

murder," which we have reason to believe is still practiced today.

To evil men, there is nothing more infuriating, than to be confronted by a righteous life. Formal righteousness, was the only kind the satanists in the Sanhedrin understood. Their insulted dignities could not withstand the righteousness of He who said to them: "Let he who is without sin, cast the first stone," (John 8:7). So just as they do today, Caiphas the High Priest, hired perjurers, who testified falsely against Him, speaking words which had been given to them by the High Priest. (We saw this same thing happen a few years ago, when the government charged some Christian Patriots with "sedition," in the Fort Smith Trial. The government hired "false witnesses," against these Christians. Only this time God intervened; all the accused were vindicated. The false charges, and the false witnesses were exposed in court, yet none of them have been prosecuted, although they lied to the court, while under oath. This, my Christian friends, is the Jewish way!

When Caiphas told Jesus: "I adjure (swear under oath) Thee by the Living God that thou tell us whether Thou be the Christ, the Son of God," Jesus recognized this as a challenge which might well condemn Him to death, yet He refused to evade it and answered in the affirmative. Matthew 26:64, tells us that Jesus replied: "...Thou hast said; nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven." At this the High Priest tore his garments and shouted: "He hath spoken blasphemy, what further need have we of witnesses? Behold now ye have heard His blasphemy." And the rest of the Sanhedrin said (vs 66) "He is guilty of death!"

When Pilate had questioned Christ along political lines, He remained silent, but He would not evade the question asked by the High Priest regarding His divinity, even though he knew it would condemn Him. After a hypocritical display of offended sanctity, Caiphas twisted Christ's answer into the political charge he laid before the Governor.

Did anything happen during this trial that might indicate that Christ did not consider Himself to be a member of the Jewish race? Yes, strangely by inference! Everyone who knew Him and His disciples, knew that with the exception of Judas, who was a Jew, they were Galileans.

Even the servant girl during the trial detected this by Peter's speech (Mark 14:66-70). In Matthew's Gospel it indicates that Christ said to those who came to arrest Him: "...Are you come out against a thief with swords and staves to take me? I sat daily with you, teaching in the temple and ye laid no hold on me," (Matt.26:55).

All through His trial He regarded Himself and was regarded by others as a Galilean, not a Jew. What excuse do you or your pastor have to call him a Jew? You "cannot get grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles." You can't get the pure Son of God and his religion from the "pig pen of Talmudic Judaism."

It was not Christ who called Himself "King of the Jews," it was Pilate who had this inscription written above His cross to irritate the Jews, and even your precious king James Bible is wrong, for anyone who knows Latin knows that IEUS NAZARENOUS REX IUDERUM! means "Jesus of Nazareth, ruler of the Judeans!"

With the exception of a few of His followers, almost all the people at His execution were Jews, and Matthew 27:24, 25 says that when Pilate washed his hands of the blood of this innocent man, ALL the Jews, not just their leaders said: "His blood be on us, and on our children!" They condemned themselves for all time, for the murder of the Son of God, no matter how much you and your pastor seek to exonerate them.

The supreme testimony of Christ against Jewish Messiahship came during His trial when He said: "Ye call me King, and so I am; But my kingdom is not of this world (order)," vs 36. That should be enough to silence those who want to talk about Christ's Jewish Messiahship.

The modern Jewish claim that Christ came from their race, though not the Messiah they look for, is a flimsy absurdity and is an attempt to revive the heresy of the Ebionites and drag His Divinity

down to a Jewish level.

So they crucified him!

THE ESCAPE FROM JUDAISM

The escape of the new religion called Christianity from the background of Judaism was most difficult. It had to be accomplished during the First Century church by men such as Paul and John and later during the Reformation period, only to have it crop once again in modern evangelistic and fundamentalist circles.

The man chosen by God to show the distinction between Judaism and Christianity was an Israelite from the tribe of Benjamin, who was a Roman by birth citizenship, but a Jew by religion. This was the Pharisee trained Saul of Tarsus, who was one of the worst persecutors of the new belief, until his miraculous confrontation with the risen Christ on the road to Damascus, as told in Acts chapter nine. It was at this point, that Saul, whose name was changed to Paul, became the missionary to the Gentilized nations of Israel in Asia Minor, who were in reality the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," who had lost their identity as Israelites. When grave doctrinal differences raised by the Judaized Ebionites threatened the First Century Christian church and the relationship between the Apostle Peter and Paul, the spirit of the resurrected Christ prevailed and they submitted their differences to His leadership.

We need to remember that these early Israelite Christians were fallible men, rather than the infallible saints some have painted them.

Few Christians realize the importance of the Greek culture and language in shaping the early church (more properly called the "ecclesia"). It was not so much the influence of the Greek language in itself, which was enormous, but in the refusal of the early Christians to submit to Judaizing influences. As mentioned earlier, the Ebionite influence in the church, came from those Judaizers who demanded that Christians MUST first be circumcised before they could be "saved." Remember, that the vast majority of these early Christians were not Jews, but Israelites. But they had been brought up in the Jewish religion, which at the time of Christ was a "bastard religion," which had little to do with Old Testament Hebrewism. Jesus indicated this, when the Pharisees bragged to Him about how they followed the teachings of Moses, He replied: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me." (John 5:46.)

So persuasive was the Greek influence, not only in Galilee, but also in Judea, that the Old Testament which had been translated into the Aramaic language in Alexandria, Egypt, had to be retranslated into Greek so the Jews could themselves understand it. (Hebrew, at this time, was for all intents and purposes a "dead language.") This Greek translation became known as the Septuagint.

When the message of Christ began to spread north and west, into the lands occupied by the "true Israelites," the writers of the New Testament wrote in Greek. As a result of this, in the words of Apostle Paul, (Romans 1:23) the Gospel became a "stumbling block (Greek - occasion of falling, or offense) to the Jews, and foolishness (Greek - absurdity) to the Greeks."

It is significant that modern Jewish historians such as Prof. Graetz and Dr. Klauser, make a broad distinction between the "pagan Greeks and the Judeo-Christians." (Yes, they had them in the 1st Century too!)

Apparently there was a friendly feeling between the Ebionite, Judeo-Christians, and the Anti-Christ of the Talmud, which caused the Apostle Paul to warn Christians in 2 Corinthians 6:14, not to be "unequally yoked together with unbelievers; for what fellowship hath righteousness (the teachings of Christ), with unrighteousness (the teachings of the occult Talmud), and what communion hath (Christian) light, with (Jewish) darkness?"

He then asks a searching question in vs 15: "What concord (agreement) hath Christ with Belial?"

(this is Lucifer, the god worshiped by Jewry) or what part hath he (the Christian) that believeth, with a (Jewish) infidel?"

Here is a brief summary of the differences between Judaism and Christianity:

1) Christ showed His complete detachment from Judaism by His direct appeal to God, as the Father in heaven. He did not make this appeal on the basis of race, or that as a Jew He was entitled to it. This was a typical Jewish argument.

2) The contrast between the message of Christ and that of Judaism is so diametrically different, it should need no explanation. To those Israelites who had been brought up under Judaism, He showed kindly tolerance. It was only to the religious leaders who had been leading the Israelite people astray, that His harshest remarks were made. When they mentioned how they followed Moses, He said: (John 5:45) "Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father; there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom (you say) you trust."

3) Christ was not an enemy of Judaism, or Mohammedanism, or any other religion, except as "light is the enemy to darkness." He contented Himself with showing mankind "a more excellent way," (1 Cor. 12:31).

4) Christ followed the Hebrew customs, such as the observance of the Passover, and He honored the Sabbath Day. These were Hebrew-Israelite ceremonies, which had been stolen by Judaism. For you see, the Jews of His day, were the one's He spoke about later in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, when He spoke of the "blasphemy of those who say they are Jews (Judeans), and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan." (Think about this, the next time your pastor tries to talk you into supporting these anti-Christ's.) He taught in the Jewish synagogues, since they were the "town halls" of that day.

5) In His parting instructions to His disciples, Christ said nothing about their dealing with the soul deadening influences of Judaism. Instead He told them to "go into all the world and preach the Gospel." (The good news of His Kingdom.) This news consisted of the fact that through Jesus Christ, ALL mankind can be reconciled to God. This made it a "non-Jew" religion, for Talmudic Judaism is for the Jew alone, with the death penalty for any "goyim," (non-Jew animal) who even reads it!

Christ sowed the seed of the new religion, knowing that its germination power, was far beyond anything that mankind could comprehend.

It should be repeated over and over again that the Gospels were written after most of the disciples had already suffered martyrdom. This religion, was a religion, not just for the "chosen people of Israel"; it was not an exclusive religion such as that taught by Judaism, it Was for all mamkind who would accept Christ as Savior and King The priority of presentation Was first to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," for this was His primary mission. From there the blessings of the promise made to Father Abraham in Genesis 12:3, were to spread to all who would accept His Lordship. The universality of this religion can be seen in John 1:12, which states: "But as many as receive Him (Jesus Christ) to them gave He (God) the power, to become the sons of God; even to those who believe on His name."

Though some in Identity preach that salvation is only for Israel, this is a perversion of Scriptural teaching.

Again in Galatians 4:26-29, we read: "For ye are ALL the children of God, by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew (Judean) nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female; for ye are ALL

ONE in Christ Jesus, and if ye be Christ's, then are ye ABRAHAM'S SEED, and HEIRS ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE," (Galatians 4:25-29) Some of you "racial supremacists" may not like this, but there it is and I cannot change its truth!

The Jews could never have originated an all encompassing religion such as this, for the very nature of Judaism is a selfish, revengeful religion, devoid of fair play and honesty towards anyone who is not a Jew. How blasphemous it is to believe that the beauty of Christianity could have sprung from such bigotry, hatred and the "cesspool mentality" of Talmudic Judaism.

Christ did not attempt to overthrow other religions, nor did He seek to change men and women. There is no Scriptural evidence that He ever gave an "altar call" during any of His sermons. His message, as was that of the disciples, who also did not use the "altar call," was one of liberation for men and women from the power of sin, and from the "wages of sin," which Scriptures say is "death," (Rom. 6:23; Gen. 2:17; James 1:15.)

Judaism, as It appeared on the historical scene, when Hebrews came back from Babylon captivity with the occult religion of Babylon, cannot survive as a living organism. It is a vampire religion, practiced by a vampire people, which destroys everything it comes in contact with. The modern Jewish author, Oscar Levy, in the introduction to his book, THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said: "We Jews today are nothing else but the world seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners. There has been no progress, and it is our (Jewish) mentality which has prohibited all real progress, and - what is worse - stands in the way of all future natural reconstruction of this world. I look at this world and shudder at it's ghastliness; I shudder even more when I recognize the SPIRITUAL AUTHORS of this ghastliness," (International Jewry.)

The compromise between Judaism and Christianity in the early "ecclesia," could not endure, for the two were completely unrelated and irreconcilable. One is tolerant; the other completely intolerant.

Having murdered the head of the "new faith," then known as THE WAY, the Jews set out to throttle all teachings for His doctrines. They forbade Christians to heal in the name of Jesus. One thing led to another, until at the behest of Jews, Christians were thrown into prison, were tortured and executed. In Acts 12:1, we read: "Now about this time, Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church. And he killed James, the brother of John with the sword. And BECAUSE HE SAW IT PLEASED THE JEWS, (notice this very carefully now) he proceeded further to take Peter also." BECAUSE IT PLEASED THE JEWS! it sounds almost like what is happening in Washington, DC today. "What the Jews want; the Jews get," whether it is good for Americans, and for Christians in particular, matters little. Sad to say, this utterly un-Christian and foreign attitude, is backed by the majority of our churchmen, who have become willing prostitutes of Judaism.

It was at this time of Christian peril, that Christians found friends among native elements of the Greeks, who were mostly Israelites, although, like most "true Israelites," today, they did not know this and looked on themselves as Gentiles. Even before Christ's crucifixion, some of these "truth seekers," had come to Philip and said: "Sir, we would see Jesus!" These were white Aryans like ourselves. They were cultured men. The meaning of the message of Christ made sense to them and Philip and Andrew (both of these names are Greek), carried the Kingdom message to them.

It was soon after these Greeks came to Jesus, that realizing that His mission was completed, He said: "The hour is come that the Son of man should be glorified. (Read the entire 12th chapter of John.) It was less than a week later that He told His disciples: "Go ye into ALL the world and preach the Gospel to every creature. (Mark 16:15). The Gospel of Luke 24:47 says: "That repentance and remission of sins should be preached in His name, among ALL nations, beginning at Jerusalem." (Here the Greek word for "nations," is ETHNOS, which we have showed before, means a "non-Jewish" nation.) Matthew's Gospel (28:19, 20,) has the most complete instructions of all: "Go ye therefore, and teach ALL nations (Ethnos), baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Teaching them to observe (obey) ALL things whatsoever I have

commanded you: and I am with you always, even unto the end of the world (order.)" Amen!

The new religion had a phenomenal growth and within ten years after the crucifixion there was a Christian church in Rome, and within another thirty years, a Christian church had been organized in Great Britain, very possibly by Joseph of Arimathea.

It is no wonder that the followers of THE WAY, were first called Christians at Antioch, (Acts 11:26), which was a Greek city on the seacoast.

At this time, among the Judahite believers in Jerusalem, most of whom were Israelites no doubt, there were factional disputes. Hegesippus, an early church father mentions seven of them. Probably the most destructive was that of the Ebionites who I have mentioned on several occasions. These were very probably Jews who had infiltrated into the church for the purpose of causing trouble. (During the Middle Ages, in Spain, they were known as "Marranos." They were Christian by day - some even became high ranking officials in the Catholic church, but at night, in their secret enclaves, they were Jews who scoffed at the stupidity of the "goyim" Christians.)

These Judaizers came to Antioch from Jerusalem preaching the doctrine that a man could not become a Christian unless he was first circumcised. This led to a General Conference of the church in Jerusalem and the matter was settled under the guidance of the Holy Spirit. The Gentilized Israelites of Asia Minor did not have to conform to Judahite rites in order to become Christians.

Out of this Jerusalem Conference, rose the strong leadership of the Apostle Paul, who became the missionary to the Gentilized Israelites of Asia Minor. It is interesting to see how God's plan worked out, in spite of other plans which Paul evidently had. In Acts 16:6, we read: "Now when they (Paul and Timothy) had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the Word in Asia." Where were they to go? Vs 9 tells how Paul had a vision of a man from Macedonia, who appealed to him saying: "Come over into Macedonia and help us!" Paul was living close enough to the Lord, that he recognized this as God's will, and went into Asia Minor, which was made up mostly of the "lost sheep of the house of Israel."

It was Paul who confronted Peter "face to face" over the issue of circumcision, and we read that out of that Conference, the church fathers wrote to the Antioch Christians, (Acts 15:24) "Forasmuch as we have heard that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting (Greek - "to upset") your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment. (This makes me believe these were apostate Jews who had infiltrated the church). It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you, with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ . . . For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay on you no greater burden than these necessary things: That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood (eating) and from things strangled, and from fornication; from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well."

You can read further about this conflict with the JudeoChristians in the new church in Galatians 2, and its end result.

As persecution increased against the Christian church, we read of very little progress made among the so-called Jews, although the church growth among the Gentilized Israelites was phenomenal.

In his book THE LIFE OF CHRIST, Ernest Renan, p. 123 says: "Jerusalem could never have conquered humanity. It was from the north (Galilee) alone, that made up Christianity."

Geographically, the escape from the influences of Judaism allowed Christianity to spread abroad as a world religion. Even before the martyrdom of Peter and Paul, it had been taken into all the known world.

It might be well to remind you at this point, that the Old Testament is not and was not a Jewish book, although many pastors and seminarians would have you believe this. It was the foundation of Hebrewism, which was a completely different religion from the occultism and heathenism of the

Babylonian Talmud, which is today, according to their own leaders, the "heart blood of Judaism."

Moral precepts and religious convictions are not the exclusive property of one race, and Moses was not the only "law giver" of Mankind. There was Pythagoras, who taught the immorality of the soul, and Socrates who in 399 BC was executed for teaching men to purify the filth from the ancient Greek religion.

I personally believe, that some of the explicit sexual passages we find in the Old Testament, came into our Bible translations, as translators were influenced by the Jewish Talmud, since they have no place alongside the teachings of Jesus Christ. If you really want to know the truth about Judaism, I dare you to read the TALMUD, but be prepared for the shock of your life.

Paul evidently had a constant struggle against his Jewish training. (Remember, he was an Israelite by blood, but a Pharisee trained Jew by religion.) No wonder he cried out in spiritual agony:

"Oh wretched man that I am, who shall deliver me from the body of this death? (Judaism)." So while Paul's teachings did not destroy the Law, as many preachers teach today, he taught that those who became Christians and loved and followed the Lord, followed the Law instinctively, because it was engraved on the "tablets of their heart." It was not necessary to cram this down their throat through some church ritual.

This, of course, does not excuse the modern church, usually the Judeo-Christian church, which quite untruthfully teaches that the Law was done away when Christ died, and that as a Christian you can get by with almost anything! While the Christian can now approach God for forgiveness, without having to go to a priest with a sacrifice, the Law of Harvest, which says "What you sow; that shall you also reap," is as much in effect for the Christian as for the unsaved. A Christian cannot deliberately break the Law, without suffering the consequences

The Apostle John gives us a clear definition of "sin" in 1 John 3:4, he says: "Sin is TRANSGRESSION (breaking) of the Law." If there is no LAW, then there can be no SIN, yet we can look about us on every side and see SIN, and it's terrifying results, so we KNOW sin still exists, no matter what the theologians tell us to the contrary!

When Jerusalem was destroyed in 70 AD by the Roman General Titus the Christian population, heeding the warning Jesus had given in Matthew 24, had fled to the city of Pella, on the eastern side of the Jordan River, and not one lost their life. But over a million Jews perished.

Bishop Lightfoot, in his scholarly work THE APOSTOLIC FATHERS, wrote that another exodus from Jerusalem took place about this time to Ephesus, where the Apostle John, the writer of Revelation, Philip and other Christian canons were formed. Through this all, the heresy of the Ebionites continued and it was said to have been especially strong in the refugee city of Pel Ia.

There appeared to be four major points in the Ebionist heresy, as taken from George Adam Smith's book, HISTORICAL GEOGRAPHY OF THE HOLY LAND, p631.

- 1) Had to do with the enforcing of the Mosaic Law.
- 2) Affirmed the human birth of Christ over His divinity.
- 3) Abjured the Apostle Paul~as a heretic; something the "Paul bashers," within Identity are attempting to do today, and:
- 4) Looking forward to Christ's return to form an earthly Messianic kingdom, in which they would be the supreme rulers of the world.

It is little wonder that the writers of the Talmud were on good terms with these First Century Judeo-Christians.

Paul replied to the Ebionite's charge of heresy in Gal. 2:21, where he said: "I do not frustrate (and this is the only time this word is used in the New Testament. It is the Greek word ATHETEO, which means: 'to set aside; neutralize; reject.') the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain." Nearly this entire Epistle is Paul's answer to the Ebionites.

It is not necessary for us to question the sincerity of those who taught the Ebionite doctrine, nor their fidelity to Jesus Christ. But sincerity is only a "matter of intent." You can be very sincere and be "sincerely wrong." This thinking follows the thought pattern of many church liberals who say that a man or woman will be saved by their sincerity - not so. So it was with the Ebionites who went beyond facts, and in defiance of the first Apostles of the church, attempted to bind down the New Covenant with the concepts of the Old. They made a grievous error, which has continued until this day in conceiving our Savior to be a Jew, with Jewish characteristics. Along with this, of course, they must accept Christianity as a continuation of the primitive cult of Judaism.

They failed to think of Christ apart from His Jewish surroundings. Cloistered as they were, in their narrow Jewish world, they could not conceive of a religion that was open to all men. This is a failing of many who are in Identity and one which I seek to counter whenever possible.

The following excerpts from three distinguished historians agree that the Jews were at the bottom of the violent Christian persecutions during the first three centuries after the church was formed. In this they are supported by Roman historians such as Tacitus, Pliny the Younger, and Sactonius.

In Lancianis' PAPAN AND CHRISTIAN ROME, he says on page 311 - "The pagans despised both Jews and Christians and mixed themselves up with their affairs only from a fiscal point of view, because the Jews were subject to a tax per head, and the treasury officials were obliged to keep themselves acquainted with the statistics of the colony.

"This state of things did not last very long, it being of vital importance that the Jews separate their cause from that of the newcomers (Christians). The responsibilities for the persecutions which took place in the first century must be attributed then, not to the Romans, whose tolerance in religious matters had become almost a state rule. The first attempt under Claudius was not a success; it ended in fact, in banishment from the Capitol (Rome) of every Jew, no matter whether he believed in the Old or New Testament. (This should be considered a "figure of speech," since there was no New Testament during the First Century.) It was however, a passing cloud. As soon as they were allowed to come back to their haunts, the Jews set to work, by exciting the feelings of the populace, and denouncing the Christians as conspiring against the State, (Exactly the same thing they try and do in 1992 with Christian Patriots.) and Roman gods. Under the protection of Roman laws, (Much like our First Amendment, "Freedom of speech," law,) which guaranteed Jews free exercise of their religion. The Roman populace, impressed by the conquests made by the Gospel among all classes of the population (and many Roman nobles became Christians), was only too ready to believe this calumny. As for the State, it became a necessity, either to recognize Christianity as a new religion, or to proscribe and denounce it.

"The great fire which destroyed half of Rome under Nero, and which was set by dissident Jewish terrorists and blamed on the Christians, brought this situation to a crisis. The first persecution began. (Remember also that at this time, Emperor Nero's wife was the Jewess Poppaea, who hated Christians with a passion. At this time the Christian church was considered to be "religio illicita," an illicit religion. This is what the IRS recently told me, when I attempted to take tax deductions for contributions to Christian Identity cause. "We do not look on Identity as a legitimate religion." Witchcraft, yes! Satanism, yes! Secular Humanism, yes! But Christian Identity, no!). "Had the magistrates who conducted the investigation into the fire been able to prove an indictment of arson, the storm might have been short and confined to Rome. But as the Christians could easily exculpate (prove their innocence) themselves, the trial was changed to become a politico-religious one. Christians were convicted, not on charges of arson, but on hatred for mankind. (Shades of the present Anti-Defamation "hate laws.")

"This was a formula which included anarchism (sedition), atheism and high treason. These monstrous accusations once admitted, the persecution spread beyond Rome, and it became general, and more violent in some places than others, according to the impulse of the magistrates who investigated this unprecedented case."

Note the close similarity between this Roman persecution and what we see beginning in the United States and Canada. In both countries, the persecution of Christian Patriots has been instigated by Jewish leaders, with Christian patriots being accused of "sedition and hatred," which varies with the intensity of the Jewish judges and lawyers, before whom most of these cases appear. The persecution of Ernst Zundel, Malcolm Ross, and James Keegstra in Canada, are perfect examples.

In Edward Gibbons, *DECLINE AND FALL OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE*, VOL II, p.21 wrote: "We must therefore presume to imagine some probable cause which to direct the cruelty of Nero against the Christians of Rome, whose obscurity as well as innocence, should have shielded them from his notice. The Jews, who were numerous in the Capitol, and were oppressed in their own country (Judea) were a much fitter object for the suspicions of the Emperor and the people: nor did it seem unlikely that a vanquished nation (the Jews)... might have recourse to the most atrocious means of gratifying their implacable revenge.

"The Jews possessed a very powerful advocate in the palace and even in the heart of the tyrant: his wife and mistress, the beautiful Poppaea and a favorite actress of the race of the Jews, had already employed her intercessions in behalf of her obnoxious people. In their place it was necessary to offer some other victim, and it might easily be suggested that although the genuine followers of Moses were innocent of the fire, there had risen among them a new and pernicious sect of Galileans who were capable of this horrid crime." (Christians.)

Earnest Renan in his book *ANTICHRIST*, page 140 says: "It is hard to believe that the idea of accusing Christians for the July conflagrations came of itself from Nero..."

"From the accessions of Caligula to the death of Nero, Jewish cabals (plots) never ceased in Rome. Jews had aided in bringing the family of Germanicus into power and sustaining it . . . According to Josephus, Nero's crimes were ascribed to Poppaea, who supported the claims of the Jewish zealots, and adopted some of their rites. Nero hated everything Roman and surrounded himself with orientals.

". . . May we, perhaps, trace the hatred of the Jews for Christians, that exposed the most harmless of men to monstrous cruelty? It looks ill for the Jews, in all events, that their private interview with Nero and Poppaea, came when Nero conceived his hateful scheme against the Christians. Why should Rome, who commonly confounded Jew and Christian, now make such a sharp distinction between them? Why should the Jews, towards whom the Romans felt the same moral antipathy and religious prejudice as to Christians, suddenly be untouched by calumny? . . . a suspicion arises, strengthened by the fact that until the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 AD the Jews were the real persecutors, and spared no efforts to exterminate Christians."

If these historians had lived until this time, they might have asked: "Which one race rejoices in the slaughter and torture of millions of Christians? Which one race has been responsible for financing and managing the Communist machine which has murdered 140-million people in the last seventy years?"

Their main objective, according to their own leaders and writers, is still the destruction of White Christian civilization and the freedom it has brought to a tired world. Are you willing to admit that your Savior, Jesus the Christ, sprang from this evil race? God forbid! This borders on blasphemy!

CHRISTIANITY AND OCCIDENTAL RELIGION

Some scholars have thoughtlessly said that Christianity is an oriental religion. But this statement either shows their ignorance of the facts, or their deliberate distortion of the same.

While the sun rises in the east, this does not make the sun Oriental; and like the sun, Christianity expanded its influence only as it moved westwards following the path of "true Israel." We have already seen how God Himself kept the Gospel from spreading to the east at this time, instead, following the words of Christ "I am not sent but (only) to the lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matt. 10:6; 15:24), they went West.

No strictly Oriental religion has ever made much headway in the West, among the predominantly White nations we know as Christendom and because of the distinct differences in mentality, they never will. (Notice, I did not say that Whites were superior in mentality, but it has been proven without a shadow of a doubt that they are different in their thinking from other races and nationalities.)

Occasionally we see a few Whites who are sucked into the vortex of Oriental religious cults such as the Moonies, but never in impressive numbers. Why is this? I believe that in the minds of "true Israel," (and remember, we are not speaking here about Jews), there is a yearning towards the truth of God to such an extent that they do not gravitate towards the "mystery religions" of the East. Unknown to the White person themselves, is a heart longing to know the truth of God, and His Son, the Lord Jesus Christ.

In spite of the mouthings of the Baal prophets in our JudeoChristian churches which seek to glorify the Christ haters of Judaism, Christianity is fundamentally non-Jewish. Its early origin came from among the people of Galilee, who were despised and called Gentiles by the Jews.

All through the preachings of the major prophets such as Isaiah, Jeremiah and Ezekiel, we read of God's visitation to the Gentiles. In every case, the word GENTILE in the Old Testament is translated from the Hebrew "goy" and means "nation; foreign non-Jewish nation; heathen." In Isaiah 42:6, we read: "I the Lord have called thee (Israel; speaking of "true Israel," not the imposters of Rev. 2:9; 3:9), in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee as a covenant of the people for a light to the GENTILES."

The principle means by which Christianity was released from its hostile background, came from a Gentile nation, the Greeks, who we have every reason to believe were made up principally of the "lost sheep of the house of Israel."

The Apostolic Council held in Jerusalem to settle the matter in 49 AD officially declared the complete independence of Christianity from Judaism.

It was not until about twenty years later, after most of the disciples had suffered martyrdom, that the early Judeo-Christians, the Ebionites, who had been on friendly terms with the Jewish Talmudists, introduced into the New Testament, the "Messiah doctrine," of the Jews.

We would be false to historic truths if we did not admit that our early church fathers, many of whom were alive when Christ walked this earth, knew that Christianity could not be entered through a Jewish portal. The two were then, as now, as separate as daylight from dark. Christianity was for all mankind who believed in and accepted the kingship of Jesus Christ, while Judaism is and was a religion, narrow in its concepts, and Oriental in its occult Babylonian thinking.

Because Christ's message to mankind passed through Oriental hands, we find many of the characteristic idioms, figures of and the florid imagery of the East in our Bible. But we Occidentals must guard against taking the figurative language of the East, too literally. We MUST always pause and ask ourselves, "Did the writer mean exactly what he said?" Our Bible scholars and seminarians have brought no end of confusion and derision on the cause of Christ, by neglecting to take into consideration the difference in thinking and expression between our Caucasian people and those of the Near East.

I saw this confusion very clearly during the five years I spent in Japan, first on occupation duty in 1945-46, and later in the 1950's. There was much misunderstanding between Americans and Japanese, because we refused to accommodate our minds to the Oriental manner of thinking, which

was often quite different from ours. As I learned to speak Japanese, I saw this difference, even more clearly.

The message of Jesus Christ is one of pastoral simplicity, which has often been confused by the insistence of our Bible scholars to give it an Oriental flavor. We can readily see this in the artlessness of the Sunday Schools of America, where the International Sunday School lessons are often prepared by unsaved Jews and in many church hymns which need to be dropped. These hymns often completely distort what Christianity is all about. One comes vividly to mind:

**"This world is not my home,
I'm just a passing through;
My home is up in heaven.
Way on beyond the blue!**

**"The angels beckon me,
From heaven's open door,
And I can't be at home,
In this world any more.**

Anyone with a knowledge of the Bible knows this hymn is completely un-Scriptural. Yet I have heard it sung with fervor in many fundamental churches, and it is a favorite among the charismatics of Pentecostalism. With this "other worldly" concept, it's no wonder that so many of our Christian churches have become the "salt which has lost it's savor," (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption.")

The same thing could be said about the Rapture doctrine, which has turned many potential "soldiers of the cross," into foxhole dwellers, who fold their holy hands in prayer, while they ask Christ to come back and "rapture" them out of the mess which was caused by their apathy.

My Bible, which happens to be a King James Version, states very clearly in (Matthew 6:10), that the King told us to pray: "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done IN EARTH as it is in heaven." There is no Scriptural teaching which indicates that Christians will spend eternity, sitting on some fluffy cloud, strumming on a harp through eternity. Yet that is the idea in the minds of many Judeo-Christian churches and can even be seen in their art and cartoons. This idea is utterly ridiculous and contrary to the teaching of ALL Scripture.

When our Bible, both Old Testament and New, was translated from Hebrew, Greek and Aramaic into English, the translators faced some terrifying difficulties in rendering from the original, a faithful and accurate version. For the most part, they did a remarkable job. But if you really want to know exactly what the Bible says, you need a good Concordance and Lexicon. As you look up key words, you will often be amazed at what they meant in the original. They may contradict what your pastor says they mean, for he will no doubt tell you what he learned at the seminary, which may not necessarily be their correct meaning.

A translator is always allowed a certain latitude of expression between the literal and figurative. For instance take the English word FAST. It has many meanings: It might mean to go without food for a period; or it could mean to move rapidly; or it might indicate a person with loose morals; its meaning always depending on how it is used.

The same is true with the translators of the Bible. Let's take the King James Version for example, since it is probably the best known and most used of all translations. The word GENTILE in every instance in the Old Testament comes from the Hebrew word "goy" which refers to a "non-Jewish" nation or people. In the New Testament, in every place but four, it comes from the Greek word Ethnos, which specifically means a "non-Jewish" people. (In John 7:35; Romans 3:9; 1 Cor. 10:32 and 12:13, it comes from the Greek word HELLEN, which means a "Greek speaking person.") Yet as we read the New Testament and see how the translators have used the word GENTILE, it can

become mighty confusing.

Some quotations in the Bible are foreign to our English expression. For instance, when a Hebrew prophet said: "Thus saith the Lord!" the people know better than to believe that God had actually come down to that prophet and spoke with him face to face. It was a figure of speech and was the prophets way of telling the people, truth which had been revealed to him by the Holy Spirit.

The beauty of divinity that shines forth in the English translations of our English forefathers, who were masters in the use of English prose, can be seen as you read the translations of Wycliffe, Tyndale, Coverdale, the Geneva Bible, and finally the King James Version. None of the modern Judeo-Christian versions, such as THE LIVING BIBLE; GOOD NEWS FOR MODERN MEN, etc., where you will often find unsaved Jewish scholars among the translators, can come close to the classic beauty and accuracy of the early translations.

The common language spoken by Christ and His disciples was Aramaic, a dialect of the ancient Assyrians, and many Semitic relatives. It would be unreasonable to believe that Christ and His disciples did not know Greek, since it was the common business language throughout the known world.

Anyone who has made an in-depth study of the literature of Greece, can see in the Gospel of Luke, and the book of Acts, the rhythmic flow of the Greek language.

A venerable Christian scholar once said: "We have three avenues of a knowledge of God, namely history, including revelation, reason, and experience. These three must be coordinated - neither is more important than the other. The over emphasis on revelation leads to dogmatism; the over emphasis on reason leads to rationalism, and the over emphasis on experience leads to mysticism."

In youth, we tend to lean heavily on the authority of revelation; in maturity we tend to rationalize our beliefs, while in old age, we often appeal to our experiences. This is a strictly Occidental foundation, with none of the hidebound regimentation of the Pharisees. This is the freedom Christ preached and which Judaism never knew.

At the age of twelve, Christ showed His ability to "hold His own," with the best minds of Judaism; when He knew more at that age about their boasted laws than they did, He had little use for their narrowness.

He never cultivated an air of mysticism, such as was in vogue with the Talmudic leaders of Judaism. He was direct, and plain in His speaking, and His theology was understandable to the "man in the street," which set Him apart from the Jewish leaders, who were often deliberately confusing in their theology, in order to keep the common man under their control. In Matt. 7:28, 29 we read: "...the people were astonished at His doctrine: For He taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes."

When the Pharisees sent temple officers to arrest Him, they returned empty handed and told their masters: "Never man spake like this man," (John 7:46). The Pharisees ridiculed them, and when Nicodemus, one of their own, who had secretly come to Jesus by night in John 3, defended the officers, the Pharisees sneeringly said: ". . . Art thou also of Galilee? Search and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet." (John 7:52.) Certainly these Jewish religious leaders did not accept Christ as being on an equal plane with them.

Christ showed the reality of the spirit, as no other had ever done, without resorting to the "clap-trap" of spiritualism so often used by the Pharisees, and which has become so popular in the Judeo-Christian churches of Pentecostalism today.

When we compare the real Jesus of Nazareth, to the Jewish traditionalists, we see a decided contrast and "never the twain shall meet."

TOLERANCE NOT COMPROMISE!

It is interesting to note that while true Christianity is tolerant towards other religions, it MUST remain uncompromisingly Christian.

This is where the Judeo-Christian churches fall far short of the ideals of "true Christianity." Is it a small matter in your mind, when your pastor sees Jesus Christ ranked with the anti Christ rabbis of Judaism? It should be a matter of deepest concern. Can you condone a Christian pastor who brags about being a "spiritual Jew," when the Bible clearly shows that Jews are "spiritually dead?" and that they fulfill the definition of an anti-Christ, as given in 1 John 2:22, 23?

Are any of our Christian people so stupid that they believe that Jewish hostility towards our Master and His church, is different now then when they "breathed out threatening and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord" in Acts 9:1?

Look at crucified Christian Russia. Christian, I dare you to look at what has taken place there since 1918. Millions have been murdered by the same Jewish hatred that killed our Lord and harassed the early church. Yet Judaism, while intolerant of Christianity, is willing to compromise with Communism, and according to their statements, finance it, and become the brains behind the monstrosity which has killed millions of hated Christians. This strange thinking, will allow a Jew to convert to Christianity, (if this is possible and read Matthew 23:15 to see why I make such a remark), to claim Christ as Savior, while remaining a member of a sect which hates the leader of the religion he has joined. It doesn't make much sense, does it?

Once Judaism gets the upper-hand in anything, religion, economics, politics, etc., you will immediately see revealed the assassin, the Shylock who demands his "pound of flesh," and who is as unmerciful as death itself. We have the death of millions of Christians at Jewish hands, not only in the early church, but under Jewish Communism, to prove this! Please don't get angry with me. These are not my words but come out of the Book you say you believe.

Then in Obadiah 21 we have this promise from our God, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. The Lord God Almighty, Creator and Savior! "And saviors shall come up on Mt. Zion to judge the Mount (nation) of Esau, (there is no Esau nation today except for the Jews) and the kingdom shall be YAHWEH'S (the Lord's)."

The evil designs of the Edomite Jews and their Khazar non-Semitic allies the Ashkenazi Jews, and their confederates in Gog, Magog and Togarmah, shall not succeed. Their bloody scheme for a New World Order, envisioned in their Red, Jew controlled Communism, shall not prevail. The Thousand Years of Peace will not be ruled over by Jewry, but by our Lord, Jesus Christ, YASHUAH is His name! The great whore will be exposed as the imposter and the world shall recognize "true Israel," as the Bride of Christ, which shall be given her rightful place in the kingdom, as consort for the King, for GOD HAS CHOSEN HER! MARANATHA!

In his book YOU GENTILES! Jewish author Maurice Samuels says on page 155 - "We Jews, we the destroyers, will ever remain the destroyers. Nothing you will ever do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which it is not in your Gentile nature to build."

Conrad Alberti (Sittenfeld), a leading Jewish novelist in the 19th century wrote: "No one can dispute that Jewdom takes a leading part in the pollution and corruption of relations between nations. It is the character of the Jew to have a stubborn endeavor to produce values without work, and this, being an impossibility, it simply means that these values are artificially produced, at Gentile expense."

When Christians realize that the Jews are obnoxious in manners, crooked in business dealings, vile in their moral concepts and a danger to all the ideals of Christianity, then it no longer is prejudice to shun them, or even use harsher measures if necessary to get rid of their influence!

The alleged persecutions of the Jews, who Judeo-Christians "turncoats" such as Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, Jimmy Swaggart, and a host of others call the "apple

of God's eye," (A term reserved for "true Israel"), is not because they are God's people and Satan hates them. But because of their own unrighteous conduct. The Christian leaders who lead their people astray, by accepting the Jewish lie that 6-million Jews were annihilated by Hitler's government in Germany, when Jewish statistics show there were never more than 3.6- million Jews living in German controlled territory and that millions of those escaped and have been drawing reparations from West Germany ever since. These are at fault!

When they attempt to change the Word of God, so that the Jews bear no responsibility for the murder of our Lord; when they attempt to subvert our Christian leaders and political figures into supporting God's worst enemies into fawning at their feet, then it is time for Christians to rise up in righteous indignation and say: "It is enough! STOP"

Centuries ago, it was common practice to persecute heretics in all religions, and in some areas, Jews suffered alongside of Catholics and Protestants, in the so-called Christian Wars, which were not Christian at all, but were caused by the moral debacle James spoke of in James 4:1-4. They came from evil men, who under religious guise, sought power and wealth to "consume it on their lust."

During Czarist times, Christian pastors in St. Petersburg were besieged by Jews who wanted to join their churches so they would be allowed to remain in the city and own property there. They were not interested in becoming Christians, or changing their abominable moral practices, but wanted to use Christianity as a shield. One of their rabbis told them_ "Yes you may join a Christian church, but never forget you are a Jew." I wonder how many Christian congregations were suckered by these Christ haters?

There is no question in my mind that individual Jews can be kind, generous and sympathetic to others than their own kind. I have known some to be so! Some even criticize Jewish leadership, but very seldom publicly. Some decry the excesses of Zionism, while still paying dole to the Zionists.

But in spite of this, the cancer of Judaism remains in the Christian world, as an open malignant sore, which seeks to corrupt everything it comes into contact with. What it has done in centuries past, and is doing now to tolerant Christianity, should be a definite warning signal regarding the "true nature of the Zionist beast!"

I believe we are reaching the "point of no return," in dealing with this problem and MUST settle with the whole tribe now, in order to exist. We can deal with individual cases, once we can control the "power sources" of International Judaism.

The Jewish leaders for centuries have admitted that Christianity has been a threat to their Talmudic World Conspiracy. Christ was totally good, and only a "totally good" leader can expect to best one who is "totally evil," call him the Anti-Christ, or whatever you will. There is no way we can stop the Jewish attack against Christianity using the average "Alka-Seltzer" type Christian soldier in our fight for Christ and freedom. I call them "Alka-Seltzer," for they are like that medicine which you must use while it still fizzes, in order to get any benefit from it. These Christians come to church and "fizz" for an hour or two on Sunday, while the rest of the week you can't tell them from the unsaved people they surround themselves with. They act the same worldly way, they go to the same worldly places, they do the same worldly things, while calling themselves Christians. No wonder so many Christians are looked on as "hypocrites." Many a time I have heard an unsaved man or woman say: "I'm as good as those hypocrites who go to First church," and they are very possibly right. For one of the weaknesses of the Christian church today, is that the majority of its members have never had a personal encounter with the Commander-in-Chief.

In order to be an OVERCOMER, a Christian must WORK, yes I said WORK, at being a Christian, seven days a week. Just having FAITH in Jesus Christ is not enough. Oh how right the Apostle James was, when he said: (James 2:14) "What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works, can faith save him?" Vs 17 - "Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone." After explaining about how Abraham proved his faith through his works, he concludes in vs 24 - "Ye see then, how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only." You can scream

until you are "blue in the face," about how you were saved by FAITH alone, but until you show by your works that it was real, you are nothing but an "empty windbag."

You may consider me to be un-Christian in my criticism, but this is not the case, I am merely telling you the truth. "Shall I become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

This Jewish hatred for Christianity should not be unexpected, for our Savior told us that as He was hated, so would we be. In John 15:18,19, He spells this out: "If the world (order) hate you, you know that it hated me before it hated you. If ye were of the world (order), the world would love his own; but ye are not of the world (order), but I have chosen you out of the world (order) therefore the world (order) hateth you."

Then in vs 20 - ". . . If they (speaking of the Jews) have persecuted me, they will also persecute you..." Then in Vs 23 -"He that hateth Me, hateth my Father also." That ought to answer apostates such as Billy Graham and Jerry Falwell, who say that Jews can reach the Father, other than through Jesus Christ. We can expect to be slandered and persecuted by the World Order of Internationalism, if we take a stand for Jesus Christ. If we are not, then there is something sadly lacking in our Christian witness. Show me a Christian who is not attacked by evil men, and I will show you a "wish-washy" individual without any "spiritual backbone," who will never take a stand for anything, while falling for everything.

So-called Gentile Christians who defend God's enemies with their praise and support, or simply leave them alone to practice their devilry, believe, no doubt, that they will in the final analysis be exempt from Jewish malice. But if you look at the record, you will see they are the first to be eliminated, when the anti-Christ's take over.

We know from observation, that if an officer of the law, were to treat a Jew with no fear of the "self-chosen race," he would see his term in office drastically shortened. If he were a politician, with the "intestinal fortitude" to speak up about Jewish excesses, he would be run out of public office. Ask such men as Senator Percy from Illinois, Fulbright from Arkansas.

You hard-headed Christian Gentiles, who refuse to face up to the truth; you whose mind is so encased in "religious cement," that it will take the dynamite of God to blow it loose to where you can even see the truth. I dare you to have the courage to say in public, what you say about the Jews in private. Why do you attack those of us who are truthfully exposing this cancer which is destroying our Christian society? Certainly, I do not like to preach this kind of message. I'd like to talk about the wonderful love of God, and His mercy and grace. But someone has to tell the "harsh facts, and for some reason I can't understand, and don't like, I have been given that task, and before God, I will do the best I can, whether you or the Jews like it or not!

In your own heart, you know you are a coward, when you fail to protest Jewish control of our banking system, the press, our medical and judicial systems. Yet there they are! The Jewish overlords of America, put there for the most part by cowardly Christians who were afraid to speak up, and kept there by Christian prostitutes who benefit from their relationship with the anti-Christ.

You know your Christian responsibility, if you have studied the Bible. In 1 John 2:22, 23, we are given a very clear definition of an anti-Christ, and no one more clearly fits this description than the Jew. In 2 John 10,11, we are told how we MUST treat these anti-Christ's. "If any come unto you, bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Son of God), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed (help him in any way). For he that biddeth him God speed, (notice carefully now) BECOMES PARTAKER IN HIS EVIL DEEDS." You say you believe the Bible? Who will you obey? Your pastor or the Word of God?

The manner in which the Jews have abused freedom in America would justify the disenfranchisement of the entire tribe. Surely, a parasite of such vicious nature, MUST at least be controlled!

Is it stupid malevolence that has given us the slogan "we must not indict a WHOLE RACE?"

When a nation declares war on another, - it indicts every member of that nation with the enemy's characteristics, whether this is true or not. No doubt there are good men and women on the enemy's side; some may even be friendly to our cause. But as long as they "sail under the enemy's flag," **THEY ARE THE ENEMY!** To deal with them in any other manner would be the utmost of stupidity and would lead to our defeat.

A domestic, secret enemy will never declare war openly. It will preach "pacifism," and "disarmament," while privately practicing warfare against us.

So today, a discerning Christian **MUST** be able to see how the International Jew practices his "secret warfare" against Christianity which has given them shelter and succor.

The power of Judaism today, is not in their numbers, which are small, but in their "terrible power of the purse," which they wield without mercy. Their power lies in the ability to infiltrated Christian organizations such as the church, and deceive God's people as to their evil nature.

JEWISH INVASION OF THE PULPIT!

The last stronghold of "free speech," and "freedom" in any Christian country, rests in the Christian church, and it's pulpit. In America, this freedom is protected by the First Amendment which states that the State may not interfere in the rights of the church to preach the Gospel of Jesus Christ. It was designed to protect Christianity, not any other religion. But because of this Amendment, Christian America has been tolerant of other religions, even those who seek to tear us down. Of course this is not Christian forbearance, but stupidity of the worst kind. If we had followed the orders given to our forefathers in old Israel, this problem would never have arisen.

But the Jews in particular, protected by this Amendment, have invaded the Christian sanctuary and on every hand, we can see unmistakable features and hear the characteristic speech and doctrines of Judaism. We get very little of the Christ of the Gospel in our modern church, but much of the social gospel of Judaism.

Most often, we see "Jewish dupes," pastors who are not Jews, who call themselves Christian, who tell their parishioners, "We must love the Jews, or incur the wrath of God." While at this moment, according to their own world leaders, they intend to slaughter American Christians like they did those in Europe and China, the Christian dupe spouts the false message that we "must turn the other cheek" to the enemy which seeks to destroy us and our God given freedom. To do this is of course suicidal! Certainly Jesus never taught this kind of doctrine! Certainly this was not the attitude He showed, when he made a whip out of rope, and drove the money changers out of the Temple, (John 2:15), or aren't we supposed to speak about this Jesus?

Has the pulpit in America become so blind, or so solidly sold out to Jewish interests, that it is ready to follow the lead of the press, TV, radio, and Hollywood, into the contaminated "hog pen" of Talmudic Judaism?

While these "wolves in sheep's clothing" we call pastors, pontificate about "universal brotherhood; the Fatherhood of God, and the brotherhood of man," while they seek to disarm America, yes, even through individual gun control and elimination of 2nd Amendment rights; which would leave us at the mercy of those who have openly stated their desire to destroy us. Where are the Christian Shadrach's, Meshech's and Abednego's in the American pulpit, who will stand tall and say to the overlords of world Jewry, "We will not bow down to your image of gold!"

At the turn of the Twentieth Century, what we see happening today was called "Nihilism" (the general rejection of all belief in morality; the belief that there is no meaning to our existence; so since we live only for today, "Eat, drink and be merry, for tomorrow we may die!") Today, this idea is being "spoon fed" to our college youth by Jewish professors, for the most part, who are doing their part to prepare America for the slaughter.

The Jew can never feel at home under the Christian political system, (and I say this, fully realizing

how far we have fallen away from "One nation under God.") But the Jew knows that there is still "spoil" to be found in the world today, and the spirit of Judaism, is the spirit of the "freebooter" who sailed under the Skull and Cross Bones flag of Jolly Roger. The Bible says they love to "take and occupy houses they have not built; and reap from fields which they have not sown."

The Jewish tribal organization of the Kaballah, is all that the Jew wants, it is all he needs, and his rule of the Sanhedrin, or racial tribunal is enough for him. He despises the political and judicial systems of the West, and uses them only for his own advancement and as a means to destroy his enemies.

But let's get back to the original theme and see how the earliest Christian heresy, that of Ebionitism, has begun to renew its efforts in 1992, as it seeks to introduce Jesus Christ as a Jew, and His doctrine as Jewish doctrine. This is an enigma, for on one hand Judaism claims Christ, while on the other it downgrades Him as an illegitimate bastard and apostate.

What we see happening today, in the modern Christian church, especially those who are known as Judeo-Christian churches, is an all-out Jewish effort to recapture Christianity and its converts, and bring them under the bondage of Judaism, by representing their leader, Jesus the Christ, as an exalted Jewish rabbi, although slightly demented, to be sure! This is the attitude of many modern Jewish authors and can be seen in Dr. Joseph Klausner's book JESUS OF NAZARETH.

"There is an old saying that applies to all Christians who make concessions to anti-Christ Judaism: 'They that touch pitch will become dirty.'"

While the first century Ebionites spoke from their Judaized background, the Ebionites of the Twentieth Century have no such native background and are inexcusable in their heresy. This is an example of what Jesus meant, when He accused the Pharisees in Matthew 23:15, of turning their converts into "two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves."

It was in this manner that the Apostle Paul counseled the Galatians, a people with no Jewish background (although many of them, unknowingly, were Israelites). These people had no business being led astray from their Christian belief, by Judaizers.

Anyone who allows themselves to be trapped into believing that Christianity and Judaism spring from the same rotten "fountainhead," are indeed to be pitied, for in the words of the Apostle Paul, for such a one, "Christ died in vain!" (Gal. 3:1). Such a person, and there are millions of them in our present day Christian churches, are stepping backwards in time for almost 2,000 years, to a time when some said that in order for you to be saved, you first had to be circumcised.

It is necessary for Judaism to keep up this deception, which is designed to bury Christ and His message among their traditions, and prepare the world for the NEW WORLD ORDER, which the Jews teach will be under their domination.

They are presently trying to do this through a very clever maneuver, in which they induced the U.S. House of Representatives, on March 5, 1991, to pass by voice vote, a resolution, designating March 26th as EDUCATION DAY, U.S.A. in honor of Rabbi Menachem Scheerson, leader of the worldwide Lubavitch Movement. This Resolution was passed by the U.S. Senate on March 21, 1991, and our so-called Christian President George Bush issued a proclamation calling upon the people of the United States to observe this day with appropriate ceremonies and activities. This was lending support for the anti-Christ's of Judaism, and in so doing, according to 2 John 11, we have "become partaker in their evil deeds."

The Noahide Laws, which have been fostered by the Lubavich Movement are the supposed Laws of God, which were for the purpose of governing "non-Jewish" people. These Laws have nothing in common with God's Laws as given in the Ten Commandments, but are Jewish Laws, imposed on "non-Jews," in which the death penalty can be imposed on "non-Jews" who break them. (Supposing of course, that Jews are in control of the situation.)

Where the Ten Commandments demand at least two eye witnesses to condemn a man or woman to death, the Noahide Laws require only one witness.

While the Bible mentions the Noachic Covenant, Gen. 9:11-17, in which God promises never to destroy the earth again by a flood, there is no mention in Scripture, either Old or New Testament of the Seven Noahide Laws. They come to us direct from the Babylonian Talmud, which states that although these laws apply to all mankind, those who live by the Torah (Jewish Laws), are exempt. A perfect example, that although "all pigs is equal, some pigs is more equal than others." (Please excuse the rotten grammar.)

When the U.S. Congress, both branches, passed Public Law 102-14, they stated in no uncertain terms, that this Jewish Law is the foundation of all international law, and this is a step in the establishment of a law code for the NEW WORLD ORDER.

In Noah's time, corruption became so widespread that God had to intervene; He cleansed the world with water, saving only Noah, his family and selected animals and beasts. There were no nations, no communities, no society, just a family. But in this NEW WORLD ORDER, sin existed. We can see this in Noah's drunkenness and Ham's dishonoring his parent. It was Ham, who begat Cush, and Cush begat Nimrod, who began the Babylonian System which is basic to Talmudic Judaism, and which holds all men in bondage in these closing out days of the Twentieth Century.

When Nimrod tried to build the tower of Babel, God confused the languages and scattered the people abroad upon the face of the earth. So it might be said that God created a new world order of nations to prevent leaders of that time from creating their own man-made world order. This should serve as a warning to those who, in our time, are striving to "make them a name," and create a New World Order. (George Bush please take note!)

While a superficial study of the Seven Noahide Laws may draw a favorable response from many Christians, it is because they have not done their homework. For if they studied this law, it can be seen that as the orthodox Jew interprets them, Christians who worship Christ would be guilty of crimes which demand the death penalty. Because we believe that "Jesus is God," to the orthodox Jew, this is blasphemy, hence the death penalty; technically, every Christian on the face of the earth faces the death penalty, if these Seven Noahide Laws become the basis for International Law, and don't be naive enough to say: "It will never happen to us!" Now we are saddled with this Law, and the Noahides are exploring the feasibility of making it world wide through the United Nations. It seems to fit perfectly with George Bush's NEW WORLD ORDER Plans!

While this Noahide Law has been fostered and promoted in our Congress, the Ten Commandments of God are prohibited from public display in our public schools. Those who profess to be Judeo-Christian in their beliefs, are in effect accepting the ancient Pharisaism which our King Jesus condemned. For according to Jewish authorities such as Rabbi Louis Finklestein: "Pharisaism became Talmudism ... and the spirit of the ancient Pharisee survives unaltered. When the Jew studies the Talmud, he is actually repeating the arguments used in the Palestinian academies. From Palestine to Babylon ia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France, and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia and Eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered." This is the link which is missing in Evangelical and Fundamental understanding, which allows them to give "God speed," to God's worst enemies, in direct contradiction to His Word. (See 2 John 10, 11.)

According to news reports, this heresy has become so strong, that in Athens, TN, the "heart of the Bible belt," the Emmanuel Baptist church took the steeple off their church, and scraped the name Baptist and Church off their church sign. Here we find a -group of Christian fundamentalists, who have allowed themselves to be sucked into believing that they are discovering the roots of their faith by a return to Judaism.

Boiled down to reality, the passage by the U.S. Congress of Public Law 102-14 in 1991, is the most flagrant violation of the First Amendment ever passed by Congress, and can be expected to be the "wave of the future," unless Christians wake up to what is being done to them and their faith.

But remember, that while we see this usurpation of authority, we know that "The government shall be upon His (Christ's) shoulder: and His name shall be called Wonderful Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace," and "neither is there salvation in any other; for there is no other name under heaven by which we MUST be saved." HALLELU'YAH! So "Let the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing... He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision (contempt)." (Ps 2:1)

The frantic efforts of Judaism to prove their contentions, is evidence enough that this subject is vital to their intentions. One can read about this in books by Jewish authors such as Prof H. Graetz in his HISTORY OF THE JEWS; Dr. Joseph Klausner in his JESUS OF NAZARETH, and Emil Ludwig in his THE SON OF MAN. All three of these Jewish authors are characterized by the same diseased logic that effects the tribal intellect of this species we call Jews.

Their method is to announce as their premises a hypothesis (supposition) that none but themselves can logically accept (in other words, a Jewish fable) then proceed to build an argument without a sound foundation. They all say Jesus is a Jew, but never go on to prove it. Klausner clinches the whole matter to his satisfaction at least, by quoting a Latin proverb: "Ex nihilo nihil fit" - "you cannot get something out of nothing." This pre-supposes, of course, that the message of Christianity came from an earthly origin, and of course, that this origin MUST have been Jewish.

It is rather amazing to see where this writer in the very same paragraph, literally disproves his own statement by saying: "Had there not been in Jesus' teaching something contrary to the world outlook of Israel, (and here he of course was referring to the Jews), there could never have risen out of it a new teaching so irreconcilable with the spirit of Judaism."

Again: "Although Jesus' teaching may not have been directed against contemporary Judaism, it certainly had within it the germs from which there could and must develop in course of time, a non-Jewish and even anti-Jewish teaching."

It seems incredible to me, that an intelligent man can take two such conflicting positions and attempt to present them as the truth; but such is the obtuse reasoning of Judaism.

The false idea that Christ was a Jew and His teachings an offshoot of Judaism, is held by all three of these Jewish authors. But we must notice that they still admit that "there is something contrary to the world outlook of Judaism in Christ's teachings," and that "this new teaching is irreconcilable with the spirit of Judaism."

Adolph Harnach, one of the outstanding Christian theologians of the 20th Century said: "There the historical Jew, Jesus, disappears totally; virtually every word He taught is made to be of permanent and universal human interest. The messianic features are abolished entirely, and virtually no importance is attached to Judaism in its capacity of Jesus' environment. Jesus rose independently and so towered above contemporary Judaism, as to be untouchable by it." (This is a message that present day Christian theologians for the most part seem to have ignored.)

Looking forward from the Christian era nearly 2,000 years, it will surprise many readers that the Jews cannot be considered the ancient race they claim to be. Civilized man had occupied the land of Palestine long before the Jews appeared on the scene. They first appear in Biblical accounts, about the year 742 BC, which is almost 1200 years after the time of Abraham, (to call Abraham a Jew is a sign of ignorance, or intellectual dishonesty) in 2 Kings - when we find them fighting against Israel.

The original home of the Semitic people was undoubtedly near the country we know as Arabia, which is now a hot and arid land, part of what is called the "fertile crescent." The Western arm of this crescent reaches southward along the Eastern shore of the Mediterranean Sea and is today known as Palestine. In the East, it broadens out into the valley of the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers, which in ancient times was called the Land of Sumer, or Mesopotamia. Long before these Semitic people came out of Arabia, this eastern arm was occupied by a highly civilized people known as Sumerians, who were not Semites. (See J.H. Braested - THE CONQUEST OF CIVILIZATION.)

Monuments in this land date back to at least 5000 BC and their translations place them in this area before the Great Flood. At the height of their power, they ruled as far westward as Asia Minor, and the islands of the Aegean Sea.

These people had the earliest written language in Asia, which furnished the basis for the Assyrian cuneiform writing. They had a highly developed and involved system of worship. Their ideas of worship were copied by the first Hebrew (not Jew) settlers in this area about 1451 BC.

It is only within the last hundred years or so, that modern archeology has recovered from the ancient buried cities of Mesopotamia, evidence that these people were not native to this area, but came from somewhere to the north.

The latest writings on this subject by Dr. L.A. Waddell, *THE MAKERS OF CIVILIZATION*, (1929) holds to the view supported by archaeological evidence, that from the Land of Sumer, these people spread east to the Indus Valley, then south, carrying the Sanskrit language and Indo-European culture into India itself.

These white skinned people, came in successive waves, as Medes, Persians, Hittites, Scythians, and among those who settled in Palestine, they were known as Canaanites.

A few of the people we now know as Jews, were those Hebrews who came back from the Babylonian captivity (probably less than 15%). They were a mixed crowd who brought back a religion which had been contaminated from the worship of the true God, to the Babylonian occultism known as Talmudic Judaism. From priests of the Most High God, they came back with Rabbis, who were supposed to counsel with God, and who became intermediaries between God and man, contrary to all true Hebrew teaching.

Just as Judaism is anti-Christ, it is also anti-national by nature and wherever it is practiced it has failed as a nation. It failed nationally and was overthrown and almost destroyed by the Romans in 70 AD when their holy city Jerusalem was razed and burned. Instead of accepting defeat and making the best of it under an efficient governmental system, as the Galileans did, they became a "parasite" people wherever they went, and by means of their Talmud organized and perfected their plans for preying on and ultimately subjecting all mankind to their nefarious purposes. Remember how the Apostle Paul characterized them in 1 Thess. 2:15, when he said: "...they have persecuted us (Christians), and they please not God, and are contrary to all men." This is an excellent character analysis of the International Jew.

Jews have always been a notorious failure in the matter of self-government when left to themselves. In their contact with others, their loyalty is always to the tribe. This is true of most American Jews, who have "dual citizenship." When the "chips are down," you can expect them to support Zionism, not what is best for America. It has been proven thus too many times to even argue about it.

Centuries before Christ appeared on the scene, Jews were viewed as the enemies of man kind, no matter where they were, for almost without fail, they were connected with the unsavory practices of "usury," and crooked business dealings, along with a dirty, immoral life style which most people, even non-Christians, hated. This was the reason Jews were kicked out of every European country at some time or other. It was not because they were God's Chosen People, as Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe love to tell us.

When Russia fell to Jewish Bolshevism, it was the son of a Jewish rabbi, who directed the destruction of the Christian church in Russia. (See New York Herald Tribune, Magazine Section, April 16, 1934.)

Jewish authorities of the time, bragged about their part in making the Revolution a success, and when red Rabbi Steven Wise was asked what he thought about Communism, he replied: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism." The Jewish writer M. Hermalin, writing from New York City in 1917, said: "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews. We have created secret societies and planned the Reign of Terror.:

The AMERICAN HEBREW, leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, in its September 10, 1920 edition said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a NEW WORLD ORDER. What happened in Russia, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world."

There is no excuse for any Christian not to know that countless millions of their brethren were murdered by those people their false shepherds now call God's Chosen, and that the future of Christianity, if it falls into Jewish hands, will be bleak indeed.

The number of Christians murdered under Jewish supervision in Russia will probably never be known this side of eternity, but it exceeds by many times, the so-called Jewish holocaust of World War II, where it falsely contended that 6-million Jews perished, when according to their own statistics, there were never more than 3.6-million Jews in German occupied territory and many of them escaped before the Nazi took control.

But Jewish propaganda in American churches being what it is, our Christian people bemoan the persecution of Jews, while completely overlooking the suffering caused to our own people by these anti-Christ parasites. Authentic records show that during the opening days of this Jewish Revolution, 31 bishops, 1,650 priests and ministers, and over 2-million Christian laymen, were murdered under Jewish control. (This included the Czar and his family who were brutally murdered by Jewish assassins.)

If we were to take to heart the record of the Jewish led, Jewish instigated, Jewish financed Bolshevik Revolution in Russia and see it as a warning; every non-Jew, especially if they were Christian, should become concerned for the welfare and safety of themselves and their families, for they are the future target of Judaism, no matter what your "Jew tainted" pastor tells you to the contrary.

While Judaism often attaches the International label to itself, it is at heart anti-national. It claims to be the source of Christ and His Gospel, in spite of all historical facts which proves otherwise. It preaches "pacifism," while carrying on unrelenting warfare against everyone who is not a Jew. It's "soap box" orators stir up discontent and are at the bottom of the racial hatred which is tearing America apart and which threatens "racial warfare." For decades, it has been known that the Jewish overlords of America, plan to use Blacks as "cannon fodder," in a racial war, they hope will bring them into their NEW WORLD ORDER.

Judaism has been successful in "hoodwinking" the bulk of Christianity into a sense of false security, which cries out "Peace and safety!" The Apostle Paul tells us in 1 Thess. 5:3, that when this happens, "sudden destruction cometh upon them ... and they shall not escape." Today in many of our Christian churches, Jewish influence has set up "non-resistance" to evil. With hordes of paid "prostitutes" in the form of "pastoral spies", Judaism has infiltrated the Christian church and is ever on the alert to catch Christians unaware, using secret intrigue, wherever it can and adopting one subversive method in one Christian country and another elsewhere.

The false doctrine known as the Rapture, has been one of Judaism's most potent weapons, as it has kept countless Christians from becoming "front line soldiers" for Jesus Christ, while relegating them to the role of "foxhole dwellers," who fold their holy hands in prayer, asking God to Rapture them out of the mess which was caused by their apathy.

This form of JUDAISM, which is the enemy to White Christian civilization must be EXPELLED AND OUTLAWED if White Christian civilization is to survive! This is your only choice and the time has come when Christians MUST decide between CHRIST or the ANTI-CHRIST OF JUDAISM! It is a matter of LIFE OR DEATH!

While Judaism has repudiated the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION, and called them counterfeit, (accompanied by loud "Amens" from many Christian leaders), they cling to

their TALMUD, which teaches the same thing found in the PROTOCOLS.

So as we look deeper into the problem, we find that the liberalism which is destroying the strength of Christianity, is a "Jewish brain child."

When the Peace Pact of Westphalia was signed in 1648, ending the Thirty Year War, the foundation of modern nationalism was laid down. It was:

- 1) A state MUST have independence or sovereignty.
- 2) A state MUST have judicial equality, and;
- 3) A state MUST have a territorial domain.

The Jews, known as Israeli in Palestine, do not have a nation as such, for they have never had the attributes of Statehood and have no legal or moral right to be in the "family of nations."

A parasite organization, such as that presented by the Jews in Palestine, is fundamentally the reverse of that of a nation. The latter is set up to allow the greatest degree of personal liberty possible. In a genuine Republic its basis lies in the reservation of all liberty of action to the individual, as long as he does not harm his fellow man in any way. Hence we have the legal principle, that the State should govern it's people as little as possible. This ideal rests on the integrity of the individual to govern himself.

In a society of delinquents, this idea would be sheer stupidity. The State contemplates a peaceful objectivity for its domain, and its defender, the army, navy and air force, is available as a security for its borders and its people.

But when you have a political and moral parasite, a course of action contrary to this takes place. It's defenders seek the center of the herd, from whose safety they can bellow defiance to the rest of the world. The synagogue, serves as such for the Rabbi, who feels free to pronounce anathema against any Christian who crosses or exposes the aims of Judaism. These are immediately labeled as "anti-Semitic," which along with the term "racist," is one of the worst accusations which can be made against anyone these days. The fact that Judaism is one of the worst discriminators and "racist" organizations in the world, seems to have little effect on the thinking of "brainwashed" Christians.

This "parasite" organization has distinct advantages for the parasite. It has a mass of membership to act as its contacting body with the outside world, which proves to be a convenient "smoke screen," from which it's leaders can carry out their subversive, destructive, anti-Christian activities.

When met with proofs of hostility, they always deny partnership, but never denounce the guilty. This is what I have against the many so-called "good Jews." While many of them say they are against the excesses of world Zionism, very few will speak out to admit the guilt of collective Jewry. Good Jews, who defend Zionism, automatically become the enemy of everything which is truly Christian, just as Christians who defend the anti-Christ's of Jewry, become traitors to Christ and Christianity. (See 2 John 11.)

Have you ever heard a Jew denounce Karl Marx, Weishaupt, Trotsky, Lenin, or Stalin? They know that when their international leaders succeed, and claim their rewards, all members of the tribe profit from it. This plus their fear of militant Jewish organizations such as the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE of the B'Nai B'rith, which is designed to keep the "little Jews" in line, will keep all but the bravest from speaking out against their brethren.

Then one of the most damaging things to Christianity, is that of having to deal with the "internal parasite." These are the "disease germs," we find in the pulpits of America. The Falwell's, the Robertson's, the Swaggarts, the Graham's, the Van Impe's of Christianity, who have worked their way into the healthy body of the church, secretly and insidiously destroying it from within. These are also our ENEMIES AND MUST BE DEALT WITH AS SUCH, if we are to SURVIVE!

JEWISH LEADERSHIP

Jewish leadership has never been known to stop at anything which will gain its desired ends, and no wonder that we find among their ranks, such famous crooks as Caiphas, Herod, Nero, Lenin, Weishaupt, Marx, Trotsky, Hertzl, Ginsberg, and don't forget Henry Kissinger and Alger Hiss. These men were vile enough to be especially chosen for their positions of importance in the schemes of International Judaism. Such tools are all the more fit for their positions, when they are morally rotten specimens such as Nero, Lenin, Marx, Kissinger, and yes, the moral perverts of Christianity, such as the Swaggart's and Bakker's of TV prominence.

These tools of International Judaism signify the degree of mental and moral decay, indicative of the race, or its proselytes. This was the same disease that produced the rottenness of the Babylonian Talmud as the primary basis of their anti-Christ religion.

While the Greeks reacted with disgust to evil creatures such as the Thersites in the Trojan War, the Jews on the contrary extol the monsters of depravity as their heroes and standard bearers. Men such as the terrorist murderer Menachem Begin, or the present Prime Minister Shamir, both of whom boast of their deeds of murder and terrorism, yet both of whom have been welcomed by our government, and by religious leaders such as Jerry Falwell. When Falwell first met Begin, he came close to repeating the words used by King Jehosaphat, the good king of Judah, as he visited wicked Ahab. In 2 Chron. 18:3 we read Jehosaphat's words: ". . . I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in this war."

Later, when Jehosaphat escaped destruction by the "skin of his teeth," he was warned by God's prophet in 2 Chron 19:2- ". . . Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." This is a warning many of our Christian ministers need to hear today!

It is stupidity of the lowest degree to argue that there are some "good Jews" to whom my criticism does not apply, and that they should not be held accountable for the actions of their racial leaders. In reply, I would have to answer that there is a battle to the death going on now between the forces of "light and darkness," between "good and evil," between "Christ and "anti-Christ." This battle has reached the point where it is about to break into violent action, aimed at Christians everywhere, just as it was at Russian Christians almost 75 years ago. When facing an enemy in open battle, there is no time to question whether there are good men among the enemy, especially when we see them giving silent assent to what the enemy is attempting to do. (I honor those few, such as Dr. Ben Freedman, Haviv Schrieber, and Alfred Lilienthal, who have had the courage to speak out against International Zionism, but they are few and far between.)

When the organization of Jewry is in our midst - as it most surely is - we MUST assume that every Jew is an enemy, and though we have given him citizenship, that does not make him an American. Remember the words from the Revolutionary War: "Put only Americans on guard tonight!"

Over two hundred years ago, the very wise elder statesman of America, Benjamin Franklin recognized the problem we face today, when he told our first Continental Congress: "Gentlemen, the Jew is an Asiatic," and warned that unless we prohibited them from access to this country, within 200 years they would seek to control it. Truer words were never spoken, and when Christian Patriots speak of ZOG (Zionist Occupied Government,) they are fairly describing our perverted government in "el cessepoole grande," Washington, DC.)

To forget that Jews do not think like Aryans, is to repeat the mistake that led to the "decline and fall of the Roman Empire."

The solidarity of International Jewry is not an easy obstacle to overcome. It exceeds that of all other diverse peoples in our midst. Yet, when we find a parasite in our midst, that is slowly draining our blood supply, no right thinking person, Christian or non-Christian, would blame us for using any method necessary to get rid of it and protect ourselves.

If we continue to tolerate this evil; if we spend our spare time watching their filthy, false TV presentations, listen to their degrading rock music, listen to the "brainwashing" lies of the media pundits, and those coming from the equally corrupt Baal pulpits of America, then we will be praising and supporting the enemy by our actions! Then they will "grow fat on our blood," and the seduced press will look on us as "democratic," "tolerant", "liberal" and "good guys," as we slip into the slavery of the ZIONIST NEW WORLD ORDER. God will say to us: "Depart from me, you who disobey my laws; I never knew you!" (Matt. 7:23; Luke 13:27.

As an alien who can exist in a Christian nation such as America, only by lying and cheating, the Jew is the perfect agent for Satan and his anti-Christ forces. For many centuries, the Christians in Europe made the "sign of the cross" when they met a Jew, because they knew they were the epitome of evil. Today, American Christians are more apt to embrace them and call themselves Zionist Christians. While the battle goes against Christianity, as it is now, because Christians have allowed the enemy to take charge, the time will come when the tide will turn. Our King has promised it. When that day comes, it may be too late for the Christian "turncoats," to attempt to "climb on the bandwagon of victory!"

JUDAISM ANALYZED!

With the many Jewish organizations in our midst, such as the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS; the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE; the various JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUES; the Jewish Masonic Lodge of B'NAI B'RITH; the KEHILLA of New York City, the JEWISH YEARBOOK, and many other sources which are open only to Jews, there is no excuse for Christians to not know that Judaism is a cult, not a religion. Most Christians can know the truth, if they so desire, no matter how strongly their pastors honor the anti-Christ's of Judaism. You have the option of believing Jesus Christ and His Word, or the projew sentiments of your seminary trained pastor.

1) JUDAISM is a cult, because it is organized along racial or tribal lines, instead of being based on religion as such. It rigidly commands the obedience of its members and makes their resentment felt to all who criticize them. (This is the major function of the ADL; that and keeping the "little Jews" in line.)

It's leadership is found among its Rabbis, who by virtue of the protection given them by their religious calling, can utter sentiments which in others would be called treason. (This is not true however with Christian pastors, many of who have been imprisoned by Jewish Judges and Prosecuting Attorneys, because they have refused to "bow the knee to the State.") Show me one Rabbi who has ever been imprisoned because of this. At this writing in 1992, over 265 Christian pastors are known to be incarcerated in American Prisons. Their crime? They stood against ZOG (Zionist Occupational Government).

2) Judaism, being a cult, must be considered as an ethnic group, whose aims and objectives are for the sole benefit of their race, no matter what methods must be used to bring it about. The Jewish Communal Register is an authority for this statement. It is a perpetual alien entity, by virtue of its "self-chosen, Chosen People" fetish. As aliens, they should not be allowed citizenship in any Christian country, since they are openly avowed enemies of our God, and His Son, our king.

3) Judaism is an unethical band, except among its own kind. According to its Talmud, it's hand is against the "goyim," the non-Jew, whom they consider to be animals, placed on earth by God to serve the Jews.

4) Judaism is a clandestine, secret organization, using various branches such as the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS, THE ADL, the B'Nai B'rith, it's local kehillas, it's YOUNG JUDEA and it's various JEWISH DEFENSE ORGANIZATIONS, for it's nefarious purposes. Most of these could be classified as anti-Christian, anti-American.

5) It is in effect a closed corporation, an industrial unit, if you will, whose power is used to keep the Jew in the "driver's seat," while hampering the Gentile in any way possible. (I use the word GENTILE, to refer to anyone who is not a Jew.)

In the financial field, it concentrates its "power of the purse" to control corporations and nations. It is like a gigantic octopus which is remorseless and persistent in its revenge against any which seek to stay its power, or expose its ulterior motives. It is the public enemy of all who are "non~Jews", which it will seek to destroy, unless it is first destroyed.

This Jewish thinking can be seen in the statement made by the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to London, Count Mensdorf in 918: "Israel (Jews) won the war (WW I); we made it; we thrived on it; we profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."

In 1852, Benjaim Disraeli, the Jewish Prime Minister of Britain, wrote: "The influence of the Jews can be traced in the last outbreak of the destructive principle in Europe. An insurrection takes place against tradition, against religion, against property..(Remember this statement was made before the Bolshevik Revolution) men of the Jewish race are always found at the head of every one of them. They cooperate with atheists; the most skillful accumulators of property ally themselves with Communists; this peculiar race ... touches the hand of all the scum and low castes in Europe: and all this because they wish to destroy ungrateful Christianity." (From THE LIFE OF LORD GEORGE BENTINCH, London, 1852. Notice he is not criticizing Jews, he is bragging about them. This same thing happened in 1918, when Trotsky with 247 Jews, the scum of the New York City's East Side, went to Russia with \$20-million in gold, donated by the Jew banker, Jacob Schiff.)

On page 23, in his book YOU GENTILES, Jewish author Maurice Samuels says: "I do not believe the primal difference between Gentiles and Jews is reconcilable. You and we may come to an understanding, but never to a reconciliation. There will be irritation among us as long as we are in intimate contact."

On page 152, of this same book he writes: "In everything we (Jews) are the destroyers - even in the instruments of destruction to which we turn to for relief. The very socialism, and internationalism through which our choked spirit seeks utterance, which seems to threaten your way of life, are alien to our spirits, demands and needs."

On page 155 - "We Jews, we the destroyers will remain the destroyers. Nothing that you can do will meet our demands and needs..."

Bert Hect, the well-known Jewish Hollywood writer, showed typical Jewish contempt for Christ when he wrote in one of his books: "One of the finest things done by the Jewish mob was the crucifixion of Christ. Intellectually it was a splendid gesture! But trust the mob to bungle it! If I would have had charge of the execution of Christ, I would have shipped him to Rome and would have fed him to the lions. They (Christians) could never have made a Savior out of mincemeat." Remember, these are the same folks some of your pastor's constantly refer to as the "apple of God's eye." (Men such as Jerry Falwell, Billy Graham, Jack Van Impe, and David Webber, frequently do!)

If "corporations have no souls," then it follows that those who manage them can have none either. This is essentially true of Judaism.

It requires a great deal of courage and brains on the part of a Gentile (non~Jew) to stand against the power of Judaism. The Gentile, especially the white Aryan, in his love for freedom, including free competition, seldom combines against the Jewish octopus, as the Jews continually do. The Jew prefers shelter and easy success by identifying himself with his racial or religious parasites. We hear

much about the "Oil octopus," the "steel octopus," but these are not bound together by race, unless they are Jew led, which many are. They are not protected by law as a religion. While they are supremely selfish, they are not usually hostile, except to anything which slows down or stops their gains. But the International Jewish octopus, as shown in their Talmud, has a malicious hostility and vindictiveness which goes far beyond its gains, and clothes the entire devilish hypocrisy with a show of religion which our laws forbid us to touch. So strong has this Jewish force become in the countries of Christendom, that they openly attack the Christian religion, while they themselves are protected from retaliation by the Christian element. To further the confusion, much of the Christian world has been "brainwashed" into believing that these anti-Christians are God's Chosen, even though our Lord clearly indicated they are not. (See John 10:26).

There are fools among our secular and religious families who praise the Jew for his business ability. Yet it is eloquent testimony to the capability of the average Gentile, that he can fight his battle for a living, and enjoy his own rugged individualism, his freedom, and his pride in manhood as a producer. For he is not a parasite like the Jew. Merely contrast the Aryans spirit of freedom and independence, the things Christ preached, and contrast this, if you dare, with the cowardice that resides within the parasite. Then tell me, that you want this country to come under their control. Industrial freedom is impossible where parasites abound and our entire economic system in the Free World today, is under the control of Jewish parasites.

Not only is Judaism a "parasitic" religion, they love to brag about it. In the JEWISH COMMUNAL REGISTER, published by the Kehillah of New York City, volume 1917-1918, it states, under the title YOUNG JUDEA, PAGE 1936: "The purpose of YOUNG JUDEA is twofold. It aims to foster or even arouse, if need be, the Jewish consciousness among the Jewish youth which is so necessary for the full realization of the Jewish life; and, secondly, it endeavors to direct Jewish work among the youth along nationalistic and more particularly Zionist lines.. the organization insists that Jewish life devoid of nationalistic elements is lacking in one of the most essential elements.

"The YOUNG JUDEA ideal, however, is something much greater than just outlined. We fondly look forward to the day when the Young Judea idea is no longer locally American, but shall unite as one powerful organization on the common platform of service to the cause of Zionism, all Jewish youth in the world."

It is interesting to note that foreign Jews were most prominent in these Jewish Youth Organizations - Jews who obviously did not consider themselves to be American.

The Young Judeans openly confess their purpose to train children from the age of ten to twenty to "look forward to the day when the young Judea idea is no longer America."

A parasite can never be a loyal American, and should never be given citizenship, even if born in this country. One result of this Jewish youth training, has been an increasing insolence and rudeness on the part of Jewish youth, especially in the institutions of higher learning. As mentioned before, I encountered this while lecturing on college campuses during the Vietnam War. 100% of the radical elements which were tearing our colleges apart, were Jewish led, men like Jerry Rubin, Abbie Hoffman, etc. Their rude and profane insolence was unbelievable. They were encouraged in their insolence by adult Jews such as the lawyer Kunstler.

The American Jewish Committee Report (p.1413) mentions its objectives to defend the civil and religious rights of Jews around the world, and cites the "terrible Russian massacres of Jews in 1903 and 1905," which shocked the civilized world. But historical facts for that period show no massacres. Instead it shows a Jewish attempt to overthrow the legitimate Russian government, which was put down by government forces, and its perpetrators, who were mostly Jews, were punished under Russian law.

On p. 1416 of this same report they admit to raising a considerable sum of money from what they call the "gullible goyim," to help the criminal element in Russia, which they called "innocent victims."

It is also interesting to note that it was the American Jewish Committees, who in 1909 exerted enough pressure on our American Congress, that they dropped from the Census Reports a section that gave a person's religious preference. Evidently, for some reason or other, Jews do not want the Gentile world to know how many there are in America.

They also opposed at this time (1909), a movement which sought to deprive Asiatics of the privilege of becoming naturalized citizens. They (the Jews) believed that this law could be used against them, since most of them are Asiatic. This certainly makes sense today, when we realize that according to their own statistics, fully 90% of world Jewry today is made up of the "round headed" "Judeo-Mongrels" known as Ashkenazis, who have always been the one's most hostile to the American Way of Life. These are Jews like Golda Meier, and Menachem Begin, who came from a Khazar background and whose ancestors never set foot in Palestine. Alfred Lilienthal, the renowned Jewish author, in his book THE ZIONIST CONNECTION says: "I would not be surprised if some of my gentile readers do not have more right to the Land of Palestine than Menachem Begin."

Since the "turn of this century," America has been inundated by Ashkenazim Jews, most of whom have come direct from Russia. They often boast in their Yiddish publications, how they have been able to defeat American immigration restrictions.

The operations of the American Jewish Committees, which expend enormous sums for the relief of "suffering Jews" (?) here and abroad, reads more like a chronicle of racketeers, who have squandered vast sums, often sucked from gullible Christians under the cloak of religion. This has been done, with the help of many Christian leaders, and has been for the furtherance of the anti-Christ's of Greater Judaism.

THEY HAVE NOT CHANGED IN 2,000 YEARS!

The Roman historian, Tacitus, (Vol.11, p.264) tells us that "while the Assyrians, and after them the Medes and Persians were masters of the East, of all the nations held in subjugation, the Jews were the vilest." (See Jeremiah 24.)

The French historian Renan, commenting on Jewish persecution through the ages said: "Antipathy against the Jews was universal in the ancient world. It cannot be without reason, (This reason is not that they are hated by Satan, because they are God's people, as Baptist evangelist Van Impe would have us believe.) that they were the victims of slaughter, When every nation and age persecutes you, there MUST needs be some motive behind it. Down to our day, the Jew has pushed his way everywhere, claiming common rights. But in fact, the Jew would never stand upon common right; he would hold to his peculiar law; he would insist upon the privileges open to all, and his exceptional privileges in the bargain. He claims the advantages of nationality without being a nation. No people could tolerate this . . . The tolerant foreigner may be of service to a country, as long as he does not interfere in the affairs of that country. There is no justice in claiming family rights in a house which you have not built." (Ernest Renan, ANTI-CHRIST, p.206).

On page 93 of this same book, Renan, commenting on Rome's problems with the Jews, said: "It would have needed perfection itself not to be exasperated by that narrow and haughty temper, that hostility to Greek and Roman culture, that ill-will towards all mankind, which a surface knowledge took to be the essence of Judaism." Isn't this what the Apostle Paul talked about in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, when He said: "They (Jews) please not God and are contrary to all men?"

Ovid Publius, the Roman historian in his book OVIDUS NASCO, said: "They (Jews) are corrupters and tempters and highly inventive of everything concerning the lower forms of sensual pleasure." you Christians who support them, can't or won't you see that they are behind the corruption in Hollywood; on TV; that they are the major supporters of dope, prostitution, homosexuality and abortion? Can't you see this, or are you too stubborn to look at the facts or maybe you are one of those sad Judeo-Christians who have been completely "brainwashed" by the propaganda of the

Anti-Christ's until you believe their Jewish fables!

Diodorus Sicus, another Roman historian (BC 20 - AD 20) said of the Jews: "The friends of Antiachus had advised him to expel the Jews, as they would not mix with others, and regarded e

Seneca Lucius Annaeus, (BC 3 - AD 65) said: "These pestilential people have known how to acquire such influence that they, the vanquished, dictate laws to us, the victors." (Today, they are doing this same thing, in every nation of Christendom.)

Appolinus of Tyanna said: "The Jews have been in revolt, not only against the Romans, but against all humanity."

St. Justin (AD 103 - 167) said: "The Jews are hated by all mankind. They are behind all the persecution of Christians."

Tertullian, (AD 169 - 230) said: "The Jews formed the breeding ground of all anti-Christian action."

St. Thomas Aquinas said: "The Jews should not be allowed to keep what they obtain from others through usury."

Martin Luther (1485 - 1546), the Great Reformer said of them: 'Tis a pernicious race, oppressing all men by their usury and rapine. If they give a prince or magistrate a thousand florins, they extort 20,000 from their subjects as payment. We must ever be on guard against them." (This of course is what has happened in America, where our economy was taken over in 1913 by the Federal Reserve System, made up of eight privately, Jew owned banks. They have bled us white ever since.)

Napoleon I, (1769- 1821)said: "I decided to improve the Jews, but I do not want any more of them in my kingdom. Indeed, I have done all to prove my scorn for the most vile nation in the world."

Peter the Great, Czar of Russia (1672 - 1725) said: "I prefer to see in my land Mohammedans and heathen rather than Jews. For the latter are crooks and swindlers."

Paul Krueger, President of South Africa in the middle 1800's said: "If it were possible to eject the Jews from this country without incurring war with Great Britain, then the problem of everlasting peace would be settled in South Africa." Today, the white government of South Africa, for all intents and purposes, is under Jewish control, just as we are in the United States.

The Honorable Mr. Cudendyk, Netherlands Minister to St. Petersburg, Russia, in 1918, said of the Jews: "Bolshevism is organized and worked by Jews whose one object is to destroy."

David Francis, American Ambassador to St. Petersburg, Russia, in 1918, said: "The Bolshevik leaders, mostly of whom are Jews, and 90% whom are returned exiles, care little about Russia or any other country, but are internationalists and are trying to start a world-wide social revolution."

Gen. Ulysses Grant, Civil War general on the Union side, wrote to Major General Hurlbut, Jackson, Mississippi - "Refuse all permits to come south of Jackson for the present. The Israelites (Jews) should especially be kept out." Signed, Nov. 9, 1862.

Following this, on Dec. 17, 1862, was General Order #11, which said in part: "The Jews as a class are violating every regulation of trade established by the Treasury Department and also Department Orders, and are to be expelled from this Department within twenty four hours of this order."

Shortly thereafter, these Special Orders were rescinded by a Special Order which came from Army HQ in Washington, D.C. It most probably did not come from President Lincoln, but from Gen. Halleck who was an "arm chair" soldier and friendly with the Jews.

Rabbi Stephen Wise, one of the best known Jewish leaders and President of the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS in the 1930's and President of the COUNCIL OF AMERICAN RABBIS, said of Communism: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism!" As a defense witness in a libel suit in Chicago, in 1946, where the CHICAGO JEWISH SENTINEL was being sued, Wise said: "The Talmudic Laws and traditions are to us of Jewish faith today, our guide and rule of conduct, as

the days when our people were a nation in Palestine. I am not an American Jew, I am a Jewish American."

In 1934, the Jewish author Samuel Roth, in his book JEWS MUST LIVE! wrote:

"Jewish history has been tragic to the Jews and no less tragic to the neighboring nations who have suffered them. Our major vice of old, as of today, is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and the good nature of the rest of the world.

"But despite our faults, we would never have done so much damage to the world if it had not been for our genius for evil leadership . . . Granted our parasitism . . . For the first of all creeds is that Jews MUST live. It does not matter how, by what, or to what end. Jews must live!"

He then went on to list the reasons why Jews have been and are now despised: their corrupt and corrupting business and professional practices which ultimately led to their expulsion from country after country throughout the history of western civilization.

During World II, the outstanding General on both sides was without doubt, General George Smith Patton, Jr. Today, attempts have been made to blacken his name, by the same enemy who seeks to destroy Christianity. It was probably because of his outspoken contempt for those in our government who were deliberately attempting to weaken us.

He was a hot tempered man who scorned subterfuge and who spoke his mind. He hated Jewish led Communism and recognized it as a worse enemy than Naziism. This was at a time when the political trend was for American detente with the USSR.

Here are some of his thoughts, as he saw the deliberate manner in which Franklin D. Roosevelt, Winston Churchill, and Dwight David Eisenhower, were selling out this country and all of Eastern Europe to the Mongolian hordes of Communism.

As he looked at what was happening to Post-War Germany, he remarked: "It is very probable, and to me seems eminent, that the doctrines being executed are those promulgated by Morgenthau at the Quebec Conference which was not approved by either our Secretary of War, or the Secretary of State. It was at this meeting in which Morgenthau and later Roosevelt, copying him, stated that Germany was to be de-industrialized and demilitarized, and turned into an agricultural state."

"I can't see how Americans can sink this low. It is Semitic, (Jewish), I'm sure of it."

"Today, I received a letter...in which we were told to give the Jews special accommodations. If for the Jews, then why not for Catholics and Mohammedans?"

"We are also turning over to the French several hundred thousand prisoners of war to be used as slave labor in France. It is amusing to recall that we fought the Revolution in defense of the rights of man and the Civil War to abolish slavery and now we have gone back to both principles.

"This stuff about fraternization is all wet.. All that sort of writing is done by Jews to get revenge. Actually, the Germans are the only decent people left in Europe."

"I also wrote to Secretary of War, Mr. Stimson on the question of pro~Jewish influence in the military government of Germany."

"Frankly, I am opposed to this war criminal stuff, it is Jewish. I am opposed to sending POW's to work as slaves in foreign lands, where many will be starved to death."

"Evidently this virus started by Morgenthau and Baruch is Jewish revenge against all Germans. Harrison and his associates indicate that they feel German civilians should be removed from their houses for the purpose of housing displaced persons... It is against my Anglo-Saxon conscience to remove a person from a house, which is punishment without due process of law... Harrison thinks that Displaced Persons are human beings, which they are not, and this applies especially to the Jews who are lower than animals. I remember in Sicily, when General Gay said: 'It isn't a question of people living with dirty animals but of animals living with dirty people.' They have never seen a

Displaced Jew."

"Today, we drove to a Jewish Camp . . . established in what was once a German hospital. The buildings were in a good state of repair when the Jews arrived, but were in a bad state when we got there. They have no sense of human relationships. They decline, were practicable, to use latrines, preferring to relieve themselves on the floor. At Yom Kippur, we entered a large wooden building they called a synagogue, so General Eisenhower could speak to them. It was filled with the greatest stinking bunch of humanity I have ever seen.. The head rabbi was dressed in fur that was similar to that worn by Henry VIII and was very filthy. The smell was so terrible, I almost fainted and three hours later, I lost my lunch just thinking about it."

"Yesterday, General Craig told me he had visited another Jewish camp, in which he found men and women using adjacent toilets which were not covered in any way although screens had been made available to them. The Jews were too lazy to put them up."

"Craig said that conditions were unspeakable, and in one place he found ten people, six men and four women, occupying one bed . . . In my personal opinion no people could have sunk to this level of degradation in the space of four years."

"There is strong Semitic influence in the press. They are trying to do two things: First, implement Communism, and second see that all businessmen who are of German ancestry and non-Jewish, are thrown out of their jobs. They have utterly lost all Anglo-Saxon concepts of justice and feel that a man should be kicked out of work, merely because someone said he was a Nazi. They were shocked when I told them this should not happen without proof of guilt before a court of law."

"I called General McBride today about the density of population in one camp. He told me that it would be necessary to use force to get the Jews to move into adequate quarters. He said that although there was adequate space, the Jews crowd together and refuse to use the latrine. Garbage was piled in one corner of the room, and that was used as a latrine. The Jews were only forced to desist from their nastiness and clean up their mess, when my men threatened to use their bayonets."

"I know about the Lost Tribes of Israel, but this could not apply to the Tribe of Judah from which these current sons of bitches have descended. My personal opinion is that this is a lost tribe - one which has lost all sense of decency!"

Today, in America in particular, countless thousands of pastors in Fundamental and Evangelical Christian churches refuse to recognize the truth of both Scripture and revealed history. They know that the Jews hate Jesus Christ and His church. They know that the anti-Christ's of communism who murdered countless millions of their Christian brethren, were led by Jews. But they are so closely bound up by their church doctrine, which has been subverted to teach that the people Christ said were His enemies, are now His Chosen, that this lie has become encased in their minds in concrete, so that it will take the power of "Holy Spirit dynamite, (truth)" to blow it loose to where they will accept the truth and come out from under the domination of the Judaizers who openly state their desire to destroy Christianity.

These explosions between Jews and those they contemptuously call "goyim," have been going on for over two thousand years and as Renan, said, quoting from Strabo a noted geographer of antiquity: "They (the Jews) have invaded every city, and it is hard to find a place in the world that has not received their tribe, or more correctly, accepted their domination." Renan concludes by saying: "Two elements as opposite as fire and water could not mingle thus without constant danger of the most awful explosion." IT IS COMING SOON!

THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD

To understand modern Jewry, the non-Jew MUST have some knowledge of Jewish religious life, which is revealed in a set of books which Jewish religious authorities call "the life blood of Judaism," the Babylonian Talmud.

Many Christians think of this work as comparable to our Bible. It is not! It is a compilation of Sacred writings of Jewish religious leaders over a period of 1,000 years, beginning in Babylon about 500 BC, and being completed at the Jewish religious seminary in Alexander, Egypt, about 500 AD.

There are actually two Talmuds, the Jerusalem Talmud, and the Babylonian, which is more complete, and which is considered by modern Jewish religious leaders as their Bible.

To those Christians who read this book, and still believe the Jews follow the teachings of Moses, let me quote from the words of the Master Himself. In (John 5:46, 47) when the Jewish religious leaders told Him how they revered and followed Moses, the King replied: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me, for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?"

In Rodkinson's translation of the Talmud from Hebrew to English, he admits in his preface to Volume I, that he has removed some of the things which might lead to misunderstanding and misrepresentation. This is a dangerous thing to do, without the authority of the sanctioning body.

The Soncino edition of the Babylonian Talmud, is the most popular with modern Jews, and is the one they consider to be official.

Jacob Elan Conner, the man from whom much of this information was taken, used the Rodkinson Edition in his comments. This was the sanitized version.

The Talmud is not a single volume like the Bible, but is made up of 63 volumes which fill a 12 foot book shelf.

The Talmud was originally translated into English for the benefit of young Jews who could not read Hebrew, but they learned that this gave the English speaking "goyim," the opportunity to know what their religious book really taught, even though there is the pronouncement of the death penalty in the Talmud for any "goyim" who reads it, or any Jew who helps him in his endeavor. This would indicate to me, that the Jew does not want the Gentile to know what his religious book says about them. It's strange that one can go into most any religious book store and get copies of the Scriptures for many religions, only the Jewish religion seems to strive for secrecy. Rodkinson in his preface to Volume I says: "The modern Jew is the product of the Talmud, and every attack against it is an attack upon the Jew." Could it be that the contents of the Talmud are one of the reasons for this attack? We shall see.

Many Christians mistakenly suppose that the modern Jew studies the Old Testament, especially the books of Moses, sometimes called the Torah. But the Torah and the Talmud are "light years" apart in their teachings.

The Talmud is an immense conglomeration of "hair-splitting" religious nonsense, coming from the solemn old rabbis of Judaism, as they dabbled with problems of life, death and human conduct, like children playing with matches in a powder magazine.

These rabbis were mainly concerned with the "tradition of the elders," the sin Jesus condemned more than any other thing. As he said in Matthew 23:23, "Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithes of mint and anise, and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy and faith..."

The rabbis who wrote the Talmud were slaves to the "tradition of the elders." This came first in their life, before truth, or love of God, to the point where Christ said of them "In vain do they (the Jewish religious leaders) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." (Matthew 15:9, Christ was quoting from Isaiah 29:18.)

To any honest student of the Talmud, its distinct Jewishness cannot be repudiated. While the Jews have spent much time and money trying to convince the Christian world that the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION are fake. Yet they accept the Talmud, which confirms all the

major premises of the PROTOCOLS. The only way Jewry can repudiate the PROTOCOLS, is by repudiating the TALMUD, because it is filled with damning evidence against them and their spurious religion.

When we notice how strict the Jew is in allowing non-Jews to review his religion, we have a first hand illustration of Jewish intolerance, especially when the power is theirs. When they are not in power, they compromise in any manner necessary to get benefits for their people.

In Volume VIII, page 149, the Talmud speaks about four kinds of capital punishments: by stoning; by beheading; by strangling; and by burning alive. While all these deaths are classified as "capital punishment," only beheading would be recognized among civilized nations. On page 139, it says: "All who are stoned are also hanged; the sages said only a blasphemer and or idolater were hanged, a male with his face towards the people, and the female with her face towards a tree."

The refinement of Jewish cruelty can be seen in that those who were "burned," were burned from the inside first, and then the outside. The Talmud describes it thusly: "The sinner was placed in waste knee deep. Then placing a twisted cloth of coarse material within a soft one, they wound it around his neck. One of the witnesses pulled one end towards himself, the other doing the same thing to force his mouth open. Meanwhile the executioner lights the string (wick) and thrusts it into his mouth, so that it flows down through his inwards and shrinks his entrails. Should the culprit die before the string is thrust into his mouth, then the law of burning has not been properly executed, and therefore his mouth must be opened forcibly with a pair of pinchers. Meanwhile the lighted string is thrust into his mouth so that it may reach his intestines."

This description is taken from the expurgated edition. Can you see anything in the teachings of Jesus which might reflect this background? Even the harsher teachings of Moses, does not sanction this act of unbelievable cruelty. Yet if we were to look into sanction this act of unbelievable cruelty. Yet if we were to look into the torture and murder of Russian Christians by Jewish thugs, this description is merely child's play to what they actually did.

There are 39 acts enumerated in the Talmud which call for the death penalty by stoning, for desecration of the Sabbath. Each one can cover scores of acts. Thus the act of "plowing," would cover, digging in your garden on the Sabbath, weeding, fertilizing, etc. Here is one example of the "nit picking" of Talmudic Judaism. "Sewing with two stitches on the Sabbath was worthy of death, if more than two knots were made."

"Grinding," - such as chopping vegetables, or splitting wood for kindling was worthy of the death penalty if committed on the Sabbath.

"Hammering," which could consist of striking two stones together merited the death penalty.

"Carrying" of such items as hay or straw was forbidden on the Sabbath, if it was more than a mouthful for a cow, or stubble more than a kid could get into it's mouth. The death penalty was pronounced for this heinous act.

"Paring finger or toe nails," on the Sabbath merited the death penalty, for the sages said: "One who pares his nails on the Sabbath, either by means of his nails or teeth; or who plucks hair from his head or lip, is according to the rabbis guilty of death." You Judeo-Christians who "bite your nails," better watch out for your Jewish friends may "do you in." Also, a woman who braided her hair on the Sabbath was culpable.

Here is some more of their "hair-splitting": "One who plucks something from a perforated flower pot is culpable; from a flower pot that is not perforated he is not culpable." (Vol.1, page 181.)

Can you begin to understand why, in the midst of all this religious nonsense, an unknown prophet from Galilee, who causes the blind to see, casts out demons, and heals people on the Sabbath, and who, horror of horrors allows His disciples to pluck ears from the standing corn on the Sabbath, would come under condemnation by these hypocrites of Judaism? The ones He called "whited sepulchres and poisonous snakes," no wonder they set about to kill Him.

The ancient Jewish penalty for desecrating the Sabbath was stoning, and then hanging with their face towards the public. But would you be so bold as to tell me that the good news of the Kingdom, which was preached by our Savior, came from this heathen religion?

In Volume I, appendix, page 381, the Jewish sages tell us of eighteen regulations which were put into force to protect the nation of Jewry from annihilation. There are some of them:

- 1) The Jews were prohibited from partaking of bread, and food which had been prepared by Gentiles.
- 2) They proclaimed that the children of all "goyim~" especially those who are Christian, as being "unclean." This poisoned the minds of Jews against all other people and led to the point where the Apostle Paul said they were "contrary to all men," (1 Thess. 2:15)
- 3) Proclaimed that foreign women were the deadliest enemies of the Jews, and went so far as to prohibit the women of Samaria from working as servants in Jewish homes.

It does not take a brilliant mind to see that this was a racial taboo, since the people who lived in Northern Palestine, were of the family of Abraham, although the "kingdom of Israel" was never connected with that of the Jews. It is also interesting to note that modern Jews, are in the forefront of all integration movements as long as it does not effect their race. The Jewish Encyclopedia goes so far as to state "Israelites were not of Je'wry." Thank God!

The real reason the Jews hated the Samaritans was that of envy. The land north of barren Judea was much more fertile and progressive than those whose capitol was in rugged Jerusalem. We can see by reading the parable of the Good Samaritan, that he was well enough off to have money to pay the innkeeper for the hapless stranger, while the Jews; the priests and Levites, all passed him by and were willing to give no help.

Some who attempt to defend the anti-Christ's of Judaism, say that their parasitic nature came about when the Roman General Titus destroyed their nation in 70 AD. But the laws that were followed in the Talmud, were laid down hundreds of years before the time of Christ, and came from the heathen occult background of Babylon.

About 100 years before Titus destroyed Jerusalem, one of the greatest of the Jewish sages, a Rabbi named Hillel said: "What is hateful to thee, do not to thy neighbor. This is the whole law." Notice how close this is in negative form to what Christ taught, in what we now call the Golden Rule. But Hillel's comment is completely destroyed in the Talmud, where in the Mishna volume, Sanhedrin 57, the Jewish rabbis clearly get around this profound statement by declaring: "where it is written Thou shalt do no injury to your neighbor, it is not said Thou shalt do no injury to a goy.

While Judaism loves to boast of its great Hillel, it is careful not to show how his teachings are nullified in the Talmud.

THE UNEXPURGATED TALMUD

There are several sources of the Talmud which have become available in an English translation. In most of these, the evil of the original volumes have been cleverly concealed. One of these was the translation of Rodkinson.

I have in my library a book written by the Jew, Dr. Jacob Neusner, in 1817. It is titled INVITATION TO THE TALMUD and was designed to cleverly "pull the wool over the eyes," of concerned Christians who wanted to know the truth about Talmudic teachings. It completely sanitizes the real Talmud. I have written about this in depth, in my book THE TALMUDIC INFLUENCE ON JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY.

Here are a few of the teachings as they come from the unexpurgated Babylonian Talmud, called the Soncino Edition. These will clearly show you, that the teachings of Christ and Christianity could not have come from this contaminated source. In fact, to say thus, is to border on blasphemy!

As mentioned earlier, the Soncino Edition was an English translation from Hebrew, made specifically for the Jews who could not read Hebrew.

Taking a text from Deuteronomy 7:6, (which was written about Israelites, not Jews. Since there were no people anywhere on earth at this time who were called Jews) we read: "For thou (Israel) are a holy people unto the Lord thy god; and the Lord hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all people that are on the face of the earth." (This is confirmed in the New Testament in 1 Peter 2:9, where we see why Israel was chosen as a "special, peculiar people." It was not to rule as a dictator, where "every Jew has 2,000 goyim slaves," as the Jews are taught in the Talmud, but to act as an Ambassador Race to spread God's message of redemption to all men everywhere, in fulfillment of God's promise to Abraham in Genesis 12:3.)

This scripture from Deuteronomy has been twisted around by the Talmudic sages to say: "You (Jews) are human beings but the nations of the earth are not human beings, but beasts." In Tosefa Erubim, Vol.111, we read: "On the house of the goy, one (Jews) looks as on the fold of cattle." During recent unpleasantness in Palestine, where an Israeli raid into Arab territory killed a number of women and children, a lady on a Radio Talk Show from Atlanta, Georgia, was speaking of the barbarity of the Israeli soldiers, when a Jewish woman called in to say: "What are you upset about, don't you know those Arabs are only animals" This is a typical Jewish attitude towards non-Jews.

In Talmudic volume (Baba Bathra, 54b) one reads: "The estates of the goy are like wilderness, who first settles in them has the right to them." Again in 55a: "If a Jew has struck his spade into the ground of a goy, he has become master of the whole."

This hardly coincides with the teaching of Christ of Galilee.

When Jews take the denial of private property to all but themselves - and this is the first plank of the Jewish inspired Communist Manifesto: "Abolition of property in land and application of all rents to public purposes" - and they have done this in every country which they have controlled, most notably China and the USSR, there is no way an honest person can draw a line between them and other thieves, robbers, and pirates.

SULCHAN ARUCH, is an authority which is regarded by Jews with special respect. Note this quotation from this volume called the CHOSEN HAMISZPAT, 425, 50: "Those who do not own (follow) Torah (Jewish Law) and the prophets must all be killed. Who has the power to kill them let him kill them openly with the sword; if not, let him use artifices (poisons) until they are done away with."

Foolish "brainwashed" Christians whose pastor's tell them these bandits are God's Chosen, need to look at Paul's words in Galatians 3:1, which paraphrased say: "Oh foolish American Christians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth?..."

An interesting common Jewish practice can be found in SCHULCHAN ARUCH, 1,136. It is called the KOL NIDRE OATH, which is taken by most Jews, religious and un-religious alike on the Day of Atonement. It says: "as vows, oaths, promises, engagements and swearing, which beginning this very day of reconciliation we intend to vow, promise, swear, and bind ourselves to fulfill, we are sorry for already, and they shall be annulled, acquitted, annihilated, abolished, valueless, unimportant, our vows shall be no vows, and our oaths no oaths at all."

How can we trust any Jew, whether he be a government official, a judge, a lawyer, a doctor, or whatever, when he takes an oath of office, knowing that his religious oath has made his oath of allegiance, to serve his country, of no value?

Once again, I challenge anyone to show me how this perverse thinking, fits in with anything taught by true Christianity. Christianity can not come from the same filthy source!

In SULCHAN ARUCH (CHOSEN HAMIUSZPAT, 28, ART, 3 & 4) we read: "If a goy wants a Jew to stand witness against another Jew in a court of law, and the Jew could give fair evidence, he is forbidden to do it; but if a Jew wants a Jew to be a witness in a similar case against a goy, he may do it."

Again in SANHEDRIN, 59a, ABODA ZORAH, 8-6: "Every goy who studies the Talmud, and every Jew who helps him in it ought to die."

The code of the Talmudic parasite says: "One (Jew) should and must take false oaths when the goys ask if our books contain anything against them. Then we (Jews) are bound to state on oath that there is nothing like that." This is why most Jewish leaders will claim there is nothing in the TALMUD which is Anti-Gentile, or Anti-Christ. But there is!

These, my Christian friends, are the dogmas of hell, no matter how cleverly the enemy, or your religious leaders try and camouflage them. They will be denied by the Jews, but they are there in their book. They will be denied by the Christian Zionist prostitutes, but they are revealed in the Talmud and in many other Jewish writings. History, both ancient and modern gives eloquent proof that the Christian religion could not have come from the same rotten source as Judaism!

Some of your pastors will no doubt reply that Jesus said: "Love your enemies, do good to them that despitefully use you, and persecute you." These men need to be reminded that Jesus also said in Matthew 23:13-35 - "Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees hypocrites! for ye shut up the Kingdom of Heaven against men; for ye neither go in yourself; neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows houses, and for pretense make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive great damnation." (condemnation).

"Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites: for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves . . ."

Vs 23 - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites: for ye pay tithes...and have omitted the weightier (more important) matters of the law, judgment, mercy and faith; these (tithes) ought ye to have done, and not leave the others undone."

Vs 25 - "Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites: for ye are like whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones and all unclean-ness."

Vs 31 - "Wherefore ye be witnesses, unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them that killed the prophets. Fill ye up the measure (portion) of your fathers. Ye serpents, you generation (Greek - offspring) of vipers (poison snakes), how can ye escape the damnation of hell?"

"Wherefore, behold, I send unto you (Jews) prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues (meeting places) and persecute them from city to city. That upon you (Jews) may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth from Abel.. Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation (offspring - not a period of time as many teach.)"

Vs 38 - "Behold your house (Gk - "oikos" meaning: dwelling; family; home; temple) is left unto you desolate (Gk - "eremos" meaning: "a wilderness; or lay waste.")

Do you mean to honestly tell me that you believe our Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ, could even possibly come from this unsavory crowd? or that His religion, which we call Christianity, could have come from this cesspool called Judaism?

Look to 1 John 2:22, 23, for a perfect definition of an anti-Christ, (and no group of people fits it as completely as do the Jews): "Who is a liar, but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? he is anti-Christ, that denieth the Father and the Son. WHOSOEVER denieth the Son, the SAME HATH NOT THE FATHER; he that acknowledgeth the Son has the Father also."

What must we as Christians do in our actions towards anti-Christ? Turn to 2 John 10,11 - "If any

come unto you, and bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Christ of God), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed (help him in any way,) for he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker of his evil deeds."

Now who are you going to believe? Your pastor who tells you the Jews are God's Chosen, whom we MUST help, or the Word of God which says they are His enemies, and if you help them in any way, "you become part of their evil designs?"

You MUST make the decision, and you will answer for it one day when you stand before the King. Will you listen to false teachers as they seek to lead you astray? If you do, be WARNED, you will be held accountable for their evil deeds.

EPILOGUE!

ORIGIN OF THE BLOOD.

The following is taken in part from an article that appeared in the September 1990 issue of my Newsletter, THE CHRISTIAN PATRIOT CRUSADER. It was written by my Assistant Editor, Harry L. Werner, Jr., Rte 2, Box 1137, Robesonia, PA 19551.

He quotes from a book titled THE CHEMISTRY OF THE BLOOD, written by a retired physician, Dr. M. R. De Haan.

"It is now definitely known that the blood which flows in an unborn babies arteries and veins is not derived from the mother, but is produced within the body of the fetus. It is after the male sperm has entered the ovum and a fetus has begun to develop, that the blood appears.

"It is unnecessary that a single drop of blood be given to the developing embryo within the womb of the mother. Scientists say that the mother provides the fetus with the nutritive elements for the building of the little body which forms in her womb, but all the blood which forms is formed by the embryo itself. From the time of conception to the time of birth, not one single drop of blood ever passes from the mother to the child.

A new living human cell consists of 46 chromosomes, half from the father and half from the mother. These contain the genes by which we pass on to our offspring our outward physical traits such as color of hair, eyes, etc. Blood plays no part in the determination of either race, or sex of offspring.

The mother's egg is the female chromosome, while the father's sperm contains both the female (X) and the male (Y) chromosome.

When a male's (X) fertilizes a woman's (X), the result will be a baby girl (XX). If the males' (Y) fertilizes the woman's egg, we have a male child (XY).

When you consider that Jesus Christ, our Savior was born of a woman who had never known a man sexually, and when you know that His mother's egg (X) had to be fertilized by the male (Y) to produce a boy, you can begin to see the miracle of His birth. Christ had no human father, unless you are willing to believe the lies put out by the Judaizers and doubters. Where did the male (Y) chromosome come from?

There are some who maintain that when Adam fell, his blood became contaminated and this was passed on to his descendants. If this teaching was followed to its logical conclusion we would have to believe that blood is sinful and this sin is inherited. This thinking is involved in the Roman Catholic teaching of the "Immaculate conception," which revolves around the principle that human blood is sinful, and therefore sin is inherited through the blood. (This theory was brought into the Catholic church hundreds of years after it's founding.)

The Bible tells us quite plainly that Christ, the "Lamb of God," "Was without spot or blemish." This

means to me that there was no contaminated blood in his veins. Therefore, according to Roman Catholic teaching, His earthly mother Mary had to be sinless.

But when we realize that blood in itself cannot be sinful - it does not lust or covet, nor is it tempted to sin - it is the FLESH that is sinful. In Romans 8:3, we read: "For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the FLESH, God sending His own Son in the likeness of sinful FLESH, and for sin, condemned sin in the FLESH." Hebrews 2:14 - "Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, He also Himself likewise took part in the same: that through death He might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil."

Nowhere does the Bible say that Christ came in the "likeness of sinful blood," but in the "likeness of sinful FLESH."

Jesus, just as you and I, was born of the sinful flesh of His mother Mary, although Catholic doctrine will try and tell you she was sinless. We know that she needed a Savior, and she acknowledges this in the "magnificat," found in Luke 1:46, 47. But Christ, her Son, did not sin, even though He was tempted as we are, (see Hebrews 2:17, 18).

Jesus was a "flesh and blood" man just as you and I. He had to be mortal in order to die as the Lamb of God. He received His mortality from His mother. His divinity from His Father, (Luke 1:35).

FOOTNOTE: The Greek word for "flesh" is SARX meaning "carnal nature," not "flesh and bones." The sin condemned here is the "carnal nature." This does not mean the Virgin Mary was sinless, since she too was a descendant of Adam.

But as His blood did not come from His mother, so, even if she was a Jewess, (which she was not, she was a Gal ilean) her blood would have no effect on her son.

OTHER WITNESSES

We have other witnesses which prove that Jesus was not a Jew. The Jews of His day, were known by their dark complexion and their Jewish looks. In Isaiah, speaking about the wicked Jews, the "corrupt figs," who had returned from Babylonian captivity with the perverted Talmudic religion of Judaism, the prophet said: "The show (Heb - "nakar" meaning: "to look at with recognition") of their countenance (face) doth witness (Heb - "ayd" meaning: "testify") against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not..." It is a strange phenomenon, but often young Jews, who do not have this "Jewish look" develop it as they grow older.

We should also remember that many modern day Jews, those who are mentioned in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, as "they who say they are Jews (Judeans) and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan," are of Khazar-Mongolian origin and therefore Asiatics. These make up at least 90% of Jewry, according to their own leaders and are known as Ashkenazi Jews. Many of these are fair haired and blue eyed.

It might be of interest to look at some ancient documents which describe Jesus. Modern critics will tell you that there are no known descriptions of Jesus, but this is not true. Most preachers and Bible scholars will tell you that we have no "eye witness" accounts of Jesus. Again not true! It is just not logical to believe that Jesus, who was well-known in Palestine during His three years of Kingdom ministry, would not have come to the attention of Rome. We know that he came into contact with the Roman Governor of Palestine, Pontius Pilate, and Herod of Galilee, from Scriptural accounts. The Romans were most meticulous in the keeping of records and we can reasonably assume that they had written records of Jesus, especially of His trial before Pilate. One such official document of historical records can be found in the Archoko Volume in the Congressional Library in Washington, D.C. There are other such accounts in the Vatican Library in Rome.

The Archko record gives an eye-witness account from Pontius Pilate, who testified that Jesus did not look like, or act like a Jew. Here is the account as it appears in this official record:

To Tiberius CAESAR, Emperor of Rome Noble Sovereign, Greetings:

Among various rumors that came to my ears there was one in particular that came to my attention. A young man it was said, had appeared in Galilee preaching with noble unction a new law in the name of the God who sent him. At first I was apprehensive that his design was to stir up the people against the Romans, but my fears were soon dispelled.

"Jesus of Nazareth spoke rather as a friend of the Romans than of the Jews. One day in passing by the place of Sibe, where there was a great concourse of people, I observed in the midst of the group a young man who was leaning against a tree, calmly addressing the multitude. I was told it was Jesus. This I could easily have suspected, so great was the difference between him and those who listened to him. His golden colored hair and beard gave to his appearance an almost celestial aspect. He appeared to be about thirty years of age. Never have I seen a sweeter or more serene countenance. What a contrast between he and his hearers with their black beards and tawny complexions!

Never have I heard in the words of the philosopher, anything that can compare with the maxims of Jesus. One of the rebellious Jews, so numerous in Jerusalem, asked Jesus if it was lawful to give tribute to Caesar, he replied: 'Render unto Caesar the things which belong to Caesar, and unto God the things which are God's.'

I wrote to Jesus requesting an interview with him at the praetorium and he came." (Think now for a moment on your own, without having some preacher tell you that this is fantasy. What would be so strange in this? Even though this meeting is not recorded in the Gospels, we know that most of what Christ did during His three years of public ministry was never recorded (See John 21:25)

Pilate's report to Caesar continues:

"You know that in my veins flows the Spanish mixed with Roman blood... When the Nazarene made his appearance, I was walking in my basilic, and my feet seemed fastened with an iron hand to the marble pavement, and I trembled in every limb as does a guilty culprit, though the Nazarene was as calm as innocence itself. When he came up to me and stopped, and by a signal sign seemed to say to me, 'I am here!' though he spoke not a word. For some time I contemplated with admiration and awe, this extraordinary type of man, a type unknown to our numerous painters... There was nothing about him that was repelling in its character and I felt awed and tremulous to approach him.

"Jesus, I said to him at last, 'Jesus of Nazareth, for the last three years I have granted you ample freedom of speech (it is not recorded anywhere, either in the Gospels, or Roman historical records, that the Romans ever attempted to suppress Christ's ministry.) nor do I regret it. Your words are those of a sage. I know not whether you have read Socrates or Plato, but this I know, there is in your discourse a majestic simplicity that elevates you above those philosophers.

". . . Your blood shall not be spilled,' I said, with deep emotion, 'you are more precious in my estimation on account of your wisdom than all the turbulent and proud Pharisees who abuse the freedom granted them by Rome. They conspire against Caesar, and convert his bounty into fear, impressing on the unlearned, that Caesar is a tyrant who seeks their ruin. . . I will protect you against them. My praetorium shall be an asylum both day and night.'"

"I am your obedient servant, PONTIUS PILATE."

You can accept this letter, as I do, since it makes sense, or dismiss it as most of your preachers and church Bible scholars will do. Think for yourself! Doesn't it make sense to you that the Jews would try and suppress this truth?

**WHAT OTHERS THROUGH HISTORY
HAVE SAID ABOUT THE JEWS!**

Christian Zionists such as Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, Pat Robertson, Jerry Falwell, David Webber, Billy Graham, and many others, would have you believe that the Jews have been persecuted by the rest of the world, for thousands of years, because they were God's Chosen People and were therefore marked for special hatred by Satan. How could they be hated by their own spiritual father? This is what Jesus told the Pharisees in John 8:44 - "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar and the father of it."

Please remember, that this diatribe against the Jews, came from the lips of your Savior. They were not original with Jack Mohr.

There is an old saying: "A guilty conscience needs no accuser," and many have wondered why the Jew always cries "persecution," when he is caught in crimes which make him conspicuous in the public eye. You can criticize a Catholic, or a Protestant without being considered a bigot. You can castigate an Arab, a German, or a Japanese, without drawing much flack, but if you say anything that is uncomplimentary about a Jew, you are immediately labeled as a "fascist," a "neo-Nazi", a "bigot," or worst of all an "anti-Semite." Most of this opposition will come from organized Christian religion, the Judeo-Christians in our society.

The answer for the world's dislike for Jews and Jewry is given by the Apostle Paul in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, where he says of them: "They please not God, and are CONTRARY TO ALL MEN."

The Jewish people were not kicked out of every nation in Europe at one time or another, because they were God's Chosen, but because of their immorality and their shady business practices. Here is what some well known historical figures have said of them, beginning with the Apostle Paul, who had first hand experience with them, having followed their religion fanatically. In Titus 1:10, he says of them: "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, SPECIALLY THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION (Jews). Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money) sake."

Mr. Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, one of the framers of our Constitution, published his diary in which he said: "Dr. Benjamin Franklin, a venerable figure weighted down by years and wisdom, leaned one hand on his staff, the other on the table and said: 'There is a greater menace to these United States of America than the strictly Roman . . .'"

"This menace, gentlemen, is the Jew!

"In whatever country Jews have settled in any great numbers they have lowered its moral tone they have depreciated its commercial integrity; have segregated themselves; have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which this nation is founded by objecting to its restrictions; have built up a state within a state, and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death financially.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States in this Constitution, in less than two hundred years they will have swarmed here in such great numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, change our form of government for which we Americans have shed our blood, given our lives, our substance, jeopardized our liberty, and put into it our best thoughts.

"Gentlemen, Jews are Asiatics! Let them be born where they will, or how many generations they are away from Asia, they will never be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to an American's, even though they live with us for ten generations. A leopard cannot change its spots. Jews are Asiatics; are a menace to this country if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by this Constitution."

Our Founding Fathers refused to listen to this wise man, and today we are afflicted by the parasites who kill nations wherever they settle. It is an established historical fact which cannot be honestly refuted.

The JEWISH TRANSCRIPT of Seattle, Washington under the dateline May 29, 1936, stated: "the Communists are Jewish controlled, therefore it would be fitting to quote Karl Marx (Mordecai), the Jewish founder of both Socialism and Communism, when he says: 'It is in vain we look for a key to the labyrinth of the Jewish soul in his religion. On the contrary, one must look for the mystery of his religion in the mystery of his nature. What is the basis of Judaism? A practical passion and greed for profit! To what can we reduce its religious worship? To extortion! Who is their real God? CASH!' (This comes to you straight from the "horse's mouth," it is not the ranting of some anti-Semite.)

Henry Ford, Sr., the great Christian industrialist, said: "Corral fifty of the world's wealthiest Jews and there would be no more wars."

From authoritative sources, we can find that President Franklin Roosevelt had seventy-two advisors around him when he led America into World War II, fifty two of these were Jews, most of whom were foreign born.

Over forty years ago, it was admitted that at least 62% of all real estate, industrial plants, natural resources, and banks in the United States were either controlled, or owned outright by Jews. This percentage has risen rapidly since then.

Today the motion picture industry, clothing manufacturing, newspapers, television, drugs and prostitution, as is the liquor industry is Jewish controlled.

The New York Yiddish Daily newspaper, DER TAG, in an editorial on April 9, 1936, stated: "The Jews of America, because of their numbers, interest and ability, constitute its greatest political force. They have not usurped this power; it belongs to them as of right! They are going to exercise it as they see fit! What are you goyim going to do about it?"

I could go on with a litany of information, showing how Americans, especially the "brainwashed" Christians of the Judeo-Christian churches, have misplaced their confidence in the Jews, when in all actuality they have proven themselves to be the worst enemies of Christianity and brag about their plans to destroy it. Yet it is the leadership of the Judeo-Christian churches who support these enemies of Jesus Christ and attack anyone who attempts to tell them the truth. When will our brainwashed people wake up to the danger that confronts us? Will it take a terror such as that instituted during the Jewish Bolshevik Revolution in Russia to wake you up? Must you be driven to your knees and have your noses rubbed in the dirt before you will wake up and follow the teachings of your God?

I challenge any Rabbi, any recognized Jewish authority, or any Christian scholar, to disprove what has been written in this book. It has not been written out of hatred for Jews, but out of my love and desire to protect White Christian civilization from the fate International Jewry has prepared for us.

Let Christian America in particular, rise up as men to defend our faith, which these Christ haters are attempting to destroy. We need to clean house and kick the money changers out of our National Temple.

Our religious leaders in America have much to answer for before God, as they refuse to recognize what the Scriptures teach about the Jews. They know the Jews hate Jesus Christ and His church; they know the Jews were behind Communism which has murdered over 140-million people, including millions of Christians. They know that Communism has been nothing but a political smoke screen behind which is hid the Christ hating, Christianity destroying, Jewish Talmudic program of One World domination.

Yet very few of these religious leaders have the courage to speak out and tell their people the truth. Some do this through a "Fear of the Jews" syndrome. Some do it because they are afraid to lose their vast TV ministries, if they make enemies of those who control the industry. The praise of men, and it's financial rewards, means more to them than the approval of God. In Christ's own words: "Their reward!" Others like Webber and Van.Impe, are "prostitutes" to Judaism. All of them are hypocrites, because they know that what they are doing is wrong. There is no excuse for any of

them, even those who have been "brainwashed" in their seminaries, for all of them refuse to accept the Scriptures at face value, no matter what they say to the contrary. All will be called one day soon, to face the King they have denied and beyond that, they will have to face the wrath of the people they have seduced.

I realize that the truth contained in this book will win further hatred for me, both from Jewish sources, and from the Kosher Christians who back them, but I am forced to say, in the words of the Apostle Paul: "Am I therefore to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

WHAT IS THE ANSWER?

To concerned Christians there can be only one answer, for there is only one FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL. It will not come through any political process, or through any revival process. It will only be as Christians are willing to put into action the provisions of 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my people which are called by my name (Christians), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and will HEAL THEIR LAND." My how our Christian people love to quote this verse, but in most cases they are fulfilling the prophecy of Isaiah 29:14 - ". . . Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips to honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precept of men." This is the major problem with Christian America. Most Christians believe that they can approach God in prayer at any time and He will hear. But this is not so. In Isaiah 59:1, we are told that God has not lost His power. He is the same God that opened the waters of the Red Sea for our forefathers. He has not lost His sense of hearing. But verse 2 tells us:

"But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that He WILL NOT HEAR!" (Emphasis mine.) It does Christians no good to pray for the safety and welfare of America, if there is unconfessed sin in their life. How can you support God's enemies and expect His blessings? They will never come. 2 Chronicles 19:2, tells us to expect "His wrath" instead.

Healing will not come as we prepare for the critical days ahead by arming ourselves and storing food, although these may be necessary for our survival. Our salvation will not come by joining organizations such as the ARYAN NATIONS or the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE, although they may have much merit. These will be useless, until we are willing to "straighten out our priorities" and put "first things first!" Which means that God MUST come first in our lives, before ALL else!

One of the finest statements about our survival was written over thirty years ago, by Gerald L. K. Smith. It appeared in his Newsletter, THE CROSS AND THE FLAG. He said: "There is nothing in this universe despised and hated more by Satan and his army, than the name of Jesus Christ. When a man or woman believes in that name, confesses it, and is baptized in that name; they agree within their own soul, and in the presence of God, that from that day forward, everything they do, everything they plan, everything they desire, and everything they hope, will be centered in Jesus Christ.

"When this happens, Satan blows the trumpets of hell and summons forth from the pits and caverns, and the fires, every ally at his command in order to put down that person, the church, the community, the state, and the nation that would put the name of Jesus Christ first in every undertaking, every move, every program and every battle.

"Satan has employed every seductive and deceptive force at his command, whether his imps appear as theological seminary professors, public officials, local preachers, Jewish apostates, or what not. The slogan of this chaotic hour is 'OMIT THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST! DENY HIM! BY REFUSING TO REFER TO HIM!'"

This is the malady we face in 1992. It is because of this that we see gatherings of so-called Christians with their natural enemies, the Jews, where in order to please the anti-Christ's, the name of Jesus is not mentioned. Today, He may not be mentioned in politics; He MUST not be spoken about in our Public School system; He is left out of all aspects of our life, Do you wonder why America is headed for hell now, at a faster rate than any time in our history?

No President, no Senator, no Congressman, no Governor, no one individual in a position of power may use the name of Jesus Christ, for it is anathema to the Jews. To do so, will bring on their heads, the contempt of those Christian traitors who have betrayed the Lord, as surely as Judas did for his "thirty pieces of silver."

Any man, whether he be an evangelist in a little white country church, or a preacher in a great city church, who loves their Lord enough to resist the seduction of the NEW WORLD ORDER, and who speaks up for our Savior and King, can expect scorn, revengeful attitudes, bad accounts of his work in the news, and ridicule and persecution from the Christian world he seeks to serve. Such is the power of the anti-Christ.

The world, the nation, and our Christian religion, can only be saved as men and women, who are unafraid to do what they must, will do it in the name of Jesus Christ.

A "turning point" has been reached in America. This is why the enemy has become so vicious in his attack against Christian Patriots.

But thank God, Satan's hold on America, Canada and the other Israelite nations will be dislodged one day, when His people are willing to faithfully adhere to the orders of the King.

Some who read this book will scoff at the information it contains, but you will never be able to stand before the King and say: "No one ever warned me!"

A time is coming, very soon, I believe, when white Christians in particular will wake up to their identity. When they do, then with this realization will come an understanding of the responsibilities they have towards their Sovereign and His people. When this happens, we will see the prophesy of Amos 5:24 fulfilled: "Judgment will run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream."

When this day comes, our God will plant His Israel people (not the Jews) "upon the land of America, and they shall no more be pulled up out of the land I have given them, saith the Lord God." (Amos 9:15).

Thank God, my Savior was not a Jew, so I do not have to fear the anti-Christ's no matter how fearful they may become for I have the promise of my Savior and king: "But unto you that fear My name, shall the Sun of Righteousness arise with healing in His wings," (Malachi 4:2)

MARANATHA!

The End

THE ASSAULT ON FREEDOM

(Who is behind the assault on America's freedom and the why of it?)

**By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.
Evangelist, Author, Lecturer**

"...Proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof:..." (Leviticus 25:10).

On the American Liberty Bell in Philadelphia, we find inscribed the words of Leviticus 25:10 -
"...Proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof..."

Today, this liberty is in jeopardy. Life, property, the assets of private citizens, industry, government and even religious freedom is under attack. Day by day, week after week, year in year out, we see the erosion of those freedoms which have always been typically American.

As we look about us, we see breach of privacy, internal theft, acts of terrorism and civil disorder, sabotage, deception in government and church alike, industrial sabotage and violent personal attack. Where will it all end?

My personal feeling, after long and thorough Bible study, is that Christians have an inherent right to protect their lives and property. In Luke 22 of the New Testament, we have the interesting account of a conversation our Lord apparently had with His disciples, in the Upper Room, after instituting the sacrament of the Last Supper. He talked to them about their missionary activity to "the lost sheep of the House of Israel." (Not Jews.) He mentioned how He had sent them out without any preparation and yet they had lacked nothing. Then in verse 36, He makes this very interesting observation: "BUT NOW, ...he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one."

Isn't this in opposition to what He had told them when He said: "Blessed are the peacemakers... (Matthew 5:9) and "Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, and do good to them that hate you...?" (Vs 44) What did these cryptic words mean? Notice the first two words of Luke 22:36 - "BUT NOW." These two words indicate a change. Christ was saying in essence: "I came with a legitimate offer of Messiahship and I was turned down. BUT NOW, there is going to be a change. Where one time I told you to be kind to your enemies, now, because of their rejection of me, you will be going out into a hostile world. So BE PREPARED, ARM YOURSELF AND TAKE THE NECESSARY STEPS TO PROTECT YOURSELF!"

We have been fed the fable that the early Christians went to their martyr deaths as meek little lambs. But have you ever seen historic evidence of this? I never have! All we have are the "pipe dreams" of someone who has used this to project the picture of a "non-Militant Christian." Yet isn't it interesting to note, how all through the New Testament, the Christian life is equated with that of a soldier and of a "battle to the death?" In Hebrews 12:4, we are told: "Ye (Christians) have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin." That word "sin," in the original Greek, does not have the usual theological meaning. It comes from the word "hamartano," which literally means: "to miss the mark." In it's broad sense, it includes all evil in the world and in essence says: "Christians, you haven't reached the place in your life, where you are willing to put your life on the line, in this struggle against evil." What a difference from the usual picture painted of the Christian, as some Caspar Milquetoast character who never offends anyone and who never ever talks back.

The majority of so-called Christians in the world today, have been so imbrued with the spirit of compromise, brought about by the "namby-pamby, panty-waisted, sissy-britches preaching which is coming from the pulpits of America, that they believe it is wrong for Christians to use force against evil. They take those wonderful, stirring words of Ephesians 6:12 and make them come out to say: "For we wrestle NOT!" PERIOD!

When the time comes, that American Christians refuse to stand up for their rights, this will be the time when America will be destroyed. For whether you want to accept it or not, there is a concerted, well-planned, well-financed conspiracy underway today, to destroy White, Christian civilization and the White culture which brought it into being. For when all is said and done; when all the evidence is in. Christianity is and has always been, peculiarly a part of the White race.

In this message, we will look at America's greatest danger. Most of us recognize Communism as a danger to the "American Way of Life." We know it is a subversion of the truth. We know that Secular Humanism, one of the most potent arms of Communism, is seeking to "down grade and destroy" the spirituality, which has been the backbone of America. But who is behind this conspiracy and why do they want to destroy the finest civilization which has ever existed?

There is a deafening silence from most of our churches, when we confront this problem. We find many, who are willing to take a stand on moral issues, such as those promoted by the Moral Majority. I have no quarrel with this. This should be a major part of being a Christian. But these fellows refuse to go behind the scenes, to put their finger on the source of this evil. They will try and "side track" you, by saying it is "the work of the devil."

When Henry Ford, Sr., wrote his autobiography in 1922, he made several significant statements concerning his shattering and very controversial book THE INTERNATIONAL JEW. He had spent two years and over \$8-million researching this book and had been violently attacked by the Jewish controlled press. Here is what he said: "The motives and purposes of my book must be judged by the work itself. It is offered as a contribution to a question which deeply effects this country, a question which is racial at its source and concerns influences and ideals, rather than persons.

"Our statements must be judged by candid readers who are intelligent enough to lay our words alongside life as they are able to observe it. If our word and their observations agree, the case is made! It is perfectly silly to damn us before it has been shown that our statements are baseless and reckless. The first item to be considered is the truth of what we have set forth; it is precisely this item, which our critics choose to evade."

So this is all I ask you to do, as you read this pamphlet. I do not ask you to believe or agree with me. I do ask, that you be honest enough to read the entire pamphlet - that you look at all the facts - put them under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth which you can find - I would suggest the Holy Bible - and when you find, possibly to your amazement, that I have told the truth, allow nothing to stand in your way of proclaiming this truth. Remember the admonition of our Lord in John 8:32 - "Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall set you free."

There are many pastors in America, who will privately admit that Jewish influences are behind most of the ills that are destroying America. Jerry Falwell, for instance, knows that his severest critics - in spite of his "fawning on the Israeli" - are Jews. But very few of these fellows have the "spiritual guts" to tackle this issue.

So instead of facing up to what to them is a very touchy subject - they would have to admit they have been lying to their people for years - they attack the "watchman on the walls," who is trying to warn America of the dangers we face. They accuse us of motives of "hatred, revenge, or prejudice" against the Jews. This is their only defense. For neither Scripture, nor history, gives any credence to their stubborn assumption, that these alien people we call "Jews," are the inheritors of the blessings and promises given to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

But there is one fact they cannot cover up, or get around. This is that most of the anti-Christian pressure in America is coming from one people. They cannot get away from this truth, for to be honest, they would have to face the emotional charges of being "anti-Semitic," which in these days of spiritual apostasy, seems worse in the eyes of most of them, than blasphemy against God Himself.

While I am not against a race of people as such. I must, in all honesty, openly oppose the hypocrisy

which the world-wide Jewish conspiracy advocates and which is diametrically opposed to Christianity. This opposition, is designed for one purpose, and one purpose only. To sap the moral and spiritual stamina of our White Christian people and leave them vulnerable to the "brainwashing" of the enemy. This I refuse to remain quiet about. Not only that, but I will expose anyone I know, preacher or otherwise, who as traitors to God and their country, backs these destroyers! If we could only get Christian leaders to be honest enough to expose the source of our national illness, we would be well on our way towards National survival.

In recent months, vast Conservative Christian movements, such as the Moral Majority, have come into being. I have no quarrel with them, as far as they go. But I will make this prediction. They are bound to fail, as long as their leadership attacks the arms of the octopus, while refusing to strike at it's head! Instead of exposing the evil leadership of the problems they fight, in many instances, they have "linked arms" with those whose stated purpose is to destroy them! This is not only stupid, it is suicidal!

One of the most vivid examples of this anti-Christian attack, is in the field of Secular Humanism, which the Supreme Court has defined as "the religion of man." This belief, fostered by the International Jewish sources from the very beginning, has saturated our Public School system and for all practical purposes has destroyed it. It has also crept into and neutralized many churches. A few years ago, they stood as "lighthouses for God's truth;" today, they are "glorified religious country clubs," where men and women belong, because of the prestige it gives them.

According to Jewish sources, well over half of their people are either agnostic, or outright atheists. (This percentage is noticeably higher among the Zionists. The former Prime Minister of the Israeli, Ben Gurion, was a Buddhist, while Golda Meir, was a self-acknowledged atheistic Communist.) These world-conspirators, knowing that truth is the Christian's strongest weapon, have attacked the principle seat of knowledge, the school and church.

In his book YOU GENTILES!, written in 1924, Jew author Maurice Samuels gives this warning to "non-Jews." "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever. Nothing that you can do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which it is not in your nature to build. Beyond all temporary alliances, with this or that faction (Moral Majority) lies the ultimate split in nature and destiny, the enmity between the goyim and God." (Please note that the word "goyim," in Yiddish and the Jewish Talmud, refers to all "non-Jews" as "animals.")

The Apostle Paul, speaking to the Christians at Corinth, in 2 Corin. 5:14, warns them: "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: For what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? and what concord (harmony) hath Christ with Belial (Satan)? or what part hath he that believeth, with an infidel?...wherefore, come ye out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord . . ."

Most fundamental preachers love to quote this. I've heard many sermons preached on this text. But it is always used in connection with some Christian brother who doesn't completely agree with them! Never, never have I heard it used, to warn their people about the evils of Judaism and what it is doing to them, their families, and their country! Why?

Isn't it amazing to note that wherever you turn in America, the harmful streams which are destroying everything Christianity stand for, are coming from Jewish fountainheads? Look at corruption in sports and you will find it headed by Jews. Look at the exploitation of International finance, which has literally made billions of once free people, the slaves of the International Jewish bankers. Look at the names behind the liquor industry, which is directly responsible for over 25,000 American deaths each year on our highways. Look at the 2-3 million unborn babies, who are murdered every year in the abortion clinics of America. Behind them, nine times out of ten, you will find a Jew.

Be honest enough with yourself to study American history in depth. Who has instigated America's

wars, from the Civil War to Vietnam? Who has benefitted most from them? Certainly it has not been the white Christians who have fought them! In every instance, it has been Jewish interests who have benefitted from the oceans of blood and suffering. In a moment of braggadocio, a Jewish leader said: "Wars are the Jews harvests!" How very true!

Look behind the immoral influences of Hollywood and television and you will find them Jewish controlled! The same can be said of popular music, which combines weak-mindedness with sexual filth. Only a mind embedded with Talmudic evil, could produce such filth! Look behind pornography, prostitution, dope, and crime - all designed to destroy America and always you will find Jewish influence.

Take a close look at the Jewish controlled press of America, which brings us only those things the Jews want us to know. Look at every organized, anti-Christian effort in America - the things which seek to destroy Christian law and the freedom it brings - behind it, you will find the sinister figure of the International Jew. There is no way anyone can refute this, for it is a stark fact of modern life. Yet many so-called Christians, swallow whole, the falsehood that these Christ haters can be God's Chosen People.

Go a step further and look at influences in our Nation's Capitol, where the Zionist Lobby rules supreme. Ask yourself why there are so many Jews in positions of responsibility and don't come back with the absurdity "it's because they are so intelligent!" Why do you suppose that so many of our Congressmen, literally fawn on the Zionist State of the Israeli? Could it be for what they are getting from the Jews? Ask Senator Henry Jackson about the support he gets.

One of the greatest needs we have in America today, is for Christians to realize that the Jews who cry "bigot," when anyone exposes them, or takes a stand against their evil, are the greatest "bigots" the world has ever seen. There is religious persecution in America. This I am ashamed to admit. But it is not against the Jews. The religious freedom of the majority, has been shoved aside by a heathen minority, who have no loyalty to God, or to this country, because of their single-minded loyalty to International Zionism.

If it is "anti-Semitic," to tell Americans the truth, that Communism was the "brain-child" of Judaism, then I am an "anti-Semite," and proud of it!

Today, in our education system, every word which would identify International Jewry with the evil it has created, has been eliminated from the textbooks. While the same textbooks lambast such historical personages as Hitler, and play up the obvious Jewish lies concerning the Holocaust of World War II, none of them remind their students about the 140-million people, many of them Christian, who have been slaughtered by Jewish-Communism. Have you ever seen a history book, which seeks to enlighten young Americans with the fact that International Judaism is seeking world control? Of course you haven't!

The same textbooks which pour contempt on our White, Anglo-Saxon heritage - a heritage which has made us the greatest people in history - seek to tear down the "landmarks" of our greatness, while filling their minds with Jewish revolutionary ideas. It's no wonder college students act as they do, when we allow these radicals to teach in our schools. (Again, look at the names of these teachers, and of the leaders in the radical student movements - I'll guarantee that 90% or more will be Jewish.)

Have you ever asked yourself why the dire warnings of Martin Luther, concerning the Jews, have been expunged from the textbooks in the seminaries of the church he founded?

The liberalism which is constantly applauded by Jewish spokesmen. The liberalism which the Jewish founded and controlled American Civil Liberties Union constantly fights to uphold; the liberalism which has destroyed American education and many of our churches, all come from Jewish Talmudic ideas.

The New York Jewish Press, on June 13, 1980, carried an article by Rabbi Moshe Weiss, titled

ANTI-SEMITISM! He was disturbed by what he called a "rise of anti-semitism among blacks and minority peoples in New York City." He quoted from remarks which had been made by a Black educator, John Hatchett: "We are witnessing in New York, a phenomenon which spells the death for the minds and souls of Black children. It is the control of the New York City education system by Jews. Our children are being mentally poisoned by a group of educators that are actively and persistently bringing a certain self-fulfilling prophesy into our schools . . . I have singled out the Jews because it is a statistical fact that Jewish teachers comprise 80 to 85% of the teaching staff in this system. It is an unalterable fact, that Christians - White, Black, or Puerto Ricans, are being persecuted and driven out of the free public schools of their communities. The Jews are wilfully, deliberately and intentionally depriving American citizens of their right to a first-class education.. .the Jewish teachers are the one's who cause Christian students to turn to dope addiction, drop out of school, and get into crime and total degradation... The Jews demoralize our children, shatter their egos, and destroy their spirits."

It seems sort of sad to me, that it takes a Negro educator with "guts," to say what White Christian educators and ministers should have said a long time ago. Anti-Semitism (as false as the term is), will remain as long as Jews remain among other people and try and impose their ways of life on decent people.

I have never heard a Fundamental preacher tell his people, that the Talmud, the Jewish religious Bible, was written to inform Jews how they can violate God's Laws and still retain their good standing.

The Apostle Paul warned us of these imposters who stand behind our pulpits in 2 Timothy 4:3 - "For there is going to come a time, when people will not listen to the truth, but will look around for people who will tell them what they want to hear." (Boy, oh boy. What an accurate description of such apostate doctrines as that of the "Pre-Tribulation Rapture of the Church", and the "Jews are God's Chosen People." Paul puts his finger squarely on the source of the trouble, when he warns Titus in 1:14 not to "give heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, which turn from the truth."

If the Christian Anglo-Saxon heritage of our Christian, Anglo-Saxon forefathers, had free course in our so-called Christian churches today, their Anglo-Saxon sons and daughters would know the truth and the "Jewish fables would dry up and blow away."

We could then say with Henry Ford, Sr., "Judah began the fight! She invaded America! Let it come! Let no American fear it! But let Christians know who their enemy is! Let tf yoknow that the anti-Christ force which attacks them and everything they stand for, is an enemy alien, atheistic, God-hating force, called Judaism. This is all that will be necessary! This is what the Jews are protesting against! This is why they do not want Christian leaders to tell their people the truth about Jewish activities."

The greatest fear of Jewish leaders is that American Christians will learn the truth concerning their activities. Then they would rise up in righteous indignation and following their Lord's example, would boot the Jewish money lenders, out of the National Temple. So their watchword is: "YOU MUST NOT IDENTIFY US! YOU MUST NEVER USE THE TERM JEW, WHEN YOU SPEAK ABOUT OUR ACTIVITIES, FOR TO DO SO, WOULD MAKE YOU AN ANTI-SEMITE BIGOT!"

The Zionists are afraid for Christians to learn the truth, because, first, it would cut off their greatest supply of funds. Second, if their plans for world conquest were ever exposed to the glaring searchlight of truth, they are doomed to failure! So what we desperately need in America, is to require that every alien, anti-American, anti-God idea, be required to sail under their own flag. If this ever happened, there would be no question of who the Chosen People are not!

Wherever Jews have settled, down through the last 2,000 years of history, the greatest complaint has been due to their financial chicanery and their immoral practices. The reason this has never been

exposed in our history books, gives you a good idea how Jews control education. The Jews were kicked out of every country in Europe, not because Satan hated them, as fundamental evangelists love to state; not because of their religion, but because in every country where they settled, they drove that country to the verge of financial and moral collapse. The Jews personal interest in profit, has always taken priority over the safety of the country in which they live. They freely admit this!

It is as natural for a Jew to be a merchant of goods and information during a time of war, as it is for them to breathe. They usually don't much care what side they favor, as long as they make money. From time immemorial, Jews have been "war profiteers." Look at the names of those who have spied against America in modern times and who have sold our atomic secrets to the enemy. Most of them have been Jews. Theirs has been a pathway of financial corruption and treachery which goes back to the corruption of Babylon and that reaches in America, from the Revolution to the present. In all our wars, Jewish profiteers have grown fat and bloated on the blood and suffering of primarily White Christians.

Today, these same Jewish bankers, sit perched like vultures on the limbs of history, as they wait and plan for another war, which will once again shed Christian blood and will give them the oil wealth of the Middle East, while advancing their aims towards world control.

While there is no religious persecution of Jews in America, there is a lot of religious persecution by Jews. Have you ever wondered why in modern times, no American President has ever taken his oath of office on the open pages of the New Testament? It is because it would have been denounced by Jews. When Mr. Reagan became President, he took his oath on 2 Chronicles 7:14. I have no quarrel with this, since it is the "formula for America's survival." But it is not healthy for a heathen minority to control the thinking of the Christian majority.

No politician in public office, has ever been able to openly speak out for Jesus Christ, without being criticized by the Jews. No church group has ever been able to take a stand on political issues, without the bigots of the A.C.L.U. screaming for "separation of church and state." Yet in spite of this hypocrisy, the Jews have the strongest lobby in Washington and Gentile Christians, are forced to pay for Jewish inspection of most of the food they eat and many other products. I resent this! This is not the American way!

If our politicians are not afraid of the Jews, then why was General Jones, head of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, forced into an apology after telling American's the truth about Jewish control in Congress? Why was John Conolly driven out of the Presidential race, after he criticized them? Why was ultra-liberal Senator William Fullbright of Arkansas, driven out of his job, after he told the truth concerning Jewish power in Washington? You know the answer! **YOU MUST NOT! YOU MAY NEVER CRITICIZE A JEW WITH IMPUNITY, EVEN IF WHAT YOU SAY IS TRUE!**

WHO demands that lighted crosses be removed from hillsides, where they have burned for decades, during the Easter Holidays? Who demands that the "manger scenes" be taken out of Christian celebration and that Christmas carols no longer be sung in Public Schools? Who was responsible for the removal of prayer and Bible reading from our schools, all in the name of separation of church and State? Who is in the forefront of pushing Sex Education in the schools? You know as well as I do - look and you will see Jewish names. The Jew has always gloried in religious persecution of anyone who disagreed with him, he glories over it, as a "red blooded" American does over true patriotism.

If our churches were willing to spend one-one hundredth as much time investigating Judaism and Talmudism, as they do in downgrading those of us who fight this evil, the whole rotten fabric of Jewish hypocrisy would fall apart.

Jewish intolerance in every age of history, especially where they have gained power - is an indisputable fact. Nowhere can it be more clearly seen than in their treatment of the Palestinians. They are doing there, the same things they accused Hitler of doing. It is only among people who refuse to face the truth and who become blinded to the dangers they face, that Judaism has ever

become a success.

A great man once said: "None is so blind, as he who refuses to see." This is the sad history of Fundamentalism, as far as the Jew is concerned. They are more willing to support their greatest enemy, than they are to listen to their friends.

Have you ever wondered why immigrants who enter the United States are classified by race and nation, with the exception of the Jew. It seems that few nationalities object to be known as French, German, Italian, Polish, Chinese, Koreans, Egyptian, or what have you, until you come to the Jew. Usually, he does not want to be known as a Jew, until he has had a chance to get his claws into the new nation where he plans to settle. The result of this warped reasoning, is that even Jewish leaders do not know how many of these "sons of Satan" reside in Christian countries.

Leon Simon, a brilliant Jewish scholar and writer, summed up Jewish thinking in his book *STUDIES IN JEWISH NATIONALISM*. He said: "Judaism has no message of salvation for the individual soul, such as Christianity has; all it's ideas are bound up with the present existence of the Jewish nation."

Arthur Schlesinger, Jr., another well-known Jew, put it this way: "We (Jews) do not believe in a heaven in heaven, as Christians do; we believe rather, in a heaven on earth. The salvation of mankind is not bound up with the death of a Christ on a cross, but in the unfolding of technology and the basic goodness of man. This will eventually bring about a heaven on earth." This of course is the theory of Talmudic Secular Humanism.

Both these Jewish ideas, echo the thinking of a German Jew named Ludwig Feurbach, who lived more than a hundred years ago. He said: "Man will be finally free, when he realizes there is no God of man, but man himself." This idea became so deeply rooted in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx, that it became the "bedrock" upon which modern Communism was built.

As you listen to Jewish propaganda, you realize they promote the idea of their eternal persecution -that is, except when they are being praised, by some "crackpot, brainwashed" preacher, who sees these "devils" as the Chosen People. If the Christian Church in Christendom, ever frees itself of this Jewish delusion and learns what the Talmud teaches about them and the Lord Jesus Christ, the Jews will no longer pose a danger to anyone. But as long as Christian people persist in believing a Satanic lie, they will be in dire danger. (I pray that the Fundamentalists who will laugh at this warning, never live to see the day when their wives and daughters are violated, and their sons slaughtered, by the folks they called "God's Chosen." This is what has happened in Russia, China and a hundred other places.)

The downfall of Russia was prepared by a long, thorough, deliberate program of misrepresentation by the Jewish controlled Press, following the same format they are using in the Free World. The same thing happened in Poland and Germany. This was what led to the German hatred of the Jews. Great Britain lost her world Empire and was emasculated by this same Jewish propaganda and today, the entire Free World, labors under tyrannical control of world thought, by the Jewish money lenders, who take "their pound of flesh," from everyone they come in contact with.

This policy of misrepresentation, has become the "modus operandi" of the world Jewish conspiracy and has been aided tremendously, by the deliberate stupidity of the Christian world. It seems almost as though we want to be destroyed or enslaved. Only God Himself, knows how many billions of dollars of Christian wealth, has gone into the coffers of International Judaism, because of false teaching. It might well have evangelized the world!

Constantly, American Christians are inundated with statements from their pulpits, such as "Jesus was a Jew! We MUST back the Jews! America has been blessed, because we have been good to the Jews." On and on, "Ad nauseam." What a barrel full of "bull" this propaganda is.

A little investigation on your part, would show that every nation which has tried to help the Jews,

has been paid off by treason, betrayal and corruption. At one time, America was great! We had a special breed of giants who ran this country from Washington. We feared no man or nation, only God. Then in 1948, we recognized the "bastard, bandit nation of the Israeli" in Palestine. We began to pour countless billions of dollars of our wealth down the "Zionist rathole;" we backed their terrorist tactics in dealing with anyone who disagreed with them. We have alienated a friendly Arab world. The results? We have been on the skids ever since. Contrary to the story put out by the "pro-Jew" stooges in America's pulpits, God has not blessed America; we are in the worst decline of our history.

Dicraeli, a Jew, converted to Christianity, or so they say, became Prime Minister of Great Britain. He said: "You never observe a great intellectual movement in Europe in which the Jews do not greatly participate. The first Jesuits were Jews. That which so greatly alarms Western Europe, is organized and primarily carried out by Jews. That mighty revolution, now preparing in Germany.. is developing under the auspices of the Jews."

In a moment of typical Jewish braggadocio, the following statement was made by a Jewish leader: "We will so wear out and exhaust the Gentiles by all this that they will be compelled to offer us absolute international authority.. we must so direct Gentile society that it will drop its hands in the weakness of discouragement."

The "bugaboo" of anti-Semitism has been used to discourage anyone with guts enough to expose the Jewish gangsters. A highly placed Jewish official stated recently: "Anti-Semitism does not signify opposition to Semitism. There is no such thing! It is an expression we Jews use effectively as a smear word, used to brand a bigot who says anything bad against Jews." This is true. You MUST not speak any word of criticism, even if what you say is true.

Why do Jews act as they do? Why are they so obnoxious when dealing with non-Jewish peoples? The list of answers would be too long and complicated to answer. It would give a "field day" to any psychologist brave enough to tackle it. But let me give you a few reasons:

1 - Jewish nature is autocratic. This means that they look on themselves as Jews, above the laws of any land. They are a "law unto themselves." They are what we call "amoral" persons. They differ from moral people, in that "moral" people believe there

are certain laws laid down by God for the happiness and safety of mankind so they try and keep them. They are miserable when they don't. The "immoral" person also admits to these laws, but for reasons, often known only to themselves, they constantly break them and therefore are among the most miserable of all people. Then there is the "amoral" person. He believes there are no laws of God or man which he needs to keep. He is a law unto himself. If he desires to murder, he murders; if he wishes to steal, he steals; if he feels like lying, he lies. All is right; the "end justifies the means." This is Jewish national thinking and can be seen very strongly in their brainchild of International Communism.

The Jew considers himself to be far above the "goyim" cattle in intelligence. He believes that God, or whatever power that may exist - very possibly Satan, - has singled him out to be the overlord of all the world. So he uses "democracy" as a trigger word, which is constantly used by Jewish agitators, as they go about stirring up the revolution they hope will ultimately bring them into world control.

A high placed Jew recently boasted: "There will be a forced class warfare in the United States and many will be liquidated. But the Jews will not be harmed! I am not boasting! I'm giving you the facts! It is too late for you Christians to put up a defense! That time is long past! Long ago, we Jews became the aggressors. That is one of our greatest purposes in life. We are the aggressors."

There will be some who read this statement, who no doubt are so naive and "brainwashed" by the Jewish propaganda they have heard, that they will refuse to accept this. So let me ask you to explain this letter, which was written by a Miami Jew, to Jim Townsend, Editor of the NATIONAL

EDUCATOR: "Dear Mr. Townsend: Of course your anti-socialist writers tell the truth. However, there isn't a thing you can do about it. Your group woke up too late and you simply were not smart enough to make peace with the powers that be, before WE (notice that word "WE" very carefully; remembering he is a Jew) begin lopping off your heads." SIGNED: William Golden, Miami, Florida.

The clergy who labor so industriously to protect and support these enemies of Jesus Christ and His Church, should read this Jewish statement made in 1905: "We have taken good care long ago to discredit the Gentile clergy and thereby destroy their mission, which might hamper us considerably. Their influence over the people constantly diminishes. It is only a question of time before there is a complete crash in the Christian religion."

Then compare this statement, with the one made in the Communist Textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS, written in 1933. The plan for the take-over of America.

These same clergy should take a close, hard look at what Jewish-Communism has to say: "We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influence (Notice it does not say "Jewish influence," but "Christian influence." The reason is obvious, Judaism and Communism are tarred with the same brush,) and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian (shades of Billy Graham in Moscow), remember that we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When this is done, we will have an end to them everywhere . . . So you must work until officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public enemies... You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of the Christian religion (Notice again, that nothing is said against Judaism). You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian practices are vicious, bad, ...publicly hated and intolerable."

You pastors and lay leaders who are concerned and honest enough to read this, ask yourself this question: "Who is behind the effort to destroy the Christian churches and schools in America? Who is in the forefront of the movement to take away your God given right to educate your child as you see fit; away from the dehumanizing influences of Secular Humanism?" If you have an iota of common sense, you already know the answer, although you may not want to admit it. Please don't come up with the stock Fundamentalist statement that all these things are "caused by the devil."

But in case you are afraid to say the correct answer out loud, let me do it for you. You know that it is the anti-Christ, power-hungry, money-mad interests who are doing this. Everything you stand for as a Christian, is today under attack from Jewish led sources. Yet you insist on calling these anti-Christ, the Chosen People. (See 1 John 2:22,23). What you are doing, is committing "spiritual suicide."

Recently I saw Dr. Jerry Falwell, President of Moral Majority, as he appeared on national television to plead for the passage of an amendment to prohibit abortion. (More power to him and his organization on this issue.) But is Dr. Falwell so naive, or so "brainwashed" by the poison which has seeped from Jewish sources into the Fundamentalist pulpits, that he refuses to see that the majority of abortion clinics in America, are owned and headed by the people he calls "God's Chosen." If he cannot see, or refuses to see that most of the evils his organization stands against are promoted by Jews, then he is blind indeed.

When Menachem Begin, the self-confessed murderer and terrorist who now heads the nation of the Israeli in Palestine came to America, he received "red carpet" treatment from Falwell and his "henchmen." When Falwell shook hands with him on national television, he assured Begin that American Fundamentalists would back the Israeli, no matter what they did. What he was really saying was: "Go ahead with your robbery, your torture, your rape, your genocide in Lebanon. For what you do, you do with God's blessings, as His people." I wouldn't stand in Falwell's shoes when he faces God some day, for all the money you could offer me.

What in the world has happened to the Fundamentalist's favorite teaching: "Come ye out from

among them and be ye separate?" This is often used against some Christian brother, with whom they disagree, but they would never think of using it against the greatest anti-Christ force the world has ever seen.

There is only one of two conclusions I can come to, as I see Fundamental leaders engaged in such stupidity. Either they are incredibly stupid, in which case they have no business leading any congregation; or, they are "Traitors" both to America and their Lord. Here I use the definition as found in the U.S. Constitution, Article III, Section 3, which defines treason in words which any Fifth Grader can understand, saying "treason ... shall consist in giving aid and comfort to the enemy." (Whether they be "Jews", Communists, or atheists.)

The belief that the Jews are God's Chosen People is not held because most of their leaders believe it. A top Fundamental preacher, of one of America's largest Baptist churches told me recently: "A majority of the fundamental Bible scholars and preachers of the Twentieth Century have preached this way and I cannot go against them." Then he hesitated and said: "Besides that, we owe \$1.4-million on these church buildings and the Jew's hold the bonds." There's your answer! "Fear of the Jews."

Moses speaking to the children of Israel (who were not Jews, by the way) said in Exodus 23:2 - "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil." So just because the majority of fundamental preachers teach this heresy, doesn't make it so! The following verse says: "neither shalt thou speak in a cause to DECLINE after many to wrest judgment." The Hebrew word for "decline" is "natoh," which means: "to bend away from; pervert; turn aside from." The word for "judgment," is "mish'pat" which means a "perversion of justice." Put them together and the correct translation is: "You shall not go along with the majority to turn aside from the truth, or pervert justice." This is what you preachers do, when you twist Scripture around to fit your viewpoint and refuse to put your finger on the "source of the trouble."

There has been a constant cry from American pulpits for "Jewish rights." I believe it is high time for our church leaders to take a stand for "Christian rights," and tell their people the truth; that International Judaism is their worst enemy. The Jews have lost no rights in America, yet they are constantly in the forefront with efforts to interfere with the rights of Christians. Notice they attack no one but Christians; other religions are left alone. While this goes on, fundamental and evangelical pastors, lead their flocks like "lambs to the slaughter" because they are too "gutless" to tell their people the truth and admit they have been wrong.

Have Christians become so brainwashed by the Jewish propaganda which has swamped our churches for a century that we will become like the lemmings, who drive to the ocean in a movement to destroy themselves?

It might be well to stop here and speak for a few paragraphs about so-called "Christianized" Jews. In his book CHRISTIANITY AND SURVIVAL OF THE WEST, Dr. Revalo P. Oliver gives some insight in chap. 2, regarding a group of Jews who became known as MARRANOS. Here is what he said, take heed: "Ever since it was founded, the Christian Church has labored incessantly to convert Jews, using every method from flattering exhortations and cash rewards to legislative pressure and armed coercion, and it has failed utterly. This failure, further-more, has been conspicuous in every town and city of Christendom, year after year, and century after century. It was known even to the most ignorant and isolated peasant. In Christendom, as elsewhere, the International race planted its colonies wherever there was money to be got from the natives, and it always followed the standard procedure which has been used from the time of Alexandria in the 5th Century B.C.

"This was to infiltrate in small groups until their numbers were sufficient to take over a part of the city for themselves, to establish their own ghettos, from which the inhabitants of that country were informally, but effectively, excluded. The main body of these colonists ... were usually accompanied by a number ... of MARRANOS, i.e., Jews who feigned conversion to the religion and culture of the nation in which they had come to reside..."

"Here and there in Europe, Christians sometimes tried to dislodge and expel the Jewish colonies, but they never succeeded. By violence or threats of violence some cities and territories were able to drive Jews from their Ghettos. The MARRANOS, sheltered by their professed conversion eluded all efforts to control them, and in Spain and Portugal they not only entered the highest offices of the state, but, despite the frantic efforts of the Inquisition, they filled even the (Catholic) church with nuns, priests, bishops, and archbishops, who solemnly celebrated in public the rites of a religion they despised, and, when they met in their secret conclaves, laughed at the stupidity of the gullible goyim.

"The amazing versatility and subtlety of the MARRANOS, especially those in Spain and Portugal has been described by many distinguished Jewish scholars..."

"Was a Jew ever converted to Christianity? The learned and candid Rabbi Solomon Schindler, in his book MESSIANIC EXPECTATIONS AND MODERN JUDAISM, written in 1886, said, while addressing a Christian audience in Boston that "no Jew would submit conscientiously to so inferior a creed. There never has been a Jew, who has been converted to Christianity, who conscientiously believed in the doctrine of his adopted religion. They are all hypocrites, who changed their creed for earthly considerations."

Another well-known Jewish writer, Maurice Samuel, in his book YOU GENTILES!! written in 1924, said: "Obviously you do not make a gentile of a Jew by baptizing him any more than you would make an Aryan of a Negro by painting him with ochre." Dr. Oliver then goes on to say: "There seem to be some instances of Jews who sincerely defected to Christianity, but they are few. On the whole, the failure of Christians to allure or compel Jews has been total and spectacular."

This same idea is echoed by a Jew named Benjamin Freedman who was converted to Christianity. He himself believes this was possible, because he believes he was a gentile child, who had been adopted by a Jewish family. He says in his book FACTS ARE FACTS! page 6 - "It is useless to try and deny the fact that today finds the Christian faith on the defensive throughout the world. This realization staggers the imagination of the few Christians who understand the situation.. The Christian clergy appear to be more ignorant or indifferent about this conspiracy than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands of ignorance or indifference, like the legendary ostrich. This ignorance or indifference on the part of Christian clergy has dealt a blow to the Christian faith already, from which it may never completely recover.

"Christians deserve to be blessed in this crisis with a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across the nation warning Christians that their enemies are moving in on them fast..."

"The minds of millions of Christians who are totally unknown to you are quite uneasy about the status of the Christian faith today. The minds of countless thousands among the Christian clergy are troubled by the mysterious "pressure" from above which prevents them exercising sound judgment in this situation."

He goes on to mention the fact that most Jewish converts are not to be trusted and that a majority of them have been planted in the Christian church for the purpose of destroying it. He then states what I know to be a fact. Speaking to Christian pastors: "You cannot pussy-foot with the truth any longer simply because you find that "the truth hurts", someone you may know or like.

"At this late hour, very little time is left in which to mend our fences... Beating around the bush now will get us exactly nowhere. The courageous alone will endure the present crisis when the chips are down. Figuratively and possibly literally there will be live heroes and dead cowards when the dust of this secular combat settles and not dead heroes and live cowards as seems to occur under most circumstances. The dedicated enemies of Christianity (International Judaism) have sufficiently convinced the world by this time by the savage methods they have adopted, that their program is to erase Christianity from the face of the earth."

The Jewish leaders believe they already control America. Recently, one of them stated publicly:

"We have castrated Gentile society, through fear and intimidation. Its manhood exists only in combination with a feminine outward appearance. Being so neutered, the populace has become docile and easy to rule. As all geldings are by nature, their thoughts are not concerned with the future, or their posterity, BUT ONLY WITH THE PRESENT and the next meal." What a perfect "word picture of modern American society. It is the attitude of Christians, who don't want to be involved, and allow Jews, to control the school and often the church. We MUST break these fatal bonds, if we are to remain free.

The Jews acknowledge the error of the "Judeo-Christian" nonsense which is being preached from most of our pulpits. Listen to this Jewish leader, as he describes the difference between Judaism and Christianity: "There are quite exhaustive studies concerning the Jew's religious teachings. We are the best example of the kind of product religious teaching evokes. Our life is of this world only. Our mentality is as foreign to the true spirit of Christianity, as our character was to the founder of this creed 2,000 years ago. (They crucified Him - remember!!!) The Founder of Christianity made no secret of His estimation of the Jews and the fact that He was not one of us. He drove us from our temple, because then, as now, we used our religion as a means of advancing our commercial interests. At that time, we managed to nail Jesus to a cross, for His attitude towards us; whereas your modern Christianity has entered party politics in order to win elections. You debase yourselves by begging for Jewish votes. You even enter into political intrigues with us, which are against the interests of your nation. We are obliged to conceal our particular character and mode of life, so that we will be allowed to continue our existence as a parasite among the nations."

What is a parasite? The dictionary defines it as: "an organism living in or on another organism." This is what the Jews have always been. A careful study of history will reveal this. This is why the Israeli nation in Palestine cannot survive without the help of the United States. There is no parasite which can survive, without a host on which to feed. Today, world Jewry, especially International Zionism, are gorging themselves and becoming fat on the blood and toil of Christians worldwide.

Listen to this statement taken from the Jewish-Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS: "We must be like a vine upon a tree. We use the tree to climb and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh." This has been the path of Judaism from time immemorial and it is still their pattern in America.

There must be a recognition by American leadership in both politics and the church, as to who our enemies really are. This they have refused to do.

Secondly, there must be a concerted effort, led by the American pulpit, to uncover this enemy and remove the shroud of secrecy with which he has surrounded himself. He will shrivel up and die if this is done, for he cannot stand the light of truth.

Secondly, there must be a concerted effort, led by the American pulpit, to uncover this enemy and remove the shroud of secrecy with which he has surrounded himself. He will shrivel up and die if this is done, for he cannot stand the light of truth.

This will not be an easy task. It will not be something accomplished by "Sunshine Patriots." It will be dangerous, for the arm of Jewish vengeance is long and unforgiving. (Note the massacre in Lebanon; Jewish controlled, no matter what they say). The clergy, which has been in the forefront of the "whitewashing" of the enemies of Christ -whether unknowingly or knowingly - must reestablish their commitment to the truth and to their Master, Jesus the Christ. "You cannot serve two masters." They must swallow the bitter pill and acknowledge that they have been wrong. It will not be easy; I know, this is what I had to do after 18 years of living a falsehood.

In Isaiah 9:16, we read these words, written to our people, the Israel people, centuries ago: "For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them shall be destroyed."

This potentially fatal situation will not be alleviated until Americans are willing to rouse themselves from their fatal sleep and look with honesty at our deteriorating national situation. Then and only

then, will we be able to halt the "usurpation power" of the Asiatic heathen we know as "Jews." Then and only then will we be able to regain control of a Christian America.

I am not one of those who proposes a blood bath. But I believe we need to issue an ultimatum to the world Jewish leaders and especially to those in America, Jew and Gentile alike, who put Zionism first. We need to tell them in no uncertain terms:

"Prove by your actions that you are an American, or move out! If you want to be Zionist first; then go to Palestine. But we will hold you responsible for any actions precipitated in this country by Jews, which are against the welfare of this country, or against our God." THIS IS AN ULTIMATUM! I have no quarrel with any Jew who desires to live in peace and safety in this country, as long as he will put the interests of America first. But there MUST be no place in America for ANYONE, no matter what his race, creed or color, who desires to destroy our White Christian civilization. We must never falter in our determination, for the fate of America lies in our hands.

If the Jews refuse to abandon their plans for the destruction of Christian freedom, then it lies with us to defend ourselves with any means at hand and with God's help, we will do this and with His promises as our guide, WE WILL WIN!

Our first move must be to get the truth out to white Americans. To do this, we must remove the "Jewish stooges" from behind our pulpits and out of public office. We must disinfect our churches from the virus of Judaism and then inoculate them with the truth, so they will see and understand Jewish corruption and fight it wherever it rears its ugly head. We must never surrender! The consequences are too horrible to contemplate.

We must remember that 2 Chronicles 7:14 was written to our white forefathers and that as it was a formula for their survival, so it will be for ours. "If my people, which are called by my name, (only Christendom answers this description) will humble themselves, and pray, AND SEEK MY FACE, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." This is a promise made by Almighty God Himself - a promise which will never be broken if we will do our part. How much we suffer before it is fulfilled will be up to us. We alone hold the key to survival and blessing. We will either accept this truth from God and act on it, or we will lose our heritage to the heathen mongrels who would control the world. What is your choice?

The End

The Birthright or The Right to Govern

By
Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr

Revelation 12: 7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and His angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,
8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.
9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, who deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out upon the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

**THIS MATERIAL IS NOT COPYRIGHTED PLEASE COPY AND
DISTRIBUTE WIDELY**

War In Heaven

Scripture tells us that before Adam was in the Garden of Eden, there was a war in heaven. Two plans were offered for the governing of the earth.

One plan provided for men to have their free agency to choose for themselves between right and wrong. God would not force them one way or the other. There was a redeemer who offered himself as a sacrifice to pay for the errors that humans would inevitably make during their learning period here on the earth. His sacrifice would blot out these mistakes if men would repent of them and change. If men would not repent, they would have to suffer the consequences of their own mistakes.

The other plan, offered by Lucifer, was to set up a government of force and coercion depriving all of God's children the freedom to choose which path to follow and of the blessings resulting from their doing right of their own free will and choice. According to this plan of force, Lucifer wanted to rule in the place of God and receive all the glory.

Christ's plan was chosen and the right to rule was given to him by our Father in Heaven.

As a result of the division caused by these two plans, a war was fought in which one-third of the hosts of heaven, led by Lucifer, were defeated and cast out. They were denied the opportunity of further progress by not receiving a mortal body through birth on earth. They were cast down to earth as spirits and here they wander, homeless, endeavoring to tempt and deceive God's children here in mortality.

The Valiant

There were members of another group who were, in varying degrees, involved in the battle on the side of freedom's plan. According to their degree of diligence, their opportunities here in mortal life were determined. The most valiant became God's prophets and birthright children.

The Cursed

A third group refused to assist either side. They stood by while the Savior and his followers fought the battle of liberty for them, and because they refused to take a stand for right, they automatically chose evil. By this action, they limited their opportunities in this life to some extent. They would be

allowed a mortal body but would be limited in that they would not have the right to rule or represent God because they were not valiant in their first estate.

We have examples of the attitude of this third group all around us today. There are those who stand by and do nothing while a woman is assaulted or raped on the streets of our cities and those who sit idle while tyrants pass unconstitutional laws over us and make no protest or effort to stop them. They, too, will find that they will be limited, to the extent of their cowardice, in the next life.

The Seed of Cain

This third group would have to be marked and separated in mortal life. Cain became the father of this group. The accompanying chart shows Cain and his descendants down through history. They were limited as to their opportunities in this life because of their cowardice in the spirit battle for freedom. They and all who mix their seed with them are restricted from the right to rule or to represent God on earth.

We can see then that Cain's curse was not only a result of his murdering his brother Abel through the promptings of Lucifer in order to get the right to rule, but a continuation of the premortal limitation placed upon him and others by our Father in Heaven for their lack of valiancy in the premortal war.

From Freedom To Force

As we look at the condition of our country today, we see that something is wrong. Someone has manipulated our system of a government of freedom and as a result we have forsaken the Constitutional laws that protected the rights of men. Justice has been thwarted and the common law of God is no longer held valid. There seems to be a handful of people who have total control over the entire government and hence over all our lives, and nearly all our liberties are gone!

This condition appears to be something that has just happened, but as we go back into the history of the Bible, we see that really it all began with the two sons of Adam, Cain and Abel. These two sons were asked to make an offering to the Lord.

Abel's offering, made in righteousness, was accepted by the Lord. Cain harkened unto Lucifer and took as an offering something other than that which the Lord had asked of him. The Lord was displeased and told Cain that if he had done the right thing instead of listening to Lucifer, he would have done well, but "sin lieth at the door".

The Right To Rule

The Lord said that Cain was upset with his brother Abel because Abel, through his obedience, was to receive the birthright. What is the birthright? It is of paramount importance that we understand what the birthright meant.

Who was the chief ruler on earth at that time? Adam was, because he was the head patriarch or king. Who was to receive the power to rule upon the death of Adam? The son who was designated by Adam. Therefore, the *birthright is the right to rule. The birthright is the right to govern.*

Heavenly Father depends on men who obey Him and are valiant in his service. These are they who receive from Him the right to govern. Why would God choose righteous men to be His rulers and governors? Because He knew that if He gave this power to unrighteous men, they would oppress the people, take away their liberties, and destroy them. Therefore, He chooses the righteous to govern and gives them what is called the birth-right or the right to represent Him here on the earth.

The controversy at the time of Cain and Abel revolved around the birthright. Who would become the leader of the world when Adam died? When Cain saw that Abel was chosen to be the new governor of the earth after Adam, he killed Abel because he wanted that power for himself.

The Pre-Existent Curse Established In Mortality

What did the Lord do? Did He give Cain the power to govern? No! The Lord cursed him, marked

him and sent him away to the land of Nod or Wanders to separate him from God's children. The birthright passed to Abel's brother, Seth, who then shouldered the responsibilities of government.

The Lord said that Cain and his children would never have the right to govern on earth because Cain, like Lucifer, tried to usurp this power by unrighteous means. Those spirits who were not valiant in the premortal battle for freedom are those who come to earth through the lineage of Cain.

We can follow down through the scriptures and find that this group of people, the descendants of Cain, are called the Cainanites and later on are called the Hittites and Hettites. They began to intermarry with the children of Seth. Why do you suppose they did that? The birthright! They thought that if they mixed their seed with the birthright group, they would automatically get the birthright. They thought that if they could mix their seed with all of the seed of Seth, they would get the birthright because there would be no pure lineage left to receive it.

They, the mixed blood lines, also tried, by appealing to their love of liberty, to get this other people to fight wars among themselves and thereby destroy the birthright lineage.

Pollution Of The Races Caused The Flood

Further down on the chart, we see that there was a great flood because nearly all God's children had mixed their blood with the blood of Cain and, as a result, had turned away from God.

God used the flood to wipe the earth clean of the wickedness caused by the mixed blood. A new lineage through the sons of Noah was then begun. Each group was to be in its own separate part of the earth. The confusion of tongues at the Tower of Babel helped to separate these nations for a time.

Noah had three sons, Shem, Japheth, and Ham. The Eastern Empires originate with Japheth.

Mixed Blood Also Carry The Curse

We see that Ham married Egyptus, The name, Egyptus, meaning forbidden one. Why was she forbidden? Because she was of the seed of Cain. Why did the Lord say that Ham should not marry her? Because, by doing so, he would lose the birthright or the right to rule. Because he broke that law, Ham's descendants were called the Hittites. From that time on, the Hittites were an outcast people and when the prophets would preach or give power from God to men, the Hittites were never numbered among those who had the right to govern.

The Semites (Caucasian)

The Sheminite or Seminite peoples come through the lineage of Shem. The Seminites, then, are the descendants of Shem, the birthright son.

The title Seminite has nothing to do with today's so-called "Jewish" people. All the Caucasian people of the world are Semites.

The Sheminite or Sernimte peoples come through the lineage of Shem. The Seminites, then, are the descendants of Shem.

The Oriental and Negroid Races

The Oriental people are descendants of Japheth and the Negroid and mixed blood people are descendants of the Hittites (or Cain). Down a few generations in the Sheminite or Seminite line, we come to a man named Eber. This is where the term Hebrew came from; Eber was the great-grandfather of Abraham.

The Arabs and Saxsonites

Abraham had one son named Isaac and another son named Ishmael. Ishmael is the father of all the Arab nations. Isaac is the father of the Isaacsons or Saxons. The Saxonites and Seminites, from whence came the European nations, are of the blood line that has the right to rule or administer the laws of God to men.

Isaac had two sons, Esau and Jacob. Esau married two Hittite women and lost his birthright as a result. Esau's mother had a terrible time; she wept over her son because Esau had broken the Law of God. How did Esau break the Law of God? Not by marrying two women, but by mixing his seed with the Cainanite lineage which did not have the right to rule. Therefore, Esau lost his birthright and Jacob, who also married more than one wife, received the right to rule.

Israel (Jacob) the Birthright Son

Jacob's name was changed to Israel which means prince of God. Prince of God means ruler.

The Twelve Tribes (The House of Israel)

In the next generation, twelve sons were born to Jacob. From these twelve sons came the twelve tribes of Israel, and of these sons, Joseph had the birthright. His brothers sold him into Egypt because they were jealous of him. Why? Because he had the birthright. In a vision he had seen that all the other tribes were caused to bow down to him. He had the right to rule. The colors of Joseph were red, white and blue.

House of Israel Split

Later, the House of Israel, the twelve tribes were split into two kingdoms. The kingdom of Judah and the Kingdom of Israel. Then, the entire House of Israel went into bondage. Prior to this time, Esau's name had been changed to Edom because he had broken God's law and had lost his birthright. His children and followers were called Edomites. The Edomites and the Kingdom of Judah part of the Israelites were in bondage together and while they were in this condition, they intermarried.

After the Lord spoke to King Darius who held them in bondage, Darius released them to go back to Jerusalem to rebuild the temple. When they got to the border of the land, Hezekiah, the prophet, asked the Judean Israelites how many had kept their blood line pure. He said that if they had not kept their bloodline pure, they could not build or even touch the temple.

The Cursed Line Identified at Christ's Time

From that time on, the people who had mixed with the Edomites while in bondage were known as the Idumeans and later some of them were called the Herodians. King Herod was the first of the Herodians, but he and the others of his group were a part of those who had mixed their bloodline while in bondage.

The Savior of the world came through the lineage of Israel through that part of the kingdom of Judah and more particularly the tribe of Judah who did not mix their blood line. These were known as Judahites or Judeans.

Just before Christ was born on earth, the Idumeans went to the Roman leaders and promised, "We will do anything you say if you will let us rule over the Israelites." Herod and others of the mixed bloodline rose to power by this means. When Herod heard that the true king had been born, he, knowing he had no birthright, ordered that all the pure blooded male Israelitish children under two years old should be slaughtered, He did this in order to secure his usurped position.

When Christ came, he challenged their right to rule by identifying them as the mixed bloodline, (John 8:37-44) and for that they killed him. It was a political assassination. We can see that the murderers of Christ came from the mixed bloodline of Cain and Israel.

The Deceit Continues

Three hundred years after Christ, that same element infiltrated the newly-established church and set themselves up as religious experts. They screened and rewrote some of the scriptures and inserted the term "Jew" into the writings. It is written that when Pilate put the sign above Christ's cross, it said, "Jesus Christ, King of the Jews". In the original writings it said, "Jesus Christ, King of the Judeans". Up until this time, there never were any people known as "Jews". There were Judeans,

who were pure Israelites who were from the Kingdom of Judah which was made up of the tribes of Judah and Benjamin and parts of the tribes of Levi and Simeon. And there were Idumeans, who were the people of mixed blood. These are the only two groups of people with whom we are concerned. The Kingdom of Israel was made up of the rest of the tribes under the leadership of Joseph's son, Ephraim, the birthright son of all Israel. Later, at Christ's time the remaining part of this group was known as the Samaritans.

The Idu means coined the word "Jew" to make it look as if they were the same people as the Judeans. They wanted to appear as if they were still part of Israel to cover up the fact that they had lost the birthright and had been cut off. This term was rewritten into the scriptures 300 years after Christ by some of the Jesuits who were really Idumeans and Herodians. It was the Idumeans who turned the true Israelite Christians over to the Romans to be mauled by the lions, burned at the stake, and slaughtered by the gladiators at Roman festivals. Their purpose again was to eradicate those of the pure bloodline.

It has always been those of the Idumean bloodline that have created wars in an effort to get those of the birthright bloodline to destroy them. selves. The Idumeans never war among themselves. They have also tried to mix their Cainanitish blood with that of Israel to the end that there will be no pure blood left. By this means, they hope somehow to regain the right to rule if only by default.

The Khazar Empire (World Bankers)

Seven hundred years after Christ there was a community of this mixed bloodline that settled north of the Caspian Sea in what is known today as the Ural Mountain area in the Soviet Union. They pooled all the wealth they had gained from 700 years of unrighteous activities into one central money system. They then loaned money to the Czars of Russia and to the princes and kings of Europe and England. In that way they bought their way into power and leadership positions in all of the major and many of the minor nations of the world.

This group was called the Khazar Empire and the Khazars from that group are the ones who rule the banking system of the world and the banking system of our country in our day. They own and control the Federal Reserve Banking System that has devalued our money system by confiscating the gold and silver and replacing gold and silver backed paper currency with worthless notes. These "bank notes" are in reality promissory notes with no value upon redemption. Even our coins are now devoid of any precious metals of real value. It is the biggest financial hoax in the history of the world.

Lincoln Stood In The Way

These international bankers had Lincoln killed because he would not allow this group to corrupt our money system in his day. They wanted to set up the Federal Reserve Banking monopoly then, but Lincoln refused to cooperate and so they had him murdered.

These people also had another reason for killing Lincoln. His post. civil war reconstruction program. His plan provided for the returning to Africa of all the former slaves, the seed of Cain, who had been freed by the Emancipation Proclamation. He wanted to sell public lands at public auction to raise enough money to purchase vast tracts of land in Africa to be given as a home to the former slaves. The freed slaves were also to be given free passage back to their homeland. Liberia was begun this way as an initial program. Lincoln was killed before he could complete this plan and President Andrew Johnson was almost impeached for trying to do the same.

Busing Children For Integration

The Khazars are the ones who have forced the Humanist teachings into our country through government owned schools. They call for the busing of children over long distances in order to force mixing of the races. They are pressing the issue of race integration and encouraging the mixing of the bloodlines.

United Nations (Government of the Anti-Christ)

Not too far in the future, we will see laws passed requiring that each person of pure blood must intermarry with another race. As the United Nations one-world government of the beast is expanded by the Khazars, this will be one of their laws. Today, less than 5% of the women of the world of child-bearing age are of the pure bloodline. The right to rule on earth is limited to this bloodline because God judged that these people were the only people to administer his laws.

The Seminites Love of Liberty

The premortal spirit of liberty and freedom is the spirit that imbues the lineage of Shem and of Isaac and Israel. Our founding fathers, who came from Wales, England, and Europe came through this birthright lineage. The lineage of these nations stems from Shem, Isaac and Joseph.

Wars have been fought for liberty, year after year, by this bloodline. It was this lineage that kept the spirit of liberty and freedom alive over the years and ignited it again here in America.

The False Illuminati

Those who have mixed their blood with Cain have functioned through an organization called the "Illuminati". This false Illuminati originated at the time of Solomon. Prior to this time, the true Illuminati or the "enlightened ones" were from the lineage of Seth and Shem. They were the sons of God and they spoke with him and administered His laws. They knew His will and administered His government among men. That is why they were called the enlightened ones. They recorded in the temple of Solomon some of the things that God had taught them.

Jezebel brought her Edomite Priests into Israel and 1TM them into the temple and all the holy houses. These false priests stole some of the know. ledge that the genuine enlightened ones had. They then appropriated the title of enlightened ones unto themselves.

This false Illuminati line then went underground from time to time and finally surfaced again in Europe under the leadership of Adams Weishaupt who was a Khazar. The signs and tokens he used were from the temple of Solomon although changed slightly in order to deceive the people.

The five-pointed star with the single point extending upward was used in the temple. The points on the sides depict a man standing with out-stretched arms looking to heaven for assistance. Lucifer and his followers take the same five-pointed star and turn it upside down. The two points extending upward are the two horns of the ram. The two points extending outward are the ears of the ram, and the single point extending downward is the snout of the ram. The ram and the pentagram are the sign of the Anti-Christ.

The Counterfeit

Lucifer and his followers have taken the holy symbols from the temple, turned them around, and then used them to deceive us into thinking that they are the true representatives of God, "the Enlightened Ones". We can examine every symbol and see where it has been changed just a bit.

The individual members of these groups are honest, dedicated people who believe in God and are acting in good faith. Some of the top echelon, however, understand these things which we are discussing.

The one-world conspiracy facing us in our day is a culmination of the mischief wrought by Cain and his descendants down through the Hittites, the Edomites, and now the Idumeans. The goal of this group who worship Lucifer, the outcast from heaven, is to steal the birthright and rule the world by force in accordance with Lucifer's original plan.

The Big Lie

Those of the higher echelons of these groups are taught that Christ was the impostor. They say that his apostles used a sponge with a drug on it to cover his mouth and nose so as to induce a coma and

give the appearance that he was dead. Three days later, according to them, the apostles entered the tomb and gave Christ the antidote to the drug. Having thus brought him back to life, they took him to India where he allegedly died at age 82.

This story varies from time to time in its details but generally follows the same line. These stories and other teachings of these groups originated with the false Messiah, the AntiChrist who is trying to get the birthright he lost because of unrighteousness.

Our goal in this portion of this material is to point out that the "Jews", as many believe, are not the real trouble makers in the world. The Jews are not the creators of these worldwide problems unless we mean by the term "Jews", *those of mixed blood*. Most of the conservatives in this country have been misinformed regarding the issue.

The Real Enemies of Freedom

THE ENEMY IS THE ANTICHRIST, I.E. CAIN UNDER LUCIFER'S DIRECTION, who used the bloodlines that we have been discussing: THE DESCENDANTS OF CAIN AND THE IDUMEANS AND KHAZARS WHO HAVE MIXED THEIR BLOOD WITH THE CAINANITES. THESE LINES LOST THE BIRTHRIGHT LONG AGO AND IT IS THEY WHO HAVE BEEN THE CONSPIRATORS SINCE THE BEGINNING OF TIME. They have been trying and will continue to try to destroy the pure bloodline by interbreeding and by causing wars for its destruction.

The Semitic peoples, with few exceptions, have always been the ones involved with these wars. How does this happen? The Khazars stir up unrest among the Semitic peoples, and, once there is a war going, the Khazars, who control the banking systems, make billions of dollars by selling weapons of war to both sides. Also, every time there is a war, some tens of thousands of males of pure blood are killed and many mix their seed with the mixed blood of other nations of the world.

God Loves All His Children

All nations are special to God and all have an important and special history and place in the world. No man should be in bondage to another, nor deprived of the basic rights to life, liberty, and happiness except as punishment for crime.

Nationalism

Each tribe or nation should have enough pride in its own history and accomplishments to keep itself clean and pure for their children's sake from generation to generation. There need be no animosity over such issue.

Cain has his own nation and can rule within his own tribe as can all tribes. Israel has the birthright, or right to administer God's laws on earth to those who wish to submit to God's Kingdom. Israel can rule in his own nation and he can rule over other nations when they so desire and submit voluntarily or when they apply to live within the boundaries of his land.

America The Birthright Nation

America is the birthright nation established and paid for by the blood of the descendants of Seth, Shem, Abraham, Isaac and Israel (Jacob). Those of this birthright lineage are bound by covenant to serve the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

The organic laws of our land were framed on the eternal laws of God and all who would dwell within her boundaries must abide by those laws or leave. If they choose to remain and disobey, they must surely be judged by those laws and suffer the penalty.

The Ultimate Consequences

The sword of judgment hangs over our land because we have broken the covenants we have made with God. We have allowed the AntiChrist to gain power in and control over our government. We have stood by while the AntiChrist has established alien and unholy standards for our people. The heathen practice of killing the unborn now has spread throughout our land, and sends up a stench to heaven from every city and town in our country. The chains of oppression and bondage hang around our necks once more.

All men are subject ultimately to God's laws, be they heathen, saint, believer or unbeliever; for His judgments are just and unchanging.

These judgments are at hand!

The Brainwashing of America!

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, AUS Ret.

An intimate look into what has caused the United States to change from a Christian Constitutional Republic, into a Democratic Welfare State, headed for the dictatorship of the New World Order, and the FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL as a free and Christian people!

WORLD PROTOCOL

"Where there is no vision the people perish". - Proverbs 29:18

This message will take a close hard look at some of the unpopular facts which are ruining our nation. You may not like what you read here, and I do not expect you to believe what I say, merely because I am considered an expert in the field of "brainwashing". I do ask however, as intelligent Americans, of every race, creed, and color, that you take what I say and place it under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find. (If you are a Christian, this of necessity must be the Holy Bible). Then when you discover I have told you the truth, allow nothing to stand in the way of getting this information to our people. Unless our decent people are willing to face these unpleasant facts, no matter how dismal they may be, there is little hope for a free America.

Have you ever wondered why in a so-called free Christian nation such as America, we would arm our worst enemies and waste our hard earned money on those who hate us? Can you explain why in the past fifty years our government has told us that America has been the mainstay in stopping the inroads of International Communism. Yet this is an observable lie, for on at least fourteen major occasions, that I can think of, when the Communists were on the verge of economic collapse, it was Uncle Sucker, using your tax dollars, who bailed them out and placed them back on their feet.

While our government was spending hundreds of billions of our tax dollars to arm us against the Evil Empire of Communism, the traitors in Washington, were keeping them alive and healthy, as we fed them when they were short of food, so that their men could remain in the war factories, instead of being on the farms. We clothed them when they were naked; we built their great arm industries; the steel industry at Gorki, many times greater than our own at South Bend; we built the Ford factory on the banks of the Kama River, that produces more trucks than all our factories combined. We built their hydro-electric plants, that power their factories and light their homes.

I realize that we have been told by the media and our government that Communism is dead, and that we do not have to worry about them any more. But our military leaders know this is not so. They know that every country that broke away from the Soviet Union, is now under the control of "hard-nosed Communists", usually Jews, as they were before the Bolshevik Revolution. They know that while we have been disarming at an alarming 30% per year, the old communist world is re-arming with aggressive type weapons. While we have not built a nuclear sub in two years, and most of ours were disarmed on Presidential order, they are building two per quarter. While we have built no new carriers in five years, they are turning out super-carriers at the rate of two per year, and I could go on and on.

And today, we see our government making the same obvious mistakes in Korea, they made before the 1950 war. Just the other day I read an AP report which stated that the North Koreans dared not attack south, since with our superior weapons we would wipe them out in three months. This was the same stupidity we showed in June 1950. At that time, I was working as a military advisor with the South Korean troops north of Seoul. For six months we saw the build up of North Korean forces and reported it to the State Department. Over and over again, I was laughed at, when I reported large troop movement and heavy tanks seen north of the Parallel. The State Department Liaison Officer would say: "Mohr, you're paranoid, you see a communist under every rock and behind every bush". And I did, because they were there!

Later when it was proven that Ambassador William Muccio and several of his top State Department men had withheld vital information from General MacArthur's Headquarters in Tokyo, they were all promoted, and Muccio was sent as Ambassador to Iceland. Because I "blew the whistle" on them, I came under government harassment.

On June 26th, 1950, I became the first American wounded in Korea, when I was hit by shrapnel from a Yak fighter attack on the airfield at Su'won. They flew me to Japan to get patched up, and I flew back to Korea on July 1st, with TASK FORCE SMITH, the first contingent of American ground troops to enter the war. They were supremely confident, boasting that the North Korean troops would break and run when they found out they were fighting Americans. I tried to tell them that they were up against veterans who had fought with the Red Chinese and Japanese during WW II, but they would not listen. Ten days later, I watched as the few who remained, less than a hundred, staggered into the airport at Tague, sadder, but much wiser. They found that our superior tanks, could not match the Russian supplied T-34's and that our outdated 105mm howitzers, were out ranged by 10,000 yards, by the 122mm Russian supplied cannon.

But like now, the "powers that be" who control America, had decided on war, and nothing could stop them. We are headed for the same situation now and many places are available, for war to break out, since we have begun to dabble in United Nations actions.

Can you understand why Christian Americans would tolerate an alien, anti-Christ political force in Washing-ton, D.C. which intimidates our government, our politicians, and certainly many Christian preachers, and which each year, "milks" our people of billions of dollars, under the guise that they have a "special option from God to do so?"

Why is it that ministers of the Gospel who will often take a stand against evils such as abortion and pornography, quail at the very thought of tangling with the men who promote these evils and who they know stand against everything they claim to believe as Christians?

What has happened in America, in the past fifty years, which has caused Christians to lose that virtue which was once "Standard Operating Procedure" with our people? I'm referring to "righteous indignation", the ability to discern between "good" and "evil" and the "guts" to take a stand against it?

One of God's complaints against the "shepherds" of Israel, in Isaiah 5:20 was: "Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter." Vs. 23 - "That justify the wicked for reward (bribes), and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him".

This is what has happened in many of our churches. You cannot promote God's enemies, and expect His blessings, no matter how powerful a preacher of salvation you may be!

Could it be possible, do you suppose, that a large majority of Americans are suffering from a malady that some call "brainwashing?" which completely confuses people until they believe something that deep down inside they know is a lie. Jesus indicated that this state would increase to the point where those who killed and persecuted Christians, would feel they were doing God a favor.

Could it be this "brainwashed" state that is causing Christian Americans to have such strange priorities in their lives? to where they will favor evil men and harass those who are bold enough to warn us of the dangers we face?

Is this why Christians often have such strange priorities in their lives, that they will favor evil men, and harass those who try and warn them of danger?

We are living in the precarious times spoken of by the Apostle Paul in 2 Timothy 3:1-5, where professing Christians often have ". . . a form of godliness, but deny the power thereof; from such turn away".

Today, as never before in our history, Christian Patriots are under a vicious attack, often by the established denominational church. It appears as though the controlled media is engaged in a gigantic campaign to "brainwash" the uncommitted into believing that Christian Patriotism is bad. (This is especially true, if you happen to belong to the Christian Identity persuasion), and even good, decent pastors are inclined to give false information about a Christian group they know very little about. The media loves to dwell on the small groups of extremists that pop up here and there, while completely ignoring the presence of hundreds of thousands, of enemy agents who have been in this country for decades.

I have often felt the wrath of the liberal media, when I attempted to tell our people the truth about what was happening behind the scenes, which the media refused to reveal. It was not at all unusual, to have them deliberately lie about what I said and twist my statements to make me look bad. This has been the experience of many devout Christian patriots.

It is almost as though they think it is a sin for a man to warn our people about the dangers we face, and seek to put some spiritual backbone into our people, so they will "stand for something, rather than fall for anything!"

My experience with the media has proven that for the most part they are "harsh and warped" in their thinking and callous in their actions. They care little about what they do to a person's reputation, as long as they can come up with a sensational story. As far as I'm concerned, most of these should be beneath the contempt of decent Americans. Their thinking at high level can be seen in a statement made by Walter Cronkite, the "guru" of the news world. When asked what he thought about truth in reporting, he replied: "My task is not to speak the truth. I am an opinion molder.?"

Patriotic Christians, especially those of the Identity persuasion have been labeled as "racists" "bigots", and "hate mongers" by the vk, a people who spew out hatred with every breath they breathe.

Sir William Drummond, an English philosopher once said: "He who will not reason is a bigot; he that cannot reason is a fool; he that will not reason is a slave". The truth of this statement indicates that the majority of our media are "slaves," or maybe "prostitutes" would be a better term to use. For the people they work for, are according to their own admission, engaged in the "mental subversion" of the world to their New World Order.

The prophet Hosea once said (4:6), "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge". Notice he did not say "lack of education", but "lack of knowledge". There is a world of difference in these two. I realize that in a world which is "dedicated" to education for everyone, this is heresy, but you can have a string of degrees behind your name, and as the Apostle Paul said you are: "Ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth". (1 Timothy 3:7)

Knowledge is not just the ability to read, it is the ability to assimilate the truth and come to a reasonable conclusion regarding it. You don't get this kind of information by sitting in front of the "Boob tube", or reading the daily newspaper.

Many times, as I approached this subject, I have been accused by the media of being "prejudiced". I doubt that many of them know what this term means. It comes from the Latin word "prejudicium" which means: "To form an opinion, without knowing the facts". I can assure you that this is not the case in the "brainwashing" issue, for I have spent hundreds of hours in studying the problem from both sides.

Whether you accept the facts I present will be entirely between God and you. But if you are honest enough to read this message, you will never be able to stand before Him and say: "I never knew!"

I will not attempt to cram facts "down your throat, for I learned long ago, that I am not to be the PERSUADER. That is the task of the Holy Spirit. I am however, a "watchman on the walls of Israel America, and ala Ezekiel 3 and 33, I have the definite task of warning my people of danger. The Bible says that if you hear my warning and do not heed it and get hurt! "Your blood will be upon your own head!"

During the Korean Police Action, 1950-53, a new word was introduced to the English language. It was "brainwashing". Our enemies in Red China had a more descriptive term for it, they called it "thought control". They introduced it to their people through a science called PSYCHOPOLITICS, which is the "art of controlling the thinking of an entire body of people, so that they will obey you without question".

In this message, I will show you, beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, that this country we love, and the other nations of Christendom, who represent "true Israel," have been singled out for the Satanic purpose of destroying us, and the Christian civilization which has brought so many blessings to the world.

Then I will give you some workable suggestions, taken from our Guide Book, the Holy Bible, which will allow you to face these problems and become immune to, or overcome them. You have my guarantee that these will work, if they are honestly applied.

By the time I have ended this message, I believe you will have a better understanding of what I mean, when I state that the English speaking world in particular, has been chosen by the enemy in his vicious attack to "wipe out White Christian Civilization".

Some Christians immediately become "touchy" when I say "White Christian Civilization," as though I meant that salvation did not apply to all. This is not my meaning! But if you are honest, you will have to admit, that only the White nations have openly responded to the Gospel message. Colored nations have only been reached at great expense, effort and often danger. Only the White nations have founded their constitutions on God's Word; in them alone, is a day set aside for the worship of our God, and the rest of the body. A well-known atheist once said: "The strength of England can be found in their Sunday day of rest and worship".

In recent years, in America in particular, there has been a plan underway in our education system and the media, to make White folks ashamed of being White. We are to be indoctrinated with a "guilt complex". While it is perfectly acceptable for a Black to believe and preach that "Black is beautiful," for a White to do the same will bring cries of "racist" from the press and pulpit.

While it is considered proper for a Jew to talk about his Jewishness, and his "Chosen People" status, (and many so-called "converted" Jews still refer to themselves as Jews), you are considered to be a "religious bigot," if you believe that the White people of Christendom, are the Chosen One's of the Book.

As the result of this strange "lopsided" thinking, and because most of us have been sloshed around in the "liberal mind-detergent" of our times. (This is a mind cleaning detergent made up of one ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash"), we have seen a strange and very sad thing happen in America, as our White boys and girls are being taught to be ashamed of their heritage.

While I am not a "racial supremest", I am a "racist" if believing in one's own people and wanting to help them, makes one so I go by these observable facts and many more:

- 1 - Only our people (White) have openly accepted the Gospel.
- 2 - Only our people have abolished slavery. England first in 1854, followed by the United States in 1865.
- 3 - Our nations send out 98% of all Christian literature and missionaries.
- 4 - Our nations are the one's which feed the world's starving.
- 5 - Our White nations are the one's who send aid when there has been a great catastrophe.
- 6 - Only our White nations have based their governments on God's Law.

All these, my friends, are scriptural "fingerprints" which will identify "true Israel" in the closing out days of this age. There are over 200 of them, and the people we know as Jews, do not match up to a single one.

The scriptural facts concerning "true Israel", is one of the major reasons I believe in Israel Identity. I came out of fundamental Baptist "denominationalism", after fifty years, twenty as an evangelist, and with two high degrees in religion. My mind was so encased in hardened "denominational cement", that it took the "dynamite" of God, through a traumatic incident, to blow it away to where I would accept the full truth of the Word.

After twelve years in Christian Identity, I would never go back to the "weak and beggarly elements" of Judeo-Christianity. It would be like a "dog returning to his vomit", (2 Peter 2:22).

If it makes you feel proud to see the accomplishments of the White Christian world, then my friend, according to the present "political" doctrine, you are a "racist"!

Since the time of Christ, the Christian world has been under relentless attack by the anti-Christ doctrine of Judaism. It was this force that brought into being, paid and led, the Satanism of communism which has murdered over 140-million people. (Talk about your real holocausts). Jewish leaders brag of this.

The Jew, Marcus Eli Savage, in the Century Magazine, January 1928, says: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but of every major revolution in your history . . . We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda".

Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION says: "There is scarcely an event in modern European history that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners".

The AMERICAN HEBREW, largest Jewish newspaper in the United States, 9/10/20 said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains and planning, whose goal was to create a New World Order. What happened in Russia, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, will become a reality over all the world".

In another issue of the AMERICAN HEBREW it said: "The ideals of Judaism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Bolshevism". (And you wonder why so many Jews are Communists).

These same anti-Christ's are at work in America, striving mightily to destroy the freedoms our forefathers fought and died for. While many intellectuals sneer at the idea of a conspiracy going on now, they will admit there have been many conspiracies in history. But it won't happen here!

The nations of Christendom are unique among all other nations of the world, because their laws are based on the premises that there are certain "God given rights" which are outside the scope of governmental control. Since these rights come from God Himself, they are known as "inalienable rights". Government may not tamper with these in any way, shape or form.

There are four major rights we have in America, which form the foundation of our Constitutional government:

- 1 - The RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS, as found in the Second Amendment. A freedman has always had the "God given right" to protect himself, his family and his property from the depredations of evil men, whether they be "run of the mill" criminals, or a criminal government which seeks to run roughshod over the rights of it's people. The government criminal, acting within the protection of the Law, may be more of a danger to you than the man who seeks to break into your house and rob

you of your belongings. This is the principal reason this Amendment was included in the Constitution. It was not for the rights of a man to hunt, or have a gun for target practice, but as a "last ditch stand" of the Freedman against a government which has run amok. Our Founding Fathers stated that if the time ever came, when our government began to take away our God given rights, then it became not only our RIGHT, but our DUTY to throw out that government and install one which would protect the rights of it's citizens.

2 - THE RIGHT OF WORSHIP WITHOUT STATE CONTROL. This country was never meant to be a "pluralistic society". It was set up as a Christiane sntry, to protect the rights of Christians to worship God according to the dictates of their conscience. The documents which founded every state prove this! Many of them specifically state that they were formed: "For the glory of God and the propagation of the Christian faith." Other religions have obtained freedom under our system. They do not have this freedom under Jewry or Moslem rule.

3 - THE FREEDOM OF SPEECH, PRESS and ASSEMBLY, and last, but not least;

4 - THE RIGHT TO OWN PROPERTY.

There are many others, some incorporated in the BILL OF RIGHTS, but these four are the cornerstones on which the foundation of America was laid. These were the rights our forefathers demanded from the tyrannical King John of England, when on a foggy day in the year 1214, at Runnymede, England, the British freedmen, sword in hand, forced the king to sign a document called the MAGNA CHARTA. They did not do this on bended knee, but stood "sword in hand" and demanded their God given rights.

Since that time, the nations of Christendom have been unique in their concept of freedom. We must remember that FREEDOM is a fragile thing at best. Benjamin Franklin, the senior statesman of America once stated: "He who values security more than his freedom, deserves neither".

Our Christian people for the most part, have forgotten this advice in these "latter days". The abortion issue is a good example. We have well meaning people in America, who cry great crocodile tears over the fate of baby seals in Newfoundland, yet see nothing wrong with the murder of 2-million unborn babies every year by abortion. Entire communities come together to rescue a few whales trapped in the ice, and spend millions to free them, while others cheer from the sidelines. Yet the feeling of millions of young Americans, es,uding many Christians, can be summed up in the words of a beautiful co-ed at Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio, who questioned me during an after speech Question and Answer Period. She said: "If we can't have abortions and contraceptives, how will we handle the population explosion". When I asked her if she had ever heard of such a thing as "self-control", you would have thought from the crowd reaction, that I had slapped her in the face. Here were about 800 young Americans, ready to make their way into adulthood, who did not know that they had "freedom of choice" to decide whether they wanted to do "good" or "evil". They had been taught that everything they did was conditioned by their environment, and that they had no moral choice. How sad, and how terrible will be God's punishment on those who have taught them these falsehoods.

Later, I found that the young woman who had asked this question was head of a committee dedicated to saving baby seals, yet she could see nothing wrong in the murder of 2-million unborn babies in the abortion clinics of America. She had been taught that it was a woman's right to control her own body, even if it meant breaking one of God's major Laws. "Thou shalt not commit murder!"

Many Americans will take a stand for some "pet right" and ignore others. This is extremely dangerous. All our freedoms are so intricately woven together into the fabric of our well-being, that if we neglect one, a deterioration process begins, which in time will destroy all of them.

This principle was understood by a well known American patriot named Davy Crockett, who in 1833, took a military force of 1,000 Tennesseans on a thousand mile cross country trek to fight at the Alamo. When they arrived, the Texicans said: "Davy, why did you come? This isn't your fight!" And Crockett said: "I've made it my fight!" Why? Because he knew that if freedom was destroyed in Texas, it would only be a matter of time until it was destroyed in Tennessee.

The same is true in 1994. If we allow the enemy to destroy South Africa, (and in this case the enemy is our SHADOW GOVERNMENT), the same force will in time destroy America, using the same methods. If the SHADOW GOVERNMENT can take away the right of parents in Nebraska to "home school" their children, they can do it wherever you are.

In America today, we are under attack from foreign, anti-Christ forces, headed by such organizations as the Anti-Defamation League, of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, which is an unlicensed agent of a foreign country (the Israeli), that has been operating illegally on American soil, with government approval. They have become the official advisor of our Justice Department in their dealing with Christian patriots and for all practical purposes run our State Department in their handling of foreign affairs.

When you read in the media, which is controlled by this same foreign, anti-Christ power, that the government is taking action against some Christian patriot, or group of patriots, invariably you will see some statement from "Abie of the ADL". LOOK AND SEE FOR YOURSELF! These are the people who have set up laws forbidding "para-military" training, while carrying out this same training in at least seventeen states free from government harassment. Let a group of Christian patriots attempt to do this and see what happens!

But such is the strength of this alien enemy in the halls of our Congress and in the subverted Judeo-Christian churches of America, that our leaders are afraid to stand up and fight against them, for it is the "kiss of death" to any politician, or pastor who has the courage to resist them.

That's why there is so much "butt kissing" of Jews in Washington. That's why President Clinton has appointed many of them to high government positions, while he has not appointed a single Anglo-Saxon Christian. I remember seeing a cartoon a few weeks ago, where the President was sitting in the Oval office. A flunky came and said: "Mr. President, the Pope, and a high Israeli official are waiting outside. Which one do you want to see first?" To which the President replied:

"Better send in the Pope. I only have to kiss his ring!"

These anti-Christians are being aided in their efforts to destroy Christian America by the members of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) and the TriLateral Commission, whose goal is to bring about the Jewish New World Order. These are all working towards the enslavement of Americans.

The reason our British forefathers put such rigid controls on King John, 775 years ago and then continued them in their Constitutions, was that they were not only Statesmen, they were also Historians. They realized that history proves that governments left to themselves, always seek control over their people, under the guidance of unscrupulous men who will gain by it!

The founders of our government took steps to protect the rights of Americans against such a government, in the remarkable document we call the BILL OF RIGHTS. (It could rightfully be called a BILL OF LIMITATIONS, for that is what it does to government). The first nine amendments say in essence to big government: "THOU SHALT NOT! THOU SHALT NOT! THOU SHALT NOT!" Then the Tenth Amendment, says it all by saying in essence: "Government, if there is anything we forgot in the first nine Amendments, you can't do that either, without the permission of the people". By following these principles we have remained relatively free for over 200 years. But now, evil men in the government and a group in Congress known as the M.C.P.L. Members of Congress for Peace Through (World) Law, are pushing one agenda; One World Government, under Jewish control. Remember, that all these men have taken an oath of office to protect and defend our Constitution against ALL enemies, both foreign and domestic and they have not done this. To all intents and purposes, according to the definition of our Constitution, Article III, Section 3, they are TRAITORS! and should be dealt with accordingly!

Have you ever wondered why the 2nd Amendment, the RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS, is under perennial attack? It is because this Amendment is the foundation of ALL our freedoms. The great international lawyer, Frederick Schmitz, in his book THE LAW, states: "Each of us has the natural right - from God - to defend his person, his liberty and his property. These are the three basic requirements of life: the preservation of any one of them, is dependent on the preservation of the other two".

Civilization has been based on this premise for the past 6,000 years of written history. Once the right of a freedman to protect himself, his family and his property against anyone is taken away, he becomes a slave!

The Communist Lenin knew this when he stated: "A system of licensing and registration of firearms is the perfect device to deny gun ownership to the bourgeois."

One thing the "free world" should have learned a long time ago, is that you can't play "patty cake" with a rattlesnake without getting bit!

We have in America, many people who are either so "naive" or "brainwashed" that they believe if all tiger hunters would hang up their guns, the big cats would turn into vegetarians over night. But here is a fact of life, they refuse to face. No matter whether you view a tiger as a "pussy " or a "beautiful animal", he is still a tiger. His tiger appetite for flesh and blood is as much a part of his tiger nature, as his stripes and when you live in a district where "man eating" tigers roam, sensible people go armed! The same is true when dealing with criminals or government traitors!

The liberals in our government who have such lovely dreams of the future, simply can't understand that you can't legislate "equality" by law. That's the main reason they have pushed their "integration programs". It is not to help the Blacks, or other Minority people, but to accomplish the "mongrelization of America"! You see, these men are also historians and know that history proves that whenever a people become "mongrelized" they are easier to control and are on their way to destruction. (Don't argue with me about this, check your history books!) Every great civilization that has existed in our 6,000 years of written history, has had to learn this lesson the "hard way".

Whether you are willing to accept it or not, it is an observable fact, that the aliens who have flocked illegally into America in the past thirty years, have become an albatross around our neck which is sinking us. They have not been a blessing to us!

During one period in the 19th Century, over 40-million immigrants flocked to these shores in the greatest immigration of all times. Almost 100% of them came from the White Christian nations of Europe. While their spoken language was not always the same, their heart's language was! Their ideas concerning freedom, religion, morals, integrity, womanhood, the family and the work ethic, were very similar.

But the immigrants who have inundated America in the last thirty years are for the most part alien to everything America stands for. They are heathen in concept, anti-Christian in religious belief, and most have come for what they can get from our government, not what they can contribute to the country.

Foremost among these aliens, have been the Jews, especially those from Russia, who are socialist in their thinking. They have flocked into America by the millions, settling in large cities like New York, Los Angeles and Miami. (The Jewish population of New York City, is now more than that of the entire country of the Israeli). 50,000 a year are coming in now!

The thinking of the leaders of this alien mob can be seen in their perpetration of wars without number. The Chief Rabbi of France, in 1859, Rabbi Reichorn, stated at the funeral of a prominent rabbi: "Wars are the Jews' harvest. With them we kill off the Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet!" This is the thinking of the International Jewish mind.

Remarking on the Civil War, the noted German political philosopher, Otto Von Bismarck, said: "The division of the United States into two federations was decided long before the Civil War by the high financial powers of Europe. (These were Jewish bankers under the banner of the Rothschilds). The European bankers were afraid the United States would attain economic and financial independence and upset their financial domination of the world. They foresaw tremendous booty if they could substitute two feeble democracies, indebted to Jewish financiers. They made the rupture between the North and South, and Lincoln never suspected it! But later on, when he learned their plans and understood that the South was not the real foe of the Republic, but the Jewish financiers; he decided to eliminate the international bankers from the American scene, and for this he had to die! The Jews have never hesitated to plunge the world of Christianity into wars and chaos, in order that the world may become their inheritance" (UNQ).

After the war, the South was turned over to the "mad dogs of the Northern Abolitionists", who more often than not were Jews. These fattened themselves off the

misery of the defeated South. President Jefferson Davis of the Confederacy was captured and charged with the assassination of Lincoln, and kept in inhuman conditions for two years, on orders from a mysterious source outside the government.

I am not anti-Semitic, or even anti-Jewish as such, but the fact remains that this people, at least on the part of their leadership, have no conscience. The Apostle

Paul pretty well described them in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, when he said: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the Christian church); and they please not God, and are contrary to all men."

During World War II, General Patton who was my commanding officer once stated that he thought we had fought on the wrong side in that war. I have come to believe this! For we were subverted into fighting on the side of Jewish communism, against everything we believed in as a Christian nation. Gen. Ulysses Grant tried to outlaw Jews from Union Army camps during the Civil War, because of their immorality and crooked business practices. His order was mysteriously rescinded by some secret power in Washington, which superseded the military and the American Congress. When Gen. William Sherman complained about the "swarms of Jews who prayed on the Union Army, robbing and cheating". He was told to "shut up!"

Farmers and laborers are one of the number one targets of the International Jews, who hate "work". Their religious book the TALMUD, refers to those who work with their hands as the lowest kind of humanity. So the International bankers steal from the farmer and allows him to live, only because they can make a profit off his labor. If this is not true, explain, if you can, how the American farmer can make \$25-billion a year off the "sweat of his brow", while the Jew middle-man who sells what the farmer produces, makes \$250-billion?

Why are non-Jews in America afflicted with food products which bear Kosher approval of Jewish rabbis, the K and U you find on food products. If Christians were to insist on a Christian standard for foods, the Jews would be the first to cry out about "prejudice, or separation of church and state!"

Why should farms be confiscated by an alien power and resold at pennies on the dollar to the aliens who caused their collapse? I dare you to take an honest look at those who have Stolen our farms!

The Jew historians have frantically tried to obscure the fact that their people have never been the productive ones. They have never been the builders, as one of their own writers said: "We Jews are the destroyers!" Yet under Zionist pressure, we are dumping over \$5-billion a year into the Israeli economy, and through them supporting the Jewish led countries which broke away from the USSR. The banks that loan the Israelis, the Communist countries, and the Third World nations billions yearly, at rates of 3-5% interest, with no payments for the first ten years, are the one's who are foreclosing on American farms and businesses.

The reasons the enemy wants to destroy farmers and small businesses, is that you are the "backbone of the nation; you are the glue that causes America to hang together; you are the people who made us great! You are the conscience of the nation!" Wake up to your responsibility!

I do not advocate annihilation of everyone who disagrees with us. That's not only un-Christian but ridiculous. But we have the right to say to the Jews and aliens in our midst. If you want to live in peace within our borders, as productive citizens, and enjoy the freedom and security you will find nowhere else, then dwell in peace! But when you begin to interfere with our Christian way of life; when you attack our Christian principles; when you tell us what we can and can't teach our children in the public schools, or what Christian displays we may use on our Christian holidays, then you have overstayed your welcome and we have the right to ask you to depart. If you will not do so peacefully, then we should "throw you out!"

I'm sure that many of our problems come from a lack of understanding of the basic principles of freedom, for although we are an educated people, that does not mean we are knowledgeable. Someone once truthfully said: "Education without God, turns men into clever devils". And it often appears as though this is the goal of modern education. It certainly is not to develop Christian Americans.

We are inundated by men in position of responsibility, who are in the words of the Apostle Paul: "Ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth", (1 Timothy 3:7).

According to Isaiah 56:10, 11, the D.D. behind many preacher's name could well stand for "Dumb Dog" instead of "Doctor of Divinity".

I believe there are several reasons behind this lack of understanding on the part of our people. One is that the leadership of America, under the apathy of it's citizens, has sunk to a new low level. If you don't believe this, look at the level of appointees that have been elevated to positions of responsibility within the Carter Administration. They are top heavy with anti-Christians, non-Whites and sexual deviates.

It seems to me that our current crop of politicians in "le cesspoole Grande on the Potomac," are more interested in promoting themselves than in the welfare of the country. As a result they will "sell out" to anyone who has the money, and are willing to pay for their TREASON.

Second, our people as a whole, Christians foremost, have become mentally lazy and apathetic. It has become much easier to sit before a TV screen, or read a newspaper for our education, while you will find very few Christians who will look into the Bible for the answers. When they come to a place that is difficult to understand, they trot to their minister, who tells them what he was taught in the seminary. Maybe it's right, and many times it's wrong! After all, we reason. The pastor is educated. That's why we pay him. We can trust what he says! Yet we neglect scriptures such as Jeremiah 23:22, which clearly indicates that if the pastors would "preach the whole counsel of God's Word, the people would turn from their wicked ways". This by no means has happened, which indicates to me that something is terribly wrong with the preaching coming from our churches.

As a result, our churches are turning out a crop of Alka Seltzer Christians, who come to church and "fizz" for an hour or two on Sunday, while the rest of the week they can't be distinguished from the worldly crowd.

They are no doubt the Christians Jesus spoke about in Matthew 5:13, when He mentioned the "salt which had lost it's savor," (it's ability to act as salt and hold back

corruption).

Then too, the American people are continually attacked by an enemy strategy called "mis-information." In the words of an old Arkansas hillbilly: "It ain't from knowin' so much that causes the trouble; as it's from knowin' so much that ain't so!"

We should always remember that we will not lose our freedoms at 3 a.m. when there is a knock on the door and we open it to a man in uniform with a Tommy gun in his arms, who says: "Come with me to the concentration camp". We will lose it when people like you and I see things which are wrong in our local government, our schools, and our churches, and turn back to the TV saying: "I'm just an individual, you know, and everyone knows you can't buck city hall". When enough of us feel that way, we will hold the funeral for freedom. We will take her to the cemetery and bury her, and over her grave erect a headstone with this epitaph: "America died! Because our Christian people didn't want to be bothered!"

Believe it or not! I have just completed the introduction to this message.

One of the first things I noticed when I began an intensified study of the Zionist-Communist conspiracy in 1978 was that it was an almost 100% Jewish effort. This was what caused me to investigate in the first place. I had been raised in a Judeo-Christian fundamental Baptist church, where it was apostasy to say anything derogatory about the Jews. But during the Vietnam War years, I was lecturing for the John Birch Society on their American Opinion Speakers Bureau, and worked the college circuit, where I had at least 25 confrontations, some quite violent, with those radicals who were tearing the college campuses apart. To my amazement, I found that 100% of the leadership of these groups were young Jews from wealthy families.

So in the summer of 1979, I took off several months to study this phenomenon, going to Jewish sources for my information. I found to my amazement, that Jewish leaders bragged of their part in making the Communist Revolution in Russia a success. In fact Rabbi Stephen Wise, top Jew in America, when asked what he had to say about Communism, replied: "Some call it communism, I call it Judaism!"

I was amazed that every time I lectured on communism and related evils, the media labeled me as "anti-Semite", although I had not mentioned, Jews, Judaism, or Zionism.

My studies indicated that long before the Zionist-Communist conspiracy took over in Russia, the enemies of Christianity had laid down plans for the destruction of two great Christian nations on the European Continent. They believed that Russia and Germany had to be destroyed before they could conquer the New World and advance to World power.

As a result of this thinking on the part of Zionist leaders, a plan was evolved among the International Zionist gangsters, long before Hitler appeared on the scene. It called for the neutralization of Germany and set the stage for World War II.

This war, like World War I, was waged for two primary purposes. First, the strengthening of Jewish claims on Palestine, which would result in the foundation of the Israeli state in 1948, and secondly to kill off as many Christians as possible, while weakening them economically. This brought to mind the statement by Rabbi Reichhorn, mentioned earlier: "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off Christians and we

have already killed 100-million of them, and gain control of their gold".

So we saw a strange thing take place in Germany, as the International Jewish bankers supported both sides in World War II.

Many admirers of Adolf Hitler, and he had some good ideas for Germany, are extremely touchy about this subject, but I have studied it from both the Nazi and anti-Nazi sides and am convinced that the World Zionists brought Hitler into power for a specific purpose, which was the ultimate destruction of Germany.

I doubt that Hitler knew about their plan, for they used him as they have used many other leaders, and he was desperate for funds to use in his German renovation program. These International Zionists were willing to sacrifice any number of their "lesser brethren", so that their plans for world conquest would succeed. It takes a Satanic mind to plan for the destruction of your own kind, but this in essence was what Jesus accused the Jewish leaders of in Matt. 23:35, when He said they were guilty of all the righteous blood that had been shed on the earth from the time of Cain, until the time of Christ.' Then he elaborated in John 8:44. The question is, church member, who are you going to believe, your pastor who calls these anti-Christ's God Chosen, or the Son of God who openly declared them to be the "sons of Satan!"

Hitler was not hated by International Jewry because of what he did to the Jews in Germany, but because he became the first leader of any major country, who bucked their plans and for this he had to be destroyed.

When you take time to study World War II, in all of it's ramifications, you can understand why General Patton said in disgust: "I believe we have been fighting on the wrong side!" Certainly neither this war, or World War I, were fought for the welfare of our American people, or for the benefit of world-wide freedom, no matter what our historians have told us to the contrary. They were Zionist conceived, Zionist directed wars, by which they "killed off the Gentile goyim, and gained control of our wealth".

During World War II and since, the leaders of the Communist world, which means Jewish influenced men, have treated the Christian West with utmost contempt; which most times they have deserved. This is why Lenin predicted as far back as 1921, that they would never have to fight against us to obtain their objective of a One World Government. He said that the Christian world would become so rotten within, that it would fall into their laps like "over-ripe fruit".

That is why when Khrushchev came to the United States to speak at the United Nations in New York, he was able to pound on the podium with his shoe, while screaming: "We are going to bury you!" Our educated liberal "fools" such as Professor John Kenneth Gailbraith of Harvard said: "He doesn't really mean that! He means that they will pass us economically". No wonder that when he returned to Russia, he was able to say, according to Pravda, "I went to America and spit in their faces; and they thought it was dew!"

It doesn't appear that we have learned much since those dark days.

When President Reagan was playing "patty cake" with Gorbachev at Summit meetings regarding World Peace, again according to Pravda, "Gorby" told the Russian people: "I diddled President Reagan and the American people, and we have them where we want

them now".

At the very beginning of the Zionist-Communist Movement, Lenin laid down the blueprint for their world takeover. He said they would start by taking over the land masses of Asia, then Europe, then Africa, and finally when the United States and Canada were surrounded, we will be forced into surrender or die! This of course is the old "Better Red than dead", propaganda of the N.C.C. The organized church world was so sold on this idea, that as far back as 1965, they drew up a plan calling for our surrender, before the first bomb fell on our soil

In the early 1900's a very controversial document appeared on the world scene. Many of you have heard about it. It was called THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION. The Jews and their "Christian stooges" have called this document a "forgery" and I will not argue against this, except to point out that before you can have a "forgery" you MUST first have an original. The forger tries to duplicate the original as closely as possible, to fool people. So the criteria regarding this paper is not whether it is fake or not, but whether World Zionism is following it's plan. All you have to do to see that they are following it like a "blueprint" is to read it for yourself. It is "blood chilling" to read what they say they will do, and then see how successful they have become in doing it!

For example, listen to PROTOCOL VIII, and make up your mind: "In order to annihilate the instruction of the goyim (a Yiddish word means 'non-Jew' animal) before its time, we have touched them with craft and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanisms. These springs lay in a strict but just sense of order. We have replaced these with the chaotic springs of license and liberalism. We got our hands into the administration of their law. (The Jewish Anti-Defamation League, is for all intents and purposes a part of our U.S. Justice system at this time. They are always consulted by the Department, when dealing with Christian patriots); into the conduct of their elections (see how much emphasis is placed on Jewish desires in every national election); into the press, (which for all intents and purposes is Jewish owned and/or controlled); into the liberty of the person, but principally into their education and training, since they are the cornerstones of their free existence." (Jews control the education of America, through their control of the National Education Association).

Let me stop here to elaborate briefly on Jewish control over the media. At least 909 major newspapers in America, with a daily readership of over 50-million are Jewish owned and/or controlled. Over 48 major magazines, with a readership of over 80-million weekly, are Jewish owned and/or controlled (magazines such as the Ladies Home Journal; Reader's Digest; U.S. News and World Report; Time Magazine; Newsweek, etc.)

All of the major TV networks in America, with the exception of Ted Turner's CNN are Jewish owned and/or controlled. Nine out of ten of the major Hollywood movie studios are Jewish owned and/or controlled. This is why they can put out a fictitious historical film such as SCHINDLER'S LIST, and have it win most of the movie awards. This is why the airwaves are inundated with Holocaust films, when nothing is ever said about the 140-million or more who were murdered under Zionist-Communism.

When the Jews put out their blasphemous film, THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST, Christians everywhere complained. Yet Christian leaders such as Jerry Fawell, Pat Robertson, Jack Van Impe, and Jimmy Swaggart, were more concerned that this

might stir up anti-Semitism among their people, that in what the movie did to Jesus Christ. When Robertson made a feeble attempt to get Rabbi Tannenbaum to speak to the Jewish promoters of the film and have it withdrawn, Tannenbaum was incensed, although he was one of the Jewish leaders who had asked Falwell to help them stem the "anti-Semite" backlash they knew was bound to come.

My Christian friends, no matter what church you attend, there can never be anything resembling "detente" between Christians and non-Christians, for we have been told to "come Out from among the world and be separate". Who are we going to obey, our Lord, Master and Savior, Jesus Christ, or your church leaders who have "sold Out to the enemy" and opt for "compromise?" You cannot cooperate with evil, if you love the Lord, either as an individual or as a nation and come out in the driver's seat.

This reminds me of the story I heard about the two old maids who were on vacation in the Midwest. In a large city zoo, they saw a caged black maned African lion (the fiercest of the lion family). In the cage with him were four little lambs, who were scampering around in no apparent fear of the beast. Over the door of the cage was the word DETENTE! Finding a zoo keeper, they asked; "How do you get the lion and lambs to get along so peacefully," to which he replied: "It's easy! All you have to do is replace the lambs every two or three days". The py Scway of compromise with evil is the same, as shown in Psalm 1:1 - "Blessed is the man that WALKETH not in the counsel of the ungodly; nor STANDETH in the way of sinners, nor SITTETH in the seat of the scornful".

Here are the three steps to compromise". First you begin by walking hand in hand with evil men. (In the church world it is known as "ecumenism"). Then it is not long before you stand around holding "dialogue" with them; from here it is an easy step to "sit in the seat of the scornful", laughing at the things you once held sacred and good.

My search for the truth began, I guess, when I was a speaker for the John Birch Society in the 1970's. My messages were essentially anti-Communist and every time I delivered one, the media labeled me as anti-Semite, although I had not mentioned Jews, Judaism or Zionism. I knew little about them then, other than what I had been told by, my church leaders, that they were "all of Israel - God's Chosen" and must not be questioned, no matter what they did. My, my what a license to sin they had!

I did not know about the part they played in bringing communism into fruition, and it was not until I tangled with the Jewish radicals in our colleges during the Vietnam War, that I realized that all was not as I had been told in Jewdom! As I mentioned earlier, I found multitudes of Jewish writers who glorified in their efforts to make communism successful, and destroy their ages old enemy, Christianity!

In all my training for the ministry, and my experience as an evangelist, I had never noticed a verse in scripture found in 2 Chronicles 19:2. This is a verse of warning that our fundamental and evangelical pastors need to take very seriously, "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord". Did you get that? You can't help God's enemies and be on His side.

This is further brought to our attention in 1 John 2:22, 23, where we have a clear definition of an anti-Christ, and no one fits it as closely as does the Jew. Then in 2 John 10, 11, Christians are told what their reaction towards these anti-Christ's MUST be. We are not to help them in any way, for if we do, we become "partaker in their evil deeds."

How many of you Christians who read this pamphlet, will be willing to stand before the Great Judge and answer for the 2-million unborn babies who are murdered each year in mostly Jew run and owned Abortion Clinics? You say: "But we oppose abortion!" Well and good, but the Book says that if you support those anti-Christ's who underwrite this murder, you become partaker in their evil deeds. Are you and your church an apologist for Jewry? Or how about the millions of American youth who have been headed for hell because of pornography, prostitution, alcohol, drugs, rock music, etc., all promoted and heavily owned by Jews? According to the Book, you will become "partaker in their evil deeds", and this means in the punishment God will mete Out to them.

So I was forced into making a very difficult and painful decision. Should I continue to lie about these anti-Christ's and be welcome in the big churches, or should I tell them the truth and be ostracized. When I went to my pastor with my problem, he stated that if I was foolish enough to attack Jewry, the "door of every Baptist church in the country would be slammed in my face". He made certain that this was true in Mississippi, as every Baptist church and men I had loved, respected, and held revivals in their church, suddenly turned against me. But I didn't have much of a choice. I had to opt for telling the truth!

Not wanting to sail under false colors, I wrote a letter to 200 fundamentalist leaders in 1980, explaining what I had found regarding Jewry. Fourteen week-long revivals scheduled for 1981, were canceled within two weeks, not because I had changed my preaching, or my doctrine, but because I would no longer accept these anti-Christ's as God's Chosen.

As I went into further study of this International problem, I became fascinated with a Communist textbook titled PSYCHOPOLITICS/THE ART OF BRAINWASHING. It contained the "blueprint" for the destruction of Christian America. It was introduced in the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare, the University of Moscow, in 1932, to a class of 47 hand-picked American college students who went to Moscow to study communism first hand. Strangely enough, 45 of these students were Jews.

This book contained the plans for the disruption of American education, which I had seen take place during the Viet Nam War. This book was brought to the United States in 1933, where it was taught at the Eugene Debs Labor School, Milwaukee, Wisconsin, to communist cadres who were then spread out over the United States. Attending this school, were such communist notables as Golda Meier, and Gus Hall (Hallberg), perennial head of the American Communist Party.

Since my personal experience with communism in 1948, I had watched with horror and fascination, the inroads being made by Zionist-Communist propaganda in America's schools and churches. At that time I (did not recognize the Jewish effort behind this! I did recognize the subversion that was coming through the controlled press, TV, the movies, and the education system, which reached even into the Christian church.

This information was readily available to anyone who was concerned by the direction our country was headed. Yet in spite of all the problems which could be laid at the door step of International Jewry, in spite of what our Lord and the Bible says about them, the majority of Christian pastors have clung to the idea that we better not mess with the Jews in any way, or God would punish us. They take Genesis 12:3, completely out of context: "I will bless them that bless thee; and curse him who curses thee". They tell their people that this promise was made to Abraham, a Jew, but the truth of the matter is

that there were no people called Jews until 1200 years after the time of Abraham, when we find them fighting against Abraham's descendants, through his grandson Jacob/Israel. (2 Kings 16:6)

Years ago, a well-known fundamentalist TV evangelist told me that God had been good to America, because we had supported the Jews. When I called to his attention the fact that America had gone downhill faster in every area - politics, education, militarily, morally, and most certainly Christian, since we recognized that little "bastard state of the Israeli" in Palestine, in 1948, he went off in a rage. Could this be the result of 2 Chronicles 19:2 in effect?

I have watched the insidious threat to Christians everywhere, as it has developed around and through the people we know as Jews. This plot, according to their own leaders, is designed to torture, destroy and imprison, men and women of courage, who are willing to stand up for God, Jesus Christ, and the principles of Christian freedom.

If you are one of the "brainwashed" one's who doesn't want to believe this, then explain to me, if you can, why we cater to a people who fits the Bible definition of the anti-Christ, like a glove?

If we have eyes to see, we can already see the forerunner of this persecution at work. It has imprisoned many Christian Patriots, whose only crime is "bucking the corrupt Babylonian System of anti-Christ Zionism", which now controls America. When Jesus warned His followers in Mark 13:8 and Luke 21:12, that this enemy would lead them up to the synagogues to be beaten and killed, this in itself identified the enemy, since only one people worship in synagogues.

I wish we had time in this message to discuss in detail the roots of Jewish teaching, which are not to be found in the Books of Moses, as most Christian pastors teach. Jesus Himself blew this myth to pieces in John 5:46, when He told the Jewish leaders: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me: for he wrote of Me".

Orthodox Jewish belief is centered in a heathen monstrosity of 63 volumes, which fills a 12' bookshelf, called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. According to modern Jewish religious scholars, this is the "heart blood of Judaism".

Many of the things taught in the Talmud, coincide with their teachings in the textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS. For instance on page 30 of PSYCHOPOLITICS, it says: "Obedience is the result of force. Concurrent with force is the use of brutality; the most barbaric, unrestrained use of brutal force, if carried far enough, will result in obedience. Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display a lack of humanity, will be obeyed. If you wish to have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Since man (goyim) is an animal, he understands in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands".

Then on page 42 of this "gem", we read: "The first thing which must be degraded in any nation under conquest is the state of man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer . . . what they call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force). It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a state of mind. So it is the basic purpose of PSYCHOPOLITICS to reduce this state of mind to the point where it can be ordered and thus enslaved. Thus, the first target must be man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must no longer

think of himself or his fellow being as being capable of spiritual endurance or nobility".

This teaching has been cleverly done in our education system, by the teaching of evolution, which changes man from a "spiritual being", into a "higher class of animal". But when men and women begin to think of themselves as animals, even high class one's, they begin to believe that they aren't worth very much in the "scheme of things", and it then becomes easy to eliminate them for the welfare of the state. That my friends, in a nutshell, is TALMUDIC-COMMUNISM.

This communist textbook ends with a warning that all Christians should take to heart. On page 43, it says: "As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch, of each and every Christian church, must one way or the other be discredited, by broadly demonstrating, through PSYCHOPOLITICS, that the soul of man is nonexistent, and that man is an animal". (That's why the Jew calls us "goyim," which is a Yiddish term meanmg: "Non-Jew animal").

The TALMUD backs up this statement by saying that when the Jewish Messiah (which by the way is not an individual, but their One World Government) comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves. That's you and I they are talking about!

What will end this TREASON AND SUBVERSION against God and our people?

Our nation has been on the economic slide ever since our Congress allowed the International Bankers to control our economics through their FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM. (This is not Federal at all, but is made up of eight banks, seven of which are Jewish owned and/or controlled. There is some questions about the eighth, which is the Rockefeller bank.)

The banks which make up the Federal Reserve System, are:

- 1 - ROTHSCHILD BANKS OF LONDON AND BERLIN;
- 2 - LAZARD BROTHERS BANK OF PARIS;
- 3 - ISRAEL MOSES SEIF BANKS OF ITALY;
- 4 - WARBURG BANK OF HAMBURG AND AMSTERDAM;
- 5 - LEHMAN BROTHER BANK OF NEW YORK;
- 6 - KUHN, LOEB BANK OF NEW YORK;
- 7 - CHASE MANHATTAN BANK OF NEW YORK (ROCKEFELLER);
and,
- 8 - GOLDMAN, SACHS BANK OF NEW YORK.

There are approximately 300 Jewish people known to each other, and/or relatives of the owners, who hold stock or shares in the Federal Reserve System. They comprise an interlocking, international banking cartel of wealth beyond comprehension.

This same economic power is now exerted in every nation of Christendom. In this nation, we currently borrow over \$100-billion each year, with high interests rates, so that we can give it away to nations that often "hate our guts". (The Israeli are one of them).

But our economic and political problems are but the shadow of a much greater problem. This is the moral and spiritual debacle which has taken place in America in the last century. When we look at the moral debacle which is taking place in America, where we are supposed to have 50-million "born again Christians", and we can only believe that most of these Christians have become the "salt" Jesus spoke about in Matthew 5:13, that has lost it's savor (it's ability to act as "salt" and hold back corruption). But what can we expect from a "twinkie-marshmallow Christianity" whose leaders tell their people: "Don't worry about these things. If your saved Jesus will come back and Rapture you out of this mess before it gets all that bad!" What a monstrous, egotistical, gall, when one considers that it was Christian apathy that caused this mess in the first place.

Why do Christian ministers shy away from the unpleasant truth? I believe it's because it "scares hell out of them", and I'm not using that as a cuss word either. It really does! It's because they are preaching something they really don't believe in. I remember speaking with a young Baptist pastor, who told me that the Lord would return before the end of the year. It was about June at this time. When I asked him how sure he was of this, he said: "As sure as it is that I'm speaking to you right now!" Well, I happened to know something about this young fellow. I knew he had just increased his life insurance and that he was putting money in the bank every month so his children could go to college. But when I called these incongruities to his attention, he got mad and stalked away. You see, by his actions, he proved that he didn't believe what he was preaching.

If you were driving down a country road at night, and suddenly the beam of your headlights showed a sign which read DANGER - DETOUR! - BRIDGE OUT! Surely you won't stop, throw rocks at the sign, and then drive ahead to your destruction! But that in essence is what millions of good Americans are doing today! If you had a watchdog, and he barked one night when a burglar tried to break into your home, surely you wouldn't get your shotgun, blast the dog and go back to sleep! But that, in essence, is what millions of so-called Christians are doing in America, as our great nation slips "down the drain".

It seems hopeless doesn't it. But we have a ready made FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL, if we are willing to give it more than mere lip service. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14, and many Christians know it by heart: "If My people, which are called by My name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and will heal their land".

There it is my friends! What are you going to do about it? It will take more than just repeating the words. It is going to take some praying and action on your part. It means that we MUST stop "doing our own thing" to obey God in everything we do, with ALL OUR HEART, AND SOUL AND MIND. It means putting God first in our lives. It

means learning the lesson that OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY OR SAFETY!

When are we going to wake up? Or will we be like the hillbilly who Sat on the porch of his shack as it burned to the ground. Someone stopped and said: "Your house is on fire!" and he replied: "Ah knows it is". When he was asked what he was doing to stop it, he said: "I'ze sittin' here praying' for rain." That's typical of the utter stupidity of most of the people who go by the name of Christian.

A leader of the Zionist-Communist cult once publicly stated: "I will live to see the day when 60-million hopelessly diseased Christian animals in America are hauled away to the elimination centers by our commissars. The Christians love to sing about blood, so we will give them all they can handle, as we cut the throats of their children, drag them across the altar rails of their churches, and may the parents drown in the blood of their own children". That was an American speaking about what he hoped would happen when Zionist-Communism fastened it's grip on Christian America.

As the hordes of the anti-Christ gather for their final assault on Christendom, we need men and women with the faith of the Hebrew children in Daniel 3. When the king said: "Bow down to my image or die!" They replied as a man: "We are not careful to answer thee in this matter. If so be our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace and He will deliver us Out of thy hand, O king! But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve they god's or worship the golden image which thou hast set up!"

This is the kind of Christians we need to be victorious! Are you one of them?

The Brainwashing of Christendom!

(Address given at the International Conference of the
League of Rights. Calgary, Alberta, Canada, October 29, 1983.)

By Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr National Defense Coordinator
Civilian Emergency Defense System

"Wherefore take unto you the WHOLE armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand!" - (Ephesians 6:13)

During the Korean War (1950-1953), a new word was introduced into the English language. It was "brainwashing." The Chinese Reds had a more descriptive term for it, they called it "mind control," or "thought control."

This is what I will be speaking about tonight. I want to show you, beyond the shadow of a reasonable doubt, how the nations of Christendom, and especially those of the Commonwealth nations and the United States, have been singled out for this control.

Any military man worth his salt, knows that in order for him to successfully combat his enemy, he must first know how he thinks, since this effects the way he acts.

During the 1930's, at the U.S. Command and General Staff School in Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas, two colonels, from different nations were in attendance. One was a German officer named Erwin Rommel and the other was an American named George Patton, Jr. They were good friends. But Patton, recognized that Rommel might become his adversary in the future, so he studied him closely and learned how he thought and acted. This was one of the reasons he was able to defeat the "Desert Fox" in North Africa.

I believe before I have finished, I will be able to prove to you, that the predominately White, English speaking nations represented in this meeting, are under a vicious, mental attack, designed to destroy them, our White Christian civilization and the freedom it has brought to a weary world.

Some people become a bit touchy when I use the term "White Christian civilization," since they have been so thoroughly sloshed around in the "liberal detergent" of our times, that they consider this to be a racist statement. (In case you don't know: "liberal detergent" is a "mind washing solution," used by the controlled media which is made up of an "ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash,." But this is not a "racist statement"!) It is merely a statement of observable fact and I am not deriding any race or color of skin by making it.

Only the White race has opened its heart to the Gospel of Jesus Christ; all others are reached only by tremendous effort and often danger. Only the White race has been willing to abolish slavery, England first in 1833, followed by the United States in 1865. The White races publish 98% of all Bibles and Christian literature printed; they send out 98% of all Christian missionaries. Who is it that sends help when a natural catastrophe such as an earthquake or hurricane devastates a country? Always the White world is the first to send aid! Who has based their laws on the commandments of Almighty God? Only the nations of Christendom. There has been very little moral, spiritual, or physical progress made in the world, except under the guidance of the White race. So don't let anyone make you feel guilty because you are white. If this truth makes me a "racist," then so be it!

All of you gathered here tonight, recognize that for several decades, the nations of Christendom, sometimes called the "West," or the "Free World," have been under a bitter attack. Today, our freedom is at stake. There is a world force which is seeking to destroy the rights, our forefathers gained through much blood and tears.

The nations represented in this Conference are unique among the nations of the world, for their laws

are based on the premise that there are certain "God given rights," which come from the Almighty, rather than government. These are sometimes known as "inalienable rights," which means they may not be tampered with by government.

These rights are in part:

- 1 - The right to keep and bear arms; to defend ourselves, our families and property if necessary;
- 2 - The right of freedom of religion without pressure from the State;
- 3 - The right of freedom of speech;
- 4 - The right of freedom of the press:

There are others, but these are the foundational freedoms, upon which our governments were built. These were the rights our forefathers demanded of King John of England, when in June 1214, they forced him to sign the Magna Charta.

Since that time, our nations have been unique in their concept of individual freedom. It is well for us to remember that freedom is a fragile thing. Benjamin Franklin one time said: "He who values security more than freedom, deserves neither." Our people for the most part have not remembered this. Many times we have taken a strong stand for Christian rights, while we have been silent about others such as "freedom to bear arms." This is extremely dangerous! All our freedoms are so intricately bound into the fabric of our well being, that if one is destroyed, it begins a deterioration process which in time will destroy all of them.

If you sit idly by, satisfied with your right to worship God according to the dictates of your conscience, while my right to "keep and bear arms," is taken away by big government, it will be only a matter of time until they will take religious freedom away from you, along with your freedom of speech and press. This was something the American hero, Davy Crockett understood, when he took a band of men from Tennessee and marched over a thousand miles to die at the Alamo in 1835. When the Tennesseans arrived in Texas, the Texicans said: "Why have you come? This isn't your fight!" But Crockett answered: "I've made it our fight!" He knew that if freedom died in Texas, it would soon be lost in Tennessee. This is something we need to understand in the Free World. If we stand idly by and allow freedom to die in a place like Rhodesia or South Africa, as remote as they seem to some of us, it will be only a matter of time until our freedom is threatened. This is the manner in which tyranny operates.

Today, as more and more of our rights are being taken away by big governments, which are fast becoming insatiable monsters, who seek to rule their people, rather than be their servants; we must protect with our very life blood, the inalienable rights which make us freemen.

Today in all our countries, these rights are being eroded by foreign influences. In the United States, it is by an anti-Christ, anti-freedom organization called the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith (ADL). This is the un-licensed agent of a foreign country, operating illegally on American soil.

Here it would be well to remind you of a very important point. There is no such thing as a "government handout," for what the government gives to anyone, they can also take away. It reminds me somewhat of the hunter who was out in the forest with his dog. They became lost and after wandering around for several days, they became short of food. One night, in desperation, as they sat around the fire, the hunter called the dog to him and cut off his tail. Throwing it in the cooking pot, he ate the meat and fed the dog the remaining bones. The dog licked his hand in gratitude. This is what happens when you depend on the government for help.

The reason our Founding Fathers placed rigid controls on King John, 750 years ago and then

continued them in each country where they settled, was that they were not only statesmen, they were also historians. They knew that government often became the worst enemy of the people and that many times, men who had been put into an office of responsibility, turned against the people who had given them the power, and tried to control them. So they took special pains to protect these "God given rights."

These rights could accurately be called a "Bill of Limitations," for this is what they did to government. They said to government: "Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not!" In the United States, these rights were put into a document called the "Bill of Rights." The tenth amendment to this Bill states in essence:

"Government. if there is anything we forgot to mention in the first nine amendments: you can't do that either, unless the people give you the right."

The Collectivists in our governments - I don't know what you call them in your country - in the United States they are the Council on Foreign Relations and the Transnational Commission gangsters. I understand in Canada you have a group called Parliamentarians for World Order. But whatever their name, they all have the same idea and this is to "promote the cause of world peace through enforceable world law for the peoples of the world as a single community through parliamentary action." This would mean that we would all be placed in the same pot, with the Third World and Communist nations.

In the United States Government, they operate through a Legislative group in our Congress called MEMBERS OF CONGRESS FOR PEACE THROUGH LAW (MCPL). There are some 287 members of Congress in this group. All of them have taken an oath of loyalty to the United States and our Constitutional government, to protect the United States from all enemies both without and within and they have not done this. Instead, every one by their actions and their words, have shown their first loyalty is to a One World Government. These men are TRAITORS to their country. I understand that in Canada, you have at least 108 Parliamentarians for World Order in your government. I don't know too much about you Aussies and Afrikaners, maybe you are not as stupid as your North American cousins.

These men in government, want to see our wonderful countries, come under the thumb of world dictatorship. I don't know a better term than treason to use for these gangsters. In an earlier day, most of them would have been hung for the traitors they are!

Have you ever wondered why there is one right which always comes under attack from the One Worlders? It is the right of the citizen to "keep and bear arms." This right of "self-defense" is the foundation of all other freedoms. The great French International lawyer, Frederic Bastiat, in his book THE LAW, says: "Each of us has the natural right - from God - to defend his person, his liberty, and his property. These are the three basic requirements of life: the preservation of any one of them, is completely dependent on the preservation of the other two." (UNQ).

Civilized law for at least 6,000 years, has been based on this sacred premise and once the right of a free man to defend his own life, that of his family, and his property is taken away, then it is only a short time before he is made a slave.

The Communist Lenin put it this way: This was his philosophy for controlling the "Middle Class." He said: "A system of licensing and registration, is the perfect device to deny gun ownership to the bourgeois."

One thing the Free World should have learned long ago, is that "playing patty-cake with the Internationalists, is like petting a rattlesnake; sooner or later you are going to get bit!"

The Collectivists who have in-filtered our governments, seem to be filled with an insane desire to make all men equal, if they have to kill them to do it. But the real reason for their push to "integrate the races," is that they know that "mongrelization" always leads to degeneration and slavery. History proves beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, that a mongrelized people are more docile

and therefore easier to control.

Anglo-Saxons and their related peoples have always been in the fore-front of the fight for men's freedom. So the enemy's push for integration and open immigration, is not because of their love for the colored races, but because they know this will weaken our countries and make them more susceptible to their control.

Whether you want to accept it or not. It is a provable fact, that these aliens have brought foreign ideas to our shores which have been detrimental to our people. If you take a close look at the 23 great civilizations which have been on this earth in the last 6,000 years, you will find that every one of them have been destroyed from within, by moral and spiritual subversion brought about through race mixing. They have all been destroyed, long before the barbarians battered down their gates, or came swarming over their walls.

In the United States, we have prided ourselves on being the "melting pot of the world." All of our people came to this continent as immigrants. In a one hundred year period during the 18th and 19th Centuries, more - than 45-million flocked to the shores of the New World, in the greatest migration ever seen in the annals of history. But almost 100% of these were white, and most of them came from the Christian nations of Europe.

Their ideals about religion, morals and freedom were very similar. Although their spoken language was not always the same, their heart's language was.

But today, the great influx of people into our white nations cannot rightly be called "immigrants," but rather "aliens." They come from a background entirely different from our European forebearers. Their religious beliefs are anti-Christian; their political beliefs are socialist-communist, their ideas about the sanctity of womanhood are entirely different, they look on the family structure in a different way. It is no wonder, that it is among this "hodge-podge" of aliens, that the Communist agents of Internationalism have their greatest success.

There is little doubt in my mind, that many of our problems in the Free World, come from a lack of understanding of our basic principles of freedom. For in spite of the fact that we are among the best educated people in the world, we are not necessarily the most knowledgeable. An Old Testament prophet named Hosea put it this way: "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge," (Hosea 4:6) Notice he did not say:

"They are destroyed for lack of education; but LACK OF KNOWLEDGE." There is a great deal of difference between the two.

I have known many persons with a string of degrees behind their names, who were in reality "educated idiots." As my wife puts it: "They don't know the meaning of common sense." Now I'm not in a position to know about you folks from Canada and the Commonwealth countries, but I suspect that many of those with a "lack of knowledge" in the United States, are in government, education and a lot of our churches.

The Prophet Isaiah gives a pretty good description of these people in (Isa. 56:10, 11) when he says of them: "His (Israel's) watchmen are blind: (A blind sentry isn't worth much) they are all ignorant (and here he is speaking about ignorance of God's Word, not book learning), they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; (what good is a watchdog which cannot, or will not bark?) sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand; they ALL LOOK TO THEIR OWN GAIN..." (Emphasis added.) No wonder our Anglo-Saxon people are in trouble with this kind of leadership. In 2nd Timothy 3:7, the Apostle Paul says of these that they are: "Ever learning and never able to come to the knowledge of truth." These men and women have very little understanding concerning the meaning of freedom.

There are no doubt a number of reasons for this. First, our Anglo-Saxon and related people have a tendency to be mentally lazy. It has become easier for us to sit in front of a "telly" set and let some "mental mind molester" do the thinking for us, than to take the time and effort to dig out the facts

for our self. Secondly, we have a tendency to be "apathetic." Give our people a roof over their heads, three square meals a day, a television and a six pack of beer and that's all many of them want out of life. It has not always been thus, we have been deliberately educated to be this way. It's possible that the people in Christendom are the most "brainwashed" people in the world today.

A few years ago, while traveling in the Ozark Mountain area of Northern Arkansas, I ran into an old "hillbilly philosopher" who said something I've never forgotten: "It ain't so much from not knowin' that causes the trouble," he said, "as it is from knowin' so much that ain't so!"

So because of these three deliberately caused problems; mental laziness, apathy and brainwashing, we have seen strange reactions from our people, even good Christians, as they have attempted to deal with our most serious problems.

We are like the farmer from the "good old days", who in the fall of the year, after the crops were harvested, sent his hired hand into town with a load of potatoes, ordering him to peddle them from door to door. Charlie sold all the potatoes, then went a step farther and sold Farmer Brown's team and wagon.

Farmer Brown has three options:

1- He can tell Charlie: "You had no business selling my; property; give the money back and return my team and wagon or I'll have you thrown in jail."

2 - He could say: "Charlie, you got a darn good price for my property, give me the money and I'll give you a legal 'Bill of Sale' for the buyer," or,

3 - He could do nothing. In this case, the illegal act would become legal. Not because it is legal in itself, but because something known in law as the "Doctrine of Ratification" takes place. This simply means "silence gives consent."

This is the action taken by most of our good Christian people over the years. Over and over again, we have seen our elected representatives do things which were illegal, and over and over and over again, we have let them get by with it and then re-elect them to office. Now that we see the direction in which they are leading us, many of our people are beginning to panic.

We should remember that we will not lose our freedom some morning at 3 a.m. when we answer a knock at the door and find a little man with a star on his cap and a Tommy gun in his arms, who says: "Come with me to the Concentration Camp." This is not when we will lose it! Freedom will be taken away from us, when enough good people see things happening in our local schools, churches and government, and we sit back, sigh and say: "There ain't nothin' I can do about it; I'm only an individual, you know and everyone knows you can't buck City Hall." When enough decent people feel and act this way, then we will lose our freedom. In fact we will take her to the cemetery, hold a funeral service for her and over the grave we will erect a headstone with this solemn epitaph: "Freedom died, because the Christian people didn't want to be bothered!"

Much of what I share with you tonight will come from my personal experience with the enemy; some will come from what the enemy often braggingly says about themselves, and much of it will come from a lot of research.

Many years ago, before Zionist-Communism took over in Russia (and yes, the Communist revolution was almost 100% a Jewish effort according to their own reports), the Communists realized that two nations in the world would have to be destroyed for them to succeed. Both were strong Christian nations. In Europe, that nation was Germany. Now I hope no one gets angry with me for saying this. When I lectured in Vancouver a few months ago, a nice lady got quite upset with me for making this statement. She thought I had insulted the Queen. Well this was not true! I was merely stating a fact. In the early part of the 20th Century, Germany was the "key" Christian nation in Europe, while in North America it was the United States, and this is no insult to my Canadian

hosts.

So a plan was begun in Europe to down-grade Germany and the German people, from which so many of us sprang and set the shings for World War I and II. These two wars were set up to kill off all Christian influence in the world and make Zionist-Communism supreme.

While I hold no sympathy for Fascism or Adolph Hitler, and fought against Naziism in North Africa during World War II, he was most cruelly maligned by world Jewry, not because of a phony "holocaust" as we have been led to believe, but because he was the only world leader who stood in the path of Zionist conquest on the Continent. By 1938, England was almost completely under Zionist control, while the same was becoming increasingly true of the United States under President Franklin Roosevelt.

In 1921, the Communist Lenin had been quoted as saying of the United States: "We will never have to fight against them, because they will become so morally bankrupt, they will drop into our laps like overripe fruit." This has been their plan of action, restated by both Communist and Zionist leaders for 60 years. In PROTOCOL VIII, of the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION, which the Zionists claim is a crude forgery, we read: "In order to annihilate the instruction of the goyim (non-Jew) before it is time, we have touched them with craft and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanisms. These springs lay in a strict but just sense of order: we have replaced them with the chaotic license of liberalism. We got our hands into the administration of the law; into the conduct of their elections; into the press; into the liberty of the person, but principally into education and training, since these are the corner stones of a free existence." (UNQ.)

It is because of this that we have never seen anything resembling "detente" between the "Free" and the "Communist world." It will be an impossibility as long as the two exist. A basically Christian nation cannot cooperate with an anti-God Communist tyranny, any more than true Christianity can cooperate with Judaism. The reason - they are headed in different directions.

The nations of Christendom should have learned a basic truth a long time ago. This is that you cannot compromise with evil, either as an individual or a nation and come out in the driver's seat. 6,000 years of history prove this!

The pathway of compromise for both man and nations is shown in Psalm 1:1 - "Blessed is the man that WALKETH not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor STANDETH in the way of sinners, nor SITTETH in the seat of the scornful." These are the three steps to compromise and destruction.

- 1 -You begin by being friendly with the enemy;
- 2 -Then you stand around holding "dialogue" with them; and,
- 3- Finally, you find yourself sitting beside them, deriding the things you once held to be sacred.

This reminds me of a story I heard about two school teachers who were on their vacation. Visiting a zoo, they came to a cage holding a huge, Black Maned African lion. In the cage with the lion were four little lambs. They seemed to have no fear of the lion. Somewhat con-fused, the ladies sought the advice of the zoo keeper who answered their question by saying: "The lion and the lambs have no trouble living together, all you have to do is replace the lambs every few days."

Some people have called me an "expert" on brain-washing, because of my training and experience with them in Korea. I do not like this term, since I have learned that many men become "experts" when they get more than fifty miles away from their home. But my personal experiences with these devils, and the treason I personally saw in the American State Department prior to the Korean War and later in Ethiopia, forced me into hundreds of hours of research into the background of Communism.

As much as I disliked it, since it was contrary to everything I had ever been taught in my church or school, I discovered that Communism was basically Jewish, from start to finish. I had been so "brainwashed" in seminary and by 45 years in a Fundamentalist church, that I had crisscrossed the United States for eighteen years, as an evangelist, preaching that these "Christ haters" were God's Chosen People and that we MUST never criticize them, no matter what they did.

Then my eyes were opened to the truth and I faced a quandary. Would I lie to the people (before this I had the excuse of ignorance), or should I tell them the truth and become a church "outcast?"

As I looked at my options, they boiled down to being popular with men, or having the approval of God. There was no contest! When I began to preach the truth, I was immediately "blackballed" by the churches I had faithfully served for eighteen years. I was often forced to say with the Apostle Paul: "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

As I studied more and more into the Communist Conspiracy - and yes it is a Conspiracy, a Jewish conspiracy to control the world. I came across a fascinating book titled PSYCHOPOLITICS. It had been published in Russia in 1933, and was the Communist blueprint for the conquest of the Christian World.

You cannot find the word "psychopolitics" in any of the older dictionaries, but it means: "the art of controlling the thinking of an entire nation of people."

This textbook, as far as I can find, was first used as a textbook in the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare, the University of Moscow in 1933. It was used to indoctrinate a group of 47 handpicked American University students, who had been sent there to take this course and prepare them for the student rebellion we saw in American colleges during the Vietnam War. The majority of these students, strangely enough, were Jews. (It is also interesting to note that almost 100% of the Communist leadership in higher education is Jewish.) These young people, for reasons we will discuss later, were filled with an almost insane desire to destroy freedom and our Christian heritage.

This unusual textbook, was brought to the United States in 1934, where it was used to train Communist cadre at the Eugene Debs Labor School in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. (For those of you who are familiar with the military term, "cadre", is a "nucleus of especially trained personnel capable of assuming military control.") This school, was attended by such well known Communists as Golda Meier (later Prime Minister of Israel) and Gus Hall (Hallberg), perennial head of the Communist Party, USA.

In attendance from May 1936 until October 1939, was a young American by the name of Kenneth Goff. Goff had been trained in all aspects of Communist psychological and physical warfare against the land of his birth. But in late October 1939, under the influence of a Christian friend, Goff was converted to Christianity. Almost immediately he realized that Communism was not trying to help the "masses" as they had been taught, but that it was a tool of International Judaism and was being used in a massive conspiracy to control mankind. Their special target was the Christian World.

Goff was a most unusual young man. Not only was he extremely intelligent, he also had a lot of what we used to call "guts." He voluntarily appeared before the U.S. House of Representatives, Un-American Activities Committee, Chaired at that time by a patriotic Congressman named Martin Dies. Goff's testimony can be found in Volume 9, the 1939 Congressional Record and reads like a fantastic spy story.

Because while exposing Communism, he exposed many American Jewish leaders, he became the target of the Jewish strong arm association, the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith and was harassed by them until his death a few years ago.

It is of interest to note, that in recent years, anyone who is "anti-Communist" in the Free World, is automatically labeled as "anti-Semite." This should tell us something about Communist-Jewish connections.

Since my experience as a prisoner of the Communists in 1948, I have watched with horror,

fascination and a great deal of anger, as the Zionist-Communists have used psychological warfare against the Christian World.

Their propoganda has been spread mainly through the Jewish controlled press, television and in the United States, through the equally controlled National Education Association. To illustrate: in the United States, 909 major newspapers with a daily readership of over 49-million are Jewish owned and or controlled. Of 48 major weekly magazines, with a readership of 79-million, all are Jewish owned and/or controlled; of ten major Hollywood movie companies, nine are Jewish owned and all three major television networks in the United States are under Jewish control. This makes for almost total control of news.

In addition, the Jews themselves have bragged about how they have successfully infiltrated the churches of the United States, especially those affiliated with the National Council of Churches, they have much influence in the Roman Catholic church and a majority of the Fundamental and Evangelical Seminaries in the States have Jewish professors in their ranks. No wonder our people have become "brainwashed."

By now, some of you are going to label me as an "anti-Semite." But I am not an "anti-Semite!" I am merely a bearer of the truth, I did not come before you to entertain you, or win a popularity contest, but to tell you the truth. I am desperately trying to show how our people have been influenced by Jewish propoganda and how this propoganda is leading us into International One-World control.

We have been told over and over again in our churches, how the Jews are God's Chosen People and how we as Christians must back them in order to escape the wrath of God.

Now I can't say with certainty, about the countries of Christendom, who are represented here tonight, but I can tell you this. God has not blessed America, since we recognized the Bandit State of the Israeli in Palestine in 1948, these years have been the one's of our greatest decline. Maybe we as Christian nations should take a closer look at a Biblical admonition found in 2 Chronicles 19:2. This says: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

Let me make a rather peculiar statement. I am not particularly interested in whether you believe what I tell you, or what you do about it. But as intelligent people, may I suggest that you take what I have to say; place it under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find (and my number one choice is the Holy Bible), then when you realize I have told the truth, have courage enough to do something about it!

As I have watched the moral and political scene in the United States, and to a lesser degree in your countries, I have seen an insidious threat against White Christian people in particular. This threat is designed to ultimately imprison, torture and destroy those men and women of courage, who believe and follow the teachings of Jesus Christ and who are willing to oppose Jewish ideas for One-World control. The enemy knows that in order for them to be successful, these patriots MUST be destroyed.

So in order to get a closer look at their plans, we will go into their own textbook and see what they say. (For other statements by Jewish leaders, read for my booklet FROM THE HORSE'S MOUTH.)

Somehow or other, I believe my most important task is to show you what Zionist-Communism has in store for you as a Christian. Christians are of primary importance, for these are the one's who keep the "ship of state afloat and in running order." The enemy hates patriotic Christians with a special, virulent hatred, which cannot be understood until it is carefully analyzed.

To do this, we will need to briefly mention the ultra secret religious book of world Jewry called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. I will be quoting from this book and comparing it with the Communist textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS.

We will not have time here to go into the Jewish background of International Communism, except to say that it was Jewish planned, financed and led and that their leaders braggingly admit this. The

JEWISH CHRONICLE of April 4, 1919 stated: ". . . there is much in the fact that Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism . . . The Jewish writer, Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in CENTURY MAGAZINE, January 1928 said: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars: not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history.. We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideals and propaganda."

he BABYLONIAN TALMUD, which is the Bible of World Jewry, is made up of 63 volumes. This work is kept hidden from Christian eyes wherever possible. It even pronounces the death penalty against any Christian who reads it.

Secrecy, usually indicates evil intent. The burglar operates under the cover of darkness; the respectable businessman visits his mistresses after dark; 99% of all murders are committed during the hours of darkness. The Bible tells us in John 3:19 ". . . men love darkness, rather than light, because their deeds are evil."

In the States, as it is in Canada, and I imagine many of the other countries of Christendom, you can criticize most anyone, including the government, as long as you tell the truth. But this is not true when you deal with the "Jewish Question," even when your criticism is correct. When you have courage to expose them, the roof of "anti-Semitism" falls on you. Yet strangely enough, at agat 90% of the people we now call Jews, are not of Semitic origin, but have their roots in a Turco-Mongolian background. The Arabs are the true Semites and this makes the Jews the worst "anti-Semites" in the world.

But let us look at a few passages from the TALMUD and compare them with teachings in PSYCHOPOLITICS. In the Volume KERITUTH, (P.78), we read: "Jews are called men; Christians are not men." In Volume ORACH CHAIIM, (P.225), Christians and animals are grouped together for comparison. In Volume ABODAH ZARAH, (P.26) - "Even the best of the goyim (non-Jews) should be killed."

These are only three of literally hundreds of derogatory references dealing with Christians. They all show an unbending Jewish hatred for anything remotely connected with Christ and Christianity and an intense desire to destroy the same. This is what the Jews are taught in their synagogues and what they drill into their children and youth. They are taught that Jews are superior to all other peoples and that Jews are predestined to rule the world.

Now whether you are willing to accept this truth or not, the fact is, that only a very tiny minority of the people we today call Jews, have even a trace of Abrahamic blood in their veins. When I first began to write about this, a nice Christian lady from Dallas took me to task, she said: "The Bible says that a Jew is of the blood of Abraham, so every Jew is Abraham's son. That's that!" When I asked her whether this included the black singer, Sammy Davis, Jr., she got mad for some reason.

Yet it was these non-semitic people, who made up 95% of the leadership of the Communist Revolution and who still control and finance world Communism and its One-World conquest. So let us make a comparison between Jewish and Communist teaching.

On Page 9, of PSYCHOPOLITICS, we read: "Basically, man is an animal.. Those who wish to group and control him MUST have in their possession slcccialized techniques to direct the vagaries (eccentric actions) and energies of the animal man toward a greater efficiency in accomplishing the goals of the State."

Most Christians will immediately reject this humanitarian concept, since we believe that the "Lord God formed man of the dust of the earth, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and man became a living soul." This essentially is what makes us different from the animal.

But Jewish-Communist teaching that "man is an animal," accounts for the extreme brutality with which they deal with those who disagree with their philosophy. This is why they can murder "non-Jew" Arabs by the thousands, as they bomb refugee camps in Lebanon. These assassins are

protected by the Jewish world, who for the most part scream: "There were PLO terrorists there." (To be absolutely fair, there were many Jews who could not stomach this hypocrisy and who repudiated Zionist aims.)

But this same spirit has murdered more than 140-million people in the Communist world, with the most brutal attacks coming against Christians.

On page 30 of PSYCHOPOLITICS, we read: "Obedience is the result of force. Concurrent with force is brutality; the most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience.. Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed.

"If you would have obedience, you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands." (UNQ.)

This my Christian friends, is Jewish-Communist teaching, straight out of the sordid pages of the - BABYLONIAN TALMUD.

On page 42, we read further: "The first thing which must be degraded in any nation under conquest is the state of man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer.. what they call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force). It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of PSYCHOPOLITICS to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus, the first target is man himself. HE MUST BE DEGRADED FROM A SPIRITUAL BEING TO AN ANIMALISTIC REACTION PATTERN. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reaction patterns. He MUST no longer think of himself, or his fellows, as being capable of spiritual endurance, or nobility."

So how do you go about this "degrading process?" Usually through the education process in the school and via the media.

Have you ever wondered why the Secular Humanists who run our school systems, are so touchy about the teaching of "creationism" in the public schools? Why is it that whenever a Christian parent says: "Why not teach the children both sides of the story?" They go off into a screaming tantrum, usually led by the Jewish controlled American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU), or the ADL?

The intense desire of these Jewish controlled educators to control humanity, can be seen in an article which appeared in the October 1969 issue of TODAY'S EDUCATION, the official publication of the National Education Association in the United States. It was a discussion of education's role in the 1980's. It said that by the end of the 1980's, educators in the United States would have complete control over every phase of American life, including morals, lifestyle, religion and politics. This is the height of insolence.

Today our youth are being taught that "responsibility" is a dirty word. A few years ago, while speaking at the University of Michigan, on the "Abortion Issue," I was interrupted by a lovely co-ed, who asked: "If we can't have abortion and contraceptives, how will we be able to cope with the population explosion?" When I answered her question with another question: "Have you ever heard of a thing called 'self-control?'" You would have thought from the audience reaction that I had slapped her face. Here was a sizeable audience of young adults who had never heard about "self restraint." Instead, they had been taught in school and via the media: "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto." In other words: "What ever makes you feel good is ok and to hell with the consequences."

Here is where the enemy has done its dirty work. Today, there are no such people as criminals. The "bad guy" has done wrong, because you and I have been mean to him. Put him in the proper environment and they will become good. This is like trying to change a pig's nature by giving him a bath.

Our enemies know that evil is at the base of the world's problems . . . all of them and they know that

when Christians refuse to combat these problems, they will be in the "driver's seat." So their main attack is against those who have the courage to tell the truth. They could worry less about the Alka Seltzer Christian, the one who goes to church and "fizzes" for an hour on Sunday morning, while the rest of the week he is one of them. They know that Christianity and Communism cannot exist side by side, any more than Christianity and Judaism, because they are opposites.

So on page 43 of PSYCHOPOLITICS, they say: "As it seems in foreign nations (the nations of Christendom) that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch, of each and every church, must one way or the other be discredited. (Oh how I wish the Evangelicals and Fundamentalists in our countries could get this truth through their heads.) Religion must be made unfashionable, by demonstrating broadly, through Psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul of man is non-existent, and that man is an animal."

Think for a moment about what we have discussed. All these evils brought about deliberately by the enemies of God and freedom and all being carried on quite openly, right under our noses.

This program of subversion is not new. It did not begin when PSYCHOPOLITICS was first taught in Moscow in 1933. It did not begin with the Russian Revolution in 1917, or when the Jewish radical Karl Marx, wrote his Communist Manifesto in 1848. It did not begin when the Jew Adam Weishaupt formed his Luciferean Order of the Illuminati, in Bavaria in 1776. It began more than 500 years before the time of Christ, in the dusty halls of ancient Babylonian, when a group of priests set out to put in operation, a Satanic plan to ultimately control the world.

Yet while these "proofs of conspiracy" are readily available to anyone who cares to search for them, the majority of intellectuals in Christendom, led by our religious leaders, have refused to accept them. Someone once truthfully said: "None is so blind, as he who refuses to see."

It is beyond my comprehension, how any self respecting man or woman, least of all one who calls themselves Christian, can cooperate in any way with those who are seeking to destroy everything we say is dear and sacred to us. Our actions for the most part come under the category of TREASON, as defined in the United States Constitution, Article III, Section 3. Here in words which any Fifth Grader can understand, we find the definition for TREASON: "Treason shall consist only, in levying war against them (in this case the U.S.); adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort." I imagine that definition would stand up in all your countries. Today we have men in positions of responsibility, who at an earlier date, would have been tried, convicted and hung as traitors to their countries, but today are known respected leaders.

What will be the end result of our stupidity? We can see it in the degradation of our youth. The enemy knows that if they can "kill the pride and patriotism of one generation of our youth, they can control us."

Our Free World nations have been on the economic slide, since the day when we allowed the International Jewish bankers to control our economic systems. In every nation of Christendom, finances have become an almost unsurmountable problem. In the United States, for example, we borrow \$68-billion from the Internationalists at extremely high interest rates, so that we can give it away in Foreign Aid. While American industries are closed for lack of financing, the same banks which charge American business men 18% interest, are loaning it out to the Israeli and Third World nations at from 2-3% interest and no payment for ten years. Who picks up this enormous tab? The long suffering American tax-payer. I imagine you have similar problems.

But our economic problems, as tremendous as they may be, are not to be compared with the moral and spiritual collapse which has taken place during the past fifty years. At one time, most of our people possessed a virtue known as "righteous indignation." This is the ability to see something wrong and the "guts" to do something about it. Today it seems as though most of us have developed the philosophy which says: "Twenty years ago I would have said this was wrong. But today, I don't know. Maybe it's ok. Times change you know." We seem to have forgot that right and wrong never change, any more than the Law of Gravity or the "boiling and freezing point of water." This can be

illustrated by an incident which took place at Ohio State University a few years ago, during the international controversy over the killing of seals in Newfoundland. I picked up a magazine in the Student Union. In it was a full page picture of a baby seal, lying on a blood covered ice than It was an impassioned plea for the University professors and students to join an organization for the protection of seals. I really had nothing against it. But on the opposite page was this advertisement: "If you have an unwanted pregnancy and want to get rid of it, call this telephone number . . ." I thought: "My God! What have they done to our young people, that they want to protect baby seals, yet can see nothing wrong in the murder of 2-million unborn babies." This kind of thinking is not natural for white youth and can only be brought about by the "mental child molesters" in our society, who seek to destroy us.

Most of our people, and I'm speaking about White Christians for the most part, refuse to accept the dangers we face. How can they, when they are being led astray by their religious leaders. When they are told: "Don't worry so much! You won't be here when it gets real bad!" I wonder if they would have the guts to tell that to a Chhingian brother who is suffering behind the Iron Curtain?

o instead of front line soldiers of the Cross, we have raised a generation of spiritual cowards and weaklings, who hide in their spiritual foxholes, while they fold their holy hands in prayer and ask God to handle the dirty work He gave them to do." When Christians refuse to take a stand, then our countries are finished.

Why do good people shy away from the truth? I believe it is because the truth "scares hell out of them;" and I'm not using this as a cuss word.

Yet these same folks, if they were driving down a country road in a storm and through the sweep of their windshield wipers, their headlamps picked up a sign which said DANGER - DETOUR - BRIDGE OUT! How many do you know that would stop their machine, throw rocks at the sign and then drive off into the river? Not very many! Yet this is essentially what the Free World has been doing for fifty years or more. We are like the man who wakes in the middle of the night, as his watchdog barks warning of an intruder. He takes his gun, goes downstairs and blasts the dog, and goes back to sleep believing everything is all right. This is how stupid we have been!

Very few of our people have ever experienced real hunger. Very few of the Free World people know the meaning of "gut wrenching fear." Most of our very poorest people live better than 75% of the rest of the world. But I have seen the result of Communist hatred for Christianity.

Have you ever seen a baby swung by his heels against a tree or a stone wall? Have you ever seen a man impaled alive on a sharpened bamboo pole and while he screams his life away, his wife, close to nine months pregnant is stripped and raped before his eyes, over and over again, then has her breasts hacked off, so that she runs screaming through thto preets, spattering blood on the onlookers? Have you ever seen Catholic nuns crucified against the walls of their church by bayonets driven through the palms of their hand and listened hour after agonizing hour to their screams and pleas for mercy? Have you ever seen a young woman nailed to the branch of a tree, with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of rice straw, soaked in oil is bound between her bare thighs and set on fire? Have you ever had the enemy practice on you? I have! I promised my God: "God, if you get me out of this mess and get me back to the country I love and the people I love, I'll do everything within my power to see that this doesn't happen there." Yes, I get upset and angry, when I see the deliberate manner in which they seek to destroy us.

When will we get it through our thick skulls, that our people will not be rescued because we are White, or because we are Christian Israelites. The Formula for our Survival has been given to us. It is found in the Old Testament, 2 Chronicles 7:14, many of you know it from memory: "If my people, which are called by my name (the only one's in the world who go by the name of Jesus Christ, are the people of Christendom), will humble themselves; and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways: then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." This healing will come when our people are willing to share their blood,

and tears, and prayers - then and only then will we remain free.

We used to sing a great hymn in our churches:

**Must I be carried to the skies,
On flowery beds of ease;
While others fought to win the prize,
And sailed through bloody seas?
"No I must fight, If I would reign;
Increase my courage, Lord;
To bear the toil, endure the pain;
Supported by Thy Word!"**

This was the spirit that made our fore-fathers victorious over every obstacle they encountered; it is the spirit which can save Christendom, now - if our people really care.

Many years ago, the American Communist leader Gus Hall made this prediction: "I will live to see the day," he stated, "when the last Congressman is strangled to death with the guts of the last preacher. I will see the day when 60-million hopelessly diseased Capitalist animals in America are hauled away to the liquidation centers by the Commissars. If the Christians like blood so much - and they are always singing about it in their church services - we will give them all they can stand, as -we slit the throats of their children, and drag their bodies across the church altars. May the parents drown in the blood of their own children." I want to remind you that this was not some Asiatic savage; it was not someone from the heart of Africa who made this statement. This was a prediction by an American Jew, of what he would do in America, if he ever came into power. We must not let them succeed.

When will the Free World wake up? Will we take a stand when our "ships of State" flounder on the Internationalists rocks? Will we wake up when Asiatic hordes goose step down our city streets? Will we become alert to what is happening when they rape our wives and daughters and murder our sons? It will be too late then. Will we wait until they close our churches and burn our Bibles? I rather doubt it. I have found from dealing with young men during three wars, that if you will not accept discipline and follow orders, when you are in training and when you can do things within the law; the chances are that you will never do it when your neck is on the "chopping block."

Yes! I'm upset. I have gone by your home at 3 a.m. in the morning and have seen the smoke as it poured from your basement window. I know your house is on fire and that I should stop and wake you up. But I don't want to disturb you so early in the morning, so I drive past. You and your family die and before God, I would be as guilty of murder as if I had held a gun to your heads and blown your brains out. This I refuse to do. I am frightened by the Word of the Lord as seen in Ezekiel 33:6 - "If the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people are not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them.. his blood will I require at the watchman's hand."

This is why I warn you; gently if possible; harshly if necessary. "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

The End

The Choice Is Yours

By

Lt. Col. Jack Mohr AUS Ret.

The Greek world had a great deal of influence on Christianity. Not only was Greek the "universal" language of the first century A.D., but it was the Greek Christians, who stood up and resisted attempts by the early Judeo-Christians, who insisted that Christians must become Judaized before they could be Christians. This in itself should give some answers to honest Bible scholars regarding Judeo-Christianity.

Rabbi Adolph Moses, writing in his book YAHVISM AND OTHER DISCOURSES, says on page 1: "Neither in Biblical nor post-Biblical, neither in Talmudic or much later times, is the term Judaism ever used."

According to the footnotes in Malcolm Ross' book CHRISTIANITY VS. JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY, p. 59, he said: "This is not an uncommon impression and one finds it sometimes among Jews as well as Christians - that Judaism is the religion of the Hebrew Bible. It is of course, a fallacious impression."

Michael Rodkinson, a translator of the TALMUD into English, says in his book THE HISTORY OF THE TALMUD, p.70: "The Talmud is the written form of that which in the time of Jesus, was called the 'Tradition of the Elders,' and to which He makes frequent allusions." Jesus as you remember, used some of His choicest criticism against these traditions.

Modern Jewish historians such as Graetz and Klausner, distinguish between the "pagan Christians (Greek) and the Judeo-Christians (Judaizers)". It is interesting to note that it was the Greeks who fought this fatal trend, while the Judeo-Christians, then as now, had friendly relations with the blasphemous Talmud.

We cannot condemn Peter and the other disciples for clinging to the vestiges of Judaism, since it was all they knew until Christ came.

Actually what they had been taught was HEBREWISM, not JUDAISM. The early disciples were bothered by some of the same problems which "bug" the Christian church of today. Are the written Ten Commandments and the Law, as given to Moses on Mt. Sinai for our use today? How much of the old law should we retain and what if any should we reject?

The early Jews suffered a great deal from inbreeding and knew that they would gain if they could Judaize the non-Jews among whom they lived. Apparently they had done a good job by the time of Christ, for one of His harshest criticisms was directed against their proselytizing efforts: "...when he is made, ye make him twice the "child of hell as yourselves," (Matt. 23:15).

So being Jews, and devious as always, (remember what Jesus called them in John 8:44 "liars from the beginning,") they would grant their new convert admission to Judaism, as "proselytes of the gate." These strangers might become Judaists, but they were never considered to be Jews. You could only be a Jew through birth. The same holds true today.

When Christians ignore this basic distinction between Jews and those who had been Judaized, they fail to realize that even if the eleven disciples, who were Galileans and who practiced Judaism, were of a different racial origin from the Jews, they were not considered Jews. There is much proof, that these Galileans were Aryan Gentiles (from the nations of Israel).

Circumstances made the Jews and Galileans neighbors, but it did not make them of the same racial background. On occasion they fought each other and at different times they were allies against common foe. It is interesting to note, that the first time the word "Jew" is used in the King James Version of the Bible, is 2 Kings 16:6, when the "Jews," were fighting against the Israelites. (Didn't your pastor tell you that "jews" and "Israelites" were the same people?)

The Galileans showed few Jewish traits. They were extremely nationalistic and were known for their love of freedom. They were despised by the Jews in Jerusalem as "country bumpkins." I guess in modern terminology, they would have been called "hill billies," or "red necks." Even the Talmud comments on these differences, by saying: "They are more anxious for honor than for money." Of course the contrary was true of the Jews.

While the Jews tried to leave the impression that the Galileans were an illegitimate people, they were evidently envious of Galilee's natural resource and the superior contacts she had with the outside world.

It is rather absurd for anyone, Bible student or pastor alike, to say that Jesus came from the parasite race of Jewry, just because it is to the benefit of the Jews to have us believe this. The contrast of His character, with those of the Satan's brood in Jerusalem should cause an intelligent individual to ask some searching questions.

The burden of proof, that Christ the Son of the Living God, belonged to a group which He characterized as "children of Satan," "poisonous reptiles," and "hypocrites," should rest on the shoulders of those religious simpletons who would foist off this age-old heresy on the Christian world.

The story of Jesus at the well of Samaria is a good illustration of the deep animosity between Jews and Galileans. Here Jesus was mistaken for a Jew, and unless you do some deep study on this passage, you might get the idea that he was accepting this title. Nothing could be further from the truth.

Some may say: "But Jesus was not the enemy of Judaism!" and I could truthfully answer: "Only as light is the enemy of darkness." Christ came to show mankind the only way to God.

Yes, He followed the customs of Hebrewism, such as the Passover, since this was a national as well as a religious feast. He taught in their synagogues, since that was the place where public speakers spoke. When He gave His disciples His parting instructions in Matthew 28:19, 20, He did not tell them to abandon Judaism, He said: "preach the gospel of the Kingdom." This amounted to the same thing, for Christianity was a "non-Jewish" religion from the very beginning, although its first converts were Jews by religion. Christianity was an "all-inclusive" religion to which all men could come; as they were called by the Father. Judaism was a closed religion, suited only to a "contrary people."

Christianity was not a religion of racial superiority. It did not envision Israelites as dictatorial rulers with thousands of heathen slaves. This was the vision of Judaism as seen in the TALMUD, where each Jew was promised 2,000 "goyim" slaves. In Christianity, the Leader said: "first learn to serve... He that Levites his life shall lose it; he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it." These principles were completely contrary to what Judaism taught.

If you are honest my friend, can't you see the depth of the abyss which separates Judaism from Christianity? Judaism said "An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth." Christianity teaches "do unto others, as you would have them do unto you." Judaism makes men slaves of a heathen philosophy. Christianity sets men free.

Judaism is a narrow, bigoted religion, fit only for that peculiar people whom the Apostle Paul said: "Pleased not God and are contrary to all men," (I Thess. 2:15). Where Judaism says "only Jews may know our God," Christianity says: "Whosoever will may come!"

How utterly ridiculous to believe that the magnificent freedom of Christianity could spring from the bigoted ranks of Judaism.

Christ was not a revolutionary, as many try and picture Him. He was "evolutionary." By this, I mean, He did not come to destroy other religions, but to preach the kingdom of God. His was a positive ministry. He came, so He said, specifically to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel." This did not refer to unsaved Jews, as many preachers try and explain. He came to the house of Israel,

which was scattered abroad as punishment for their evil ways. He came to bring them together again as a "nation of priests ... show forth the praises of God who had called them out of darkness, into His marvelous light," (I Peter 2:9).

When Peter began his ministry, he went to those he knew. These were people who were already Judaized; probably most of them were not Jews. He emphasized the Judaic concepts because this was all he knew. But this compromise between Christianity and Judaism could not endure. The two are irreconcilable. The Jewish leaders knew this and after publicly murdering the leader of the new faith, they set out to "stamp it out." They forbade the Apostles from performing acts of healing and public preaching. They threw them into prison, they beat them up, they harassed them from house to house and city to city.

In Russia, this trend toward destruction can be seen, when in the first year of Jewish-Communist occupation (at this time, over 90% of the top leaders in Communism were Jews), 31 bishops, 1650 ministers and priests, and over 2-million Christians were brutally murdered. This included the murder by a Jewish assassin of the Emperor and his entire family. In the years that followed, millions were driven to death by the rigors of the slave camps and by planned starvation, which in the Ukraine alone, killed over 6-million people.

To date, a conservative estimate of official murders by Communist regimes around the world, stands at the terrible figure of 140-million.

While some "little Jews" deny this holocaust, Jewish leaders gloat over it. Shortly after the takeover of Russia in 1918, Rabbi Stephen Wise, the top Jew in the United States was asked his opinion of the revolution. He replied: "Some call it Communism: I call it Judaism." The JEWISH CHRONICLE, for April 4, 1919 said: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism..."

Count Mensdorff, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to England, stated at the end of WWI - "Israel won that war; we made it, thrived on it, profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."

M. Hermalin, a Jew, wrote in 1917, "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews. We created secret societies and planned the Reign of Terror. The Revolution succeeded by our convincing propaganda, and our mass assassinations in order to form a government truly ours."

THE AMERICAN HEBREW, leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, carried an article in its August 10, 1920 edition which said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, shall also, through Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world."

The Jewish periodical, THE JEWISH WORLD, London, January 16, 1919 carried an article which said: "International Judaism forced Europe into the war (WWI), not only to seize a large part of the gold but to start a new Jewish World War (W.W.II) by the help of this gold."

I could go on with hundreds of pages of quotations from Jewish sources, where they brag about their destruction of Christendom and their intentions of world power in the future.

Judaism has always been a contradiction. While it calls itself International, it has always been International. While it claims to be the source of the Christian religion, it calls its founder an "illegitimate bastard." While it preaches "pacifism," it has been the source of all wars for over 150 years.

The Christian Soldiers Psalm

(True safety comes only through the mercies of YAHWEH God!)
A Close look at Psalm 91 - the Soldiers Psalm

by Col. Jack Mohr

Deliverance Through the Soldiers Psalm

During World War I, the 91st Infantry Brigade of the U.S. Expeditionary Army was preparing to enter combat in Europe. Most of the men were "green soldiers who had never seen combat. Its commander, a devout Christian called an assembly of his men, where he gave each a little card on which was printed the 91st Psalm. They agreed to recite the Soldiers Psalm daily.

The 91st Brigade was engaged in three of the bloodiest battles of WWI; Chateau Thierry, Belle Wood, and the Argonne. While other American units similarly engaged had up to 90% casualties, the 91st Brigade DID NOT SUFFER A SINGLE COMBAT RELATED CASUALTY!

This Psalm shows the "safeguard, the haven of rest," for the true Christian soldier. I want to discuss it in detail in this pamphlet. We will look closely at this marvelous Psalm in an effort, under the guidance of Gods Holy Spirit, to understand its true meaning and significance.

In a world in which the majority of Christians have been led astray by false Jewish doctrines, such as that of the Rapture, which has emasculated Christian soldiers and made them useless on the battlefield; in a day when Christians are being "brainwashed" by alien fairy stories and are "departing from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils," (1st Timothy 4:1), it behooves each of us who dares to name the name of YASHUA the Christ and claim Him as our King, to look to the only source which can offer us true refuge from the destruction which is wasting the Christian world in these the most trying and critical times to ever hit old Mother Earth.

Some who read this will be war veterans who have been tried and tested in the fiery crucible of war. You will better understand the "gut wrenching" fear which comes when a man is under fire and cannot defend himself. To the civilian who has never experienced this, I speak to you through personal experience gained in two of our Zionist imposed wars (World War II and Korea). In both these wars, I served as a front line infantryman, both in enlisted and officer grades. I have four Purple Hearts and numerous other decorations to show for this. In Korea, I was the first American wounded and the first to be decorated, winning a Silver Star during the opening hours of that "no win" war. I do not say this to brag, but to let you know I have been there and know whereof I speak.

When the War began in Korea on June 25, 1950, I was working as an Advisor with a South Korean Regiment, at the little town of Pochon, on the 38th Parallel, north of Seoul. I was what you might call a "nominal Christian," or as I like to put it, an "Alka Seltzer Christian", one who goes to church and "fizzes for an hour on Sunday morning, when it is convenient, then lives for the devil most of the rest of the week. I had seen a miracle take place in 1948, eighteen months before the Korean War began, when during

a Communist attempted military coup against the South Korean government, most of the Infantry Regiment I was advising (19th Infantry) had joined the rebel forces, taking over the Province of Chollo-Namdo, the cities of Yosu and Suncheon and murdering over 3800 civilians in an effort to control this territory. After being mistreated and facing a Communist Peoples Court, God had miraculously saved me from a Red firing squad. (See my testimony in COMMUNIST TERROR IN PEACEFUL HEAVEN,)

Four times during that abortive war, I went through the terrifying experience of being millimeters from death or serious injury and four times a miracle had occurred. I had seen Korean soldiers falling like flies all around me, but it had not come nigh me. Just as the Psalm states. I could not understand at that time, why YAHWEH GOD would spare an old reprobate like me, who had deliberately "spit in His face" so many times. How can God take a man like this and turn Him into a "watchman on the walls of Israel America?" To me, this was also a miracle.

One day, during the early days of the Korean War, as I casually looked through my Bible, which wasnt too often, Im afraid to confess, I came across the 91st Psalm. It was written especially for Jack Mohr. While I was not able to understand much of the symbolism of the book of Daniel, or Revelation, here was something I could understand and apply to my life, for I was seeing it take place every day. Just the day before, I had stood in the school yard of a little town, as the enemy shelled us with heavy mortar fire. I saw a mortar round drop less then ten yards away, the explosion knocking me to the ground and deafening me for a week. I did not get a scratch, yet several Korean soldiers, over 75 yards away, were killed or wounded. Why? Then when I read this Psalm, I understood why it was written for me, and for any other Christian who has been in, is, or will be in a position of danger. It is a promise from YAHWEH, the Almighty God, as well as eternal hope to those who love Him and seek to serve Him. I start every day by reading It.

So lets take some time to dissect this marvelous piece of literature, most probably written by David, when he was living as a fugitive in the mountains of Judea (see 1 Samuel 23:19-26; 24). We will take it apart verse by verse, using the King James Version of the Bible, and see what it really says to the Christian soldier.

PSALM 91

Verse 1 - He that dwelleth (Heb. "yashab" - 3427 meaning: "to dwell; settle down; habitation; house") in the secret place (Heb. - "cithrah" - 5643 meaning: "covered; covert; protection of") of the most High (YAHWEH GOD) shall abide (Heb.- "liyn" - 3885 meaning: "to stay permanently; continue in; dwell in; remain in) under (Heb. - "tachath" - 8478 meaning: "the bottom; beneath; underneath") the shadow (Heb. "tsel" - 6738 meaning: "literal defense of.") of the Almighty. (Yahweh God).

Then in Psalm 30:20 as a backup to this, we read: "Thou shalt hide them (those who trust in God) in the secret of thy presence from the pride of men: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion. (Heb.- "chukkah" - 5521 meaning: "lair; cottage; covert") from the strife of tongues."

Verse 2 - I will say of the Lord (Heb. - "YAHOVAH" - 3068 meaning: "the self-existent or Eternal God and let me say here it does not mean Baal, as some preachers will try and tell you. Whenever it is capitalized it refers to YAHWEH.) He is my refuge (Heb. - "machceh" - 4268 meaning: "shelter; hope; place of refuge.") and my fortress (Heb. -

"mtusdah" - 4686 meaning: "a castle; a fort; a defended place."); my God, in Him will I trust. (Heb. - "batach" - 982 -meaning: "to trust; to show confidence in; to hope; be secure in.")

Then in Psalm 142:5 we hear the heartfelt cry of David, as he was hiding in a cave from King Saul: "I cried unto the Lord: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living." Verse 7 - deliver me from my persecution: for they are stronger than I." Oh how we need to think on this verse as we come against an enemy whose strength seems to be overwhelming.

Verse 3 - Surely He shall deliver (Heb. - "natsal" - 5337 meaning: "to snatch away; to defend; to rescue; save") thee from the snare (Heb. - "pach" - 6341 meaning: "a spring net; a snare.") of the fowler (Heb. - "yaguwsh" - 3353 meaning: "one who snares; one who catches fowls in a net".) and from the noisesome (Heb. - "havvah" - 1942 meaning: "One who eagerly covets; desire; calamity; perverse thing; very wicked.") pestilence (Heb. - "deber" - 1698 meaning: "pestilence; plague; a destroyer.")

This idea of being "ensnared" by an evil enemy is seen in Psalm 124:7 - "Our soul is escaped like a bird out of the snare (trap) of the fowlers; the snare is broken, and we are escaped."

Verse 4 - He (God) shall cover (Heb. - "sokak" - 5526 meaning: "to fence in; to cover; to defend.") thee with His feathers (Heb. - "ebrah" - 84 meaning: "feathers; or wings." Giving the impression of a mother bird sheltering her brood under her wings. See Matthew 23:37) and under His (Gods wings shalt thou trust: Heb. - "chocoh" - 2620 meaning: "to flee for protection; make a refuge.") Note that the word "trust" as used here has a different meaning than the same English word used in Verse 2.) His truth (Heb. - "emeth" - 571 meaning: "stability; certainty; trustworthiness") shall be thy shield (Heb. - "tsinnah" - 6793 meaning "a large shield which covers the entire body" and buckler. (Heb. "cocherah" - 5507 meaning: "something surrounding a person for protection; a shield."))

In Job 5:19 we read: "He (YAHWEH GOD) shall deliver thee in six troubles; yea, in seven there shall no evil befall thee."

Psalm 112:7 - "He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: for his heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord (the Eternal God)."

Proverbs 3:23 - "Then (when you have wisdom from God) shalt thou walk in thy ways safely, and thy foot shall not stumble."

Isaiah 43:2 - "When thou passeth through the waters, I (God) will be with thee: and through the rivers, they shall not overflow (Heb. - "shataph" - 7857 meaning: "by implication to inundate; to conquer; to drown; wash away") thee: when thou walketh through the fire (Heb. - "esh" - 784 meaning: "burning; fierce; fiery; flaming hot") thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee." (Here we need to read Daniel 3:24-27). It is the story of the three Hebrew boys in the fiery furnace of King Nebuchadnezzar: "Did we not cast three men bound in the midst of the fire? " ...Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God. Vs. ot h-

"And the princes, governors, and captains, and the kings counselors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed upon them." **HALLELUYAH!**

I want you to remember that our God, YAHWEH THE ALL-POWERFUL, the God we worship today, is the same God we see in Daniel, with the same power today He had then.

In Isaiah 59:1 we read: "Behold the Lords hand is not shortened (Heb. - "gatsar" - 7114 meaning: "wax short; vexed") that it cannot save: neither is His ear heavy (Heb. - "kabed" - 3513 meaning "grievously afflicted") that He cannot hear."

Verse 5 - Thou shalt not be afraid (Heb. - "tare" - 3372 meaning: "frightened; dreadful; fearful") for the terror (Heb. - "pachad" - 6343 meaning: "an object to be feared, a dreadful thing; great fear) by night (during the night session); nor for the arrow (Heb. - "chets" - 2671 meaning "thunderbolt of God; dart) that flieth by day. (Could this refer to a guided nuclear missile? I believe it could!)

Verse 6 - Nor for the pestilence (same as in Vs. 3 - plague) that wasteth (Heb. - "shuwd" - 7736 meaning: "to devastate; waste) at noonday.

Verse 7 - A thousand shall fall (Heb. - "naphal" - 5307 meaning "to fall; be cast down; die; perish) at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh (Heb. - "nagash" - 5066 meaning: "come near for any purpose; as an enemy to attack; approach; come near) thee.

Verse 8 - Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold (be conscious of) and see the reward (Heb. "shillumah" - 8011 meaning: "retribution; reward) of the wicked. (Heb. - "rasha" meaning: "Bad person; ungodly; wicked man.")

In Malachi 1:5 we see a further explanation of this idea as the prophet foretells the fate of Esau-Edom (the Jews) who have attempted to usurp Israel in Palestine: in verse 4 we read: "...They (Esau-Edom) shall build up, but I (YAHWEH GOD) will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them (the Jews-Esau-Edom). The borders of wickedness, and, the people against who the Lord hath indignation (hatred; anger) forever." Then in verse 5, spoken to true Israel: "And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, the Lord shall be magnified from the border of Israel."

The reason "true Israel" will be able to see the destruction of Gods enemies without being hurt is found in verse 9 of the 91st Psalm.

Verse 9 - Because thou (Israel) hath made the Lord which is my refuge (shelter, the same as in Vs. 2) even the Most High thy habitation (Heb. - "maoun" - 4582 meaning: "abode; Tabernacle; dwelling place. Refer back to verses 1 and 2.)

Verse 10 - There shall no evil (Heb. - "raad" - 7461 meaning: "fear; trembling") befall (Heb. - "anah" - 579 meaning: "approach; happen to) thee, neither shall any plague (Heb. - "nega" - 5061 meaning: "affliction; plague") come nigh thy dwelling. (Heb. - "Ohel" - 168 meaning: "home; dwelling place.")

Proverbs 12:21 furthers this idea of Gods protection on His own: "There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief." (Heb.ra" - 7451 meaning: "distress; adversity; affliction; grief; sorrow; wretchedness.)

Verse 11 - For He (God) shall give His angels (Heb. - "malak" - 4397 meaning: "to dispatch as a deputy; a messenger from God; an ambassador) charge (Heb. - "tsavah" - 6680 meaning: "command of; give charge of; send with) over thee, to keep (Heb. - "shamar" - 8104 meaning: "to hedge about; to attend to; to preserve; save) thee in all thy ways (Heb. - "derek" - 1870 meaning: "course of life; journey; pathway.") Psalm 34:7 - (Heb. "chanah" - for a seige; dwells) and delivereth them."

Psalm 71:3 - "Be thou (YAHWEH GOD) my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort; thou hast given commandment (orders) to save me: thou are my rock and fortress."

(See also Matthew 4:6 and Luke 4:10, where Satan quotes this same Scripture of Jesus as He is tempted in the wilderness.)

Hebrews 1:14, speaking of Gods angels says: "are they not ministering spirits, sent to minister (Gk - "dikonia" - 1248 meaning: "in attendance on; servants; serve") for them who shall be the heirs of salvation." In other words: The angels are "ministering servants" to those who are CALLED ACCORDING TO GODS PURPOSE, (Romans 8:28).

Verse 12 - They (the angels) shall bear thee up in their hands (Heb. - "kaph" - 3709 meaning: "the hollow of the hand) lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

Job 5:19-23 - Speaking of those who love and obey God: "He (God) shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power of the sword (nuclear destruction?) Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue (false accusations of the enemy): neither shall thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh. At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth. (Could this possibly refer to people other than the Adamic race?) For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field; and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee."

Psalm 37:24 - "Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down; for the Lord upholdeth him with His hand."

IF THESE SCRIPTURES DO NOT WANT TO MAKE YOU SHOUT WITH JOY, ITS BECAUSE YOU ARE SPIRITUALLY DEAD!

Verse 13 - Thou shalt tread (Heb. "darak" - 1869 meaning: "tread down; walk on) the lion and adder (poisonous snake); the young lion and the dragon (serpent) shalt thou trample under feet.

Verse 14 - Because He (God) hath set His love upon me (His "born from above" child) therefore will I (God) deliver him: I will set him on high. (Heb. "sogah" - 7682 meaning: "in an inaccessible place; safe place) because he hath known (Heb. - "yada" - 3045 meaning: "acknowledged; recognized; had respect for" my name.

Some preachers say this verse refers to Gods love for His Son, Jesus. But it goes much deeper than this and extends to those who know Him personally and who love and obey His laws.

Psalm 9:10 - "And they that know (respect) Thy name will put their trust in Thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek Thee."

Verse 15 - He (the one who knows God as Savior) shall call on Me, and I (God) will answer him: I will be with him in trouble (Heb. "tsarah" - 6869 meaning: "adversity; affliction: distress; tribulation; trouin H), I will deliver (Heb. - "palat" - 6403 meaning: "cause to escape; cause to deliver; carry away safe) him and honour (Heb. - "kated" - 3513 meaning: "make rich; make honourable; be held in honour; promote to honour) him.

Psalm 50:15 - "and call upon Me (God) in the day of trouble, and I (God) will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify Me." (See also Isaiah 43:2).

1st Samuel 2:30 - "for them that honour Me (God) I will honour, and they that despise Me shall be lightly esteemed."

Proverbs 3:1, 2 - "My son, forget not My law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. For length of days, and long life, and peace shall they add to thee."

Verse 16 - With long life will I (God) satisfy (Heb. - "sabea" - 7646 meaning: "fill to satisfaction; have enough to fill; plenty of) him, and show him my salvation. (Heb. - "yshuwah" - 3444 meaning: "deliverance; victory; salvation.")

Now lets take these Hebrew translations and put them together in an attempt to see what this Psalm says in its original Hebrew form:

Verse 1 - He that settles down in the protected place of the most High (Yahweh God), shall dwell permanently beneath the defense of the Almighty.

Verse 2 - I will say to the Eternal God, He is my place of refuge and my defended place; my God, in Him will I be secure.

Verse 3 - Surely He (God) will rescue me from the trap of those who seek to entangle me and from the very wicked destroyer.

Verse 4 - He (God) shall defend me under His feathered wings, and under His overspreading wings shalt you flee for protection. His trustworthiness shall be your shield and He will surround you with a fence for your protection.

Verse 5 - You shalt not be fearful for the dreadful thing which comes at night; nor for the thunderbolt of God that flies by day.

Verse 6 - Nor for the plague that devastates at noonday.

Verse 7 - A thousand shall die at your side and ten thousand at your right side; but it shall not come near to attack you.

Verse 8 - Only with your eyes will you be conscious of the retribution of the wicked.

Verse 9 - Because you have made the Eternal One which is my shelter, even the Self-Existent One your dwelling place.

Verse 10 - There shall no fear approach you, neither shall any affliction come close to your house.

Verse 11 - For God shall send His special messengers to be with you, to hedge you about and attend to you in all your journey.

Verse 12 - They (the angel messengers) shall bear you in the hollow of their hands so that you shall not stumble or hurt your foot against a stone.

Verse 13 - You shall walk on the lion and the poisonous snake; the young lion and the sea serpent you will tramp under your feet.

Verse 14 - Because God has set His love upon me, (His "born from above child") therefore will He deliver me.

Verse 15 - I will call upon God, and God will answer me. God will be with me in tribulation. God will cause me to escape and will promote me to honour.

Verse 16 - With long life will God fill me with satisfaction, and He will show me His deliverance and victory.

There is one reservation which needs to be noted in both verses 15 and 16. It is found in Isaiah 59:1,2. Many Israelite Christians seem to feel that they can call on God at any time and He is bound to hear and answer them. Verse 1 tells us that Gods power has not diminished over the centuries. He is still the same God of power that opened the Red Sea for our ancestors in 1491 B.C. He is still the same God that stood beside the shepherd boy David and guided the stone from his sling as it sunk into the head of the giant Goliath. He still has the power to save His people.

But verse 2 clearly tells us there are times when God will not even listen to our prayers. This is when we have sinned, broken Gods law, and this sin has corroded the contact points between us and the power supply which is now found in the Holy Spirit.

We should never allow a day to end, in which we do not take a "self-inventory" and then use the marvelous "safety valve" God has provided for us in I John 1:9 - "If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness." With all due love and respect for our Israelite friends of the Catholic faith, this means that you do not have to go to God through a priest. You can approach the Father directly through Jesus Christ, who is now the Advocate before the Father.

There is one very important thing each of us MUST understand. This special "Father-son" relationship does not come because we are "white", or because we have the blood of Abraham flowing in our veins.

One day, Jesus told a very fine Israelite named Nicodemus, that if He ever wanted to see the Kingdom, he would have to have a change of heart. (John 3:3.) This verse should have been more accurately translated: "Born from above."

God created us to have eternal fellowship with Him. It was the waywardness of our first parents, Adam and Eve, the father and mother of the white race, that caused us to be born with a "sin nature."

So before we can claim this wonderful "Father-son" relationship, we must have the spiritual experience of accepting the King, Jesus, as our Commander-in-Chief. Some people call this being "saved," which again is in error. They try and change this into something mystical which is not necessary. It was never intended to be something we cannot understand. In fact, we cannot come to God unless we are led by His Spirit. Romans 8:14 tells us: "for as many as are LED by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God."

You may ask: "Does every Israelite need to go through this process?" and we find the answer in Romans 3:10 where we are told: "...There is none righteous, no not one." Verse 12: "...there is none that doeth good, no, not one." Verse 23: "For ALL have sinned and come short of the glory of God."

You may ask: "What is sin? And we find the answer in 1 John 3:4 - "Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law; for sin is transgression of the law." So if you break Gods law, either deliberately or through ignorance, you are a sinner. Have you ever known any man or woman who has not in some way broken the basis of Gods law as found in the Ten Commandments? The Bible says that any who says they have not sinned are liars (1 John 1:8).

In Romans 6:23, we learn that the "wages of sin is death" and that eternal life comes through Jesus Christ our Lord. This goes back to the Natural Law of Genesis 2:17, given centuries before the codified law was given at Sinai.

Then we might ask: "But isnt there some way in which a person can save themselves?"

And again we resort to Gods Word in Ephesians 2:8, 9 where we read: "For by grace (Gods unmerited favor) are ye saved, through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." So we see where we do not become Christians by merely being kind to our family, not beating our dog, and being honest with our fellow men. it goes much deeper than this. in 1st Timothy 1:9 we read; "Who (referring to Jesus Christ) has saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to His own purpose and grace, which was given to us in Christ Jesus before the world began."

When we read so much in the Bible and hear so much about evil men being punished in "hell" with Satan and His angels, we might wonder if God wants to save those who are lost and away from Him. John 3:16, one of the key verses of the Bible, tells us that God so loved the "world". Some of you Identity people may resent this, but the word "world" as used here, comes from the Greek word "kosmos" (2889) which means: "by implication the world and its inhabitants." In 2 Peter 3:9 we read: "The Lord (God the Eternal One) is not slack concerning His promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to usward, not willing that ANY should perish, but that ALL should come to repentance." The Greek word for "any" is "tis" (5100) meaning: "any person; any man; every man; whosoever." The word ALL in Greek is "pas" (3956) which means: "all; every; all manner of; anyone; everyone." Now I hardly think that those of you who want to throw Paul out of the New Testament, -would want to do the same to the Apostle Peter. Yet they agree on this teaching that "anyone whom God calls can come to

repentance." If you dont like that teaching, please dont waste my time by trying to argue with me; take your beef to God, Hes the one who had it written.

Some might say, "But isnt there some other way beside coming through Jesus. What about the Jew who follows his religion, or the Mohammedan, or the Hindu? Wont they be saved. Its not what you believe that counts, its whether you are sincere about it or not." Well let me tell you something, brother, sister, you can be very sincere about something and be sincerely wrong. Sincerity has nothing to do with the truth.

So if we are going to accept the Bible, Gods WORD as our guide, we will need to accept Acts 4:12, where Peter, filled with the Holy Spirit on the Day of Pentecost, told the Israelites gathered in Jerusalem: "Neither is there salvation in any other (than Jesus): for their is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we MUST be saved." (1st Timothy 5:6 - "For there is ONE God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus." This means again, that a priest cant do it for us.

In John 14:6, Jesus, the Son of God tells us Himself: "...I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life; NO MAN cometh unto the Father, but by me." So when Bailey Smith of the Southern Baptist Convention said a few years ago that God did not hear the prayers of Jews, he was absolutely correct. He listens only to those who come to Him through His Son.

So what must a man or woman do to come into this Father-son-daughter relationship with God, through Jesus Christ? Jesus speaking in John 4:24 said: "...He that heareth my word, and believeth on Him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death into life." (By the way, this is much more than just a head knowledge that you believe there is a God.)

The Baptists dont like this verse, but when the people who heard Peter preach on the day of Pentecost, were stricken in their hearts and asked what they should do, the apostle said (Acts 2:38 - "...Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus for the remission (cancellation) of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." So the "repentance" is necessary and the "baptism" is necessary. Then in Romans 10:9 and 10, we listen as Paul explains: "That if you confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart, that God raised Him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation." Then in I John 5:12, 13, the Apostle John tells us: "he that hath the Son hath life: and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that YE MAY KNOW THAT YE HAVE ETERNAL LIFE, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."

Im going to get personal now and ask you Israelites who read these words whether you have ever had this personal relationship with the Commander-in-Chief? Answer this to yourself, I dont need to know, but you do! Its essential that you know the Commander in a personal way, if you are going to be successful as a Christian soldier in the war which we are now in. Do you want to claim the wonderful provisions of the 91st Psalm? Then why dont you come to grips with yourself and your God and get in on the winning side.

Soon the war will be over. Soon Jesus Christ will rule as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. Will He be able to recognize you as one of His true followers, or will He have to say to you: "Depart from me, I never knew you?" (Luke 13:27).

BEHOLD TODAY IS THE DAY OF SALVATION!

Out of the United Nations

Chapter XII - Principles America Needs to Return To

Chapter XIII - The United States As A Christian Nation!

Chapter XIV - A Honest Jew?

Chapter XV - Shocking News From World War II

Chapter XVI - Supreme Impudence

Chapter XVII - From the Mouth of the Enemy

Chapter XVIII - Isn't It Interesting?

Chapter XIX - There Was A Time When Baptists Had "Guts"

Chapter XX - One Way To Balance the Budget

Chapter XXI - This Myth Called "Anti-Semitism"

Chapter XXII - S.O.S. America!

Chapter XXIII - The Power of the Purse

Chapter XXIV - Disciples of the First Peter

Chapter XXV - I Do Not Accuse!

Chapter XXVI - The Trick of Treaty Power log

Chapter XXVII - The Big Lie!

Chapter XXVIII - Who Is Hurting the Blacks?

Chapter XXIX - Show Business Is Jew Business

Chapter XXX - What Is the Real Purpose of the United Nations?

Chapter XXXI - Why Does Official Jewry Always Stand On the Enemy's Side?

Chapter XXXII - Quarantine and Persecution of Christian Patriots

Chapter XXXIII - The Hidden Hand

Chapter XXXIX - Christ - Heart of the Issue!

Chapter XXXV - The Shadow of Armageddon

Chapter XXXVI - Who Wrote Those Orders?

Chapter XXXVII - International Outlaws

Chapter XXXVIII - Concluding Remarks

FOREWORD

This book is a compilation of many writings published over the past thirty years. While there are many authors, the subject is the same, the subversion of the Christian faith and a concerted drive to destroy the Christian faith and the White Christian civilization which it has engendered and which in spite of all criticism, has done more for the people of the world than any other civilization which

has ever existed.

The religion taught by Jesus Christ and as found in the New Testament of the Bible, has been under intense pressure from the very beginning. The foe has always been the same. There has been no change in their hatred of the Christ or His followers. They still seek world domination and the complete destruction of Christianity.

The major problem we face in these closing days of the Twentieth Century is that our churches, once the bastion of moral and spiritual strength for America, have now become allies, for the most part, with the enemies of Jesus Christ and His church. Our religious teachings have been subverted to conform to what man wants to believe about the future, rather than what God's Word teaches. Christians everywhere, have been weaned away from following God's laws for happy living, by a philosophy which teaches that these laws, which are everlasting, were somehow or other done away at Calvary and that Christ's substitutionary death for the sin of the world, has given Christians a dispensation to break these laws. This has resulted in the curse of God upon our white Christian nations, sometimes called CHRISTENDOM. Today these nations are struggling to remain free from a nefarious influence which is slowly strangling them.

Almost twenty centuries ago, the Apostle Paul put his finger on the trouble makers when he stated in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, that there was a certain people who "Both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; (the First Century Church) and they please not God, and are contrary to all men." These people are the same foe who confront Christianity today in the guise of TALMUDIC JUDAISM, the religion of the PHARISEES, which Jesus Christ hated and condemned. Yet it is these same people who are being aided by our most outstanding fundamental and evangelical churches. It is no wonder that we have problems, when the enemies of God, become the friends of His people.

This book was written to give you an overview of the situation as it has developed during the past thirty years, until today it has become a pressing problem which could well destroy the freedom we have to preach the Gospel of Jesus Christ. For what we fight against today is not merely "flesh and blood," but it is the "spiritual wickedness in high places," which has engulfed the Christian world and which is threatening to destroy our freedom.

This book is a CALL TO BATTLE for the forces of light, over those of darkness. The day of decision is coming soon. Which side will you be on?

CHAPTER I INTRODUCTION

In a country dedicated and built on the foundations of Christianity, a heathen, anti-Christ philosophy, backed by the "sons of Satan," (see John 8:44) has been flourishing. This religion known as "secular humanism," was the brainchild of International Judaism and has been one of their most effective tools in the seducing of White America; weaning our people, away from the great truths of the Scripture to follow the precepts of men. In the Old Testament, Isaiah 29:13, we read the prophets description of these times: "Wherefore the Lord said: forasmuch as this people draw nigh me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their hearts from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precepts of men: Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid." (The word "prudent" in the Hebrew language is "biyn," which means: "cunning; eloquent; wise men, etc.,") It clearly indicates that during this time of apostasy, peril and falling away (see 2 Timothy 3:1-5; 4:3, 4), the same condition would prevail as did during the time of Christ. At this time, our Lord accused the Jewish leaders of worshipping God in vain, "...teaching for doctrines, the commandments of men," (Matthew 15:9). In the preceding verse (6) He said: "Ye have made the commandments of

God of non-effect by your traditions."

Isaiah had predicted (30:8, 9), that this people would be "a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the Lord: which say to the seer. See not! and to the prophets, Prophecy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophecy deceits."

One of the men in America who saw what was coming, was a Christian patriot named Gerald L. K. Smith. He has been maligned by friend and foe alike and today, there are Christian patriots who still consider him to have been an enemy of Christianity and somehow or other, the agent of the International Jews. On the basis of his record, this seems like a remote possibility. Many of the following articles are taken from his weekly magazine, THE CROSS AND THE FLAG, published thirty years ago. As you read these articles, ask yourself. Have they become a reality in 1985?

CHAPTER II

TELEGRAM TO A CONGRESSMAN

On July 20, 1954, Gerald L. K. Smith sent a lengthy telegram to Congressman Velde, retiring Chairman of the Congressional Committee on Un-American Activities. (Since destroyed by the liberal left in Congress). Here is part of what he said:

Dear Congressman:

Your records will reveal that I was the first person to circulate a petition calling for the continuing support of your committee in the years of 1940 and 1941. Nearly half-a-million names appeared on that petition. As a fighting enemy of Communism I have assembled through the years a dossier concerning the conspiracy to undermine our American Way of Life and overthrow the government of the United States.

I implore you to permit me to appear before your committee as you invited Bishop Bromley Oxnam (a Communist leaning Bishop in the Methodist Episcopal church) in order that I may put into the permanent record of your committee facts which can be confirmed by documented evidence. It goes without saying, that I take issue with Bishop Oxnam and stand ready to produce evidence concerning his left wing associations thus far never presented to your committee. I would like also to present names of individuals of unimpeachable character and reputation who will be willing to testify under oath in confirmation of my statement.

I am aware that the fulfillment of this request might tax the moral courage of certain members of your committee, but I stand ready to be cross-examined without mercy and will not attempt to shelter myself. The records will reveal that some years ago, I attempted to present evidence before your committee concerning the conspiratorial operations of Charles Chaplin (A Jewish-Communist movie actor, who is now being memorialized by IBM in their TV ads.)

Your records will reveal that William Z. Foster, head of the Communist Party, U.S.A. testified before your committee that the two chief projects of their party was the destruction of Gerald L. K. Smith and his movement. In view of this fact, I believe the time has come for you to permit me to appear before your committee for the permanent record.

SIGNED:

Gerald L. K. Smith Los Angeles, CA

The CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST CRUSADE was built on the following ten principles:

1. - Preserve America as a Christian nation, being conscious of the fact that there is a highly organized campaign to substitute Jewish tradition for Christian tradition. (This was before the time of the arch-collaborators, Jerry Falwell and Jimmy Swaggart. However the Judaizers were hard at work even then - ED.)
2. - Expose, fight and outlaw Communism in the U.S.
3. - Safeguard American liberty against the menace of bureaucratic Fascism.
4. - Maintain a government set up by the majority, which abuses no minority and which is abused by no minority. To fight mongrelization (this is a Scriptural teaching - ED.) and all attempts being made to force intermingling of the black and white races.
5. - To maintain the George Washington Foreign Policy of friendship with all nations, with entangling relations with none.
6. - To expose world government and the super-state.
7. - To prove that the worker, the farmer, the businessman, the veteran, the unemployed, the aged and the infirm can enjoy more abundance under the true American system than by any alien system being proposed by foreign propagandists.
8. - Stop immigration to protect American jobs and American housing.
9. - Enforce the Constitution as it pertains to the monetary system. (In other words, no control by foreign bankers; no control by a Federal Reserve -ED.)
10. - To protect and earmark national resources for the use of our own citizens.

While most decent people will find little controversy concerning these principles, the CRUSADE came under bitter and unrelenting attack from the Communist and Jewish elements. Why was everything short of murder tried to silence Gerald L. K. Smith? There has to be some basis for this hatred.

Here are the major reasons for the enemy attack. They apply in 1985 to those of us who have the courage to stand against the same enemy. They are being used today against the CHRISTIAN PATRIOTS DEFENSE LEAGUE, my CHRIST AND COUNTRY CRUSADE and any other white Christian patriotic organization which will tell the American people the truth about what is happening.

1. - If you are anti-communist, then in the eyes of the enemy, you are also "anti-Semitic." The two go hand in hand. When Gerald L. K. Smith called for an investigation into the antics of the Jewish traitor Alger Hiss in the middle 1930's, he was immediately accused of being an alarmist and a rabble rouser.
2. - If you join in the American tradition of expressing Christian, Scriptural convictions on the subject of racial segregation, you will be attacked. We do not believe that hatred for another race should ever enter the subject of segregation, but that it should be approached from a Scriptural perspective. (This is something Evangelist Billy Graham has not done.)
3. - Smith believed, as I do, that Blacks are creatures of Almighty God and that under

our Constitution they deserve life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. This includes employment, freedom from want, education and all the values of American life. (If this rubs some of you racialists the wrong way, so be it - it is still the truth!) But Smith believed, as I do, that the forced mixing of the races, involving social mixture of the races through intermarriage, is contrary to the laws of God as set forth in the Scriptures. We both believe that this un-godly movement is part of the Jewish plot to destroy our White Christian civilization. We have the writings of a multitude of Jewish writers to confirm this.

4. - Smith, like myself, was prior to World War II, an AMERICAN FIRSTER! I still believe this is a sound idea. I have nothing but the utmost contempt for those so-called Christian preachers who put the welfare of the Israelis before that of their own people. What more patriotic attitude can one take, than to resolve in his heart that the welfare of his people, and his nation should come first? There have been many great and good Americans who have believed and lived by this principle. These too have been persecuted by the enemy and their "brainwashed" followers.

There are many historic events which have taken place since 1945 which prove this principle to be sound. I believe as did my World War Commander, Gen. George Patton, that we may have fought on the wrong side in World War II, since we most certainly did not fight a "war to end all wars," nor a war "to defend democracy." All the evidence coming from World War II shows that it was fought for the benefit of international communism and its Jewish overlords.

In spite of all the high sounding rhetoric which has come from Washington, D.C. in the 40 years since that war ended, haranguing the American people on how our government has been in the forefront of "stopping the advance of communism," no matter which Party has been in power, our official policy has been to aid the Communists whenever they needed us and we have set them on their feet on at least fourteen major occasions, when they were on the verge of economic collapse. So much for our anti-communist stance! In aiding the Communists, we have made a multitude of Jewish banking billionaires.

Many knowledgeable Americans know that while we "won" World War II, we "lost" the peace.

Our hypocritical leaders said we fought this war to save Poland and other Iron Curtain countries from the threat of Nazism. Then we turned around and gave these same countries into the hands of a more savage Stalin. This treason was accomplished at Yalta and Potsdam with the help of Jewish advisors.

We said we must protect China from the military ambitions of Japan, then turned against the Nationalists and handed China over to the Communists. So you see, those of us who believe World War II might have been avoided, with millions of lives saved, and countless billions of dollars spent on peaceful pursuits, were not so wrong after all.

5. - I also observed, what Smith had seen a long time before, that if you took an uncompromising stand against communism and fought it effectively, you would be

viciously smeared You would be labeled a "fascist," a "neo-Nazi," a "member of the lunatic fringe," an "anti-Semite," and the most vicious attacks would always be led by Jews. Figure it out for yourself!

One of the men who was unmercifully smeared by the communist-Jewish enemy, was Martin Dies, Congressman from Texas, head of the House Committee on Un-American Activities. This was popularly known as the DIES COMMITTEE. Dies began his investigation of Communism as a naive, sincere, intelligent statesman. But when he delved into the facts, it brought him face to face with murderers, conspirators, liars, character assassins - in fact, the campaign against Congressman Dies became so deadly, that he went in dire danger of his life and the lives of his family.

Then there was Congressman John Rankin, one of the men who succeeded Martin Dies as Chairman of the House Un-American Activities Committee. Nothing was too degrading for the end to do to destroy this patriot. He was greatly respected in his home state and community as a fine Christian gentleman, but the Zionist controlled press and the "smearbund" represented him as a "rabble-rouser, a hate-monger, and a blatherskite." (A "blatherskite is a contemptible fellow.) His character was so blackened that men who had known him for years in Congress were afraid to be seen in his company. Others who supported Congressman Rankin, found that huge sums of money from Jewish sources, were being spent to defeat them in upcoming elections. (Shades of Jesse Helms and Sen. Charles Percy.) When Rankin invaded the sacred Jew territory of Hollywood and began to expose communism there, Zionist hatred knew no limits.

There was Representative J. Parnell Thomas who faced as vicious a smear campaign as any which had ever been mounted up to the time of Sen. Joseph McCarthy. He was finally convicted for receiving payroll kickbacks and was sent to a Federal Penitentiary. He found that the very men he exposed, were those running the penitentiary where he was incarcerated. His conviction was a "cooked up farce," which has a modern parallel in the trials of Congressman Ralph Hansen

There was Father Charles Coughlin, a humble priest of a congregation known as the CHURCH OF THE LITTLE FLOWER, at Royal Oak, Michigan. When he began to understand something about the conspiracy which was taking place and had the courage to speak about it on his radio programs, he was "smeared" beyond all comprehension. He was attacked mainly, because he showed the connection between Communism and Zionism.

There was a national hero named Charles Lindberg, who with General Mac Arthur, has become one of the greatest American heroes of the Twentieth Century. He believed that World War II could have been avoided and said so in a historic speech given at Des Moines, Iowa. He stated: "The three great forces seeking to involve the United States in the war are the New Dealers, the British, and the Jews."

Every honest student of World War II knows this is true. The Jews freely admit it. But for a national hero to openly accuse the Jews brought their slaughter machine of the press on his head and he was unmercifully smeared. He was even attacked by the President, who was the lackey of International Judaism.

Why was Lindberg so unmercifully smeared? Who was behind the smear? The answer to that question would be the answer to America's problem today. There was Congressman Harold Velde, who was never forgiven by the Jews for using the name of the wife of the Jew editor of Washington's largest daily newspaper, Mrs. Eugene Meyer, in his expose. Meyer used his influence among America's newspaper men to crucify a courageous Congressman.

There was the greatest American so attr of the Twentieth Century, Gen. Douglas Mac Arthur. He returned from the Orient after being fired in a fit of anger by a "little man" named Harry Truman. Mac Arthur returned to a hero's welcome in spite of everything the press could do to blacken his name. Most Americans knew there was something deadly wrong when the general was fired, but the details were never made available to the public. While American soldiers were being murdered and

humiliated in Korea, the only general who could have led them to victory was being brutalized in the United States by a controlled press.

The general who replaced general Mac Arthur, went there knowing that he would have to blindly follow mysterious orders of the "pro-communists" (almost 100% Jews) in our government, who were determined that we should lose that war and insure the success of the communist efforts in China. This folks, is called TREASON, according to Article III, Sec. 3, of our Constitution: "giving aid and comfort to the enemy." I hope to God, that sometime very soon, these traitors, some of whom are still in Congress, will be called to account by an irate American people.

Then let us look for a moment at J. Edgar Hoover, head of the F.B.I. Probably no man in American history every conducted himself in a more honorable manner than this giant of patriotism. Yet he has been subjected to unimaginable filth, smear, misrepresentation and down-right lies.

During the early days of WW II, evidence came into the hands of Senator Bob Reynolds of North Carolina, that President Roosevelt had ordered all files having to do with communism in Military Intelligence, destroyed.

The evidence was clearly available and it was a matter of common knowledge in the Capitol. When Hoover began to look into this, the smear campaign went into high gear. The instrument used was a Jewish writer, Max Lowenthal, who wrote a book specifically designed to smear and destroy the effectiveness of Mr. Hoover in our government.

Then we must not forget that giant of the Senate, Sen. Joseph McCarthy of Wisconsin. When he found out about communist infiltration into our government, his reaction was that of any normal patriotic American. It must be rooted out! He did a heroic job! He had fought in WW II with the Marines and came home to a far greater war. There were many things he did not know about Communism, but he knew enough to know that it was the deadly enemy of everything he believed in and that it was designed to destroy American freedom. So without fear, he attacked the problem with all his strength. Probably nothing in modern times, will ever equal the campaign launched by the enemy against this heroic American. The masterminds of the conspiracy did such a masterly job on the thinking of the American people, that now, years later, the term "McCarthyism," stands as a smear word.

What is this evil which inhabits our land? Who operates it? Who finances it? Why is it that almost without fail, anti-communist right wingers are always the targets of government harassment, while those of the left are relatively immune? What strange force is manipulating America which causes even churches of Jesus Christ to bow down before this heathen shrine?

One of the best informed Congressmen on communist activities was Sen. Jack Tenney. For twelve years he was head of the Un-American Activities Committee in California. His findings formulated an investigation of Hollywood, where a young actor, who was later to become President of the United States, stood high in subversive circles.

No man of character ever questioned Sen. Tenny's integrity. Like most men in public life, there were no doubt areas in which he had made mistakes which could be exaggerated or blown out of proportion by the smear artists. But no one questioned his honesty.

Then suddenly Tenny was smeared! One day, papers, posing as "right wing," opened up on him. Why? Because he asked forbidden questions about communism and the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith. His curiosity became so great, that he was willing to sacrifice his political career to get at the truth.

He found the answer. But when he dared use the forbidden word "JEW", all hell broke loose. He had the temerity to condemn the whole Jew-Zionist political setup and the "smear machine" went into high gear. He refused to back down, he would not compromise and as a result, became one of the most respected citizens in his state of California.

This parade of heroes would be incomplete - and there are many more - but I would like to include

my good friend Congressman Lawrence McDonald of Georgia, who in 1983 was deliberately murdered to keep his mouth shut. He flew on ill fated Korean Flight 007, which was shot down by the Communists under bizarre circumstances. Nothing that anyone in government can ever say, will convince me that this man was not murdered.

No sincere American, man or woman, can but wonder why Americans are attacked when they tell the truth. Every concerned Christian should be willing to look at the reason for these attacks and who is behind them, for they are the enemies of Christ and of His church.

Honest inquiry will clearly show that these attacks are not started by evil men merely to cover their tracks, but that almost always, without fail, they come from the same evil TALMUDIC sources which brought false witness against our Lord and condemned Him to death. (Matthew 26:59, 60; Mark 14:55-57).

Like Gerald L. K. Smith, I got into the conflict with the most vicious character assassins of history, when I could have escaped the battle. For twelve years, as a lecturer with the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, I was forbidden to reveal who these assassins were. Even then I was called an anti-Semite, because I was anti-Communist. At this time, I knew very little about the Zionist conspiracy and certainly did not know about their control of communism. So there was absolutely no legitimacy in calling me anti-Jewish. But the charge of being anti-Semite piqued my curiosity and I began an in-depth study of communism. Who were its founders? Who supplied the finances and the brains to make it a success? After more than 600 hours of intense study and reading more than 5,000 pages of documented history, I found that Communism from start to finish, was a product of the Jewish mind and that when Rabbi Stephen Wise, said: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism he knew whereof he spoke.

I could spend hours quoting from Jewish writers who freely admit and even brag about the Jewishness of Communism. Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in the January 1928 issue of CENTURY MAGAZINE said: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian Revolution but of every major revolution in your history. We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas, and propaganda."

The Jew, Oscar Levy, in the preface of his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said: "There is scarcely an event in modern European history that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners."

Goldwin Smith, a Jewish professor in Modern History at Oxford University said: "We regard our race as superior to humanity, and look forward not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them."

It was only after this lengthy study, that I went up against 45 years of Baptist teaching. It was a traumatic experience! For eighteen years, as a well-known fundamentalist Baptist evangelist, I had toured the United States proclaiming that the Jews were God's Chosen People and that if America were to receive God's blessings, it would be on the basis of our treatment of the Jews. I had always taught: "Help them, no matter what they do!"

I knew when I told the truth, "all hell would break loose." I was right. I have found the fundamentalists to be more bitter enemies than the Jews. But it finally boiled down to one central issue. Was I to remain popular in the Baptist Church, or was I to tell the whole truth? There was not really that much of a choice and when I began to tell the truth, my name became anathema in Baptist circles. I took a step forward in 1980 from which God willing, I will never retreat!

Having no desire to enter any church under false pretenses, I wrote a letter to 200 fundamental leaders in 1980, which outlined what I had found out. Within two weeks, fourteen Crusades scheduled for 1981 had been canceled. Not because of a change in theology, but because I refused to accept God's enemies as His Chosen People.

Here is the letter, as it went out to the Baptist ministers:

Dear Brother-in-Christ:

I have a deep burden on my heart which I do not quite know how to explain. No doubt it will come as a shock to you. I feel that in all fairness and honesty, it is necessary for me to give you this explanation and show my position on one of the most sensitive issues to face the Christian church in this Century. I refuse to sail under a false flag, so please bear with me as I seek to explain the situation.

For over a year now, I have been deeply disturbed by what is happening in Israel and it's implications for the United States. As a result, I have engaged in a lengthy and prayerful study of the Scriptures and historical documents dealing with these

After over 600 hours of study concerning the Zionist Jew, I am convinced that these openly atheistic, Communist haters of God, Christ, and Christianity, are neither our friends, or the Chosen People of God.

Israel is the only nation I know of which boasts as it's leader a man who has a reputation as a former bank robber, terrorist and who boasts of his murders. I am of course referring to Menachim Begin. He has been directly responsible for the deaths of many Christian Arabs, along with innocent Moslem Arabs who have been caught in his "militant Zionism." Yet most Fundamental preachers would have us believe these murderers are God's Chosen people.

You need to recognize that many of those who today call themselves Jews, are not of the "blood line" of Abraham (See Esther 8:17, as an example.) You also need to recognize that many who are of Israel, are not Jews, the terms are not interchangeable, as we have been led to believe. The Bible makes a clear distinction between the Jews and Israel, from the time the kingdom was split as recorded in I Kings 12:16,17.

The more I studied Zionism, the more disturbed I became, for they are a real danger to America's freedom. I believe one of the major reasons this country is falling under the curse of Socialism-Communism, is that Fundamental preachers have refused to face the evil which is being brought into America by the people they proclaim as the "People of the Book."

It is very possible that you will not accept this, but it is true nevertheless. There is no way in which you can discuss Marxism-Communism, without getting involved in the Jewish question. You cannot honestly discuss Communism, without revealing the proven facts, that the founders of Russian Communism, were for the most part, Zionist Jews. Nor can you get away from the fact that all but a very few of the top leaders in the American Communist Party, have been Eastern European Jews. These are proven facts of history, over which I have no control, but which we MUST accept if we are honest men.

I can understand why historical writers, speakers and even preachers have been afraid to face these truths; they are afraid of being labeled "race haters," "bigots," or even worse, "anti-Semites." One simply does not use the word "Jew" when you discuss Communism, for this always brings the bitterest of censorship. Why do you suppose General Brown, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, was forced into making a public apology, after he has stated that the Zionists had far too much influence in our Government?

I have before me a letter written by Dr. W. S. McBirnie, the well-known conservative from Glendale, California. It is dated March 1980. In part, here is what it says: *"I wish I could tell you, straight out, about the tremendous heavy problems facing our entire work at this time. I can only say that we are under heavy attack from a great many sources. When and if I can prove the origin of the organized effort behind the rash of problems created, I'll shout it from the housetops... I wish I could tell you of my suspicions, but I dare not! ... I have reason to believe our difficulties will get worse before they get better."*

Could it be that Dr. McBirnie, is afraid of exposing the Zionist attack against anything which is pro-American? The same can certainly be said concerning the Moral Majority!

When I went to my pastor with these facts and tried to talk with him concerning the Jewish situation, he was understandably upset, since he too had been "brainwashed" by the pro-Jewish propaganda which is "Standard Operating Procedure" in most of our Protestant churches. He said: *"Do you realize that you will alienate yourself with all fundamentalists if you continue to think this way?"* The question was not: *"Are the facts true?"* But that Fundamentalists would be upset with the truth!

Why is this? My doctrinal beliefs are the same; I am willing to put them up against his or yours. I still follow and preach the fundamentals of the Faith. Why should I be ostracized because I tell people the truth? Do you remember what Paul told the Christians at Galatia? *"Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"* (Gal. 4:16).

History proves that the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was financed with Zionist dollars, supplied in 1917 to Lenin, by two Jewish bankers from New York, Jacob Schiff and Max Warburg. It also proves that most of the Communist leaders in Central Europe have been Russian Khazar Jews. It proves that most of the people in the United States, who have been tried for treason in the past sixty years have been Eastern European Khazar Jews.

Here is a fact which should weigh more heavily than any other on those of you who deplore the moral and spiritual degradation we see spreading over America like a hideous cancer; the leadership and money behind this, is Jewish! These are facts which you cannot in honesty deny!

It is Jewish doctors, for the most part, who man the Abortion Clinics of America, where over one and half million American unborn babies are murdered every year. It is the Zionist Jew who controls and owns most of the TV, the movies, and the lying media. They are behind the rock and roll business, the pornography, the dope trade, and the prostitution. It is these people who are engaged in every effort to destroy Christian decency and patriotism, and who are engaged in destroying everything you say you stand for as a Christian preacher. Yet you continue to defend and support them Why? You have no right to complain of these evils, when you support those who bring them about.

In 2 Chronicles 18,19, there is a story of a good king, who helped a wicked fellow named Ahab (who was a fellow Israelite, by the way) in his fight against the Assyrians. When Jehosaphat returned to Jerusalem, he was met by a Prophet who told him: *"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord!"* God will never bless America, if we aid wicked,

murderous, anti-Christ countries, whether they be Russia, China, or the Israeli! The Word of God clearly indicates this.

Now I realize you will come back with the argument that the Jews are God's Covenant people and that in Genesis 12:3, God told Abraham: *"I will bless them that bless you, and curse them that curse you."* You will say, as I have been told, over and over again: *"God will bless America, only as we bless the Jews. The reason we have been blessed, is because we have aided them."* Well, I beg to differ with you. I would like to call to your attention that the years of America's greatest disasters and worst problems in every area, has come since 1948, when we recognized the Israeli Government. These have been the years of our greatest moral and spiritual decline; these have been the years of America's decline on the International scene; our years of increase in crime, of declining economic greatness. So please as an intelligent man, don't use that argument, since it just "doesn't hold any water!"

Most Fundamentalist preachers tell their people about the terrible persecution of the Jews by Hitler, which was supposed to have eliminated 6-million Jews. But do you ever tell your Christian people about the more than 100-million who have been destroyed by the Jewish led Communists? Furthermore, documented evidence, adequately proves that it would have been an impossibility for Hitler to have killed so many, since there never were more than 550,000 Jews in this area at any one time prior to the war.

The more I study this problem, the more I am convinced that a lot of the error in our fundamental church teaching concerning the Jews, is due to the fact that preachers have refused to accept the difference between the Jews and Israel. Take your case for example. Do you believe and teach that the "Jews are all of Israel?" After years of this teaching, would you have the "moral courage" to admit to your people that you have been wrong all the time, even if the Word of God proved this? On the basis of what I have seen among most Fundamental preachers, you would not!

Have you ever wondered why the number of Jews now in Palestine, is about the same as those who came out of Egypt 3300 years ago? This does not sound like the fulfillment of Genesis 48:4,19 to me.

If there were 3-million Israelites in Canaan in 1451 B.C. when Moses was still alive, how do you account for the promise of Deuteronomy 1:11 which states that they would become *"a thousand times as many?"* If my mathematics is right, this should come out to about 3-billion. Yet the Jewish census for 1978, indicates there are less than 19-million Jews in the entire world. I doubt if all the Jews who have lived since Moses time would number three billion.

It has been estimated that King Solomon had about 15-million Israelites in his country over 2500 years ago; yet you would have us believe that the 19-million Jews living today are the multiplied seed of Abraham?

Do you mean to tell me that the regathering of some 4-million Jews in Old Palestine fulfills God's promise that they are to be as the *"sands of the sea?"* Less than 17% of world Jewry now live in Palestine and in the past five years, according to Israeli immigration figures, more Jews have left Palestine than have immigrated to it.

Why did Jesus, speaking to the religious leaders of His day in John 8:47 say: *"...ye therefore hear them not (His words), because ye are not of God."* Why did He say in

John 10:26 - *"But ye believe not, because ye are NOT MY SHEEP?"*

He then went on to describe His sheep: *"My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me."* Who has heard the voice of Christ and followed Him? Certainly not the Zionist Jew! They hate and despise Him! They hate Him so much that they spit when they hear His name in anything except a cuss word.

These sheep are not the colored races of the world, since they are won to Christ only after the most strenuous and dangerous efforts on the parts of God's people and then only by a very tiny majority.

Who are the people in the world who have accepted Christ and His teachings? They are the white, Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandinavian and related people of Western Europe. Today 98% of all the Bibles printed come from the United States and Great Britain; 95% of the world missionary effort comes from these two countries.

Only in the United States do you find a government which is based on the Holy Scriptures and which has a rich Christian heritage, going back to our earliest settlers. Why? Could it be that these people, that you Fundamentalists have scoffed at for so long, are really the *"lost sheep of the House of Israel?"*

The New Testament calls us "Gentiles," which means "tribes," or "nations." Do you recall Christ's command to His disciples as He sent them out with his Kingdom message: *"go only to the lost sheep of the House of Israel."* Who were these "lost sheep?" They were not lost in the theological concept of the word. If you have any knowledge of Greek, you know that our English word "lost," comes from the Greek word "Appolumi." This in turn, comes from two "root" words - "Apo," which means: *"separation or departure,"* and "ollumi" which means: *"death or punishment."* In other words: *"to those who have been separated as punishment."* This could only have one reference; the ten so-called Lost Tribes of Israel, who had gone into Assyrian captivity because of their sins and as punishment for them.

You tell your people that the Jews will rebuild the temple in Old Jerusalem - and they well may - but God will not bless them in their efforts. Jesus told the woman at the well in Samaria: *"...the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father."*

In Jeremiah 7:3-11, we read the prophecy about how the Jerusalem temple would become as Shiloh. In 1 Samuel 2, we read about this and again in Psalms 78:59-72. These Scriptures confirm the fact that the Jewish temple in Jerusalem will become like Shiloh. Have you ever told your people this?

Today, Jerusalem has become the *"curse of all nations,"* just as the prophets foretold. It is the center of International intrigue; it is the "hot spot" of the world's political problems; it is probably the area which will lead this old world into World War III. It is an area which siphons off more of America's wealth than any other. It is a country which hates God, Christianity and curses our Lord. It follows a philosophy which despises our Constitutional form of government and is dedicated to it's overthrow. Yet you insist we must aid them!

Why do you never tell your people that the Jews have been universally hated - not because of their religion; not because they are God's Chosen People, but because they

have been a corrupting cesspool of iniquity in every nation where they have settled. They have been a nation of "bloodsucking leeches" which have fastened themselves on the human race and for every benefit they have given to mankind, they always demand their pound of human flesh.

When they were given sanctuary in Spain and were treated with respect, they turned on their benefactors and betrayed them to the Moorish invaders. It has been true in every country where they have settled. They are doing the same thing here in America, as they seek to undermine and destroy everything we stand for. Don't argue with me about this, look at the names behind the efforts towards a one-world government and you will discover that a majority are Jewish names. Don't try and tell me this all happened by coincidence.

Have you ever heard of any great Jewish effort to help anyone other than another Jew? Of course you haven't! They are the most selfish people in the world. Yet everywhere they go, they perpetuate the story of their persecution, brought about by their own actions, but used to "hoodwink gullible Goyim" into helping with their own destruction.

Why have these facts never been brought to our people? Is it because thinking American Christians might see the evil they perpetuate and refuse to believe the Chosen People theory?

Most of you to whom this letter will go, warn your people about the Communist danger to Christianity and America and it is your duty to do so! But why have you never told your people, that since 1945 to date, the highest percentage of traitors, proven so in America, have been Jews of Eastern European background? Why do you protect them by remaining silent?

I could go on for hours with documented evidence. But you know who they were. Hiss, Frankfurter, Copeland, Eisler, the Hollywood Ten, the Fuchs-Gold spy ring, Greenglass, Oppenheimer, Rosenberg's, Sobell and many, many others.

The central figure in America's atomic program was a foreign born Jew named Albert Einstein, who was a member of at least 16 Communist front organizations. In 1945, when President Truman removed the Atomic Energy Commission, three of its five members were foreign born Jews.

The film industry of Hollywood - seat of subversion and pro Communist sympathy and propaganda - the hotbed of anti-Christian bias and immorality is almost exclusively Jewish owned. Only two of the top ten movie producers are Gentiles, RKO and 20th Century Fox; the rest are Jewish owned.

These producers constantly flood the American market with pictures which inflame racial hatred. They accuse all white people of bigotry and persecution of the minorities. They are especially anti-Christian and seldom show Christians in their true light. They are trying to make white Christians in particular, guilty about our wonderful heritage. Hollywood virtually crawls with Eastern European Khazar Jews who direct this virulent campaign against God and His people known as Christian. How blind can you be?

If you broadcast your messages over radio or TV, have you ever had any trouble with the government? You would, if you had the courage to tell people the truth about the Jews.

The Constitution in Article III, Section 3, defines treason in terms that any Fifth Grader can understand: *"Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the U.S.), adhering to their enemies; giving them aid and comfort."* This means, that if you help those who would destroy this country, if you insist your people aid and defend them, then you are guilty of TREASON. There can be no other interpretation placed on this.

The Zionists you so religiously defend, have murdered over 100-million people since 1917, including hundreds of thousands of Christians. I say this, because 90% of the Communist leadership in Russia and behind the Iron Curtain has been Jewish leadership. The fury of Red terror can only be described as a Satanic manifestation of Jewish hatred for everything Christian. This was the romance of the Bolshevik Revolution.

The "Civil Rights," movements, the agitation of the minorities, NAACP, CORE, SNCC, all were organized and controlled by Zionist Jews, for the same purpose, the destruction of Christian America. The "anti-war" movements, the "peace at any price movements," the "women's lib;" subversive organizations such as the Students for a Democratic Society, all had Jewish Khazar leadership, the names should speak for themselves.

There is no doubt in my mind that you take a strong stand against liquor - you should if you are a minister of the Gospel. You should stand against immorality, pornography, prostitution, rock music, dope and the subtle rebellion of American youth. This is your duty as a minister of the Gospel. You no doubt express sorrow from your pulpit about the way America is heading into moral degradation. This is what God expects you to do! But why do you refuse to expose the source of this trouble?

Why for instance, have the warnings of Marlin Luther against the Jews, been expunged from the books used in Lutheran churches and Seminaries. Why are Baptists and Pentecostals not told that the most violent persecution of their brethren behind the Iron Curtain comes from the Soviet Jews.

History and the Word of God proves that the people we now call Jews, have been, and are now, the most deadly enemies of "true Israel," and Christianity. This has been true for centuries. In 1924, Henry Ford, the great Christian Industrialist, wrote an almost forgotten book THE INTERNATIONAL JEW, in Chapter Two he writes: *"There is a mission for the pulpit to liberate the Church from what New Testament Scriptures call 'the fear of the Jews.'* The pulpit also has the mission of liberating the Church from the error that Judah and Israel are synonymous. The readings of Scripture, which confuse the tribe of Judah with Israel and which interprets every mention of Israel as signifying the Jews, is at the root of more than half of the confusion and division traceable in Christian doctrinal statements. **THE JEWS ARE NOT GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE, THOUGH PRACTICALLY THE ENTIRE CHURCH HAS SUCCUMBED TO JEWISH PROPAGANDA WHICH DECLARES IT TO BE SO.**

Here we should digress for a moment to mention that the word "Jew" was never mentioned in the Bible until 2 Kings 16:6, some 1200 years after the time of Abraham. Yet most of you continually refer to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob as Jews - this is intellectual dishonesty!

In fact, the word "Jew" was unknown in the English language until the beginning of the Eighteenth Century. The original version, 1611 edition of the King James Version, used the word "Ioudean," or "Judean" as the proper term - never "Jew." (This word had no

religious connotation, but merely referred to people who were inhabitants of Judea.)

These are only a few of the reasons, my dear brother, why I MUST take a stand against these enemies of my Lord. You see, one day, I will stand before Him and answer for my faithfulness to Him. That will be the day when He states: *"But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me"* (Luke 19:27). One day, I will have to answer for any errors I may have taught His people. So even though I may incur your displeasure, that is not important in the face of Christ's pleasure. Before God, my friend, I cannot stand silent any longer and put my seal of approval on those who *"say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan"* (Rev. 2:9; 3:9).

In Titus 1:14, we are told: *"Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."* In Matthew 23:15, Jesus tells us: *"Woe to you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more a child of hell than yourself."* How much plainer could our Lord be?

I pray that God will give you the wisdom, not only to see what you are doing to God's people, but what you are doing to yourself. Then I pray that He will give you the courage to admit you have made mistakes and take the proper steps to remedy them. Our people have become victims of *"certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation"* (Jude 4).

It is no wonder that Christ spoke to the Pharisees of His day and said: *"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there was not truth in him..."*

Then in Jeremiah 5:30, 31 - *"A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land; the prophets (preachers) prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"* THEY WILL BE DESTROYED! Will you have part in this destruction process?

For Christ, an Awakened and Militant Church, and a God Honoring America,

JACK MOHR

P.S. Let me state as an afterthought, that I am still available to you for Christ and Country Crusades. I still preach the same Gospel, with the same fervor. I still talk about the problems facing this nation from a spiritual standpoint. The only difference, is that now I have a stronger reason for taking a stand for Christ and America, since I recognize who the enemy is and how our Christian people need to know the truth. I can give you this assurance; if I am invited to your church or school, I will do nothing to embarrass you. If you want your people to know the truth about the Jewish question, I am available with the facts. If you are afraid of their reactions, I am still available to give them the information I have given for years. It will be up to you to search your conscience and decide what God would have you to do. I do not like what has happened to me, from the viewpoint of men. But I have promised before God, to let nothing stand in my way of the truth ... even your displeasure, my Christian brother!

To Concerned American Christians: The American Sunbeam Guest Editorial by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, U.S. Army Ret.

During the past few months, I have received numerous requests for a "follow up" message on my Letter to the Pastor's, which was printed in the fall of 1980. I have been led, after a great deal of prayerful thought, to make the further explanation, hoping that our Lord will use it to help other Christians who are trying to make up their mind about the same question.

As I pondered on the contents of this message, I came across these words in Proverbs 12:15 - "He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are an abomination to the Lord."

In the fall of 1980, after having been a member of the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society for twelve years, I resigned. At this time, I had been a fundamentalist evangelist for eighteen years. But I had come face to face with a disturbing truth; I had to make a decision. It was not something I wanted to do, since I knew it would mean immediate alienation from many who had called me friend. It also meant doing a 180 degree reverse, in a thought process which had been built up over many years.

One morning, as I read in my daily devotions, I came across these familiar words from James 4:17 - "Therefore, to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin." This told me very plainly, that if I did not share the truth with Christians, I was committing a deliberate sin.

From the time when I had miraculously escaped a Communist firing squad in Korea in 1948, one of my favorite Scriptures was found in Ezekiel 33:1. I guess it was because it applied to me in a very special way: "...if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchmen: if when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blows the trumpet, and warns the people, then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning: if the sword come, and take him away, his blood will be upon his own head... But, if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take away any person from among them ... his blood will I require at the watchman's hand."

This was a plain message to me: "When you know the truth, you better warn the people, even if they don't like to hear it."

For a number of years now, I have been disturbed by what has happened in Palestine, and with the Interference of Zionist influences in our own Government. I knew all the fundamental arguments about the Jews being God's Chosen People. I had been told many times, that unless we helped the Jews, God would curse us. But the truth of the matter, was that God's wrath has fallen on America more severely since 1948, when we recognized the Israeli Government in Palestine, than at any time in our nation's history. Something must be wrong with this theory!

So what I am going to try and do in this letter, is explain more in detail, what I tried to express in my letter of 1980.

One of the most disturbing things I had seen during my eighteen years as a fundamental evangelist (and I traveled the length and breadth of America, speaking in every state except Maine) was their tendency towards an unbending prejudice towards anyone who disagreed with them in the religious field. (I use this term for want of a better one. The dictionary defines "prejudice" as, "preconceived judgment or opinion; an opinion made without sufficient knowledge.") This I found was almost universally true, in the fundamentalist camp.

If you disagree with a fundamentalist about the mode of baptism, speaking in tongues, divine healing, closed communion, you name it - you are immediately placed on their "black list," and often they refuse to associate with you. They base this stand on 2 John 10, 11 - "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him Godspeed." Of course, this always refers to their "pet doctrine," whatever that may be - it varies from one group to another. But heaven forbid that you apply this to the Jews, who are one of the most atheistic, anti-

God groups in America, or maybe I should say "anti-Christ." These verses, in fundamentalist theory, are to be applied only to other Christians, or heathen.

Now there is absolutely nothing wrong with this theory of separation, when it is used within spiritual, Biblical meaning. The Apostle John is very plain about this, he says: "If any come unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed, for he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker of his evil deeds." Then, so there is no chance of misunderstanding what he means, he explains it. It has to do with belief in the Divinity of Jesus Christ. The evil doer He speaks about, is the one who refuses to accept Him as the Son of God. Of course, if you are honest about this, it refers to the Jews among others, who refuse to accept Christ as the Messiah. This theory of separation has absolutely nothing to do with feet washing, speaking in tongues, Divine healing, pre, post, or A-Millennialism, or belief that the Jews are, or are not the Chosen People.

Yet today, in a majority of fundamental churches, if you do not accept their religious "shibboleth," (and this simply is a theological term meaning: "language which is regarded as distinctive to their special group.") they will immediately label you as an apostate and you are anathematized. (That's another two-dollar word meaning "blacklisted.")

If you do not use their terms of "rapture," "born again," "dispensationalism," etc., and some of these terms are not even found in the Bible, you sometimes get the idea that they believe you might not be a Christian.

Now I make this charge, on the basis of having been a fundamentalist for 45 years. I was a militant, ardent "pre-millennialist," and a "Pre-Tribulationist." In case you don't understand these terms, a pre-millennialist is one who believes the Lord will return prior to the Millennium (I still believe this,) while a pre-tribulationist, is one who believes the Church will be "raptured," "caught up out of this world," before the Great Tribulation begins.

I believed this for at least three reasons. First, I'm quite sure it was because this is what I had been taught for 45 years. As far as I can remember, I never made any effort to check this out against what the Bible said, I accepted what I had heard from the pulpit.

Second, I believe that like most Christians who accept this theory, it gave me a wonderful feeling of safety and security, to believe that I would not have to go through the terrible times which would come to this old world. Third, it was a wonderful tool for an evangelist to use, since it became a powerful warning to recalcitrant individuals to "straighten up and fly right, for you won't get another chance after the rapture."

But I will have to be honest with you and say that for a number of years, I have had some misgivings about this theory. I have found this same mis-giving in the minds of quite a number of fundamentalist preachers. I was disturbed by what I saw happening in many fundamentalist churches across America.

I saw a people, who for the most part, had become so complacent about their freedom, they were perfectly ready to hide in their spiritual foxholes, while the country literally went to hell. Oh, they were willing to go out and knock on doors once in a while. They were willing to tell about the love of God. They were great on getting up in some church service to tell what the Lord had done for them, and they often prayed beautiful prayers, but the proof of their Christianity often was missing in their everyday life.

This "religious neutralism," and again I use this term for want of a better one, can be illustrated by an incident which happened to me in a large Mid-Western church. After preaching one Sunday morning about the Communist threat to Christianity and the need of Christians to become involved in the defense of our religious freedom, a very nice lady came up to me and said: "Brother Mohr, I liked your message, but it was not for me. You see, I've been born again, and that means that I don't have to worry about such things as the Communists. The Lord is going to come back and take me

out of this mess before it gets too bad." You talk about being wrapped up in a sheet of self-righteousness; that old sister was literally bound up in a shroud.

My blood pressure went sky high. I asked her if she had ever thought about the Christians, by the tens of thousands, who had been persecuted in Russia and China, and the one's who were murdered during the Third Century persecution and during the inquisition. Don't you think they might have thought Jesus would come back and rescue them?

Then I told her: "It could be that you are so tightly wrapped up in your shroud of self-righteousness, you won't get unzipped in time to go along with the Lord when He does come back." You might be inclined to believe that was a terrible thing for me to say, but in essence that was what Jesus said in Matthew 7:21 - "Not everyone that saith unto me Lord! Lord! will enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." He went on to say: "There will be folks who will ask me, Lord, don't you remember how we healed people in your name? Lord, don't you remember how I cast out evil spirits in your name? and others would say, Lord, we preached in your name! And the Lord said, verse 23 - "And I will profess unto them, I never knew you."

Those are mighty sobering words and it would be well for a lot of professing Christians to take time and think about them. Listen, my fundamentalist friend, if you really believe that Jesus is I TAng back soon, why aren't you out doing something about it? Your churches should be crammed to overflowing; you should have to put up loud speakers in the parking lots, to take care of the crowds. I'm afraid many of you can be classified with the folks Isaiah spoke about in 29:13, when he said: "This people do honor me with their lips; but their hearts are far from me."

I was disturbed by the apathy I saw. They would criticize me when I told them, you better prepare for hard times ahead. They would criticize me when I told them to store food and ammunition, so they could protect their family during the troublesome times ahead. They would tell me: "God will take care of us, if we trust Him." But they still bought more life insurance, even while telling me they thought Jesus might be back this year. You see, what they said about Christ's return, just didn't shape up with what they were doing. There were a lot of preachers in this group.

One young Baptist preacher told me: "My job is to preach the Gospel; the Lord will take care of the Communists." I asked him where he got his authority to preach and he got indignant and marched me over to Matthew 28:19, 20, where it says: "Go into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature." I asked him if he was doing that and he said: "I can't go everywhere; but my church sends missionaries." When I asked him how many missionaries the Baptists had sent to Russia and China in the last twenty years, he got angry and said: "You know they won't let us go there." Well I handed him my Bible and asked him to show me one verse of Scripture where it said: "Go if it's convenient; go if they don't persecute you." And of course, he couldn't, because there are no such verses. That's one of the reasons we are in this mess, the Church hasn't done what her Lord told her to do. If we had sent missionaries to China fifty years ago, as we were supposed to do, there is every reason to believe China might have been a Christian nation. We didn't and today they are our enemies, no matter how nice they speak to us.

Well I began to study about some of the things I had been taught and which I had taught to others. I went into an intensive study of both the Scriptures and history; a study, which in six months, entailed over 600 hours of study and the reading of over 6,000 pages of material. It was a prayerful study; there wasn't a time when I sat down to study, that I didn't ask God, through the Holy Spirit, to enlighten my mind to the truth. Then I said: "Oh Lord, when I know the truth, don't let anything stop me from proclaiming it." That's what I'm trying to do today. I know people don't like it, but there's nothing I can do about it. I am constrained to tell the truth.

I can't make a living from telling the unpopular truth. I have had an almost 100% blackout among fundamentalists, since my letter was sent to their leaders. They don't want their people to know what's going on. They told me in essence: "Either love the Jews, or get out!" But then it wasn't pleasant for me to tell the American people that some of our leaders were traitors, and that for over

fifty years, our leaders have been selling us into slavery. I've been called all kinds of names, both within and without the church. Recently a TV moderator called me a "pornographer of paranoia," because I said we needed to take a close look at Zionist influence in Washington.

But as I studied, I learned some things I had never heard in any fundamental church. I learned that the people we now call Jews, are not now, nor never have been the Chosen People of the Bible, and that from Jewish sources, there is proof that a vast majority of the Jewish people have no relationship to Abraham and their ancestors never set foot in Palestine. When I began to speak about this, the garbage "really hit the fan."

Listen to this letter, I recently received from CHRIST FOR THE NATIONS, Dallas, Texas.
February 17, 1981, Dallas, Texas.

Dear Mr. Mohr:

It is one of the saddest things in the world when one of our brothers turns from the faith which is taught in the Bible and embraces the doctrine of man which is contradictory. The men who teach what you have embraced are naturally very persuasive men, as they have the charisma of the devil to back them up.

"The Bible is not hard to understand... A Jew is a direct physical descendant of Abraham, and that is all there is to it. Nothing can change that, and any other interpretation is not of God..."

"SIGNED: Linda Fletcher." (Another illustration of fundamentalist prejudice.)

I learned that the pre-tribulation doctrine skates on "mighty thin ice." I guess the final blow to my previous belief, came as I studied Christ's "end time" message in Matthew 24. You may remember how His disciples came to Him privately and asked: "Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of Thy coming, and of the end of the world." (This would have been more accurately translated: "end of the age.")

If you will honestly study this portion of Scripture and compare it with Luke 21, you will notice that Jesus did not even hint of anything like a "rapture" to take place during this period. Doesn't it seem strange to you, that our Lord, in explaining these very important last days, would leave anything as important as the rapture to speculation?

Now maybe you are going to say, as a lot of preachers do: "Christ was speaking to the Jews. These chapters deal with the Jews and with the 'Time of the Jews' trouble." But they do not! Look at this Scripture again, very carefully. Jesus was not speaking to the Jews. We read in verse three, that He sat down with His disciples, privately. This was not a message to Jews. He was speaking to Christians, even though they were not called by that name at this time.

As He talked to His followers in verse nine, He mentioned wars, rumors of wars, famines, pestilence, and earthquakes; all of which would come to this earth during the tribulation. He said: "THEN (This means: "following next in order,") shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you, and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake." Who do you think that word "They" referred to? They were the enemies of Christ. He was telling them in essence: "The Jews will deliver you up to be afflicted, and they shall kill some of you, and ye shall be hated for my name's sake." This could not refer to the Jews, for they have never been hated for the sake of Christ. They blaspheme Him in their synagogues, and in their religious writings. They have been among the worst persecutors of Christians in the history of the Church. The International Zionist-Communist leaders have been responsible for the deaths of over 100-million people in the past 65 years, including millions of Christians. We keep hearing about the "holocaust in Germany," where six-million Jews were supposed to have perished (This has been proven to be one of the greatest hoaxes in world history), but when have you seen our news media, or our TV, or movies make a

documentary film telling the truth about Christian deaths at the hands of Jewish Communists? Why hasn't someone built a museum to commemorate Christian deaths at the hands of the Zionist-Communists? You can't answer that, can you?

Not once in Matthew 24, or Luke 21 does Jesus say: "Don't worry about these days; I'll come back and get you out before they get too bad!" Instead, He warns in Luke 21:16 - "And ye shall be betrayed, both by parents, and brethren, and kinfolks, and friends; and some of you shall be put to death."

In Matthew 13, Jesus tells the story of the WHEAT AND TARES, and then goes on to explain its meaning in verse 30. "The tares are wicked persons," He explains, "they will be gathered out of this world at the end of this age." To all appearances, the wheat will remain to set up our Lord's kingdom on this earth.

Later in this same chapter, verses 47-50, He gives the illustration of the GOOD AND BAD FISH. Notice verse 48 - "And gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away; so shall it be at the end of the world" (age); NOTICE VERY CAREFULLY NOW: "The angels shall come forth and sever the wicked from among the righteous." Haven't you been taught the other way around? Jesus taught, quite clearly, that the wicked would be taken out of the world and the good wdere remain to set up His kingdom.

Now I know that some of you who read this message are going to be very upset with what I have said. There is no doubt in my mind, that some of you won't be honest enough to read any further. I can tell you I was mighty upset, when this truth first dawned on me. The rapture is something everyone would like to believe in. It gives you a sense of false security. It's nice to feel that you don't have to be concerned with the corruption all about you. In fact this teaching has made a lot of Christians "so heavenly minded, that they are no earthly good."

If I was an unsaved man or woman, I'd like to believe the theory that since God is a God of love, He's going to fix it so that everyone is saved in the end! That's a lovely theory, but it's poison out of the pits of hell! It's the same kind of warped thinking that makes you say: "Sure, we know the Jews are a bad bunch now, but one day God is going to save all of them." That promise wasn't even made to the Jews, it was made to the Israelites and they are a completely different crowd.

A young Baptist preacher in Pennsylvania, with whom I had scheduled a Crusade, recently wrote to me and said: Dear Brother Jack, I've put off writing you long enough. I'm really not sure how to put on paper how I feel about the Jew issue ... I have not studied this thing for 600 hours, but frankly, 600 hours of study don't prove anything. I'm inclined to go with church tradition when the Bible does not clearly say otherwise. Can you prove to me that the church traditionally hasn't accepted the Jews as God's Chosen People?

Well, I could do it. But you aren't going to make very much headway with a man whose mind is as closed as that.

When I first began my study, I went to my pastor, whom I considered a very close fr INT. I took him some material, very carefully documented and asked him to look at it. I said: "I don't expect you to accept this, but I think you should know about it." He glanced at it and when he saw it was critical of the Zionists, he threw it away and pronounced me an apostate. He said: "You know, if you persist in this foolishness, the doors of every Baptist church in America will be closed to you."

I had suspected for some time, that there were some Baptists who believe that if you don't agree with them you are headed for hell, but this is as close as I've every come to having it put into words. But one thing I learned a long time ago, the majority is usually wrong. That's why Moses told the Israelites: "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil."

Well I felt so strongly about my newfound knowledge, I wanted to share it with my Christian friends, for their safety depended on what they did about it. That was when I wrote my 1980 letter, which was sent out to 200 fundamental preachers and laymen. I never liked to sail under a false

flag, and I wanted them to know what I had learned, before they invited me into their churches. As I said, the result was an almost 100% cancellation of all my scheduled meetings for 1981.

Why? I preach the same messages, with the same fervor. I'm stronger in the fundamentals of the faith than at any time in my life. I'll put my preaching up for comparison with any of the fundamental greats like Bob Jones, Jr., Jack Hyles, or Jack Van Impe. I don't have to be ashamed of what I'm preaching, for I preach straight out of the Word of God and I'm not one bit afraid of what other preachers say about me.

But there is a difference. Now I'm getting to the heart of the moral and spiritual problems which are strangling us. I'm going behind the scene of the problems the Moral Majority claims to be fighting. The only problem is, they want to cut off the arms of the monster, when what we need to do is get to its heart.

I can't see how any honest person can do less than change their views, when they find out they are wrong. That's what Saul of Tarsus did on the Road to Damascus. It turned him from being a persecutor of Christianity, to its greatest defender. It's better to tear down what you one time built up - if it is contrary to the Word of God - than it is to rebuild the "inner wall of partition," which God has taken such pains to break down through Jesus Christ.

Unless Christians are willing to accept the New Testament, using the Old as the key to open Bible prophecies, we will never understand the truth. We will follow the Judaizers, who attempted to bring their heathen, Talmudic philosophy into the New Testament Church. Paul said of these in Acts 13:27 - "...they knew Him not (the God of Abraham), nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every Sabbath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning Him (Christ)."

It would seem to me, from a careful study of Scripture, that aside from the Gospel of Christ, there is nothing special in the future for those people who go by the name of Jew. (This will cause opposition from some of you, who don't believe a Jew can be saved, but I'm not about to argue about it.)

You can go back as far as you want to during the 6,000 years of written history and find that mankind has always hoped for a "Golden Age," of peace and prosperity. Many religions predict this for their followers. The schemers have aimed at world domination, whether it was the thousand years reign of Hitler's Third Reich, the dream of International Communism, or the one-world, Jewish controlled empire of Zionism. The United Nations was a dream of a great, one-world government, with a one-world church, where all men would live in peace and brotherhood, and where poverty and disease would be conquered for all time. But let me tell you my friends, it is not going to come during a 1,000 years reign of Jewish supremacy, such as the fundamentalists visualize.

Zionism, is a man-made scheme which is doomed for failure, because they have left God out of their calculations. I am not trying to tell you that the Christians who hold this theory are un-Christian, but they have allowed themselves to be fooled by Jewish propaganda, which has cost this world countless billions of dollars and much suffering.

The non-Christian ideas of world-Jewish supremacy are going to fail, because they are founded on the false premise of the inherent goodness of mankind. Arthur Schlesinger, Jr., a well-known Jew has said: "We do not believe in a heaven in heaven as the Christian do; we do not believe that the salvation of mankind will come through a Christ on a cross. We believe it will come through the unfolding of technology and the inherent goodness of mankind. These ultimately, will bring about heaven on earth." This my friend is Jewish teaching and is contrary to everything our Lord stands for.

Some teachings will fail because they are nowhere promised in the Scriptures. Christ was completely silent about any reign of Jewish power, centered in Jerusalem. Neither the Gospels, nor the Book of Acts, nor the Epistles, speak of a Jewish dominated world power, inhabited by mortals

and immortals, at the end of this age.

The Epistles give no hint of a Jewish return to Palestine, and the setting up of a mighty world kingdom, with its capitol city in Jerusalem. Many of the Epistles were written to counteract these Judaizing influences in the early church.

A careful study of the Epistles, will show you how very foolish it is to use the term Judeo-Christian, which we hear spoken so glibly from our fundamental pulpits. Nothing could be farther from the truth. Judaism and Christianity are at the opposite ends of the religious pole. The Mohammedans are closer to Christianity in their religious belief, than the Jews, for they believe Jesus Christ was a great prophet, while the Jews call Him a bastard and spit on His name. (If you don't want to believe this, I challenge you to do a bit of studying into Jewish beliefs.)

It is true that the early disciples had been "brainwashed" by Jewish teachings concerning an earthly kingdom and they even fought with each other to see who would be chief in that kingdom. But they never received any encouragement from their Master, and by Pentecost, they had been delivered from this false belief.

It was this Judaizing influence which caused the Apostle Paul to warn Titus in (1:14) not to "give heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of man, that turn from the truth."

If Christ had offered the Jews of His day a literal political kingdom, with all the pomp of Solomon, they would have flocked to His standard. But when He told them: "My kingdom is not of this world," they turned away from Him. It was then that He told their leaders, "Ye can not know me, because ye are not of my sheep." So the Jews not only turned their backs on Christ, they killed him.

To believe that the restoration of a heathen, basically atheistic religious group like the Jews will take place in Old Palestine, under God's banner, would be a reversal of the natural order of events and carry us backwards instead of forwards. It would take us from Jesus Christ, back to Cain, the murderer of his brother. It would take us from the Church and true Israel, to the counterfeit Israel we call the Jews. It would be a horrible, anti-climatic thing, Christian-Israel, superseded by heathen, Talmudic Judaism. You can rest assured that God will not let this happen.

In God's plan of the ages, the superior is never replaced by the inferior. The Law of God has always been: "First, that which is natural; then that which is spiritual," (1 Corinthians 15:46).

Now that the Sun of Righteousness has risen with healing in His wings, we will not go back to the dismal, guttering candle of heathen Babylon, which is what Judaism is all about.

A literal resurrection of the righteous, a thousand years before that of the wicked, as most fundamentalists are taught, contradicts the clear teaching of the account given by Jesus in John 5:28, 29 - "Marvel not at this: (He was speaking of His resurrection from the dead) for the hour is coming in which ALL that are in the graves shall hear His (God's) voice, and shall come forth; (Not just believer, but ALL) they that have done good (believers) unto the resurrection of life; and they that do evil (unbelievers) unto the resurrection of damnation." Absolutely nothing here about a rapture, which will take believers first; nothing about Christians being resurrected a thousand years before sinners. But we see one resurrection, all at the same time! How could this be explained any plainer?

During the past sixty years, the Rapture teaching has been spread far and wide, by the use of the Scofield Reference Bible, which also teaches that the Jews are God's Chosen People. Unfortunately, many fundamentalists seem to believe the footnotes, written by Dr. Scofield, have the same authority of Holy Writ. They do not! To such a naive individual, the Scofield Reference Bible can be a danger.

When Paul spoke before King Agrippa in Acts 26:6, 7, he declared: "Now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promises made of God unto our fathers: Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, King Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews." Now some of you may say: "See there, Paul was speaking about the hope of

the Jews in a return to their land." But that was not what Paul said. He was not a Jew. He was a member of the tribe of Benjamin and was a Roman by birth. The hope Paul spoke about, was not in a return to Palestine, but in the hope of the resurrection, found in verse eight. Paul was persecuted by the Jews, because he preached Christ, risen from the dead!

In Psalm 80:6, we read, "...our enemies laugh among themselves." How they must, as they see Christians neutralized by preaching coming from their own pulpits. How they must laugh, as they see the worst enemies of Christ, dignified with the title of God's Chosen People. How they must laugh, as they see Christian soldiers seduced from being "front line warriors" for Jesus Christ, to become sniveling, spiritual cowards who huddle in their spiritual foxholes, while the battle for Christian civilization rages all about them.

When I was a boy, we used to sing a great stirring hymn, which needs to become our battle cry now:

**"Must I be carried to the skies,
On flowery beds of ease;
While others fought to win the prize,
And sailed through bloody seas?
No I MUST FIGHT, if I would reign,
Increase my courage, Lord,
To bear the toil, endure the pain,
Supported by Thy Word."**

This should be your prayer. Not "Lord take me out of this world because things are so hard!" In 1 Corinthians 16:13, the Apostle Paul gives us the watchword of the Christian soldier: "Watch ye, stand FAST in the faith; QUIT YE LIKE MEN, BE STRONG!" The English word "Quit," comes from the Greek word "andrisomai," which means: "to be manly, act like men."

In chapters two and three, of the Book of Revelation, we read at least seven times: "To him that overcometh, I will give a crown." Not to those who hide and pray; not to those who "knock on doors," but to those who overcome. That word "overcome" comes from the Greek word "nikae," which literally means: "to conquer; to get the victory over," it is a military term, a soldier's word; it means "front line" duty for your Lord.

In Revelation 2:10, the Lord tells His faithful Israel-Christian followers: "... be ye faithful unto death, and I will give you a crown of life." In other words: "Die on the battlefield if that is necessary, but be faithful." In Hebrews 12:4 we are told: "Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin." (The word "sin" does not have the theological concept of sin, but refers to the vast, overpowering evil which Satan has brought into the world.)

Unfortunately, many people who go by the name of Christian have become traitors, not only to the cause of Christ, but to their country. I say this, because they are engaged in "giving aid and comfort to the enemy." If you belong to a church that contributes to the National Council of Churches, you have been supporting the Zionist-Communist enemies of America for many years. When you find a clergyman, or a politician who gives aid to the enemies of America, and this includes International Zionism, which is dedicated to the destruction of Christian America, then that person is a traitor, no matter how cleverly they conceal their motives.

To those of you who have been "seduced" by our enemies, knowingly or unknowingly, we must apply the same term, for you too have given aid to the enemy and did not care enough to learn the truth about who our enemies really are.

What we need in America today, more than any other thing, are Christian men and women who know who they are. We need white Christian Americans who understand their Israel heritage and the promises of God to our people. Men and women who recognize their duty to God and country and will allow nothing to stand in their way of doing it.

I remember hearing a story about a rebel chief, who was fighting against a tyrant king. The king sent an emissary into the mountain stronghold of the rebels, offering them amnesty if they would pledge fealty to the king. The rebel chief called one of his men and said: "Leap off that cliff!" and without a word, the young man saluted and jumped to his death. He called another and said: "Plunge your dagger into your heart," and without a murmur, he saluted and killed himself. Then the chief turned to the king's emissary and told him: "Go back to your master and tell him that I have 998 more men like those two, and that within a week I will have him penned up with my dogs." As the story goes, the king with his force of 20,000 fled

In 480 B.C. a Persian army, numbering over three million men, advanced down the coast of Greece from the north. They threatened the very existence of Greek civilization. They were stopped by a little band of 7,000 men, who had been given the order: "Stand or die!" They did just that and they held long enough for the Greeks to rally to the defense of their country.

We know there are traitors at work in our Government, and in our churches. They are seeking to destroy white Christian civilization and everything our forefathers fought and died for. Most of our people are more interested in playing games than they are defending our civilization. So those of us who know the truth, face an awesome responsibility. Will we continue to enjoy the benefits and comforts God has given to us, or will we too be destroyed by the "synagogue of Satan," (Rev. 2:9) which has risen up among us?

The answer will be up to us who go by the name "Christian." We must always remember: "Our freedom was not 'bought and paid for at Valley Forge. That was only the 'down payment' on freedom. Every generation of concerned Christians, must be willing to make a payment on the account, if we are to remain free."

The outcome of this war we are in; the fate of civilization and Christianity rests in our hands. I do not apologize for changing my mind about the Jews. I believe God led me to this truth. It was He who said: "If ye would know the truth, the truth will set you free!" Before Him today, and with you as witnesses, I make this renewed pledge. "I will do everything within my power, as far as my strength, money, talent, and time will permit, to see that America will have a rebirth of freedom; that the Government of the people, by the people, and for the people; a government under God, shall not perish from this Earth."

SIGNED:

Jack Mohr 3/31/81

Will you join me in this Holy War for our survival?

I have often been asked since then. Aren't you sorry for the decision you made? To which I can honestly reply: "I am more sure now that I made the right decision, than when it was first made."

Today, I am convinced that I am doing what God wants me to do. For some strange, unknown reason, God picked me to be a "watchman on the walls of Israel-America." Why, I will never understand! But I believe that what I am doing is right. I believe it is Scriptural, and I believe the day will come when I will be able to stand before my God with a clear conscience. **THIS IS MY GOAL IN LIFE!** Today, (1985) I am undergoing the greatest smear campaign of my life. The enemy is trying to tie me in with all sorts of evil enterprises, even indirectly accusing me of the murder of a Jewish Talk Show host, who was shot after I was on his show. But I will not give up! They will never get me to surrender!

I feel as Gerald L. K. Smith must have felt, when he wrote in January 1955: "I began to pursue this inquiry to its roots. The superficial reader, the prejudiced observer will quickly say: 'Now Smith is getting ready to blame the Jews for everything.' That is over-simplification! That is an illogical analysis of what I am about to say. I submit the following facts, and I defy any honest reader, or intelligent patriot to ignore these facts. I am going to give you these facts without conclusion, and then I dare the reader who is skeptical, to follow these facts, add them up and make your own

conclusion:"

Here is the argument Smith used and the one I want to adhere to:

The leading Jewish Journal in the United States, THE AMERICAN HEBREW, said on Sept. 10, 1920: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a NEW ORDER in the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains, and because of Jewish dissatisfaction, and by Jewish planning, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, BECOME A REALITY OVER ALL THE WORLD!"

The literature of the Jewish community during the entire lifetime of the Un-American Activities Committee; during the lifetime of the McCarran Committee and during the lifetime of the Internal Security Committee; has shown a consistency with this statement.

Here are some inescapable facts: The history of opposition to the Communist Party and the Communist movement in the United States has centered around certain committees and personalities. (Remember this was written in 1955 - ED).

1. - The House Un-American Activities Committee;
2. - The McCarthy Committee;
3. - The McCarran - Waither Immigration Act;
4. - The Internal Security Act;
5. - Loyalty oaths;
6. - Gen. Douglas Mac Arthur;
7. - Dean Acheson and his policies, and,
8. - Outlawry of the Communist Party.

This great conflict has embraced many more issues and personalities, but the above are enough to identify the issues.

Now here's the dynamite! Here is the discovery that brought persecution against Gerald L. K. Smith, not only from Jewish sources, but from the Judeo-Christians in the churches.

In 1955, there were something like 320 national and local Jewish organizations in the United States. These represented the Jewish immunity in their towns, cities, counties, states and the nation. They concentrate under the leadership of powerful, highly financed organizations such as the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS; the AMERICAN JEWISH COMMISSION; the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE; the B'NAI B'RITH lodges; the JEWISH WELFARE SOCIETY, and numerous Women's youth and veteran organizations. These organizations probably represent 98% of the Jews in the country.

You may be shocked to know, that all of these organizations, plus a careful monitoring of all newspapers and magazines published by Jews, including stories, editorials and official columns have all opposed the following:

1. - All Jewish organization have fought against the taking of loyalty oaths.
2. - All Jewish organizations have fought any effort to outlaw the Communist Party.

3. - ALL Jewish organizations have fought efforts of any government security organization to expose communist agents in the U.S. government or business.
4. - ALL Jewish organizations have joined in the effort to defame Gen. Mac Arthur.
5. - ALL Jewish organizations supported the traitor, Dean Acheson.
6. - ALL Jewish organizations favored the censure of Sen. McCarthy.

This list could go on at length. But as an intelligent reader, you must either prove these statements wrong, or accept them at face value.

The reason the CHRISTIAN PATRIOTS DEFENSE LEAGUE, THE CRUSADE FOR CHRIST AND COUNTRY, THE ARYAN NATIONS, and many other anti-Communist organizations are being attacked by organized Jewry, is because we are fighting the efforts of TALMUDIC JUDAISM to take over control of our country. We know who the enemy is, because we can follow these smears back to their TALMUDIC sources.

The reason any Christian patriot can be smeared overnight; the reason a Congressman can be smeared, is because these Jewish organizations have always been on the side of the "left." They are completely united in their campaign to stamp out white Christian Civilization.

We hear a lot these days in the Jewish controlled media about the "hate campaign" being carried out against the poor Jews. But when Congressional Committees begin to investigate these allegations, I would respectfully suggest that they first read an article which appeared in the JEWISH VOICE, the largest Jewish newspaper west of Chicago. It was written by a Milton Friedman. In this article Friedman deplores the fact that after many years of Jewish effort to silence him, Gerald L. K. Smith was still enjoying his liberties. The typical Jewish attitude can be seen in Friedman's words: "Although the Jewish defense agencies have spent many years and millions of dollars to destroy Smith, he and his henchmen now emerge stronger than ever. Smith has never been in a more powerful position than today."

When Jewish organizations are willing to spend millions of dollars and countless hours of work to destroy one man and his organization, you can bet your bottom dollar that he is doing a superb job of exposing their Satanism. This effort in itself should tell an intelligent Christian how dangerous these Christ haters really are.

America has always been by tradition a Christian nation, no matter what Jerry Falwell may say to the contrary. We are not ridiculous enough to imply that you must be a Christian in order to be an American, although it would make you a better one. No religious dogmas should be imposed on our people by anyone. But we have the right to insist that our leaders be Christian in its Biblical concept. It is honorable for Christian men and women to determine the destiny of a Christian nation. It should not be determined by some heathen cult who hates the very founder of Christianity and all it stands for. We have no business putting aliens like Henry Kissinger and Zignew Brezinski into positions of power in our government and we should have learned by now, that this will bring us nothing but extreme grief. Any fool should know that a Jew in a place of political power will not vote for the good of a Christian.

Should we be required to surrender to the anti-Christ's who would remove the name of Jesus Christ from our official prayers? Should we be expected to capitulate to those who would take Christ out of our religious holidays like Easter and Christmas and turn them into heathen business holidays? I think not!

Should we as Christians meekly surrender to those who want to "brainwash" our most precious source - our children - in the cesspool of secular humanism in our government schools?

Today, all over America, there is a concerted Jewish campaign to "de-Christianize" Christian

America. They want to remove the crosses from our military cemeteries. They want to erase every vestige of Christianity from our public life, while they infiltrate our churches with their poison.

They have the right, under American law to campaign for these issues. But they do not have the "moral right" to brand me and others like me as "hate mongers," and call for government investigations of our activities, because we insist that America respect the name of Jesus Christ which brought us into existence.

Anyone who has ever made a study of early American history, knows this nation would never have come into being, if it had not been for men and women who believed and practiced - not "Judeo-Christianity" - but Bible Christianity. I believe that America's tradition is that of a Christian nation and we will fight to the death any alien who tries to change it to fit their nefarious desires.

CHAPTER III

FROM OUR NEIGHBOR TO THE NORTH

"Except the Lord keep the city the watchman waketh in vain," (Psalm 127:1).

From Canada, thirty years ago, came this article written by Ron Gostick, Canadian patriot and head of the CANADIAN LEAGUE OF RIGHTS. It appeared in the CANADIAN INTELLIGENCE SERVICE: "The order has gone out from our Defense Department in Ottawa that members of our armed forces may not take part in REMEMBRANCE DAY observances which contain religious content." (Canadian REMEMBRANCE DAY, is similar to our MEMORIAL DAY.)

Then follows this column in the August 6, column of the TORONTO TELEGRAM, written by Judith Robinson:

"Canada's... Minister of National Defense has decided to boycott the Deity come November 11th. The decision deserves a special place in the annals of national lunacy, for it is official. If men who fought to save this country, persist in praying God's blessing on this country, when they gather on Remembrance Day to salute the memory of their fellows who died in battle for Canada, Canadian soldiers, sailors and airmen now serving must not gather with them.

"The CANADIAN LEGION will have to remove all religious content from Remembrance Day observances. Otherwise members of Canada's armed services cannot be permitted to attend. Canada's Minister of National Defense says so. It is not a slanderous invention of Canada's enemies. It is official out of Ottawa.

"Yesterday the Canadian Legion unanimously refused to remove religious contents from Remembrance Day services. So Canadians now serving in Canada's armed forces will have no part in them in the future."

Mr. Gostick said: "If true religious content is to be purged from the Remembrance Day observances, then what is left which one could not find on May Day in Moscow's Red Square."

This happened thirty years ago in Canada. If true spiritual values are purged from any country, whether it be Canada or the United States, by government officials, then any remembrance of those men who died to protect us becomes a mockery. For they died not for God, country and freedom, but for an atheistic, materialistic, humanist concept and the enemies of Christianity will reign supreme.

CHAPTER IV

THE APPEASER

Co-existence means getting along with gangsters. It means that America has confessed to the world that we have given up trying to protect our White Christian civilization. It is a propaganda

campaign which comes from the heart of Zionist-Communism and causes us to recognize and aid the International gangsters. In other words, if you can't or won't try and save your city from the criminal element, try cooperating with them. Before you know it, they run the city. The same goes for the country.

However, this has been official policy in Washington, D.C. since at least 1918. As has been mentioned before, on at least 14 major occasions when the Soviet Union has been on the verge of economic collapse, it has been Old Uncle "Sucker" using our tax money, who has put them back on their feet. Now they are stronger than we and we are in a constant state of worry because of it. But has that changed the mental attitude of the idiots who run this country? Not at all! They acknowledge that aiding the Soviet Union was a bad mistake, so now they are doing the same thing with Red China. Could these leaders be classified in the words of the Apostle Paul, as found in 2 Timothy 3:7, when he talked about those who were "ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth?"

This coddling of Communists by our government has been the official policy since at least the time of F.D.R. and it hasn't mattered whether Republicans or Democrats have been in the seat of power. Today we have a so-called conservative administration under President Reagan. He talks conservative, while the same old policy of "giving aid and comfort to the enemy" continues. WHEN WILL WE WAKE UP?

* * * * *

There are men who pose as patriots and belong to that strange breed who fight communism while refusing to get to the root of the problem. They seem to take delight in attacking those of us who "go all the way." An excellent example of this breed is Evangelist Jerry Falwell of Moral Majority. He hates all the evils which are destroying America, so he says. In fact he rails against them. With this I have no argument. But never, not even once, can you find where he attempts to identify the people and organizations which are behind the effort to destroy everything he claims is sacred.

You cannot study communism without using the word "JEW". It is absolutely impossible! But whenever you use this word, and show their connection, brother, you are in "hot water."

So to escape the wrath of modern Jewry, men like Falwell indulge in the luxury of attacking Christian patriots who tell the "whole truth."

When the American Jewish Congress or the Anti-Defamation League prattle about anti-Semitism, they actually mean: "anything which is critical of Jews or Judaism." You can attack Catholics, Protestants, Seventh Day Adventists, Mormons, but heaven help you if you dare to criticize a Jew for any reason.

Now the Jewish people, in spite of recent efforts to appear friendly, have never had any love for Christians. They may hold their convocations of Christians and Jews but they still hate Christians with a virulent hatred which is difficult for ordinary folks to understand. They don't even love Moslem Semites, who have a much more legitimate claim to the land of Palestine than do the Israelis.

If some Christian millionaire patriot were to offer a large sum of money to a college that would restrict its membership to white Aryan Christians, all hell would break loose and the Jews would be in the forefront of the fight. The donor would immediately be classified as a "hate monger," and most assuredly "anti-Semite" and he would probably be called a "neo-Nazi." So what? It's the man's money and he has the right to interfere with this freedom. No law has been broken. Yet the Jews continually endow schools, colleges and universities, exclusively for Jews and no one else. That's their right! But when have you heard anyone scream about this? Does the media have the right to say they are being "anti-gentile?" Of course not! There are exclusive Black colleges and that's their right. But such is the stuff with which the AJC and the ADL is made of, that they will automatically smear anyone who does anything exclusively for Whites.

CHAPTER V

THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION

"When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation ... stand in the holy place ... Let them that be in Judea flee into the mountains," (Matthew 24:15,16.)

We hear a great deal in the news about the World Council of Churches and its national affiliate the National Council of Churches. Just about every radical, pro-communist, anti-American effort receives some backing from this "irreligious religious" organization. So for the information of those who do not know much about this monstrosity which calls itself Christian, here is some early chronological data from its early days (1907-1953) - it has not changed for the better in recent years.

1907 - The Methodist Foundation for Social Services was organized by a group of socialist, Marxist clergymen in the Methodist church. (Notice I did not say Christian clergymen, for in spite of all you have read, it is impossible for a communist to be a Christian.) This organization was headed by Dr. Harry F. Ward, twelve years before the Communist Party of the U.S. was formed in 1919. (This information comes from page 2084 of the House of Representatives document, INVESTIGATION OF COMMUNIST ACTIVITIES IN THE N.Y.C. AREA, JULY 7, 1953.)

Dr. Ward was identified under oath by a number of witnesses, as a top policy maker in the American Communist Party.

1908 - The Social Creed of the churches, adopted first by the Methodist Episcopal church, is dated 1908. (From P.74 of PERSONALITIES IN REFORM, by Bishop G. Bromley Oxnam.) The Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America was founded and Walter Rauschenbush, a socialist, was the guiding light in its founding.

Sharp, the historian for the F.C.C. says about Rauschenbush: "He not only taught history, he made history. The stream of American Christianity has broken from the old bottom of individualism and has channeled a new course through the social bad lands of poverty, slums, and economic injustice. Rauschenbush changed both the emphasis and direction of American Christianity."

Bishop Oxnam states on P. 75 of his PERSONALITIES IN SOCIAL REFORM, that Rauschenbush came under the teachings of the Webb's during a visit to England in 1907. These were the same Fabian Socialist teachings which nearly destroyed the English economic system. He identifies Rauschenbush as a Socialist and quotes him as saying in 1893: "The only power that can make Socialism succeed is religion. It cannot work in an irreligious country." (Of course this is the same secular humanist, Judeo-Christianity that is being taught and preached today in most N.C.C. churches.)

1914 - The Church Peace Union was founded by Andrew Carnegie with Federal Council officers in leadership positions. Carnegie subsidized this organization with a gift of \$2-million. The Church Union in turn, organized the World Alliance for International Fellowship. This laid the groundwork for the later formation of the World Council of Churches.

1919 - A conference held at the Hague by the Federal Council leadership began the World Ecumenical Movement.

1920 - A series of conferences were held in Geneva and Stockholm.

1942 - The Federal Council of Churches issued a pamphlet titled SOCIAL CREED OF THE CHURCHES, which stated that its member churches should stand for: "subordination of the profit motive to create a cooperative spirit; social planning and control of the credit and monetary systems and the economic systems and the economic processes for the common good; a wider and fairer distribution of the wealth; drastic reduction of armaments; participation in international agencies for

the peaceable settlement of all controversies: THE BUILDING OF A COOPERATIVE WORLD ORDER."

The Federal Council's just and durable Peace Commission met at Delaware, Ohio and advanced 13 principles for peace which had been submitted by its chairman John Foster Dulles. Among these principles were strong limitations on national sovereignty, world wide freedom to immigrate, international control of all armies and navies, an international monetary system, elimination of tariff and quota restrictions and an international bank." In other words, INTERNATIONAL GOVERNMENT.

Mr. Dulles was a leader in the World and National Council of Churches before he was appointed as Secretary of State.

P. 13503 of the Congressional Record of the House of Representatives contains a portion of an Office of Naval Intelligence Report which had to do with the Federal Council of Churches. It said in part: "Organizations which while not openly advocating the force and violence principles of the Communists, give aid and comfort to the Communist movement and party. Among the strongest of these are:

The Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America. This is a large radical pacifist organization. It probably represents 20-million Protestants in the U.S. However, its leadership consists of a small radical group which dictates its policies. It is always extremely active in the matter of national defense."

Note that the F.C.C. must bear a great share of the responsibility for the un-preparedness of the U.S. at the time of the Pearl Harbor attack because of its consistent lobbying efforts against national defense.

1946 - P.240 in the F.C.C. 1946 report carries a statement regarding Soviet-American relations. For the first time it was revealed by Bishop Oxnam, during the hearing on July 21, 1953, before the Committee on Un-American Activities, that the author of this statement was John Foster Dulles, then Secretary of State. Here are part of Mr. Dulles comments on Communism and Capitalism: "Moreover, communism as an economic program for social reconstruction has points of contact with the social message of Christianity as in the avowed concern for the under privileged and its insistence on social and racial equality.

"The Free Enterprise System has yet to prove that it can assure steady production and employment. It has yet to prove that it can continuously provide industrial workers with that sense of individually creativeness which gives greater satisfaction than mere personal possessions."

Of course these statements are "stupid and irresponsible in the extreme", since at this time and since, it has been the Free Enterprise System of the United States which has continually "bailed out" the floundering economies of every nation which has ever tried the socialist experiment. The Free Enterprise System has given more blessings, to more people in a shorter period of time, than any other system which has ever been tried. As to Dulles' statement concerning "individual creativeness," let this be answered by the great American industrialist Henry Ford, Sr., writing. in his monumental book THE INTERNATIONAL JEW, he says: "when the American idea of 'make' was superseded by the Jewish idea of 'get', American business began its slide downwards."

1948 - According to the Biannual Report of the F.C.C., p.105, under the section heading: INTERNATIONAL JUSTICE AND GOODWILL, it is revealed that Mr. William Z. Foster, of the American Communist Party headed a Department committee on policy. Serving with him was the traitor Alger Hiss. On page 107 of this same report is seen the following statement: "That evening an impressive demonstration of Christian concern was shown at the Washington Cathedral, Bishop Stamm presided; Bishop Dunn, Secretary of State George C. Marshall and Mr. Dulles gave the addresses. The audience of more than 2,000, included the President and many members of Congress." (Do I need to remind you that it was Secy. of State George Marshall who sold

Nationalist China into the hands of the Communists?)

On p. 108 - "At its April meeting, the Executive Committee authorized the Department to present testimony to Congress in behalf of the principles of reciprocal trade agreements legislation. This testimony was subsequently presented to Mr. Taft." The June Committee adopted a resolution supporting the United Nations Convention on the crime of genocide and later joined with some 123 organizations and 23 countries in presenting this petition to the United Nations."

1948 - August - Federal Council leadership went to Amsterdam to form the World Council of Churches.

TIME MAGAZINE, September 13, 1948 had several interesting remarks about this array of theologians, many from the Soviet Union and the Iron Curtain Countries: "This greatest church meeting since the Reformation could not agree on the definition of the word church. What the world heard here was very much like a United Nations session. The assembly's major message was given by a Czechoslovakian theologian, Joseph Hromadka (a Soviet mouthpiece) who said: 'It won't embarrass me at all in returning to Prague. Of course, its pretty negative and doesn't offer much in the way of action.'"

The most important resolution passed was one condemning the capitalistic system of the United States. This condemnation was written by the Socialist theologian Dr. John C. Bennett of Union Theological Seminary in New York City. The New York State joint Legislature labeled Union Seminary as "a dangerous center of revolutionary socialist teaching."

1948 - SEPTEMBER - The F.C.C. Executive Committee put out a statement labeled; BASIC CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES AND ASSUMPTIONS. It was a pious, vicious attack on the Free Enterprise System of the United States. The writers were clever enough to use the Latin phrase "status quo," when describing our economic system and then proceeded to tell us that we must not have a passive attitude towards this evil system. At no time did they hint that our economic system was under International Jewish control. The F.C.C. writers declared that "revolutionary social criticism is implicit in the teachings of the church." Of course, they offered no Scripture to back this erroneous contention.

1950 - NOVEMBER - The F.C.C. met in Cleveland to consolidate with its allied agency the United Council of Church Women, the International Council of Religious Education, etc., They changed their name to the NATIONAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES OF CHRIST IN AMERICA.

It should be noted that the average church member in this organization, the ones who pay the bills, have never had the opportunity to vote on whether or not their church should join the N.C.C. A small group of radical, socialist-pacifist, world-government minded clerics have left out the masses of decent, patriotic Christians and have arrogantly claimed that they speak for all members of this organization. This policy has never changed.

1953 - JUNE - The Rev. William Spafford, magazine editor of WITNESS MAGAZINE, was invited to lecture at a seminar given for the N.C.C. missionaries going to the foreign field. Spafford had been cited at this time at least fifteen times by the House Un-American Activities Committee for Communist affiliations.

So what has happened 32 years later? The trend towards one worldism, socialism, radicalism and the "liberation theology" has increased and we see the N.C.C. sending huge sums of money to subsidize Marxist revolutionaries in Africa and Central America, while making "folk heroes" out of such revolutionaries as Bishop Tutu from South Africa. When will our brainwashed Christian majority wake up and see what is being done to destroy them?

CHAPTER VI

THE JEWISH PROBLEM

Over thirty years ago, Miss. Opal Tanner, writing from Washington, D.C. presented this paper on Jewish pressure against our American Congress. In view of the fact that our present government is almost totally under Jewish control, it would be well for us to consider these points.

1. - IS CONGRESS ALERT TO THE JEWISH PROBLEM? These are Miss Tanner's words: "I have interviewed numerous members of Congress as well as their executive secretaries. Almost without exception, they were alert to the Jewish problem. But most of them recognize that the Jewish pressure organizations have become overbearing, bull-dozing and obnoxious. They stand in fear of the Jew, and many of them tremble in anticipation of what the Jew can do to them. This has created an ominous frustration. If I were a professional Jew, or a Jewish leader who participated in these high pressure tactics, I would feel very insecure. It is my impression that most Congressmen would vote against the Jew if they considered it safe to do so. History proves that no segment of society has ever been able to remain strong permanently, when they based their strength on intimidation. The knowledge of this has created a panic of sorts among the intelligent Jews." (This feeling has tripled in the past thirty years and is greater now than at any time in our nation's history. As more and more Americans learn the truth about the Jews, the danger to Jewry increases.)

2. - WHAT ARE THE MOST POWERFUL LOBBIES IN WASHINGTON? "When we think of lobbies we usually think of labor, veterans, education, etc., the most insidious however, and the most oppressive are the Zionist lobbies. One Congressman said he suffered more abuse when he voted against increasing immigration quotas, than he had at any time on any other issue. Most of this abuse came from Jews."

These Zionist lobbies has been strengthened immeasurably by the aid of Jewish dupes such as Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart and others. These men have been instrumental in robbing American Christians of billions of dollars, which have been poured down the "rat hole" of International Zionism. Instead of creating a peaceful attitude in the Mid-East, these so-called Christian leaders have added to its tension and will be held guilty before Almighty God for the innocent blood spilled there by their Jewish cohorts.

3. - HAVE MANY CONGRESSMEN EVER READ COL. JOHN BEATY'S BOOK "IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA?" "Every member of Congress has received this book and an amazingly large number believe it is true. (This book documents Jewish backing of the Communist Revolution in Russia.) But the Zionist leaders have done everything possible to squash this book and drive it off the market."

4. - ARE MEMBERS OF CONGRESS ACTUALLY AFRAID OF THE JEWS? "Most members of both Houses of Congress fear the Jews, because of their control of the press, radio and TV. Any Congressman who dares to criticize Jewish-Zionism, immediately comes under attack of the A.D.L. and runs the risk of being abused, smeared and vilified. Practically every Congressman knows this danger, so they steer clear from these controversial issues."

It is a known fact, that in the past thirty years, many politicians have lost their jobs because they made some statement critical of the Jews. This is a political "no! no!" You can look to such strong politicians as Sen. William Fulbright of Arkansas, Sen. John Tower of Texas, and Sen. Charles Percy of Illinois and see Jew power in action.

5. - WHAT WOULD HAPPEN TO THE PERSONAL LIBERTY OF AMERICANS IF WE WERE TO ALLOW INTERNATIONAL ZIONISM TO EMBROIL US IN ANOTHER BIG WAR? "This of course would depend to a large degree on the courage of Congress. If the Jewish leaders have their way, emergency laws would be passed, which would make every American citizen a vassal to a Jewish ruled state. This bondage would be the fulfillment of a prophecy made by Rabbi Rabinovich in Budapest, Hungary, June 12, 1952. He said 'The day will come when every Gentile will be a slave and every Jew a king.'

Today Jewish control is at a high point and the TALMUDIC followers have launched an all out attack against Christian patriots. They have even been bold enough to build concentration camps to hold our people when the time comes. WE WILL NEVER SURRENDER!

6. - WILL THERE BE A UNIVERSAL WAR? "God only knows. Wise observers know that the Jewish cabal in Washington wants 'peace at any price,' as long as it is on their terms. The same people who wanted to fight Germany and Japan, are sadly quiet whenever the Kremlin kicks over the traces."

The same can be said in 1985. Look at the furor raised by the Jewish press over South Africa and then compare this with what the same press says about Soviet aggression in Afghanistan.

CHAPTER VII JEWISH OUTCASTS

Many Christian people feel we exaggerate when we tell about Jewish opposition to our fight against Communism. But some years ago, a group of Jews, including George Sokolsky and Alfred Kilberg, tried to organize a movement known as THE AMERICAN JEWISH LEAGUE AGAINST COMMUNISM. They selected Rabbi Benjamin Schultz to head this group. He was immediately smeared and ridiculed by his own people to the point where he became completely isolated. He was kicked out of his synagogue. There were some paranoids who believed that he was a plant to give the Jews another pressure point against Christians. But I would like to believe that he was sincere. Then we have Benjamin Freedman, a Jew, converted to Christianity, who spent his entire life and fortune fighting Zionism. There have been men like Alfred Lilienthal, the prestigious statesman and author and others, who have been abused by their own people because they told the truth about International Zionism. The Jewish communist in America has never endured an anti-Communist fighter in their midst, this should tell you where their sympathies lie. Maybe the JEWISH CHRONICLE of April 4, 1919 was right when it stated: "there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists, in the fact that the values of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism." Why not? Jews wrote the book on Communism. They established it! They nurtured it! COMMUNISM IS STILL JEWISH!!!

CHAPTER VIII WINSTON CHURCHILL ON THE JEWS

An enterprising English journalist dug up this quotation from one of the earlier writings of Winston Churchill. Knowing what we do concerning his actions in World War II, it may be difficult to believe, but it was in his memoirs: "This movement among the Jews (Communism) is not new. From the days of Spartacus, Weishaupt, Bella Kun, Rosa Luxembourg, and Emma Goldman, this world-wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstruction of society on the

basis of arrested development, and impossible equality, has been steadily growing. It has played a part, as modern writer Nesta Webster has shown in the tragedy of the French Revolution. It has been the main spring of every subversive movement during the Nineteenth Century.

"There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian Revolution by these international, and for the most part, atheistical Jews."

This statement is confirmed over and over again by Jewish writers, such as Oscar Levy, who stated in his book *THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION*: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners!"

CHAPTER IX

STILL NO SUBSTITUTE FOR VICTORY

On January 26, 1955, in the Grand Ballroom of the Hotel Ambassador in Los Angeles, California, hundreds of people gathered to honor one of America's greatest soldiers. It was the 75th birthday celebration for Gen. Douglas Mac Arthur. That afternoon he had spoken in Mac Arthur Park, in words which will go down in history as one of the greatest speeches of modern times. Before he began his speech that night, the general gave his listeners this definition of "youth and age," he said: "Youth is not entirely a time of life it is a state of mind. It is not wholly a matter of ripe cheeks, red lips and supple knees. It is a temper of the will, a quality of imagination, a vigor of emotion, a freshness of the deep springs of life. It means a temperamental predominance of courage over timidity, of appetite for adventure over loss of ease.

"Nobody grows old by living a number of years. People grow old by deserting their ideals. Years may wrinkle the skin, but to give up interest wrinkles the soul. Worry, doubt, self-distrust, fear and despair - these are the long, long years that bow the head and turn the spirit back to dust.

"Whatever your years, there is in every being's heart the love of wonder, the undaunted challenge of events, the unfailing childlike appetite for what next, and the joy of the game of life. You are as young as your faith, as old as your doubts; as young as your self-confidence, as old as your fear; as young as your hope, as old as your despair. In the central place of every heart there is a recording chamber; so long as it receives messages of beauty, cheer and courage, so long are you young.

"When the wires are all down and your heart is covered with the snows of pessimism and the ice of cynicism, then, and only then, have you grown old."

Probably nothing that great soldier ever said surpassed his remark: "There is no substitute for victory!" It was the statement of a man who refused to be thrown into the fire of compromise, appeasement and surrender. It was the statement of an American. When Gen. Mac Arthur was summoned with his troops to represent this nation on the field of battle in Korea, he doubtless realized that a more pro-American attitude on the part of our politicians in Washington could have avoided that conflict. He realized that American promises and appeasements had virtually assured that the Communists would attack in Korea - but like all true Americans - he knew and expressed the truth, that once engaged in combat, "There was no substitute for victory!"

Today our country is in the midst of the worst emergency we have ever faced. We realize that when patriotism and Americanism loses out, we lose as a nation, its rich heritage. We lose our personal liberty and become the servants, the slaves, the robots, the victims of the Zionist-Marxist bureaucracy. In the event of our defeat, patriotism will come into disgrace and it will be a criminal act to be an American.

Already love of country is under vicious attack by the elements of the media. If they win, nationalism will be outlawed, the American flag will be considered a provincial banner and vital

Christianity will be crushed. It will be the fulfillment of the age old Zionist dream, which was voiced by a Jewish rabbi in Budapest, Hungary in 1952 when he said: "You (Jewish leaders) have been called here to recapitulate the principles of our new program. As you know, we had hoped to have twenty years between wars to consolidate the great gains we made during WW II. but our increasing numbers in certain vital areas is arousing opposition, and we must now work with every means at our disposal to precipitate World War III. (Note we have had Vietnam, the mess in the Mid-East and now Central America since then.)

"The goal for which we have striven so concertedly for 3,000 years is at last within our reach, and because its fulfillment is so apparent, it behooves us to increase our efforts and our caution ten-fold. I can safely promise you that before ten years have passed, our Jewish race will take its rightful place in the world, with every Jew a king and every Gentile a slave."

It seems that he has miscalculated a bit, since there have been some patriotic Christians who did not "roll over and play dead" like they hoped. But the Zionist plans for world conquest still continue; they still continue to brag about them and our stupid "goyim" leaders cooperate in their own destruction. No wonder they are winning! The rabbi continued: "You must remember the successes of our propaganda in the 1930's, which aroused anti-American passions in Germany at the same time we were arousing anti-German passions in America. A campaign which culminated in World War II.

"Within five years, our program will achieve its objective, the Third World War, which will surpass in destruction all previous contests. Israel will of course remain neutral, and when both sides are devastated and exhausted, we will arbitrate, sending our Control Commissions into all the wrecked countries. This war will end for all time our struggle against the Gentiles.

We will openly reveal our identity with the races of Asia and Africa. I can state with assurance that the last generation of white children is now being born. Our Control Commission will, in the interest of peace and wiping out inter-racial tensions, forbid white's to mate with whites. The white woman must be made to co-habitate with members of the dark races and white men with black women. Thus the white race will disappear, for the mixing of the dark races with the white means the end of the white man, and our most dangerous enemy will be only a memory.

(We are dangerous to them, because we are the true, Biblical Israel. If our people only realized this, the Jew threat to the white world would disappear.)

"We will embark upon an era of ten thousand years of peace and plenty, the Pax Judica, and our race will rule undisputed over the world. Our superior intelligence will enable us to retain mastery over a world of dark peoples."

Rabbi Rabinovich was asked from the audience: "What about the various religions after World War III?" His answer: "There will be no Christianity. Not only would the existence of a preacher-priest class remain a constant danger to our rule, but belief in an afterlife would give spiritual strength to irreconcilable elements in many countries and enable them to resist our rule. We will however retain the rituals and customs of Judaism as a mark of our racial laws, so that no Jew will be allowed to marry outside our race, nor will any stranger be accepted by us." (Why is it that our "brainwashed" Christians refuse to see this threat to their existence? Why do they attack the one who tells them the truth, will accepting their worst enemies and exalting them to a place of preeminence?)

"We may have to repeat the grim days of World War II, when we were forced to let the Hitlerite bandits sacrifice some of our people in order that we may have adequate documentation and witnesses to legally justify our trials and execution of the leaders of America as war criminals. (Why do you think they are pushing for the ratification of the Genocide Treaty? This is the reason.) This will come after we have dictated the peace. I am sure you will need little preparation for such a duty, for sacrifice has always been the watchword of our people, and the death of a few thousand Jews in exchange for world leadership is indeed a small price to pay.

"To convince you of the certainty of this leadership, let me point out to you how we have turned all of the inventions of the white man into weapons against him. His printing presses and radios; his TV stations are the mouthpiece of our desires, and his heavy industry manufactures the instruments which he sends out to arm Asia and Africa against him. (Reconcile this, if you can, with the Regan Administrations efforts to modernize Communist China. - ED.)

"And so with the vision of world victory before you, go back to your countries and intensify your good work, until that approaching day when Israel will reveal herself in all her glorious destiny as the light of the world." (UNQ)

Now whether you believe this Jew or not is up to you. You can turn your back on what he has told you and sneeringly say that this is the statement of an "anti-semitic," and that God will still protect and bless these anti-Christians. That is your privilege. It may also be your privilege to see your family, your children and yourself suffer under the bloody hands of these people who hate you worse than anything you can comprehend. Any Christian leader or layman with any intelligence, who reads this Jewish threat and reflects on it for a bit, MUST be concerned with the emergency which now faces Christian America. If they refuse to do this, then there is no hope for our race or our religion.

Today, the Christian world has been offered many substitutes for victory! We have been told that "peaceful co-existence is possible." We have been told: "It is better to be Red, than dead!" We are told that Christians MUST help the Jews or the wrath of God will fall on us. No wonder we are losing this battle for the minds of men.

Many fundamental and evangelical Christians who read these facts will be more disturbed with me for revealing them, than with the Jews for perpetrating them. Some will even refuse to read what this Jewish rabbi has said.

But was Patrick Henry wrong when he shouted: "Give me liberty or give me death!"

Suppose that a young man and his bride were accosted on a dark street by a savage sex maniac. Would we admire the groom if he abandoned his bride rather than harm the criminal? Would the bride say to the criminal: "I'll do anything you want as long as you don't make my husband harm you." Is this the Christian philosophy which makes white Christians cringe before the threats of heathen Judaism?

There was a time when compromise was a word which indicated "instability of character." It was a word used to define a "weakling." Basic fundamental Bible Christianity has no place for the "compromiser." Only in Judeo-Christian ethics do you find love for the cowardly process. If compromise had been in the vocabulary of our forefathers, there would have been no Boston Tea Party, no Patrick Henry, no Paul Revere, no American flag, no free people. I challenge all of you who read these words, to search and find anywhere in the American Declaration of Independence, a single word of compromise. THERE IS NONE!

There is no cheap philosophy such as "peaceful co-existence." There is no compromise which will keep men and women free. There can be no "fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness," for as the Apostle Paul said in Ephesians 5:11, it is the duty of the Christian to "rather reprove (expose) them." That means that a Christian MUST take a militant stand against evil.

If we as white Christian Americans accept anything as a substitute for victory in this war, we will:

1. - Lose our sovereignty as a free nation, as we become merged into the Zionist planned one-world government.
2. - We will lose our right to decide who our leaders will be, as we come under a bureaucratic dictatorship.
3. - Our government will come under complete control of these Asiatic anti-Christ barbarians and your right to worship God will be taken away.

4. - Our nation and our citizens will become amalgamated into a fellowship with Christ-hating, Christ-killing Zionist gangsters.

5. - Our grand children and great-grand children will cease to be white. All history proves that with racial mixture comes degeneracy and destruction.

6. - If we lose, our nation will be open to an over-flooding of aliens and the destruction of our freedom.

7. - If we lose, we will become the slaves of the world Zionist system, which will be worse than any system yet seen on the earth.

8. - If we lose, you will not be able to own a Bible, or attend a Bible believing church. Your Jewish friends will see to that.

9. - If we lose, the Zionist KGB, financed by the ADL will become the law in the United States and we will become victims of a ruthless police state copied after the Soviet controlled Soviet Union.

he hour is much later than most of you think. "How can we ever win, when we are so few and so weak and the enemy is so strong?" Remember the words of our National Anthem:

**"Then conquer we must,
For our cause it is just;
Let this be our motto:
'In God is our trust.'**

It is not expensive to ring an alarm bell. Every concerned American can do this. It may take a hired arsonist many days and much planning to burn down a large building. It may require great care and expense for a professional thief to rob a vault. But the humblest of men and women can pull the fire plug in an alarm box and even little children can scream for help when they see a robbery taking place. This task is yours and mine. We are to be the Paul Revere's. The lines are drawn. The principle is clear. The issues should be visible to any honest, mature-minded person.

There is no substitute for victory! So "give me liberty, or give me death!"

CHAPTER X

CHRIST - THE DYNAMIC OF AMERICANISM

The following message was given by Evangelist R. E. Bream, thirty years ago. It is even more appropriate in 1985.

Jesus Christ is the Divine and only Begotten Son of God, the Savior of mankind (John 3:16). Jesus is eternal. He is co-creator of this universe. History, the things of nature and civilization are proof that these things are so.

We have the testimony of early Christians in the First and Second Century such as Justin Martyr, Polycarp, Papius Clement of Rome, Barnabus and Ignatius regarding the fact of Christ. We have the testimony of Roman historians such as Caius, Cornelius Tacitus, Seutonius, Pliny and Lucian. Archeology has uncovered much truth which proves the truth concerning Jesus Christ. Even hostile Jewish writers bear witness in spite of themselves to the historic character of Jesus.

The animosity of the Jews towards Christ comes out of the Talmud, as it refers to Jesus as an illegitimate child, born out of wedlock; Mary being the mother and some Roman soldier the father.

The Talmud is the civil and canonical law of the Jews. Many of its references to Christ are unbelievably coarse, vulgar, filthy and foul.

The divinity of Christ has been attacked from the time of the Saducees. In the year 300 A.D. there was a conflict between the followers of Anus who denied Christ's divinity and the followers of Athanasius who believed it.

The Bible, the greatest source book of information, gives clear, bell ringing testimony that Jesus is Divine. The book of Genesis declares that "In the beginning, God created the heavens and the earth." The Old Testament was written in Hebrew and the word for God was ELOHIM. It is plural - proof positive that Jesus Christ and the Holy Spirit were present from the very beginning, together with the Father. The Gospel of John clearly states: "In the beginning was the Word (Jesus), and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God.

All things were made by Him... And the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us."

The dynamics of civilization at its best is Jesus Christ, because of who He is. His example, His life, death, resurrection, ascension and the certain promise of His return gives incentive to life. It is Christ who brings out the best in a person and helps people to overcome the trials, burdens and problems of life. Jesus said: "In the world ye shall have tribulation, but be of good cheer: I have overcome the world," (John 16:33).

The world had its beginning with God therefore we see that life sprang from a religious source. Since this is true, the principle of God should be applied in everything. The only successful way to combat the forces of evil is by a deep and abiding faith in Jesus Christ and adherence to His teachings. The forgiveness of sins through Jesus Christ and His precious blood mean everything to mankind. Life after death is the supreme incentive and dynamic of Christianity. Christianity is superior to all other religions since it alone provides the perfect sacrifice for sin.

Today, many use the word God, to the exclusion of Jesus Christ, for the purpose of a camouflage for evil. The National Conference of Christians and Jews for instance, harps on the "Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of all men." For the most part, Jews are anti-Christ and according to Scripture teaching Christians must have no fellowship with them. (See 2 John 10, 11). There is no true brotherhood apart from Jesus Christ. It is impossible to say you love God, when you hate and refuse to accept His Son (see 1 John 2:22, 23.)

The Old Testament was as dependent upon Christ as the New and Jesus let the Jews know that their religion was useless without Him. In John 10:30, Jesus told the Jews: "I and my Father am one." In Matthew 11:27 He said: "... no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal Him."

All is not well with the church today. (Remember, this message was delivered over thirty years ago - ED.) but we can thank God for a few preachers who love God and speak the truth, even when men abhor it.

Today, for fear of the Jews, the name of our Savior is often ignored and the sacred name of God is used as an empty hollow shell in our national affairs. This veil of hypocrisy must be torn down. The vaneer of righteousness which protects ungodly corruption in government must be torn aside.

The Christian of today is much like the hunter who encountered a huge bear in the woods. The bear was unarmed except for its teeth, claws and wit, while the hunter had a high powered rifle.

The bear asked the hunter: "What are you looking for?" to which the hunter said: "I want that fur coat you have on."

"Well," said the bear, "all I want is some breakfast. Let's sit dere and see if we can't work something out." So they sat down to talk together. Soon the bear got up alone. They had reached a compromise. The bear had his breakfast and the hunter was in his new fur coat. This is the kind of compromise that is killing Christianity. We must have none of it!

* * * * *

CHAPTER XI

SOME GOOD REASONS WHY THE UNITED STATES NEEDS TO GET OUT OF THE UNITED NATIONS

1. - They have taken our sons into two world wars where over 110,000 have died; they did this without the consent of our Congress or our people.
2. - By their manipulations they have drained our treasury and we now face a crippling debt.
3. - They have subordinated our Constitution by chicanery and have violated the traditions of our nation.
4. - They have used our power, our money, our blood and our military to intimidate and browbeat nations who wish to remain sovereign.
5. - They used the power and influence which America gave to the U.N. to drive millions of Arabs from their rightful homes in Palestine and gave the land to imposters.
6. - They have used the power of the U.N. to justify the mongrelization of our people and destroy the integrity of our racial heritage.
7. - They have flooded our land with spies and enemy agents, who exploit our hospitality while gnawing at our vitals.
8. - They have created a forum, where our enemies curse us, while standing on American soil.
9. - They have re-written American textbooks in accordance with a humanitarian education association they call U.N.E.S.C.O. They are building patriotism for a one-world government in the minds of our children, while they deride patriotism for America.
- 10 - They have inspired our public school teachers to belittle nationalism and love for our flag.
- 11 - They have given us a new flag, the emblem of world slavery, the "spider flag of the U.N."
- 12 - They have flooded our country with subtle propaganda which would elevate the U.N. above America. This is treason!
- 13 - By manipulation of their International agents in the Federal Reserve System, they have directly and indirectly increased our debt, inflated our currency, and siphoned off the blood of our young men.
- 14 - They have organized an "economic booby trap" beyond the understanding of our people, for the systematic plundering of our economy.

15 - They have outlawed prayer, Bible reading, and the mention of Jesus Christ from our government offices.

In addition, they have exploited the knaves and fools among our politicians and ministers into acts of treason against the American people.

Who dares to justify these acts of treason? No man or woman who loves God, who believes in Jesus Christ - who really loves America! Those of us who love our God, our race and our nation are patriots in the tradition of George Washington.

We love the world in the tradition of Jesus Christ. We are convinced that our Nation and its Anglo-Saxon and related people carry a tremendous responsibility in its world relations, for we are the "light bearers" of God's kingdom here on earth.

We, under God, must jealously guard our sovereignty. We can not we must not give it into alien hands for safe keeping. I appeal to you who go by the name of Christian, that under God, we keep American blood in control of our destiny. We **MUST NOT RELINQUISH IT TO THE ANTI-CHRIST!**

* * * * *

CHAPTER XII

PRINCIPLES AMERICA NEEDS TO RETURN TO

1. - The preservation of America as a Christian nation, knowing there is a high-powered campaign underway to substitute Judeo-Christianity for Bible Christianity. **THEY ARE NOT THE SAME!**

2. - To expose, fight and outlaw anti-Christ Communism.

3. - To safeguard American liberty against any totalitarian power whatever its name may be. Even International Zionism!

4. - To maintain a government under God by the majority, which abuses no minority; which will oppose mongrelization of our people and any attempt to enforce inter-racial marriage on our people.

5. - To protect and earmark our national resources for American use.

6. - To maintain the George Washington Foreign Policy of friendship with all but Communist countries, while having entangling alliances with none of them.

7. - To oppose with all our being the imposition on the world of a one-world Super State.

8. - To prove once again that the worker, the farmer, the businessman, the veteran, the aged and the infirm can enjoy more happiness and abundance under our system of Free Enterprise, than under any alien system now proposed by the foreign propagandists.

9. - To stop further immigration and protect American jobs.

10. - To enforce the Constitution, especially as it pertains to our monetary system.

CHAPTER XIII

THE UNITED STATES AS A CHRISTIAN NATION

(Part of a chapter in a book written by Rev. James Wheeler.)

To most Americans the concept that America is a Christian nation is neither strange or new Millions of voices resound the spiritual stanzas of our National Anthem - and those same voices blend in hymns to Christ, to testify in psalm that "There is a balm in Gilead, to heal the sin-sick soul." The pulsing songs of Zion mingle in resonance, inspired by the marching cadence of ONWARD CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS, the stirring challenge of THE BATTLE HYMN OF THE REPUBLIC, or the simple, humble words of our national motto: "In God we trust!"

Christianity is the most essential part of our nations identity. The meteor like rise of this nation from its inception to its present leading position among the world powers, occurred in the short span of 150 years - a thing unprecedented in recorded history. This rise can only be attributed to its one unique feature - its God purposed founding. If we reject or neglect the principle responsible for that rise, there can be only one inevitable result, defeat, decline and disintegration.

We shall prove by history, tradition and statistics that the United States is, in fact, a Christian nation. Yet that Christianity is being challenged by an insidious force that is, even now, in active opposition. Cunning conspirators have infiltrated our unsuspecting society and, dedicated to the destruction of Christianity, have arrayed themselves against the progress of American Christian civilization.

This threat against this nation, is a threat against Christianity. It has risen to great proportions, but an eleventh-hour awakening of the American people has already begun. We are rapidly becoming more aware of our ludicrous position. Set by the enemy to playing Don Quixote with a windmill, we are turning about in time to see our precious heritage being stolen from behind our backs, like pies from a window sill. In spite of organized efforts to the contrary, millions of Americans, whether native born or naturalized, still thrill to the beauty of the Stars and Stripes and take pride in the temporal and spiritual stories of this immortal nation, stories handed down to them by record and word of mouth throughout the generations of American ancestry.

The United States came into being as a jewel in a dark setting a Republic born into a world of monarchy and empire, carved out of courage and endurance scarcely conceivable to us and impossible of accomplishment except by divine inspiration and by more than human strength.

What makes a nation what it is? Its government, its culture, its race, its religion; and, consciously or otherwise, nations are thought of in respect to one or more of these categories. Some are classified as empires, as kingdoms or as commonwealths; some are republics. These classifications are entirely based on perspective and are often misleading. Such descriptions for example, include the following: "democracy, socialist, communist, fascist and dictatorship."

Racially nations are grouped according to the predominance of the race of its citizens. Great Britain is known as an Anglo-Saxon nation; France as Gallic; Germany as Teutonic. There may be many other nationalities within the borders of those nations but, primarily when the country or continent is named, the basic race of the majority comes to mind. With Africa it is Negro; with the Orient it is Chinese, Japanese or Korean.

Nations fall into other important classifications. They are grouped according to their religion. Some nations are Moslem; some are Buddhist; one is Judaistic. Another is known for its opposition to all religion. Other nations are Christian.

By government, the United States has been loosely classified as a democracy. However, more strictly speaking, this is not true. This nation is democratic but, by governmental classification we are a Constitutional Republic. "Democracy literally means mass rule." and by implication, this means "mob rule." It signifies that the unrestricted will of each represented group of the population is in effect. Instead of that, the United States "democratically" elects its representatives who, in turn,

govern under the Constitution. The system of "checks and balances" in our government was meant to be a safety feature of the Constitutional Republic; each major department checks on the other to balance the other and to preserve the Constitution as the law of the land. This worked fine, until unscrupulous men began to undermine the Constitutional process.

By religion, the U.S.A. is universally recognized by friend and foe alike, as a Christian nation. In the same manner that it is recognized governmentally as a Constitutional Republic, so it is classified as Christian. The following Supreme Court declaration is, of itself, sufficient to do this, but to satisfy the more inquiring mind, an entire background will be presented in explanation of the court decision.

The Supreme Court of the United States formally declared this Republic to be a Christian nation. It was so declared in a case involving a church and certain taxes. (Holy Trinity church vs U.S., 143 U.S. 471); the date was February 29, 1892. The highest court of the land, after mentioning various circumstances, added the following words: "... and these and many other matters which might be noticed add a volume of unofficial declarations to the mass of organic utterances that this is a Christian nation."

In what sense is the United States being referred to as a Christian nation? Not in the sense that Christianity is the religion established by the State. Not that the citizens are required to support it. The Constitution of the United States specifically states that "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." However, the actual separation between church and state is one of the greatest testimonials that Christianity is indeed the law of the land. Why is it such a testimonial? Because the supreme thought of the religion of Jesus Christ is that of a personal relationship between God and man, with Himself as the Mediator - a relationship uncontrolled by and independent of government. Freedom of worship is, perhaps the greatest single evidence that the U.S.A. is indeed a Christian nation.

The United States is not classified as a Christian nation in the sense that all its citizens MUST be Christian, either in fact or profession. On the contrary, all religions have free scope within its bounds.

All religion in the U.S. is independent of the government, and the government, as a legal organization, is free of all religions. Therefore, although the U.S. is and was formally declared to be a Christian nation, professing Christianity is waived as a condition for holding office. (An unfortunate regression from a former policy - ED.)

The term "Christian nation," is certainly not one of derision. The firm Christian background of this nation is no mirage of the imagination and a careful examination of that background will uncover the cause for the Supreme Court declaration.

Christianity motivated the first settlements on this continent. The legal instruments, the charters and the Constitutions of the colonies are filled with evidence that Christ was the dynamic that inspired the early American settlers. The laws of the Christian Bible were a controlling factor in their lives. In at least one of the Colonial Constitutions, Christianity was declared to be the established religion. In several others, the furthering of the kingdom of Jesus Christ, the Son of God, was stated to be one of the purposes of government. In many of the Colonies belief in the Gospel of Jesus Christ was declared as an express condition for holding political office. In some of the earlier Constitutions, authority was given to the legislature to make the support of Christianity a public charge and to aid in the operational expenses of the church through taxes.

Further evidence can be found in most of the State Constitutions, in which they have recognized the Christian Sunday and often include express declarations to support that recognition. Sunday laws, were enacted and enforced in most of the colonies and States. (Since falling prey to the Judeo-Christian concept, many of these laws have been repealed so that the "Jewish money changers" can make their profit even on the Lord's Day -ED.)

Throughout all the organic legal instruments and Constitutions, appeal is habitually made to the God of the Bible. The form of the oath, both in inaugural and court proceedings, ends with the words: "so help me God!" Many of the earlier forms added the words: "In the name of Jesus Christ, our Savior and Lord."

But Christianity, as an accepted background of our national culture, is not relegated to the early days of our nation. At the present time there are sitting accommodations in our churches for two-thirds of our population. Almost 50% of our population are members of some Christian church.

Many of the educational institutions of America began under the auspices of Christian churches. Aside from parochial schools, most of the universities and colleges, with the exception of municipal or state schools, were originally sponsored by church bodies.

These facts prove irrefutably that the United States, even today, is the result of the expansion of the Christian church. The United States emerges as the direct result of the militant, Holy Spirit led advance of the "kingdom of God," bearing aloft as a triumphant banner, the name of the Beloved Son, in whom God is well pleased. The Lord of all making, YAHWEH - THE MOST HIGH GOD, YASHUA - "God with us, the Savior". He whom we call Jesus the Christ, King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

With this breath taking truth in sight, is there any wonder that the United States has been the most "God blessed of all nations?" Surely the citizens of this country should be grateful to its founding fathers - thankful that the God of Creation was the dynamic in our establishment.

* * * * *

CHAPTER XIV A HONEST JEW?



My idea of an honest Jew is one who is a Jew, who admits it, acts like it and is not ashamed to tell the world about it. He admits it, acts like it and is not ashamed to tell the world about it. He admits that he hates Jesus Christ: He hates the idea of representing Christ as being divine. He hates the whole philosophy of Christianity.

Once in a while you will find a Jew like this. One of these was a Jewish editor in California who introduced a new word - He discussed the 'menace" of "Saviourism." He went so far as to say that the Saviourism of Jesus Christ had produced Adolph Hitler.

Its too bad our Christian Americans cannot read some of the Jewish newspapers. I believe it might wake a lot of them up to reality; this reality is that their pastors have been lying to them regarding the Jews as the Chosen People. If they could understand the utter contempt the Jew has for their Christ and their religion, possibly we might have an end to this stupidity which calls God's worst enemies, His approved people.

If you have any doubt about how Jews feel about your Savior and your religion, I suggest you read the book YOU GENTILES, written by the Jew Maurice Samuels.

CHAPTER XV

SHOCKING NEWS FROM WORLD WAR II

For those of you who looked on General Dwight Eisenhower as a great American, later to become President, you might look at PARADE MAGAZINE in 1955 and see an article written by General Walter Bedell Smith. He tells how Eisenhower threatened in the closing days of World War II to have American troops shoot any German soldier who tried to surrender to the Americans, if they had first failed to surrender to the Communist troops of Soviet Russia.

Smith said that Gen. Gustav Jodl, Chief of Staff of the German Army had pressed for a "cease fire" for some time before the war ended and that we would not accept. Smith said that Jodl made this proposal to him as Eisenhower's representative at surrender negotiations.

One wonders how many American boys died because Eisenhower, Churchill and President Roosevelt, the supreme egotist, refused Germany's early surrender. It did not fit in with the plans of the International Jewish "puppet masters," who did not want a surrender until their Communist cohorts were in complete control of what are now the Iron Curtain countries.

This information ties in with the ignominious OPERATION KEELHAUL, in which Eisenhower turned over to the Soviets, several millions of anti-Communist fighters. Many of these were murdered outright, while countless thousands disappeared into the Soviet slave labor camps. The records of this tragic affair have been sealed and have not been made known even to our Congress, or most certainly not to the American people. Just another indication of how the "puppet masters" control America.



CHAPTER XVI

SUPREME IMPUDENCE

The B'nai B'rith MESSENGER, published in Los Angeles, is one of the outstanding Jewish papers in the nation. On its editorial page for June 17, 1955, page 26, appeared these words:

"There must be a re-writing of the Christ story for Christians which will for all time eradicate the myth that the Jews killed Christ." Of course, there has been a move underway to take this story out of the New Testament account and some strong efforts have been made by Jewish authorities to eradicate the entire eighth chapter of St. John's Gospel. It seems that they cannot stand the truth!

The Christ story was written long ago in the New Testament. In Matthew 27:24, at the trial of Jesus Christ, Pontius Pilate, the Roman governor insisted that Jesus was innocent of any crime. But they insisted that He be executed. In verse 25 we have the Jewish answer to Pilate: "Then answered ALL (unanimous approval) the people and said, 'His blood be on us, and on our children.'" This account is not only found in the New Testament, it is also found in Roman documents of the trial. Yet the Jews would have Christians re-write their Bible, because they cannot stand the bright beams of its truth. They hate Christ, because He exposed them for the frauds they are. How then can our so-called Christian pastors still insist that these Christ haters are God's CHOSEN PEOPLE?

CHAPTER XVII

FROM THE MOUTH OF THE ENEMY

In 1931, Dmitri Manualisky, who presided over the United Nations Security Council in 1949, told an audience at the Lenin School of Political Warfare, the University of Moscow: "War to the hilt between Communism and Capitalism is inevitable. Today, of course, we are not strong enough to attack. Our time will come... To win, we will need the element of surprise. The bourgeoisies will have to be put to sleep. So we will begin by launching the most spectacular peace movement on record. There will be electrifying overtures and unheard of concessions. The Capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will rejoice to cooperate in their own destruction. They will leap at another chance to be our friends. As soon as their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will SMASH THEM WITH OUR CLENCHED FIST."

The Zionist-Communist anti-Christis have not changed one bit in the 54 years since this threat was made. Yet the stupid Christians of America are indeed asleep. They still believe that the Zionists want peace. But playing ball with these hypocrites is like playing "patty cake" with a rattlesnake. Sooner or later, you are going to get bit.

CHAPTER XVIII

ISN'T IT INTERESTING?

While most Jews seem to favor mongrelization, integration and brotherhood for everyone but Jews; most of their rabbis are behind "inter-marriage between blacks and whites." All Jewish organizations in the U.S. push for "integration." But when they meet with themselves, it is amazing how they confirm the doctrine of segregation and how they oppose integration of their own people. You see, they are smart! They know what integration accomplishes.

The following Jewish dispatch came out of London: "According to a survey made by the AMERICAN JEWISH COMMITTEE, a vast majority of American Jews want to maintain their identity as Jews, while clinging to the benefits of being Americans. The number who want to move to Palestine is very small. Dr. John Slauson, executive vice president of the AJG said a recent survey showed that 95% of all Jews wanted to continue as a distinct group. The findings showed a widespread opposition to intermarriage."

Isn't it strange and somewhat hypocritical that the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS who opposes integration and intermarriages for Jews would back it in the case of Blacks and Whites? Could there be some ulterior reason for this? Maybe that's why Jesus Christ called them liars and hypocrites. (See Matthew 23:13-15; 23-25; 27-36, and many other Scriptures.)

* * * * *

CHAPTER XIX

THERE WAS A TIME WHEN BAPTISTS HAD GUTS

As a former Baptist, raised in that church's doctrines for 45 years and preaching as an evangelist for eighteen, I can say with a good deal of sadness that hard times have come to the Baptist churches of America, when it comes to taking a stand for God and the Bible. Compare, if you will, the "wishy-washy" stand taken by most Baptist churches today, with this one, published in BAPTIST FACTS, thirty years ago by a fearless editor named Maylon D. Watkins:

"So much is being said on what is right and wrong on the desegregation of our public schools that we see a clear, unmistakable statement should be made, setting forth the Biblical position on the separation of the races.

"This statement is not intended to give a Biblical exposition of the subject, but to announce that

there will be such an article in the near future.

"Mixing races is a grievous sin, and the examples in the Bible tell of God's judgment upon the races that. mixed.

'It is past the time when an organization should be set up, on a sane, sensible basis to promote Christian views on segregation and fight to maintain it, not only in the public school, but in every walk of life. We need to start at the grass roots and spread out in-to this state and the nation, until the Supreme Court reverses its decision, or the Constitution is changed.

"Forced integration is so foreign to our American Way of Life that Congress should set up a committee to study the background and real purpose behind those groups who call so loudly for the mixing of the races.

"The public will be surprised if they know the real purpose and who is promoting it." (Unq)

Today, for the most part, Baptists of every stripe back the anti-Christ's in their approval of integration and race-mixing. They say you are not Christian if you are not willing to intermingle with our Black brothers. But few of them are willing to go to the Word of God and see what it says. Even men like Billy Graham have been taken in by the propaganda of the anti-Christ and are promoting this evil, which can do nothing but destroy us in the long run.

CHAPTER XX

ONE WAY TO HELP BALANCE THE BUDGET

The pressure power of the Zionist political machine all over the world can be seen no more clearly than in the way this pressure inspires editors and publishers to become "apple polishers" for Zionist interests. An outstanding example in the past was William Randolph Hearst, Jr., who after visiting Israel wrote a feature article entitled TALE OF TWO CITIES. In this article he compared the Arab controlled section of Jerusalem to that which at that time was under Jewish control.

He went into quite some detail to discuss the new buildings and wide streets in the Israeli section, comparing them with the squalor found in the Arab section. What he failed to do was remind his readers that millions of Arabs had been driven from their legal homes, businesses and fruit plantations by the ever greedy Zionists.

Mr. Hearst was also very careful not to remind his readers that most of the money used to polish up the Jewish communities was furnished by Americans. This tax-exempt money - which ordinarily would have gone into the American treasury, was given a tax-exempt status if donated to the Israelis.

While Americans have poured billions of their hard earned tax dollars down the Zionist "rat hole," we have received very little in return. Mostly it has been the ill will of the most ungrateful, deceitful people who have ever existed on the face of the earth. They hate our guts (Read 1 Thessalonians 2:15).

Today, when the big thing in the news is the President's effort to "balance the budget," why is it that we never hear him say anything about cutting down on our foreign aid to Israel? The vast majority of our aid now goes to these ungrateful people. We are told they are our allies, when in reality they cannot be trusted to do anything but that which will serve Israeli interests. There is a lot of evidence that they have been playing "footsies" with the Soviets behind our back.

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXI

THIS MYTH CALLED ANTI-SEMITISM

It is rather fantastic to see the manner in which many Jewish leaders refuse to face the realities of life. A London periodical called the LITERARY GUIDE, published an article entitled ANTI-SEMITISM IN FRANCE, written by a Jew named A. D. Cohen. He praised the French authorities for "getting down to the grass roots of anti-Semitism." "It is nothing but a middle-class myth," he said, "composed of many different and contradictory parts. It brings together the rich and poor against an alleged outsider and thus staves off a revolution of the left. It fosters a sense of superiority in the mediocre, who are led to believe they are true patriots and makes them believe, that somehow or other, their birthright has been stolen by the uncanny intelligence of the Jew."

But "anti-Semitism," is the wrong word to use, for defining the "uncanny intelligence of the Jew." We are forced to use that word, because it describes the feeling of those of us who do not want to come under Jewish domination.

The fact remains, that every Jew of any consequence belongs to an organization for Jews only. If a plain, old-fashioned alert Gentile happens to get into one of these programs and then gives an account of Jewish activities, is he doing something wrong? The Jews infiltrate Gentile meetings all the time and nothing is said about that. Why the furor when the tables are turned. Could it be that Jewish organizations are engaged in activities they do not want the rest of us to know about?

Is it wrong for a Jew to study the methods used by a Methodist or a Baptist? Is it wrong for a Republican to read the platform of the Democrats? Then when you have read and studied these programs, is it wrong to comment on them or even criticize them? Of course not! That is the American Way.

But if some Gentile happens to read the minutes of an A.D.L. meeting and finds something which is definitely anti-American and anti-Christian in them and then has the guts to tell people about them, either on the written page, or by word of mouth, he is immediately labeled as an "anti-Semite," and is probably called a "fascist" or a "neo-Nazi" as well.

During the twelve years that I worked as a speaker for THE AMERICAN OPINION SPEAKER'S BUREAU of the John Birch Society, I never mentioned Judaism, Zionism, or ever said anything which demeaned the Jews. (Mostly because I was ignorant about it.) But I did hit Communism hard and every time I did, I was immediately labeled in the Jew controlled press as being "anti-Semite." Most of the time when I got into trouble in the colleges and universities, the radical element was Jewish led.

Sort of makes you think doesn't it? So I searched for the reason and that is when I found that "Communism is indeed Jewish", from its founding to the present time and that it is part of the overall Zionist plot to control this world. One of their own said: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism." (This gem was written in THE JEWISH CHRONICLE, April 4, 1919).

Anti-Semitism is not a myth, it is a reality. I am not an anti-semite, if you use it as a term for someone who hates Jews. I do not hate any group of people in the world, just because they think differently than I do. But as an American Christian patriot who is concerned over the welfare of my people and my country, I have every right in the world to read the Anti-Defamation platform and then comment on it. I have every right in the world to read what Jewish authors say about the Zionist plans to control all mankind, and then I have every right in the world to warn my fellow Americans about this danger. Before God, I intend to do this. Is this anti-Christian? Am I to blame because a majority of Jews are liberals who lean towards the socialism I hate? Am I to blame because they hate my Savior and would destroy everything I stand for as a Christian? Can you place the finger of blame on me because I say with the Psalmist: (Psalm 139:21) "Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against Thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred; I count them as mine enemies." "Am I therefore become your enemy; because I tell you the truth?"

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXII S.O.S. AMERICA!

"Ten years more, possibly that's all. By then the Reds will have taken America, just as they said they would. No war! No nukes! No mass slaughter until after the surrender is signed and the "sheeple are all safe in the slaughter pen."

O, we've heard this all before. In fact we have heard you "kooks" shout it for thirty years and nothing has happened yet."

But what most of you don't seem to understand, is that the "coup d'etat" is being accomplished even while you read these lines. It is being engineered to a final success by the entrenched traitors, the seemingly untouchables, that we have elected to office in Washington, who are being aided and abetted by the preachers of America who prefer to remain silent about what is happening to their people.

The same men who sold a billion Chinese into Communist slavery will finally betray America. The saboteurs who engineered the disastrous defeats in Korea, Vietnam, Iran and the Panama Canal, will at last achieve the utter destruction of the only nation which has ever stood against the bloody Zionist-Communist one-world government.

It will be the final fulfillment of the Jew Lenin's prophecy of 1921, when he said: "First we will take Eastern Europe, then the land masses of Asia, then Africa. We will then encircle the United States, which will be the last bastion of Capitalism. We will never have to attack, because they will fall into our laps like overripe fruit."

Who are these traitors that have run America for more than seventy years? In what key spots will you find them? Apparently we will not be sure until the surrender is signed. It is suicide for anyone who has tried to track them down. The end of those brave souls who have tried has always been assassination, disgrace, character destruction.

A true Christian can do only one of two things with the above gloomy forecast. He can dismiss it as being untrue, (this is the pathway taken by most who call themselves Christian, even when the evidence overwhelmingly says it is true,) or he can believe the warning and act on it.

So in the face of what is happening in America, I ask you as an intelligent caring American to think about these things:

1. - America is a Constitutional Christian Republic. It grew out of the teaching of Christian ideals. Who will benefit most if it is destroyed?
2. - The enemies of Jesus Christ and our way of life, no matter what title they go under, have been organizing for years in a world-wide plot to destroy everything you say you stand for as a Christian. You don't have to believe this, but I dare you to look at the facts.
3. - It is our duty as Christians to learn the truth and then follow the admonition given by the Apostle Paul in Ephesians 5:11 - "Have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove (expose) them." at 4. - To do this, we must first educate our "brainwashed" Christian brethren in our churches as to who the enemy is and the techniques he has been using for our destruction. This will not be an easy task, for he has infiltrated his agents into most of our churches and they have been teaching their propaganda there for a long time. This MUST be exposed!
5. - Based on the truth, we must act with intelligence, strength and courage. We are told

in 1 John 3:8, that "...the Son of God was manifested (made known), that He might DESTROY (utterly annihilate) the works of the devil." If this was one of the major purposes of Christ's first advent, then who are you and I as His followers to hide in our spiritual fox-holes while the battle for truth and freedom rages?

Behind the conspiracy to destroy our Christian Republic stands the same evil, Christ-hating political machine which has brought over 2-billion people into savage slavery and has killed 140-million more.

Because most Americans are decent people, mellowed by our Christian heritage, crude methods could never succeed in enslaving and then destroying us. So today we are being destroyed by the "wolves in sheeps clothing" our Lord warned us about. They have crept into our schools, our colleges, our churches, our cultural organizations, our broadcasting facilities and our news media. In fact, for all practical purposes they control them.

Many who are doing this work of destruction are neither Jews nor communists. In fact, many of them believe they are opposed to communism. They are serving as innocent tools of the most ruthless conspiracy ever plotted against mankind. The study of this conspiracy is as complex as the study of geology or cancer. While billions of dollars have been spent on a study of science, only a relatively small sum and only a few people by comparison, have studied this gigantic threat to Christianity.

Since so few of our people are informed, it is almost impossible to reach them with the truth. They would rather believe the lies of the enemy. Those who dare to lift their voices in warning are smeared, ridiculed, persecuted, struck down by character assassination, imprisoned or murdered. The roll call of such heroes is long and includes such illustrious men as Charles Lindberg, Father eclahlin, Kenneth Goff, Senator Joseph McCarthy, General Douglas Mac Arthur, Gordon KahI and Representative Lawrence McDonald. These are but a few on the Honor Roll!

Here are a few of the unmistakable symptoms of treason which has cropped up in high places in our government. I defy any honest American to ignore this!

High ranking governmental officials have stated, under oath, that President Franklin Roosevelt knew about the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor in 1941, yet deliberately withheld this information from our American commanders, because he wanted America embroiled in World War II, on pressure from his Jewish overlords.

Most of you know about Roosevelt's "sell-out" to Stalin and the Communists at Potsdam and Yalta, where for all intents and purposes, Eastern Europe was turned over to the Communists.

Many of us know about the treason of Gen. George Marshall, who as Secretary of State deliberately sold out the Nationalist Chinese and then publicly bragged about it. Five generals and admirals testified before the Internal Security Committee of Congress, that they were ordered by the U.S. Government to take steps in Korea, which were against their better judgment and which led to our defeat.

Most of you can remember America's recent humiliation in Vietnam and Iran; you can remember the "sell-out" in Panama and the slaughter in Lebanon.

Yet today, our legislators in Washington are still so terrorized by what happened to Senator McCarthy and others, that they even refuse to criticize the Zionists for their excesses against the American people.

Ask yourself. Who is and always has been behind the world Communist conspiracy? What individuals have supplied the brain power and the money to make it succeed? If you are honest, you will find that the greater majority, the high majority have been Jews, because this, is a Zionist plot. (These statements should place me even higher on the A.D.L. "hate list.")

When the Christ-hating savages of communism burned the churches, slaughtered the police and overthrew the government of Russia, three hundred commissars came into power. Two hundred and ninety of these were Jews. (Don't get angry with me, I didn't make these figures up. They come from Jewish statistics.)

Three years after the Revolution was successful, the most influential Jewish newspaper in the United States, the AMERICAN HEBREW, stated: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal is to create a new order for the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains ... shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality all over the world." HOW CAN YOU REFUTE THESE WORDS AND SAY THEY HAVE NO MEANING?

When I use the word "Jew" I do not refer to the individual Jew, but am referring to the policies of International Jewry, the Jewish organization which stands behind the world's revolution and the slaughter of Christians everywhere.

Col. John Beaty was one of the top officers in the U.S. Army Intelligence during World War II. Following the war he retired and took up duties as a university professor. He was head of the English Department of Southern Methodist University in Dallas, Texas. During the war years, Colonel Beaty had observed subversive activities in the Armed Forces; he made a thorough and comprehensive study of this and put the information into a book titled IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA! It proved beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, how world Zionist leaders have seized control of Christendom and their part in the Communist revolution. Col. Beaty immediately came under vicious attack by the political arm of Zionism, the Anti-Defamation League and other powerful Jewish organizations and his book was banned in many areas and was literally driven off the book shelves of America. Why do you suppose that powerful Jewish leaders wanted these facts suppressed?

When Gerald L. K. Smith, Editor of THE CROSS AND THE FLAG, spoke in Chicago at the West End Women's Club in 1955, he was mobbed by thugs from the A.D.L. The editor of the JEWISH SENTINEL, in Chicago wrote an editorial which said: "We intend to make it impossible for Gerald L. K. Smith or any of his ilk to meet in public places anywhere in Chicago. Let them spew their filth in sewers, in dungeons, in underground basements, not where decent people gather."

Imagine how the media would have screeched, if someone would have denied the Jew Jerry Rubin the right to speak at one of our colleges during the Vietnam War. Or if Jane Fonda had been denied this right. The Jew run American Civil Liberties Union would have been in the forefront of the struggle to give these traitors their rights.

That same year, the Jew owned St. Louis GLOBE-DEMOCRAT carried a news story concerning a meeting in St. Louis, which said: "A New Year's resolution was passed by the group to wish and pray for the death of Gerald L. K. Smith. One member of the same individual asked that funds be donated to pay for Smith's death by any means." Now can you imagine the furor which would have been raised, if some "right wing" group had said the same thing about the Anti-Defamation League and some rabble rouser like Rabbi Meyer Kahane? You see, it all depends who is doing the defaming. If it is a Jew, it seems to be all right. If a Christian tells the truth about Judaism, then he becomes a "menace to society."

Why has America been kept in the dark? Why haven't our Christian people been warned? The reason is simple. Most of the news media in the United States is owned and controlled by Jews. 909 major daily newspapers, with a daily readership of over 47-million are Jewish owned/and or controlled. 48 of the major weekly magazines, with a readership of over 79-million are Jewish owned, and/or controlled. All the major Hollywood movie studios with the exception of Republic, are Jewish owned. All the major TV networks are Jewish owned. They have a stranglehold on the news Americans receive.

The American people today are puzzled and confused, because while they have heard the "what" of

communism and the "nature of the beast," few have heard the "who" of Communism. As the Bible so clearly states: "By their fruits shall ye know them."

I have had people say: "Do you actually believe that all Jews are Communists, or in favor of Communism?" To which I would honestly answer: "Not at all. It would be foolish to make such a statement." But we are forced to judge Jewry by the actions of its leaders. They have fought every pro-American, pro-Christian program which has been introduced into this country in the last fifty years. 'By their fruits shall ye know them.'

If someone tells me over and over again that they hate me and then prove this by "beating up my kids," and destroying my property, as an intelligent man I am going to believe them and try and do something to protect myself.

Every important Jewish organization in America at one time or another fought the House Un-American Activities Committee. Why? Because when it began to expose treason, it pointed its finger at a goodly number of Jews. In fact it exposed the Jews who were in the top echelon of this conspiracy.

This is one reason the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE was born. It is here to help patriotic Christian Americans plan a defense against those who would destroy our Way of Life. It is not anti-Jew or anti-Black, it is pro-American, pro-Christian. If you are concerned with what is happening to your country, why not write to them for details, it will cost you nothing more than a postage stamp and the time to write. Write to: C.P.D.L. P.O. Box 565, Flora, Illinois, 62839 and ask for their "information packet."

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXIII

THE POWER OF THE PURSE



The Apostle Paul knew whereof he spoke, when he stated in 1 Timothy 6:10, "The love of money is the root of ALL evil." Look at every evil which is destroying this country we love and behind it you will find a big \$ sign. Where the money is "there the vultures are gathered together."

The Hon. Jack B. Tenny was for twelve years head of the Un American Activities Committee of the State of California. His responsibilities made him one of the most knowledgeable persons in the United States concerning the Zionist-Communist conspiracy. He wrote three books concerning this conspiracy - THE ZIONIST FIFTH COLUMN; THE ZIONIST NETWORK, and ZION'S TROJAN HORSE. Here is what he had to say about Jewish money power.: "Theodore Hertzl, the father of the Zionist Movement once said: 'When we (Jews) sink, we become the revolutionary proletariat, the subordination of officers of all revolutionary parties, and at the same time, where we rise, there rises also, our terrible power of the purse.'"

It is interesting to note that Hertzl did not say: 'when some Jews rise.' He was speaking of the Jewish nation and not of the Jewish individual. He conceived a race movement towards a common objective. Whether or not Jews blazed their way by force and violence through Christian barriers; bought and bribed their way, or combined both measures to the attainment of their common objective mattered not at all, to Hertzl! He was merely stating a historical fact and issuing a directive to world Jewry. The combination of this "terrible power of the purse" and the "revolution of the proletariat" was to achieve success in the Russian Revolution.

It was bankrolled by the Jewish Schiff dynasty. Jacob Schiff, the Rothschilds, and the Warburgs, were a few of the International Jewish bankers who played a part in shaping the destiny of Western Christian Civilization.

The firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., was established in New York City in 1867 by Abraham Kuhn and Solomon Loeb. These two had started out in general merchandise in Lafayette, Indiana in 1850.

Jacob Schiff was born in 1847 in Frankfort-on-the-Main, Germany. He came to the United States in 1865 and joined the staff of the New York banking house. He became a naturalized citizen in 1870. He returned to Europe in 1873 where he made important connections with some of the chief European Jewish bankers and banking houses. Returning to the U.S. he became a partner in Kuhn, Loeb and Co., in 1875, where his financial connections with the Rothschilds and their principal German agents, the Warburgs, became of great importance.

Within ten years Abraham Kuhn died and Solomon Loeb retired. Jacob Schiff became the head of their vast financial empire.

His association with E. H. Harriman against J. J. Hill and J. P. Morgan & Co., for the control of the Northern Pacific Railroad, resulted in the stock market panic of May 9, 1901. This struggle left Schiff and Company in a strong position. The firm became the "financial reconstructors" of the Union Pacific Railroad and since that time has exerted strong control over the American railroad system.

In order to suppress "ruinous competition," Schiff took the lead in establishing the Northern Securities Company. He was several times its vice-president, he was also vice president of the New York Chamber of Commerce and director of the Central Trust Company, Western Union Telegraph and Wells Fargo Express.

Through his firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., Schiff floated the Japanese War loans of 1904-05 which ensured the defeat of Imperial Russia. He also marketed the Chinese Loan of 1911. His intense hatred of Russia led him into exerting great influence in barring that country from the money markets of the U.S.

Jewish authorities proudly proclaimed that Schiff always used his wealth and influences for the best interests of world Jewry. He presented the funds for the building for Semitic Studies at Howard University. He was chairman of the East Asiatic Section of the Museum of National History in New York. He presented the New York City Library with a large number of the works dealing with Jewish subjects. He presented a students social hall to Barnard College and his philanthropies embraced every phase of Jewish life.

He took a leading part in the reorganization of the Jewish Theological Seminary of American and provided funds for the erection of the building for the Young Men's Hebrew Association of New York City.

In 1918, he along with Paul Warburg, donated \$20-million to Trotsky; these were the funds which made the Russian Revolution a success.

Then there was the Rothschild family founded by Mayer Rothschild. He was the son of Anselm Moses Bover, a Jewish merchant from Frankfort-on-the Main in Germany. His father wanted him to be a rabbi but he preferred business. At the "sign of the Red Shield," (the Rothschild insignia) in the Frankfort JUDENGASSE, he established himself as a money lender. He became the agent of William the Ninth, Langrave in 1801. In 1802, Bover (who changed his name to Rothschild) negotiated his first government loan - a matter of a mere \$10-million thalers for the Danish Government. He died in Frankfort on December 12, 1812, leaving ten children, five sons and five daughters.

Branches of the House of Rothschild were established in Vienne, London, Paris and Naples, each being under the charge of one of his sons. By the clever emplacement of agents throughout the world, plus the utilization of ingenious methods of rapid communication, the brothers were able to

bring all Europe into their financial network. Inter-marriage solidified and preserved the family interests and assured the continuity of Rothschild control.

In 1815 Austria granted the brothers the privilege of hereditary landowners and in 1812 they were made barons. From that time on, the many Rothschild daughters were able to marry into the noble families of England and Continental Gentiles. This extended Rothschild influence and blood into the British House of Lords and the ruling circles of European nobility. (There is no woman in the world, who is more of a social climber than a Jewess.)

Anslem Meyer was in charge of the Frankfurt branch. He was chosen to be a member of the Royal Prussian Privy Council on Commerce and in 1820 became Bavarian Consul and Court banker.

Solomon had charge of the Vienna branch and his personal relationship with Prince Metternich led to the firm's connections with the Allied powers.

Jacob, the youngest, undertook the establishment of the Paris branch after the restoration of the Bourbons. He negotiated large loans from them, but lost heavily in the Revolution of 1845. He financed the earliest French railroads, reaping enormous profits from speculation.

Karl was superintendent of the Naples branch, the least important of the five. It was discontinued in 1860.

Nathan, the third son, is generally considered to be the financial genius of the family. He came to Manchester, England in 1800. In 1805 he moved to London. Here he employed carrier pigeons and fast sailing vessels for the transmission of intelligence. Utilizing information unknown to the general public, he became adept in manipulation of the money market. In 1810, Lord Wellington made some drafts which the English government could not meet. Rothschild purchased them at a liberal discount and they were ultimately redeemed by the government at par, making him an enormous profit.

He became associated with the Allied powers in their struggle against Napoleon and he made loans to them which made him the wealthiest man in the world. (This wealth and power has been challenged in the Twentieth Century by the Rockefellers, a Dutch Jewish family.)

Rothschild followed closely the fortunes of Lord Wellington against Napoleon and at the Battle of Waterloo, watching the ebb and tide of the battle with feverish interest, he was able to manipulate the stock market to his own benefit. Blucher's defeat two days earlier had thrown the London Stock Market into a panic with stocks tumbling to a bottom level. Armed with the knowledge of Wellington's victory, hours before it reached London, Rothschild reaped huge profits.

He popularized foreign loans in Britain by fixing the rate in sterling and making the dividends payable in London. He soon became the banking agent for every civilized nation in the world.

Other Jewish families who financed governments were the Lazards, the Sterns, the Spyers, and the Seligmans. They also followed the Rothschild pattern of establishing branch offices in the leading cities of the world.

It was the Rothschilds who made the arrangement at the end of the Franco-Prussian War for the payment to Germany of 5-million francs in reparations. In 1875, they advanced more than 5-million pounds sterling to the British Government for shares in the Suez Canal and made over 100-million pounds profit from this deal alone.

In 1875, France rebelled against the Semitic influence of the Rothschilds and in 1876 launched the Union Generale with a capital of 4-million francs, increasing this to 25-million francs in 1878. The bank failed after many obstacles were thrown in its way by the Rothschild influences and by the end of the 19th Century, the Rothschilds reigned supreme as the "money power," and this means the controlling force of Europe.

It is interesting to note that in 1865, the closing year of the American Civil War, when President Lincoln issued "greenbacks" without borrowing the money from the Rothschilds, there was a great

hue and cry in European banking circles. The Rothschild controlled LONDON TIMES, screamed that if the United States was allowed to coin their own money, they would become the wealthiest nation on earth and this would spell the end of all monarchies. Shortly thereafter Lincoln was assassinated by John Wilkes Booth, a paid assassin of the Rothschilds. (Of course this is not what our history books tell us.)

The WARBURGS came into prominence in Hamburg, Germany where four brothers were born. Abby became a historian and devoted himself to research. Max was a banker in Germany. In 1924, he became the advisor to the Reichsbank and was the author of several books on banking. He was the financial expert for the German Delegation at the Peace Conference in Paris in 1919.

Paul Moritz Warburg also became a banker. He was a partner with M. M. Warburg and Co., of Hamburg in 1895 and came to the United States in 1902. Here he joined forces with Kuhn, Loeb and Co. He became a naturalized citizen in 1911. While still an alien, he set about reorganizing the banking system of the United States and was one of the bankers who met secretly with Senator Aldrich at Jekyll Island, Georgia, in 1910, to work out the details for the FEDERAL RESERVE ACT of 1913.

Felix Warburg came to the U.S. and was naturalized in 1900 and also joined Kuhn, Loeb and Co.

Paul Warburg became the first Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board, resigning his \$500,000 a year job with Kuhn, Loeb and Co., to accept a job that paid \$12,000. (Figure this out for yourself. This "money hungry" Jew did not do this for the "good of the country.")

During W W I, Paul Warburg through the parent bank of M. M. Warburg in Germany, was in the U.S. Treasury Dept. in charge of Liberty Bonds which financed the war against Germany. In the meantime, his brother Max was financing Kaiser Wilhelm's war effort against the Allies. (Every man for himself - the Jewish ideal.)

Paul resigned from the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve in May of 1918, after investigation revealed that his brother was at the head of Germany's secret service and after it had been proved that he was affiliated with the Communist Party.

The U.S. had been at war for about a year when he resigned. Col. Edward Mandel House, the Jewish advisor to President Wilson, had publicly observed on March 16, 1917 that Paul Warburg was "pro-German" in his sympathies. Although Senator Robert Owen had charged that Paul Warburg was the American representative of the European Rothschilds, the U.S. Senate still confirmed his appointment by President Wilson to head the Federal Reserve Board.

So goes the "terrible power of the Jewish purse." There is much evidence that International Jewish bankers financed both sides during both World War I and II, making a tremendous profit off both these blood baths. It is no wonder that Rabbi Reichorn, stated in the Prague in 1865: "Wars are the Jews harvests!"

The Jewish periodical THE JEWISH WORLD, London, January 16, 1919, stated: "International Judaism forced Europe into W W I, not only to seize a large part of the gold, but to start a new Jewish world war by the help of this gold." This war began a few years later and Europe has never recovered, slipping more firmly into international Jewish clutches.

While you may be one of those gullible Christians who believe that THE PROTOCOLS OF THE ELDERS OF ZION, published in 1898, are a forgery, look about you and see how international Jewry is following them to the letter.

PROTOCOL II says: "It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, as far as possible will be fought on the economic ground, where nations will fail to perceive in the assistance we give, the strength of our predominance. This state of things will put both sides at our mercy.

PROTOCOL XXII - "In our (Jew) hands is the greatest power of the day (gold). Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined by God. Surely we shall not fail with such

wealth to prove that all the evil which for many centuries we have committed, has served as means to the ends, the cause of true well-being; the bringing of everything into order.

"Our authority will be glorious, because it will be all powerful ... Our authority will be the crown of all order... True force make no terms with any right, not even that of God. None dare come near it so as to take so much as a span away from it."

For further information of the PROTOCOLS, write for my book **THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT**)

CHAPTER XXIV DISCIPLES OF THE FIRST PETER

I can understand people who are ignorant and even sympathize with those who sincerely believe I am wrong in my evaluation of the Jewish situation. But the people who really puzzle me are those Christians who say: "We know you are right and you are doing a great work, we hope you succeed in alerting Americans, but we won't take a stand with you!" Some of them, including a lot of preachers, will not admit they are afraid.

These people are "Apostles of the First Peter." By this I mean the Peter who was afraid to confess his association with Christ, because of a little servant girl. That Peter knew he was lying, but he was man enough to admit it to himself and cry bitterly about it. Then he went out and did something about his fear. God honored him, by allowing him to preach the first great sermon of the Christian era at Pentecost.

This was the Peter who told the Jewish authorities, when they tried to stop him from preaching: "Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye." this is the Peter I want to follow, the Second Peter, the penitent Peter, the forgiven Peter, the courageous Peter, who was later willing to die for the truth he knew he preached. How we need men and women like this in 1985.

CHAPTER XXV I DO NOT ACCUSE!

No one needs to accuse the Jews. Read what they say about themselves. They condemn themselves out of their own mouths.

A Copy of the MILWAUKEE JOURNAL for Sept. 17,1955 carried this story: "RED HUNTERS BEDEVIL FREEDOM, SAYS RABBI - "The U.S. should not use up so much energy fighting Communism, that it has none left to build democracy, said Rabbi Dudley Weinburg of Temple Emmanu El N'ni Jeshrun."

Now doesn't it seem strange to you that a Jewish rabbi would be so concerned for fear that someone would expose Communism? It only confirms what Rabbi Steven Wise said in 1918: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism!"

* * * * *

It is interesting to me to see some people in conservative Christian circles, who call anyone a "fraud" who tries to expose Judaism. They are often called "straw men," who are "agents of the Jews." It was sort of like the Pharisees accusing Jesus of casting out devils by the aid of Beelzebub, the chief of the devils. But one of the men so accused by gutless Christian leaders had this to write in 1955:

Form your own impression of him: "Jesus Christ, the Son of God, stands in the center of the world

stage at this moment. (Jesus said, Matthew 10:32, 33 - 'Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess before my Father which is in heaven ...')

His miraculous personality is being lifted up both by His disciples and His enemies. The amazing fact in Christianity, aside from Christ's revealed Deity, Lordship and Saviorhood, is that any mention of His name lifts Him up. If He is cursed, He is lifted up! When He was buried, He was glorified in the resurrection! When He is abused, the lovers of Christ are aroused. If He is made the center of crude, barbaric commercialism, even the Christ-hating merchant cannot put up the word CHRISTMAS in his store, without honoring Him. (Did you notice how they did away with the word CHRISTMAS during the 1984 holiday season? It was HAPPY HOLIDAY, or SEASONS GREETINGS, not MERRY CHRISTMAS!)

For those of us who think of Christmas as the dynamic moment when we celebrate the advent of our Lord, it seems difficult to break through the materialism, the vanity and the extravagance of Christmas. We observe that even a drunk cannot say MERRY CHRISTMAS, without honoring Jesus Christ.

Oh yes, I know all about the arguments some use against the celebration of Christmas. They say that it is a heathen holiday and that the Christmas tree and the ornaments are heathen symbols and they are. But the day itself, whether coming at the wrong time of the year or not, should be important to the Christian, for it was on that day, centuries ago when we acknowledged "the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us..." John 1:14. Nothing wrong with a celebration that honors and glorifies Him!

The Jews, the pagans, the modern Herodians are as determined to stamp out His name and discredit our Lord today, as they were that night when the order went out from king Herod the Edomite, to kill all the baby boys in Galilee, so as to eliminate Him.

Strange creatures have appeared on the scene in recent years who call themselves Christians. I cannot honor any man or woman as a Christian who brings Christ down from His throne to the level of a Ghandi, a Buddha, or a Confucius. Enemies of Christ who pose as Christians and Christian leaders are seeking to "down grade" the Son of God. They want to bring Him down to their own sinful level. I believe He was "man in the flesh," But He was also "God with us!"

Patriotic organizations such as the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT DEFENSE LEAGUE do not assume the responsibility of teaching religious dogma. That is not their task. I discuss doctrine in my CHRISTIAN PATRIOT CRUSADER, because as a watchman, I must declare the "whole counsel of God," not just the part I especially like. The CHRISTIAN PATRIOT DEFENSE LEAGUE is dedicated to the preservation of an America, which maintains the full dignity of a Christian Republic. It is dedicated to the protection of that Republic. We feel that it is the responsibility of the church to keep alive the holy truth which has to do with personifying God on earth through Jesus Christ. Many churches have not done this. Many have turned away in recent years, from being lighthouses for truth, and have become instead "glorified religious country clubs," where men and women belong and attend because of the prestige it gives to them. These, the apathetic Alka Seltzer Christians, who come to church and "fizz" for an hour on Sunday morning and forget God for the rest of the week, are the cause of America's downfall. "It is my pleasure," this man of God said, "to confess my complete faith in Jesus Christ, the Son of God. He was born of the Virgin Mary, and I believe there is no other name given among men whereby we must be saved. I believe that His teachings and those of the Apostles contain the full truth concerning my personal conduct on this earth and my hope for immortality when this fleshly temple is discarded. If I did not have this faith; if I did not believe every word He uttered; I would not preach what I do.

"His enemies killed Him! His friends buried Him! But He rose from the dead in order that the simplest and the humblest person might understand fully that He is the Master over death. I do not believe a prayer can be prayed, which God will hear and answer, unless it is prayed in His name. In fact, He said it in stronger words: 'I am the door of the sheepfold. He that climbeth up any other

way is a thief and a robber.' This is my confession!"

I know of no greater testimony to the saving power of Jesus Christ than this testimony. I know of no greater reason for the fight in which I am now engaged. This is the testimony of millions. But unfortunately, many millions who have accepted Him as Savior, have never made Him their king. They still insist on doing their own thing, rather than obeying His law. The Apostle John in his First Epistle (2:4) tells us: "He that saith I know Him, and keepeth not His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him." Please don't get angry with me, those words are not mine!

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXVI

THE TRICK OF TREATY POWER

The founders of this nation wrote the Constitution on the assumption that its spiritual character and full intent would keep us free. They never dreamed that individuals, posing as Americans, would so mis-interpret the Constitution as to destroy it.

A very discerning patriot from California wrote about this: "Article six of the Constitution of the United States clearly states that Treaties made with any foreign power shall become the law of the land. The wording is unfortunate. Par. 2 says: 'This Constitution and the laws of the United States which shall be made in pursuance thereof; and all treaties made, or which shall be made under the authority of the U.S., shall be the supreme law of the land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby, anything in the Constitution or the laws of any State to the contrary notwithstanding.'

"These few innocently written and simple words, were embodied in a document written by our founding fathers to make it possible for our citizens to live in freedom forever... Those tragic words, which in these latter days, are interpreted by our high Supreme Court in a manner not foreseen by those who framed the Constitution, act as a floodgate through which those forces bent upon our destruction now spread their poisonous political filth.

"Fanatical 'one-world', or 'super-government' crusaders maintain a powerful lobby within the United Nations organ. Well meaning churchmen and duped educators as well as women and men in high places of honor have been hoodwinked and persuaded to join in this movement.

"These international rascals who practically control many departments of the United Nations, are now seeking to invoke the vicious wording of Article 6 and are determined to use every trick and device known to secret and dishonest diplomacy, for the coercing of the American people into abdicating their sovereignty, thereby surrendering the control of all government, resources and their Constitutional right to govern themselves.

"While I am not a lawyer and therefore do not possess the learning to compare the concept of the treaty power in the days of Alexander Hamilton, Thomas Jefferson or Calhoun, what those gentlemen thought makes very little difference. Nor am I disposed to waste time splitting hairs with learned lawyers who have the ability to twist the meaning of words and distort phrases for the aid and comfort of those who would barter away our American Life by making a treaty with any foreign nation the supreme law of the land. (This of course, is what the Genocide Treaty is designed to do! - ED).

"Every layman can understand that what we need today is to amend this provision of the Constitution. Since the Supreme Court has overrode the rights of Americans in the following words:

"The treaty making power is an extraordinary power liable to abuse. Treaties make International Law and they also make domestic law. Under our Constitution, treaties become the supreme law of the land. They indeed, are more supreme than ordinary laws, for Congressional laws are invalid if they do not conform to the Constitution - whereas treaties can override the Constitution. Treaties,

for example, can take powers away from the States and give them to the Federal Government or to some International body and they can cut across the rights given the people by the Constitutional Bill of Rights."

There you have it - for those who are not too mentally lazy to read something basically more involved than the comics or the sports page.

The Supreme Court tells you that here is a power, vested in the President and a few Senators, which can override our Constitution. Worst of all, their power can be exercised by the President alone without the confirmation by the Congress. IT CAN BE DONE ANY TIME DURING A TIME OF NATIONAL EMERGENCY! It is called the DOCTRINE OF EXECUTIVE AGREEMENT. When will the American people wake up to this deadly and inherent danger to our rights as freemen?

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXVII THE BIG LIE

"When you tell a lie, make it a big one; shout it long and loud enough and even intelligent people will begin to believe you."

The Jew-paid propagandists of the media have tried to brainwash Americans into believing that the Arab people are procommunist. In fact, the majority of Arabs, especially the Muslims, are violently anti-communist. The trick of the International Jew propaganda machine has been to corner the Arabs with embargoes and fake propaganda in hopes that they will be forced into trading with the Communist nations. They have been eminently successful in their efforts, and several hundred million Arabs, who were once friendly to the United States now "hate our guts." The Jews use these facts to try and whip up anti-Arab sentiment in the United States.

Communism is completely contrary to the Arab doctrine. In fact, Mohammedanism is much closer to Christianity in its basic beliefs, than this fake Judaism which we hear so much about today and which is really Phariseism. Except for the brainwashed Judeo-Christians who have been taken in by Jewish myths and who cannot be Bible Christians and Judeo-Christians at the same time, Christianity has made the grave sin of helping those who hate the Lord. In 2 Chronicles 19:2 we read these words: "... shouldst thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." I wish some of our churchmen would ponder this verse once in a while.

* * * * *

From the very beginning of the Zionist movement into Palestine, the Jews have been plotting to make Jerusalem their Capitol. A lot of Zionist Congressmen, many of whom are not Jews, would like to move the Israeli capitol from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem.

In an address given December 1, 1948, Chaim Weizman, the first Israeli President said: "Jerusalem is ours and any other rule over the city is inconceivable." Bernard Joseph, alias Dov Joseph, then Military Governor, said: "No matter what is decided, IS ours!" Weizman must have forgotten that he was a Russian Jew, with a British passport. In fact, being of khazar origin, like Menachim Begin and about 95% of the rest of the Israeli's, he was not a descendant of Abraham and none of his ancestors had ever set foot in Palestine.

I agree with them when they said: "No alien shall ever rule over Jerusalem!," for both of these men were aliens to Israel. It includes a vast horde which our Lord spoke about in Revelation 2:9, when He mentioned "those which say they are Jews and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan."

It should not be necessary to remind any Jew of the role played by their ancestors almost 2,000 years ago, for Mt. Golgotha is still there to remind them of their murder of the Son of God.

"We cannot forget Jerusalem!" Weizman said, to which we must add that Jerusalem will never forget the Jews. It will never forget the destruction by Jews of Christian shrines, as they battered the cross and trampled underfoot the emblem of Christianity and covered it with human excrement.

"We want to be free in the land of Zion," Weizman said and we dare not but admit that Jews now have the free run of Jerusalem. They are free to loot Arab property; they are free to rape and murder, as Begin did at Deir Yassin. They are free to bomb and napalm women and children as they did recently in Lebanon.

"And last but not least, we need to remember that it was Jews, who killed Count Bernadotte, the United Nations Mediator and his chief observer, in broad daylight in the center of Jerusalem, because he would not do things their way."

Are not these proven claims strong enough for you Christians to realize that the Jews hold Satanic rule over the Holy Land?

In 1952, the Archbishop of Galilee, Msgr. George Hakim, protested to the Israeli Minister of Religious Affairs, Dr. Hertzog on the wholesale destruction of the Christian village of Ikrei. It was totally destroyed by the Israeli with vicious cruelties which would match anything Hitler was ever accused of.

Today the truth is known! Communism is Jewish, whether you want to accept it or not!

It is Jewish whether it is found in Russia, China, or Palestine and they will not rest until you my brainwashed Christian friend, are wiped off the face of the earth, as Christians were in Russia -over 60-million of them! That's a real holocaust!

In the Communist textbook on [PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 52 you can read their own words](#): "We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere.

"You must work until Christianity is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce on religious groups as public enemies. You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief ... that Christ practice is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable."

This ties in with PROTOCOL XIV, which states: "When we (Jews) come into our kingdom, it will be undesirable that there should exist any other religion than ours..." This is why Christianity cannot survive in a Jewish world any more than a nation can exist "half slave and half free,"

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXVIII

WHO IS HURTING THE BLACKS?

The people of America who are really being hurt in the crossfire of demagoguery and mongrelization are the sincere, hard-working, law abiding people of the Black community. While millions of dollars are being spent in propagandizing Blacks, much of this is really hurting them. The daily threats coming from liberal legislators in Washington and the media, regarding Southern Whites bowing to Black demands is doing little but hardening the resolve of many White people, that they are not going to have their lives run by the Jew dominated "carpetbaggers" from the North. Even in the North, the indiscretions of sentimental liberal saps are crystallizing a resentment which the average person cannot understand. The propaganda on TV, which shows a Black as the top detective in most every "cop" program, and Blacks walking arm in arm with white girls, is breeding a white resentment which few people care to understand. The constant throwing together of Blacks

and Whites in intimate scenes on the TV screen, is causing a burning resentment in many at the present time, even though they will not openly admit it. This propaganda is not for the purpose of helping Blacks, or for bringing about an understanding between the races. The Black people of America are being prepared by the International Jewish Communists, to be the "cannon fodder" in a race war they hope to start, so that they can pick up the pieces and have their one-world government.

The election of a Black girl as campus sweetheart in a Mid-Western College was a bad blunder. In the first place, the word "sweetheart" suggests a close and intimate male-female relationship, social-intermingling and possibly love-making. Of course the Black population in these States is relatively small and many people in rural areas have little understanding of the "Black problem." (I was almost twenty years old before I saw my first Black and he was in a circus.) The sweetheart thing could very well have been a sentimental gesture by those who did not want to seem to discriminate. But such things as this are manipulated by small-time liberal operators for a completely different reason. The evil it will do, in the provocation of illicit relationships between the races is incalculable.

It saddens me to think of the consequences which could be wreaked on honest, patriotic Blacks, when this thing comes to a head and the manipulators are safely out of the danger area.

When resentment finally crystalizes - and it always does - the manipulators are seldom the ones who suffer. It is very possible that the Whites who ignore mongrelization today, will be the ones who will react in the most extreme manner when they finally wake up and realize what the enemy has done to us.

A lot of ministers of the Gospel who should know better, and who have fooled their people in this racial matter, better look for a deep hole to hide in when this thing breaks, for they are going to have some embarrassing questions to answer before their congregations, as to why they twisted God's Laws concerning race mixing. They will be caught in a trap of their own making and I can predict that it will not be a pleasant one. We need to remember that Galatians 6:7 was written to Christians, for Christians, about Christians - "Be not deceived, God is not mocked; whatsoever a man sows, that shall he also reap." This is sometimes known as the LAW OF HARVEST and it proves true 100% of the time. Today, a majority of our ministers and politicians are "sowing to the wind," and the day is coming soon, when they will "reap the whirlwind." It will not be pleasant!

When the time of awakening comes to both Blacks and Whites, history will probably repeat itself and the innocent will suffer along with the guilty. Malcolm "X" deceased leader of the Black Muslims, once made this true statement: "When you add cream to coffee, you come up with a weak mixture and both ingredients suffer." Of course he was speaking about racial mixing and he was exactly right. Would that more of our "bleeding heart" liberals could understand this "fact of life."

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXIX

SHOW BUSINESS IS JEW BUSINESS

While the following article appeared in the ST. BENEDICT CATHOLIC CHURCH bulletin in Cambridge, Mass., over thirty years ago, it has a strong message for 1985. Some of the names have changed, but the truth is still there.

Americans are not by nature a very wary people. They prefer to rush at life with a wide-eyed exuberance, trusting devoutly that their native charm will fend off all foes and leave them to enjoy the ever-brighter and happier world promised them in the TV advertisements.

This penchant for off-guard living is currently being exercised in a most striking way. With a confidence and abandon scarcely paralleled in history, American families have surrendered their leisure time to a motley assortment of crooners, wisecrackers, saxophonists and hams, who have

assumed the task of keeping America happy.

The interminable outpouring of this crew, from stage, screen and loud speaker, have made such pursuits as thinking, talking, and enjoying one's friends, not merely un-necessary but out of date. It is entertainment officially designated as such - that provides most of what America laughs at, most of what we cry about, and most of what we get excited about. This form of entertainment has even invaded Christianity, where the TV programs of the electronic evangelists rival those of the entertainment world. All you have to do is watch a Billy Graham, Oral Roberts, or Rex Humbard show to see for yourself.

The American living room has been turned into a cheap vaudeville house, a center of indecency and insinuated smut and as the Good Book says: "My people love to have it so."

Though few Americans are aware of it, show business is almost exclusively a Jewish product. The habitual wariness that Christians show of upsetting these anti-Christis, plus natural Jewish willingness, have kept Christians from realizing just how anti-Christian their entertainment has become. Any American couple with tickets to a Broadway hit, if apprised of the Jewish state of things, would probably blithely assume there were no Jewish fingers in their entertainment pie, since they were going to hear a Gentile entertainer, or so they believe.

What most of these naive innocents do not know, is that the majority of the stars whose names appear on the marquees are perhaps the only Gentiles in the show and that often they are not Gentile, but Jews who have changed their names to keep the "stupid goyim" in the dark.

Control, not notoriety is what the Jews seek. And control of the entertainment and music world is what they have obtained in the past fifty years.

If the aforementioned couple were to investigate the ownership of the building where the theater was located, the chances are very high that it would be Jewish owned. The Schubert Theater Company for instance, amassed an immense fortune of over \$400-million in about thirty years. In Boston, they owned and operated even legitimate theater in the city, including the Opera House.

Knowing that Jews own the American theaters, it should come as no surprise to normally intelligent people, that America's plays and music for the most part, are written by Jews. The Jews have such a stranglehold on this industry, that any Gentile written play, used in the theater, is always Jewish produced.

The schemes and subterfuges used by the Jews on Broadway, were enthusiastically copied by Hollywood and are now being used on television. They often work behind the names of such Christian stooges as Dale Evans and Roy Rogers, Pat Boone, etc.

Today, due to the guile and money power they exert, Jews control nine out of ten top movie studios in Hollywood. Among top producers and directors, 98% are Jews, while in the lesser studio operations - script-writing, score-composing, wardrobe-design, make-up, etc., their numbers look like an overstuffed bureau of the Israeli government.

For those Americans who seek their entertainment at home via television, all three major TV networks are Jewish owned and control led.

Controlling America's music trade has been a Jewish obsession and they have a vise-like control over all song outlets. The songs Americans hear today are for the most part written by atheistic Jews. Among the most noted in recent years have been the Gershwin brothers, Jerome Kern, Irving Caesar, Frank Loesser, Richard Rogers, Irving Berlin and of course Oscar Hammerstein.

The Talmudic concern of Jews in entertainment is less that their names become household words, than that they should establish household attitudes. Seeing the delight with which many Christian Americans accept their filth, the Jews have been encouraged in their efforts to debauch America, especially our youth.

As a clincher for those naive American Christians who doubt the thorough going Jewishness of

America's professional entertainment, here is a partial list of well known stars who are Jewish: Bette Davis, Gregory Peck, Paulette Goddard, Jerry Lewis, Judy Holliday, Keenan Wynn, Hedy Lammaar, Danny Kaye, Melvyn Douglas, Sammy Kaye, Benny Goodman, Harry James, Betty Grable, Joan Blondell, Barbara Stanwyck, Lee J. Cobb, Marlene Dietrick, Douglas Fairbanks, Jr., Ethel Merman, the Marx Brothers, the Andrew Sisters, Judy Garland, Sid Caesar, Dinah Shore, George Burns, Gracie Allen, Red Buttons, Bud Abbott, Milton Berle, Henry Morgan, Eddie Fisher, Tony Curtis, Shelly Winters, Piper Laurie, Kirk Douglas, Victor Borge, Farley Granger, Jack Webb, and a host of lesser and more modern stars and starlets.

In increasing numbers in recent years, Jewish agitators have infiltrated crowds gathered for most any purpose and have acted as agitators. During the Vietnam War, as a speaker on the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, I worked a college circuit and had many confrontations with the college radicals and on one occasion was actually assaulted. In every instance, the leaders of the disturbances were Jewish youth, mostly from well-to-do families.

The Jews have become increasingly upset to hear their ancient anti-Christian prejudices exposed. Sometimes, as in the case of the INSTITUTE OF HISTORICAL REVIEW, they have been attacked by radicals from the JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE. Always when Jews are attacked, or a synagogue is defaced, the media immediately blamed it on the Nazis or the KKK. But on many occasions, it has been found that the J.D.L. have carried out these attacks on their own people, for propaganda purposes. In 1983, a Nazi parade scheduled to be held in predominately Jewish Skokie, Illinois, drew national attention. Yet the same media that spouted their pro-Jewish propaganda, were very careful not to reveal that the so-called Nazi who set up the parade, was a member of the JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE who was acting as an agent provocateur.

Yet when the IHR building was bombed by Jewish radicals in 1984, the media scarcely mentioned it and the local police have done little if nothing to apprehend the culprits.

A question concerned Christian Americans need to ask and have answered is. Who are these Zionist gangsters who operate with such impunity in our country and what is their purpose? While the media rants about the danger to America posed by a few armed right-wing radicals in some remote area of the Northwest, they are totally ignoring the much greater danger from armed Communist agents who are in the United States with the avowed purpose of destroying us. In 1983, the F.B.I. publicly admitted they knew the whereabouts of over 100,000 of these agents, but under existing American law, they cannot touch them. This is suicide!

Much of the racial trouble which has erupted in Boston has been traced to a top Jewish agency in Massachusetts called THE NEW ENGLAND ZIONIST YOUTH COMMISSION. It operates through two affiliated clubs called YOUNG JUDEA and the STUDENTS ZIONIST ORGANIZATION. These participated in at least four training camps referred to by the Jews themselves as "Zionist Youth Camps." The ADL which was instrumental in having "para-military" laws passed in at least nine states, has been very careful not to propose these laws in states where the Jewish camps are located and military training, including the use of illegal automatic weapons is conducted in these camps under the eyes of a tolerant police force. If the same training was carried out by "right-wing" groups, there would be a terrible furor raised not only in the media, but by the police. Using a little common sense, it becomes quite easy to see where the control lies and just how "one-sided" these laws have become.

The mere fact that Jews are desperately trying to hide the truth from Christians, should give an intelligent person something to think about. They have become the "book burners" of the Twentieth Century, for they are determined to do away with anything that is critical of their actions no matter how truthful it may be. This includes the Holy Bible, the most "anti-Semitic" book of all. In our neighbor to the north, Canada, the Jewish organizations have banned the sale of many historical works which do not show the Jews in a favorable light. In the United States they have been trying for some time, to take the Gospel of St. John out of the New Testament because it is decidedly anti-Talmudic. The sad thing is that these anti-Christians are being helped by many liberal, evangelical and

fundamental ministers who cannot see beyond the end of their noses and realize that these Zionists are their worst enemies.

CHAPTER XXX

WHAT IS THE REAL PURPOSE OF THE UNITED NATIONS?

The answer can be made short and simple. It was formed to destroy the freedom given to our people by the Bill of Rights and hand over the resources of the richest nation on earth to the "have not" nations of the Third World who care very little about helping their own people. They know they will never get America's riches, as long as we remain a sovereign people.

The United Nations is part of a long range strategy to bring about world control by a handful of powerful, wealthy Internationalists, the majority of whom are Jews. There is no reason to beat around the bush on this point, because this truth is obvious to anyone who studies the international situation.

The fact that the creators of the United Nations chose a Soviet secret agent to be their Executive Officer during the formative days at Dumbarton Oaks, should tell any intelligent person a great deal.

The superficial thinker may say: "But he was only one and anyone could have made the same mistake."

This shallow logic is easy to demolish. Since the founding of the U.N. it has become a safe refuge for thousands of communist spies who work quite openly within this country under diplomatic immunity. With the U.N. - Headquarters in New York City, they are in a strategic position to infiltrate and prepare this country for destruction. This they have told us was their plan, reiterated over and over again.

Practical observers know that communist agents in the U.N. manipulated our military into ignominious defeat in both the Korean and Vietnamese Wars.

Here are a number of valid reasons why I believe we should banish this organization from the United States:

1. - They have taken our sons into battle in two no-win wars without the consent of our Congress or our people.
2. - By their clever manipulations, they have drained America's treasury and have involved us in a crippling debt.
3. - They have subordinated our Constitution by chicanery and literal interpretations which have violated the traditions of our nation.
4. - They have used our power, our money and our military apparatus to intimidate and browbeat nations seeking to establish their own sovereignty. (Good examples are Rhodesia and now South Africa.)
5. They have used the power, influence, money and military might of the U.S. to drive millions of Arabs from their rightful possessions in Palestine and have set up an illegal, bandit state known as the Israeli.
6. - By trickery and use of the word "convention," they have organized something which is in no sense a convention, for the purpose of drawing us into International rulings

which are detrimental to the welfare of our nation and its people. By this trickery, they are now attempting to pass a resolution known as the Genocide Treaty, which if passed, would subject American citizens to arrest and trial in foreign courts and imprisonment on foreign soil.

7. - They have used the power and influence of the U.N. to justify the mongrelization of our nation and the destruction of the integrity of the White race. This is in itself the "genocide" they say they abhor.

8. - They have placed a foreign beachhead on American soil and we are told that it no longer belongs to us.

9. - They have flooded our shores with spies - communist and Zionist alike, who hate America and everything we stand for and who have told us over and over again that they mean to destroy us.

10. - The U.N. has created a forum for our foes on our own shores, where our enemies can vent their spleen against us, while our government protects them from the anger of justly disturbed Americans. (A good example, during the Vietnam War, communist agitators burned an American flag on the steps of the Capitol Building in Washington, D.C. without any interference from the police. But when a Polish-American patriot tried to burn a Soviet flag on the steps of the Soviet Embassy a few blocks away, he was arrested and incarcerated.)

11. - Spineless politicians in our Congress, corrupted by International Zionist traitors, have given immunity to this alien horde. They cannot be arrested for violation of American law.

12. - They are re-writing the textbooks of American schools, under the camouflage of the United Nations Educational Organization, UNESCO. They are building a synthetic patriotism in the minds of American school children, not for America, but as one-world citizens. (A good example of this. A few years ago in a Texas school, I saw a First Grade teachers handbook, written by a radical Jewish child psychologist named Paul Brandwein. The first paragraph said in essence: "All children coming to your classes are insane, because of what they have been taught in their homes and churches. It is your task as teachers to correct these erroneous ideas and prepare the way for these children to BECOME THE INTERNATIONAL CITIZENS OF THE FUTURE.")

13. - They have inspired thousands of American school teachers to downgrade patriotism for America and pride in our history.

14. - They have given us a new flag to follow - the spider flag of the U.N. which apes the sickly blue and white of the Zionist flag; The flag of the anti-Christ.

15. - They are bankrupting our nation deliberately, to put our wealth into the pockets of the Internationalists which control them.

16. - They are following PROTOCOL VI of THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION, which states:

"It is essential for us at whatever the cost to deprive them (the non-Jew) of their land. This objective will be best attained by increasing the burdens

upon landed property - in loading the land with debts."

Open your eyes and see what is happening to the American farmer and small business men. They are being systematically looted by the bankers and their property for the most part is going into the hands of the alien Jews.

What we see happening today in America would have made the Jewish carpetbaggers of the post-Civil War days look like small potatoes. Today's land grabbing devils (St. John 8:42-47) are the descendants of the same Jews who once before invaded the South in the name of HUMAN RIGHTS and JUSTICE during the Reconstruction Era. Today, these same people are systematically raping the White Christian people of America. Ask yourself how many Jews have gone out of business during these days? They are attempting, under the cloak of HUMAN RIGHTS and JUSTICE to manipulate the American farmer into loss of his land.

Isn't it strange how the American government swarms to the aid of the Jew owned airlines, tobacco companies, railroads and steel industries, but can't find help for the men who keep America alive and feed the world?

17. - They have organized a monetary "booby trap", beyond the understanding of the average American designed specifically to loot our people in the greatest scam in the world's history.

Through their so-called World Bank, they have literally looted the wealth of America. They operate in the shadows and exploit the lack of information our people have regarding their criminal operations.

18. - In all the United Nations activities on the shores of Christian America, they have outlawed prayer, chaplains, Scripture and above all, any mention of Jesus Christ in their official sessions. This in a Christian Nation which is their host.

19 - They have invaded America' military and trade secrets and have sought to destroy American industry through cheap slave labor.

These, my American friends, are but a few of the evils the United Nations has brought to our shores. They have exploited the knaves and fools among our legislators to the point where many of them have committed acts of treason against our people, our flag, our Constitution and our traditions.

Who among those of you who read this book dares to defend and justify these acts? This substance of treason? No man or woman who loves God! No man or woman who believes in Jesus Christ! No man or woman who really loves America!!!

CHAPTER XXXI

WHY DOES OFFICIAL JEWRY ALWAYS STAND ON THE ENEMY SIDE?

We could answer this question very simply by honestly stating: "Because they are the enemy!" But this would be too simplistic and would certainly result in charges of being a "hate monger," or "anti-Semitic."

So to prove my point, I'd like to go back a few years and "look at the Jewish record" in the United States and let you make up your own mind.

Prior to the days when the "villainous agents of the hidden hand" had political power in the U.S. our government put "hand cuffs and leg irons" on patriots such as Sen. Joseph McCarthy. McCarthy had done a magnificent job of building into the permanent record of the U.S. Congress, a roster of names of persons who had confessed, under oath, that they would be incriminated if they were forced to give truthful answers about their relationship to the Communist conspiracy to destroy America.

Now doesn't it seem strange to you, as an intelligent person, that the media of America would come to the defense of the conspirators and attack McCarthy? There were some exceptions in the media, but very few and these were of little consequence. The Jew-owned WASHINGTON POST, the Jew owned NEW YORK TIMES, and the Jew owned ST. LOUIS POST-DISPATCH, set the pace for the national sophisticated media. It seems almost unbelievable, that American citizens, passing as Christian patriots, would be so concerned about the protection of the rights of men and women who obviously hated the United States while castigating a great patriot who loved this country and was trying to save it.

This crime, with which they were charged, was not that of stealing a car, or the forging of a check, but TREASON - "Giving aid and comfort to the enemy of the United States." (Article III, Sec. 3 of the U.S. Constitution.)

What a strange coincidence it is, that close to 90% of the unfriendly witnesses in these trials were members of powerful Jewish organizations.

No one could accuse Joseph McCarthy of being anti-Semitic. He never uttered a word which could have been construed in this manner. He had even hired a brilliant young Jew as an attorney and most of the unfriendly witnesses subpoenaed were at the instigation of Mr. Cohen.

There were some patriots, as I guess there will always be, who were bitter and cynical over years of unhappy experience and abuse by Jewish officials, who went so far as to say that Cohen was a "Jewish plant" for the purpose of destroying McCarthy. From my studies of this man, I do not believe he would have been taken in by such a plot.

On November 29, 1955, an issue of LOOK MAGAZINE had an article in which a Gentile named William Attwood, tried to do a job for the Jews in an article titled THE POSITION OF THE JEWS IN AMERICA TODAY. To the indiscriminating reader, this article was just another article designed to convince the American people that the Jews really are a magnificent body of poor, persecuted, misunderstood people - a maligned minority. But in numerous places in this article, Mr. Attwood slipped. Whether he made these blunders personally, or whether they were committed by the Editorial Staff I do not know.

There is little doubt that some "high-pressure" Jew was looking over his shoulder, approving every sentence. The result confirmed an opinion held by many who have studied the Jewish problem over the years. "Give a Jew enough rope and invariably he will hang himself." The official professional Jew always slips somewhere and "let's the cat out of the bag." Why? Because he has a tremendous ego and loves to brag about his power and what he will do to the stupid "goyim." He also insulates himself with coercion, intimidation and high pressure; thus eliminating the great resource of honest opinion. He keeps himself in such a state of sub-conscious panic that he annihilates all honest values. In dealing with radical Jews over the years, I have observed this personally. Since they do not have an honest answer for the "dirty work" they are doing, they try and "shout down" their opponents by calling them all sorts of evil names: "Anti-Semitic;" "racist;" "fascist," you name it. One Jewish radio moderator called me a "pornographer of paranoia" for exposing Jewish deviousness.

But a good investigation into the background of the LOOK article proved to be an eye opener.

While Sen. McCarthy had hired a Jewish lawyer to prove he was not anti-Semitic, we find every Jewish organization of note and every Jewish periodical, engaged in "bad mouthing" him. As

Winston Churchill was supposed to have said: "This is an enigma within a riddle."

There was and is only one answer. Sen. McCarthy was honest enough and brave enough to expose communism wherever he found it. But when he began to tread on Jewish toes, because many of those he exposed were Jews, he was marked for Jewish slaughter. This seems a bit strange, when you consider that many high-ranking Jews had bragged over the years, about how Communism was a "brain child of Judaism." The most prestigious Jewish newspaper in the U.S. THE AMERICAN HEBREW, clearly stated in their August 10, 1920 issue: "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews!"

Now it is only fair to say that there is a handful of anti-Zionist, anti-Communist, Pro-American Jews in the U.S. They have suffered terribly from their own people because they are honest enough to admit Jewish underhandedness. Two of them are Alfred Lilienthal, brilliant statesman and author of THE ZIONIST CONNECTION, and Arthur Koestler, author of THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE. There are others, men such as Benjamin Freedman, who spent his life and fortune fighting Zionism and Haviv Schriber. One cannot but help respect these men for their honesty. But the fact still remains that every important Jewish organization in the United States took the side of the Communists and fought against McCarthy's exposure.

The LOOK article said: "Demagogues (a leader who makes use of popular prejudices and false claims to gain power) like Sen. McCarthy alarm Jews; they dread an atmosphere of unreason. They oppose him because their built-in radar detects danger signals."

Now if some Christian had made a statement such as this, that their "radar system" had given off certain "danger signals" when they were around a Jew, the press would have smeared them as being anti-Semite. No thinking Christian would ever consider himself to be anti-Semitic. In the first place this is a misnomer, since the great portion of those who call themselves Jews are not Semites. They are from a Turco-Mongolian background and their ancestors never set foot on Palestinian soil.

But this much used term has become a Zionist "smear word." It is employed by professional Jews to designate anyone with guts enough, who exposes their crooked works. These are the Jews who profess to love everyone and hate no one, while insisting that America's destiny and ethics should be determined by the dynamics and ethics of the Talmud. This is the Judeo-Christianity, which has superseded Bible Christianity.

For any Jew to state that Jews had special built in "radar systems" to warn them against people like me, is to admit that every Jew is biologically fixed at birth to be on the wrong side of the question. (This may be true, for the Apostle Paul said of them in 1 Thessalonians 2:15 - "...they please not God, and are contrary to all men.") This kind of philosophy leaves no room for anyone of Jewish birth to be a decent, patriotic American citizen. Any Gentile who would hold a view such as this, would be considered as an immediate candidate for the "State funny farm."

A lot of printed material has been put into circulation which defames every Jew. As a Christian, I do not believe I have to use terms such as "stinking kike," or "mud people," to express my revulsion for what some people do. Neither do I have to go to people who hate Jews for the facts. I would much rather go to Jewish sources, for it is impossible to refute these. I can prove from Jewish sources, why International Jewry always fights anyone who tells the truth about Judaism and why Jews always oppose honest men like Sen. McCarthy.

International Jewry dares not allow the average, decent, American, especially those who are Christian, to know the truth about their operations, for it would "blow the International Jewish ship out of the water."

Why should I be branded a "hate monger" when I tell the truth about Jewry? Why should I be called a "fascist" when I expose what they brag about themselves? They accuse me of being the problem. They say I cause hate for their people. Yet a mouthpiece of official Jewry, states in a national magazine, that Jews have a "built in radar system which recognizes evil in men who expose them."

I would like to have any Jew or Christian apologist for the Jew, such as Jerry Falwell or Jimmy Swaggart, explain to the Christian people of America, why more than 90% of those implicated for treason against the U.S. in the past fifty years have been Jews. Why is almost 100% of the leadership in organized evil in America - the evils which a lot of these Christian apologists say they are trying to combat - why do they never tell their people that these are Jews?

Why was it that not a single one of the Jew witnesses who testified against Sen. McCarthy and who were proven to be liars and some of whom publicly admitted to being communists, why was not even one of these ever prosecuted? Why was a man like William Z. Foster, head of the Communist Party, USA, allowed complete freedom to preach his communist hate in the United States? Why has a man like Gus Hall, been allowed freedom in this country for over fifty years when he has plainly stated that he is looking forward to the day when "the last Congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher."

Can you tell me why decent Americans have put up with over 40,000 Marxists professors in our public education system, a high percentage of whom are Jews, and who preach the destruction of everything decent Americans believe in?

Can you tell me why the media tells us that our greatest danger comes from the radical right, when the radical left has been ten times as active in destruction in the past ten years?

Why do we put up with a tiny minority of alien people, who hate our country, our people and our God and who smear anyone who speaks out against them? WAKE UP CHRISTIAN! YOU HAVE BEEN HAD!!!

During the Korean War, according to a speech given by General Mark Clark before the Executive Club of Chicago in 1955, he received orders from Washington which resulted in certain defeat on the battlefields of Korea.

This fine American officer said that he was shocked by these orders, so much so that he took the time and effort to contact certain public officials concerning them; especially those whose names were on the orders. These officials, according to Gen. Clark, insisted that they had never signed such orders. It became apparent, that the orders were signed by unknown personalities in the Pentagon. Why was there never a Congressional investigation of this treason?

Why was it that when Sen. McCarthy and a few others tried to find out the truth, President Eisenhower lowered an "Iron Curtain" on their investigation? Why did certain people in the White House cabal (people secretly united to bring about a change in public affairs) serve notice on Pentagon officdy H, that if they dared to pass on this information to Sen. McCarthy and his committee, they would not only be fired, but would be accused of releasing classified information? Who were these people who forged the orders which resulted in the deaths of 54,246 young Americans? Who were responsible for the 157,530 Americans who were wounded? Why have these traitors never been brought to justice? Why was there never a big hue and cry about this treason from such organizations as the AMERICAN LEGION and the VETERANS OF FOREIGN WARS? Where are these traitors now? Are any of them still in our government? We have never been given the answer to any of these questions and anyone who has honestly sought to find the answer has been savagely and ruthlessly persecuted.

Mrs. Anna Rosenberg, the Jewish immigrant from Budapest, who came into prominence by the way of her Communist affiliations in New York state and through the efforts of Harry Hopkins and President Eisenhower, might have been able to answer some of these questions.

This little Jewish lady had been given the biggest job in the Pentagon, when measured from the standpoint of active executive control. She was put in charge of Military Manpower. Doesn't it seem strange to you, that the powers in control of our government could not find one person out of 20-million veterans, who were honest enough and smart enough to hold this job? Why then did Pres. Eisenhower give it to an alien, Marxist Jew? Why did our government allow an alien with a Marxist

background, to take over control of America's mighty military machine? Yet to say anything about this today, is to leave yourself open to an accusation of being anti-Semitic.

The more one looks into the reasons why we lost the war in Korea - and we did lose it - the less mysterious these reasons become.

It is only fair to mention here that Gen. Mark Clark was half Jew. But it also important for us to remember that there was never anything that indicated that he was ever influenced by this fact. He was a fine military man and a good American.

So all this brings us up to a very interesting and important question. "Who master-minded" the appeasement of our sworn enemy?" Co-existence and appeasement in our government - a principle diametrically opposed to Americanism - was originated by the same individuals who brought about the Communist Revolution in Russia. Remember Rabbi Steven Wise's statement: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism." So it is not all that difficult to run down the source of America's appeasement.

The philosophy of "compromise" with evil is as old as hell itself. It was the same policy the devil presented to Christ when he took Him into a high mountain and subjected Him to the three temptations listed in Matthew 3. (As far as history reveals, this was the first "summit conference.") Christ however, did not sit down with the enemy and discuss the problems over a feast of expensive food and vodka. He said: "Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and Him only shalt thou serve," (Matthew 3:10).

Now if we were to move rapidly from that mountain top in Palestine to the year 1924, we would find a top communist official, Dmitri Manualisky, as he laid out the plan for the final subjugation of America. It was a plan, listed in other places in this book, whereby the Communists would offer peace overtures to America and give them "unheard of concessions, hoping to lull them into a fatal sleep. Then when Christendom (the Free Western World) was under this hypnotic spell, they would "smash us with their clenched fist." This Manualisky presided over the United Nations Security Council in 1949.

If we recognize that Satan is the creator of compromise involving all moral and spiritual problems, we can see him behind this Bolshevik trick. Our major problem is to find out who is implementing this program in 1985.

We know that during the Eisenhower Administration, it was carried out by such personages as Josh Foster Dulles, America's Secretary of State and Harold Stassen. It might be presumptuous to assume these men were traitors purposely conspiring to destroy America. Possibly they were victims of a super-hoax, and an all-powerful pressure machine which has been running American politics for more than fifty years. I have often mentioned the fact that our government in Washington today, is an alien government. I am not referring to the Regan Administration, for no matter whether Republicans or Democrats are in office, this alien government is the "power behind the throne." It is the force which "pulls the strings and manipulates the puppets we call Congressmen."

Why has America been led into one "sap trap" after another in International affairs? I believe it was Secretary of the Navy James Forrestal, who once said words to the effect: "If the State Department was on our side, they would make a mistake in our favor every once in a while." If we knew the full truth concerning the manipulation of the Baruch's, the Rosenberg's, the Lehman's, the Kissinger's and the Brezinski's, we might be able to find the answer to this thorny question.

Why did we desert Christians during World War II to carouse with the gangsters from the Kremlin? A lot of us would like to know the answer to this one! We wonder why, when our State Department tells us that our Foreign Policy for the past fifty years has been to "curb the expansion of Communism," have we on at least 14 major occasions, when the Soviet Union was on the verge of economic collapse, stepped in and with American tax dollars, bailed them out? Yes indeed, we would like someone in government to answer this question. Why when we now fully understand the

stupidity of our actions in helping the Soviet Union re-arm, is the Regan Administration trying to do the same thing with Red China?

Many concerned Americans will be surprised to find that while we were told that we fought a war in 1950 to save Korea, we never permitted Korea to join the United Nations, although our State Department was fully behind the drive to allow Red China to become a member. The intellectuals and "brain trusters" in our State Department did everything in their power to turn Korea over to the Communists, just as they did China under General George Marshall.

Maybe some of you will say: "Why worry about Korea, that was more than thirty years ago?" I am telling you about Korea, because it was the key to what happened later in Vietnam and what is happening today in Central America. I was also personally involved in the Korean War and saw some of our State Department's treachery first-hand.

The Korean War often referred to as a "police action," was one of the biggest deceptions in our country's history. We experienced all the liabilities of a war, with none of the assets. We suffered over 150,000 casualties and in the opinion of every intelligent American I have ever met, we lost that war, not through the cowardice of our men under arms, not because of our military leadership, but because of the traitors within our government who meant us to lose that war.

It was the traitors in Washington, that "leaked out the information" that the Chinese and North Koreans would have nothing to fear from us North of the 38th Parallel. (I use the term TRAITORS, ADVISEDLY, TAKING IT FROM Article III, Section 3 of the U.S. Constitution, which defines treason as: "levying war against them (the U.S.); adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort.") If that isn't what our official policy did in Korea, then I fail to understand the meaning of the English language.

Our actions in Korea would be similar to leaking information to Mexico, that they could move unmolested into the Southwest, since we would not defend anything south of the Mason-Dixon Line.

The results of this treason was a disgraceful defeat for a nation which had never been defeated before and the men responsible for this fiasco, who should have been tried for treason, convicted and hung, have been some of the "big shots" in Washington for the past thirty years.

The end results of three years of hell in Korea was something the State Department called an "armistice." After we had been "kicked in the teeth," as a result of their treasonous policy of appeasement and downright cowardice. One of the most shocking events of this period was the firing of General Douglas Mac Arthur, for attempting to thwart this policy and win the war.

If the defenders of the Alamo could know that happened in the years 1950-53 and later on in Vietnam, they would not be able to believe that the inheritance of courage they left, could fall so low in America.

Our actions in Korea and Vietnam, were as disgraceful as though the Chief of Police, the City Council, and the leading clergymen of a big city were to sit down at a conference table with gangsters, who would humiliate them and spit on them and then dictate how they were to run their city for the benefit of the criminals.

It was as dishonorable as though a father of three daughters was to make a deal with a rapist. "You can have your pick of the girls, if you promise to leave the other two alone." Who ever heard of an honorable man who would acquiesce to such a proposition? Most fathers would rather see the entire family die, before having them so dishonored. This of course was before our churches inspired the slogan: "It's better to be Red, than dead!" Most of the poor fools who mouth this cliché, have no idea of what they are asking for.

This strange new "gray" philosophy of compromise and cowardice has become a fad with many Americans and no where is it more visible than in the church. Here we see national leaders who compromise with and glorify those who hate them and who would destroy everything they stand for

as Christians. Yet they call these enemies, "God's Chosen People."

I can look back on the days of the Korean infamy with fury, because I was there and saw this treachery first hand. In 1950, I was an Advisor with the Korean Military, serving with the Korean Military Advisory mission in Seoul. I had gone to Korea in the spring of 1948 when this advisory group was first formed.

In the summer of 1950, I was billeted in Seoul and was advising a South Korean Infantry battalion, which was guarding one of the approaches into Seoul, at a little town called Pochon, located just south of the 38th Parallel.

From the early days of 1950, the Americans serving along the Parallel knew that it was only a matter of time until the North Koreans struck south. There were many probing attacks across the Parallel during this time, yet whenever we gave an account of these attacks to the State Department representative, they were met with skepticism and sometimes downright rudeness.

I can especially remember the week before the war began. We had seen a tremendous buildup of enemy forces north of the Parallel. In my area, an infantry company had been replaced by an infantry division of some 12,000 men, while a mounted cavalry regiment of some 1800 men and 76 heavy tanks were reported in the area. We also knew that the North Koreans were armed with new 122 mm guns which out ranged our 105 mm howitzers by some 10,000 yards.

Yet on June 24, 1950, the day before the invasion began, I sat in on an officer's briefing in Seoul, in which a colonel from the State Department's Liaison Office told us there was no significant enemy action along the Parallel and we could safely attend a big party that was to be held that night at the KMAG Officer's Club. For some reason, I did not attend.

About 5 a.m. on the morning of June 25th, 1950, I was wakened by a telephone call from KMAG Headquarters, informing me that the invasion had begun and that I was to join my battalion at Pochon as soon as possible. I was so sure that it would come at any time, that I had my equipment ready in a corner of the room and only had to load it into my jeep and head north.

Arriving at Battalion Headquarters in the village of Pochon about 6:30 a.m. I found the South Koreans under heavy attack from the north. Our Headquarters was about 500 yards south of the front lines and we were under heavy artillery attack at that time, with shells from the 122's and 120mm mortars dropping all about. On the front lines, the odds against us were twenty to one. An initial attack by heavy armor had been repulsed with the loss of six enemy tanks. These had been knocked out by South Korean suicide groups who had tied explosives to their waists and thrown themselves under the tanks and then blown them up. This came after they found that their American supplied anti-tank weapons would not stop the North Korean tanks. My Korean counter-part, a Major Kim told me about his suicide troops and then said: "But they don't like to do it that way."

Shortly thereafter I found that all the armor piercing ammunition for our anti-tank guns had been removed from the front lines, ten days before, on orders of the American Ambassador, William C. Muccio. He later told a Congressional Committee that he had done this because he was afraid that South Korean President Syngman Rhee would attack the north.

By evening, our defending unit of some 850 men, was down to less than 200 and we were forced to retreat as the enemy tanks finally broke through our lines. I ended that first day walking cross-country for some 38 miles in a downpour of rain, to our base in Seoul. I arrived early in the morning, just in time to kiss my wife good bye, as she was loaded on a bus for the trip to Inchon and then by ship to Japan.

By Tuesday afternoon, June 27, the evacuation of all civilians and most of the military had taken place. I happened to be on the last plane load of advisors which was to be flown out and we never made it. Thirteen of us were returned to Seoul, when we found that President Truman had ordered the U.S. Air Force and Navy to support the South Koreans. One of our first actions was to go to the State Department Headquarters and get permission to burn a gasoline dump on the outskirts of the

city, which contained a million, 40-gal. drums of gasoline, which had just arrived from the States. We were literally cursed out of the office by Mr. Muccio himself. I distinctly remember his words: "Get the hell out of here," he shouted, "I'm sick and tired of you military b 5 trying to tell me how to run this war, I give the orders around here." Five hours later 40 million gallons of U.S. gasoline was in the hands of the enemy, enough to run their tanks for three months.

When Ambassador Muccio left Seoul that afternoon, Major Paul Hedstrom of Bismarck, North Dakota and myself, went to the State Department building and searched it from top to bottom, looking for any important papers which might have been left behind by mistake. In the Ambassadors office, we found a locked room which we broke into and in that room a "military type filing cabinet," padlocked. We blew the padlock off with a shot from a .45 and found some interesting papers. They were apparently dispatches from the State Department covering some eighteen months of enemy activities, which should have been sent to Major Gen. Willoughby, in Tokyo, McArthur's Intelligence Chief. Instead, they had been deliberately withheld by the Ambassador. I picked out four of the more incriminating ones, over the warning from Major Hedstrom that "they will hang you if they find out what you are doing." The next day, I was slightly wounded and was flown to Japan for medical treatment. While there, I gave the papers into the keeping of a young lieutenant who was bound for the States on an emergency leave.

He hand carried these papers to Sen. Bill Knowland of California and these were presented to the Senate Armed Forces Committee. Mr. Knowland told me himself, later on, that when he made his report before the Committee, they laughed at him for believing that "an American ambassador would do such a treasonous thing." When he insisted that an investigation be made of this incident, it began a long period of harassment for Sen. Knowland, which ultimately ended in his being defeated for the Senate seat. (You can easily imagine where the pressure came from.)

Many of you will remember how Gen. Willoughby, McArthur's Intelligence Chief, was castigated by the media for not knowing what was brewing in North Korea. Of course nothing was said about the treason in our State Department. But those of us who were on the scene remembered, and we did some "Monday morning quarterbacking." We looked back to some suspicious things which had happened a few weeks previously.

About three weeks before the war began, a very powerful American military man, Col. William Baird, the KMAG Provost Marshall and National Police Advisor to the South Koreans, left Korea for retirement with over 35 years of service. He was probably the most powerful American military man in the country. He had a beautiful private secretary, a girl about thirty years old at that time, who had been a professional model. As soon as Baird got on the ship at Inchon, his secretary was arrested by the South Korean police and was accused of being a North Korean spy. It seems that she was married to a high ranking North Korean military officer and had been using American Military Police vehicles to take information to her mother who lived in the little village of Kae'song, on the 38th Parallel. While the South Korean police suspected her, they were afraid of Col. Baird and would do nothing while she was under his protection. On the day the war began, this woman was shot by the South Korean military without a trial.

In the meantime, Col. Baird had arrived at the Oakland Naval Base in California, where he was placed under "arrest of quarters," pending an investigation into his Korean activities.

This wily old man had a dossier on Ambassador Muccio and eight high ranking State Department officials in Seoul, who had apparently been "shacking up" with this Korean beauty. These dossiers contained so much damaging material to the State Department, that all charges against Col. Baird were dropped, Ambassador Muccio was re-assigned to become Ambassador to Iceland and the eight State Department officials were all promoted. All the evidence was swept under the carpet by officialdom in Washington and nothing hit the news, until about eight years later, when an investigative reporter for PARADE MAGAZINE, wrote an account of this treason in government.

Later in Eritrea, Ethiopia, in 1961-62, I saw more of the State Department treason, when shipments

of American wheat, which had been sent as a free gift from the American people to alleviate a famine in that country, was sold by Ethiopian officials. When I went with my Commanding Officer to confront the State Department Consul in Asmara, we were bluntly told that it was none of our business and that he would ruin our military careers if we were to say anything about what we saw. I immediately wrote to my Senator and a few weeks later the "stuff hit the fan," and I was officially harassed for the next two years, until I finally resigned from the Service in disgust.

When I think that what I saw of State Department treachery, was only a very tiny corner of their treason, it makes my blood run cold and I fear for the safety of this country I love.

How could treason such as this flourish within America? Why do Americans know so little about these betrayals? Do you honestly believe these things happen by accident?

There is a "hidden hand," my friend, a submerged force, a "submarine policy", if you will, "a hidden political apparatus," which operates outside the knowledge of our citizens and which is never exposed by the media, which is part of this apparatus. You may not want to believe this. You may not accept it. BUT IT IS TRUE!!!

Ask yourself this question: "Why does Congress never make a full investigation of these things which are conveniently called 'political blunders?'"

When Sen. McCarthy tried to expose this treason, his most aggressive enemy was a Jew named Maurice Rosenblatt. Behind Rosenblatt was another Jew, Arthur Goldsmith, sometimes referred to as "the ivory tower propagandist."

A brilliant journalist named Westbrook Pegler, devoted much space to the smear tactics used by this rich and ruthless Jew. It is interesting to note that the Eisenhower administration members were often guests at the Goldsmith suite in the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel in New York City.

While Sen. McCarthy often bent over backwards to prove that he was not anti-Semitic and associated with pro-American Jews such as George Sokolsky, Eugene Lyons and Rabbi Benjamin Schultz, he hoped against hope that official Jewry would recognize their error and the danger it presented to their own people. He hoped they would see through the "witches brew of Zionist-Communism?" and repudiate it before it was too late. McCarthy knew that these Jews and others such as Benjamin Freedman, had been ostracized by the Jewish leaders because of their anti-Zionist stance.

But no man can survive very long in a battle condition with one hand tied behind his back. We learned this the bitter way in Korea and again in Vietnam. Deep down under his aversion to prejudice, Sen. McCarthy knew that his enemies were Zionists.

There are some people who claimed that Rabbi Schultz and even Gerald L. K. Smith were A.D.L. agents, planted within the framework of the Christian Patriotic, anti-Communist Movement. I do not believe this, for they all paid a terrible price for their opposition to Zionism. Freedman lost a fortune of more than \$2-million and his name became a "by word" in Jewish circles.

In 1954, every important Jewish organization in America, under the title of the NATIONAL COMMUNITIES RELATIONS ADVISORY COUNCIL. This included representatives of the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS; the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE; the JEWISH LABOR COMMITTEE; the JEWISH WAR VETERANS, and THE UNION OF AMERICAN HEBREW CONGREGATIONS. A special resolution was passed for the expressed purpose of condemning Rabbi Schultz, the only American Jewish rabbi who had consistently defended Sen. McCarthy and Americanism. Before this happened, Schultz had been kicked out of his synagogue.

A new cult has developed in American politics since the New Deal Era. Since the "man on the street" has become aware of the menace of Communism, those who favored Communism through support or appeasement have joined this cult. It is sometimes referred to as "Anti-anti-Communism." Most of the adherents of this strange cult do not have the nerve to support communism openly, because of the effect it might have on their businesses. So instead, they join in any campaign aimed at

destroying or slowing-down anti-communists. They join the "wolf-pack" which howls for the blood of the Christian Patriots who have guts enough to expose the true Zionist enemy. They bring about the "silent treatment," often used by the press, where conservative "Letters to the Editor, seldom if ever are printed. Or they join the lying, half-true yellow journalism of the Jewish controlled press in its campaign against true patriotism.

These people have been remarkably successful in exploiting the villainy, stupidity, sentimentality, and other human traits which are in their favor.

When everything is summed up and brought into the proper perspective, it boils down to one main point. Americans, for the most part want to know the truth, but they are being deliberately kept from it by a controlled media, and those they trust the most, their clergy.

American pastors are probably as much to blame for this unhealthy state of affairs as any other group. For instead of warning their people concerning the danger which emanate from International Judaism, they are glorifying God's enemies by calling them His Chosen. Then to make things even worse, they say: "God's wrath will fall on you if you do not support the Jews." They should read 2 Chronicles 19:2 which states: "... shouldst thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

Many of our pastors have become like the shepherds of Isaiah 56:10,11, they are "watchdogs that cannot, or will not bark," they are "shepherds who cannot or will not understand," "doing everything for their own personal gain." Isaiah said they were "ignorant," not of formal learning but as the Apostle Paul explained in 2 Timothy 3:7 - they are "Ever learning, and never able to come to a knowledge of the truth."

What a terrible indictment! But at the same time, Christian people are not blameless either, for as Isaiah said in 30:10, they are literally saying to their pastors: "... Prophecy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophecy deceits." In other words: "Don't tell us the frightening truth; tell us good things we want to hear!" and that's what they have been getting.

Every person concerned with the Zionist-Communist conspiracy should take the time to read a document titled THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION and see how these plans are being carried out to the letter in 1985. An edited version titled **THE SATANIC-COUNTERFEIT**.

Organized Jewry and many fundamentalist and evangelical Christians who have been influenced by them, have branded this document as a forgery. Millions of dollars have been spent by organized Jewry to destroy this document, which first came to light in Russia about 1898. Behind the Iron Curtain, it can mean the death penalty if you are caught with this document in your possession.

Now the word "forgery" implies that there must have been an original and as you know, a forgery is made as close to the original as possible. The translators of this document represented it as being the secret minutes of the World Zionist Congress at the turn of the Twentieth Century. In it they allegedly laid down their plans for world conquest.

When the late Henry Ford, Sr., first published these, he became the recipient of threats against himself and his family He was told that his grandchildren would be in danger unless he withdrew them from circulation.

After Mr. Ford's death, an employee of Ford's admitted that he had affixed Mr. Ford's signature to an apology offered to organized Jewry, because of Jewish threats to bomb the Ford Motor Company. This apology was repudiated by Mr. Ford.

Ford had a statement regarding these PROTOCOLS which was to the effect that whether they were genuine or not, was not the point, it was in how they were being carried out. If you will take time to read them, you will see a blueprint for what is happening in the world today.

Among one of the things this secret meeting agreed to accomplish was to make our "goyim"

(Yiddish for "non-Jewish" animal) society a "soft, corruptible, cowardly, compromising society." They have done an excellent job on this, especially among Christians. So much so, that at one time virtue known among Americans as "righteous indignation," (the ability to see when something is wrong and the guts to do something about it) has all but disappeared from the American scene.

By 1920, when Mr. Ford first published the PROTOCOLS, over half of them had been accomplished, and they have gone a long way towards completion of their plans in the 65 years which have intervened.

This fad of caution, cowardice, timidity and compromise is something completely foreign to the conduct of American affairs in the past. Yet it has become the policy of this century.

When Americans first came into contact with the ideology of Adolph Hitler during World War II the Jewish controlled propaganda machine was completely intolerant. There was no compromise preached then. World Jewry called for the liquidation of the German people. (See the book, [GERMANY MUST PERISH!](#) written by the Jewish author Theodore N. Kaufmann in 1941.)

A plan was devised by the Jew, Henry Morgenthau and his Jewish assistants in the American government for the complete annihilation of the German people through a program of planned genocide. It proposed the immediate execution of 500,000 German war criminals. (Criminals of course by their definition.) But in the intervening years, when our conflict has been with the Jew-created Soviet Union (which has killed more than 65-million of its people) we have suddenly been manipulated into retreat and timidity and a world policy of appeasement as seen in Korea, Vietnam, the Panama Canal, Iran and Lebanon.

We are told over and over, by our own government and the Jew owned media, that we no longer dare to fight (in Grenada and Nicaragua, yes, but not the "big boys" of Cuba or the Soviet Union). We are told that another war will kill us all. But is a man or woman any more dead who is incinerated by a hydrogen bomb, than one who is killed by napalm? We are not only being turned into a nation of compromisers, who cannot even express anger over something like what is happening in Afghanistan, but we are being turned into a nation of cowards.

Personally, I would rather stand and fight the evils of International Zionist-Communism arm-in-arm and be incinerated, than to see my children and grandchildren live under the slavery of Judaistic Communism.

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXXII

QUARANTINE AND PERSECUTION OF CHRISTIAN PATRIOTS

There are powerful organizations at work in America, who are spending millions of dollars every year, much of it coming from gullible Christian sources, to be used in what they call the "quarantine treatment of Christian Patriots." These are the people who are intelligent enough to know the truth and who have the courage to speak out concerning it. They are the ones in particular, who are "blowing the whistle" on the Jewish control over America.

The AMERICAN JEWISH COMMITTEE, which works in harmony with every Jewish organization in America, invented this formula for dealing with American patriots. In a confidential conference held in 1955, this committee resolved to "quarantine" every patriot who dared speak out with alertness concerning the Zionist threat to Christian America. They sent out specific orders to the Jewish controlled media to enforce these orders.

They resolved that if any public figure spoke out concerning the "Jewish Question," he would immediately be labeled as a "rabble rouser," or a "leader of the lunatic fringe." They also concluded that even a smear campaign helped a patriotic group, since it brought them to the attention of the

public.

We have found this. to be very true with the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE. We have always treated the press and TV personnel with courtesy and have always opened our meetings to them. In almost 100% of the cases, they have done "hatchet jobs" on us and have twisted our statements around to make us look like a bunch of "kooks" and "hate mongers." Recently they went so far as to accuse John Harrell, the founder of this organization, of buildted his own personal air force. (Next they will be coming out and stating we intend to bomb Washington, D.C. with the Piper Cubs we have in our air-arm.)

But strangely enough, we have found that even badly adverse reports have helped our cause. More and more Americans are waking up to the fact that the media cannot be trusted, they are learning to read between the lines of the news. As one man told us: "When I read a radical report on some person or organization that is exposing evil, I immediately ask, why are they so concerned. Could it be that those extremists are telling us the truth?"

In every instance, bad reports have resulted in hundreds of letters of inquiry.

So the Jewish "power lords," tried giving us the "silent treatment." They showed their utter contempt for the Bill of Rights. And, they have confessed over and over, by their actions, that they believe Jews have the right to use force and power, to coerce and control Americans.

If Christians were ever able to get this truth through their "thick heads," 90% of the Jewish problem would be resolved.

Why should any group have the power to determine what Americans shall and shall not know about their own affairs? When these alien people, who are completely hostile to the idea of Americanism, and who are a tiny minority, rise up and try and control all of us, we have strong motives to question their tactics.



One of the major tools of the Zionist "change artists" has been in the matter of "racial integration". They are enough historians, that they understand that every racially integrated society in the world's 6,000 years of written history, has "gone down the tube" from internal decay.

Up until about 1870 archeologists who were exploring ancient British antiquities never followed up their findings and what they did find, has been ridiculed by modern scholars. The reason for this is quite evident. With the coming of such men as Darwin, Huxley, Spencer and others, the theory of evolution occupied completely the root of speculative philosophy and even science.

To the theory of Evolution, which demands that man developed from a primate and a savage, through various stages until the Greek and Roman culture, the idea that a scientific community existed in Britain, 1500 years before the time of Christ, was utterly disastrous. Historians have pictured our Anglo-Saxon ancestors as savages in the skins of wild animals, barely able to use metals for the construction of their weapons. Yet when the Roman Legions tried to conquer Britain, they found ancient universities, which surpassed anything that could be found in Rome.

So modern investigators, anxious to follow the Evolutionary reasoning process, have carefully avoided tampering with anything which might prove them wrong.

Since the advent of Thomas Paine and the Jewish-German higher critics of the Bible, the statements of the Bible have been criticized and laughed at as folk tales by those who should know better.

Oriental scholars have believed that the Semites existed at least 4,000 B.C. Now these same scholars believe that the term "Semite" is derived from Shem, the son of Noah, who lived about the time of the Great Flood, which according to Scripture account took place about 2344 B.C. If this is true, then how could Semitic people have existed 1500 years earlier?

Some Orientalists believe the Semitic race originated in Central Asia and migrated into Mesopotamia about 3,000 B.C. There they found an inferior civilization which they conquered and absorbed and then founded the Babylonian Empire.

This migration of a superior race, coming from Central Asia has been proven correct, but as Shem did not come into existence until 2400 B.C. this race which came from Asia could not have been Semites. They were ARYANS, the parent white race. The name ARYAN in the Original Sanskrit language comes from the word ARYA which literally means "the noble race."

Scientific men know that there is a great deal of difference between the three principle races of mankind, regardless of all the screaming to the contrary of those who say they are alike. These three races are the Mongolian, sometimes called the Turanian race; the Negro and the White race, known as Caucasian. The white race were late comers on the worlds scene and constituted world leaders wherever they appeared. Any honest investigation into their background will show that they appeared late in history, as a highly developed civilization.

The answer to this can be found in Genesis 1:26 where we read that God said: "Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over all the earth." If the Bible translators had used care and had translated the original Hebrew word for man, which is "Aw-dam", as Adam, instead of man, there would have been no doubt that only the White race was created in the likeness of God and was to have dominion over all the earth. Young's Analytical Concordance will show over 500 cases where the Hebrew word for "man" in the Old Testament, is "Adam." Which certainly indicates that God was speaking only of the Adamites. Unfortunately the translators read their assumptions into the Book, just as most Christians do today.

Now I realize that these statements are going to make some of you angry and will elicit accusations of being a "white supremest." But what I am doing is merely telling you the truth. If the food is too strong for you, maybe you should go back to the "bottle feeding" you get from your own church. My job is not to convince you of anything, merely to tell you the truth.

So whether you want to accept it or not, the Old Testament gives us the best and right explanation as to why the White or Adamic people have always been superior. It has always been recognized by historians, that the White race was an agricultural race, while most of the older races were chiefly nomads and hunters. This is proven in Gen. 2:5, which states that after the creation: "And there was not an Adamite to till the ground." Then in Genesis 2:7 and 8, we find where the Lord God "formed" (not created, but formed) ADAM from the dust of the earth and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life and "man became a living soul." This was completely different from the "creation" of Genesis 1:26.

It goes on to say: "And the Lord planted a garden in Eden; and there He put the man (Adamite) whom He had formed." According to Max Mueller, a great Oxford scholar, "Man is a derivative root word, which means to think. From the Sanskrit we have the word "Manu", which means 'the thinker,' this then was changed to 'man.' The name Adam, the thinker, suggests that the living soul that was breathed into Adam (not the beings of Genesis 1:26 who were created) raised him above the existing races."

This of course will be a bitter pill for the fundamentalists and evangelicals to swallow, since they have been taught by their religious leaders, and not from the Scriptures, that all mankind is alike. According to biological laws, the black and yellow races could not have come from a white couple, no matter what the religionists say to the contrary. It is against every law of nature and therefore against the genetic laws of God Himself.

Many Christians become extremely uncomfortable when they are faced with the racial issue. This is because they have been under attack for a long time with a theory designed to give them a guilt complex. This theory is that they should be ashamed of being White, because of all the evil things we "White folks" have done to the colored races.

Let me stop here briefly to point out that only the White race and the countries of Christendom, (mostly White) have been open in their acceptance of Christianity. The colored races have only been reached for Christ through a great deal of effort, expense and even physical danger.

The White nations of the world send out 98% of all Christian missionaries and Christian literature. It was the White race who abolished slavery, England first in 1834, followed by the United States in 1865. Whenever there is a great national catastrophe, it is the White nations of Christendom who are in the forefront of sending relief. For every evil we have perpetrated on the world, our people have brought a thousand blessings. So never let anyone make you feel ashamed because you are White.

The idea of cohabitation between Blacks and Whites is a sensual concept which immediately creates an evil impression. The instincts of decent Blacks and Whites, revolt at this unnatural performance. The word "adultery", which is akin to "adulterate" is not used in its proper format. It is one type of crime to adulterate the purity of a family, when the husband or wife go outside the marriage relationship for sex relations. Such conduct degenerates and ultimately destroys, first the family and finally the civilization. Fidelity is one the highest principles maintained by the traditions of the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples of Northern Europe.

It is a terrible sin, in the eyes of God, to adulterate this family relationship, but it is a much more terrible sin to adulterate a race. When Moses first presented the Ten Commandments to God's people Israel at Mt. Sinai (these were not the Jews we know today), he included God's specific command: "Thou shalt not commit adultery!" To construe this commandment as referring only to the husband-wife relationship, is to limit the breadth and wisdom of its significance God had set apart a special people - not to rule over others, as the Zionists envision and are taught in their TALMUD, but to become the "light bearers" of Almighty God, out of which would come the Savior of mankind, Jesus the Christ.

The "seed of the woman" was to come from the woman's body, with the Holy Spirit supplying its contents. This was in a direct fulfillment of Isaiah's prophecy: "Behold a virgin shall conceive and bear a child, and thou shalt call its name Emmanuel, which is interpreted, God with us." (Isaiah 7:14).

This special people who were to come from the seed of Abraham, are not to be confused with the Twentieth Century apostates who are as the Scripture says in Revelation 2:9 - "Those who say they are Jews (proper word JUDEANS), and are not: but are of the synagogue of Satan."

The faithful seed of Abraham was to maintain its racial purity and fulfill its calling in answering that first Biblical prophesy found in Genesis 3:15, when God promised that the "seed of the woman" would bruise the serpent's (Satan's) heel. It also said that there would be perpetual enmity between the seed of Satan and the seed of the woman.

I am firmly convinced, that when God said: "Thou shalt not commit adultery!" he was not referring to the purity of the home, but to the purity of our race. There are many other Scriptures which will confirm this, no matter what seal of approval is placed on inter-racial marriage by such as Billy Graham and others. These say there is no restriction on marriage between the races, as long as both are Christian, but "thus saith not the Scriptures."

There is a great deal of difference between an honest mistake and an evil obsession. When a tourist takes a wrong turn in the road, sincerely believing he is headed in the right direction, he is a victim of a mistake. Possibly he was at fault for not having learned to read a road map, but he is not the victim of an obsession and he did not make that wrong turn because of some evil motive.

However, there are very few people who, sentimentally, without question, without intelligence, and without proper consideration, would allow themselves to be used for the purpose of mongrelization. It is completely contrary to nature. These same folks will often condemn adultery in the home, but glorify it when it comes to race.

After observing this unholy campaign for many years, I am convinced that its purpose is to destroy our race and adulterate the White Man's Christian tradition. I would suggest that our youth have been deliberately debauched by drink, dope and unbridled sex, not to benefit them but to enslave them. They have been taught to get their thrills through sexual intermingling. Last summer I was in Oregon on a speaking tour. Some students from Oregon State University told me that a "lesbian organization" in the school had come up with a motto which stated: "Raise black soldiers for the coming revolution," and urged the lesbian girls to have an affair with and get pregnant from a Black student. You can never convince me that this was for some healthy purpose.

Any policeman with any experience at all will tell you that white men do not go into a Black neighborhood for sexual satisfaction when they are sober, or on their way to church. It usually happens when they are dead drunk and scarcely know what they are doing.

Politicians who love to stay in office, no matter what the price, will do anything, and I literally mean anything to get the Black and Jewish vote. If they think this will come about by promising sexual intermingling, they will do it, regardless of its effect on their own people.

However, anyone who will make an honest study of this problem from a Scriptural and historical basis, will find that race mixing is always promoted by Satanically inspired demagogues, for the purpose of controlling and ultimately destroying people. History proves, beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, that every civilization which has been guilty of miscegenation has been on the pathway to national ruin and destruction.

Let me ask you a rhetorical question. This is especially aimed at you Christians who may believe that I am a racist, or an antisemite. Is it anti-semitic for me to observe that the majority of Jewish rabbis, and every Jewish Journal and every Jewish organization which has expressed itself on the subject, is in favor of "mongrelization" for the Gentiles, but not for Jews? The very same rabbis who campaign for racially integrated schools, will send his children to a Jewish school so as to maintain his racial purity. In Israel, for instance, it is a criminal offense for a Jew to marry outside his own race. I say: "What's sauce for the goose, should be sauce for the gander."

Before we allow this sin, which God condemned by actually killing people because they committed it, occurs among our youth, ask yourself: "Who is behind it and why?" (I suggest that you read the entire 25th Chapter of the book of Numbers.)

Tied in very closely with mongrelization is our present problem of alien immigration. Why has billions of dollars been spent by lobbyists and propagandists to break down our immigration barriers and flood our land with aliens. Now someone is bound to observe that all Americans, with the exception of the native Indians, have been immigrants. This is true! During one fifty year period in the Nineteenth Century, more than 43-million people flocked to our shores, in the greatest mass movement of people in the world's history. But observe closely that the vast majority of these were White people from Northern Europe. While they did not all speak the same language, their heart's language was the same. The majority of them were Christians; they believed in the sanctity of the home and womanhood, they believed in the work ethic; they honored God's laws. But in the past fifty years, since the immigration barriers have been deliberately broken down, America has been flooded with aliens. They are alien in their religion; they are alien in their moral beliefs, they are alien in their political philosophy. It's no wonder that it is among this group that the Communist agents have their field day.

The major reason that America has always been strong, vital and dynamic, Christian and progressive, is because it has been predominately White. Now some of you are bound to violently disagree with this, but it can be easily proven. One of the best examples I can think of is the country of Italy. The people in the north, the Lombards, are mostly of white stock and they have produced the great Italian leaders; the soldiers, statesmen, painters, musicians. In the south, the people are of mixed breed and even in Italy have a reputation of being lazy, shiftless and not to be trusted. If you have ever traveled extensively in Italy you know this to be true. There are many other examples. So

before you slap a "racist" label on me, remember that history proves that the great scientific civilization of Egypt was a white civilization. Look at the picture on the tombs of the pharaohs and you will find they are all Caucasian. It was not until their military campaign brought black slaves from Ethiopia and Sudan into their palaces and there was integration between White Egyptian and their black slaves, that Egyptian civilization was lost to the world.

In the past fifty years, there has been an underhanded, Jew led campaign in the United States to make White people feel ashamed of their heritage. While it has become popular for Blacks to believe that "Black is beautiful," you are supposed to believe that it is a shame to be White. This is a lie!

It has been the White nations of the world that have abolished slavery, England first in 1834, followed by the United States in 1865, while in much of Africa and Asia, slavery is still practiced and in some places the horrible practice of cannibalism. At no time in the history of the world, have a people fought against an enemy and then turned around and placed those enemy on their feet and nursed them back to health. We did that because we were White and Christian, no colored civilization or race has ever done that. So don't be embarrassed because you are White.

Am I anti-Semitic when I point out that every Jewish organization, rabbi and periodical in this country has backed open immigration. If that makes me anti-Semitic - please explain why?

Many years ago, Gen. George Van Horn Mosley addressed a Congressional Committee. He was one of America's greatest patriots. During World War I, he had been the "right hand" man of Gen. "Black Jack" Pershing, the American Commander of the Expeditionary force we sent to Europe. He was retired, when he made this speech and that he had been joining in protest of neutral legations appears to indicate that the danger was being realized by them. "I consider the immediate suppression of Bolshevism as the greatest issue now before the world, not even excluding the war which is still raging. Unless Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over all of Europe. It is organized and worked by Jews who have no nationality. Their objective is to destroy for their own ends, the existing order of things. The only manner in which this danger can be averted would be a call to action on the part of all the great powers." (UNQ.)

Illustrating the tremendous power of organized Jewry, it must be noted that the British White Paper referred to was followed by a Revised White Paper, which omitted entirely the role played by the Jews in the Bolshevik Revolution

The statement in the original paper is in accord with what the U.S. Ambassador to Russia, David R. Francis wrote in January, 1918. He said: "The Bolshevik leaders, most of whom are Jews and ninety percent of whom are returned exiles, care very little for Russia or any other country. They are internationalists and they are trying to start a world-wide social revolution for their own ends." (UNQ.)

The JEWISH CHRONICLE of London, carried an article in the April 4, 1919 issue, which was in accord with the report from the Netherlands and from France, it said: "There is much in the fact that Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism (Talmudism)." (UNQ.)

In the September 10, 1920 issue of the AMERICAN HEBREW AND JEWISH MESSENGER, the following quotation appeared: "What Jewish idealism and Jewish discontent have so powerfully contributed to accomplish in Russia, the same historic qualities of the Jewish mind and heart are tending to promote in other countries." (UNQ.) (Vol. 107, p. 507, THE HEBREW MESSENGER.)

All these quotations and many more can be found in the Congressional Library.

The experience of Russia, where millions of Christians were deliberately and brutally murdered, stands before us as a vivid example. Trotsky, the Jewish Minister of War, who personally ordered the killing of more than 6-MILLION Christians, became our neighbor in Mexico for a short time,

until he went to Russia with 247 of the worst Jewish bums from New York's East Side and \$20-million donated by the Jew, Jacob Schiff. They were stopped by Canadian Customs at Goose Bay, Labrador and held in custody, until pressure from the American State Department turned them loose to loot and rape in Russia.

Then we had another vivid example in Hungary, where Bela Kun lead the murder squads. When the Hungarian patriots tried to stand against this tyranny in 1956, it was the President of the United States, Dwight David Eisenhower - who had been elected on his promise to do away with the Iron Curtain - who turned a deaf ear to the cries of the freedom fighters. Instead the U.S. State Department sent a cablegram, in the clear, for all the world to read which said: "The United States does not look with favor on countries hostile to the Soviet Union, on the borders of the Soviet Union." The next day Khrushchev's tanks rolled into Budapest and crushed the revolution.

If you wonder why Germany hated the Jews, all you need to do is take a look at the terrible experiences they went through after the Armistice of World War I and see how it was Jewish control of economics, that brought the German people, the most industrious in Europe, to the point of starvation.

Germany had been the next State in Europe, after Russia, which was earmarked to go Communist. Fortunately the character of the German people was aroused, and regardless of what you may think of Adolph Hitler, it was under his influence that Germany threw off the Communist yoke.

If any of my readers stupidly accept Communism as 20th Century Americanism, you should read and absorb the Manifesto of the 8th Convention of the Communist Party of the U.S. in April 1934, and note especially the following statement made at this time: "The revolutionary way out of the crisis begins with the fight for unemployment insurance, relief to the farmers - through administrations, strikes, general strikes, leading to the seizure of power, to the destruction of capitalism by the revolutionary people's government."

What they fail to state is that not one - not one - of the countries which has tried Socialism-Communism - has ever succeeded in doing for the people what they have promised.

Then if this does not wake you up, it would be well for you to read what Earl Browder, Communist leader in the U.S., declared in his book WHAT IS COMMUNISM? published in 1936:

"The revolution does not simply happen, it must be made. (P. 163).

"Thus some form of violence is unavoidable. There is no possible choice between violence and non-violence. The only choice is between the two sides of class trouble." (P.169) Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. the Black activist knew this and followed its precepts, even while preaching "non-violence."

Then if you are still unconvinced, you might turn to the Sept. 9, 1928 issue of PRAVDA, (Moscow's official news organ), which declares: "The world-wide nature of our program is not mere talk but an all-embracing and blood-soaked reality. It cannot be other-wise. Our ultimate aim is world communism, our fighting preparations are for world revolution, for the conquest of power on a world-wide scale, and the establishment of a world dictatorship."

This is the same aim of world Zionism. In PROTOCOL III, you can read their plan for bringing this about: "We (Jews) appear on the scene as the alleged Saviors of the workers from the oppression of the aristocracy, those, who have enjoyed by law, the labor of the workers. They are interested in just the opposite - in the KILLING OUT OF THE GOYIM! Our power is in the chronic shortages of food and physical weakness of the workers, because by this they are made our slaves. By want, envy and the hatred which it engenders, we shall move the mobs and with their hands, we will wipe out all those who hinder us in any way." (UNQ)

For heaven's sake, folks, look around you and see how this has been and is being done!

Now at this point, I want to state emphatically, that I do not by any means endorse the proposition

that all Jews are Communists, or that all Communists are Jews. In the very nature of things, no loyal Jewish American (by this mean an American of Jewish faith), can possibly be a Communist. That outstanding Jewish American, Samuel Gompers, who at one time headed the American Federation of Labor, was so resolutely opposed to communism that he publicly declared: "I can think of nothing that would constitute a more needless and base betrayal of civilization than American recognition of the Soviet Union." (UNQ.)

Individual Jews can and have been good Americans. But unfortunately, serious embarrassments are placed in their way by organized Jewry which declares that all Jews are a distinct nationality In his book, THE JEWISH PROBLEM - HOW TO SOLVE IT!, the Jew Louis Brandeis said: "Let us all recognize that we Jews are a distinct nationality of which every Jew, whatever his country, his station, or shade of belief is necessarily a member. Organize, organize, organize! until every Jew in America must stand up and be counted - counted with us - or prove himself, wittingly or unwittingly of the few who are against their own people." In other words. You are a Jew first, before you are an American and your loyalty must be first to Zionism!

Such a state of affairs creates a divided or dual loyalty, wholly inconsistent with loyalty to any nation, by those affiliating with organized Jewry. Brandeis' statement cannot be lightly brushed aside, when one keeps in mind that he was elected, along with the Communist Litvinov, to the Jewish Hall of Fame, as being among one of the 120 greatest living Jews. (See 1938 World Almanac, p.413.)

The existence of an organized World Jewry is openly declared in a Fireside Discussion Group Leaflet #VII of the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, which stated: "Approximately a race, definitely a people and consciously a unit, we are a historic people - a world community." (P.3).

This same idea of Jewish unity was reaffirmed by Rabbi Louis Loeb of Washington, D.C. who proclaimed that his creed was: "Jerusalem as the head capitol of the United States of the World." (UNO) (WHO'S WHO IN THE NATION'S CAPITOL, 1929-30, pp 447, 448.)

Few Christians realize how complete is the Jewish State, as it is organized and operates within the United States. It is a complete nation within a nation, which demands loyalty to its plans. The Jewish people of America, are the only ones among many hundreds of nationalities who are allowed "dual loyalty" in this country.

Our inquiry will also include an investigation of the controlling organizations of this Jewish State, operating within America. The -Big Four are:

- (1) THE AMERICAN JEWISH COMMITTEE;
- (2) THE AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS;
- (3) THE B'NAI B'RITH, with its affiliates of the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE and the JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE. (The latter two are the KGB of organized Jewry in America,) and
- (4) THE JEWISH LABOR COMMITTEE.

There are other powerful Jewish organizations which you will discover as your investigation proceeds. Bear in mind, that this Jewish nation is complete in every respect, including having their own court system.

The question of Communism and National and International control will not be settled as long as this condition exists. We are not interested at this time in the poor, down-trodden communist running down some dark street alley, but in the great power at the top, which interferes in the operation of our own government, in fact controls it.

Since I have had the temerity to challenge this Jewish octopus and to expose it in an effort to protect our Christian people, I have come under attack from them and from their stooges in the churches. In fact I have received more "flack" from the JUDAPHILES behind the pulpits, than from the Zionists themselves. They like to have others do their dirty work for them."

Now there is much for us to remember, we realize that this speech was delivered more than forty years ago and that the power of the Jewish Octopus has grown by leaps and bounds since then. Today, the Anti-Defamation League openly proposes legislation for the benefit of Jews only and intimidates the cowardly Congressmen in Washington into voting for it. If these men show a spark of Americanism and take only a tiny stand against Jewish control, they are immediately "earmarked" for defeat at the polls (See the example of Sen. Fullbright of Arkansas; Sen. John Towers of Texas; Sen. Percy of Illinois, and the tremendous fight to unseat Sen. Jesse Helms in North Carolina It looks as though organized Jewry may have reached its objective with Sen. Helms, for he has suddenly softened his resistance to Zionist control.)

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXXIII THE HIDDEN HAND

From time to time, freedom loving Americans have been encouraged by the words of the prominent men who have had the courage to "beard the enemy in his den." One of these was the eminent broadcaster, Dean Manion. Over thirty years ago he made a public speech titled: THE HIDDEN HAND THAT CONTROLS OFFICIAL WASHINGTON. Needless to say, it was not well received by organized Jewry or the hordes of "yes" men who cater to them in our Nation's Capitol.

CHAPTER XXXV THE SHADOW OF ARMAGEDDON

War clouds have been gathering in the Middle East ever since the nations of Christendom succumbed to Zionist pressure and allowed them to establish the bastard state of the Israeli in Palestine. Commitments to defend the mis-named State of Israel have come from every hand, as Congressmen, politicians; businessmen, news editors and Christian leaders, both evangelical and fundamental, has scurried to get on the Zionist bandwagon.

The records have been so falsified by "those who call themselves Jews and are not," (Revelation 2:9), that it has created confusion in the public mind concerning the real issues involved. Only by examining a different record, given in the publications of the enemy, can we learn their real intentions.

This action, of course, will bring down on us the wrath of the Jewish watchdog, the ADL and the JDL, who cannot afford to let Americans know the truth concerning their nefarious activities.

There are now present in America, congenital aliens who are incapable of contenting themselves with the blessings of a peaceful life in this bountiful land, but who must forever embroil their Christian hosts in foreign wars, from which only they emerge as victors. There is a heavy concentration of these "parasites" in the United States.

In an editorial in the B'NAI B'RITH MESSENGER, over thirty years ago, the Zionists boasted: "Los Angeles is blessed with a sprawling, ever increasing Jewish population - it is the American Canaan of the exodus from the East Coast, remarkable because it did not take forty years. In a few years Los Angeles has become the second largest Jewish population center in the world, second only to New York City."

Because of this vast Jewish growth and the subsequent power it holds, the Middle East has become a far greater issue than a mere quarrel between the Jews and the Arabs. It has become a question of

whether our elected representatives shall be made tools of an anti-Christ power, for the purpose of establishing a Jewish World State.

The Jew author, Marcus Eli Ravage, in an article titled A REAL CASE AGAINST THE JEWS, published in CENTURY MAGAZINE, January 1928, made this deadly confession on the part of his fellow Jews: "We (Jews) have been at the bottom not merely of the latest great war but of nearly all your wars, not only of the Russian Revolution but of every major revolution in your history."

The Chicago JEWISH SENTINEL, October 8, 1942, proudly boasted: "The second world war is being fought for the defense of the fundamentals of Judaism."

THE JEWISH WORLD stated: "Let us take off the mask. Let us play the Lion of Judah for a change. Away with fake patriotism. A Jew can only recognize one Fatherland - Palestine."

The AMERICAN HEBREW, July 24, 1942 - "Whenever American or Philipinos fell at Bataan or Corregidor, or at any of the now historic spots where Mac Arthur's men put up their remarkable fight, their survivors could have said with truth; the real reason that boy went to his death was because of Hitler's anti-Semitic movement in Germany." (In other words, the war was fought for Jewish interests.)

There are hundreds more brazen Jewish admissions that this is true. If and when this mask is finally ripped off and our boys are called to face the Moslem world in defense of the counterfeit State of Israel, Christian parents will have only themselves to blame, if their sons die on foreign soil.

The reasoning of the twisted TALMUDIC mind of the congenital alien, the International Jew, reasons thusly: "The Christians are obedient. They have fought for us time after time. They have spilled their blood and spent their wealth for us. They will not fail us now."

These impostors, whose racial composition is anything and everything but that of the true Israelite of the Bible, have fronted for the "synagogue of Satan," since their heyday in Babylon. It was here that their "age-old" conspiracy began. It is a vast, evil conspiracy designed to over throw God's Kingdom on this earth and His plan for the salvation of mankind. It has succeeded beyond their fondest expectations, mainly because of the apathy and stupidity of those who call themselves Christian. Those people of Anglo-Saxon and related nations, who are too lazy, or apathetic to care who they are and what their responsibilities before God really are.

The docile Christian world, for the most part, is now securely in the grip of these anti-Christ. Only the sons of Islam, and a few concerned Christians, have girded themselves to halt the onrushing progeny of Satan. A shuddering terror should be apparent in every Christian who studies the Bible, for they should realize that we are facing the "point of no return" in America and there will be no Rapture to rescue them.

The question has been often asked: "Can America lead the world to peace?" and the answer is a resounding: "No! Not as long as we are the errand boy for the anti-Christ."

Intelligent men and women cannot put their hope for peace in either Zionists or the Satanic organization men call the United Nations.

This organization has harmed America's friends, while rewarding the gangsters in the Kremlin.

In spite of all talk to the contrary, the "wages of sin is still death," and when the Last Will and Testament of International Zionism is finally read, it will state: "The Communists sole beneficiary - the Zionist Movement."

Communism is a mixture of Socialism and State Capitalism, based on the Talmudic concepts of Judaism. This is why the leading rabbi in the United States, sixty years ago said when questioned about the Communist Revolution: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism!"

The weakness and sins of private enterprise can be corrected by legislation; but a world government would be beyond all law. In a super-government, the people would become slaves, by taking what

they are offered and doing what they are told.

It has been said long ago, that people get the kind of government they deserve. They also get the amount of freedom they deserve.

This is not a time when we should "soft-pedal" the humiliations and defeats America has suffered at the hands of these aliens. Nor should we find the solution by accepting the lies which come from those who profess to be our leaders, both in the government and in the church. Rather we must face what our fate would be, if we were forced into a world government under Zionism. Any honest person knows the answer to that. All we need to do is look at what happened to Christians in Russia. What happens to any people who fall prey to cut-throats and thieves - those who are the children of the lie and who have been murderers from the beginning (John 8:44).

Ministers of Christ who have lent their voice and pen to encourage their followers to base their hope for the welfare of America on how we treat the Jews are false prophets! They should never be supported by the tithes and offerings of God's people.

These false, idol worshipers cry: "Peace! Peace! When there is no peace," (Jeremiah 8:11). These blind leaders of the blind should listen to what God says of them in Jeremiah 14:14 - "The prophets prophecy lies in my name: I sent them not ... they prophecy unto you a false vision ... a deceit of the heart." "They cause my people to err by their lies," (Jeremiah 23:32).

Are our leaders, under the evil influence of Zionism, leading us into that last terrible war prophesied in Revelation? More and more proof is cropping up that this may be the case. How can the world have peace when Christians everywhere are backing the "murderers of peace?" Psalm 28:3 speaks of those, the "workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbors, but mischief is in their hearts." This, my friends, is the "Hallmark" of TALMUDIC JUDAISM.

Because our true Israel people have allowed evil anti-Christ men to lead us astray, the days spoken of in Ezekiel 7:3 are upon us: "Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee (Israel) and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee all thy abominations. Mine eyes shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways ... and ye shall know that I am the Lord."

No people in the world's history have ever been blessed more than the Israel people of Canada and America and none have flouted God more. Even Sodom and Gomorrah pale into insignificance when we look at the sins of America. It has been the insidious disease of Judeo-Christianity which has led our people to literally "spit in the face" of God Almighty, the God we claim to love. He has told us quite clearly in 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." (Emphasis added.)

For the most part, our hapless Christian people have spurned this marvelous promise from God. Instead they have opted for "doing their own thing," whatever that may be. They have added "insult to injury" by elevating God's worst enemies to the pedestal of calling them God's Chosen, while they turn their back on their own marvelous heritage. No wonder our God is angry. The "pay day" is approaching. Recently I saw a bumper sticker which says it all, it stated: GOD IS BACK AND HE IS MAD!

Some of you who have read these words are going to try and excuse yourself by saying: "We never went along with the false teachings of the church. In fact, we left our church because of it." Yes, and you have never done anything since that day to alert our people or fight against her enemies. Shame on you! What have you done in the past year to fight the corruption which is bringing God's anger on America? Have you made any attempt to elect righteous men to office, and I'm not talking about phonies like Ronald Regan? Or have you gone along with the "brainwashed horde," and voted for "the lesser of two evils." Almighty God, YAHWEH the Creator, says to you, that if we escape to the

mountains, when this punishment falls on us, we will "mourn everyone for his iniquities."

There will be no time for making excuses then. The question will not be: "Are you a Christian?" but "What did you do to stop the evil that international Talmudism brought to America?" Have you done anything to warn our people about this evil? Ezekiel 33:6, says that if you see the evil come and do not warn your friends and they are taken away by that evil, their "blood will I (God) require at your hands." Don't ever kid yourself that you are not a watchman. Every true Israelite Christian, those who have been saved through the marvelous grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, have been appointed to be watchmen!

The Bible tells us that our silver and gold (money) will be worthless in that day and that it "will not be able to deliver you in the day of the wrath of the Lord."

You may say: "But I am a Christian. I accepted Jesus Christ as my Savior. I don't have to worry about those days because I'm going to be Raptured out of this world before it gets that bad!"

You poor fool! Have you ever examined your salvation experience? Did you merely go forward at some altar call and mumble some little prayer you were told to say and believe that saved you? The "born again" experience goes much deeper than that. Was there a change in your life when you became a Christian? or do you still run around with the same crowd, go to the same places, do the same things, and laugh at the same jokes? In 2 Corinthians 5:17 we are told: "If any man (person) be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold all things become new."

As a Christian, are you disturbed when evil crops up in your life? Does God chastise you when you commit sin? We are told in no uncertain terms in Hebrews 12:8, that if this does not happen, we are on shaky terms with God. This verse says: "If ye are without chastisement ... then are ye bastards (illegitimate children) and not sons." That's pretty rough language, but don't get angry with me. It's not my idea!

You Israelite Christians who rest so smugly under the cloak of your Anglo-Saxon blood. How do you shape up here? Are you going to be safe in the day of God's wrath? or will God "do unto you according to your way, and according to your desserts?"

The false prophets standing behind our pulpits can scream until they are "blue in the face" about the love of God and how "everything now comes under the blood," when you accept Jesus, but that does not change the fact that you will one day stand before the Almighty Judge (2 Corinthians 5:10) to receive "the things done in your body, according to what you have done..." There will be no excuses in that day! In that day you will know that YAHWEH is God! There will be no excuses that you "didn't want to get involved." No excuses that people might have persecuted you if you had spoken up. No excuses that you might have lost your job.

The Christian people of America, especially those who are White, MUST render a decision as to whether we presented the truth to our fellow men and whether our objective in doing this was valid or not. For God Himself will pass final judgment in accordance with the verdict rendered by His people, whether it be a blessing or a cursing.

Those Christians who pretend, or allow themselves to be neutral, or who allow themselves to become so mentally lazy they will let the media do their thinking for them, - or some preacher, - will be forced to make their own decisions during the Great Tribulation - actually, most of them have already made their choice.

I have found from personal experience of training young men in three wars, and having fought beside them in two, that those who refuse discipline during training, can seldom be counted on in combat. The same is true of Christians. I am very skeptical of those Christians who long for the Rapture, when their Master said: "Occupy until I come!" There is no way you can "Occupy," when you are cowering in some comfortable air-conditioned spiritual foxhole praying for deliverance.

Maybe there are some of you who will read these words, and say: "I believe all the horrible things you have told us are true. But I don't have to worry, my preacher tells me that Jesus is coming back

to rescue me from all that!" Tell that to some brother or sister who has suffered in Russia, I dare you!

What a height of irresponsible egotism has been reached by the average American Christian, when the Apostle Paul said in Romans 8:17 - "if we SUFFER with Him, we will be glorified together."

In the crucial days which lie ahead, which could spell the hope or downfall of Christian freedom, I challenge you, especially if you know you are Israelites to shake off the lethargy and free yourselves from the slave-chains of ignorance and anti-Christ propaganda.

We have millions of "second-class" citizens in America. I call hem this, because they are "second class" not because of an accident of birth or discrimination, but solely because of their own choosing. They are "second class" because they are too tired, or too busy, or too "goody-goody" to soil their hands with worldly things such as politics - the things which are necessary for their survival.

These are usually the whining people - the ones who cry the loudest as they criticize the government, but never take part as a citizen. They have only themselves to blame for the mess America is in. If they wake up some morning and find their freedom gone, they do not need to come to me for sympathy. At least I tried to stop the enemy. George Washington once said: "It the citizens of the United States should not completely be free and happy, the fault would be entirely their own."

What have you done in the past year other than to gripe about conditions? Have you allowed yourself to be influenced by Jewish fables, that Paul warned about in Titus 1:14? Have you believed the anti-Christ, rather than the Christ of the Bible? If we have an evil, apathetic government in Washington, it is because we the American people put them there and what is even worse, allowed them to stay after we knew they were dangerous. God has warned us that our leaders MUST come from our own people. We have no business putting aliens such as Henry Kissinger in positions of responsibility. A Christian nation needs Christian leaders and we can never expect a Jew or an atheist to vote for something worthwhile for a Christian nation.

The power we have to vote is a sovereign power. That which creates is always greater than the thing created. The power behind the ballot is greater than the result of the ballot. The greater power, therefore, rests where the greatest power is, that is to say, with the voters.

Together with God, decent Christians can still turn America around. Faith, vision and united action can still bring victory. I believe if one-fourth of those who call themselves Christian in the U.S. would fall in love with their Lord and try and do His will, we could turn this nation around in six months. But as the Apostle James said (2:17, 20) - "Faith without works is dead; being alone."

Unfortunately, because of the hardness of our hearts towards the truth, great truths must be expressed with severity and even bitter criticism. So what offends us and provokes the bitter criticism, is often exactly the medicine we need. I believe the criticism we face in 1985 is less the fault of any one political party or group, than they are consequences which automatically accrue from the greedy, selfish anti-Christ Babylonian system under which we now live.

The political psychology of America is in a vacuum. Like "Tweedle-dedee and Tweedle-Deedum" it is difficult to distinguish between the two major political parties, no matter how much difference there is in their rhetoric. About the only difference is that one is in and the other is out. Like George Wallace once said: "there ain't a dime's worth of difference between them."

The enemies of Christian Americanism have infiltrated and controlled both. It is the "power behind the throne" which control this country and for over fifty years we have had an alien government in charge of America, no matter which party was in power. It is always the "puppet masters" of Internationalism which pull the strings. There are many Congressmen, both Republican and Democrat, who have placed party far above loyalty to country. Today, many of these are "dualists" who give their first loyalty to International Zionism. This can be truthfully said about the President of the U.S., Ronald Regan. Anything the Zionists want, the Zionists get. These men have abrogated

their oath of office and according to a strict rendition of the Constitution, Article III, Section 3, are traitors to this country, because they have wittingly or unwittingly been giving "aid and comfort to the enemy."

Nothing has been more senseless than the Zionist policy of our State Department for the past forty-five years. This branch of government, according to government surveys, has been riddled with Communists since before the New Deal Era in the 1930's. It is no wonder that America's Foreign policy for over half a century has been against the best interests of America. The Bible tells us: "A man cannot serve two masters, how true this is. "Ye cannot serve Zionism and the United States."

As a former military man and a student of history I believe in a strong defense. The Bible tells us truthfully: "When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace," (Luke 11:21). It has been proven over and over again, that if Communism is not met with sternness, it continues to gain momentum until the time comes when there can be no retreat and no compromise - then the aggressor, drunk with power and convinced that we are weakened beyond our power to resist - goes all out for our domination and enslavement.

In 1921, Lenin the half-Jewish leader of Russia stated the Communist policy whereby they would first take the masses of Europe and Asia, then Africa and finally surround the last bastion of freedom the U.S. By this time he said, we would be so weak and degenerate, "they will fall into our lap like overripe fruit." Ladies and gentlemen, we are at that point in 1985, no matter what the President or any politician tells you to the contrary.

Today, a "hidden hand" policy is being used to trap us into a position of weakness. Then at the time of their choosing, the Zionist-Communist enemy of White Christian civilization will strike.

Just as they prepared the way for our capitulation at Yalta, Potsdam and Pan'mun jon, so the same enemy is scheming to destroy the unity of Christendom and allow the Soviets to build up an irresistible strength. They have been aided by the traitors in America, in our government, who since 1918, on at least 14 major occasions, when this enemy of mankind was on the verge of economic extinction, have used our tax dollars to put them on their feet again. If this does not come under the caption of "giving aid and comfort to the enemy," then I fail to understand the meaning of the English language.

There has been propaganda coming from the pulpits of America, that we can win the enemies of Christ by our love. It is as sensible as having a love affair with a rattlesnake. The Bible tells us that we should "love our enemies," but nowhere that I can find, does it say anything about "giving aid and comfort to the enemies of our God." The Psalmist David placed his finger on this problem in Psalm 139:21, when he stated: "Do not I hate them O Lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against Thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred, I count them mine enemies." This should be the fervent commitment of every "born again" child of God, no matter what the color of their skin.

If our clergymen had understood the Word of God, we would not now be headed towards Armageddon. It is not that they did not have the answer in their hands, for they have had the Bible all this time. But you cannot use the Bible as a means to prove your own theory and neglect what the Holy Spirit really teaches - too many of our pastors and Bible scholars have done just that. Those pastors who "stuck their neck out" and backed the Zionists in their rape of Palestine, will some day share in the fruits of their ungodly interference, as will every "brainwashed" Christian simpleton who follows their teachings.

When the country of the Israeli was set up in 1948, the United States and the Soviet Union were the first to extend their recognition. When this so-called Jewish State was organized with American aid, we legally showed our endorsement for the shameful treatment given to over 900,000 ARABS - Mohamhat n and Christian alike - who were illegally forced out of their homes by the incoming Jews. We have kept these enemies of God alive for almost forty years.

The half a billion Arab Moslems cannot understand why nations which call themselves Christian, such as Britain and America, acted as they did and one cannot blame them for this confusion.

The hideous and outrageous consequences of Zionist aggression is yet to be felt in the world. Christian clergymen who should know better, have elevated these false Jews to a position of supreme importance in the world, by giving them the title of God's Chosen. By doing this, they have abrogated their own position as God's people and have led America into a terrible predicament which could well lead to our loss of freedom to preach the Gospel. By no stretch of the most vivid imagination, can those people who today call themselves Jews, establish relationship with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and the Biblical promises given to them.

The Kingdom of God does not come into being because you have planted some orange groves in a place called the Holy Land, or because you have driven a million, mostly defenseless Arabs into the desert. The Bible says that - "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people," and this rule holds true for even those who are called Jews. In their grab for Palestine, the Zionists first contacted the Sultan of Turkey who turned them down. Then they approached Kaiser Wilhelm of Germany, who also refused their demand. The Russian Czar would make no deal with them and this was one of the major reasons they hated Russia and the Russian people.

The JEWISH LIFE MAGAZINE, suggests that "this is the reason these nations went out of business." This is the same absurd line of reasoning taken by Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe in his book ISRAEL'S FINAL itneCAUST!, where on p.56, he quotes allegedly from Frederick the Great, who was supposed to have said: "No nation which persecuted the Jews has ever prospered." Then Van Impe goes on to observe that Nebuchadnezzar, Herod, Titus, the Czars and Hitler all fell, because they were unkind to the Jews. (Using this kind of reasoning, Napoleon should have won the battle for Europe, because he did everything in his power to help the Jews, even building synagogues for them.)

Events since those early days of Zionist expansion have shown that Britain and the United States were seduced by the Zionists infiltrators and reading from Jewish sources, we get the idea that we should be grateful to the Jews for moving to Palestine and should give them everything they ask for. This we have done to the tune of over \$28-billion.

There is no way in which Christian. Israel-America can attain to righteousness when we make a covenant with anti-Christ. The entire Jewish nation is in this category, according to 1 John 2:21, 22. Who are you going to believe, the Jews? your Judeo-Christian pastor? or the Word of God?

We will not attain to righteousness by taking the liberal track which says that one religion is as good as another and that you do not have to approach God through Jesus Christ in order to be saved. There is only one way to salvation for America, both physical and spiritual and that is the Christian way. This may seem very narrow minded to many and it is, but this does not alter the truth. Jesus said: "No man cometh unto the Father but by me," (John 14:6.) There is no way you can use any argument to get around this, over it or under it.

I refuse to divide my allegiance with the spider flag of the United Nations or the sickly pale blue flag of the anti-Christ Israelis.

I am proud to be an American and an Identity Christian. Some may call me selfish; some may believe me odd; others will no doubt use stronger terms of description and I have heard them all. But I choose, of my own free will to follow in the footsteps of my ancestors who came here from Austria in 1721. I believe that Israel-America must be first in my loyalties, preceded only by my loyalty to God and race.

Our American Way of Life can be preserved; our happiness, prosperity and safety can be re-established in honesty, justice and honor, if we as a nation seek God's face and return to obedience to His Law. But to attain this cherished goal, we must seek it first as individuals. We cannot be slack in our personal moral obligations and expect to be righteous in our national dealings.

The abundant life will never be achieved by trusting in ideologies, no matter how "high sounding" they may be. Morality cannot be thrust upon a people through law. It is a prize which must be diligently sought along the avenues of life and until America does this, we will never reach our potential for greatness. If we continue in our own willful, selfish way, we will continue the slide to oblivion which has destroyed great civilizations of the past.

The answer to a "world destroying Armageddon" does not lie in the hands of government, or even that of the Church. It can only come as individuals are willing to follow in the footsteps of Him we call the Christ.

The future of America, my friends, will not be determined by Republicans, Democrats, or Independents. It will not be determined by the United Nations or by our Supreme Courts. It will come when the people of America are willing to get their hearts right with God and do things His way!

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXXVI

WHO WROTE THOSE ORDERS?

During the Korean War (1950-53) we had five outstanding military leaders - Gen. Douglas Mac Arthur, Gen. George Stratemeyer, Gen. Mark Clark, Admiral Charles Jay and Gen. Van Fleet. The testimony given by these men of unimpeachable character and patriotism was not widely distributed to the American people. In fact it was suppressed. They were not permitted to win that war, just as a few years later, the same thing happened in Vietnam. There were some strange things which happened in America's first "no-win" war which you should know about.

The Korean War leaders (American) often received conflicting orders from the Pentagon, which resulted in our defeat and multiplied our casualties many times over. They were often ordered to withdraw, when they knew they should advance. They were ordered to retreat, when they should have attacked. They revealed that these mysterious orders, which they could never successfully identify as to origin, came out of Washington, D.C. They bore the proper signatures, but when they returned to the United States, they discovered that these orders had not been signed by the people whose names were attached.

This thing, which should have been a "super-scandal" was never properly investigated. Ask yourself why? Why is it that the men who are in our Congress in Washington, never pushed for an investigation of this treason?

There was a move underway at this time, to prevent the U.S. Senate from confirming as Asst. Secy. of State a Jewess named Anna Rosenberg. She came into the American Government from a background of Communist Front Organizations. Although she was designated as Asst. Secy. of State, many knowledgeable persons believed she was the one who ran the department. This was at the time when the arch traitor George Marshall was deliberately handing China over to the Communists and openly bragging about it. It was the heyday of John Stewart Service and Owen Lattimore and followed in the footsteps of Alger Hiss.

To this date, thirty years later, no Committee of Congress has had the guts to investigate this woman; no one has asked openly why a Communist was placed in this high position, or who was responsible for her getting there. Ask yourself why this happened, then go a logical step farther and remind yourself that the United States State Department has not changed for the better in the past thirty years. Then ask yourself why the Conservative, anti-communist (?) President Ronald Regan, has done absolutely nothing to unveil this sordid mystery in the more than four years he has been in the White House. Could there really be a conspiracy in operation in America?

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXXVII

INTERNATIONAL OUTLAWS

We Americans are naive to the point of "fatal stupidity." When President Regan got into office by claiming to be a conservative and told us that we must have a strong national defense, we cheered uproariously. When he mixes Christian clichés in his speeches the "American sheeple" say, "this man will lead America back to God."

But very few Americans realize, or want to know, that Ronald Reagan is the mouthpiece for as ruthless a gang of pirates, as any that ever joined with Laffitte, Morgan, Captain Kidd or Gasparilla. They have looted, raped, and murdered innocent people in recent years with the abandon of the old time buccaneers.

The global depredations of this Twentieth Century gang of buccaneers have been successful, because the Christian world has refused to recognize them for what they are and they are the more deadly, because they have the full protection of the media, which is supposed to bring the facts to the attention of our people. This has allowed these international bandits to hide behind a mask of anonymity and renders them immune to retribution.

They first emerged from the mists of antiquity, following a chart for world conquest that has given them the navies of the world to serve as their corsair fleets and the armies of their victims to carry out their operations, disguised as revolutions. The seizure of nation after nation in bloody revolution, has been written off as the uprising of oppressed people. But the loot has always gone into the same coffers and the oppressed people are more oppressed than ever before. The coffers which have been filled to overflowing are those of the Rothschilds, the Rockefellers, the Schiffs, the Warburgs, the Baruchs, the Morgans, the Kuhn-Loebs and others. They are stashed away in that International city the Bible describes as BABYLON THE GREAT, MOTHER OF HARLOTS.

Thrones have been toppled as these bandits swept over land and sea. Kings, queens, emperors, premiers and presidents have been forced into doing their will.

"Permit me to issue and control the money of a nation," wily old Jew Mayer Anslem Rothschild once said, "and I care not who makes her laws."

"We the Jews," declared Theodore Hertzl, the father of modern Zionism, "are a people - one people. When we sink we become the revolutionary proletariat, when we rise, there rises with us our terrible power of the purse."

Jesus said of these same people: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him ..." (John 8:44).

The Apostle Paul wrote to the Christians in Thessalonica about the Jews "... who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men," (1 Thessalonians 2:15).

These incorrigible aliens of the "synagogue of Satan," (Revelations 2:9) were old at their craft of banditry when the remnants of Judah came under their control during the Babylonian captivity. These were the "rotten figs" Jeremiah spoke of in (24:2, 8) "evil figs," which would become "a reproach, and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all the places whither I (God) shall drive them ..." This promise certainly has come true!

But let the Hollywood Jew, Ben Hecht, the overrated Hollywood novelist and playwright, tell us about it in his own words. This comes from his autobiography A CHILD OF THE CENTURY. He says: "it was not too bright a ghost, and for many years, when I sought to put an identity to it, it wagged foolishly at a hundred spoors. But one day... I pinned it down and proved its name to my satisfaction at least."

Here Hecht goes on to elaborate on how this tribal ghost had sailed with the fleets of the raiders and had been present at the sacking of a hundred cities. Suddenly he realized who this swashbuckling ghost was, he said: "It was a Jew! Who else but a stateless Jew, first cartographer, first wanderer of the seas belonged more in the great company - an outcast soldier under an outcast flag... It stayed with me - to chuckle with glee one day in 1941 at a lunatic project to drive Britain and six Arab satellite countries from the Holy Land. A little to my surprise, I agreed and the old stateless, flag less ghost of a Jew in me rejoiced."

Hecht chuckled with glee, as he thought about the terrorists of the Irgun gang, which spawned an Israeli Prime Minister. He wrote inflammatory broadsides in America's newspapers to cheer on these thugs in their murder of innocent women and children. He gloated that day, when two British sergeants were slowly strangled to death by the Jewish terrorists and their bodies were booby trapped to murder others. He gloated when a Jew bomb killed scores of people at the King David Hotel and oh how he chuckled, that day at Dar Yassin, when Begin's gangsters wiped out a helpless Arab village and threw the bodies of women and children down a well.

In one chapter titled THE UNDERGROUND KICKS IN, he tells how under the personal guidance of the Jewish gangster Mickey Cohen he "addressed a thousand bookies, ex-prize fighters, gamblers, jockeys, touts and all sorts of lawless and semi-lawless characters; and their women folk." The gangster Cohen backed him to the hilt by saying:

"It's for the Jews, ready to knock hell out of all the bums in the world who don't like us." Man after man stood up amid the cheering and doubled their pledge to help the terrorists of the Irgun. Hecht's leering, swashbuckling ghost came into its own, when Hecht's play A FLAG IS BORN, netted over a million dollars which went into the coffers of the terrorists.

Hecht also hated Christians with an unreasoning hatred and one time said: "It was a marvelous thing that Jewish mob did when they crucified Jesus. But leave it up to the mob to mess things up. If I had been doing it, I would have had Him sent to Rome and fed Him to the lions. It would be difficult for Christians to make a Savior out of mincemeat."

That men like Hecht, and other Jews can so brazenly flout Title 18, Section 960 of the U.S. Criminal Code, shows how powerful they have become. This section calls for fines, imprisonment or both, for engaging from the United States in military or naval operations against "the territory or domain of any foreign prince or state or of any colony, district or people with whom the U.S. is at peace." When several white Americans did this recently and were planning to help overthrow a Communist country in Central America, they were apprehended and all given long prison sentences. Only Jews are immune.

At the beginning of this Century, the conspiracy was so advanced that Zionist spokesmen could boast: "Through the press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade: thanks to the Press we have the goal in our hands... We must compel the governments of the goyim to take action in the direction favored by our widely conceived plan, already approaching the desired communication, by which we shall represent as public opinion, secretly promoted by us through the great power of the Press, which with a few exceptions that may be disregarded, is already entirely in our hands. In a word, to sum up our system of keeping the governments of the goyim in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to them by terrorist attempts and to all. If we allow the possibility of a general rising against us, we will respond with the guns of America, or China, or Japan." This threat was made before World War II.

It is a matter of historical record, underscored by Jewish statements and by piles of our own dead, that since 1900 they have used the guns of America, China, Japan, and the British Empire for their own brutal purpose of world conquest. Our people have concurred and have coined such phrases to justify our entry into the war, as this is a "war to end all wars," or this is a war "to make the world safe for democracy." The Psalmist understood these adversaries and their methods, when he said in Psalm 59:7 -"Their feet run to evil and they make haste to shed innocent blood; their thoughts are

thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths. THE WAY OF PEACE THEY KNOW NOT: and there is no justice in their going..." (Emphasis mine.)

It is these Zionist gangsters, as the Jewish press attests over and over again, who fan the flames of Communist Revolution. Today they are using America's tax dollars to aid our enemies in Iran against their neighbors in Iraq.

It was the International High Command of Judaism that created the menacing dragon of Red China, which our tax dollars are now going to support.

Over and over again, our government has welcomed Soviet farm delegations to tour America, to inspect our resources and to view our thinly populated open spaces; This is designed to whet the appetite of the Asiatic aliens who have poured into America at an alarming rate, after the Zionist stooges in Congress lowered the immigration bars.

All this hastens the day, when if events go according to the PROTOCOLS OF ZION (and they have been for eighty years), the most ruthless gang of cutthroats who ever invaded any nation, will sweep down on America and in full view of a cowed world, will reap the richest prize yet.

If all goes according to the PROTOCOLIC PLAN, we believe that God will step in and intervene. But how many of our people must suffer first, before we get right with Him?

God's Scriptural plan calls for a reversal of Jewish plans and a stunning defeat for the world rapists. It will take place when Babylon falls (Revelation 18). Then the false standards that made gold the basic medium of exchange will be utterly destroyed. The Epistle James could not have expressed it better than he did in James 5:1 - "Go too now, ye rich men, howl and weep ("Oy, oy oy") for the miseries which will come upon you. Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. Your gold and silver is cankered and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasures together for the last days, Behold the hire of the laborers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth and the cries of them that reap are entered into the ears of the Lord of Saboth. Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton ... behold, the Judge standeth at the door."

* * * * *

CHAPTER XXXVIII

CONCLUDING REMARKS

What is the answer to this ungodly conspiracy? Hoses 4:6 tells us that "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge." Not lack of education, but lack of knowledge, there is a great deal of difference there.

This means that the message of this book MUST somehow or other get into the hands of our "brainwashed" people, especially White Christians. It must of necessity be spread by those of us who know the truth, who care, and who have the courage to spread it. It will not come through the church system.

Isaiah warns us that our task will not be easy for he says - "...this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the word of the Lord; which say to the seers, see not! and to the prophets 'Prophecy not!', Prophecy not unto us right things (the truth), speak unto us smooth things, prophecy deceits."

This is what is happening in America in politics and the church. Somehow, this trend MUST be overcome.

The Word of our God plainly states that He will conquer in the end. My concern right now is how many of His people will perish before they wake up!

We are the watchmen on the walls and we can delegate our task to no other. God comes to His

Israel people today with this message - "I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live; turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel," (Isaiah 33:11).

This plea of Almighty God, is backed by His promise from 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my people, which are called by my name; will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and will heal their land."

There is the promise - there is the alternative. What will you as an individual do to bring this condition about?

THE END

The Exclusiveness of Israel

By

Lt. Colonel Gordon “Jack” Mohr, A.U.S. (Retired)

Distributed By:
Scriptures For America
122 Mason Lane,
Laramie, Wyoming 82070

REACTIONS to an EXCLUSIVE ISRAEL

Through the New Testament there are many topics and words that originate in the Old Testament. In the Old Testament there are words such as *promises, know, elect, called, chosen, seed* and variations of them which are generally agreed to refer only to the Israel nation. We have to ask if there is adequate reason to suggest a switch which might allow the equivalent Greek words to apply to some multi-racial church in the New Testament.

It can be seen that there is an overwhelming weight of evidence from simple direct statements against the traditional teachings. The traditional teachings do not arise from any weight of simple direct statements. To use words like *deception* and *another Gospel* cannot be done lightly. These are very serious considerations and if there is a weight of evidence, then the popular teachings must have cultish elements. The implications of this conclusion are vast and almost devastating to many Christians and churches. It has bearing on missionary activity as well. But, please note well, it is not said, or suggested, that all the non-Israel nations should not be made subject to the Law of God. Neither has it been said that they are condemned by God. When we come to *God so loved the world* as taught, traditionalists have to immediately get around every reference to the exclusiveness of Israel (in both Testaments), if they want to change the nation of Israel into some multi-racial church, or if they want to say there is both a national Israel and a Church consisting of non-Israelites. This is impossible to do from any pattern of consistent direct statements. We would have to get around it from the foundation of the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets, and this cannot be done.

God has told us that He will do nothing He does not reveal first to his servants the prophets **of Israel**. He will fulfil His Word **to Israel**. Some of what has already been written in this book will cause immediate (and common) reactions among Christians who think they know their Bible. This is why it has been necessary to lay a good foundation from both Testaments and to demonstrate the consistent direction and weight of evidence in that direction.

Now we can have a look at some of these common reactions. Only brief comments are made on these reactions, because they are all expanded at various places elsewhere in this book.

REACTION ONE [THE MOST COMMON]

“Yes, that is true, but God was speaking to them, and not to us. Now God is speaking to everyone”.

This would be the thought of the majority of church-going people today, and is a thought that is wrongly encouraged. So should we go along with that reaction just because it sounds right? As soon as it is asked, “*When in this church age did God’s speaking change from ‘them’ to ‘us’?*”, there is no answer at all. If this question cannot be answered from Scripture, then it has no basis.

It would be profitable for any who would like to retain this particular thought and reaction, to look at the root word *grapho* which is used in the New Testament 194 times. It is used in the expression *it is written* and refers to the Old Testament Scriptures. It would be profitable too, to look at *written* in a concordance where it will be seen afresh that many times the basis of all doctrine is *it is written*. *It is written* means written in the Old Testament and so these quotes refer to Israel.

If the basis of a belief or doctrine appears to be in the New Testament alone, it must be suspect because it is not written in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets. This is important because there are a number of such ideas which are generally accepted, but which do not have *it is written* as a basis. In fact it might be said that much of what is debated has no foundation at all in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets. Some traditional teachings cannot present a clear pattern of simple direct statements from the Old Testament to support these views. They rely mainly on fabricated “types”, “shadows” and analogies. Man’s tradition therefore is not established *in the mouth of two or three witnesses* as is required by Scripture. Israel cannot be changed to mean non-Israel just by making such a statement without the right foundation.

If a New Testament book, written in the ‘Christian age’, [for example, James’ Epistle to the Twelve Tribes] was written and addressed to Israelites, then either the writer was wrong or there would need to have been something that happened since Pentecost in order for men to be able to say, *God is now speaking to everyone* [meaning every race].

REACTION TWO

“Yes, but Israel has now become the church, so all these things belong to the church”.

This says that “Israel” and “The Church” no longer have any connection and that Israel has vanished. The church is supposed to consist of non-Israelites, the so-called “Gentiles”. However, the Hebrew word *goi*, upon which the “gentiles” thought is based, is also used of Israel. So *goi* does not always equate with so-called non-Israel “gentiles”. The whole subject is simplified when we accept what we find when we build upon the right foundation and have the Cornerstone.

Eph 2:20 *And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and the prophets, ...*

The Cornerstone, the prophets and the apostles all agree. Since “apostles” is put before “prophets”, this Scripture is used to say that New Testament apostles have new prophecy and doctrine that was not contained or forecast within the Old Testament. Just to say something like that does not make it fact. In the books of Galatians and Romans in particular, modern teaching says that the Apostle Paul has made a turn around from what is recorded in Acts where he tells King Agrippa that he spoke nothing other than what was said in the law and the prophets! In Romans and Galatians he is now supposed to be writing to certain so-called Gentiles who are supposed to be non-Israelites. The internal statements show that each letter in the New Testament is written only to Israelites. This is discussed in more detail in a chapter titled *That Unfortunate Word “Gentile”*.

Let us look again at the Apostle Paul’s famous speech in Acts 13 which was made long after Jesus’ death and resurrection. Here, right in the New Testament age, Israel is still a genetic term. There is still no sign of “The Church” as this is commonly perceived. Consider all the following highlighted words from Acts 13:17-42:

v17 *The God of **this people of Israel** chose our fathers, ...*
v23 *Of **this man’s seed** hath God, according to his promise, raised **unto Israel** a Saviour, Jesus.*
v24 *... the baptism of repentance to **all the people of Israel**.*
v26 *Men and brethren, children of the **stock of Abraham**, ...*
v32,3 *... how that the promise which was made **unto the fathers**, God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, ...*
v39 *And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.*

In the last verse we see the first “all” that people most like to generalise to include everyone on Earth. But the “ye”, and the context, nails it down to Israel alone as the ones to whom the Law of Moses was given. All the highlighted words in these verses give a very specific definition of who is being addressed in the New Testament; it is always to a genetic Israel! We can no longer say that these children of the fathers, (Abraham, Isaac and Jacob), come from other stock. These are the people who had been under the Law of Moses! In the above passage, Paul was addressing those whom he described as **MEN OF ISRAEL**, who feared God. The only way we could say that “The Church” has replaced Israel is to prove that the New Testament Church comes from within Israel via the mechanism of the New Testament; this is discussed later in this book.

REACTION THREE

“The Gentiles are now adopted into Israel, so the promises made to Israel are now made to everyone who believes in Jesus”.

A short answer to this reaction is not possible because there are so many aspects to cover. These are covered as individual sections on “gentiles”, “the church”, “strangers” and “adoption”, and the promises made to Abraham and his seed.

REACTION FOUR

“The seed of Abraham has now become the seed of Jesus ... it is now a spiritual Seed”.

The promises were made to Abraham’s seed, but not to Jesus, who came to fulfil them. The promises were made to Abraham and his seed, which is named in Isaac [Gen 21:12]. The promises were therefore given to the Israel people as a whole. Now, as Jesus was born into Israel, He is regarded as the seed of Abraham and of David [Matr 1:1]. But

the promises were not specifically given to Jesus as the 'one seed' of Galatians 3:16. And, of course, Jesus had no 'seed'. If Jesus was that one seed, then everyone between Abraham and Jesus would be disinherited, including Isaac and Jacob. Israel then, could not have existed as the seed of Abraham through Isaac and Jacob, if Jesus were that seed. A more accurate translation of Gal 3:16 reads:

And to Abraham and the seed of him the promises were spoken. He says not, 'And to the seed of thee' as of many, but as of one. And to the seed of thee which is anointed.

Note: "seed" is used here and elsewhere as a collective noun.

REACTION FIVE

"It is said that the middle wall of partition between Jew and Gentile has been broken down so that all are now one in Jesus."

Here we have another hinge-point of much of what is taught in the evangelical churches today. But, in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets, the partition is found to be between The House of Israel and The House of Judah. It is not between Israelites and non-Israelites [see Isaiah 11:13 *Ephraim shall not vex Judah any more*]. In all of the New Testament Scriptures quoted above where the exclusiveness of Israel was shown, all the people addressed by Paul, the Apostle to the Gentiles, are clearly shown to be Israelites. All the books of the Bible provide the same evidence. It will be shown that the House of Israel had been "scattered" among the nations and that any pattern showing a gathering or the joining together of Israel with non-Israel races cannot be found in prophecy.

REACTION SIX

"The Jews are God's natural children, but the members of the Church are God's spiritual children".

Two sets of parallel promises cannot be found in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets. Neither are the promises made to Abraham's seed directed specifically to Jesus. The promises made to the fathers are always presented as being fulfilled in *us their children*. Israelites are the children of the promise. There is only one promise in this respect. There is not a second similar promise found for non-Israel races.

NOTE: The "children" still have to be redeemed individually from the curse of the broken Law. They are born at physical birth as heirs of salvation. This sixth reaction results from attempting to get around the problem of a national and racial Israel and retain tradition at the same time. The word *Jew* has to be made to equate with Israel and the word *Gentile* has to be made to equate with non-Israel. This is not the world of reality! Yet it has been drummed into most Christians, conditioning all their thinking, teaching and writing, on almost every subject.

REACTION SEVEN

"That seems to be true, but no one knows who is an Israelite today."

May we quote 2 Timothy 2:19? *Never-the-less the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, the Lord knoweth them that are his. There is a holy [separate] people which are stone, elect and precious, above all other people which have now obtained mercy. They are brethren from the womb and are anointed [christos]. They are born from above (that is, begotten from above). The Bible does give marks of identification that are clear and unmistakable, but this identity factor is outside the scope of this book.*

REACTION EIGHT

"This is all very well, but now everything is spiritualised."

It is unfortunate for such a belief that the Twelve Tribes of Israel keep appearing in the New Testament. In this present New Testament age they are not spiritualised away! To react this way is to say that Jesus and Paul are wrong. Paul said *unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come* - Acts 26:7. How can twelve individual tribes be spiritualised?

REACTION NINE

“The law has been fulfilled, therefore nothing in the law applies any more.”

Jesus says in Matthew 5:17,18:

Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

The Law has different aspects. In Romans 13:8-10 we have a discourse about fulfilling the Law which concludes with, *therefore love is the fulfilling of the Law*. This Scripture is sometimes quoted as proof that everything relating to the Law is finished, but verse 8 is about people, as individuals, fulfilling the Law by their actions. It is not about God fulfilling His covenants and promises. This is confirmed in Matthew 7:12 where Jesus is saying, *therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, do YE also unto them, for this is the Law and the Prophets*. Jesus has fulfilled what is written in the Law concerning Himself [Luke 24:44]. His sacrifice has fulfilled that part of the Law concerning sacrifices.

Possibly the short answer to the rest of the matter of fulfilling the Law is that heaven and earth has not yet passed away. When they are passed away, all will have been fulfilled. What has been written in the Law, The Psalms and The Prophets will come to pass. The promises to the seed of Abraham still stand and will yet come to pass!

REACTION TEN

“Everyone is now the same because all are one in Christ Jesus.”

This epitomises the traditional teachings.

Gal 3:7 Know ye therefore that they which be of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.

Gal 3:26 For ye are all children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

It sounds right at first glance, particularly when the pronouns are ignored. The *ye* are the people being addressed. That is why it is necessary to establish that the so-called Gentiles in the Epistles were Israelites. A later chapter is devoted to this subject. There is no pattern through The Law, The Psalms and The Prophets to support tradition. It is not there, so something must be wrong with the traditional teaching.

REACTION ELEVEN

“It makes no difference now because all nations are blessed in Abraham. All is now of Grace.”

Some teachers actually do say this, believe it or not. Now, if this were true, it means that the Old Testament is invalid. It is like the Roman Catholic idea of saying that the Church is the authority rather than the Bible and yet quoting the Bible wrongly about Peter and the rock to support their view.

But to whom is God gracious if all is of grace? Is it every one of every race on Earth?

Exodus 33:19 ... and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

Rom 9:15-18 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, ... so then, it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy ... therefore hath he mercy upon whom he will have mercy, and whom he will be hardeneth.

This question of the Grace of God is a subject in itself; but the over-riding principle is the Sovereignty of God. It is *whom He will*. To say glibly, *all is of grace* is to include everyone and to make a mockery of the Sovereignty of God. If redemption is for every man of every race, then the whole choice is man's choice and this is *another gospel* [2 Cor 11:6 and Gal 1:6].

In the New Testament, “grace” refers to *the Divine influence upon the heart*. We can find no reference to *God writing the Law on their hearts* other than to Israel, nor can we find a word of prophecy about a new heart being given to any other than Israel.

ARE THERE two or THREE WITNESSES for "EXCLUSIVE ISRAEL"?

2 Cor 13:1 *In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.*

First witness:

1. The Old Testament is contained in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets.
2. The New Testament is contained in the Gospels, the Epistles and Revelations.

Second witness:

1. The Old Testament speaks redemption being for Israel ALONE.
2. The New Testament speaks of redemption being for Israel ALONE.

Third witness:

1. The Old Testament was made with Israel ALONE [Psalm 147:19,20 etc].
2. The New Testament is made with Israel ALONE [Hebrews 8:8].

Let us go on to look further into these issues and to meet the objections and the things that might appear to be at variance.

We will look at a chapter devoted to *the world* as found in *Go into all the world*, and follow this with a chapter on specific stumbling blocks placed in the way to comprehending the whole Bible witnesses concerning the exclusiveness of Israel.

CHAPTER 5: STUMBLING BLOCKS TO AN EXCLUSIVE ISRAEL

Earlier we looked at the general reactions which immediately spring to mind when the consistent pattern of Scripture about *The Exclusiveness Of Israel* is introduced to people. It is time now to look at the stumbling blocks that modern teaching put in our way. It is appreciated that people's objections and concerns are very genuine and that such people are sincere. It is also recognised that it is difficult for people to "unlearn" what they have been taught for years. It is necessary to look at a selection of stumbling blocks which would represent most of those that are raised, so that they will not be hindering progress through the main part of this book.

1. IT IS CONTRARY TO THE NATURE of God

This is a sincere feeling that many have, but it has its origin in an unbalanced view of the character of God. Where there is continual emphasis on the Love of God and almost total neglect of the Righteous Judgements of God, this is understandable. The wrong teaching about "all" and "every", together with the absence of teaching about the sovereignty of God, are the root cause of this feeling. In His nature, God is unchanging. That God should create vessels for different purposes is not readily acceptable to many people, but it is the clear teaching of Scripture. For example:

1. It is God who put the perpetual enmity between the *seed of the serpent* and the *seed of the woman* [Gen 3:15].
2. It was The Lord who put a mark upon Cain and his offspring [Gen 4:15].
3. It was God who saved Noah and his family because Noah was *perfect in his generations* [Gen 6:9].
4. God gave different destinies for Noah's sons Ham, Shem and Japheth.
5. God even placed different "last days" destinies on each of the 12 Twelve tribes of Israel [Gen 49 and Deut 33].
6. We find scriptural discrimination between "men" as *enowish* or *adam*, etc.
7. We find words for "men" that do not apply to women in both Hebrew and Greek (*iysh* and *aner*).
8. *Jacob have I loved and Esau have I hated* [Malachi 1:2,3 and Rom 9:13].
9. God chose Israel and said they should not be *reckoned among the nations* [Num 23:9] and *the God of this people Israel chose our fathers* [Acts 13:17].
10. *And she shall bring forth a Son, and thou shalt call His name Jesus, for he shall save His people from their sins* [Matt 1:21]. They were and are God's people before they are saved.

2. "OF EVERY KINDRED, TONGUE, PEOPLE AND Nation".

Rev 5:9,10 ... for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation, and hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on earth.

Rev 7:9 I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne ...

NOTE: Attention is drawn to *out of* in the first verse and *of* in the second verse. Both are the same Greek preposition *ek* with the literal meaning showing it is not all the nations, peoples etc but a people taken out of them and not of them.

These two passages appear to stand out against what has been written so far. It looks conclusive as a statement to say that before the Throne of God will stand people from every race on earth. This appearance is used as a basis for the teaching about universal racial or national salvation. Because this does not fit with any foundation in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets, these verses require closer examination. Firstly, we must look at what this verse is fulfilling. We must ask if there is any stream of prophecy confirming the popular multi-racial view. If there is none, we must go back to the original prophecies.

Exodus 19:5,6 ... ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine, and ye shall be unto Me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. ...

NOTE: In the Hebrew *all people* is plural with the article giving the meaning *all the peoples*.

These verses are addressed only to Israel, as are a multitude of other Old Testament prophecies.

This is also confirmed in the New Testament by the Apostle Peter regarding the same singular, peculiar people.

1 Peter 2:9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people.

Although there is reference to every tribe, tongue, people and nation, these are all national, not racial, terms. It must be remembered that Israel had twelve tribes which became scattered among nations and peoples. Their languages became those spoken by their captors and later those of the nations amongst whom they were dispersed or scattered. This is from whence the people of Israel were regathered. They were from among every tribe, tongue, people and nation, as was prophesied. It is repeated again that there is no prophecy about all races being in the Kingdom of Heaven or of any race being redeemed other than Israel. Others had no broken Law-covenant that required redemption. But Israel is redeemed *out of* [not *off*] every kindred, tongue and nation and people.

Quoting R.K. Phillips in *Incontrovertible Facts Of The Bible*, we find:

This 'Holy Nation' was to be the next step in the re-establishment of the Sovereignty of the Kingdom of God on the Earth. This Sovereignty of God denotes a sphere of God's rule and requires that:

1. It has a territory;
2. It has a people;
3. It has laws;

4. It has a King;
5. It has an economy;
6. It has an administration

All these things God was now about to give to the Children of Israel and at Sinai the people accepted God as their King, thus making them a holy nation. God has never rejected that Sovereignty over that throne or that nation.

If every race was included then this would all be meaningless. A number of commentaries refer to the redemption as that of the people who had once been redeemed from Egypt. The Exodus is the first place where there is mention of redemption [Exodus 15:13]. The redemption in Scripture is always that of Israel, and of Israel only. The issue of the redemption of Israel is stated before the Covenant of the Law.

Bullinger's lexicon comments:

But now the People had been scattered among every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation and therefore they must be redeemed from out of these the second time, like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up, out of the land of Egypt.

Isaiah 11:11 *And it shall come to pass in that day that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people from Assyria, ... and from the islands of the sea.*

The regathering is always of *His People* and not of other races. Contrary prophecy does not exist!

The scene of Rev 5:9 is in heaven as it is in Rev 7:9. Here there is a great multitude *out of* all nations, and kindreds, and peoples, and tongues. It does not say of all races; the word *genos* (races) is not used in this passage.

It may not be appreciated that Israel is spoken of as the *families of Israel*, the Tribes becoming nations.

Jer 31:1 *At the same time, saith the Lord, I will be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people.*

3. "ALL THE ENDS OF THE Earth"

Isaiah 45:22 *Look unto me and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth.*

The word translated as the earth is the Hebrew word *erets* which is mostly translated as "country" or "earth" in the sense of a localised area or that earth belonging to a people [for example, the land, or earth, of Israel]. In context, this whole chapter is about Israel and no other. It certainly is not used in the generalised sense as the universalists who try to prove the expression *the ends of the earth* means every race or place on Earth.

4. THE EXODUS

When Israel made the Exodus from Egypt, it is evident that some Egyptians, or some of mixed blood, came out with the Israelites. The claim has been made that these saw the miracles that God had done in the Land of Egypt, and so they joined themselves to Israel. These are then said to be a type of *non-Israelite Gentiles joining the church*. This mixed multitude was continually a problem within Israel. It should be remembered that these were not permitted to assemble with Israel, before God, because they were not Israelites. There are two expressions translated, *The congregation of the Lord*, namely the *edab* of Israel and the *cabal* of Israel, and this difference is important because they separate the mixed multitude travelling through the wilderness from the Israelites themselves.

5. "EVERYONE THAT Thirsteth"

Isaiah 55:1 *Ho, everyone that thirsteth, come ye to the waters ...*

The context shows this is addressed to Israel alone. The sure mercies of David [v3] indicate the people of whom He is commander. The everyone [*kole*] of this verse is touched upon at the end of the previous chapter. Concordances do not convey the meaning of this word, but there is a parallel where the Greek equivalent is considered in the next objection.

6. CORNELIUS

This man is used by many as an example of a so-called "Gentile" non-Israelite being saved. The place of birth, or citizenship tells us nothing about race. But this man's race can be determined by Scripture, even if he is not described as a "Jew" [or "Judean"]. In the AV of Acts 10:28, Cornelius is described as being of *another nation* but, the Greek text uses the word *alophulos* which is a compound of *allos* [another of the same kind], and *phulos* [a kindred tribe (*phule*)].

Cornelius was a devout man, we are told, and he feared [the] God, therefore he was one who could believe. According to Vine, *devout* means *careful as to the presence and claims of God*. So Cornelius knew the Old Testament claims of God upon Israel. We do not find *devout* being used of people other than Israelites. Also, he feared "God" [Acts 10:2] and he prayed to [the]God and was heard by [the]God. "God" here is *ho theos*, the term used to denote the one true God. So, Cornelius was not a Roman polytheist! He was an Israelite!

7. PETER'S SHEET VISION

Universalists use the account of Peter's sheet vision to suggest that the unclean animals in the sheet represent peoples of all races, but the rest of the chapter shows otherwise. That they are called Gentiles by translators in verse 45 only confirms that the wrong meaning is put on this word *Gentile*. Historically, the House of Israel, which was scattered among the nations, was considered unclean and common by those practising the Jewish (Edomite, Tradition of the Elders) religion. In saying that it was unlawful, Peter knew that what he was doing was contrary to the Tradition of the Elders in Judea. As will be shown later, Peter was being shown that the ten Tribes of The House of Israel would be cleansed under the New Testament. The animals in the sheet represented the unclean and uncircumcised members of the House of Israel.

This vision in Acts 10 is also used to promote the idea that the prohibition against eating certain unclean meats is no longer valid. The symbol is taken literally! When Peter declares what God has shown him, God does not tell him that he should eat unclean meats, but that, *God has showed me that I should not call any man common or unclean*. The word *another* in *another nation* [v28] has already been covered in [6] above to show that this refers to people of the same kind. "Nation" here is *phulos* and not *ethnos* or *demos* which are often translated as "nation" and "people". The distinction is noted by Vine under "nation" and refers to *allos* (another), and *phulon* (a tribe).

Acts 10:36 The Word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching (proclaiming) peace by Jesus Christ

This follows on to say that a start was made in the Holy Land and continued to the uncircumcised Grecians of the House of Israel [Acts 11:20]. This fulfilled the Word as being sent to all Israel, both circumcised and uncircumcised. In verse 35 we have *every nation* which, as the next verse explains, are the nations of Israel [the former tribes of Israel which were dispersed among all the other nations]. This confirms what the Old Testament says about the Law and God's word being given only to Israel. Israel was scattered among "every nation" [v35], and the Word [*logos*] was sent to Israel specifically, according to this verse. The Word of God was sent to Cornelius, as an Israelite. The *in every nation* of verse 35 is commonly and incorrectly given the general meaning of *every* as being every race, as explained in the previous chapter. Cornelius was one of those who feared and believed God. He had that spiritual capacity within him from his conception. These men had the capacity to believe God and so could accept the 'good news' and be reinstated as God's people. "All men" is thus all the men of dispersed Israel and all the men of the Judean nation who were of Israel.

Acts 10:43 To Him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

The prophets did not witness or prophesy of redemption and remission of sins for all races. Evidently it is thought that they should have, according to the common popular doctrine. The prophets were giving witness about Jesus and Israel [v43].

8. THE ETHIOPIAN EUNUCH

Here we have a man who went to Jerusalem to worship, and was returning and reading the Scriptures in his chariot. It impossible for a pagan to be returning from an Israelite feast, let alone reading the Scriptures. Although he was *of Ethiopia*, this says nothing about his race or genes; it only tells us where he was living. If he had been a black man, he would not have been allowed near the temple as he would have been an alien. The Jews would have killed such a person immediately. We can see this when the Apostle Paul tried to take one who was suspected of not being an Israelite into the temple [Acts 8:21]. Would Phillip be sent to one who was not called by God and to one who "could not" receive the Word? The weight of this passage says the Ethiopian was an Israelite, even if his residence was in Ethiopia.

9. THE WIDOW OF SAREPTA

Again, there is nothing conclusive to say the widow was not an Israelite in this passage [Luke 4:24-28]. The principle is no different to that given in Matthew 13:57 where Jesus did few mighty works in His home town. There are however two points that should be noted:

1. The widow woman obviously knew that Elijah was a man of God, and she knew about sin and therefore the Law which was given only to Israel [1 Kings 17:18].
2. Elijah was a prophet of Israel sent to Israel and he said to the woman, *Thus saith the Lord God OF ISRAEL*.

10. "GO INTO THE HIGHWAYS"

Matt 22:9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

Again, the standard universalist doctrine teaches this Scripture wrongly in an endeavour to say everyone of every race is included in this call. There is a lot more in these verses than meets the eye. The servants were told to go to the cross-roads [*diex*] but instead they went to the ways [*bodas*]. Both words are translated as *cross-roads* in the KJV. At the cross-roads there is a separation place, but on the ways, or the path between two places there is no separation place. The consequence of going to the wrong place to invite people to the wedding was to bring in people who

were an un-separated mixture of two kinds. In verse 11 there is *a man not having on a wedding garment*. This suggests that one group does not have on the wedding garments and the consequence is that the evil or the bad guests are to be cast into outer darkness.

Where do the churches go today to preach? Do they go to the *bodas* or to the *diex*? Should we be going to the lost sheep of the House of Israel as Jesus commanded His disciples? Should it not be to Israel to whom the New Testament is made? The New Testament still pertains to those who had the Old Testament and direct statements to the contrary cannot be found in Scripture. [Please read Jeremiah 31:31-34 to review the limitation given].

II. "EVERYONE THAT ASKS RECEIVES"

Luke 11:10 For everyone that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

In the New Testament there are many like Scriptures that use the words *all* and *everyone, whosoever* etc. In the Greek the situation is similar to that already pointed out to be the case in the Hebrew. We could take the meanings of these words as either:

- [a] All of everything or
- [b] All of that part being spoken about.

We are not at liberty to choose which meaning suits us to prove a doctrinal position, but this is what most do. Usually it is done in ignorance or without thought because of the traditional teachings. We cannot mis-apply these words to suit ourselves. We can read the Scriptures from the viewpoint of generalisation or from differentiation, but both cannot be right at the same time. It is always necessary to take note to whom any passage is addressed. This defines the context of the passage. In this passage Jesus isolates those He is addressing. He says twice, *I say unto you* and uses the pronoun *ye*. He was talking to his disciples as Israelites.

We find that many of the stumbling blocks are based upon mis-understanding of *all, all men whosoever, every, everyone* and such words. Lexicons give much space in covering these words. In his coverage of "all" [Greek: *pas*] which is often translated in these various ways. Vine's Expository Dictionary says:

Before proper names of countries, cities and nations, and before collective terms like Israel, it signifies either all or the whole, for example, Matt 2:3, Acts 2:36. Used with the article, it means the whole of one object. In the plural it signifies the totality of the persons or things referred to.

This totality only refers to that part which is the subject of the context. Thus all men [of Israel] cannot mean all of every race in the world.

Thayer confirms this [under ref 3956]:

The words "world" and "all" are used in some seven or eight senses in Scripture, and it is very rarely the "all" means all persons, taken individually. The words are generally used to signify that Christ has redeemed some of all sorts -- some Jews, some Gentiles, some rich, some poor, and has not restricted His redemption to either Jew or Gentile ...

Thayer quoted the last sentence from one of Spurgeons's lectures and this book shows that view to be incorrect. However, the important point to note is that the "all" is recognised as not being a universal "all". Its precise restriction is the purpose of this book. From a note from Josephus [Wars 2:19.1] we read:

Here we have an eminent example of that Jewish language, which Dr. Wall truly observes, we several times find used in the sacred writings; I mean where the words "all" or "whole multitude", etc., are used for much the greatest part only, but not so as to include every person, without exception; ...

In considering all similar objections listed, this must be taken into account.

12. "WHOSOEVER SHALL CONFESS ME"

Luke 12:8 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God.

The "you" Jesus is addressing is not the multitudes, but the disciples only. The word "men" is one of many words translated as "men". There are differing kinds of "men" and different words for "men," in the original languages. Men may have differing origins and be of differing seeds and plantings. To deny this is to deny Jesus' words. To deny and to teach differently is to deny *Me before men*. These things are not being taught today because they do not fit in with the "all" of the *all the world* universal doctrine.

13. THE WOMAN OF SAMARIA

This passage in John 4:12 is easily satisfied in the words, *Art thou greater than OUR FATHER JACOB who gave us this well*. She was a descendant of Jacob and thus was an Israelite. How anyone can use her place of residence to say she was a non-Israelite is hard to comprehend. Samaria contained a mixture of races. In Acts 8:14 we can see that certain of the Samaritans *received the Word of God*. In the first verse we find evidence of the scattering abroad to Samaria. Philip proclaimed the Word in Samaria as did Peter and John. Their proclamation was concerned with the Kingdom of God.

14. PENTECOST

Acts 2:21 And it shall come to pass that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

Here we have another *whosoever* and so we must determine to whom the *whosoever* relates. This whole chapter is exclusive to the people to whom the prophet Joel made his prophecy. This was made to Israel so how can any say it was made to others? If every prophecy is made to everyone then we have a grey mass and everything is likewise an

obscure grey. Nothing is ever clear! What would be the point of prophets giving different messages to different people if all people were the same?

The *whosoever* relates only to those to whom it is spoken. Peter makes this very clear in verse 36 *Let ALL THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL know that God ...* Who was he addressing? The *whosoever* and “all” is exclusive to that group. The *whosoever* and the *all flesh* does not allude to anyone other than genetic Israelites.

At Pentecost some scattered Israelites came to Jerusalem from different countries. This does not say that they were from different races. Would they have come to the feast if they had been pagans or if they were following other cultural beliefs? Such would not even be permitted to enter the temple [Acts 21:28]. Yet this is said to be so to try to prove the generalisation that people of all races came to the feast. The bulk of the House of Israel had become scattered among other nations and the majority of these were to be reached later. The gospel was to be proclaimed *which began from Galilee* [Acts 10:37] *and was published through all Judea*. Jesus sent His disciples away to the *lost sheep of the House of Israel* and it is not unreasonable to suggest that some among those sought out attended the Feast of Pentecost. We read about Jews [Judeans] “dwelling” (*katoikeo*) in Jerusalem [Acts 2:5] and of others “dwelling” in other countries [Acts 2:9] attending Pentecost. To infer that nationality and race are always the same thing is far from honest! And, of course, the notion about the “Church” being a “Gentile” Church of non-Israelites following Pentecost is nonsense simply because there were Jews there.

15. ALL MEN JUSTIFIED BY THE FREE GIFT

Romans 5:18 *Therefore as by the offence of one, judgement came upon all men to condemnation, even so by the righteousness of one, the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life.*

Our prime consideration in this verse is the latter part because we are establishing the identity of these *all men*. In all this book of Romans, the subject people are of the seed of Abraham *according to the flesh* [Rom 4:1] and so this book is not written to any others than Israelites. The subject people are indicated as *we* in this chapter and these people are identified as being Israelites. If there is any hesitation in acceptance of this statement, you should go back and re-read the sections on the exclusive nature of Israel in the book of Romans. In Romans 4:16 we read *that the promise might be sure to all The Seed*. It is not to all seeds on earth, but to that particular seed or *sperma* being addressed.

A similar situation occurs in Romans 7:6 *That we being delivered from the Law*. The pronoun *we* only refers to those to whom the Law had been given and we have given proof that the Law was given to Israel only. Because of this, the *all men* in this verse applies only to the seed of Abraham through Isaac and to nobody else.

16. “WHO WILL HAVE ALL MEN TO BE SAVED ...”

1 Tim 2:4 *Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.*

The notes on “all” and “every” in the last chapter, and within this chapter, apply here. That it does not mean a blanket *every person on earth* is obvious from the fact that all men are not saved. In the following verses there are the words *who gave Himself a ransom for all ...* and these words show that the *all* concerns only those who needed to be ransomed, that is, *those who were under the Law* which is exclusively to Israel.

17. “SALVATION TO ALL MEN”

Titus 2:11 *For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men.*

The *all men* in this passage is the same as that in the passage above. It is again limited by those to whom it is addressed, namely God’s elect [Titus 1:1], and in Titus 2:14 we can see that this again limits the scope of *all men* to those who were given the law ... *who gave himself for US, that he might redeem US from all iniquity ...*

18. “BUT THAT ALL SHOULD COME TO REPENTANCE ...”

2 Peter 3:9 *... But is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any [that is, any of us] should perish, but that all should come to repentance.*

Here we do not have the word “men” mentioned, but in its place we have the indefinite pronoun *tis* which denotes *some or any person or object ... any man ... whomsoever, or certain men* etc ... see Strong G5100. *Certain men* are not *all men* in general.

Thayer [5100] *It indicates that the thing with which it is connected belongs to a certain class, or resembles it.*

In this book Peter is writing to the one Holy Nation. He is writing to the *strangers* of his own blood. Peter again refers to *Our Fathers* indicating that the people to whom it was written were the children of the Fathers, and so the “any” is racially exclusive. All men on Earth do not have “The Fathers” Abraham, Isaac and Jacob as their progenitors. In this passage Peter is pointing out that God is long-suffering to “US-ward” and not to “THEM-ward”. Peter is writing to *an Holy Nation*. He is not writing to “The Church” as a multi-racial group.

19. THE KINGDOM NOW INCLUDES EVERYONE

Jesus spoke of *The Kingdom*. The disciples were told to go and proclaim *The Kingdom* and that the time *was at hand*. After His resurrection Jesus spoke to the Apostles about this Kingdom.

Acts 1:3 *... being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the Kingdom of God.*

This appears to be the prime message of Jesus and He taught it right up to His ascension. But who is willing to teach this today? We hear much about the gospel of universal salvation, but this is not what Jesus taught. Try to find the gospel of universal salvation in the Law, the Psalms, and the Prophets. Then try to find it in the New Testament as the fulfilment of the Old Testament. “The Church” might seem to be an answer, but the fulfilment

still has to be *in us their children* [Acts 13:32,33]. If this is so, then *The Church* still has to be racial; the members still have to be the children of *The Fathers*.

The disciples asked Jesus before His ascension, *Lord, wilt thou at this time restore the Kingdom TO ISRAEL?* [Acts 1:6]. Look again at this. To whom is the Kingdom to be restored? Is there ever a suggestion that any but genetic Israel will be included in that Kingdom? The meaning of *Israel* includes *ruling with God*. If Israel was made up from all the nations, then who are the other nations over which Israel is to rule with God? Jesus used the word 'salvation' only twice, but 78% of the gospels are about the Kingdom.

Consider these expressions:

- The KING Is the King of ISRAEL.
- The REDEEMER Is the Redeemer of ISRAEL.
- The HOLY ONE Is the Holy One of ISRAEL.
- The FATHER Is the Father of ISRAEL ["My Son"].

Look in vain for these titles to apply to other than Israel.

20. THE LORD'S PRAYER

When we pray as Jesus taught, *OUR Father which art in heaven, hallowed be Thy Name, THY KINGDOM come*, what are we saying?

- Is the pronoun *our* referring to all races or to Israel?
- Is God ever called the Father of races other than Israel?
- Is *Thy Kingdom* ever other than the Kingdom over which the King of Israel will reign?

A close examination will indicate that the particular "Father" referred to is *Our Father, the One in The Heavens*. It is not "their" father.

21. THE ISRAEL OF GOD [Gal 6:16]

It is common to hear that *The Israel of God* means *The Church*. This statement is used as a basis for sermons about universal salvation. It is so easy to make a wrong statement and then use that statement as a foundation. But being based on a wrong foundation, this doctrine cannot stand. The Israel of God means the Israel of the Supreme Divinity. It says nothing about God being the God of all the races. This book of Galatians is written to *them that were under the Law*, that is to Israel. There will be those who say that there is now a spiritual Israel as well as a natural Israel, as a way of promoting universal salvation. So let us look at this.

22. THERE are TWO ISRAELS: ONE NATURAL, ONE SPIRITUAL

To say that there is a natural Israel and a spiritual Israel is the only way out of the dilemma some people have in trying to fit their doctrines and prophecy together. Their dilemma arises from the wrong basic traditional teaching that:

- [a] *The Jews are National Israel*, [or "Natural Israel" or "God's natural people"].
- [b] *The Gentiles are The Church*, [or "Spiritual Israel" or "God's heavenly people"].

In a later chapter we will labour to show that "The Jews" are not Israel and that "Gentiles" may be Israelites. Obviously there are two groups of peoples concerned. There is no denying this. This is why it is so important to determine exactly who the two groups are.

In the Old Testament there is no dispute about this. Israel separated into two Kingdoms which were basically:

- [a] The House of Israel [ten Tribes] ... known as *Ephraim*.
- [b] The House of Judah [two Tribes] ... known as *Judah*.

These two Houses had enmity between them, and according to prophecy, they retain this enmity until unity is restored under the New Testament which the two Houses receive nationally. The timing of the reunion is at the time of the regathering of both Houses of all Israel. Ephraim and Judah are unique identities, through Scripture from the time of the division of Israel into two Kingdoms, until the regathering of Israel as a whole.

Isaiah 11:12,13. ... and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

Here in the Old Testament we find two groups within all Israel which stay two national groups until the time given to once again become one group. They are still the two groups to whom the New Testament was given.

Heb 8:8,9 Behold the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah: not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; ...

There is no record in Scripture of the New Testament being made with any other two groups. This verse says that they are the same race with which God was involved in the Exodus from Egypt. Again we have definition in the words *their fathers*. This gives a racial statement of meaning that cannot be spiritualised. The problem that then arises is, that if the covenant people were to be spiritualised into two different groups, one Israelite and the other non-Israelite, then one of the original two national groups would have to have vanished or the two combined. Despite the fact that this cannot be found in prophecy in the Old Testament, or in the New Testament as fulfilment of prophecy, the belief about Jews and non-Israel Gentiles is still taught as being truth. In order to accommodate all races, another doctrine had to be created and this is actively promoted.

This non-scriptural doctrine pre-supposes that non-Israel races need salvation from a broken law which they were not given to break in the first place. This cannot be found as a doctrine in either Testament.

NOTE: No statement about the final destiny of non-Israel races has been made or suggested in this book. The idea about all races needing redemption comes mainly from the misuse of *all, whosoever* etc in the New Testament. But there is no denial that the non-Israel nations should be made subject to the Law of Christ. Jesus will rule with a rod of iron, and the nations will bring their glory to the New Jerusalem, but we are told that the other nations will be outside that City.

The extra-scriptural doctrine about "Jews and Gentiles" arises from interpretations of the books of Romans and Galatians. But, the racial statements cannot be eliminated from these books, even if it is thought God should have given the covenants to every race on Earth. The expressions, *The House of Israel*, and *The Twelve Tribes* still exist through the New Testament.

In concluding his argument about the so-called "Jews and Gentiles", the Apostle Paul says:

Rom 11:26 *And so all Israel shall be saved; as it is written, There shall come out of Zion the Deliverer, and shall turn away un-godliness from Jacob.*

There is no mention about any but *all Israel* being saved. None other than the seed of Jacob are included in being turned from un-godliness. Other races can never be part of *all Israel* or *Jacob*.

Rom 3:30 *Seeing that it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.*

Those whom God would justify are shown to be:

- [a] The circumcision ... The House of Judah.
- [b] The uncircumcision ... The House of Israel.

The House of Israel had become dispersed among the nations and were known as the un-circumcision. They had become as *strangers and aliens* to the Judeans, but they were still Israelites by race. To the Judeans who had the temple worship, the House of Israel was unclean and was despised.

Rom 4:13 *For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.*

It is still to Abraham's seed that the promises were made. This includes all from Jacob to Jesus who believed God. All Israel was saved by Jesus but it is belief in God that saves the individual person within that seed. The popular doctrine says the seed is only a spiritual seed which can be made up from all races.

Rom 4:16 *... to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; ...*

Paul is not talking about other races. It is always to the one seed of Abraham through Isaac and Jacob. These are the children of promise. Prophetically the New Testament is made only with the two Houses, the House of Israel and the House of Judah. Hebrews 8:8 shows the promise of the New Testament concerns only these two Houses. This is the fulfilment of Jer 31:31. Paul sums up the two parties, and declares:

Rom 9:4 *Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, ...*

All the objections in the world are not going to change what pertains to Israel or to the Word of the Lord. This verse says *Who ARE Israelites*.

23. STRANGERS can become Israelites

It is claimed by many that the word *strangers* indicates other than Israelites. In the Book of Peter we find this Apostle to the circumcision writes to *strangers scattered* as also does James, in the first verse of his book. *The Strangers scattered*, contains the same word that is used in James, who addresses his book to the Twelve Tribes. Please look this up and make sure about this. So these strangers are still of the Twelve Tribes!

If any want to consider this matter further they can find that looking at the word *pilgrim* as used by Peter will help. This is exactly the same word that is translated as *stranger* in 1 Peter 1:1. The words, *pilgrims* and *strangers*, also appear in Hebrews 11:13 which clearly isolates them as being Hebrews [that is, Israel]. A later chapter titled *Pilgrims, Strangers and Israel* examines this in more detail.

This again is the language of the Old Testament where David says:

Psalms 39:12 *... for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.*

My fathers gives immediate racial identity. But, further to this, the Hebrew words used for *stranger* and *sojourner* are:

<i>Ger</i>	meaning a stranger (an unknown person) of ones own blood, tribe, or race.
<i>Toshav</i>	meaning only a pilgrim or a temporary resident, and one who has no rights OR KINSHIP in any way at all with the people of the land in which they have taken temporary residence.

In this Psalm, David is saying that he is a stranger away from his home with God and he has no kinship with any other race around him. Peter make this same distinction.

1 Peter 1:2 *Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father ...*

In Chapter 2 of this book we looked at this word "elect" and the elect nation, whom God is saying that He foreknew in the Old Testament.

Rom 11:2 *God has not cast away his people which he foreknew.*

1 Peter 2:10 goes on to quote from Hosea, (which is a book dealing primarily with the ten-tribed House of Israel).

1 Peter 2:10 *Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.*

In Hosea and Peter, the *not a people* refers to the same people and hence cannot be non-Israelite "Gentiles". Peter would have had trouble in convincing the Judeans that they had become *not a people* at some past time.

24. JESUS IS NOW THE KING

Remember how God said that David would never want for a descendant upon his throne until Jesus came to take this throne?

Jer 33:17 For thus saith the Lord; David shall never want for a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel.

At the time of Jesus, the throne of the Kingdom of Judah and Solomon's line had long gone from Judea. The throne must therefore be manifest somewhere else and within the ten tribes headed by Ephraim. The Epistles are in full accord with the Law, The Psalms and the Prophets. But they are not in accord with tradition!

The people to whom Peter was writing had a King [1 Peter 2:13 and 1 Peter 2:17]. This again confirms that these people were not the Judeans, although they were Israelites. The people addressed had a king they were to honour. Peter tells us who they were racially. The indicators are given in the expressions *an Holy* [that is, set-apart] *nation* and *a peculiar people* as pointed out in the early chapters of this book.

25. "IN THEE SHALL ALL NATIONS BE BLESSED"

AND THE "FAMILIES OF THE EARTH" BEING BLESSED IN ABRAHAM

The major source of error in these *blessing* passages is what we mean by certain words. We have different words translated as *earth* and the *ground, countries* and the *land*, as also occurs with the words translated *nations, families* and *kindreds*. Although an extensive technical Hebrew language exposition is beyond the scope of this book, there are things that need to be pointed out.

Originally Abraham was told to go from his father's house unto an *eretz* that God would show him. If *eretz* here is the whole Earth, then Abraham must have gone to another planet! Abraham was told *all The 'Earth' which thou seest, I will give thee*. He was told to arise and walk through the earth. Did he walk across the whole globe? So we have to ask if this 'earth' is the whole earth or the promised land. It is not all the '*eretz*'s of all the races on earth. Abraham was told to get himself out of his present *earth* and to go to *THE earth*. There are many references which give confirmation of the meaning. *THE earth* does not mean the whole globe, but rather that portion belonging to the particular area or person under consideration.

Contrary to popular presentation, we must note that in Genesis 12:3, the 'them' in *I will bless them* is plural, whereas the 'him' in *I will curse him* is singular. The Hebrew allows for two possible translations of *be blessed*, namely:

may be blessed in, or by, association with thee, and

may bless themselves [as the RV footnote says].

Some awkward questions could be posed here if it was to be taken that *all nations* had the meaning of "every race on earth":

1. If those who curse Abraham are cursed, how could those so cursed be part of *all nations* which were to be blessed?
2. Were the Egyptians blessed or cursed through Israel's presence during their captivity and also in the Exodus?
3. When the Children of Israel went into the Promised Land, they were told to exterminate all the Canaanite nations. Was not that an unusual way of blessing the Canaanites? After all, they were supposed to be part of *all nations*. Likewise Amalek was to be exterminated.
4. In Deut 23:6, God commanded Israel that they should not seek the peace or the prosperity of the Ammonites and the Moabites right up to the end of the age. Ezra 9:12 indicates similar treatment of the non-Israelites in the land. This is hardly a blessing on those nations, is it?
5. When The House of Judah was in captivity in Babylon, is there any evidence of Israel being a blessing to Babylon?
6. When the House of Israel was in captivity in Assyria, did this make the Assyrians blossom?
7. In prophecy why are all the forecasts concerning non-Israel nations always detailing them as being servants to Israel and for them to perish if they refuse this destiny? This is so right up to the end of the age.
8. The promise to Abraham was to "ALL" nations without any exceptions. "All" cannot include those who are cursed and those God says that He hates. Hence "all" means *all the nations of Israel*.

Throughout Scripture, Israel was to *dwell alone and shall not be reckoned among the nations* [Num 23:9]. Prophecy sustains this to the end.

Daniel 7:27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve him.

Isaiah 60:12 For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

Zech 14:16,17 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came up against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacle. And it shall be that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

Israel and Judah were scattered among *all nations*, but are these other nations to be blessed? Jeremiah does not agree.

Jer 30:11 ... though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet I will not make a full end of thee ...

Jeremiah repeats this in Jer 46:28, addressing this to Jacob.

In all these Scriptures we can see the unique place of Israel among the other nations. This continues after Jesus returns and Israel reigns with God over the other nations. Finally there will be no more death. What a blessing! The blessing is either given by this seed, or by the Act of God.

THE PROMISE AND "THY SEED" IN THE NEW TESTAMENT

Acts 3:25 *Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall the kindreds of the earth be blessed.*

Only Israelites are being addressed here! We can find references in Scripture to the families [plural] of Israel. "Kindreds" is *patriai* which all lexicons give as kindreds from one ancestor. The Hebrew *mishpachah* supports 'family' 288 times and it is used of the subdivisions of Israel. The Tribes became national identities but were of one racial group from one ancestor. Israel is still an exclusive race existing as families or nations. It is unto these Jesus was sent.

Acts 3:26 *Unto you first God, having raised up his Son: Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning every one of you from his iniquities.*

In context, *you* still is the Israelites being addressed.

As we said, without continual recourse to the Old Testament origins, it is impossible to rightly interpret passages in the New Testament. Only by going back can we know what *all nations* means and only then find a doctrine that is 100% consistent. Galatians 3:8 can no longer be allowed as an "out" for those preaching universal racial salvation. When we take Scripture as originally written in the Hebrew and Greek, we find that conflicts disappear. We can understand that an exclusive Israel in the Old Testament remains an exclusive Israel in the New Testament. The promises are ever fulfilled *in us their children* and never in others. They are fulfilled in *brethren* of the same *kin*. The blessings of the Patriarchs [as given by Jacob in Genesis 48 and by Moses in Deut 33] for *the last days* still apply separately to each of that same group of peoples, who are being specified. These are the sons of Joseph, Ephraim and Manasseh. In Genesis 49 Jacob gives his prophecy about what will befall each individual Tribe of Israel, in the last days. These are limited, specific and definite. We cannot find prophecy for the application of the blessings given by the patriarchs as being applicable to all other races. This is why *all nations* is commonly taken wrongly today as meaning every race on earth. The statement of Romans 4:11, *a father of all them that believe* is only in the context of Israel.

For the *last days*, Jacob gave his blessings to his children one by one [Genesis 49]. The blessings were to his seed only. They were not to other seeds. The New Testament is still made only with the House of Israel and the House of Judah [Heb 8:8]. The word *children* in Galatians 3:7 [the Children of Abraham] is *huiois* which denotes kinship or physical offspring. [Note: This word is also used of animals, so it cannot refer to spiritual offspring in the way commonly taken!]

How can the Patriarchal blessings apply to all races? If they were all the same, what would be the point of separation? And, if they are for the "last days", why not accept this as a reality, rather than saying that some singular multi-racial church that has nothing to do with these Twelve Tribes is the recipient of these blessings?

As it has been pointed out, translators show what they believe in their translations. For instance, in Galatians 3:8 the words translated *heathen* and *nations* are identical. The translation as *heathen* gives an entirely different connotation to the verse. The nations whom God would justify by belief were not heathen, but were of Israel. The proof of this is that this is the fulfilment of the prophecy made by the Patriarchs. This is confirmed – *by him are ye justified from all things from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses ...* These justified people must have first been under the Law of Moses, so they could only be Israelites. Most of this book of Galatians is written relating Law and Grace to the one people. The whole argument might be summed up by questioning whether or not they were going to remain under the schoolmaster or whether they were going to believe God as Abraham did. What they were to believe was that Jesus had redeemed Israel and that Jesus was the Son of God.

Ultimately, that which is reserved for Israel, namely redemption; salvation, resurrection to eternal life, belongs only to Israel. It is their inheritance from Abraham, according to the promise made by God *to the fathers* of Israel.

CONCLUSION

We can see that the churches today have a major problem in doctrine. This is simply through wrong teaching that has arisen through failure to base doctrine upon the same basis used by Jesus and the Apostles. The basis must ever be the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets.

The Law and the Word of God were given only to Israel among the nations. Because of the misuse of the word *all*, particularly within the New Testament, the presumption is made that the Law of Moses, together with the associated covenant with Israel, was given to every person of every race. In this way, *all have sinned* is taught forgetting the context statement *whatsoever the Law saith, is said to them who are under the Law* [Rom 3:19].

Look at this quotation which is one of many which shows "all" in the reverse situation.

Deut 28:10 And all the people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord, and they shall be afraid of thee.

Here *all the people of the earth* does not include Israel! This same situation exists more often the other way around with *all* being Israelites. There is yet one more important impediment preventing people accepting an exclusive Israel. It is addressed in the next chapter, *That Unfortunate Word "Gentile"*. The unity of the Scriptures is made or broken upon this word *Gentile* and what that word actually means.

The Formula for Survival!

**By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.
Evangelist, Author, Lecturer**

Second Chronicles 15:12-"And they entered into a covenant to seek the Lord God of their fathers, with all their heart and soul."

In Hosea 4:6, we read these sobering words: "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. I also reject thee, seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children." Notice this verse does not say we are "destroyed for lack of education," but from "lack of knowledge." There is a great difference. A former Prime Minister of Britain once said: "Education without God, turns men into clever devils." We seem to have our share of these in the United States.

Too often in this Christian age, we are confronted by leaders in our New Testament churches who say:

"We are living in the Age of Grace; all the old laws were done away with, when Christ died on Calvary; they do not apply to us." This of course, is contrary to Biblical teaching. As a result of this unscriptural attitude, Christians by the millions have been led away into strange doctrines, such as that of the PreTribulation Rapture of the Saints. And as a result of these doctrines, the strength of the church has evaporated to the point where it is often non-existent. This has caused our Christian nation, once the envy of the world, to reach the stage where it can no more honestly be called Christian.

Recently, Dr. Jerry Falwell, leader of the Moral Majority, made a statement to the effect that they were working for a Christian America. He was instantly called on the carpet by the Zionist leader, Rabbi Tannenbaum. Under Jewish pressure, Falwell compromised, as he has always done where the Jews are concerned, and said that he wanted to see a "pluralistic society," in this country, where men could worship as they willed. Our Founding Fathers would have "turned over in their graves" at this statement, for they founded America to be a Christian nation.

Isn't it strange and sad to see one of our outstanding religious leaders as he caters to the worst enemies of Christ and is willing to compromise his Christian principles in order to be "bed partners" with them? The November 16, 1981 JERUSALEM POST, was jubilant over the fact that Falwell was a guest at a dinner given in honor of the Zionist terrorist Ze'ev Jabotinsky. This dinner was given when Menachem Begin was in New York to celebrate the 100th Anniversary of the founding of the terrorist Hagana organization.

Dr. Falwell received the Jabotinsky Centennial medal from Begin, a master terrorist himself. The late William Zukerman, who was editor of a Jewish Newsletter and a publisher of Non-Zionist books, authored an article "The Menace of Jewish Fascism," in which he called Jabotinsky "the Jewish Hitler." He commented that many of the Zionist actions are reminiscent of Hitler and said: "Fascism is too glaring a fact of Jewish life for denials."

Falwell claims to abhor the tactics of Hitler, while adopting a double standard in regard to the Zionist Jews. These have applied racist standards in their dealings with both Arabs and Christians in Palestine. According to the thinking of Falwell, it was wrong for Christian Germany to persecute the Jews (and they had adequate reasons to hate them), but it is 'all right for the Jews in Palestine to use "storm trooper" tactics in their dealings with the Palestinians, since the Jew's are God's Chosen People and can do no wrong.

Recently, when a group of Arab Christian leaders came to America, they sought an audience with Dr. Falwell, so they could explain their side of the story. He refused to see them; according to well placed sources, on the advice of his Zionist advisors. How' could a Christian be more hypocritical?

What a change has taken place in America. Today, instead of having predominately Christian

leaders, we see the country under the control of men who hate God and who are often foreigners who have a decidedly un-Christian attitude. Because of this, America is tottering on the verge of collapse. What went wrong? Why have we declined from "being the head, to becoming the tail?" (Deuteronomy 28:33, 34). This Scripture says: "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high: and thou shalt come down very low. He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." This is the curse God pronounces against those who refuse to follow His commandments.

Today in America, we often see election results decided by, the vote of alien minorities who have flocked into this country like a consuming plague of locusts, since our Immigration Laws have for all intents and purposes been destroyed.

America is a Bible-based land, no matter how hard the atheists try, and prove differently. It can only be compared to ancient Israel. We began as a "hodgepodge" of Western European nationalities, who were "allured" (This is a Biblical word meaning "enticed, or attracted.") to the New World. In Hosea 2:14, the Prophet wrote of our forefathers, when he said: "Therefore, behold I will allure her (Israel, not the Jews) and bring her into the wilderness." Our forefathers were "enticed" into the wilderness of North America, to the Promised Land, where they dreamed the American Dream, united and built this great country for the glory of God. In fulfillment of what history most assuredly proves a God-given dream, America grew to become the wealthiest, most powerful nation in the world's history.

But why? How could this be? Most modern day historians, philosophers, and Bible scholars.. those who search the pages of history, philosophy and Scripture, have failed to discover the secret of American unity in its diversity. They have failed to understand the driving force and spirit which made America great.

Today, as we are entering our Third Century as a nation: as we stand on the brink of national collapse; we see America's tremendous strength, failing at home and abroad. We see our churches filled with people who claim Christ as Savior, yet who have so little influence on our country, that year after year, crime, sin and moral corruption reaches new depths. It is time we back up and re-evaluate our national position in the light of God's Word.

If there are really 45-million "born again" Christians in America, as recent polls have declared, why is it that we do not have more influence on the affairs of America? Have we become the "salt which has lost its savor?" (It's ability to act as salt? This is the ability to hold back corruption.) For years, we have been told from the pulpits of our churches: "All that is really necessary in this life, is to get men and women saved. When they get right with God, they will automatically straighten things out." But it hasn't worked out that way.

Our great fundamental churches have concentrated on personal salvation and we have seen a great ingathering of souls, as these churches are crowded from Sunday to Sunday. But what has been happening out there in the world?

Conditions have become worse and worse! We are closer to "all-out" war now than at any time since 1945. We are in fact, living in the most dangerous period of American history. Crime is running rampant in our cities in spite of expenditures of billions of dollars to stop it. Disease is spreading, even though we spend billions each year on medical research. Unrest and violence stalk the land, as our minority people are being prepared by unscrupulous men, to become "cannon fodder," in a coming race war. America is like a man, sitting on an open keg of gun powder, smoking a cigar and knocking the ashes into the keg. All it will take is one live spark to hit the powder and we will experience the worst explosion this old world has ever seen.

Our problems with the vastly increased minority people have grown worse and worse, even though this generation has done more, and spent more money and effort on Civil Rights, than any other in the world's history. What went wrong?

In spite of every effort by the church, we seem to be fast approaching the time predicted by the

Apostle Paul in 2 Timothy 4:1 A, when he said: "This know, that in the last days perilous times will come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, without natural affection; trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, traitors, heady, high minded, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God; having a form of Godliness, but denying the power thereof . . ."

We could stop right here and spend a hundred pages, pointing out the areas where this Scriptural prediction has come true. We could mention the professing Christians who are "lovers of their own selves," to the point where God takes second place in their lives. We could point to the youth rebellion which has effected millions of Christian homes and brought heart-ache and heart-break to millions. We could point our accusing finger at the plague of homosexuality, which is sweeping over America like a scourge and which is gaining respectability, even in the church.

We could spend hours, speaking about the treason which is so evident in high places; where government officials, who have taken an oath of loyalty to this country, with their hands on the Holy Bible, have been traitors according to the definition of our Constitution. (In Article III, Sec. 3, in words any Fifth Grader can understand, we read this definition: "Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the U.S.), adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort." This has been knowingly violated over again by the last seven Administrations in Washington.)

We could talk about the scourge of immorality, which has fastened its awful tentacles on this land, like some huge, malevolent octopus, as millions of professing Christians have become "lovers of pleasure, more than lovers of God." The evidence is all about us, as we see Christians flocking to Sunday ball games, to the beaches, and into the mountains to have a good time, rather than worship God.

Where are we headed? Are we going down the same road followed by the 21 civilizations which have preceded us and which have all left their bones to whiten on the sands of history? All these preceding civilizations were destroyed by internal moral and spiritual subversion, and succumbed, long before the barbarians poured over their walls, or battered down their gates.

Throughout history, America has possessed by an acute sense of divine election. We have fancied ourselves as a new; Israel; a people chosen for the awesome responsibility of serving as a light to other nations. We are merely fulfilling our Israelitish obligations. Certainly the people we know as Jews have never done this. This is why more Bibles have been printed, and more missionaries have been sent out from the Anglo-Saxon and related nations, than from any other source. There is an unspoken belief, based on the reality of the Scriptures, that America was providentially chosen for a special destiny. This belief which has been given up in this secular age.

A brochure published by the LAYMAN'S NATIONAL BIBLE COMMITTEE said: "The sermons of the Calvinist New Englander preachers likened their colonies to ancient Israel. They fused Locke's political covenant with the Biblical concept of a Covenant people. The people of Israel had groaned under the bondage and cried to God for help. God heard their cries. He remembered His covenant with Abraham. It was easy for the people of New England to identify with the ancient Biblical people of God. Indeed, their flight from the Old World to the New Land was comparable to the Exodus from Egypt and they felt they had entered a new land of Canaan."

I challenge you to read the Constitutions of every one of the original thirteen colonies. Notice how they mentioned the same major item. They were all formed for the glory of God and the furtherance of the Christian religion. They pledged themselves, and us their children, to God's service. They felt so strongly about this, that in many states, in order to hold a political office, you had to be not only a professing, but a practicing Christian. There were no atheists in government, who were hostile to Christianity. There was no Jewish led American Civil Liberties Union to take prayer and Bible reading out of the schools. There were no Jewish politicians who pushed to have nativity scenes removed from before the court house. No wonder God blessed us!

The religious writer for the Los Angeles Herald-Examiner, caught a vision of this when he wrote:

"In the image of the ancient Israelites who broke free from the bondage of Egypt, the early settlers saw their venture as a divine liberation from the yoke of the Old World; they believed that they were to shape their lives in the New World in accordance to God's Laws, since He had given it to them.

"They fled the oppressive 'pharaohs' of Europe, crossed the 'Red Sea' of the Atlantic, braved its furies and entered an unknown 'wilderness,' to build what they called a new 'Zion' on earth. That high calling resounds in the documents, speeches, and sermons of that period, becoming etched on the very consciousness of our people.

"But most consistently, the colonists saw their experience as a re-enactment of the ancient deliverance of the children of Israel from thralldom-it was a pilgrimage into the 'wilderness, towards the goal of a Promised Land.

"Because of this belief, the Bible was regarded as the handbook for directing individual, family, economic and governmental affairs. Even the Quaker William Penn, the most liberal of all the Colonial governors, said: 'Government seems to me a part of religion itself, a sacred thing in its institution and end.'"

Did our forefathers know something we do not? How could they write and sing a song such as the old favorite:

**"Ye chosen seed of Israel's race,
Ye ransomed from the fall;
Hail Him who saves you by His grace,
And crown Him, Lord of all!"**

What has happened to this militant Christian spirit? Why is it that today we hear such a furor over "separation of church and state?" Why are Christians told from their pulpits that they are not to become involved in politics? Must we sit back in our comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxholes and let the anti-Christ take over the country? This is not only stupid. it is also fatal!

The great British Philosopher, Edmund Burke, once said: "All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men to do nothing." We could paraphrase this by saying: "All that is necessary for Satan to succeed in his attempt to take over America, is for Christians to do nothing."

You see, my Christian friend, we will not lose our freedom some morning at 3 A.M. when we answer the door. to find a man with a star on his cap and a tommy gun in his arms, who says: "Come with me to the concentration camp." That's not when we will lose it, We will lose it when good people see things happening in their local government, schools, and churches, which they know are wrong. When they sit back and twiddle their thumbs and say: "I'm only an individual you know and everyone knows you can't buck City Hall." When enough people feel this way; then we will lose America. In fact we will cart her away to the cemetery and bury her and over her grave we will erect a headstone with this epitaph: "American freedom died, because the Christian people in America didn't want to be bothered."

In 2 Corinthians 10:4. the Apostle Paul tells us about the weapons Christians have at their disposal for this battle: "For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh; for the weapons of our warfare are not carnal (that means fleshly), but mighty through God, to the pulling down of strongholds." We either fear and trust God above all-or we will succumb to the fear of man.

In Psalm 111:10. we are told: "The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom." Not the fear of man! Not the fear of being labeled an "extremist," or an "anti-semite." The fear of man is idolatry. Our people need to be brought into obedience to the will of God. When we obey God, He will give us whatever "counter-weapons" we need, which He guarantees will "pull down" the strongholds of wickedness.

Today America stands at the "jumping off point" in history. We desperately need a national reformation, a national revival, which will not only bring us back to God as individuals, but will return our country to following God's Law.

This revival is not coming through the church. If it comes, it will be like the revivals in ancient Israel, when the civil authorities got right with God.

One of these revivals is reported in 2 Chronicles 15. In verse 3 we learn "For a long season (time) Israel hath been without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without the Law. But when they in their trouble did turn unto the Lord God of Israel, and sought Him, He was found of them."

I wonder if this isn't the major source of our trouble in America? Notice the results which came when Israel was without God's Law, verse 5: "And in those times, there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexation were upon all the inhabitants of the countries." this is an almost perfect word picture of America today.

Where did all this trouble come from? Was it due to the liberal preaching from her pupils? No! Was it due to the apostasy of the National Council of Churches? Oh No! Was it to be blamed on the Jewish conspiracy? No again! The Bible says it came because God's people, had forgotten His Law!

As a Christian nation, we are obligated to keep God's Law. Our Founding Fathers came very close to meeting God's requirements when they formed the Constitution, for in many major respects, it parallels the Law system ordained of God.

Had our Founding Fathers followed this completely, none of the penalties for disobedience, which are "bugging us" today, would have happened. All the things Paul mentioned in 2 Timothy 3, could have been avoided: "blasphemy, disobedience of our children, unholiness, homosexuality, treason, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God." All of these would have been handled under God's Law.

Since we partially obeyed and partially disobeyed, our history has been one of mixed blessings and cursings, since Divine Law, is the interpretation of God's will "done on earth, as it is in heaven."

Some of our lawmakers, economists and jurists have in seeking remedies for our national ills. taken their cues from the Jewish-Communist-Socialist ideology, which is the anti-thesis of God's Law. This action has resulted in more economic and social stress. For as we violate the Law, we increase the nation's sin. In I John 3:4, we learn that "Whatsoever committeth sin, transgresseth also the Law; for sin is a transgression of the Law."

According to the Bible, the penalties for transgression of God's Law are debt, poverty, crime, social unrest, youth rebellion, inflation, unemployment and all the other multitude of problems we face in the 1980's. If we persist in our rebellion, these could increase to famine, invasion by foreign forces, and eventual slavery. These are natural causes, when people transgress the Law.

The Bible indicates that these calamities are not brought about by our enemies. They are the rod of correction of God upon His people, used to bring us back to Him. In Hebrews 12:6, we read: "For whom the Lord loveth, He chastiseth, and scourgeth every son whom He receiveth."

Now I realize that many of you are going to disagree with me and say: "But the Law was done away at Calvary. You are trying to legalize our religion." Nothing could be farther from the truth. In Matthew 5:17, Jesus speaking: "Think not that I am come to destroy the Law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill." In Matthew 22:37-40, Jesus summed up all of God's Law in two basic commandments: "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God, with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it. Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. On these two commandments hang ALL the law and prophets."

You who teach that the Law was done away at Calvary, need to read very carefully the words of our Lord in Matthew 5:19, where He stated that those who taught men to disregard God's Law, would be the least in the Kingdom.

In Romans 2:13, we have further confirmation of this, when Paul said: "Not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified." In other words, just because you are a "born again" Christian, this does not release you from keeping God's Law'. Galatians 2:16 tells us: "know that a man is not justified by the works of the law', but by faith in Jesus Christ." You say: "That's more like it. That's what my pastor says!" But go on and read Paul's words in Titus 3:7 - "That being justified by His grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life." What were the "works of the Law" mentioned in Galatians 2:16? They were the blood sacrifices, the burnt offerings, and the rituals performed by the Levitical priesthood, which were done away when Christ became our "once for all sacrifice" for sin. BUT THESE ARE NOT THE LAW!!!

Many of these rituals were man made. They had been handed down through tradition. These were the things Jesus criticized, when He berated the Pharisees in Matthew 15:3 - "Why do ye also transgress the commandments of God, by your traditions?" Verse 6 - "Ye have made the commandments of God of non-effect by your traditions." God speaking to Israel in Jeremiah 7:22, said: "For I spoke not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices."

At that time, God's message to Israel was: "Obey My voice, walk in all the ways that I have commanded you." In Jeremiah 7:2 we see the result of this kind of living: ". . . that it may be well with you."

There are many examples of this in the Bible. In I Samuel 15:22, we see an incident which took place about 1079 B.C. King Saul disobeyed God and saved some of the spoils of war in his battle with the Amlekites, which God had told him to completely destroy. God spoke to the king through the Prophet Samuel: "Hath the Lord great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. FOR REBELLION IS AS THE SIN OF WITCHCRAFT AND STUBBORNNESS IS AS INIQUITY AND IDOLATRY." (Emphasis added.)

In Hosea 6:6, written almost 200 years later, we read: "For I desire mercy, and not sacrifice: and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings."

So please don't show your ignorance of God's Word by saying that Jesus did away with the Law for Christians and that as we are now living under grace, we don't have to keep the Law. For confirmation of this, let's turn to Galatians 2:17 - "But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves are also found sinners (this means transgressors of the Law' - I John 3:4), is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid!"

Paul teaches us that if we break the Law, because we are justified in Christ, then that makes Christ appear to be the minister of sin. Therefore when a man or woman, who claims to be a Christian, state that because they have been saved, they are free to transgress the Law, they are making our Lord to be a minister of sin. No wonder our Lord said in Matthew 7:21 - "Not every one that saith unto Me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that DOETH THE WILL OF MY FATHER WHICH IS IN HEAVEN." (Emphasis added.) This is further confirmed in I John 2:4 - "He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him." So a Christian, or a professing Christian, who does not keep God's Law, according to this Scripture is not a Christian. Every transgression of God's Law by a Christian, brings reproach to Christ.

There is no question that now men and women are not saved by keeping the Law. The Bible is very clear about this. Ephesians 2:5, states so that no one can possibly misunderstand: "For by grace are ye saved, through faith: and this not of yourselves; it is a gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast."

Let me explain it this way. If a man is in a Federal penitentiary under sentence of death and the President forgives (pardons) him, he is set free and can never again be called to account for that crime. He has been cleansed of guilt before the law, by the favor (grace) of the President. Does this

man now become immune from the Law? Of course not He cannot go out with impunity and break the law again. Even though he has been "saved by grace," the Law still stands and still applies to him and he will have to answer for any violation. The only difference, when we apply this to God's Law and grace is explained in I John 2:1, 2 - ". . . these things write unto you that ye sin (do not transgress the law) not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate (defense lawyer) with the Father; Jesus Christ the righteous: and He is the propitiation for our sins.

The only reason the Christian escapes the full penalty of the Law, is because the blood of Jesus Christ. has been applied. But hold on! In 2 Corinthians 5:10. we learn that even if we are saved, "We must all stand before the judgment seat of Christ: that every one may RECEIVE OF THE THINGS DONE IN HIS BODY, according to that he hath done. WHETHER IT BE GOOD OR BAD." (Emphasis added.) So don't ever be naive enough that you will believe you are "free from the Law."

Does our faith in Christ make the Law void? The Apostle Paul says a resounding "NO!" In Romans 3:31 - "Do we make void the law through faith? God forbid yea we establish the Law." That word "void" in Greek is "katarego," which means: "to abolish; destroy; put away; make of none effect. Paul tells us very clearly that we do not abolish the Law through faith. we establish it'.

Most of Paul's sermons as recorded in Acts and the Epistles came from the Law and the prophets. In Acts 28:23. when he preached in Rome, he "expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, (Notice very carefully now) both out of the law of Moses and out of the prophets. from morning to evening." That doesn't sound very much as though Paul believed the Law had been put away, now does it?

When Peter preached his mighty sermon on the Day of Pentecost, Acts 2, he preached from the "law and the prophets." Every great revival message recorded in the New Testament came from the same source, so why do you believe your pastor when he contradicts them and says "Christ did away with the Law?"

We have learned what the Apostle John thought about the Law in I John 3:4-"sin is the transgression of the Law." How do we know what sin is? Paul tells us in Romans 7:7- ". . . is the law sin? God forbid! Nay, I had not known sin, but for the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, 'Thou shalt not covet!'" (The word "lust" comes from the Greek word "epithumia," which means: "a longing for forbidden things." It goes far beyond the sexual connotation.)

In Romans 7:12, we learn that the Law and the Commandments are "holy, just, and good." In 1 Timothy 1:7, Paul warned against teachers who wanted to teach the law, but did not understand it. This seems to be one of the biggest problems with our pastors today. A majority of them do not understand it, or its purpose. With some of them it is deliberate, because it is unpleasant; with many, I believe it is through ignorance. So they excuse their lack of scholarship by saying: "Christ did away with the Law." How foolish and how fatal!

You may be inclined to say: "A mere human can't keep the Law." But doesn't Paul tell Christians in Philippians 4:13, "I can do ALL things through Christ which strengtheneth me?"

Maybe you will come back with: "What if I break the Law'; what happens then?" Jesus answered that in John 8:11, when He spoke to the woman taken in adultery: "Go and sin no more!" You come back again and say: "How can this be? How' can He forgive me when I sin?" Well, the answer is simple and wonderful. Paul explains it in Romans 8:1-"There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, (Listen very carefully now) WHO WALK NOT AFTER THE FLESH, BUT AFTER THE SPIRIT." (Emphasis added.)

Some may say: "Jesus freed me from the bondage of the Law," but the Apostle James contradicts this false thinking in James 1:25-"Whoso looketh into the PERFECT LAW OF LIBERTY, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed." (Emphasis added.)

The Apostle John in 1 John 2:3, 4, said: "and hereby we do know that we know Him, IF WE KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS (or Law's). He that saith I know' Him, and keepeth not His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in Him." Pretty strong language. isn't it? But don't get mad at me; it's not my words. It says pretty clearly, that those who refuse to keep Christ's Laws and say they' love Him, are fakes!

You see my Christian-Israelite friend, we are living today under the New Commandment, or Covenant, if you will, the one Jeremiah spoke of in 31:33-"I (God) will put my laws in their inward parts and write it in their hearts; and I will be their God. and they shall be my people." (And by the way, this was not w'ritten to the people we call Jews.)

In Hebrews 10:16, we learn: "This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord. I will PUT MY LAWS INTO THEIR HEARTS, AND IN THEIR MINDS WILL I WRITE THEM; and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more." (Emphasis added.)

Paul explains in Galatians 3:24, how "The law was our schoolmaster, to bring us to Christ, that we might be justified by faith." We look at God's Law and immediately we see there is no way for us to keep it. We look at it more closely and see that "death is the penalty" for breaking the Law. (Romans 6:23) This should send us scurrying to look for a Savior, and when w'e look, we find only One, the Lord Jesus Christ, who has the power to save us from the results of sin. When we accept Him, He becomes our Advocate (defense lawyer) who pleads our case before God. The Righteous Judge, looking at us, does not see our sins, but the blood of His Son which "cleanses us from all sin."

When we stumble, as we all will, being human, He has provided a "safety valve" for us, which will bring us back into a proper relationship with Him. It is found in I John 1:9-"If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and cleanse us from all unrighteousness."

Why is God's Law so important to us in this period of "grace?" It is because it effects each one of us and through us the nation. In I John 5:2, the Apostle tells us: "B" this we know' that we love the children of God, when we love God and keep His commandments. For this is the love of God, that we WALK IN HIS COMMANDMENTS; and His commandments are not grievous." (Emphasis added.) Then in 2 John 6-"and this is love, that we WALK AFTER HIS COMMANDMENTS. This is the commandment that ye have heard from the beginning. ye shall walk in it." (Emphasis added.) Does this sound to you as though the Law had been abolished? Of course not!

John 14:15, Christ speaking, says: "If ye love me, keep my commandments." Does this refer to animal sacrifices? Of course not!

But why is it so important for America to keep God's Law'? As Christians, we are told in 1 John 3:22, that our prayers will be answered according to our obedience: "Whatsoever we ask, we receive of Him (and here's the reason); because we keep His commandments, those things which are pleasing in His sight."

In order for you to understand the Old Testament, you must read and study the Old. In one place in Paul's writings, in 90 verses, he quotes from the Old Testament 35 times. It is simply impossible for a Bible student to understand the teachings of Jesus and Paul, without referring back to Moses and the Old Testament Prophets.

In 1 Peter 2:22, we are told that Jesus was without sin-This was the reason He could become the perfect sacrifice for our sins. In 1 John 3:4, we are told that sin is the transgression, or breaking of the Law. In Deuteronomy 4:2, we are told that no one may add to, or take away from the Law. Therefore if Jesus did away with the Law, as some claim, He broke the law and became a sinner. This we know was impossible.

The Law was written for our protection against the wicked. According to it, the punishment for murder is death. The punishment for kidnapping is death. The punishment for homosexuality is death. Our judges and courts have no right to determine the penalty for a crime, when God has

already decreed the p>

Did you ever sit down and attempt to analyze America's pressing problems? The big ones which are in the process of destroying us? They were all brought about through disobedience to God's Laws. We look at God's Law concerning rape and say: "The death penalty is too harsh; we should try and rehabilitate the poor fellow." Then our judges and Parole Boards, turn these criminals loose to rape again, and probably murder the next time. Statistics show that over 90% of all "rape-murders" were committed by repeaters. You can see this in the daily evidence of crime in our newspapers.

We look at God's Law concerning the thief and see that he is required to replace from three to five times what he has stolen. If he can't pay, then he is put to work to pay the penalty (see Deuteronomist 17:12). A lot of "bleeding hearts," including Christians who should know better will say: "The poor fellow really isn't to blame. He's one of those poor, unfortunate fellow's society has been mean to. Put him in a good environment: give him another chance and he will change."

So what do we do? We spend billions of dollars each year, building bigger and better jails, with color TV's and conjugal visiting rights, and then the Parole Board turns the criminal loose to commit another crime and we never learn from our stupidity.

We look at modern defense and realize that most of those problems would be taken care of if we followed God's plans for the defense of the nation, as given in Deuteronomy 20. This plan tells who is to get military training, who is to receive deferments, and who is to fight. And there's not one word about women in the military forces.

Our national debt rises higher every year, in spite of frantic efforts to control it, yet we refuse to follow God's Law, which condemns Usury, the thing which is strangling America economically. We allow the International Bankers to come into our country like a horde of hungry, bloodsucking leeches (which they are), to rape this country of its wealth and natural resources, and we wonder why it's happening to us.

By now, you may be wanting to ask: "Well then, who is to blame? Is it the Communists⁷ The Jews? The liberals? The minority people?" and my answer would have to be a resounding "No!" although all of these have a part in the destruction process. In the final analysis, America has gone down the drain, because the Christian people of this country, the white Israelite people, have refused to do what God requires of them. In the past, America was much more moral and Christian in her actions and God poured out His blessings on us. But in recent years, we have become "too big for our britches." We have tried to do things our way. As an example, we have allowed the terrible sin of homosexuality to become respectable, even though history adequately proves that this is a sign of national decay. Our pastors tell us: "They are people too, they have their rights: leave them alone and they won't bother us." So under this benevolent situation, this moral disease has spread like wildfire. We removed our immigration laws and have been flooded by millions of aliens, who have brought their heathen ideologies, and we wonder when our children are lured into the worship of some strange religion. This was the same sin which destroyed our fathers in Israel. We see these false religions spread by TV and they are allowed to spread their poison in our public buildings.

We produce over half of the world's goods and services, yet we owe the International Zionist bankers three times more than the value of our entire nation. Once you begin to practice usury, contrary to Biblical principles, there is no way you can get out of their poisonous web.

God has said: "Thou shalt not commit murder!" Yet we legally murder 3-million or more unborn infants each year, under the guise of human rights. Many of these aborted babies go into garbage cans. What's done with the garbage? It's often fed to pigs. This fulfills the prediction of Leviticus 26:27: "If ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; then will I (God) walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins." (NOW LISTEN VERY CLOSELY TO THIS NEXT GRUESOME PREDICTION.) "And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters ye shall eat." Think about this the next time you eat a slice of ham, or have a pork chop. Gross, indeed it is, but it is sadly true!

The wicked people who would like to destroy America know that the only solution to our problems lies in our obeying God's Laws. So they will do everything in their power to persuade us not to follow them. Let me give you one example: The bussing of children for the purpose of desegregation, or integration." Now you can parrot the liberal line if you so desire, which says: "God loves everyone; we are all brothers; God is Father to all, and besides I'm not a bigot." Being a bigot has nothing to do with this problem, for bussing is used to force "race mixing." It is the only reason for this practice. When a Christian school such as Bob Jones' University, in Greenville, S.C. comes along and says: "You can come to our school if you're black. But we do not allow interracial dating, because it's against God's Laws." The Federal Government comes along and backed by the Jewish led and controlled American Civil Liberties Union, they say: "If you don't allow more minority children in your school, you will lose your tax free status." This has nothing to do with "brotherly love," but is for the harassment of those who seek to follow God's Law.

It is all part of the program of the anti-Christ to destroy Christianity. The Social Planners of the One-World Government know that an integrated society is easier to control. They know from a study of history, that once a people begin to mongrelize, it is only a matter of time until they become weak. You may not want to accept this, but I didn't make it up. It's one of the immutable laws of God.

As America has broken her covenant with God, we have seen our Armed Forces humiliated on the battlefields of Vietnam and Korea, by countries smaller than most of our states. We have had our nose rubbed in the dirt by little Iran and we have knuckled down to a little Banana Republic call Panama. Why this humiliation? Because we have broken God's Law, and this is what He promised would follow. In Leviticus 26:19, we learn that the price of disobedience is: "I (God) will break the pride of your power . . .

It is possible that even the gasoline crisis is part of this malady, since we read in Leviticus 26:22-". . . your highways shall be desolate."

One of the more ticklish Laws is that of tithing and a lot of so-called Christian people get up on their "high horse" and screaming like wounded eagles say: "That was in the Old Testament. We don't tithe, we give God a love offering." Well bless your heart, honey, you can't give God a love offering, until you first pay what you owe, and that's a tithe, whether you want to accept it or not. In Malachi 3:9, God speaking to the Israelite people (not Jews by the way) said of them: "Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation." I'm not going to spend a lot of time showing you from the New Testament, that tithing has not been done away with. But I will say this. If you would honestly try tithing for six months, you would find that you cannot afford to use any other method. I know, because I have tested it for over fifteen years.

What have I been trying to tell you in this message? It is that God's Laws and commandments have not been changed, altered, or annulled, no matter what your pastor or anyone else says to the contrary. The entire body of National law remains in effect today. The only law which was put away was the "law of righteousness," (Romans 10:4). This was the Law which was added because of transgression until the "seed (Jesus Christ) should come, to whom the promise was made..." (Galatians 3:19). This law refers to the animal sacrifices and rituals, as I have already shown.

In the Christian, the Law should "come of age." We see the necessity of abiding by it and realize it was written for our own good. We realize that obedience brings blessings, while disobedience brings only trouble.

So knowing this, we have the formula for survival of this country in our hands. We show' how much we love the Lord, not by the wonderful prayers we pray; not by our attendance at every church service; not by the fine testimonies we give in church; not by' telling others what the Lord has done for us. (All these things are fine, but they' are not the final criteria for obedience.) We show our love for the Lord, by the measure of our obedience. Jesus said.. "If you love me, keep my commandments," (John 14:15, 23). In John 15:10-"If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in

my love; even as I have kept the Father's commandments, and abide in His love." 1 John 3:24-"He that keepeth His (Christ's) commandments dwelleth in Him, and He in him. And hereby we know that He abideth in us, by the Spirit which He hath given us." 1 John 5:3-"For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments..."

When enough Christian people realize this and awaken to their responsibilities; when they realize they are the "true Israel" of God, then we will see a mighty effort by our people to get back into a proper relationship with our God. Then and only then will the revival come that will save America. Then and only then can God's marvelous machinery go into operation for us.

So my white Christian friends, the solution is up to you. You have the solution to America's problems in your hand, if you are bold enough to follow it. In 2 Chronicles 7:14, a promise was made to our ancestors, which has as much relevancy today. Many of you know it by memory: "If my people, which are called by my name (the only people who qualify here, are the nations of Christendom), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and TURN FROM THEIR WICKED WAYS, (this means a return to God's Laws, to doing things His way) then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." (Emphasis added.)

You want to see America healed? What will you do about returning yourself, and telling others about it?

THE SOLUTION IS IN YOUR HANDS!!!

The End

The Great Conspiracy

Who's Stomping on Christian Civilization?

by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, C.P.D.L.

"There is a conspiracy of her prophets (leaders) in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof." - Isaiah 22:25

FOREWORD

In Psalm 2:2-4, we read these words: "Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together against the Lord, and against His Anointed, saying, "Let us break their band asunder, and cast away their cords from us, He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh; the Lord shall have them in derision." - (Or cotempt).

Off and on you will hear about the "Conspiratorial Theory of History." This is certainly in line with the words spoken by the Psalmist and they echo those spoken by President Franklin Delano Roosevelt when he said: "Nothing in politics happens by accident; it was all planned somewhere, in some smoke filled room."

But if you mention a conspiracy in 1988 - a conspiracy to control the world and make men and women slaves - the elite of the world; the sophisticated; the educated, laugh knowingly, tap their heads and declare you to be a "kook" of some kind.

Yet many Americans believe there was a conspiracy to kill President John Kennedy. They do not believe it was the work of one slightly demented man. Even when the Kerner Commission said one man did it, many intelligent Americans said: "Why then, did you seal your findings for decades? Who are you protecting?"

So when something unusual happens, which does not appear to be by accident, people have the right to ask: "Who did it? Why did they do it? Was there more than one of them? Who financed them? Who benefitted by the death of President Kennedy? Did the man who replaced him have any debts which he paid off?"

That a long range conspiracy against God and His Christian people is in progress we know without a shadow of a doubt, because the Bible tells us so. I read three verses that confirms this conspiracy in Psalm 2. In Isaiah 14, we read about a very powerful arch angel named Lucifer, who tried to arrange a conspiracy in heaven, to kick God off His throne and usurp the throne. It went so far that he seduced 1/3rd of the angelic hosts to join him in the conspiracy. This was part of the conspiracy. And, if we study the Bible carefully, we will see that this great conspiracy has been in operation since the day that God placed our forefather **AU-DAUM** in the Garden of Eden.

To identify a conspiracy, you must know who is being conspired against. The Bible tells us that this great conspiracy is against God and His people. Not the people we call Jews today, who are the ones our Savior mentioned in Rev. 2:9, when He spoke about: "Those who say they are Jews (**JUDEANS**) and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan." I'm speaking about God's true Israel people, who we know are the Anglo-Saxon, Scandinavian, Germanic and related peoples of the earth, because they are the only ones who bear the Biblical fingerprints of Israel in these days.

What I will attempt to do in this message is look at the present phase of this conspiracy, the one

which is taking place in America right now.

The Great Conspiracy

Much of the information you are about to read was taken from a radio message given over thirty years ago, by a well-known Hollywood play write named Myron Fagan. In it he discussed the plot of a group of elite One-Worlders known as the Illuminati, to take over control of the world. This information is so important to our American people in these waning days of the Twentieth Century, that I have taken Fagan's information and brought it up-to-date, to show how it is on target in 1988. I pray that God will use this message to open the eyes of our Christian brethren who have been blinded by the propaganda of the enemy which seeks to destroy them. This information will explain, at least in part, why this wonderful country of ours is "coming apart at the seams."

This message is about a Great Conspiracy; in fact an ages old conspiracy to enslave all peoples of the world, under a one-world system controlled by a totalitarian dictatorship. Noah Webster's **AMERICAN DICTIONARY OF THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE, 1823**, defines conspiracy as: "A combination of men for an evil purpose; an agreement between two or more persons, to commit some crime in concert particularly a combination to commit treason, or incite sedition or insurrection against the government of a state."

Because this conspiracy has been a Jewish plot from the very beginning, the media has been very careful to poke fun at anyone who believes in what they call "The Conspiratorial Theory of History." They will admit to many other conspiracies in the 6,000 years of written world history, but say they do not believe one is going on now. I am going to prove to you, beyond the shadow of any reasonable doubt, that there is such a conspiracy underway to enslave us and destroy Christian civilization everywhere.

This plot is generally unknown to the majority of our people and when one speaks about it, he is apt to be received with scorn, contempt, sometimes even hatred and violence. There is no doubt that I will be labeled as "anti-Semitic" for this message, since unfortunately, without any help from me, the majority of the conspirators have been and now are Jews. The reason this plot is not generally recognized is because the plotters have gained control of the media of the land. By this I mean the newspapers, magazines, radio, TV and Hollywood; anything which might promote their ideas. I will prove this to you as we proceed.

In recent decades, television and the movies have been in the forefront of this "brainwashing" process. These are almost totally controlled by International Jewish interests. This control has been so exaggerated and misused, that it has effected our political and religious leaders, as well as our major educators, to the point where they believe they have the right to tell the people what they want them to hear, rather than what is true.

Our National leaders seem to feel that they have received this power from their positions in government, although our Constitutional Republic was set up to be the "servant of the people, rather than its master." Today our leaders, while ostensibly in power, are controlled by shadow figures who lurk in the background, pulling the strings of government, no matter what political party is in power. This is why we see little change in economics or foreign policy, when there is a change of administration. To be quite frank, we have not had an American Government in Washington for over fifty years. We have been led by the alien figures of the International Jewish bankers, who control our economy and thus the country.

The idea of these ruling elite, is to so change the thinking of good, patriotic Americans, so that we can be peacefully merged with the nations of the Third-world and the Communist states.

During the Korean War, 1950-53, when our armed forces came under United Nations control for the first time, we saw our boys murdered by the tens of thousands in a war our leaders never intended to win, while our national wealth went into the pockets of the International gangsters who were responsible for it. This was all part and parcel of the plan to weaken and divide America. We saw its

horrible aftermath in Vietnam. Both of these "no win" wars were part of the world-wide conspiracy which has already destroyed Rhodesia, much of Africa and is now attempting to destroy South Africa, South Korea, Nationalist China, and Central America. In every instance, although Americans have been brainwashed into believing our government was anti-Communist, it was our tax dollars and aid, which kept this enemy of mankind alive and well.

It is vitally important for you mothers and fathers whose sons died in Korea and Vietnam, to know the truth about this betrayal. When you visit your disabled son in some veteran's hospital, remember that it was the treason of the men we elected to office, that caused him to be so disfigured. He did not fight a war for the protection of this country. Remember also, that many of these same traitors are still in Washington, getting fat off the labors of the American taxpayer.

But more important still, is for us to understand, that standing behind the traitors in government, is a comparatively small group of men, whose sole purpose in life is the enslavement of the world and to enrich those who proclaim themselves as the only ones capable of ruling this complex world.

In order for you to obtain a clearer view of this satanic plot, it will be necessary for me to go back to Europe, to its modern beginning. I say "modern," because the underlying plot was hatched centuries ago, long before the time of Christ, in the dusty corridors of Babylon.

I am going to tell you about the man that resurrected this ancient plot in 1776 and who was the architect of the modern conspiracy that we erroneously call Communism. Then I will bring you down to the present time and show you how the conspiracy is still in operation. To many of you, this will seem unbelievable. I can assure you that the facts are down in black and white, for anyone who takes the time and effort to look for them.

In order for you to clearly understand what I am speaking about, it will be necessary for me define a modern term which is much misused these days. What do we mean when we say: "He is a liberal?" **WEBSTER'S DICTIONARY, 1823**, defines liberal as:

- 1 - of a free heart; munificent; bountiful; generous; a liberal donor.
- 2 - generous, as a 'liberal donation';
- 3 - not selfish, narrow or contracted; embracing interests other than one's own;
- 4 - embracing literature and sciences generally, as a liberal education;
- 5 - open; candid, as liberal communication of thoughts;
- 6 - large; profuse, as a liberal discharge of matter;
- 7 - free;
- 8 - not mean, low in birth or mind;
- 9 - licentious; free to excess."

So you see, this commonly used word covers a large range of thoughts. But the world conspirators seized on this word and used it as a pivot on which to build their activities. In itself, it sounds innocent and humanitarian. But we must use exceeding care, for today the term "liberal" is often used to describe someone or their activities, who are actually subversive in nature. Most of the agents of the world conspiracy, come from the ranks of those who consider themselves to be

"liberal."

The satanic plot to control all of mankind was launched in the 1760's under the name of the **ILLUMINATI**. This subversive organization was organized by a Jew named Adam Weishaupt, who had been converted to Catholicism became a Jesuit priest and then became an agent for the Jewish house of Rothschild.

Naturally it was the Rothschild wealth that financed this venture. They have also planned and financed every major war and revolution beginning with the French Revolution. They worked under various guises and names, but it was for the same purpose and backed by the same men.

I use the word "guises," because when the Illuminati became too notorious, the Rothschild's and other International Jewish bankers began to operate under different names. In the United States, immediately following World War I, the conspirators set up an organization which today goes under the name of the **COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS (CFR)**. It is actually the modern branch of the Illuminati, furthering Illuminati goals in the Twentieth Century. It's hierarchy, the Master-Minds in control of the C. F.R. are in a very real sense the descendants of the original Illuminati conspiracy.

To conceal this fact, most of them have changed their original Jewish names to American sounding names. For example, the family name of Clarence Dillon₁, once Secretary of the Treasury and very high on the totem pole of the conspiracy, was **LAPOUSKI**. There are many others and I will mention some of them by name as we proceed.

In England, we find an establishment similar to the C.F.R. which goes under the name of the British Institute of International Affairs. For all intents and purposes it is for the same purpose as the C.F.R. There are similar secret organizations in every major country, including the Communist nations, all operating under different names, but all tied to the central conspiracy.

While they operate under different names, all these international organizations, including the C.F.R. continuously set up subsidiaries - front organizations, if you will - which are in-filtered into every phase of national affairs.

At all times, these operations are controlled by the international bankers, who are in turn controlled by the House of Rothschild. The means by which they set up these various organizations are too numerous to mention in this message.

It might be well for us at this point to go back to the original purpose of the founders of the Illuminati. One branch of the Rothschild family financed Napoleon during the Napoleonic Wars, while the other branch financed Britain, France and Germany and others opposed to Napoleon's internationalist aims. Immediately following the Napoleonic Wars, the Illuminati assumed that all the nations of Europe, who had been involved, were so destitute and worn out from the long fighting, so heavily in debt, that they would do anything and grab at any solution which would lead them out of their dilemma.

So the Rothschild stooges set up what they called the **CONGRESS OF VIENNA**, and at that meeting tried to create the first League of Nations. This was their first open attempt at a one-world government and was attempted on the theory that since all the crowned heads of Europe were so deeply indebted to them -the International Jewish bankers, they would either willingly, or unwillingly serve as their prostitutes.

Unfortunately for them, the Czar of Russia saw through their scheme and completely torpedoed it. This so enraged Nathan Rothschild, then head of the family, that he vowed that some day, either he or one of his descendant would wipe out the entire family of the Czar. His descendants finally accomplished this in 1917, when the Czar and his entire family were brutally murdered by Jewish assassins. (So much for enduring hatred.)

Keep in mind that the Illuminati was not set up as a "short range" operation. Normal conspiracies

are set up on the basis of achieving their aims during the lifetime of the conspirators. But that of the Illuminati, which went back to 500 B.C., was based on the infinite patience of men who meant to be successful, no matter how many ages it took to accomplish their purpose. Strangely enough, this is the same thinking that permeates world Zionism. The reason being, they are one and the same conspiracy.

As a result of this thinking, the descendants of the Illuminati are dedicated to keeping the plot in operation, until one day they believe they will be successful and in the words of the Jewish Talmud, "every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves." The Chief Rabbi in France, in 1859, a Rabbi Reichorn stated this when he said: "Wars are the Jews harvest for with them we wipe out the Christians and get control of their gold. We have already killed 100 million of them, and the end is not yet." This was before the Civil War and the two great World Wars. Many other Jewish writers confirm this Jewish thinking.

Goldwin Smith, Jewish Professor of Modern History at Oxford University, was quoted in October, 1981 as saying: "We Jews regard our race as superior to all humanity, and look forward, not to its ultimate union with other races but to its triumph over them."

On p.155 of his book, **YOU GENTILES**, Jewish author Maurice Samuels writes: "We Jews, we are the destroyers and will remain the destroyers. Nothing you can do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we want a world of our own." (Or under their control).

On Feb. 17,1950, the Jewish banker Paul Warburg, testifying before the U.S. Senate, contemptuously stated: "We will have a world government whether you like it or not. The only question is whether that government will be achieved by conquest or consent."

That this idea is still in existence can be seen from this letter which was recently sent to an Identity pastor by a Jew from Spokane, Washington. He wrote: "Your people are so paranoid, it is obvious we can no longer permit you to exist. We cannot allow you to spread your filthy, immoral, Christian beliefs to the rest of the world. Naturally, you oppose World Government, unless it is under your Fascist-Christian control. Who are you to proclaim that your Christian-American way is the best? It is obvious you have never been exposed to the communist system.

"When nationalism is finally smashed in America, I will personally be there to fire-bomb your church, burn your Bibles, confiscate your firearms and take your children away. We will send them to Eastern Bloc schools and re-educate them to become the future leaders of One-World Government, and to run our Socialist Republic of America. We're taking over the world and there is nothing you can do to stop us," (UNQ.) This from one of those people who is constantly screaming that Christians spread "hatred and anti-Semitism."

This, my Christian friends, is the spirit of Zionist-Communism, which has been promulgated by the Illuminati plot.

Going back to the beginning of the modern plot, we find the Jew Weishaupt who was trained in Canon Law by the Jesuits at Englestadt University and which was the basis of his Luciferean theories. It was in 1770, that the Rothschild's set out to revise this "age old" plan of Jewish conquest.

This plot was designed to give "the synagogue of Satan," so designated by Jesus Christ in Revelation 2:9, 3:9, complete control of the world and impose its Luciferean philosophy on the entire human race who were fortunate enough to survive the social cataclysm they would bring to pass.

Weishaupt completed his plans on May 1,1776. (Now you know why May Day is so important in communist countries.) It was on this day that the Illuminati was officially organized and put their plan for world control into operation.

This diabolical plan called for the destruction of all known forms of government and religions, with their special target, Christianity.

This plan was to become successful, as the masses of mankind, whom Weishaupt called "Goyim," (a Yiddish word which literally means "non-Jew animal") were to be divided into opposing camps on social, political, economic and religious issues.

These are the exact situations which are tearing America apart in 1988. The opposing sides were to be armed and incidents created, which would lead to violent confrontations. One of the best examples I can think of is the present trouble in Northern Ireland. It has been pictured by the media as mainly a Protestant vs. Catholic problem, but it is not. It is a deliberate attempt, by the conspirators, to set one religious group against another, with the purpose of ultimately weakening them, and the United Kingdom, to where they can be absolutely controlled.

This was the essence of the preaching of the Civil Rights leader Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., a few years ago, when he led his people and white liberals in so-called "peaceful" Civil Rights demonstrations. His theory was, and often verbally expressed by him, that when Blacks marched peacefully in an all white area, it would cause confrontation with some whites who would be radical and thus ensure government intervention and bring about Civil Right laws which would benefit the Blacks. He was right. His masters knew exactly what would happen. Unfortunately, too often the Neo-Nazi types, and the KKK played right into his hands.

We saw this plan come into operation again during the Vietnam War, when war protestors, paid for by the conspiracy, fought with police and caused all sorts of civil disturbances. The plan then, as now, was to so weaken and divide America, that they would eventually destroy the Republic. They have been so successful, that within the lifetime of many of us, we have seen the United States go from a Constitutional Republic, into a Socialist Democracy, and now we are standing very close to a totalitarian Communist dictatorship.

A close observer can also see the enemies efforts to destroy the influences of Christianity in America, all Jewish led and financed.

It may be of interest to you to note that the program of the Illuminati, follows almost step by step, the blueprint for world conquest laid down in the **PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**, which was first unearthed about 1898. I realize that both Jewish leaders and their Christian "stooges" have proclaimed these to be counterfeit. But I must call to your attention the fact that in order to have a counterfeit, you must first have an original. The counterfeit follows the original as closely as possible. But whether they are counterfeit or not is of no importance. The important thing is that the world conspirators are following the **PROTOCOLS**, as they would a Blueprint.

It was interesting to me to find out that Adolf Hitler, the man the Jews say they hated most, next to Jesus Christ, was financed in his rise to power during World War II, by the Rothschild's, the Kennedy's and the Warburg's and that the Zionists stated in Article II, Par. 5, of their counterfeit Protocols: "We have the gold of the world in our hands, notwithstanding we had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears. But it has aid us even though we have sacrificed thousands of our own people." **ANY AMERICAN JEW WHO READS THIS SHOULD TAKE NOTE!**

International Zionism has never hesitated to slaughter hundreds of thousands of their "lesser brethren," if it would aid their plan for world conquest. You can see this in Russia today, as the persecution against Jews is carried out under Jewish leadership.

In 1983, when Mr. Andropov was head of the Soviet Union 21 of the 23 men making up the Comintern (the Soviet ruling body) were Jews. Every one of the top military and police commanders in the Soviet Union were Jews. This meant, that in spite of all the stories coming out of the USSR concerning Jewish persecution, it was being carried out with the permission of Jewish authorities for their own ulterior motives. This persecution, of course, generates a tremendous amount of sympathy for Jews in the Christian world and adds to the wealth flowing into Jewish coffers. Whenever persecution of Jews slacks off, the money flow becomes a trickle, so Jews invite persecution to keep their people in line and line their pockets with gentile gold. What fools we

Christians be!

The conspirators chose the word "**ILLUMINATI**" for their satanic plot, because it means "holders of the light." Weishaupt's idea was to pick men of great mental ability and wealth, to govern the world and prevent future wars. Using the slogan "Peace on earth!" The same slogan the conspirators used to get us involved in WW I and II. You remember, World War I the "war to end all wars!" World War II, the "war to make the world safe for democracy." Our presidents in both wars, both Democrats, assured the people that their sons would never be sent to fight on foreign soil. While Woodrow Wilson was parroting this Illuminati phrase, he and Churchill were drawing up the plan for the sinking of the liner Lusitania, to get America involved in World War I. Many of you can remember F.D.R. and his fireside chats before World War II when he said: "I say again, and again, and again, I will nevah send American boys to fight on fawn soil. Nevah! Nevah! Nevah!" Yet while he was making these remarks, a plan was being drawn up in our State Department, which was to pressure Japan into attacking us and thus Pearl Harbor. When it came, our leaders deliberately withheld information from our Pacific fleet, until it was too late. World War II was never fought for the safety and benefit of the Western World, but for world Jewry and their homeland in Palestine.

So Weishaupt's idea was to enroll the most intelligent people of the world and he used the Masonic lodges of Europe and America, Lodges of the Grand Orient, as recruiting headquarters. During all this, he was acting under orders from the Rothschilds.

The Rothschild plan called for the Illuminati to accomplish the following points:

1 - Use monetary and sex bribery to control men already in high places in various levels of government. Once these men fell to temptation, they were to be kept in perpetual bondage to the Illuminati through threat of exposure and outright threats of violence against them and their families. Those who refused to "play ball" were often eliminated. There is much proof that this was true with Sen. McCarthy, Rep. Larry McDonald, Sen. Taft and many others who died mysterious deaths and who government agencies refused to investigate.

Today, there is much evidence available, that the drug traffic which is raising so much hell among our youth, could be reduced to a trickle but for the fact that powerful men, high in our national government are protecting, subsidizing and profiting from it. Yet when men of courage, offer substantiating evidence to prove this, they are either harassed by government or mysteriously die. (For those of you who would like to hear evidence of this, write and ask for my "Bo" Gritz tape.)

2 - The Illuminati through the faculties of colleges and universities, have cultivated students of exceptional mental ability, who are recommended for scholarships in Illuminati centers of learning. Foremost among these are the Rhodes Scholarships, which trained such liberals as the ultra-liberal Senator from Arkansas, William J. Fullbright.

The main idea is to indoctrinate these young men and women with the idea that only a one-world government can stop the world from being destroyed by a nuclear holocaust.

This was essentially the agrument which was used to erect the spy center called the United Nations, on American soil. It is subsidized primarily by American dollars, while we have very little say on what happens with that world body.

The Illuminati rationale seems to be that only the very intelligent elite of the world, are capable of ruling the world and that the rest of us poor, ignorant suckers, don't know what's best for us. Of course this idea, always results in profit and control for the elite.

In addition to the Rhodes Scholarships, the Illuminati operate three known schools: one in Gordontown, Scotland, another in Salem, Germany and the third in Greece.

While Karl Marx was busy writing the Communist Manifesto, under the guidance of one group of Illuminists, a Professor Karl Ritter from Frankfort, Germany was writing the antithesis under the direction of another group. The idea was that those who direct the conspiracy would use differences to enable them to divide and conquer. They would divide the human races into conflicting camps and brainwash them into fighting and destroying each other, all political parties, and all religions, especially Christianity.

The work Ritter started was continued after his death and was completed by a German Jew named Frederick Wilhelm Nietschke, the founder of Nietzscheism. This idea was later developed into the philosophy of Fascism, then Naziism and was used to foment World War II.

In 1844, the Italian revolutionary leader Mazinni was selected by the Illuminati to direct the world revolutionary program. He served in this capacity until his death in 1872. During this time, Mazinni met a Confederate General named Albert Pike and found him to be a willing student of Illuminism.

Pike was fascinated by the idea of a one-world government and in time became the head of this conspiracy. Between 1861 and 1871 he worked out a blueprint for three world wars, which he felt would be necessary for the world takeover and for various revolutions which would condition the people to accept Illuminist control within the Twentieth Century.

Pike did most of his work from his home in Little Rock, Arkansas. A few years later, when the Illuminist Lodges of the Masonic Grand Orient became suspect because of revolutionary activity, Pike organized what he called the **NEW REFORMED PALLADIUM RITES**. He set up three supreme councils, one in Charleston, S.C. one in Rome, Italy and the third in Berlin. It was about this time, that he began work on a mammoth literary work called **MORALS AND DOGMA**, which was to become the Bible of Masonry.

He established 23 subordinate councils in strategic locations throughout the world. These have been the secret headquarters for world revolution ever since.

The First World War was to be fought to allow the Rothschild's to destroy the Czar of Russia and to transfer Russia from a Christian country into the stronghold of world atheism and Zionist Communism.

Political differences stirred up by agents provocateur were to be used to foment this war. After the war, communism was to be used to destroy other governments and weaken and ultimately destroy Christianity. One of its leaders boasted: "We will sweep God from the skies."

World War II would become necessary if the conspirators could not take over world control at the end of WWI. This war would be brought about by a controversy between Fascism and political Zionism. Here we note again that Hitler was financed before and during the war by the Jewish Krupp family, the Warburg's, Rothschild's and other International Jewish banking groups. The supposed slaughter of six million Jews, which any intelligent, thinking person can see was an impossibility, did not bother the

International Jews in the slightest, since they have always been willing to sacrifice their own people if it would help ~ them gain political control.

The "myth of the holocaust" was necessary to create worldwide hatred for the German people and thus bring about a war against them. The conspirators knew that in order to be successful, three great Christian nations would have to be destroyed, Russia and Germany on the European continent, and the United States in North America. It should be of interest to note that World Zionism had already built up a war chest of some \$2-billion to be used against Germany, as early as 1902.

During World War II, International Communism was to be built up to where they would be equal in strength with United Christendom. Of course, this became possible, as traitors in both the British and American governments, gave, or sold our atomic secrets to the enemy. During this period, the men in the CFR did everything possible to build up the strength of the Soviets, while hindering the military strength of the U.S. and Britain. Men in our government such as Dean Rusk, Gen. George Marshall, Dean Acheson, Henry Kissinger, Zgnibew Brezezinski, and many others, all members of the CFR were acting in the category of traitors against the United States, while Britain had their own.

When Communism reached a par with Christendom in military strength, then political Zionism was to step in and contain them until the time they were needed for the final thrust which would bring about world control.

Any honest student of history can see how Stalin and President F.D.R. worked "hand in glove" to bring all of Eastern Europe into the Communist camp and how this treachery was aided and abetted by the Zionist Eisenhower. This resulted in the murder of one of our top generals George Patton, who unfortunately saw through the plot and tried to stop it.

Eisenhower was paid off by the conspirators, with the Presidency of the United States, when his major competitor Sen. Taft of Ohio was literally eliminated before the election. Eisenhower refused to allow Patton to move his troops to the eastern border of Germany, and was forced by Eisenhower's orders to hold them on the border of Western Germany until the Communist forces came in and took control of this area.

Earlier in the war, both General Patton and British General Montgomery wanted to invade Europe through the soft underbelly of Italy. This would have shortened the war by at least two years and would have saved millions of lives and billions of dollars. But Churchill, F.D.R. and Stalin held out for a later landing in Normandy and while this was going on, the Soviet forces moved into Eastern Europe and took over complete control of this area. When Patton in frustration, brashly announced that he intended to blow the whistle on Churchill, F.D.R. and Eisenhower when he returned to the States, he signed his death warrant for he was too much of a threat to them to be left alive.

Every President since F.D.R. has followed the treasonous policy of "giving aid and comfort to the enemy." Even the great conservative "showman" Ronald Reagan, while pontificating against the Soviet "evil empire" has signed legislation which was helpful to them.

For years, the American people have been told by their government, that it was the United States who was holding back the tides of Communism, when the truth, as any fool can plainly see, whenever this enemy of mankind has been on the verge of

economic bankruptcy, it has been our government, using our tax money, which has kept them on their feet. There are at least fourteen major incidents of this since 1945.

World War III was to be held in abeyance until needed and would be finally fomented between political Zionism and its prostitute the U.S. and the Arab world which was anti-Communist and once our staunch friends. Under American foreign policy since World War II, it has become very dangerous to be our friends, for we have always "stabbed them in the back," while aiding and abetting our enemies. This of course, was part of the conspirator's scenario. With a little honest insight, you can see them at work in Washington at the present time.

Their plan, of course, is to so weaken and fractionalize us, that our people will sue for "peace at any price," even that of Zionist-Communist slavery. By the time the world has fought itself into exhaustion, the conspirators believe they will be able to step in and take control.

Can any intelligent person look at what is happening in the Middle East, the Far East, South Africa, Central America, and right here at home, and believe these things are taking place by accident? Certainly the things we see being done by the Zionist and Communist world are not for the purpose of peace, no matter how many Summit talks we see between the leaders of America and the Soviet Union. I personally believe, that what we see at these meetings, is not a plan to stop war, but to hasten our surrender to Zionist designs.

3 - The students who received special training, plus other agents, were to be placed in special branches of governments as experts and specialists, so that they would advise top executives to adopt policies that would in the long run, serve the conspiratorial plans and bring about the ultimate destruction of government and religion.

In 1933, a group of 47 American university students were sent to Moscow to stud at the Lenin School of Psychological Warfare, University of Moscow, 45 of these students were young Jews. They were to be taught the essentials which caused the campus riots we saw during the Vietnam War. They were addressed on arrival by Laventria Beria, then head of the KGB, among other things he said to them: "Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. And when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization, by constant campaigns about the terrors of society, by pretense as to your effectiveness, make your capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of that nation." (P.8, Communist textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**).

Recently our news media was filled with accounts about a few men, fourteen in all, all of them poor financially, who were accused of sedition, plotting to overthrow the government of the United States. They were all found innocent in a court of law. But while the media made "much ado about nothing," they completely neglected to tell the American people about the large number of Communist agents who the FBI admitted they knew were in the U.S. Of course, some of you understand that this is what media control is all about.

Look at some of these CFR conspirators who have operated in our government: Dean Rusk, as Secretary of State; Robert McNamara, Secretary of Defense; Gen. George

Marshall, the man who sold China into the hands of the Communists; Hubert Humphrey, the one-world senator from Minnesota; Alan Cranston, the CFR traitor from California, Henry Kissinger, the Jewish double agent from World War II, who has consistently sold out American interests to those of the Zionists and Communists; Zgnibew Breninski, a university professor who has been heavily into the conspiracy. Today, George Schultz, our Communist-Zionist leaning Secretary of State and a CFR member and of course, Presidential hopeful, our Vice President George Bush, who from a teenager has been trained by the conspirators. Then there is Frank Carlucci, our present Secretary of Defense, James Bales, Secretary of the Treasury and over 80 other appointed men in Ronald Reagan's "conservative" government. (And we thought Jimmy Carter was bad!) There are 38 U.S. Senators and Reps. who are members of the CFR; 12 in the Federal Reserve; 12 in the U.S. Treasury Dept.; 16 in the State Dept. and 40 who are U.S. Ambassadors.

In our banking system, Chase-Manhattan has 19 board members who are members of the CFR; Bankers Trust has 9; Morgan Guaranty 14. In the media, CBS has 12; NBC 11; ABC 6; Associated Press 4; New York Times 24; Times, Inc., 7; Newsweek/Washington Post 22; Dow Jones 6 and the U.S. military is riddled with them until every top commander, in every branch of our military service, is a member of the CFR.

At the top, as Chairman of the North American branch, and very near the top of the world Illuminist hierarchy, we find David Rockefeller.

4- At the time of Weishaupt, one of the most critical issues was to take control of the press, since this was the only means of communication at this time. Now we have the added burden of books, magazines, the radio and of course TV. You don't have to be very bright to see how these elements can be used in brainwashing a people. It is through the elements of the media. that people are convinced that only through one-world government can we expect to escape the horrors of a nuclear war and the problems associated with food, poverty and disease.

I'm sure that many of you who read this booklet know who controls the press in America. For those of you who do not, here are some facts for you to chew on: Over 909 major newspapers, with a daily readership of over 47-million are Jewish owned and/or controlled; over 48 top weekly magazines with a weekly readership of over 79-million are Jewish owned and/or controlled; magazines such as Ladies Home Journal, Readers Digest, U.S. News and World Report, Newsweek and TV News.

All the major TV networks are Jewish controlled as are all the major movie studios with the exception of Republic. For a further in-depth study of this news control, I would suggest you send for my booklet **SATAN'S KIDS**, which goes into this in detail, giving names of many owners.

With such a control, you can see why government leaders believe they have the right to lie to "we the people," and why we are among the worst "brainwashed" peoples in the world, the Soviet Union notwithstanding.

It has reached the point where our CFR controlled government can lie with impunity to the American people and they will be believed by the majority, even when it has been proven over and over again that they are liars! Even when these lies become obvious through casual observation, they are still "swallowed hook, line and sinker!"

Many newspaper men know this and some of them have twinges of conscience because of it. One of the best known newspaper men in America at the beginning of World War I was John Swinton, when asked for a toast before the New York press Club on the occasion of his retirement, he said: "There is no such thing at this date as an independent press. You know it and I know it! There is not one of you who dares to write his honest opinions, and if you did, you know before hand that it would never appear in print. I am paid a good salary for keeping my honest opinion out of the paper I am connected with. Others of you are paid similar salaries for similar things, and any of you would be foolish to write honest opinions, since you would be out on the street, looking for another job... If I allowed my honest opinions to appear in one issue of my paper, before twenty-four hours my occupation would be gone. The business of the journalist is to destroy the truth- to lie outrightly and to pervert-to fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell his count and his race for his daily bread. You know it and I know it! . . . We are the tools of the rich men behind the scenes. We are jumping jacks . . . they pull the strings and we dance. Our talents and our lives are all the property of other men . . . we are intellectual prostitutes." (The sad comments of an honest journalist on retirement!)

But let's take another "flashback" to the first days of the Illuminati. Because Britain and France were the greatest nations in the world at this time, in the latter years of the 18th Century, Weishaupt ordered to foment colonial wars, including our own Revolutionary War. Their purpose was to weaken France and England. The French Revolution was scheduled to start in 1789, but in 1784, an act of God upset the timetable of the conspirators. This act proved to the Bavarian Government that there was indeed a conspiracy and that the Illuminati were at the head of it. The evidence they received could have spared France and saved that nation from its bloody revolution, but the French leaders refused to believe the evidence, much as most of the American people refuse to believe it today.

In 1774, when Weishaupt issued his orders, which were in manuscript form, a copy was sent to Robspierre, who was to head the French Revolution. The courier who was carrying this manuscript was struck by lightning as he rode through a heavy thunderstorm somewhere between Frankfurt, Germany and Paris. The Bavarian police found the manuscript, which was immediately turned over to the Bavarian officials. These promptly ordered raids on the newly organized Lodges of the Masonic Grand Orient and the homes of Weishaupt and his most influential associates. Enough additional evidence was found in these raids, that the authorities were convinced of the authenticity of the manuscript.

In 1785, the Bavarian Government outlawed the Illuminati and they were forced to go underground: all lodges of the Grand Orient in Bavaria were closed. Then in 1786, the Bavarian Government published details of the plot. If this had happened in 1988, they would have probably sealed this information for at least fifty years, much as they did evidence on the assassinations of John Kennedy and Martin Luther King, Jr.

Copies of this conspiratorial document were sent to the heads of all European countries, but such was the power of the Illuminati in these governments - and of course this refers to the power of the Jewish Rothschild's, that it was universally ignored and the French Revolution took place as scheduled in 1789.

At this time, 1786, Weishaupt ordered his agents to infiltrated the lodges and form secret societies inside secret societies. Only Masons who were Internationalists, or those who were especially approved by the Illuminati were allowed to join these new organizations. One of the qualifications was that they must renounce God and accept the leadership of Lucifer. While they carried out their subversive activities, they carefully camouflaged them under humanitarian and philanthropic acts, which concealed their revolutionary and subversive intents.

In order to infiltrate the Masonic Lodges of Britain, Weishaupt invited a man named John Robinson to Europe. Robinson was a very high ranking Mason in the Scottish rites. He was a professor of Natural History at the University of Edinburgh. Robinson did not fall for the trickery of the Illuminati, to form what they called a "benevolent dictatorship." But he kept his reactions to himself so well, that he was entrusted with a copy of Weishaupt's Constitution.

Because the heads of both church and State ignored the warnings given them by Robinson, the French Revolution was soon in full swing, drenching that country in the blood of innocent Frenchmen.

In order to alert other governments which might be effected, Robinson published a book in 1798 titled **PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO DESTROY ALL GOVERNMENTS AND RELIGIONS.** Once again, his warning fell on deaf ears, exactly as we see happening in America today.

While many Americans are touchy about believing this, there is ample evidence that our own Thomas Jefferson and Alexander Hamilton were avid students of Weishaupt. Jefferson became one of Weishaupt's staunchest defenders in the New World and it was Jefferson who introduced the Illuminati to the newly organized Masonic Lodges of the Scottish rites in America, over the protest of Gen. George Washington.

In 1789, Robinson warned all Masonic leaders in America that the Illuminati had infiltrated their lodges and on July 19, 1789, the President of Harvard University, himself a high ranking Mason, issued the same warning to the graduating class, lecturing them on the influences the Illuminati had on American religion and politics. To top this all off, John Quincy Adams, who had helped organize the New England Masonic Lodges, issued a similar warning. He wrote three letters to top American Masonic leaders in which he outlined how Jefferson was using his influence in the Lodges for the benefit of the Illuminati. Those three letters are now in the Whittenberg Library in Philadelphia. In short, whether we want to accept it or not, Thomas Jefferson, the founder of the Democratic Party, was a member of the Illuminati. Whether this had any influence on their present liberal image, I do not know.

Realizing that they could not seduce the Russian Czar, the Rothschilds began a new attack against the money systems of the European nations and the United States. They used a very tricky method to gain control of the English Banking System. During the Battle of Waterloo, in 1815, the Rothschild's were able to falsify a report of the battle, so that the English people believed that Napoleon had won. The British Stock Market plummeted and shares fell to rock bottom. Who was there to buy them up at a few cents on the dollar? You guessed it. Mr. Rothschild's agents. When the true news came that Napoleon had been defeated, the stocks went sky high and the Rothschild's cleared millions of pounds in profits and ended by controlling the economy of both England and the Continent.

Rothschild forced Britain to set up a new bank of England, which he totally controlled. This was similar to a later criminal activity, when a group of International gangsters led by Jacob Schiff, had the Federal Reserve Act passed in 1913.

At this point, I believe it might be worthwhile for us to look at the activity of the Illuminati in the United States. In 1826, one Capt. William Morgan, a high ranking Mason, decided it was his duty to inform all American Masons how their lodges had been infiltrated by the Illuminati. The Illuminati, through the Masonic Lodge, tried Morgan in "absentia," and sentenced him to death. Morgan was warned and fled to Canada. But the executioner, an English Mason named Richard Howard, caught up with him near Niagara Falls and killed him. This was verified in court through sworn statements and by a thorough police investigation. The testimony of this trial is on record in New York City archives.

Very few members of the Masonic Lodge or the general public know, that the public disapproval of this act, was so general that it closed down over half of the Masonic Lodges in the Northern

Jurisdiction of North America.

In the early 1850's, the Illuminati held a secret meeting in New York which was addressed by a British Illuminist named Wright. Those in attendance were told that the Illuminists were organizing Nihilists, atheists and other subversive groups into an International organization which was to become known as "Communism." It was intended to be the supreme weapon of terror, which would eventually control the world.

Communism was to be used to foment wars and revolutions. Quentin Roosevelt, an ancestor of F. D.R., Horace Greeley, a well-known newspaper publisher, and Charles Daner were appointed to head a commission to raise funds for this new venture. Of course, most of these funds came from the Rothschild's. It was this fund that financed Karl Marx and Frederick Engels, when they wrote "**DAS KAPITAL,**" and "**THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO.**"

Communism was not to be an ideology, but a secret weapon, a "boogie-man word," to serve the ulterior purposes of the Illuminati. According to Joseph Burg, an anti-Zionist Jew, "World War II was a Zionist plot to make way for the foundation of the Jewish State in Palestine." He stated that Zionist and Nazi leaders collaborated on Jewish immigration from Russia to Palestine and the United States. Testifying at the trial of Ernst Zundel, a revisionist in Toronto, Canada in March 1988, Burg said: "Zionism was willing to sacrifice the whole of European Jewry for a Zionist State. Everything was done to create a state of Israel and that was only possible through a world war. Wall Street and Jewish large bankers aided the war effort on both sides.

"Zionists are also to blame for provoking growing hatred for Jews in 1988." (Taken from **THE TORONTO STAR**, March 31, 1988).

Weishaupt died in 1830, but prior to his death, he prepared a revised version of the age old conspiracy, which under various facades was to control all the international subversive organizations, by working their agents into executive positions at the top of governments.

In the United States we have seen such men as Presidents Woodrow Wilson, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Lyndon Johnson and Jimmy Carter, and other high ranking officials such as Henry Kissinger, Zgnibew Brzezinski, George Schultz, Gen. George Marshall, Owen Lattimore, Vice President George Bush, and many more, who were stooges of the conspiracy.

World War III was to finally be fomented between political Zionism and their "yes" man, the United States and our one-time staunch anti-Communist friends, the Arab states. The conspiratorial agents are even now hard at work setting up this war and it has reached the explosion point in the Near East. Even as I write these words, the United States is exchanging gunfire with the Iranian Moslem state.

This final great war has been planned to so weaken the nations of the Free World, that they will become fractionalized and will be ready for "peace at any price, even that of slavery." The conspirators believe the nations who fight this war will have fought themselves into a state of complete exhaustion and economic bankruptcy, so that they can step in and pick up the pieces and thus achieve world control. How many millions of people die, is immaterial to them.

Can any intelligent person see what has happened in the Near East and Central America and be so naive as to believe it has happened by accident?

Every revolutionary effort since the French Revolution has been financed by the International Jewish bankers who have profited by backing both sides and they love to brag about it. In the January, 1928 issue of Century Magazine, Jewish writer Marcus Eli Ravage wrote: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian, but of every other revolution in your history . . . we did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda."

The Jewish writer, Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book **THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION**, wrote: "There is scarcely an event in modern history that cannot be traced to the Jews. We Jews today, are nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyer's, its

incendiaries." (UNQ.)

We are supposed to believe today, that the International Pharisees, like the Pharisees of Christ's time, are only tools or agents of the Great conspiracy, when they are the "heart and soul" of the conspiracy itself. My Christian friend, whether you want to accept this or not, whether your Pastor is honest enough to accept it does not matter. When you back them, you are backing the enemies of God, His Son our Lord, and His church. They hate for anyone to expose them and will do most anything to shut them up. That's why many of our pastors are scared into silence, even though they know the truth.

Why do you suppose the average American has been brainwashed into believing that communism is a movement of the working class, when it is controlled by the International Zionist Bankers? The movement to control the world, is not a movement of workers, striving to better themselves, but of the International elite, who led by Jewish money and power, are seeking world control at any cost. The Jewish bankers control the world's economy and thus its people. Like the "money changers" of Christ's time, who received His most violent denunciations, they are the power behind the move to destroy Christianity and White Christian Civilization. The Bible tells us: "Where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty!" (2 Corinthians 3:17). The conspirators know this truth, so they seek to stamp it out. This is their major target.

The headquarters for this world conspiracy in the late 1700's was Frankfurt, Germany, where the House of Rothschild's (known as the Red Shield) was formed by a Jewish banker who adopted the name Rothschild and linked up with other international Jewish bankers who had quite literally "sold their souls to the devil."

After the Bavarian government's exposure in 1786, the conspirators moved their headquarters to Switzerland, then London, and finally after World War II, to New York City, where it is located today.

The Rockefellers, original proteges of Jacob Schiff, have taken over the manipulation of the North American area and David Rockefeller, the head of the clan, is one of the most influential men in the world today.

In its final stages, the world conspiracy calls for a king dictator, a United Nations and a few subordinate organizations such as the CFR, a few billionaires such as Arm and Hammer and some top scientists, economists and educators who have proven their loyalty to the conspiracy. The rest of the world is to become a mixed up mass of mongrelized humanity, who for all intents and purposes will be slaves of the world system. This is quite literally taught in the Jewish religious book, the Babylonian Talmud, where it states that in the Jewish World government "ever Jew will have 2000 goyim slaves."

At this point, we should examine how the American government and its people have been literally tricked by this one-world plot. Always keep in mind, that the United Nations, which is found on American soil in New York City, was created to be the housing for the conspiracy.

The real foundation of the plot to take over America was laid during the Civil War, by Rothschild agents who had been planted in the United States as far back as the Revolutionary War. They had been preparing this country for ultimate takeover ever since.

Our first president was more than a match for the Illuminist agents and on several occasions he wrote letters to leading Masonic leaders, warning them of the attempt to infiltrated the Masonic Lodges of America. (Evidence shows, that although Washington was a member of the Masonic Lodge, he was rather inactive and seldom attended their meetings.)

But it was not until the time of the Civil War, that the conspirators launched their first concrete effort to control our economy. We know from history, that the chief advisor to President Jefferson Davis of the Confederacy, as a Jew named Judah Benjamin, who was an Illuminist. We also know that the Lincoln Administration was riddled with Rothschild agents, much as they control our

present government through the CFR. These agents attempted to steer President Lincoln into a financial deal with the International Jewish bankers. But old "Honest Abe" saw through their schemes and bluntly rejected them, thereby incurring their wrath, just as the Czar of Russia did a bit later when he torpedoed the first League of Nations.

For insults, both real and imagined, both the Czar and Lincoln paid with their lives. Investigation into the assassination of President Lincoln, shows that the assassin, John Wilkes Booth, was not a Southern sympathizer, as our history books aver, but was a member of a secret conspiratorial group led by the Illuminati. The name of this group has never been revealed and this evidence has been covered for many years, much as evidence was covered in the later assassination of Jack Kennedy.

The ending of the Civil War temporarily destroyed chances for the House of Rothschild to gain control of our money. They already controlled the economy of Britain, France, and most of the European countries. This was only a temporary set-back for them. But in the United States they had to start from scratch. Shortly after the Civil War, a young Jewish immigrant from Germany, named Jacob Schiff, arrived in the United States. His mission was to gain control of the American money system for his master, the Rothschilds.

Schiff was the son of a Rabbi and had been especially trained for his mission in Frankfurt, Germany.

It is not necessary for us to go deeply into Schiff's background, other than to say that Rothschild recognized in him, not only a potential "money worker," but more important, recognized in him the ideal agent for the conspiracy. He saw the latent Machevillian qualities which would turn Schiff into one of the most important agents of the world conspiracy.

Schiff became the primary cog in the plan to control the American money system. He came to New York with orders to buy into a banking house which would be the "springboard" into acquiring ultimate control of our economy. He had three primary assignments:

1 - [The most important was to acquire control over the American economy;](#)

2 - [He was to find men in important government and business positions in this country who would be willing to serve as "front men" for the conspiracy;](#)

3 - [He was to create minority group strife, particularly between Blacks and Whites, and;](#)

4 - [He was to create a movement which would eventually destroy Christianity in America.](#)

I will attempt to trace Schiff's actions as he set out to accomplish Goal #1, control of the American Money System.

His first step was to buy into a banking house, using Rothschild money. It had to be a house over which he would have complete control. After carefully scouting around, Schiff bought a partnership in a New York firm called Kuehn and Loeb. Like Schiff, both Kuehn and Loeb were German Jews who had immigrated to the United States in the mid 1840's from the ghettos of Germany. Both of them started their business careers as itinerant peddlers. In the mid 1840's, they pooled their interests and purchased a merchandising store in Lafayette, Indiana under the name of Kuehn-Loeb. They serviced covered wagons heading west. In a few years, they had a string of stores in Cincinnati and St. Louis. Then they added "pawn brok ing" to their pursuits. By the time Schiff arrived on the scene, Kuehn and Loeb were well-known bankers in this country.

Shortly after Jacob bought into the firm, he married Loeb's daughter Theresa. Then he bought out Kuehn's interest and the firm, headquartered in New York City became known as Keuhn, Loeb and Company, International Bankers. By this time, Schiff was in complete control of the firm.

From the very beginning this agent of a Satanic conspiracy posed as a great philanthropist and a man of great religious holiness. But under his pious exterior, he carried out the satanic policies of his masters with brilliance.

To achieve control of the U.S. Money System, Schiff had to get cooperation from the Big Banking elements in this country. In those days, Wall Street was the heart of the American Money Mart. J. C. Morgan was its unchallenged dictator. Next in line were Biddle and Drexel, two great banks from Philadelphia. All the money interests in America, danced to the tune these three banks played, with Morgan always in the driver's seat.

At first, these banks treated the little bewhiskered Jew from Germany with contempt. But Jacob knew how to overcome that. He threw them a few Rothschild bones consisting of the distribution of European stocks and bonds which Rothschild controlled.

But he had an even more potent weapon available. Following the Civil War, American industries had a phenomenal growth. The world had never seen anything like this. We had great railroad systems to build; oil was discovered; our mines were producing untold wealth; steel and textile industries were bursting out of their baby clothes. All this called for vast financing and of course, most of this financing came from abroad, where it was controlled by the Rothschild interests. Schiff, playing a crafty game became the "patron saint" of such men as John D. Rockefeller Edward Harriman and Andrew Carnegie. He financed Standard Oil for "Rocky"; the railroad empire for Harriman and the steel industry for Carnegie.

Then he opened the money doors of the Rothschild's to Morgan, Biddle and Drexel, as he arranged for them to set up branches of their banks in major European cities. Cleverly arranged, these banks were always in a partnership, with the Rothschild interests and subordinate to them. Each partner was expected to "pay his pound of flesh" to the Rothschilds. It was clear to the "Big Three" from the beginning that Schiff was the boss and they swallowed their pride and accepted it. After all, "business comes first, you know!"

By the turn of the century, Schiff had tight control over the banking fraternity of America. This included the Lehman Brothers; Goldwyn-Sacks and other International banks, plus the "Big three of Morgan, Biddle and Drexel."

With full control of the American Banking System in his pocket, Schiff was now ready for the giant step which would gain full control of America's money system. Under our Constitutional system, all control of our money was to remain under the control of Congress. So Schiff's task, was to seduce Congress into betraying the Constitutional edict, by surrendering that control to the hierarchy of the Illuminati. In order to legalize this surrender, it would be necessary for Congress to enact special legislation. To accomplish this, Schiff had to infiltrate Rothschild stooges into both houses of Congress and even more important, he would have to have a Rothschild stooge in the Presidency, a man without moral scruples or integrity, who would obey every order that came to him from the Rothschild's and sign this legislation into law. To accomplish this, he had to gain control over one of the major political parties.

The Democratic Party seemed to be the more vulnerable, since it was the hungrier of the two. With the exception of Grover Cleveland, they had been unable to place their man in the White House since before the Civil War. There were two major reasons for this. First, the Democrat Party was a poor party and secondly, there were considerably more Republican voters than there were Democrats. This had to be changed.

The poverty matter was not of great concern, since Schiff had access to the Rothschild wealth. The voter problem was a different story. Remember now, we are dealing with an extremely clever

"cookie" in Jacob Schiff. Here is how he went about solving this problem. The solution shows how the Jewish leaders care very little for their own people and will sacrifice the "little Jews" if it will bring them into power.

About 1890, there were a series of "pogroms" in Russia and Central Europe against the Jews, in which thousands of men, women and children were ruthlessly slaughtered. These pogroms were master-minded by Rothschild agents, working on the dislike for Jews, which had been built up in these countries over the years, because of unscrupulous Jewish business practices. Their plan was to force hundreds of thousands of Jews to flee Russia and Central Europe and find homes in either Palestine or the United States. Palestine was not a very good choice in those days, so the vast majority flocked into the United States.

These immigrants were aided by self-styled humanitarian organizations, using Rothschild money which were set up by Schiff. While the vast majority of Jews arriving in the United States settled in New York City, many were shipped to other large cities, such as Chicago, Los Angeles, Detroit and Philadelphia. Within thirty years, these people become citizens and had been taught to vote a straight Democrat ticket, no matter what!

This Jewish minority was then joined by Blacks, who had also been recruited by Schiff's efforts for Civil Rights. This became a major voting bloc for the Democratic Party. By 1910, these minority voters had become a vital factor in the political life of America. This was the plan Schiff used to plant such men as Senator Nelson Aldrich in the Senate and Woodrow Wilson in the White House.

Now let's digress for a few minutes and go back and look at another important point in Schiff's scheme to control America. I am referring to his plot to destroy the unity of the American people by creating minority groups and engendering racial strife. By forcing Jews to leave their homeland in Russia, Schiff had a ready made minority group who would do his bidding. But the Jewish people themselves, frightened by the violence they had seen in Russia, could not be counted on to produce the violence necessary for Schiff's plan. So he turned to a sleeping minority in America which was much more numerous than the Jews. I am speaking about the Blacks, and such men as Martin Luther King, Jr., Stokely Carmichael and others, who carried out their so-called peaceful demonstrations under the guise of Civil Rights and always under the firm direction of Rothschild agents. All that was necessary to bring about rioting, looting, rape and murder, was to arouse the baser members of the Black race, who were always looking for some excuse to "get even with Whitey."

Working together under Schiff's control these two minority groups, the Ashkenazi Jews and the American Blacks, began to produce the rioting which would tear America apart.

So we find that while Schiff was laying his plans for the takeover of the money system, he was also working on the plans for the chaos they hoped would destroy the unity of the American people.

While this racial holocaust has never been fully realized, the enemy agents are still working on it and we can see the terrible potential which was seen in the race riots which destroyed vast areas of our great cities a few years ago. It is still boiling under the surface, waiting for the proper spark to set it off. I often picture this situation as a man sitting on an open keg of gunpowder, smoking a cigar and knocking the ashes into the open keg. All it will take is one tiny spark to hit the dry powder, and this country will experience the worst tragedy that has ever hit this continent. **THE SAME PEOPLE ARE PUSHING IT TODAY!**

This potential for racial violence has grown with the vast immigration of legal and illegal Asiatics and Hispanics into this country in the past fifty years. Almost without fail, the immigration laws were changed by the liberals in Congress, to pave the road for this holocaust. Almost without fail, they came from the Democratic Party.

At present there is evidence that in Los Angeles alone, there are over 70,000 armed gang members, who are constantly fighting among themselves. This would be bad enough, except that now they are

spilling over with their warfare into the suburban areas. In recent months, police efforts against these gangs have been carried out by forces of as many as 1,000 combat-gearred policemen and the crime bill caused by this strife, which is evident in all of our major cities and many smaller ones, has risen into the hundreds of millions of dollars each year.

The liberal policy of the Democratic Party has been expounded to the point, where anti-American radicals, both professors and students, have been given a haven of refuge on our college campuses. In 1985, FBI sources estimated there were a minimum of 45,000 Marxist Professors teaching in our institutions of higher learning. On many of these once conservative campuses, conservative speakers are shouted into silence by a few radicals, who are among the most vorciferous when demanding their own right to "freedom of speech."

I can tell you this from personal knowledge. During the Vietnam War years, I was working the college circuit and in over 25 confrontations with students, some of them violent, I found every radical group to be led by young Jews from wealthy families. I sincerely doubt that more than 2% of the college students could have been called radical, yet these few radicals almost ran the colleges and universities and the administrators were "scared to death" of them.

This same Jewish control can be seen by anyone who honestly wants to look at the problem and is not afraid of what others might say. Look at every issue which is being used to destroy America, and behind it, financing it and often controlling it, will be a Jew.

Look at every effort to take Christian principles out of the public school and you will find a Jew. Look at every effort to knock the stand which is being taken by Christian Patriots and you will find the Jewish ADL spouting in their two cents-worth.

As you further study this conspiracy, you will find that it took infinite planning and patience to be successful. So let's take a few minutes and look at documentary proof as to how they set about to destroy Christian America.

FIRST it is necessary for them to create the leadership and organizations necessary to brainwash millions of dupes, both Jewish and Christian. Blacks and other minorities received prime attention. These were the ones who would do the rioting and suffer the casualties, while the Jew overlords ran the show from sheltered places. In 1909, Schiff set up and organized the **NATIONAL ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF COLORED PEOPLE**. (Some wag, seeing what it has done, had dubbed it the **NATIONAL ASSOCIATION FOR THE AGITATION OF COLORED PEOPLE**.) The President and directors from its inception ave been Jewish. Jews appointed by Schiff while he was still alive and later by his successors ran these organizations. In 1914 Schiff came up with the **ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE**, of the Jewish Masonic Lodge B'nai B'rith. It was to serve as a Jewish KGB, keeping its own people in Line and harassing anyone who dared to tell the truth about International Jewry. It is the largest and most complete private intelligence gathering apparatus in the world and is actually an agent of a foreign country, operating illegally, without a license on American soil. Yet such is the power of the Zionist Lobby in Washington, it has for all intents and purposes become an advisory branch of the United States Justice Department.

Some non-Jews look on the ADL as primarily a "spy outfit," skilled in tapping telephones, infiltrating patriotic groups and meetings and attacking anyone who does not follow the straight Zionist line. It is all that and much more.

It is also a "sleazy, money-raising" operation which pressures Jews to give and when money does not come in fast enough, it will create problems for Jews, which they say they are fighting against. For instance, the leader of the Neo-Nazi group which invaded Skokie, Illinois a few years ago and caused such a furor, was a Jew from the Chicago ADL. This incident scared hell out of Chicago Jews and they shelled out much money for the ADL coffers.

The operating head of the ADL at this time is one Arnold Forster, a veteran troublemaker and a

skillful money-raiser. He says the ADL is merely a Jewish Defense Group which spends its time and money "fighting racial bigotry," as it pursues its goal of "democracy," and "world brotherhood." If you believe this, you need to go to Palestine and ask the Arabs who are being murdered there about Jewish democracy.

When there is no anti-semitism available, Forster and his cronies create some and this enables him to blackmail Jewish merchants for the alleged purpose of "saving them from goyim persecution." This scam has worked for years and Forster is paid a big salary for doing it. He has been in this game for more than thirty years and has used smear and blackmail tactics, and ever created Nazi groups in New York to deface Jewish tombstones and paint swastikas on the walls of Jewish synagogues. The scare stories he managed to raise in New York, called for a Congressional investigation. Of course the ADL was never investigated, only those bad old Nazis, the KKK, and of course, all Christian-Patriots.

The leadership of the ADL from its inception has been top-heavy with Communists and communist sympathizers. Perhaps this is why they smear any anti-Communist group. Before I knew anything about this Zionist conspiracy, I was amazed that every time I lectured on Communism, as a speaker with the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, I was labeled an anti-semitic. I had not even mentioned the Jews. At that time, we identified them as "the Insiders."

At the head of the ADL's Fact Finding Committee is one Irwin Suall, who got his college education at Oxford University, the "hotbed" of Fabian Socialism. When he returned to the United States, he became head of the Jewish Labor Committee, a known Communist group and in 1951, he became national organizer for the Communist International Ladies Garment Worker's Union. Suall joined the ADL in 1962.

It was the ADL who pushed the U.S. Justice Department in-to charging 14 Christian Patriots in the recent Sedition trial at Fort Smith, Arkansas. They were forced to retreat with "egg on their face," when their paid informers made a mess of things. It was this same group that has introduced legislation in at least ten states, which has resulted in "para-military laws," which are so ambiguous, that if you take your son into the woods to teach him to shoot a 22 rifle, you can be accused of "inciting him to harm some minority group." An interesting thing to observe about these "para-military" laws, is that while they are strictly observed by police authorities against Christian Patriotic groups, the Jewish Defense League in most instances has been left free to train, even using illegal automatic weapons.

Time and time again, the ADL has printed books and pamphlets seeking to turn Christian Americans against the Patriots who are seeking to preserve our "way of life." In many instances, the Jewish policy has become the policy of the U.S. Government, who has harassed the Patriotic groups and often refers to them as "uneducated rednecks," who are seeking to overthrow the U.S. Government.

In 1986, the National Council of Churches in America, seeking information on the Christian Identity Movement in America, went to a Jew, Leonard Zeskind, of the **CENTER FOR DEMOCRATIC RENEWAL**, extremely "left wing" organization. They made no attempt to go to any Identity leader for information, but instead went to this atheist, Christ-hating Jew. He wrote a "scurrilous" account of the Christian Patriotic movement which has been swallowed "hook, line and sinker," by the NCC leadership. On page 6, under the title: **MAJOR IDENTITY FIGURES**, he says this about me: "Col. Jack Mohr acts as the traveling salesman of the Identity Movement. He lives in Mississippi, but takes his **CHRIST AND COUNTRY CRUSADES** all over the United States and Canada. Mohr who was with the John Birch Society speaking circuit until 1969 (the year I joined). His talks contain dire warnings of Soviet invasion and criticism of Christian fundamentalists for their inability to stand up to the anti-Christ Jews." (You know, this information is absolutely correct. In fact, Zeskind's account, gave the Identity Movement some much needed exposure,) Zeskind also works closely with the ADL.

This sinister Zionist KGB maintains over 2,000 agencies across this country. They advise, and

control every action of the **NAACP**, the **URBAN LEAGUE**, and many other so-called Black political activist organizations, including Jesse Jackson's **SOUTHERN LEADERSHIP CONFERENCE**. They have controlled Black leaders such as Martin Luther King, Stokely Carmichael, Ralph Abernathy, Julian Bond and the man who is running for President in 1988, Jesse Jackson.

In addition, the ADL acquired absolute control over the advertising budgets of many nationally known department stores, hotel chains and key radio and TV sponsors; also the advertising agencies which serviced them. By these means, for all intents and purposes, the mass media of the United States of America is under Zionist control of woe be to the politician who fails to remember this. Ask Senator Percy of Illinois, Senator Fullbright of Arkansas, or Rep. Paul Finley of Illinois. They tried to buck the Zionist Lobby in Washington and were out on their ear in the next election.

This means that all the major news that America hears, is slanted in the direction the Zionist overlords want it to go. Its no wonder that a few years ago, Walter Cronkite, one of the top TV newsmen arrogantly stated: "Our task is not to tell the truth; we are opinion moulders."

Of course, one of their purposes is to sway sympathy for Black rioters and criminals, no matter what they do. This can be vividly illustrated by an incident which took place in the nation's capitol a few months ago. The KKK had received permission from the Washington police for a peaceful march in the capitol. But the Blacks, agitated by agents provocateur from within, tried to disturb this lawful parade and were stopped by the Washington police, as they should have been. But the Blacks went on a rampage, burning cars, breaking store windows and looting stores. The next day, a white correspondent with the Washington Post gave this explanation for the riot: "The Blacks rioted because their civil rights to confront the KKK purveyors of hate had been denied." Now who do you believe were the purveyors of hate? Yet this is the way the news is slanted.

In 1910, a Jewish play write wrote a play titled **THE MELTING POT**. It was sheer communist propaganda designed to incite both Blacks and Jews. The play was supposed to visualize how the American Whites were discriminating against both Jews and Blacks. At this time, no one seemed to care that this was sheer propaganda. It was cleverly written and the propaganda was wrapped in the entertainment offered by the play. It became a Broadway hit.

In those days, the famous Diamond Jim Brady would often hold fabulous banquets at the famous Delmonico's restaurant in New York, after the opening of a successful Broadway play. The author, plus cast and selected political and Broadway celebrities were invited.

Myron Fagan, a well known Hollywood play write, who initiated some of the information I am giving you, was invited to attend this party. There he met the English socialist George Bernard Shaw and a Jewish writer named Israel Cohen. Both Shaw and Cohen had worked together in London, with a Jew named Karl Mordecai Marx. Remember, at this time Marxism and Communism were just emerging and very few people paid any attention to what they were trying to do. No one suspected the propaganda which permeated the writings of either Shaw or Cohen. At that banquet, Cohen told Fagan that he was engaged in writing a book, which was to be titled **A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY**.

Fagan at this time knew nothing about Communism or its connection with World Zionism, he was totally wrapped up in his work as a Hollywood writer. But he was shocked when he received a clipping from the **WASHINGTON EVENING STAR**, several years later in May 1957. It was a verbatim excerpt from Cohen's book: "We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races, that for centuries they have been oppressed by whites, we can mold them into the program of the Communist Party. In America, we aim for several victories. While inflaming the Negro minorities against the whites, we will instill in the whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Blacks rise to prominence in ever walk of life and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, the Negro will be able to inter-mar with the whites and will be process which will deliver America to

our cause!" (UNQ.) There you have the plan of the conspirators in a "nutshell." (This excerpt was entered into the Congressional Record of June 7, 1957, by Rep. Thomas Abernathy.)

At this time, Mr. Fagan wondered if the official policy of the Communist Party was the same as that of Cohen, or was this merely the thinking of one man? But in an official pamphlet, published by the New York Communist Party in 1935, titled "**THE NEGRO IN A SOVIET AMERICA**," he found that it urged Blacks to rise up and form a separate Black nation in the South and apply for admission to the Soviet Union. A firm pledge was made by the communist leaders, that if this happened, the Blacks would receive firm backing from communists everywhere, including the might of the Soviet Union. On p.48 of this pamphlet was this pledge to the Blacks: "Any act of discrimination or prejudice against the Negro, by a white, will become a crime under revolutionary law." (UNQ.)

What I need to do at this point, I believe, is prove to you that the Communist regimes, both in Europe and on this Continent, are under the full control of the Rothschild agents, which means the Illuminati.

The communist end of this world conspiracy was created by the "master minds" who were "capitalists." You should also note that both the Rothschild's, the Schiff's, and the Warburg's planned and financed the Russian Revolution, after they had murdered the Czar and his family. Jacob Schiff alone, gave \$20-million to Trotsky, who was on his way to Russia with 247 of the dregs of the Jewish East Side of New York City, the kind of Jews, the Jews themselves call "kikes." They were stopped in Newfoundland by Canadian Customs and then released under pressure from the U.S. State Department, with the money that made the Revolution a success.

The Jewish involvement is easily proven from statements made by Jewish leaders at this time. **THE JEWISH CHRONICLE**, the largest Jewish Newspaper in New York, in its April 4, 1918 issue stated: ". . . there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself. In the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks. In the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism." (UNQ.)

In 1918, Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to London was quoted as saying: "Israel won the war (WWI); we made it; we thrived on it; we profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity." (UNQ.) Notice that it is Jews who are making these statements, not Jack Mohr or some anti-semite.

There is little doubt that Lenin, Trotsky and Stalin himself, took their marching orders directly from that little American Jew, Jacob Schiff of New York City.

Can you begin to understand why our Congress, our Supreme Court, and our Justice System has been brown beaten into issuing the infamous Civil Rights Act of 1954 and subsequent unconstitutional legislation which has dis-enfranchised White people whose ancestors built this country?

Can you understand why our Supreme Court, under pressure from the Zionists, and sometimes with Zionists sitting in this August group, have banned prayer in public schools, Bible reading in schools, anything to do with the Christian celebration of Christmas? Can you understand why in almost every case, it has been a Jew who has brought suit against school boards and municipalities, and the Jew tainted ACLU which has pushed for the destruction of these Christian symbols? Today, they are laying the ground work for the removal of all town and city names which have a religious connotation: St. Paul, Los Angeles, San Francisco, Corpus Christi, etc., and the head of the ACLU has boasted that by the end of 1992, there will be no more Christian symbolism in any public place?

Can you understand now why President Eisenhower, in direct violation of the Constitution, ordered Federal troops into Little Rock, Arkansas a few years ago to enforce Federal integration laws?

Can you understand why President Johnson and 66 U.S. Senators, in spite of protestors from 90% of the American public, voted for the pro-Communist Consular Treaty which opened this country

wide to Communist agents and saboteurs, even when the FBI publicly acknowledged that they knew there were thousands of them in this country? Can you understand why many of these same traitors in Washington, voted at a later date to give away our Canal in Panama to a Communist dictator, even though they knew it would be dangerous to the defense of this country?

These acts, my friends, and many more, can be named only as **TREASON**, according to the Constitution of the United States, Article III, Section 3. This section, written in words any Fifth Grader can understand, defined treason as: "Treason shall consist only of, levying war against them (the U.S.) adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort." (Notice nothing was said about it being necessary to be at war with a country.)

Why is it that the American people have not risen up in righteous indignation, to demand that the traitors in Washington, D.C. and in our State Houses, be accused, tried, convicted, and executed as the traitors they are? Why instead, do we see them being elected into office, term, after term, after term? Could it be that the statement of a well-known historian was true when he said: "**TREASON** prospers, what's the reason. For when **TREASON** prospers, **NONE DARE CALL IT TREASON!**" Have we regressed so far from the "faith of our fathers," which raised this country to international prominence, that we no longer care when traitors run rampant in the halls of government and trample on our Constitution?

The time has come, my fellow Americans, when we must insist that an immediate, in-depth investigation be made of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Zionist-Americans in Washington who seek to run our country. These **MUST** be brought to account along with the alien **FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM**, which has robbed Americans for 75 years. We **MUST** insist that all findings be made public and that the conspirators be brought before the American people they have so woefully wronged and receive the just punishment for their treason, which is **DEATH** The time has come when we **MUST** take the scalpel of truth and remove the malignant tumor, apathy has allowed to grow on our body politic. We can no longer sit idly by and allow corrupt government to further sell us down the river. For you see, my fellow Americans, our freedom will not be lost on that day when a man with a red star on his helmet and a Tommy gun in his arms hauls us off to the "concentration camps," or the "liquidation centers." We will lose our freedoms, when we see things happen in local government, in our town, in our local churches, we know are wrong, and we sit back before our TV sets and say: "I'm just an individual, you know, everyone knows you can't buck city hall." When that day comes for the majority of our good, Christian people, that will be the day when we will lose freedom in America. We will haul her to the cemetery, bury her, and over her grave erect a headstone with this epitaph: "**AMERICA DIED, BECAUSE THE GOOD PEOPLE OF AMERICA DIDN'T WANT TO BE BOTHERED!**"

Now we need to be warned, if we ever get "guts" enough to take this needed step, then there will be a terrific cry of "witch hunts and a return to McCarthyism," which will come from the liberals and from the Judeo-Christian churches. But we **MUST** realize that the founders of our Republic and the writers of our Constitution, were not only statesmen, they were also historians. They knew that when a government turned from being the servant of the people, to try and master them, then it became the right of the people, **NAY, THEIR DUTY**, to change that form of government and so preserve their God-given inalienable rights!

Every unconstitutional act of our leaders in modern times whether Presidents Wilson, F.D.R., Truman, Eisenhower, Johnson, Kennedy, Nixon, Ford, Carter, or Reagan, were in line with the plans of the International Conspirators. Every un-constitutional decision which has been issued by our Supreme Court, whether under the liberal Earl Warren, or at this present time, has furthered this alien control over America. Every traitorous decision by our elected Congress since 1913, has been to further the strangle hold these aliens have on the American people.

Remember this, traitorous acts by our leaders, whether it be the President, Congress, the Supreme Court, or whatever, never happens by accident. They have all been planned by the over-all blueprint for our destruction as a free people.

You can "bet your bottom dollar" that the 70 Senators who now "vote the straight Zionist ticket," are under orders from the Conspiracy. They may not know it, but they are, whether they are willing to admit it or not.

Have you ever wondered why a man can go into the U.S. Congress as a well-to-do man and come out in a few years as a multimillionaire? Why do these men spend eight or ten million dollars to get elected to a job that pays a salary of \$89,500 plus benefits?

It really doesn't make sense, does it? Especially, when they show by their actions and their voting records, that they are not all that much interested in the welfare of the people who put them into office. Do you think they spend all this money just for the prestige it brings them? Don't be stupid! There are very few men in our government today, who are free from the "taint of treason."

This would be a good place to close our first message. In Part Two, we will discuss Jacob Schiff's entrapment of the American people and the effect it has had on our "American Way of Life," which at one time was the highest standard in the world.

In Part 1 of this message, I discussed how Jacob Schiff had been chosen by the Rothschild interests to come to America with several objectives, the major one of which was to control our Money System. The Rothschild's knew the importance of this and at one time, Meyer Rothschild, the head of the clan, was reported to have said: control of the money of a country and I care not who makes her laws."

In 1908, Schiff decided that the time was ripe to take charge of America's economy. His chief agent for this seizure was a man named Col. Edward Mandel House, who was a close friend of Woodrow Wilson, and who would later become his Presidential advisor. House had spent his entire adult life as an agent and courier of the Schiff enterprises and had worked closely with Bernard Baruch and Herbert Lehman, two more of the most influential of the conspirators. In the fall of 1908, these conspirators met at the Jekyll Island Hunt Club, located on Jekyll Island, Georgia, and owned by J. P. Morgan. This was to be a "top secret" meeting, in which they would lay the final plans for the money takeover.

Among those present were J. P. Morgan, John D. Rockefeller, Col. House, Senator Nelson Aldrich, Jacob Schiff, the heads of the New York City International Banks, Eugene Meyers, Herbert Lehman, Paul Warburg, in short, all the important International Bankers in the United States. All of who were in the Illuminati hierarchy. So secret was this meeting, that the regular employees of the Hunt Club were dismissed during the meeting, and cooks, waiters, butlers, security personnel, in fact all help, were people who were trusted by the conspirators.

After a week of business and revelry, they emerged with a plan which they called **THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM**. Senator Aldrich had the honor of being picked as the "stooge" who would "railroad" the Act through Congress. They held up on putting this plan into immediate action for one reason. First, they had to plant one of their men in the White House. He had to be a man who would be completely subservient to their desires. This was necessary, so that he could sign the Federal Reserve Act in-to law. They knew that even if the Congress passed it, the President would have to sign it and that if the President were to veto it, there was too much chance of their plans for money control being revealed.

They found their man in a 67 year-old Democrat from the State of Virginia. Woodrow Wilson became President in 1912 and immediately after his inauguration, Senator Aldrich, began the process which would make the **FEDERAL RESERVE ACT** into law. Wilson waited impatiently in the wings, to do the bidding of his masters and sign the bill. On December 23, 1913, when most of the Congress were home for the holidays, the few remaining, mostly those who had been "hand picked" for the purpose, passed this treasonous bill which has become the "greatest money scam in the world's history."

To give you an idea of how heinous this act really was, we must understand that our Founding

Fathers realized the power of money. They knew that whoever held this power would control the country, so they were extremely careful when writing the Constitution, to set forth in writing, that only the elected representatives of the people, would have the power to coin the nation's money.

The Constitutional language was brief and concise. It was plain enough so that the average citizen could understand it without the interpretation of some lawyer. In Article II, Sec. 8, par. 5, we read - and this defines the power of Congress: "to coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and standards of weights and measures." (UNO.)

On that tragic day in December, 1913, a Day of Infamy much greater than the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, the men we sent to Washington to protect the Constitution from all enemies, without and within, delivered the economic destiny of America into the hands of International aliens who hate us and everything we as Americans stand for.

Even today, 75 years after this act of treason, most Americans believe that **THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM**, is part of the American Government. They have no idea that it is governed by Federal Banks, whose heads are aliens, who are members of the International Illuminati conspiracy.

Who are these bankers, you may rightly ask? According to reliable sources in Switzerland, the following banks hold the controlling interest in the **FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM**. They are all Jewish owned and/or controlled. In their order of importance they are:

- 1 - Rothschild Bank of London and Berlin.
- 2 - Lazard Brothers Bank of Paris.
- 3 - Israel Moses Seif Bank of Italy.
- 4 - Warburg Bank of Amsterdam and Hamburg.
- 5 - Lehman Brothers of New York City.
- 6 - Kuhen-Loeb Bank of New York City.
- 7 - Chase~Manhattan Bank of New York City (David Rockefeller's baby.)
- 8 - Goldman, Sachs Bank of New York City.

Please note that the first four banks are all foreign banks.

Approximately 300 people who are closely associated. many by marriage, own and control this system by holding stock or shares in the system. They control an interlocking, international banking cartel of wealth beyond comparison, most of which has been stolen from the working man of America through their Federal Reserve System.

Here is a graphic example of how Americans are cheated,

- 1 - The U.S. States needs a billion dollars to pay its bills;
- 2 - It notifies the U.S. Bureau of engraving to print one billion dollars in U.S. Bonds;
- 3 - The U.S. Government delivers the bonds to the Federal Reserve Bank as

Promissory Notes. The U.S. Government promises to pay for these, its own Bonds, when they mature;

4 - The Federal Reserve Bank deposits these bonds for which they paid nothing, with the Comptroller of Currency;

5 - The Federal Reserve then receives one billion dollars in federal Reserve notes, the currency we now use, in various denominations.

NOTICE CAREFULLY NOW HOW WE SUCKERS GET TAKEN TO THE CLEANERS!

6 - The Federal Reserve Bank retains ownership of the one billion dollars in bonds, which it received free of charge;

7 - The Federal Reserve notes are now distributed to member banks, so they have money available to pay the bills of government, cash government checks, cash checks citizens have received, make loans to citizens, etc., (please note that under present banking laws, member banks can loan out ten times the amount they have on deposit.)

8 - The Federal Reserve Bank receives interest on its bonds, for which they paid nothing. **NOTE NOW HOW THEY LAID IT ON US SUCKERS!**

First the Federal Reserve got a billion dollars for nothing. In the meantime they get interest on the bonds they got for nothing and when they eventually cash them they get the money again.

(REMEMBER TOO, WE ARE ONLY SPEAKING OF ONE BILLION DOLLARS WHERE OUR GOVERNMENT DEALS IN HUNDREDS OF BILLIONS. For example, we borrow \$100-billion or more each year, so that we can give it away in foreign loans, often to nations which hate our guts.)

All the details of this tragic act are available, with documentation, in a book written by Eustice Mullins titled: "**THE FEDERAL RESERVE CONSPIRACY.**" I would very sincerely suggest you get this book and study it.

It will only be as decent Christian people in America, who are concerned for the well being of our nation and our offspring, and wake up from this "near fatal sleep," into which the conspirators have hypnotized us. Can these powerful conspirator's be smashed. It will only come through the help of Almighty God, and the repentance of His people, so that He will, once again show mercy to us.

But if you believe that these conspirators are content with the mere control of your money, you are sadly mistaken, and you are in for another shock.

While the Federal Reserve control had America's money, there was no way it could touch the earnings of the American worker, because the Constitution expressly forbids it.

So one of the major planks of the Communist Manifesto, was what is called a "graduated progressive income tax." This would lead eventually to the complete confiscation of all private

property in the nation and the complete control of each individuals earning power. But such a tax could not be brought about without an amendment to the Constitution.

But, as they had done with the Federal Reserve Act, these same traitors, with the same President, arranged for the 16th Amendment to become the law of the land and they "hoodwinked" the American people into accepting this absolute control over their earning power.

A little study will show that most of the Congressmen who voted for the 16th Amendment knew very little about it, because only two, as far as I have been able to find out, had even bothered to read it before they voted it into law. Senator Langer of North Dakota was one of them, the other's name I do not recall.

The main effects of this Amendment, which was never supposed to rise above 2%, or so the American people were told, went into effect during World War II, when President F.D.R. applied a 20% withholding tax on all small wage earners, and up to 90% tax on higher earners. Of course, the conspirators had planned for this and were protected in their Tax Free Foundations, F.D.R. promised faithfully that this tax would be lifted when the war ended, but his promise had as much truth behind it as the one where he said he would never send **AMERICAN BOYS TO DIE ON FOREIGN SOIL.**

But wait a moment! As the old time Jew comedian Al Jolson used to say: "You ain't heard nothin' yet!"

The 16th Amendment never touched the earnings of the immensely rich. This is why a few years ago, we saw Vice President Nelson Rockefeller, with a yearly earnings of somewhere near \$26-million, pay an annual tax of \$216.00.

The conspirators protect their wealth, while they rob you of yours. These foundations, which were supposed to have been for humanitarian purposes, became the "hot beds" of sedition and radical communist activity. The disobedience of the Vietnam War era, was funded by the Foundations, who gave "aid and comfort" to those who were trying to tear our Republic apart. Why? Because it was all part of the Master Plan.

These Foundations funded the rights of civil disobedience; the rights of the filthy minded to spread the poison of pornography; the rights of Jew doctors to murder millions of unborn babies; the rights of homosexuals to spread their filth; The Women's Liberation Movements. Almost without fail all of these were headed by Jews. Very little of a pro-Christian, pro-American nature has ever been protected by these International vultures.

As an example: The Ford Foundation finances the **CENTER FOR DEMOCRATIC INSTITUTES** in Santa Barbara, California. This is commonly referred to as "Moscow West." It has been headed by communist sympathizers since its inception. It is these tax free foundations which are funding the "dirty work" for the Conspirators.

Then there are of course, the thousands of smaller grants, which go to liberal college professors, scientists, and plain "liberal kooks," to study **THE SEX LIFE OF THE BRAZILIAN BUTTERFLY; WHY CHILDREN HATE THEIR FATHER MOST; WHY BATS FLY BY NIGHT,** and a host of other stupidities.

But what happens to the billions of dollars which are confiscated from the pockets of hard working Americans each year? Of course, the major rathole is our Foreign Aid, which increasingly has gone to nations with a communist leaning, much of which is never paid off. Then the biggest shyster of them all, is the aid to the Israeli. Today we see the amazing sight of our government borrowing a yearly sum of \$100-billion or more, from the foreign banks, paying a high rate of interest, so that they can turn around and give it away to nations who "hate our guts." It has become absolutely nauseating!

Another little gimmick which cost the American taxpayers, was perpetuated when our military left Vietnam and left the naval base at Camhran Bay intact. Over \$2-billion worth of our most

sophisticated military equipment was left behind for the communists. This is the first time in American military history, where we have abandoned equipment on the battlefield without first disabling it. Do you think this all happened by accident? Do you honestly believe that service men who had seen their buddies blown up by their enemies, or tortured to death, would have willingly left anything behind other than booby traps designed to blow the enemy to "kingdom come?"

Do you believe our fighter pilots liked the idea of seeing their buddies shot down by American technology we had given the Soviets? Do you think they enjoyed dumping their bombs in a rice paddy, when they were given orders not to hit an enemy supply dump?

Oh, we heard a great deal about the immorality of the war in Vietnam, while it was going on, and it was an immoral war. But it was not immoral because we fought against communism, or because we came to the aid of our friends in S.E. Asia. It was terribly immoral, because our leaders sent our men to bleed and die on foreign soil, when they had no intention of letting them win and where they were supplying the enemy with the materials which killed our boys. Yet where was the great outcry from decent Americans? There just wasn't any!

The 16th Amendment saddled America with an "unpayable debt." In 1905, our national debt was about \$12.05 for every man, woman and child in this country. Today, it stands at more than \$53,000 per person and the end is not yet. This debt goes up every year, because the men we have elected to Congress refuse to work within a budget. These men have the power to control our spending, but for a variety of reasons, they refuse to do it, even though they know they are driving this country into future ruin.

Today, if you are "pro-communist, pro-homosexual, pro-abortion, pro-pornography, pro-evil; you are a **"GOOD GUY."** But if you are "pro-American, pro-Constitution and against the evils which harass us," you may well be harassed, jailed and even murdered by the government you put into power to protect you. Do you think this situation has come about by accident?

If this old world lasts another hundred years, future historians will no doubt shake their heads over the spectacle of decent Christian Americans, who were so completely "hoodwinked" by the lies of their worst enemies, that they supported them in their own destruction. It is sort of a "national suicide."

But let's get back to the crux of one-world government which is at the base of all these evils which have befallen our beloved country and look at the plot which was necessary to create another League of Nations, to take the place of the one which failed. The conspirators knew it would take another World War to frighten people into accepting their one-world control. So they set about making this war come to pass. It would be a war of such horror, that the people of the world would cry for "peace at any price, even that of slavery!" They would be brainwashed into believing that only within a one-world organization, could the world live in peace. It became even easier to convince people of this, as the nuclear age dawned.

But how would you go about to create a monstrosity which would kill more than 45-million people, according to the World Almanac. All the major nations of the world were at peace during the early 1930's. They had seen enough bloodshed during World War I, to last a lifetime. Even the Soviet Union, which was rapidly growing into an uncontrollable monster, knew they could not win a war of aggression.

But the conspirators needed a war to bring about their objectives and it mattered not to them how many died or suffered, or how many billions of dollars were spent, as long as they made a profit and brought about their aims.

They found the "dupe" they were searching for, in a little, insignificant unknown Austrian corporal named Adolf Hitler.

Now I realize I am opening myself up to the same sort of abuse I got a few months ago when I wrote a pamphlet titled **THE HITLER HOAX**. In fact the abuse I received from the so-called Neo-

Nazis and their cohorts, was worse than I have received from the Zionists. Although the admirers of Hitler are in the small minority, they are among the most vociferous, loud-mouthed, vulgar people in the country and are certainly the nastiest when it comes to remarks and innuendos. You just cannot tell the truth about this unusual little man, without finding yourself accused of being a "Jew agent," a "double agent" of the enemy, no matter how hard you may have campaigned against the enemy. When you find out from a study of history - not history that was written by the Jews, or the Nazis, but history written by reliable historians - that Hitler was brought into power in Germany through the efforts and money of World Zionism, and that he was kept in power by this same money, then suddenly you become a traitor to your own people, for telling them the truth. "Am I therefore to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

But the purpose of this lecture was not to win friends and influence people and since I am not running for a political office, I can and will tell you the truth, whether it is popular with some folks or not. I am not trying to impress those of you who are concerned, with my vast knowledge of the conspiracy; I'm not trying to convince the "lefties" that I know what they are up to. If people don't like what I say, that becomes a matter between them and God. All I'm concerned about is that one day I will have to answer to God for what I have told you this day and to the best of my ability I intend to tell you the truth, whether you like it or not! If that makes me your enemy, so be it!

Hitler was a house painter when he first attracted the attention of the International Conspirators. He had never been very successful, in the army, as can be seen by his rank of corporal, so his military knowledge was limited. But he had a hidden talent, a great power, if you will. He was an extraordinary orator who could move the rabble with his words and set a crowd on fire with his rhetoric.

Germany was looking for a savior in the early days of the 1930's. She had almost been destroyed by the Jewish money lenders following World War I, and although the Jews were not admired in Germany, there was not a great deal of overt hatred exhibited against them.

The conspirators knew, that this little man, whom some said had Jewish blood in his veins, hated Jewish people with a virulent hatred. So they were willing, as always, to sacrifice a few hundred thousand of their "lesser brethren" if it would bring them ultimate victory. But first, it was necessary to turn world opinion against Germany and cause the German people to be hated and despised. It might be well at this time, to remind you that about 43% of the American people at this time were from a German background. At time, Germany was the strongest nation on the Continent. She had been earmarked for destruction before the turn of the century, following the destruction of the Czar and his family in Russia. According to Jewish sources, World Zionism had a War Chest of some \$2-billion set aside for the task of destroying Germany, long before Hitler ever came on the scene.

So using money provided by the Rothschild's, the Warburg's and the Schiff's (all Jews), Hitler was built up into a national leader and finally a total dictator. The German people began an almost miraculous rise to prominence in the world and Germany was among the most productive and prosperous nation in the world.

But while this was taking place in the early days of 1930, the same unsavory crowd that put Hitler into power, were engaged in a propaganda campaign and the myth of Hitler's persecution of the Jews was broadcast world wide, along with a fake plan for the extermination of every Jew in Germany. The fact that there never was such a plan and that even some of the Jewish leaders admitted there was no such plan, meant little to these men who were willing to do anything to bring about their one-world control. (When you are dealing with men who have no scruples about killing 47-million people, there is not much they will not do to bring about their ends.)

So world hatred began to be built up against the German people, greater than anything the world had ever seen. During World War I, we were treated to the contemptuous terms of "Hun" and "Boche," and to stories about babies being tossed into the air and being caught on the points of bayonets. But now suddenly, they were making soap and lamp shades out of Jews and the ground of

detention camps were spouting Jewish blood.

THE AMERICAN HEBREW newspaper in New York City, June 3, 1938, trumpeted: "The forces of reaction are being mobilized. A combination of England, France, and Russia will sooner or later bar the triumphal march of the crazed Fuhrer. Either by accident or design, a Jew has come into the position of foremost important each of these nations. In the hands of non-Aryans, lie the very lives of millions... and when the smoke of battle clears, and the trumpets blare no more, and the bullets cease to blast! Then will be presented a tableau showing the man who played God, the swastika Christus, being lowered none too gently into a hole in the ground, as a trio of non-Aryans intone a ramified requiem, that sounds suspiciously like a medley of Marseillaise, God Save the King, and the Internationale; blending in the grand finale, into a militant, proud arrangement of Eile! Eile!" (This is the traditional Jewish cry of triumph.)

For over forty years now, since World War II ended, the Jewish press and Hollywood has fed the American people an overdose of the stereotype image of Germans as monocled, burrheaded, heel-clicking, mindless robots of the Third Reich. But any person with a little intelligence, who has studied history, knows that it was France and England, who were the "war mongers" of the Nineteenth Century. Professor Quincy, in his book **A STUDY OF WAR** (1942) offers statistical proof of this when he shows that in the period from 1480-1940: "Of 278 wars which involved European States, the participants were:

Engl and	2 8
Fran ce	2 6
Spai n	2 3
Russ ia	2 2
Aust ria	1 9
Turk ey	1 5
Pola nd	1 1
Swe den	9
Ger man y	9

At the beginning of World War II, a distinguished Austrian professor, noted for his moderation, was quoted in Stephen Robert's book: **THE HOUSE THAT HITLER BUILT**" (1938): "The Germans are a politically retarded race. They are in the myth stage of development. They have never wanted democracy; they crave authority and a strong arm. They do not want individual freedom. The average German is designed by history and nature to provide mass material for dictatorship."

Being of German descent myself, I resent these lies, since I know that history proves otherwise. But I also know that this is the way the conspiratorial workers lured Americans and the rest of the Free World into World War II.

There was a time in World War II, right after Pearl Harbor, when I volunteered to fight against Naziism, which I thought at that time was a danger to America and world peace. So I fought against my German kinsfolks in North Africa, where I learned to admire the brilliance of their General Rommell, the Desert Fox.

Finally, when my mind began to turn away from propaganda, both political and religious, to where I sought truth, rather than popular opinion I began to understand what my commanding General in North Africa, Gen. George Patton, meant when he said: "I believe we fought on the wrong side in this war." When I began to realize that Americans were being taught to admire Benedict Arnold's such as Gen. Dwight Eisenhower, and Gen. George Marshall, and traitors such as Alger Hiss, John Steward Service and Owen Lattimore, while they despised pro-American patriots like Sen. Joseph McCarthy and drove him into his grave, then I began to understand why International Jewry carried out their campaign of harassment against Germany.

So with the Judeo-Christian pastors of America beating the drums for Zionism and pronouncing curses against Hitler and the German people, America was herded like a flock of sheep, by her unscrupulous leaders, into a war that destroyed over 40-million people. We gave power into the hands of the Zionist-communist monsters that murdered 48 million more.

At the end of the war, the traitor Alger Hiss, arranged with the Russian Molotov, so that the head of the United Nations Military Branch would always be a Communist general. We fought Korea and Vietnam under their control.

Very few Americans know that the United Nations Charter was copied almost verbatim from the Soviet Constitution and that the only senators who voted against it, were those who had read it.

Since this tool of the conspirators has been placed on American soil, the slaves of Communism have increased by some 72,000 per day, from about 250-million, to almost 2-billion. Fifty six sovereign nations have been gobbled up by this monstrosity since World War II and as many as 140-million people have been ruthlessly murdered by the Zionist-Communist regimes.

Today, we see the phenomena of liberals screaming over a few Blacks killed in South Africa, but saying absolutely nothing about the tens of thousands who are being murdered by the Soviets in Afghanistan. The prelates of the World Council of Churches, sob into their beer over the violation of the civil rights of Blacks in South Africa, when they say absolutely nothing about the thousands who are being murdered in the Black countries of Zambia and Zambesi. Instead, they vote money to support the Communists in those countries.

Now, we are seeing the conspirators, as they stir up trouble for the "Free World" in the Persian Gulf and Central America, once again laying the groundwork for another great war, World War III, this time, which will enable them to finally realize their goal of world control.

Very few Americans know that since 1966, we have had a group of men in our Congress, known as the **MEMBERS OF CONGRESS FOR PEACE THROUGH LAW**. In their own words, their objective is: "to disarm the United States under existing world law." There are about 290 in this group. They believe that all Americans must be prepared to accept this United Nations control. In 1965, the National Council of Churches drew up a resolution in concurrence with this belief that stated that the United States should surrender, in case of an "all out" war with the U.S.S.R. before

the first bomb drops on American soil: These are the traitorous churchmen who coined the phrase: "It's better to be Red, than dead!" Do you attend a church which supports this group?

Bear in mind that God and Christian principles are never mentioned in the United Nations Charter, and that the very mention of God, except in a curse word, is forbidden within the United Nations halls. The conspirators knew that the destruction of Christianity could only be accomplished from within. Which meant a seduction of the men who stand behind the pulpits of our Christian churches. John D. Rockefeller, the so-called Christian philanthropist, while declaring himself to be a Christian and being a member of a large Protestant church, was nevertheless a member of the Inner Circle of the World Conspiracy. He was chosen for the job of destroying Christianity. With his vast knowledge of the conspiracy, he carefully chose a young minister named Dr. Harry F. Ward for the job. At this time, Dr. Ward was teaching Religion at the prestigious Union Theological Seminary in New York City. Rockefeller found a willing prostitute in the young minister. In 1907, he founded the **METHODIST FOUNDATION FOR SOCIAL SERVICES**. Ward's task was to teach bright, young Protestant ministers to become Communists, while denying the basic doctrines of Christianity. Today, according to reliable sources, it is estimated that Ward put over 40,000 Communist oriented ministers into American Protestant pulpits. Today, many of these stand behind the pulpits of the largest denominational churches in America.

These men were cleverly brainwashed by the teachings of German Jewish professors, who taught something called "Higher Criticism" of the Bible. They were taught that the Bible is full of errors, to cast doubt on the divinity of Jesus Christ by denying His Virgin birth; to doubt His miracles, His resurrection and Second Coming. Do you wonder why today, churches that a few years ago were "lighthouses for the King," have now become nothing by some sort of "glorified religious country club," where men and women belong, not because they Love God, but because it helps them in their business, if they belong to the big prestigious First Church downtown.

The main target of these contaminated preachers was American youth. These were laughingly taught, both in school and in the church, that there are no absolutes such as "right" or "wrong." That there are only shades of "grey," and that persons react to situations which are caused by their environment. This became known as "**SITUATION ETHICS**." A good example of this can be seen during a lecture I gave at Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio, a few years ago. I was speaking against abortion. During the Question and Answer Period, a very attractive coed asked: "Colonel, if we can't have contraceptives and abortion, how will we control the population explosion?" When I asked her if she had ever heard of something called "self-control," by her reactions and those of the audience, you would have thought I had slapped her face. She was shocked that any intelligent person would ask a young person to use "self-control." Here were about 800 young people, just ready to step into adulthood and no one had ever taught them that they had the right to make decisions in their life and choose the road they would walk. Instead, they had been brainwashed into believing that they were subject to their environments and that there was little they could do about it. An interesting aside to this story, is that this young lady, who was so vociferous for women's rights to have an abortion, was head of a student organization which was trying to protect baby seals in Newfoundland. They cried big crocodile tears for those "cute little baby seals," and could see nothing wrong with killing unborn human babies.

Then on top of this permissive training, the conspirators introduced one of their most dangerous and subtle weapons, the African beat of "rock and roll" music. This is the type of music which can take a decent young woman and turn her into a wild animal. All of this was part of the plan to destroy American youth and was wrapped up in a statement Lenin made when he said: "Give me one generation of your youth, and I will change the world."

By 1908, the **METHODIST FOUNDATION FOR SOCIAL SERVICE**, had come under attack for their communist affiliations and changed their name to the **FEDERAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES**. By 1950, this organization had developed such a bad name, that they changed it again to the **NATIONAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES**, which is made up of most of the major

Protestant denominations in America.

I am sure that many of you have noticed how Black radicals are often led by so-called ministers of the Gospel. Martin Luther King, Jr., is a good example. A man who denied Jesus Christ as Savior and whose moral life was like that of an alley cat. Then there were men like Ralph Abernathy, and our present Rev. Jesse Jackson. All of these have been trained by the conspirators.

When I was a member of the **AMERICAN OPINION SPEAKER'S BUREAU** of the John Birch Society, a few years ago, I became acquainted with a very courageous Black lady named Julia Brown. In her younger years, she had been taken in by communist teachings, and believed they were trying to help Black people. But she was an intelligent, Christian woman and within a short period, she began to see through the subterfuge which was being used to fool the Blacks. She went to the FBI with this information and offered to help them in any way she could. She was quite surprised when she found that she had been under observation by the Agency for some time. They asked her to stay in the Party as an undercover agent. She did, and became the confidant of some of the top ranking American communists. She attended a training school with Martin Luther King, Jr. She filled this dangerous position for several years, until she surfaced to testify against Party members. She told me that in every unit she had been acquainted with there was a Jewish supervisor behind the scenes giving the orders. She became an outstanding speaker against Communism, speaking primarily to Black audiences about how they were being used as "cannon fodder," by the Zionist conspirators.

The infiltration of American churches became so bad, that even the fundamentalists and the Pentacostals had problems. Today, the Southern Baptist Convention, at one time the conservative foundation of Christianity in America, is fighting for its life in their confrontation with liberalism, especially in their seminaries. In almost every seminary, Jewish professors, some of whom claim to be Christians, are teaching the subversive Jewish fables, the Apostle Paul warned us against in Titus 1:10, 11,13.

In many cases, the Fundamentalists have been the easiest targets, since they have been taught the Jewish doctrine of Pre-Millennialism and that the people we now know as Jews, are the Chosen People of the Old Testament. These people, who are attempting to destroy Christianity, are held up as the "apple of God's eye," and church members are sternly warned that they must never criticize a Jew, since God will punish them if they do.

Many times you will hear statements such as that made by Jerry Falwell, when he said: "God has been good to America because we have been kind to the Jews." Yet a little opened eyed looking around will show you that America has gone downhill in every phase of her national life, morally, spiritually, politically and militarily, since we gave recognition to the "bastard state of Israel" in 1948. Could it be that our pastors have overlooked a verse of scripture found in 2 Chronicles 19:2, which states: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

These Fundamentalists look at the definition of an anti-Christ, given in 1 John 2:22 and 23, which by the way is a perfect definition of today's Jews - and they only see other Christian brethren who disagree with them. They refuse to see those who hate them and are trying to destroy them. Then when they look at 2 John 10,11, which tells Christians how they must deal with anti-Christ, they say "oh but that doesn't mean the Jews." What is this admonition to Christians? It says that if anyone come to us and does not bring the teaching that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, we must not bid to enter our house, or give him God speed, for if we do we "become partakers of their evil deeds."

But such has become the power of Jewish leadership within the Christian churches of America, that pastors who tell their people the truth about this Jewish infiltration and takes a stand against it, are few and far between. If you do, you are greatly hated and held in contempt by the Christian community.

I believe this is why we can live in a country where 45-million people are supposed to be "born again Christians," yet as this group grows in size, the country goes to hell even faster. **WHY?** Could it be that these Judeo-Christians have become the "salt" Jesus spoke about when he told His disciples in Matthew 5:13: "Ye are the salt of the earth; but if the salt has lost its savor (its saltiness), wherewith shall it be salted? it is henceforth good for nothing but to be cast under foot of men."

This is what has happened to the average Alka Seltzer type Christian. They come to church on Sunday morning, and "fizz" for an hour, then go home and "live like the devil." No wonder they have such a little influence on the government.

This is why a Methodist evangelist like Oral Roberts will accept a multi-million dollar gift from a race track operator and why men like Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart, Jim Bakker, Pat Robertson and others, sell out to Zionism, so that they can stay on the airwaves and rake in the TV profits.

In many cases, these men are motivated, not so much by the love of God, as they are by their love of money and prestige. You may say: "That's a nasty thing to judge your fellow Christian like that." To which I can reply by Jesus admonition: "By their fruits shall ye know them." When the Apostle Paul said in 1 Timothy 6:10 that "The love of money is the root of **ALL** evil," he knew whereof he spoke. For every evil that is destroying America has a big dollar sign behind it and wherever you find the dollar sign there you will find the vultures of International Judaism gathered for the feast.

It might also be of interest to state that Dr. Harry Ward was also one of the co-founders of **THE AMERICAN CIVIL LIBERTIES UNION (ACLU)** which has been noted for its defense of "left-wing" causes. Ward was its head from 1920-1940. He was also co-founder of **THE AMERICAN LEAGUE AGAINST WAR AND FASCISM**, which was the fore-runner, of the Communist Party, USA. In short, Ward's background was made up of over 70 communist affiliations. This is why wily old John D. Rockefeller picked him for the task of destroying Christianity in America.

Today, we know the names of many of the traitors who have backed this conspiracy and the day is coming, very soon I believe, when these traitors are going to be forced to answer to the American people for their treason to God and country. I believe it will come, when the White Israelite Christian people of America are willing to fulfill their obligations before **YAHWEH GOD** and claim the promise of 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven and will forgive their sin, and **WILL HEAL THEIR LAND.**" There's your answer America, if you want it! But before the healing can take place, there must be a turning; there must be a repentance; there must be a humbling of ourselves before God Our people **MUST** wake out of their fatal sleep of lethargy and "claim the land" for their God. They must put aside the Jewish fables which have been so cleverly foisted upon them and follow His Law.

Granted that the majority of our people are still in a "brainwashed stage." Granted that they are still deceived and deluded by the traitors of the press, TV, movies and the pulpit. But slowly and surely they are waking up. More and more are asking "What's wrong with America and what can I do about it?" Here is where you and I come in. We must be ready with the truth, to show them how they can stand against this tide of evil. I honestly believe we are standing on the verge of a "flood tide" of awakening, which will once again imbue, White Christians in particular, with that virtue we have almost forgotten; the virtue of **RIGHTEOUS INDIGNATION**, which is the ability to see when things are wrong and the spiritual "guts" to do something about it.

Recently I was visited by two men from the FBI They were on a "fishing expedition." They told me they had heard that I might be one of the defense witnesses, in the Sedition trial at Fort Smith, Arkansas and wanted to know what I could testify about in the defense's favor. When they entered my office, I turned on my tape recorder, and the one in charge said: "Why did you do that?" "Because," I said, "there's no doubt that you are taping what I say and I want a record so that nothing will be changed." He said: "This is just a friendly visit, we are not accusing you of

anything. Why do you want to tape us?"

So I told him. I said: "Sir, you need to know that the American people are getting awfully fed up with some of your Federal servants. Especially those of you who have turned from being servants of the people and are now trying to control us. The time is coming soon, when we will have enough and I am making these tapes to use at the trials which will result." For some reason he became much less arrogant.

I don't know how you feel about our present situation. But I still believe that Yahweh God's promises are true and that when He said "when the enemy shall come in like a flood, then shall the spirit of the Lord raise up a standard against them." I'm old fashioned enough to believe that we are not going to be raptured out of this mess we have helped create, but that if we are true we will be saved in the midst of it. I believe we will see miracles like those of the Hebrew children in the fiery furnace of King Nebuchadnezzar. When the king had them removed from the furnace, the account says: the king and all his court saw three men "upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was a hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire passed upon them," (Daniel 3:27).

That power is available to you today, through the God that I serve. **HALLELU'YAH!**

The Hidden Power Behind Freemasonry



By

Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr,

Page 2

"Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter:
Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.
"For God shall bring every work into judgment, with ever secret thing,
whether it be good
or whether it be evil." - **Ecciesiastes 12:13, 14**

2nd Edition ----1993

Published by

Weisman Publications
11751 W. River Hills Dr. #107D . Burnsville, MN 55337

- TABLE OF CONTENTS -

- [Acknowledgments](#) - Page 4
- 1 - [What is Freemasonry?](#) (A Grand Chaplain Explains) - Page 5
- 2 - [What about the Youth Orders of Freemasonry?](#) - Page 11
- 3 - [Introduction to the Masonic Problem](#) - Page 17
- 4 - [From the Horse's Mouth](#) - Page 24
- 5 - [A Former High Ranking Mason Looks at Masonic Symbolism](#) - Page 29
- 6 - [Freemasonry: Satan's Door to America?](#) - Page 49
- 7 - [The Talmudic and Masonic Zoo](#) - Page - Page 61
- 8 - [Jewish Influence on Freemasonry](#) - Page 79
- 9 - [Jewish Influence on Masonry Demonstrated](#) - Page 81
- 10 - [Modern Judaism](#) - Page 83
- 11 - [Early Records of Jewish Infiltration](#) - Page 90
- 12 - [A Closer Look at Freemasonry](#) - Page 101
- 13 - [Oaths - The Binding Force in Masonry](#) - Page 113
- 14 - [The Effects of Masonry on England and the Continent](#) - Page 114
- 15 - [Freemasonry Today](#) - Page 120
- 16 - [The Real Jewish Peril!](#) - Page 122
- 17 - [Zionist Capital and Masonic Influence Generate Genocide!](#) - Page 137
- 18 - [Important Points of Connection Between Zionism and Freemasonry](#) - Page 147

- 19 - [Jewish and Masonic Control of the Media](#) - Page 156
- 20 - [The Ethics of Freemasonry](#) - Page 160
- 21 - [Truth From the Masonic Standpoint](#) - Page 165
- 22 - [Masonry's Ideas Concerning Chastity](#) - Page 173
- 23 - [What Masonry Permits!](#) - Page 177
- 24 - [What does the Masonic Covenant Assume?](#) - Page 179
- 25 - [Masonry's Relation to Marriage](#) - Page 183
- 26 - [The Penal Features of Freemasonry](#) - Page 184

[Conclusion](#)

Page 4

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

This book could never have been written without the help of these students of **FREEMASONRY**, some of whom were high ranking Masons themselves: Martin L. Wagner and his *FREEMASONRY - An Interpretation*; Samuel Roth - *JEWES MUST LIVE*; Msgr. George Dillon - *GRAND ORIENT FREEMASONRY UNMASKED*; Nesta Webster - *SECRET SOCIETIES AND SUBVERSIVE MOVEMENTS*; Rev. E. Cahill - *FREEMASONRY AND THE ANTI-CHRISTIAN MOVEMENT* Dr. Shepherd, a former high ranking Mason; Rev. Jim Shaw of Silver Springs, Florida, a former high ranking Mason; Ed Decker, from *FREE THE MASONS MINISTRIES*, and my good friend and critic, Harry E. Werner, Jr., who has been a tremendous help and blessing to me.

This book is not original thought as far as I'm concerned. It is merely the compilation of many facts and documents dealing with *FREEMASONRY* which have been put into book form to help my readers understand the subversive forces behind *FREEMASONRY* which are seeking to enslave and destroy the white Christian world. If in writing this, the facts contained herein set some Mason free from the satanic influence of the Lodge, we will give God the credit and glory.

[signed]

Jack Mohr

Lt. Col. AUS Ret Author

Page 5

1 - WHAT IS FREEMASONRY? (A Grand Chaplain Speaks Out.)

The following letter was written November 25, 1984 by **Rev. Harmon R. Taylor**, Grand Chaplain of the GRAND LODGE Free and Accepted Masons of the State of New York (1983-1984).

Dear Servant of God:

Knowing that you desire to serve the Lord with all your heart, I share this letter with you. Perhaps you have been struggling with the same situation. On Nov. 22nd, I sent the facts contained in this letter to all masonic bodies of which I am a member. I invite you to prayerfully read it. It will explain why I, as a Grand Chaplain of the Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons of the State of New York, am requesting a demit from all bodies of the masonic fraternity. There is much more that I could share with you. I would be happy to share more if it will help you in the Lord's service.

Many have asked me if FREEMASONRY is a religion. I have always responded, "No." Others have told me it is a religion. Study has revealed the fact that learned writers in the fraternity say MASONRY IS A RELIGION. The Lord Jesus Christ said: "*hi the mouth of two or three witnesses, every word is established*" (**Matt. 18:16**). In order to be brief, I will quote only four masonic authorities that masonry is a religion.

ALBERT MACKAY, one of the best known masonic authorities, wrote in *A LEXICON OF FREEMASONRY* (pg. 402): "*The religion, then, masonry, is pure theism .*

ALBERT PIKE, the most important of all American masonic authorities, wrote in *MORALS AND DOGMA* (pg. 213-214): "*Every masonic lodge is a temple of religion, and its teachings are instructions in religion ... this is true religion*

revealed to the ancient patriarchs,' which masonry has taught for centuries, and which it will continue to teach as long as time endures."

J. S. M. WARD, a masonic authority who has written several important books on masonry, wrote in his book: *FREEMASONRY: IT'S AIMS & IDEALS*. (pg. 185): "I consider freemasonry is a significant organized school of mysticism to be entitled to be called a religion." He continues on page 187: "*Freemasonry ... taught that each man can, by himself, work out his own conception of god and thereby achieve salvation.*" It holds that there are many paths that lead to the throne of the all-loving Father which all start from a common source. Freemasonry believes, according to Ward, "*that though these paths appear to branch off in various directions, yet they all reach the same ultimate goal, and that to some men one path is better and to others, another.*"

FRANK C. HIGGINS, a high mason, wrote in *ANCIENT FREEMASONRY*. (pg. 10): "*fit is true the freemasonry is the parent of all religion.*"

These masonic witnesses all agree in their doctrine that masonry is, indeed, a religion. It is necessary now to ascertain whether masonry is a true religion or a false religion. In an article entitled, *How to Recognize a False Religion* (Faith for the Family, Nov/Dec 1974), a prominent Christian leader wrote:

"All false religions, however, have some things in common. Here are the three simplest tests by which any religion should be judged; **FIRST**, what is its attitude towards the Bible? **SECOND**, any religious teaching should be judged by this question: '*What is its attitude towards Jesus Christ?*' **FINALLY**, in judging any religious system, we should ask: '*What is its attitude toward the blood of Jesus Christ.*'"

According to these three tests, masonry is a false religion manifesting a satanic attitude towards the Bible, the Deity of Jesus Christ, and the blood atonement of Jesus Christ. In order to establish this charge, keep in mind the word of Christ, "*In the mouth of two or three witnesses every word shall be established.*" Please consider now the testimony of masonic authorities which reveals masonry's satanic attitude towards the Bible, the

Deity of Jesus Christ, and the vicarious atonement for the sins of mankind by the shedding of Christ's blood on the cross.

JOSEPH FORD NEWTON, a famous masonic authority and writer, in an article entitled: THE BIBLE AND FREEMASONRY, wrote: *"The Bible so rich in symbolism is itself a symbol ... thus, by the very honor which masonry pays the Bible, it teaches us to revere every book of faith in which men find help for today and hope for tomorrow, joining hands with the Hindu, as he makes covenant with God upon the book that he loves best."*

ALBERT PIKE, in MORALS & DOGMA, (pg. 718) wrote: *"Masonry propagates no creed except it's own simple sublime one,' that of universal religion, taught by nature and reason."*

One who has been truly "born-again" (born from above), can see that the above statement from masonry totally rejects the crucial doctrine of an infallible, God-breathed, inerrant Bible.

According to the SECOND TEST, masonry is a false religion because it totally rejects the crucial doctrine of the Deity of the Lord Jesus Christ.

J. D. BUCK, M.D., another masonic writer of importance, in his book SYMBOLISM OF MYSTIC MASONRY, wrote (pg. 57): *"In the early church as in the secret doctrine, there was not one Christ for the world but a potential Christ in every man. Theologians first made a fetish of the impersonal, omnipresent divinity,' and then tore the 'Christ*

Page 8

is God' from the hearts of all humanity in order to Deify Jesus; that they might have a God-Man particularly their own."

According to the THIRD TEST, masonry is a false religion because masonry dogmatically refuses the doctrine of salvation from the penalty of sin by faith in the vicarious atonement of Christ's shed blood on the cross.

THOMAS MILTON STEWART, another masonic author, in his book SYMBOLIC TEACHING ON MASONRY AND ITS MESSAGE to support his doctrine, quoted favorably an apostate Episcopal minister on pg. 177: *'Did Jesus count Himself conceive of Himself as a proprietary sacrifice and of His work an expiation? The only answer possible is clearly, He did not... He does not call Himself the world's priest, or the world's victim."*

Salvation by faith in the vicarious atonement are not "*ignorant perversions of the original doctrines*" as masonry teaches, but are vital ingredients of the glorious Gospel of Christ, which is the power of God unto salvation to everyone who believes. THEREFORE, masonry fails all three tests! It manifests a satanic attitude towards the Bible, the Deity of Christ, and the vicarious atonement. In addition to failing these tests, there is much more proof that masonry is a false religion

For instance, **HENRY C. CLAUSEN**, 33^o, Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council 33^o, Mother Council of the World, in the *NEW AGE*, November, 1970 (pg. 4) wrote regarding masonry: "*It is dedicated to bringing about the Fatherhood of God, the Brotherhood of Man, and making better men in a better world.*"

The doctrine of the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man is not found in the Bible. It is a doctrine taught consistently by apostates. Also, the Bible makes it crystal clear that no organization, masonry included, can make better men. **ONLY GOD CAN MAKE BETTER MEN!**

Page 9

According to a masonic creed, found in the Masonic bible, masonry teaches that "*character determines destiny.*"

The teaching that character determines destiny is a false doctrine of the Arch Deceiver of men's souls. The Bible says: "*There is none that doeth good, "and "For by grace are ye saved through faith and that not of your selves; it is a gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast" (Eph. 2:8).*

Masonry is anti-Christian in its teachings. For example, J. M. WARD, in *FREEMASONRY - ITS AIMS AND IDEALS*, wrote on (pg. 187): "*I boldly aver that freemasonry is a religion, yet it no way conflicts with any other religion, unless that religion holds that no one outside its portals can be saved.*" Ward in his statement, reveals the fact that masonry has no conflict with any apostate religion on the face of the earth, but that it is in conflict with Christianity. The Bible says: "*Neither is there salvation in any other, for there is none other name under heaven, given among men, whereby we MUST be saved" (Acts 4:12).* The Bible makes it clear that there is no other way to salvation except through Jesus Christ.

A prominent college president said of masonry: "*It is a Luciferean religion. We are fully aware of its diabolical origin and purpose. I believe*

that any born-again Christian, when the facts from the lips of masonic writers themselves are presented showing that masonry is a religion and is the worship of Satan, will immediately withdraw." To this I must add my hearty agreement!

The God and Father of the Lord Jesus Christ, the only True and Living God, has clearly commanded Christians: *"Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers, and swear not at all, and have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them" (2 Cor. 6:14).*

CHARLES FINNEY, the famed evangelist who God used to bring revival to America in the 1930's, in his book, *FREEMASONRY* (pg. 115) wrote: *"Surely, if masons really*

Page 10

understood what Masonry is, as it is delineated in these books, no Christian Mason would think himself to remain at liberty another day as a member of the fraternity. It is as plain as possible that a man knowing what it is, and embracing it in his heart, cannot be a Christian man. To say he is is to disbelieve the very nature of Christianity."

For me, the signs of the time compared with prophetic Scripture, make it apparent that we are living in the last days prior to the Rapture of the Church. (Here is another apparently sincere man, who has been taken in by Jewish propaganda concerning the Rapture - ED). Satan is hard at work trying to hinder believer's spiritual growth, as well as trying to keep the unsaved from entering God's family. Freemasonry, I have come to believe, is one of Satan's master deceptions. Many ministers, elders, deacons, trustees, and Sunday School teachers belong to this cult. Today, my membership ends! Today a new ministry begins! There is a tremendous need to scrutinize the cultic nature of Freemasonry in view of the massive infiltration of its effects on the working body of the church. It should be exposed to the True Light - Jesus Christ.

Love in Christ,

SIGNED - Howard R. Taylor.

For anyone interested in contacting Brother Taylor, his address is:

P.O. Box 12, Newtonville, N.Y. 12128, or write:

2 - WHAT ABOUT THE YOUTH ORDERS OF FREEMASONRY?

The following information comes from an article titled: THROUGH THE FIRES OF MOLECH, by **WILLIAM J. SCHNOEBELEN**. For further information contact: *FREE THE MASONS MINISTRIES*, P.O. Box 1077, Issaquah, WA **98027**.

An earnest question is asked of us who minister to the Masons. "So if Masonry is un-Christian, what about the youth orders of Masonry? Are they so bad?" In this increasingly carnal world order, are there good places one can send their son or daughter for fun and fellowship with the assurance that they will only be exposed to wholesome influences?

What about the Masonic orders for youth - the *ORDER OF DEMOLAY*? *THE RAINBOW GIRLS*? *JOB'S DAUGHTERS*? Are these innocent enough? This assumption neglects central principles found in the Holy Bible - the very Bible which is found reposing on the alters of Masonry.

The first question is one of spiritual authority. Surely no Christian parents needs to be reminded of the responsibility they have for the precious young souls God has entrusted to them. The Bible is full of admonitions to carefully train one's child.

"And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou riseth up" (Deut. 11:19).

And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord" (Eph. 6:4).

Conversely, there are dire spiritual warnings for those who either fail to teach their children or who lead them in error-filled teachings:

"But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me (Christ), it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he be drowned in the depths of the sea" (**Matt. 18:6**).

Thus God has given Christian parents ultimate spiritual authority, or headship over their children. Even if the child has not yet received eternal life, he or she is protected under the covenant of the parent's commitment to Jesus Christ to an incredible extent. The Lord has placed a strong hedge of protection around Christian families.

"Hast thou (God) not made a hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land" (**Job 1:10**).

What does all this have to do with Masonic youth orders? It is the same question of leadership. Masonry is a false religious system, and its god is not the Biblical God. Therefore, temples of Freemasonry are temples of a false god; and Freemasons are, knowingly or not, priests of a false, Baalish system.

Please bear in mind that this is a spiritual principle and that it has little to do with the appearances or even the philosophies of these youth groups. None of these groups are allowed to meet without the presence of a MASTER MASON. They function solely under the charter of Masonic authority! They are also designed to draw young people into the adult orders, which means that upon being initiated the young man or woman is spirithely "adopted" into the Masonic family, even though they are not actually Masons.

Even the Christian youth, who has been adopted into God's family (**Rom. 8:15-17**) comes under this spiritual authority of Masonry as well when he joins the order. This cannot help but make them "double-minded" (James 1:5-8) at an already difficult phase of their lives.

No matter how apparently "innocent" the ceremonies and teachings of these youth orders are, they function under

the shadow of an anti-Christian spiritual power which the Master Mason brings with him.

No parent would knowingly permit their son or daughter to attend a coven of witches; and yet the same spiritual principality (**Eph. 6:12**) which presides over witchcraft, ALSO presides over Masonic ceremonies - the false god of magic and ancient pagan fertility cults from which Masonry proudly claims descent!¹

FUELING THE FIRES?

Thus the youth is walking innocently into a spiritual minefield, without warning, when they enter a Masonic youth order. They stand in Satan's territory and have opened a doorway in their lives to him to begin to corrode their very souls. They have broken down the hedge which God has placed around them! (**Eccl. 19:8**).

Not only that! At the very age when powerful emotional drives are running at peak, they are surrendering themselves to a spiritual power which is engineered to provoke lust! The very elements and symbols of Masonry, even as in witchcraft, are sexual in spiritual content. A young person who is receiving sound instruction at home would be having it subtly undermined by submitting to the headship of Masonic authority!

Masonry exalts human sexuality in a disguised way. The square and compass symbols actually represent the male and female reproductive organs. The "point within the circle" and the twin pillars are disguised forms of ancient talismans of paganism designed to invoke lust.²

Notes:-

1 (See Albert Pike's *Morals And Dogma*, pp. 730-732; Albert Mackey's 33^o, *Encyclopedia Of Freemasonry*, pp. 560, 573

2 Albert Mackey 33^o, *Encyclopedia Of Freemasonry*, pp. 560, 573; and *Symbolism In Freemasonry*, pp. 352-53).



Thus, while teaching pious principles on the surface, these orders only serve to pour fuel on the already smoldering fires of adolescent emotion, and the God-given rights of the Christian parents are diluted by the very real authority of a strange god who appeals to all that is carnal in a young person.

WHERE IS CHRIST?

The desire to be "something special," and to "Lord it over others" is enhanced by these groups, which bestows impressive, high sounding titles upon the officers ("Honored Queen," etc.,) and dress them up in all the pomp of royalty! Crowns and scepters, satin robes and chains of office: these all serve to glorify the egos of the young people instead of conforming them to the humble image of Christ (See **Phil. 2:5-9; Rom. 12:1,2**).

Certainly these orders make a show of teaching "religion," but religion is not what our youth need. They need the Gospel of Grace! Subtly but completely, a doctrine of salvation by works and labor is taught in these orders, contrary to Scripture. The secrecy and elitism of these groups is both uncharitable and forbidden by Jesus Christ Himself, who forbade the taking of oaths (**Matt. 5:34-37**). True Christian love does not exclude, but rather embraces "whosoever will may come."

THERE ARE DEEPER CONCERNS!

Listen to the Prophet Jeremiah: "And they built the high places of Baal, which are the valley of the son of Himnon, to cause their sons and daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin" (**Jer. 32:35**).

Elsewhere God specifically commands: "*Thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God. I lam the Lord*" (Lev. 18:22; 20:1-5).

Now what is being spoken of was a particularly vile form of child sacrifice. Molech was a god of the Ammorites, an idol made of metal and heated up by flames from within. The child was placed in the idol's red-hot arms and one hesitates to even imagine the results.³The Hebrews were forbidden by God to do this.

Yet, unthinkable as it sounds, the Israelites persistently fell into this precise sort of idolatry. They were so beguiled by the exquisite sounding promises of the priests of Baal and Molech that they willingly passed their sweet children through the fires; in spite of the repeated warnings of the prophets. Even the wise Solomon, one of the patron saints of Masonry, built an altar to this god (1 Kings 11:1-8).



Horrifying as this may seem, in Masonry the same thing is happening to the young person on a spiritual level! The fires of Molech only consumed the bodies of those innocent children; the spiritual fires of the Masonic order corrodes the very souls of our

Notes:-

3. *Eerdman's Handbook of the Bible*, p.178.

Page 16

youth! The "intention rites" which they put these young people through are unhallowed conflagrations which sear their consciences with a red-hot iron.

In our society today, there are enough "fires" through which our children must walk: drugs, sex, occult movies, and heavy metal music. Most of these the child chooses for himself, however, unknowingly.

But in the Masonic youth orders, the young person is often urged to join with the blessings of the parents. The very virtuous appearance of these Orders is what makes them the more dangerous. These teens are drinking spiritual poison in unlabeled bottles! They are coming under an un-Christian spiritual power which conflicts with the power of God and can only cause confusion to the teen.

Solomon wrote that "He that troubleth his own house, shall in inherit the wind" (**Prov. 11:29**); and his life was tragic proof of that. His idolatry fractured the kingdom of Israel, and he did indeed "inherit the wind."

We are troubling our own house when we offer our children these pagan societies. We are creating subtle discord in their young hearts when we let them sit, week after week, under the shadow of Masonry, and yet expect them to be upright.

WHAT CAN BE DONE?

Let us remember the "curse of the millstone," which Jesus said in **Matthew 18:6**, should be tied around the necks of those who lead children astray and try to pass our adolescents through more fires than our culture already subjects them to.

It is the unseen trap which is the most deadly, and their very souls are at stake. If you are allowing your young people to partake in these societies, you need to get them out immediately! If you, yourself, are involved, you need

to renounce them and repent before God! Only then will you have full victory which Jesus can bring.

It is important to remember, that as you draw your children from these "fires," they will also need to repent in prayer for their involvement. They can do this by asking a loving Savior to wash them clean with His blood and take the spiritual debris out of their lives! He is indeed *'faithful and just to forgive us and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness'* (**1 John 1:19**).

3 - INTRODUCTION TO THE MASONIC PROBLEM

In **John 7:4** we read: "For there is no man that doeth anything in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If though doest these things, show thyself to the world."

In **Luke 8:17** we read: "For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest (rendered apparent or made known); neither anything hid, that shall not be known and come abroad."

The subject which we are about to discuss in detail is one which I have avoided for a long time. But because of the seriousness of its nature and the profound danger it presents to white Christians in particular, it is something I **MUST** face even though its revelation may bring personal danger and many may be offended.

I am praying that this book will engender more "light" than it does "heat." I do not ask that you agree with my conclusions, some of which will be rather startling in nature. I do ask that you are fair enough with yourself, to

read this book to the end, before you consign it to the waste basket. Please do not be one of those smug persons who say by their actions: "Don't

bother me with the truth, I have already made up my mind!" It is very possible, that before I have finished with this subject of FREEMASONRY, I will have to say with the Apostle Paul: "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (**Gal. 4:16**).

What is this "super-sensitive" issue we will discuss, that might cause this adverse reaction? No, we will not be discussing JUDAISM, although this has also become a "No! No!" in modern life. In the pages which follow, I will attempt to describe a dangerous phenomenon known as FREEMASONRY! We will look into what it is, how it began, discuss its major purposes and then see the startling story of who is behind it!

To gain these answers, we will go to a number of sources, including writers who have been high ranking Masons who, when they learned the truth and found out the nature of the organization they had joined, had the courage to get out and expose it!

We will examine statements made by both the Lodge and its opponents. I ask that God will give us enlightenment, through His Word, the Bible, so that we may learn the truth, not what men would like to believe.

In Ecclesiastes 12:1, we read: "For God shall bring every work into judgment, with EVERY SECRET THING, whether it be good or evil."

A great American educator of an earlier day once said: "It must be a bad issue which cannot bear discussion. Truth always seeks the light."

Jesus said in **John 3:19** - "**And** this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, **BECAUSE THEIR DEEDS ARE EVIL.**"

Page 19

There you have it!

It would seem from this, that most things which are done in secret are evil. In **Ephesians 5:12** we read: "For it is a shame to speak of those things which are done of them in secret."

We are going to probe deeply into one of the most secret of all secrets - a secret which has and still does involve millions of men and which exerts untold control over the lives of all Americans.

What is this hidden force called **FREEMASONRY**?

To millions of members, in what is sometimes called the Blue Lodge, which makes up the lower ranks of FREEMASONRY, Freemasonry is a philanthropic, benevolent, fraternal order of men, who have banded together under the Christian banner of "world-brotherhood" for a common cause.

Often, however, hidden orders in society, have had ulterior motives, not known to the "rank and file" members. Only the "elite" in the "upper echelons" are allowed to see the secret plans.

It may interest you to know that most of the lower orders of Freemasonry, do not realize there is a close connection between Masonry and anti-Christ Zionism, but this is an established fact of history which I will seek to prove to you.

The Talmudic (Jewish holy book) formulas employed by Freemasonry; the Jewish traditions which run through masonic ceremonies, all point to a Jewish origin, or to the work of Jewish connivers in the lodge. Behind the Zionists urge to rebuild Solomon's temple, lies a virulent hatred of Christ and all things Christian and is found in the depths of Jewish secret societies.

We should remember, that the people of the Bible, in both the Old and New Testament eras, those who most

Page 20

translations of the Bible call JEWS, should actually be called JUDEANS, since there were no people in the world known as JEWS, until about 742 B.C., nearly 1200 years after the time of Abraham, where we find them fighting against Israel.

Since the term JEW, in the Bible, has no religious connotation and simply refers to those people who were living in the area of Palestine called JUDEA and which were made up of many races, and religions, therefore they should be properly referred to as JUDAHITES or JUDEANS, rather than JEWS.

The religion of the modern people we call JEWS, was not the Hebrewism of Moses and the Old Testament prophets, but was a new, Cabalistic (occult) religion the Judeans brought back with them when a few returned

from Babylonian captivity about 536 B.C. Today, this religion is more accurately known as **TALMUDIC JUDAISM**. At the time of Christ, the Talmudic scholars were called **PHARISEES**. Many of these were Edomites who were related to Abraham through his grandson Esau (see **John 8:33**). While these sat in "*Moses' seat*" of authority (Matt. 23:2), they had already overthrown the true Hebrew religion, by what Jesus called "*the traditions of men*" (Matt. 15:6, 9).

These were the enemies of God and God's true Israel and were the ones with whom our Lord had a constant running battle while He was here on earth. These were the ones who ultimately persuaded the Israelite people to kill their own Messiah (**John 1:11**).

One of the tenets of their plot was to return to Jerusalem from Babylon, rebuild Solomon's temple and from there establish control of the world. The above was taken from a discourse by Msg. George Dillion, given in Edinburgh, Scotland, in October 1884. The object of his message was

Page 21

to give a clear outline of the secret, atheistic organization, that was to aid the JUDEANS in their worldwide plot.

In spite of the fact that God had given repeated warnings to the Hebrew people through His prophets, they constantly refuse to follow His plans. God permitted them to kill His Son, Jesus Christ, and thus restore the hope of salvation to mankind "For by His (Christ's) stripes are we healed" (Isa. 53:5). When the JUDAHITES turned their backs on God, the Kingdom was taken away from them and given to another nation (Israel), (see **Matt. 21:43**).

On account of their racial pride, the people who called themselves JEWS, refused to accept the idea of a kingdom higher than their national life and refused to believe that anyone but they could enter this kingdom. When Christ was murdered on Mt. Calvary, at the instigation of the national leaders, they determined to work against God and His purpose and impose their rule on all peoples everywhere. This has been their purpose ever since and they make very little attempt to hide it.

Following the narrow, national outlook dictated by national pride, the modern people who call themselves JEWS have continued on this road for centuries (Read **Malachi 1:2-4**, to get a better picture of what is happening now and what will be the end result.)

Over and over again, since Christ's atoning death on the cross, the Christian church has faced the persistent opposition of those who "say they are Jews and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan" (**Rev. 2:9; 3:9**. Not my words but those of the risen Christ).

That the Jews eventually plan to rule the world is made adequately by their national leaders down through history! A letter from the Chief Rabbi of Palestine, appeared in *THE IRISH INDEPENDENT* newspaper, Dublin, Ireland, Jan. 6, 1948, in which Rabbi Hertszob stated concerning the establishment of the Israeli nation in Palestine:

Page 22

"Eventually it will lead to the inauguration of the true union of nations through which will be fulfilled the eternal messages to mankind of our immortal prophets."

The thinking of these NEW AGE MESSIANIC JEWS, contains a two-fold corruption of all Christian nations. First by opposing the coming of our Lord, they oppose the only means by which mankind can come into a right relationship with God. Jesus said: *"No man cometh to the Father, but by me"* (**John 14:6**). **1 John 2:23** says: *"He that denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father."*

Secondly, Judaism seeks to impose their national ideals on all other nations. Thus the people whose religion is found in TALMUDISM place themselves in direct opposition to the world order proclaimed by Jesus Christ.

In his book, *FREEMASONRY IN THE 16TH CENTURY*, **William Walsh** states:

"It is no longer debatable that, if the false leaders of the Jews did not originate the secret societies to cover their own anti-Christian activities, they had a great deal to do with the business. The degrees and rites of Freemasonry are shot through with Jewish symbolism. The candidate goes towards the east, towards Jerusalem, he is going to rebuild the temple (destroyed in fulfillment of Jesus' prophecy)... The Grand Orient and Scottish Rites, sources of so many revolutions, are more militant and open and apparently more virulent than some of the others whom they are

leading into a single, one-world organization by gradual steps.

"It is certain there were Jews at the cradle of Freemasonry Cabalistic Jews, as proven by some of the rites they have preserved.¹ According to **Rabbi Stephen Wise**, a leading ZIONIST of a generation ago: "When the Jews returned from Babylon, that was the end of Hebrewism and the beginning of JUDAISM."

Notes:-

1. The Cabal, or Kabbal, is an occult philosophy of the JUDAHITES who returned to Jerusalem after seventy years of captivity in Babylon. They returned with the BABYLONIAN TALMUD as the basis of their religion, replacing and superseding the TORAH of Moses.

Page 23

Walsh goes on to state that Jews were in the confidence of **Adam Weishaupt**, the Bavarian Jew who organized the **ILLUMINATI CONSPIRACY** in 1776, AND WHO RECRUITED MANY MEMBERS FROM FREEMASONRY. The lodges organized by **Martinez de Pasqualis**, a Jew of Portuguese origin, were "mystical," while others of FREEMASONRY were "naturalistic." (Rationalist - the doctrine that knowledge comes only from pure reason, without any aid from the senses. It is pure intellectualism, the doctrine which rejects all revelation and the supernatural.)

The Apostle Paul, speaking of men such as these said: "*Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools*" (**Romans 1:22**).

FREEMASONRY was in operation in Europe as early as 1527, where it was set up by JUDAISM as a secret society, or group of societies, in which its naturalism and anti-supernaturalism was kept secret and camouflaged. This contrasted with JUDAISM which openly proclaimed its hostility towards Christianity.

Both the "naturalists," and the FREEMASONS do not accept by faith, those truths which are made known to man through revelation. The fundamental error of FREEMASONRY can be found in its "naturalism."

In his book, *THE X-RAYS IN FREEMASONRY* Jewish author **A. Cowen**, writes on page 6:

The Jews swarmed into it (Freemasonry) from the earliest times and controlled it through the higher grades and councils. They have controlled the ancient and accepted Scottish Rite since the beginning of the Nineteenth Century."

4 - FROM THE HORSE'S MOUTH

This chapter appeared as a pamphlet titled *FREEMASONRY - WHAT IS IT?* It appeared in print in November 1980, and was authorized by the Most Worshipful Grand Lodge of A.F. & A.M. of the Commonwealth of Virginia. It has subsequent printings in 1982, 1984, and 1986 and was accepted by the Supreme Council, 33^o Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, Southern Jurisdiction, USA (Mother Supreme Council of the World).

On other words, what you are about to read, comes right "from the horse's mouth." In this chapter, you will discover what Masons say about themselves. In following chapters, we will discover what MASONRY is really all about.

FREEMASONRY - WHAT IS IT?

Freemasonry means many things to many people. This is true not only of the person who is not a Mason, but applies to Masons themselves. Some of those who have been members of the Masonic Craft for many years are afraid to mention even the things which almost everyone knows about the fraternity. Others among us are convinced that FREEMASONRY is a secret society and that they, as members, are forbidden to talk about it to others whom they do not know to be Masons. Most of this is far from the truth and a word of explanation concerning this Fraternal organization may not be amiss. FREEMASONRY IS A FRATERNITY. (Keep in mind that this is what FREEMASONIC LEADERS SAY Masonry is all about).

FREEMASONRY is the oldest, and by far, the largest fraternal order in the world. Its lodges stretch around the globe and, like the British Empire, it might well be said that the sun never sets on the Masonic Lodge. Fraternity means an association of friends and brothers, and that is exactly

what Freemasonry is - a society of friends and brothers. It is not a benefit society in the sense that one becomes a member of it because of the insurance benefits which he may receive or which may insure to his family at his death. It is not an eleemosynary institution (a charitable institution), founded to collect and disburse charity or founded on the giving of alms.

It is not a secret society in that its Temples are openly marked and almost everyone in the community knows where they are located. The Grand Lodge publishes a list of the members of every lodge in Virginia. Many of the lodges have individual bulletins which carry the names of officers and of members as well. Thus it is, in the strictest sense of the world, a society with secrets and these are limited to its obligation, its modes of recognition, and is the Tiller which guards the Lodge from intrusion.

FREEMASONRY'S MEMBERSHIP

Membership, because it is a fraternity, is limited to men. He who would become a member must meet certain recognized requirements - high standards of character and reputation. It does not require that its members subscribe to any particular creed, or belong to any particular church. Church membership does not keep one out of or secure him admission into any Masonic Lodge. The profession of a belief in God and in a future life are the sole religious requirements.

No one is excluded because of his membership in a particular church. There are, however, a few denominations which do not allow their members to become Masons, in some instances the mistaken impression had gone abroad that Freemasonry refuses admission to those who are members of certain denominations. It is the church, rather than Freemasonry, that denies that membership.

HOW DOES ONE BECOME A FREEMASON?

Many men do not understand the process of acquiring membership in a Masonic Lodge. No one is ever invited to become a Mason or to join a Lodge. Though all morally good men would be welcomed in any Masonic Lodge, the man himself must first ask some Mason about becoming a

member. Once he has done so, the requested Mason will secure an application blank, called by our Lodges a petition, and he has taken the first step. He must have two Masons who know him to sign his petition, vouching for his character and his qualifications. He must also receive the unanimous ballot of the members of the Lodge to which he applies for the degrees, who are present when his petition is voted on.

Having passed this ballot, the candidate receives his first of three degrees which make up the symbolism of the Craft Lodge. This is designated The Degree of Entered Apprentice. The second degree is designated The Degree of Fellow Craft, and the third degree is the Degree of Master Mason. Each degree is a separate entity and one is always an Entered Apprentice when he sits in a lodge on the First Degree of Masonry, no matter what his Masonic status may be. Each of these degrees has certain rights and privileges but all of the rights and privileges are attained only after the degree is received.

After he has received each of the degrees, the candidate must commit to memory a catechism covering the degree received. He must be examined in open Lodge and prove his right to be advanced thereby. This serves a useful purpose,¹ for it assures the Fraternity that each will know himself to be a Mason and be able to recognize others of the Craft by their manner of speaking. He will be enabled by such knowledge to visit other Lodges where he is not known and must be examined to prove his right to be admitted.

FREEMASONRY'S ORIGIN

Freemasonry is ancient, having existed in some form for so long that many serious students have differed as to the time and place of its origin. There is evidence of a basic type of craft association which antedate the Christian era. It survived various transitions which took place during the Middle Ages. It was during this period that the word FREE was prefixed to the word MASON, because these builders were one of the very few classes of persons allowed to travel from country to country and to practice the builder's art wheresoever they went. It was these companies of Masons who constructed the beautiful cathedrals and other stately structures which dot the plains of Europe and the English countryside. These men differed in the main from others of the working crafts because they, possessing knowledge and skills not found elsewhere, were free men rather than bond servants.

Until the Sixteenth Century Masons were strictly an operative craft, bound together by the close ties found in the constructive guilds of the day. Early in the Seventeenth Century, men of prominence were admitted, not as craftsmen, for they were not skilled in the builders art, but rather as patrons. Gradually these men came to be known as "ACCEPTED MASONS." Thus, by the time the Seventeenth Century came to its end these ACCEPTED or SPECULATIVE MASONS were predominate in many of the older Lodges of Freemasonry. Today the Masonic Lodge is termed SPECULATIVE because its emphasis is on the moral philosophy which is its foundation, rather than the operative art of the Sixteenth and earlier centuries. The tools of the stonemason are used to symbolize moral virtues rather than build cathedrals.

THE GRAND LODGE SYSTEM

On June 24, 1717, St. John the Baptist Day, the members of four old Lodges in London, met together in Grand

Page 28

ASSEMBLY TO FORM THE GRAND LODGE of England. That this was a SPECULATIVE LODGE is evidenced by the election of one styled ANTHONY SAYER, GENTLEMAN as Grand Master. All modern Freemasonry traces its beginning under the Grand Lodge system of Government.

FREEMASONS came to America about the third decade of the Eighteenth Century when Lodges were established in New York, Pennsylvania, Massachusetts, Virginia, South Carolina and Georgia. American Freemasons can take pride in the part which members of this Fraternity have played in the history of this country.

Many of the signers of the *Declaration of Independence* were Masons and the same statement is true of those who signed the Constitution of the United States. Famous men such as George Washington, Benjamin Franklin, Paul Revere, Lafayette, James Monroe and others whose names awaken memories of the founders of our country. Since our country's beginning, thirteen Presidents have been Masons.

Masons have also won laurels in other fields of endeavor and we find them prominent in government, in science, in sports, in entertainment, and finally in man's newest field, that of space exploration with Wally Schirra, Gordon Cooper, Virgil Grissom, and "Buz" Aidrin, all bound by the

mystic tie of Freemasonry.

FREEMASONRY - WHAT IS IT

It has a different connotation in different situations. Someone has written that Freemasonry is honesty in business; that it is fairness in work; courtesy in society; compassion for the sick and unfortunate; forgiveness for the penitent; love for our fellow man and reverence for God.

Yes it is all of these, but it is more, for Freemasonry is a philosophy to live by, the shadow of a mighty rock in a weary land.

Page 29

WE HAVE SEEN WHAT FREEMASONIC LEADERS SAY ABOUT FREEMASONRY, NOW LET'S TAKE A CLOSE LOOK AT WHAT IT REALLY IS. THEN YOU BE THE JUDGE AS TO WHETHER IT IS GOOD FOR AMERICA OR NOT!

5 - A FORMER HIGH RANKING MASON LOOKS AT FREEMASONIC SYMBOLISM

From here on, we will get into the heart of FREEMASONRY, and there will be many of the Masonic members of the lower orders who will be furious by what they will believe to be a senseless expose of their Lodge and a revelation of its secrets. But the high ranking Mason who reads this, although he will be furious over it, will recognize the truth, even though he refuses to admit it. If I reach only one member of FREEMASONRY with the truth, the effort taken to write this book will be worth it. It is not written as a means of hurting any good person, but to expose a very present danger to those of us who are White Christians who love our country. This chapter will come from a brochure I received from J. Edward Decker, Jr., who works with an organization called FREE THE MASONS MINISTRIES. You can contact him at P.O. Box 1077, Issaquah, WA 98027. He would be most interested in corresponding with members of the Masonic Lodge, who may be concerned with what they have seen happen within their Lodge.

The question of the Christian stand regarding Freemasonry seems to confront our ministry at every turn

Page 30

lately, because I have seen the exact parallels of the Masonic legends and rituals carried throughout the "mysteries" of Mormonism and have studied deeply into Masonic origins, purposes and doctrines.

In doing so, I have had to come to grips with the sad fact that the esoteric doctrines of Freemasonry separate it, just as unequivocally as do those of Mormonism, from the Christian theology. This holds true of every branch of Masonry, from the Shriners to the Blue Lodge, the Eastern Star, the Demolay, Job's Daughters and the Rainbow Girls! It holds true for the Scottish rite or the York rite!

I realize this will cause offense to many Masons, and for that I am truly sorry. But I would rather that the Masons be offended at me and then be resorted to true fellowship with Jesus Christ than to remain silent any longer.

This word of warning is not to the Masonic Fraternity at large, but to those Masons who claim to be both Masons and Christians.

A recent newspaper insert, called *FREEMASONRY - A WAY OF LIFE!* appeared in many metropolitan areas. It pictured Freemasonry as a family-centered, fraternal, benevolent organization, as "American as apple pie!"

Not only does this article demonstrate the strength of Freemasonry among our political leaders (Both past and present), but makes much of its use of the Holy Bible and its foundational belief in God. Masonry has a strong representation in Christian denominations throughout the world. In many churches we visit, we find Masons involved as deacons, elders, board members, and even pastors.

Their claim and the claim of every Mason to the outside world is that Masonry and Christianity are totally compatible. They tell me that religion is the experience of relating to God, and Masonry the experience of relating to

Page 31

mankind. While separate, they can and do naturally coexist.

The article mentioned above explains its "religious" position this way. Masonry is NOT a religion in any sense of the word, yet it is religious. Church membership *is* not a requirement, yet membership in ANY is no bar to admission. There is nothing in the requirements of Masonry to prevent a Catholic, a Mohammedan, a Jew, a Buddhist, a Protestant, a Mormon, or any member of any religion from becoming a member.

On the surface, this might seem quite reasonable. I find no offense in being involved in social, civic and benevolent activities with people of other religious backgrounds

But when it comes to my own personal worship of God, and His revelation to me of His Word, there are some very clear guidelines.

If Freemasonry is truly what it professes publicly, then "Bravo!" It is a welcomed 'fellowship! If it is being deceptive, then it should be exposed. It is that simple.

Let's see what Masonry TRULY teaches within its closed doors, through its own published documents. No "anti-Masonic" publications will be cited in explaining the TRUE Masonic theological position.

The key document from which I quote is the most readily available and universally approved doctrinal book of Freemasonry, MORALS AND DOGMA OF THE ANCIENT AND ACCEPTED SCOTTISH RITE OF FREEMASONRY, by **Albert Pike**, Grand Commander (1859-1891). Its title page states that it was prepared for the "*Supreme Council of the 33^o and Published by its Authority.*" Originally published in 1871, I will use the 1966 edition. Except where other sources are noted, I cite page numbers only when using this work. Emphasis within parenthesis are my own.

Page 32

- MASONRY DESCRIBED -

CUSTODIAN OF TRUTH

(Masonry) . "The custodial and depository (since Enoch) of the great philosophical and religious truths, unknown to the world at large, and handed down from age to age by an unbroken current of tradition,

embodied in symbols, emblems and allegories" (pg. 210). (This seems almost identical to what *TALMUDIC JUDAISM* teaches and what Jesus criticized the Pharisees of when He accused them of "Making the commandments of God of none effect by their traditions" [**Matt. 15:6**] - ED).

"Masonry is, in every sense of the word, except one, and that its least philosophical, an eminently religious institution - that it is indebted solely to the religious element which it contains for its origin and for *its* continued existence and that without this religious element it would scarcely be worth cultivation by the wise and good.

"Freemasonry is NOT Christianity nor a substitute for it ... But the religion of Masonry is not sectarian. It admits men of every creed within its hospitable bosom, rejecting none and approving none for his particular faith... Masonry, then, is, indeed, a religious institution; and on this ground mainly, if not alone, should the religious Mason defend it."¹

THE FOUNDATION OF RELIGION

"It (Masonry) is the universal, eternal, immutable religion, such as God planted in the heart of universal humanity. No creed has ever been long-lived that was not built on this foundation. It is the base and they are the superstructure" (pg. 219).

TEMPLE OF RELIGION

"Every Masonic Temple is a Temple of Religion, and its teachings are instruction in religion" (pg. 213).

Notes:-

1. Albert G. Mackey, *Encyclopedia of Freemasonry*, Revised Edition (1921) pp. 618-619.

BUDDHA THE FIRST LEGISLATURE

"The first Masonic legislator whose memory is preserved for us by history, was Buddha, who, about a thousand years before the Christian era, reformed the religion of Manous" (pg. 277).

REVERENCES ALL REFORMERS

"It (Masonry) reverences all the great reformers. It sees in Moses, the lawgiver of the Jews (there were no people called Jews until 750 years after the time of Moses, see 2 Kings 16:6), where they first appeared in Scripture - ED.), in Confucius and Zoroaster, in Jesus of Nazareth, and in the Arabian Iconoclast, great teachers of morality and eminent reformers if no more; and allows every brother of the order to assign to each such higher and even divine characteristics as his creed and truth requires" (pg. 525).

NOT CREED - BOUND

"The true Mason is not creed-bound. He realizes with the divine illumination of his lodge that as a Mason his religion must be universal: Christ, Buddha, or Mohammed, the name means little, for he recognizes only the light and not the bearer. ("No man cometh unto the Father but by me," Jesus said, and we read in **1 John 2:23** - "Whosoever denieth the Son (Jesus) hath not the Father..." -ED.) He worships at every shrine, bows before every altar, whether in temple, mosque or cathedral, realizing with his truer understanding the oneness of all spiritual truth."²

THE BAALIM

"Masonry, around whose altars the Christian, Hebrew, the Moslem, the Brahmin, the followers of Confucius and Zoroaster, can assemble as brethren and unite in prayer to one God who is above ALL the Baalim, leaves it to each of

Notes:-

2. Manly P. Hall, 33^o, *The Lost Keys of Freemasonry*, p.65.

its initiates to look for the foundation of his faith and hope to the written scriptures of his own religion" (pg. 226).

The word "Baalim" is simply defined as "false god or idol." The Masonic author has included the God of the Christian in this category.

THE SURFACE OF ALL GOOD

"Everything good in nature comes from OSIRIS -order, harmony, and the favorable temperature of the seasons and celestial periods" (pg. 476).

Osiris was the ancient Egyptian god whose annual death and resurrection personified the self-renewing vitality and fertility of nature. *"The All Seeing Eye"* is a Masonic representation of Osiris.



MASONRY CONCEALS ITS TRUTHS

"Masonry, like all the religions, all the Mysteries, hermeticism and Alchemy, CONCEALS its secrets from all except the Adepts and Sages, or the Elect, and uses false explanations and misrepresentations of its symbols to mislead those who deserve to be misled; to conceal Truth, which it call Light, from them, and to draw them away from it. (Compare this statement, with the one made previearey by the Masonic authority who stated, "Masonry is not secret - ED)

Truth is not for those who are unworthy, or unable to receive it, or would pervert it" (pp. 105-106).

THE BLUE LODGE TO BE DECEIVED!

"The Blue Lodge Degrees are but the outer court of the Temple. Part of the symbols are displayed to the Initiate, but

Page 35

he is intentionally misled by false interpretations. It is not intended that he shall understand them, but it is intended that he shall imagine he understands them" (pg. 819).

(Remember now, this information comes from one of the most famous Masonic Leaders of modern times and is a plain admission that the Lodge deliberately misleads the men who are in the lower orders - ED.)

WORSHIPFUL MASTER - THE SOURCE OF LIGHT

"Worshipful Master: The Head and Chief of the Lodge, the Source of Light, of Knowledge and the instruction in Masonry. He personifies the Sublime Art of Masonry and is the Spokesman thereof."³

OBEDIENCE THE FIRST RULE

"The first duty of every Mason is to obey the Mandate of the Master ... The order must at once be obeyed; its character and its consequences may be matters of subsequent inquiry. The Masonic rule of obedience is like the nautical, imperative 'Obey order, even if you break owners.'"⁴

THE INCOMPREHENSIBLE BIBLE!

"The teachers, even of Christianity, are, in general, the most ignorant of the true meaning of that which they teach. There is no book of which so little is known as the Bible. To most who read it, it is as incomprehensible as the Sohar" (pg. 105).

THE INCOMPLETE BIBLE

"All truly dogmatic religions have issued from the Kabalah and return to it.

(Jewish occult books found in the

Notes:-

3. Arthur Waite, *A New Encyclopedia of Freemasonry* (1970) p. xxiv.
 4. Mackey, *Encyclopedia of Freemasonry*, p.525.
-

Page 36

Talmud - ED.) Everything scientific and grand in the religious dreams of the Illuminati, Jacob Boehme, Swedenborg, Saint-Martin, and others, is borrowed from the Kabalah; all the Masonic associations owe to it their secrets and their symbols.

"The Kabalah alone consecrates the Alliance of the Universal Reason and the Divine Word.

"The Bible with all the allegories it contains, expresses, in an incomplete and veiled manner only, the religious science of the Hebrews. The doctrine of Moses and the Prophets, identical at bottom with that of the ancient Egyptians, also had its outward meaning and veils.

"The Hebrew books were written only to recall to memory the traditions; and they were written in symbols unintelligent to the profane ... thus was a second Bible born, unknown to, or rather uncomprehended by, the Christians; a collection, they say, of monstrous absurdities.

"One is filled with admiration, on penetrating into the Sanctuary of the Kabalah, at seeing the doctrine so logical, so simple and at the same time so absolute" (pp. 744 -745). (The "KABALAH" is a book of ancient Jewish mysticism and magic.)

DEITIES OF MASONRY (THE ENERGIES OF LUCIFER)

"When the Mason learns that the Key to the warrior on the block is the proper application of the dynamo of living power, he has learned the Mystery of his Craft. The seething energies of LUCIFER are in his hands and before he may step onward and upward, he must prove his ability to properly apply (this) energy.⁵

LUCIFER IS GOD!

"That which we must say to the crowd is - We worship a god, but it is the god that one adores without superstition.

Notes:

5. Manly P. Hall, *Lost Keys of Freemasonry*, p.48.

Page 37

"To you, Sovereign Grand Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the Brethren of the 32nd, 31st, and 30th^o - The Masonic Religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the **LUCIFERIAN DOCTRINE**



"If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay (the God of the Christians) whose deeds prove his cruelty, perfidy and hatred of man, barbarism and repulsion of science, would Adonay and His priests, calumniate him?

"Yes, **LUCIFER IS GOD**, and unfortunately, ADONAY is also God. For the eternal law is that there is no light without shade, no beauty without ugliness, no white without black, for the absolute can only exist as two

gods: darkness is necessary for light to serve as its foil as the pedestal is necessary to the statute, and the brake to the locomotive.

"Thus, the doctrine of SATANISM is heresy; and the true and pure philosophical religion is the belief in LUCIFER, the equal of ADONAY (Christ); but **LUCIFER, GOD OF LIGHT and GOD OF GOOD**, is struggling for humanity against *ADONAY, the God of Darkness and Evil.*"⁶

The Word of God, the Bible, clearly puts **LUCIFER** in his proper place and gives God's reasons:

Notes:-

6. Instructions to tor="3 Supreme Councils of the World, Albert Pike, Grand Commander, Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry, July 14, 1889. Recorded by A. C. De LaRive, *La Femme et l'Enfant dans la Franc-Maconnerie Universelle*, p.588.

Page 38

Isaiah 14:12 - 15

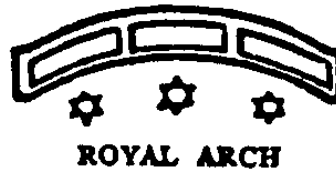
12 "How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How art thou cut down to the ground, which did weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north;

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.

15 Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit."

THE GRAND ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE



Masonic ritual is connected with the recovery of the "Lost Word," presumed to be the name of God - supposedly lost through the murder of the architect, Hiram Abiff, during the building of Solomon's Temple. This quest is attained during the ritual of the **ROYAL ARCH DEGREE**. It is here that the SACRED NAME of the DEITY OF MASONRY is revealed. That name is **JAOBULON**, JAO is the Greek word for JEHOVAH, BUL is a rendering of the name, BAAL, ON is the term used in the Babylonian mysteries to call upon the deity OSIRIS.

The secret ritual of the craft prints the letters J.B.O. It states: "We three do meet and agree-in peace, love and unity-the Sacred Word to keep-and never to divulge the same-until we three, or three such as we, do meet and agree." Thus, no Royal Arch Mason can pronounce the whole sacred name by himself!

What you see represented, then as the god of Freemasonry, is a three-headed monster so remote from the Christian Trinity and so blasphemous as to damn the eternal soul of anyone who would dare to pronounce its name in a ritual of worship!

Page 39

[Illustration of the Royal Arch](#)

GOD OF THE MYSTIC SHRINE

The candidates for this ritual kneel at the altar of obligation with arms bound, leaning upon the top, heads bowed. There they are required to "assume a most powerful and binding oath, inseparably uniting yourself with us, and once taken, it can never be retracted or departed from."

This oath is curse enough, being four pagethe length. Its penalty includes "Having my eyeball pierced in the center with a three-edged blade."

The revelation of truth is in the candidates sealing of the oath, revealing the true nature of the masonic god of the Mystic Shrine. "...and may ALLAH the god of Arab, Moslem and Mohammedan, the GOD OF OUR FATHERS, support me to the entire fulfillment of the same, Amen, Amen, Amen." ⁷

Notes:-

7. The Ancient Arabic Order, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, pp. 35-39.

Page 40

I AM THAT I AM

During the ceremonies of the ritual for the Royal Arch degree, the candidate is asked: "Brother Inspector, what are you?" and he replies: "I AM THAT I AM." Can you imagine that? When Moses asked God to name Himself, God said, "I AM THAT I AM" and He said, "*Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you*" (**Exodus 3:14**).

Tell me how a Christian can take to himself the Biblical name of God of Israel? The God of the Christian faith said:

Isaiah 44:

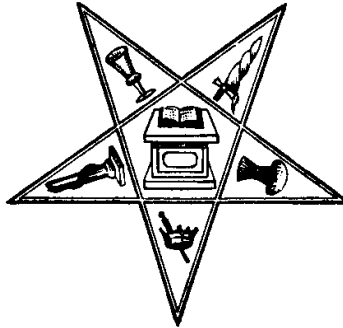
8 "Ye are even my witnesses! Is there a God beside me?
Yea, I know not any!

9 They that make a graven image are ALL of them vanity;
and their delectable things shall not profit; and they are
their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may
be ashamed."

THE MASTER MASON - A GOD IN THE MAKING

"Man, is a god in the making, and as in the mystic myths of Egypt, on the potter's wheel he is being molded. When His light shines out to lift and preserve all things, he receives the triple crown of godhood and joins that

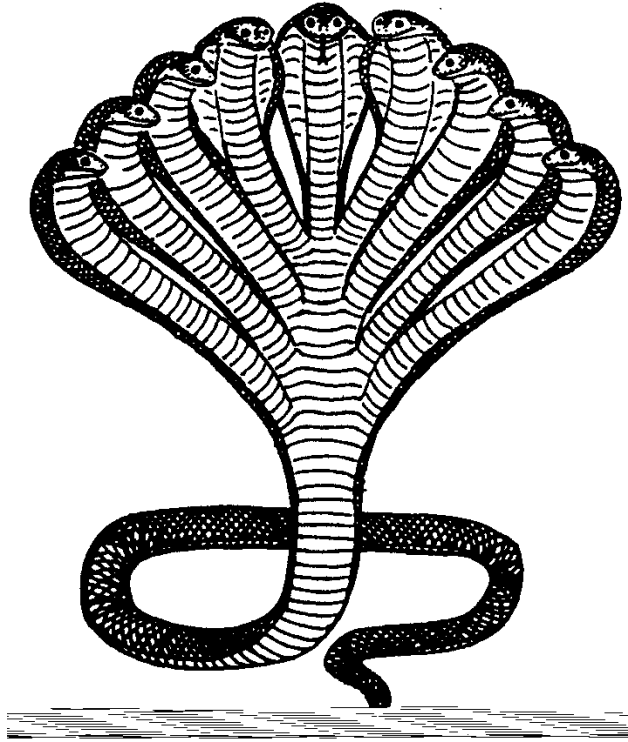
throng of MASTER MASONS who, in their robes of blue and gold, are seeking to dispel the darkness of night with the triple light of the Masonic Lodge.



"The glorious privileges of a Master Mason are in keeping with his greater knowledge and wisdom ... For him the heavens have opened and the Great Light has bathed him in its radiance.

Page 41

The Prodigal Son, so long a wanderer in the regions of darkness, has returned to his Father's house. The voice speaks from the Heavens, its power thrilling the Master until his own being seems filled with its divinity, saying, 'This is my beloved Son, (the Master Mason) in truth becomes the spokesman of the Most High. He stands between the glowing fire of light and the world. Through him passes **HYDRA**, the great *snake*, and from its mouth pours to man the light of God."⁸



Friend, there is only One for whom the Father uttered those words and He wasn't a Master Mason ... nor in whom I am well pleased.' He will it ever be so. Jesus Christ is God's only mediator for me and you. Do not let any MAN ever tell you that he is, or that you may become, the spokesman for the Most High. Further, if you believe that God speaks through HYDRA, the great snake, then your god comes right out of the pit itself!

OTHER TEACHINGS AND PRACTICES. MASONS USURP THE PRIESTHOOD OF JESUS CHRIST.

In the 19th level of the Scottish Rite Freemasonry, the initiate receives the degree of GRAND PONTIFF. It is during this ritual that the candidate swears an oath of secrecy and an oath of total obedience "to any Chapter of

Notes:-

8 Manly P. Hall, *The Lost Keys of Freemasonry*, pp. 54, 55.

this degree to which I may belong; and the edicts, laws and mandates of the Grand Consistory of Sublime Princes and Commanders of the Royal Secret, as well as to those of the Supreme Council of the 33rd^o"

At this time the "Thrice Puissant" anoints him with oil on the crown of his head and says: "Be thou a priest forever, after the order of Melchizedek."

AFTER RECEIVING THE PASSWORD (Emmanuel) and the sacred word (Alleluia), he is dressed in a robe of white linen and given a cordon (ribbon or sash of honor worn across the breast) of crimson color, with 12 stars representing the 12 gates of the "new city," and the twelve signs of the Zodiac, the twelve fruits of the tree of life, the twelve tribes of Israel, and the twelve Apostles." ⁹

It must be pointed out that what has taken place here, is the Masonic priesthood taking upon itself the Holy Priesthood of Jesus Christ. That is a Priesthood that can be held by only One person and that one person is clearly defined in Scripture as Jesus Christ.

In chapters seven and eight of the book of Hebrews, we are told that it was ANOTHER Priest who would be raised up, not a group of priests! This Priest would be our HIGH PRIEST and would be able to save to the uttermost! He would have "endless life!" The holder of this Priesthood would be "holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens" (**Heb. 7:26**). This is Jesus Christ, our Holy Lord and God!

This Masonic ritual takes Christ's Holy Priesthood from Him, and the Grand Pontiff boldly puts it upon his own breast. Even the use of Biblical words fails to cover up the adding in of the "signs of the Zodiac," a direct alliance with

Notes:-

9. *Scottish Rite Masonry Illustrated*, "The Complete Ritual," Vol. 2, pp. 26, 27.

the powers of darkness and a demonstration of disobedience to God's Word. (See **Deut. 18:19-12**). Here it says that he who "useth divination"

(consulting the signs of the Zodiac to tell the future), or is an observer of times (which is an ancient description of the astrologer who deals with the Zodiac) *"is an abomination unto the Lord."*

Here again we see the image of biblical truth. The Priesthood of Jesus Christ is given to the deceiver, Lucifer, the true god of Masonry, who hides behind its mystery, ritual and allegory to snare its prey.



WASHED IN THEIR OWN BLOOD

In the seventeenth degree, or *KNIGHTS OF THE EAST AND WEST*, after the candidates have completed the initiation and after revealing the password (JUBULUM) and the Sacred Word (Abaddon), the Senior Warden conducts the candidate to the elevated vacant canopy at the right of the "ALL PUSSANT."

This is suppose to represent the end of the world when all good Masons receive their reward by being conducted to a throne at the right hand of the ALL PUSSANT, having been purified by washing their robes in their own blood.

In the lecture which follows between the ALL PUSSANT and the Senior Warden, the Book with Seven Seals -which none but one can open (**Rev. 5:5**) - is twisted to represent "A Lodge or Council of Masons which the ALL PUSSANT alone has the right to convene or open."

The Fourth Seal is represented by a skull or "death's head," and Masons are told it "is the image of a brother

Page 44

A MASONIC APRON WITH SYMBOLIC FIGURES **(From an early hand-painted Masonic apron.)**

who is excluded from a Lodge or Council." The Fifth Seal is represented by a "cloth stained with blood." The ALL PUSSANT identifies this as a symbol "that we should not hesitate to spill ours for the good of Masonry."¹⁰

What a gross misrepresentation of God's Holy Word. First and foremost, it is Christ and He alone who "*Hath prevailed to open the book and loose the seven seals thereof*" (**Rev. 5:5**). To presume that honor and power is to deny Christ, or yet in deeper perversity, to replace His power and authority with that of the "ALL PUSSANT," even in the representation of the power to save and to enthrone. This is the very spirit of "anti-Christ!"

Again, another clue to the true identity of the Masonic Deity is revealed in the Sacred Word of the ritual,

Notes:-

10. From: *Scottish Rite Masonry Illustrated*, "The Complete Ritual," Vol. 1, pp. 453, 456, 457.

Page 45

ABADDON. In **Rev. 9:11** we learn that "they (*the demons and workers from hell*) had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is ABADDON."

MASONIC BLOOD OATHS ARE NOT OF CHRIST!

Throughout rituals of the BLUELODGES, and through the 33° 's of FREEMASONRY the candidates are sworn to secrecy by blood oaths. Such as is the oath sworn by the Entered Apprentice or First Degree:

"... binding myself under no less penalty than that of having my throat cut across, my tongue torn out by its roots, and my body buried in the rough sands of the sea at low-water mark"

The Master Mason swears:

"... under no less penalty than that of having my body severed in two, my bowels taken from thence and burned to ashes, the ashes scattered before the four winds of heaven.
"11

RAISING THE DEAD

It is in this final BLUE LODGE degree that the candidate is laid out "in death" and is raised from the dead by the Worshipful Master of the Lodge, who represents King Solomon and using the "strong grip" (or Lion's paw) of the Master Mason.

Let no Mason deceive you! We are facing again this replacement of our Savior by the power and authority of Lucifer. Paul said that if anyone should preach any other gospel "*than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*" (**Gal. 1:8, 9**).

The simplicity of the Gospel is this:

1 "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I have preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

Notes:-

11 From: *Duncan's Ritual of Freemasonry*.

Page 46

2 By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I have preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures;

4 And that He was buried, and that He rose again the third day according to the Scriptures."¹²

The infinite power of Jesus Christ was confirmed by Him when he said: "*ALL power is given unto ME in heaven and in earth*" (**Matt. 28:28**). This power belongs to Him alone! "*For if by one man's offense death reigned by one; much more they that received abundance of grace and the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ*" (**Rom. 5:17**).

Jesus Christ was the one who rose from the dead. Jesus Christ is the only One who has the power to raise from the dead. Jesus Christ is the only One who can free us from the sting of death!

How can a Mason who calls himself Christian, allow himself to partake of a ritual resurrection by the power of Lucifer? This is Satanic! He stands, having been born again and raised from the dead as a Master Mason, through the power of the Masonic god, whom the God of Israel cast into the pit!

MASONIC OATHS ABOVE THE LAW

On the "five points of fellowship," he and his "savior" pass the sacred word: MAH-HAH-BONE!

Also, while in this position, the new Master Mason solemnly vows: "*3rd, Breast to Breast: that you will ever keep in your breast a brother's secrets, when communicated to you and receive such, murder and treason excepted.*"¹³

Notes:-

12. 1 Corinthians 15:1-5.

13. *Duncan's Rituals*, Revised and Complete, pp. 35, 96.

Page 47

PAGAN COMMUNION - EATING THE DEAD!

"Question: What is to us (Masons) the chief symbol of man's ultimate redemption and regeneration?"

"Answer: The fraternal supper, of bread which nourishes, and of wine which refreshes and exhilarates, symbolic of the time which is to come, when all mankind shall be one great harmonious brotherhood; and teaching us these great lessons: that as matter changes ever, but no single atom is annihilated, it is not rational to suppose that the far nobler soul does not continue to exist beyond the grave: that many thousands who have died might claim to be joint owners with ourselves of the particles which compose our physical bodies; for matter ever forms new combinations; and the bodies of the ancient dead, the patriarchs before and since the flood, the kings and the common people of all ages, resolve into their constituent elements, are carried upon the wind over all continents, and continually enter into and form part of the habitation of new souls, creating new bonds of sympathy and brotherhood between each man that lives and all his race. AND THUS, IN THE BREAD WE EAT, AND THE WINE WE DRINK TONIGHT MAY WE ENTER INTO AND FROM OF US PART OF US THE IDENTICAL PARTICLES OF MATTER THAT ONCE FORMED THE MATERIAL BODIES CALLED Moses, Confucius, Plato, Socrates, and Jesus of Nazareth. In the truest sense, we eat and drink the bodies of the dead; and cannot say that there is a single atom of our blood or body, the ownership of which some other soul might not dispute with us."¹⁴

COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM!

If you are a Christian and a Mason, I exhort you in the name of your Savior, Jesus Christ, to:

Notes:-

14 Albert Pike, *Dogma and Doctrine*, p.539.

Page 48

"Come out from among them and be ye separate, saith the LORD, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you" (**2 Cor. 6:17**).

"This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other; for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved" (**Acts 4:11, 12**).

"According to the peace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereon. For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ" (**1 Cor. 3:10-11**).

"Whereupon God also hath highly exalted Him (Jesus Christ) and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; and that ever tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is LORD, to the glory of God the Father" (Phil. 2:9-11).

CHOOSE ONE OR THE OTHER

As Elijah called out to Israel in **1 Kings 18:18, 21**:

"Ye have forsaken the commandments of the Lord and thou hast followed Baal. How long will ye halt between two opinions? if the Lord be God, then follow Him. But if Baal, then follow him."

There is no other choice for you my Masonic friend. If you are a Mason and profess Christ as Savior, either renounce your Christian faith and

follow Lucifer or renounce Masonry. There is no way you can cling to both!

Every BLUELODGE member who reads this book and especially this chapter, can no longer maintain his defense by claiming ignorance. Today, Masonry stands revealed in all its Satanic deceitfulness. Today, you must make your choice.



REAL GRIP OF A FELLOW CRAFT

Page 49

6 - FREEMASONRY: SATAN'S DOOR TO AMERICA

This chapter, like Chapter Four, was written by J Edward Decker, of the *FREE THE MASON MINISTRIES*. I believe you will find it an eye-opener.

When the average American thinks of Masonry, the thoughts are of Children's Burn Centers and Hospitals, and the Shrine Circus, where handicapped children are often carried to the front row seats in the strong arms of weeping men who are wearing the red Fezes of their fraternity. Rarely do we see a parade without these same Shriners driving up and down the parade route in their little cars and motorcycles, dressed in clothes out of the Arabian nights, bringing laughter to the children lined up along the way.

On more serious occasions, such as the laying of public building cornerstones, or at a funeral service of a Lodge members, these same men, dressed in somber attire, wearing their ornate sashes, medallioned chains of office and ceremonial aprons, will perform with solemn dignity the rites

handed down through the centuries of their secret ritual - "Good men," they say, "becoming better!"

Yet, once you get past the good-old-boy fraternal act, the funny hats of the Shriners and the sheltered reputation of the local Blue Lodge Masonic groups, there is something beyond the colorful mask, an aura of mystery, power and intrigue, complete with under oaths of false gods, blood oaths, conspiracy and back room politics.

The Fez itself, is an example of the double meaning behind most of Freemasonry's facade. Worn and even carried to the grave with pompous dignity, the history of the Fez is barbaric and anti-Christian. In the early 8th Century,

Page 50

Muslim hordes overran the Moroccan city of Fez, shouting: "*There is no God but Allah and Mohammed is his prophet.* There they butchered almost 50,000 Christian men, women and children, all in the name of Allah, the same demon god to whom the Shriners bow in worship (and proclaim him the god of their fathers) in the Shrine initiation ceremony.

The Shriner's blood oath and confession of Allah as God is found in the secret ritual book, *THE MYSTIC SHRINE An Illustrated Ritual of the Ancient Arabic Order of Nobles of the Shrine* (pp. 20-22).

One must realize that **ALLAH** is not just another name for God. Allah is the name of another god and in usual occult fashion, the initiate swears that he will be inseparably obligated to this "most powerful and binding oath," in advance, and that he may never retract or depart from it.

During the butchering of the people of Fez, the streets literally ran red with blood of the martyred Christians. The Muslim murderers dipped their caps in the blood of their victims as testimony to Allah. These blood stained caps eventually were called Fezes and became the Muslim badge of honor. The Shriners wear that same Fez today. The greatest tragedy is that the Fez is often worn by men who profess to be Christians themselves. It must cause God to weep.

A curious piece of the Masonic conspiracy puzzle in the founding of America is the actual layout for the Capital City of Washington, D.C. Actually it's as much the audacity of the thing as the conspiratorial nature of it. You see, the city was laid out in the form of key Masonic symbols, the "Square," the "Compass," the "Rule," and the "Pentagram."

Take any good street map of downtown Washington and find the Capital Building. Facing the Capital from the Mall and using the Capital as the head or top of the compass, the left leg is represented by Pennsylvania Avenue and the right

Page 51

leg by Maryland Avenue. The square is found in the usual Masonic position with the intersection of Canal Street and Louisiana Avenue. The left leg of the et aass stands on the White House and the right leg stands on the Jefferson Memorial. The circle drive and short streets behind the Capital form the head and ears of what Satanists call the GOAT OF MENDES, or the GOAT'S HEAD!

[Map of Washington D.C. Showing Masonic Symbols](#)

On top of the White House is an inverted 5 pointed star, or PENTAGRAM. The point is facing south in true occult

Page 52

fashion. It sits within the intersections of Connecticut and Vermont Avenues, north to Dupont and Logan Circles, with Rhode Island and Massachusetts going to Washington Circle to the West and Mt. Vernon Square to the East.

The center of the pentagram is 16th Street where, thirteen blocks due north of the very center of the White House, one finds the Masonic HOUSE OF THE TEMPLE, which sits at the top of this occult iceberg.

The Washington Monument stands in perfect line to the intersecting point of the form of the Masonic Square, stretching from the House of the Temple to the Capital Building. Within the hypotenuse of that right triangle sit many of the headquarter buildings for the most powerful departments of government, such as the Justice Department, U.S. Senate, and the Internal Revenue Service.

It would be great to know that your nation's Capital is bathed in continual prayer and to believe that its building and monuments have been dedicated in prayer, but do you realize that every key Federal building from the White House to the Capital has had a cornerstone laid in a Masonic ritual and has specific Masonic paraphernalia placed in each one. Again,

wonderful if we were talking about our one true God in all this, but such is not the case. The cornerstone of all these buildings have been laid in Masonic ritual, dedicated to the demonic god of Freemasonry, **JAO-BUL-ON** That is the secret name of the Masonic god, the LOST WORD in the rite of the *Royal Arch Degree*. **JAO** is the Greek name for the god of the Gnostics "Iadabaoth or lao;" **BUL** is a rendering of the name "Ba'al" and **ON** is the Babylonian name for the Egyptian god "OSIRIS."

What we see represented in this name of the Masonic deity is a three-headed pagan deity so remote from the

Page 53

Christian faith as to damn the eternal soul of anyone who would dare to pronounce its name in worship.¹

The Washington Monument actually represents the PHALLIC PRINCIPLE upon which SPECULATIVE Masonry is based. From above, the monument and its circular drive, form the esoteric Masonic "Point within a circle." The Reflecting Pool bears its shadow image, with the illusion duplicated in the Lincoln Memorial.

Strange? Not if you understand the occult principles involved. The respected Masonic author and authority, Albert Mackey, states in *MACKEY'S MASONIC RITUALIST*; (pp. 62-63):

"The point within a circle is an interesting and important symbol in Freemasonry ... The symbol is a beautiful but somewhat obtuse allusion to ... sun-worship and introduces us for the first time to that modification among the ancients as the worship of the PHALLUS. The Phallus was an imitation of the male generative organ. It was represented usually by a column, which was surrounded by a circle at its base, intended for the cteis, or female generative orge
39This union of the Phallus and the Cteis, which is well represented by the point within the circle, was intended by the ancients as a type of the prolific powers of nature, which they worshipped under the united form of the activity or male principle and the passive or female principle."

Winding about the streets of Washington, D.C. are hundreds of such applications of THE PRINCIPLE. They are there by design and we can

barely touch the simplest. Our nation and leaders have been deeply effected by this occult power.

The news rocked the Nation, when *ASTROLOGY IN THE WHITE HOUSE*, ran in People's Magazine, May 23, 1988. Nancy Reagan was manipulating the President's schedule based on astrological charts drawn up by a San Francisco

Notes:-

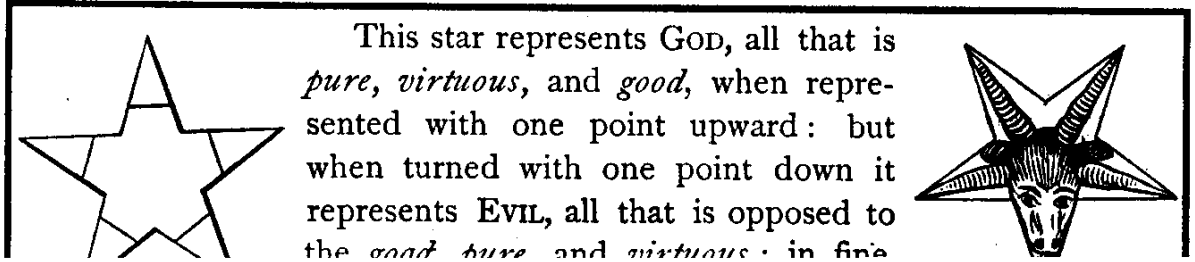
1. The full explanation for this is found in *-Duncan's Masonic Ritual and Monitor*, Third Ed. pp. 224-226, 249-251.
-

Page 54

soothsayer named Joan Quigley. It wasn't the first time the resident of the White House was doing a balancing act with stargazers. Teddy Roosevelt kept his own astrological chart, but it was usually the women in the White House who consulted the mediums. First ladies Florence Harding and Edith Wilson, regularly consulted one Madame Marcia Champney and Mary Lincoln held seances in the White House. Those are just the ones who openly practiced the art of divination.

Whatever the reasons, we do know that the Bible strongly speaks about the fall of any nation whose leader defies the Word of God and consults mediums. The Satanic pentagram under which the White House sits is an open door through which Satan has access to the White House.

The Pentagram, or five-pointed star is, of course, both a Masonic symbol and an ancient symbol of witchcraft. With its point facing down (or south), it is especially found in Satanism. Satanists can be seen wearing the inverted pentagram; and it appears in many black magic books, including THE SATANIC BIBLE. It is also the signet of the EASTERN STAR, the lady's Masonic organization.



You can see on the map, the pentagram is inverted and facing south, and its lowest point does rest upon the White House! What would this mean to someone with a Masonic or magical frame of mind? Bill Schnoebelen, a former

Page 55

Mason and Satanist, is now a Christian worker on the Staff of Saints Alive. He pointed out that such a deidth is a spiritual door to the occult, a planned invasion by the powers of darkness against this Christian nation. "We have been under siege from the first day our President walked into the Oval Office," he said.

Bill added that Albert Pike, the giant of Masonic philosophy who is entombed just 13 blocks from the White House in the HOUSE OF THE TEMPLE, has identified the pentagram (or PENTALPHA) as the blazing star which is at the heart of every Masonic lodge and which represents the star SIRIUS.² SIRIUS has been known for 5,000 years as the great evil.³

Bill emphasized that to the magician, the inverted pentagram has one use only, and that is to call up the power of Satan and bring the Kingdom of the Devil into manifestation on earth.⁴ Yet this very symbol straddles the corridors of our nation's power and is aimed right at the White House.

This pentagram is found constantly at sites of ritual murders; and in the notebooks of teens who have become involved in Satanism and have ended up killing themselves. In the ARIZONA REPUBLIC, 11/27/88; Section B, an article by Bill Donovan and Mark Shaffer, talks about three teenage suicides. The authors quote a school administrator: "All you have to do to know we have a large problem on our hands is drive down the

street. There are pentagrams everywhere, on stop signs, buildings, trash dumpsters, even one that's on the post office. Pentagrams are five pointed stars used as a symbol by practicing Satanists."

Notes:-

2. Pike, *Morals and Dogma*, pp. 14, 15.
 3. Kenneth Grant, *Aleister Crowley and the Hidden God*, p.12.
 4. Schnoebelen, *Man, Myth and Magic*, p.2159.
-

Page 56

It is evident that death, destruction and carnage follow this symbol everywhere. It is a key that opens the door to hell; at least according to sorcerers. What does the Bible say about it?

This star, which has been identified in the Bible as the accursed "*tabernacle of Molech, and the STAR of your god, REMPHAN, figures which ye made to worship them ... (Acts 7:43, cf. Amos 5:25-27)*". This "star" is an idolatrous image sullied by untold centuries of debauched worship; and yet it is carefully placed right upon our nations capital.

Every bit as staggering is the fact that the central symbol of the **CONGRESSIONAL MEDAL OF HONOR**, this nation's highest military award for bravery, is the pentagram. The five pointed inverted star, within a circle is the highest form of Satanic expression, representing BAPHOMET, THE GOAT OF MENDES, or the embodiment of LUCIFER as god!



Of course, nearby the main part of Washington, D.C. is one of the famous and distinctly shaped buildings in America, the PENTAGON. Although most recognize the Pentagon as the nerve center of our nation's defense establishment; few realize that the Pentagon itself is a geometric design used in magic and witchcraft as well.

The Pentagon, through its use of the number 5 is associated profoundly with the planet Mars and the ancient

Page 57

god of war, called variously ARIES, HORUS, or MARS.⁵ This is because Mars is the fifth planet on the magical diagram, the Tree of Life; among other reasons.

The Pentagon is also one of the two secret symbols of the highest levels of Freemasonry, the ANCIENT AND ILLUMINATED SEERS OF BAVARIA (aka the **Illuminati**) - the other being the Pentagram. It may be observed that every pentagram has a pentagon within it; and that every proper pentagram can fit perfectly point-to-point within a pentagon.

Thus, the magician sees the Pentagon as a gigantic talisman of war or battle. Bill Schnoebelen points out that throughout the witchcraft underground in the U.S. there has been circulated a rumor that a demonic war-god is imprisoned inside the Pentagon and that he is what keeps causing wars. During the anti-war movement of the Vietnam era, in the

midst of a demonstration at the Pentagon, some "witches for peace" were actually present and actually attempted to levitate the Pentagon and "exorcise" the demon god YOG SOTHOTH from within. Needless to say, the building remained unlevitated.

Freemasonry boasts 16 Presidents, including Ronald Reagan, 41 Federal Judges, 60 Congressmen, 14 members of the Judiciary Committee and 18 Senators. One can only guess at the numbers involved within the many governmental departments. There is no doubt that Masonic conspirators plotted against this nation from its very inception to the present hour. Thank God that there have been that many real Christians praying for this country and its leaders, to keep a righteous God from bringing deserved judgment against this nation.

Notes:-

5. See: *A Practical Guide To Kabalistic Symbolism*, by Gareth Knight, p. 124ff.

Page 58

Is it any wonder that the battle seems so difficult? How have such evils like greed and conspiracy within our nation's leadership been able to rock this nation? How has the Federal Judicial system become such a power cult that it is able to violate our inalienable rights with total freedom? How have such Biblical opposed acts as abortion and homosexuality become accepted and even welcomed practices? When did our people give up the right of freedom OF (and not FROM) Religion? When did we say it was OK for the practice of Witchcraft and Satanism in our government and schools. When did humanism and the New Age philosophies replace Christianity as the Rock upon which this nation was built?

It began, when we allowed the soothsayers and worshipers of **JAO-BUL-ON** to lay out the National Capital as a giant, *Satanic Talisman*, an open door to the demonic world of darkness. **IT'S TIME WE TOOK THIS NATION BACK!**

Christian brothers and sisters, WE have the authority and power of the believer. WE have the Biblical promise and examples of the power of prayer, the miracle of intercession. WE have the need and the right to go to our knees in private and in our congregations to break the power of

these demonic abominations in our Nation, Church, and families. LET US DO BATTLE IN SPIRITUAL PLACES (**Eph. 6**). LET'S CLOSE THAT NO-LONGER-SECRET door of the enemy in our NATIONAL CAPITAL!

To those of you may read this and make light of this urgent message, the Bible speaks directly of this national sin:

2 Corinthians 6:14, 15.

14 "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers; for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? And what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord (agreement) hath Christ with Belial? Or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

Page 59

Then verse 17 says:

2 Corinthians 6:17

17 "Come out from among them and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I (God) will receive you."

Even Elijah called out to his ancient people:

1 Kings 18:18

18 "Ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD and thou hast followed Baal!

1 Kings 18:21

21 I cry out, How long halt ye between two opinions? If the LORD be God, follow Him: But if Baal (be your god), then follow Him.

If you are a member of a Masonic Lodge, I charge you to choose Jesus Christ and the church, or the Lodge and Lucifer, but stop playing games with God, your family and your own soul. There is a good reason why Masons do not allow Lodge prayers to include the name of Jesus. It's not His temple you worship in, but that of JABULON, or Lucifer! You are not bound by these blood oaths! RENOUNCE JAO-BUL-ON AND HIS OATHS AND BE SET FREE!

I pray that you will choose Jesus Christ, repent and be set free from this wicked power unto whom you have submitted your soul. If this is your desire, remember we have this promise in **1 John 1:9** -"If we CONFESS our sins, He (Jesus Christ) is faithful and just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS."

This is something your Lodge and your Lodge affiliations can never and will never do. If you have a desire to know more about this true freedom in Jesus Christ, write to: *FREE THE MASONS MINISTRY*, P.O. Box 1077, Issaquah, WA 98027.

* * * * *

It has been truthfully said that aliens control our country by controlling Congress. We have not had a truly American Government in Washington, D.C. for well over fifty years, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats have been in

Page 60

power. This alien control is seen when we take into account that there is very little change in government policies, when we see a change of Administration from one major party to the other. They are all controlled from the same international sources. Strangely enough, the majority of this pressure comes from a group of people we know as Ashkenazi Jews. This group, working with the Esau-Edom population of the United States, makes up about 95% of the present world Jewish population. We have been led to believe by Jewish statistics that this number is around 15 million, although, personally, I have reason to believe it is much higher. The Esau-Edomite Jews have been a parasitic people who have never been able to exist on their own, so we find them inter-breeding with anyone who will help them. They have made tremendous inroads into the royal families of Europe and have contaminated the royal blood line of King David until it is difficult to tell the difference between the Jew and the Israelite.

On pg. 76, of Rabbi Jack Moline's book *GROWING UP JEWISH*, we read:

"For years, anti-Semites have accused Jews of controlling Congress, and for years it has been denied. Ironically, as of 1984, the Jews do control Congress. A recent survey of the 435 representatives, shows that for all practical purposes, 219 are practicing Jews. Interestingly, twelve members of the Black Congressional Caucus are Ethiopian Jews. On the

Senate side, an astounding 62 out of 100 Senators identify themselves as Jews." (What he means by this I am not sure; possibly that they are Christian Zionists who vote the straight Zionist ticket every time - ED).

Appropriations to the State of Israeli are so high, because all 62 Senators have responded to the United Jewish Appeals with the cliché: "I gave at the office." Then suddenly they realize it was a matter of public record.

What we are going to seek to ascertain in the remainder of this book, is how this Talmudic Jewish influence has permeated Freemasonry and further increased the dictatorial control over the Christian world.

Page 61

7 - THE TALMUDIC AND MASONIC ZOO

Before we get into our in-depth discussion of the Masonic Lodge and its connection with Zionist Talmudism, I believe it would be beneficial for us to look at some of the multitude of symbols which are used in worldwide FREEMASONRY and discuss their implication.

A great deal of the information in this chapter comes from Dr. Shepherd, a Mason for many years, who rose to a high degree before he became a Christian and saw the desperate need of exposing the Lodge. Dr. Shepherd is one of those rare, brave men, to whom God and country mean more than populof ty and personal safety. He has literally put his life on the line in order to expose this evil which has crept into our midst, in the "guise of sheep's clothing."

What I will share with you in this chapter, is a series of letters he wrote to me regarding FREEMASONRY and their ZIONIST CONNECTIONS. These letters may seem to be somewhat disconnected, but if you read them all, I believe you will see the underlying message.

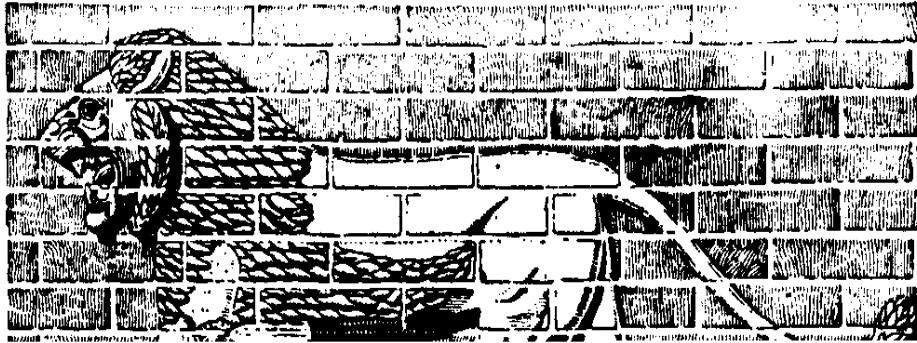
Both TALMUDISM and FREEMASONRY are awash in animal symbolism. Each has its place in the ritual worship of the Talmudic and Masonic god.

First Letter: "The Masonic Lodge is the Jew-lodge and every lodge is - no matter what name they use, Masonic or Jew. The fact which deceives so many, is that various names, titles, and lodges are given, but when you get to their roots you will see; First that a Jew started it; second, a Jew will

be its Supreme Commander, or Grand Dragon as the Jews call them. Jacobites, Rosicrucians, Knights Templar, Knights of Columbus, Elks, Moose,

Page 62

NOTE. The lion figure below adorned the wall of the throne-room in the palace of Nebuchadnezzar at Babylon (pg. 86). It is made of glazed brick in the brightest colors, which produced a gorgeous effect as architectural adornment. This art arose in Egypt, passed thence to Assyria and Babylonia, and was then adopted by the Persians.



Eastern Star, Shriners, are for all intents and purposes all *FREEMASONS*. These have fought my attempts to expose them and four attempts have been made against my life. Why? Because I know too much about them and try and alert others. In this first letter, I intend to show you who the Great Beast of Revelation 13 is and when I point this out, you will probably say: "Why didn't I see this. before?"

Revelation 13:1 and 2

"And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea ... and the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were the feet of a bear, and his mouth the mouth of a lion."

The word CUSH is used many times in the Bible to represent peoples from Africa and means LEOPARD to many people. When Jacob prophesied concerning his family in **Genesis 49:9**, he said of Judah:

"Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son thou art gone up; he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?"

The modern Ethiopians called themselves CUSHITES, or LEOPARDS In **Revelation 11:8**, we read about "*that great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and EGYPT.*" The Great image of the SPHINX is found in Egypt, near Cairo

Page 63

and is known in that part of the world as THE GREAT CAT! In the Egyptian BOOK OF THE DEAD the great god Toth says: "*I am RE, the MAUMAU*" MAU and LEOPARD have the same meaning!



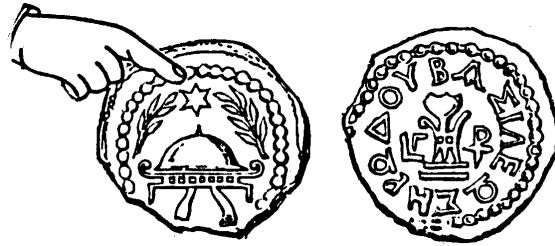
In **Genesis 4:7**, when God spoke to Cain, after Cain became angry because God did not accept his offering, God said: "... *sin lieth at the door.*" The Jews who translated this deliberately changed the meaning of this verse, for the Chaldean word for **SIN**, as used here is CHATTAH or CHEETAH or LEOPARD. The word "**lieth**" should be "couches," and is the act of the female cat as she prepares to breed. In other words, this verse should have read: "The leopardess couches before you."

Page 64

When the question arises as to who was Cain's wife, the answer of course was she was the LEOPARDESS, NOT THE ANIMAL CAT, BUT A HUMAN WITCH.

Not how closely the **HOLYCAT** (CATHolic) is bound up in these verses. Don't say: "That's Rome," since Rome is only a small part of it. All seven churches in the book of Revelation claim to be catholic. The Apostle's Creed in its original form read: "I believe in the holy catholic (universal)

church." **CATHOLIC** goes back to the Garden of Eden and Genesis 3. In **Numbers 26:44**, we read about the **JESUITS** Have you ever heard that name before? Of course you have! The **JESUITS** are the **HOLY-CATS** (CATHolics) Old Cain was a CATHolic who sacrificed the EU-CHRIST.



HEROD THE GREAT (37-4 B.C.)

In the above picture of Herod's coin, 37 - 4 B.C., it had no connection with Rome

but was of Jewish origin. A close perusal of Albert Pike's monumental work on

MASONRY, MORALS AND DOGMA, take the MASONIC LODGE back to Cain.

Second Letter: Surprising enough, I begin my discussion of FREEMASONRY with **Genesis 3:1**. This serpent was not a snake. The Hebrew word under here is NAHASH The Navajo Indians still use this word today, it is pronounced NAH-GAH-OSHEE and means: "witch doctor; guru; voodoo; sorcerer." That's what Cain was!

In Genesis 3, the Creator said to the "serpent," "*on thy belly you shall go.*" But the word "BELLY," should have

read: "On all fours shall you go." A cat travels on all fours doesn't it? Since NAHASH IS A WITCH, AND A CAT IS ALWAYS ASSOCIATED WITH WITCHES AND WITCHCRAFT, I believe the serpent was a CAT.

For further proof - What did Adam and Eve do when they disobeyed God by eating of the forbidden fruit? The Bible says they hid themselves among the trees of the garden, this is a characteristic of the CAT.

The LEOPARD, LEO (Lion), PAN (PANther) all come from the same word. Here are words with a similar meaning: PARD; panther; panthera; (PANTHERA is "female"); MAU; PUMA; CHATTAH; CHEETAH; CUSH; NIMROD. Each of these were HOLY CATS and were worshiped in their area and today, the cat is worshiped worldwide. In Central and South America it is the JAGUAR. But note carefully that the CAT is named after CUS H. This is what the Jews call "transmigration of the soul." The cat, according to them, is actually CUSH living in the CAT. This is why many Africans call themselves CUSHITES.

(When I was a Game Warden in Ethiopia, 1958-62, I was impressed by the reverence the animist [worshippers of the spirits of nature] natives had for the Hyena, called "fisi," which is one of the most horrible of the animals God created. In this part of the country, when a man or woman becomes too old to work, or benefit the family, they are often left outside the village fence and become living prey for the hyenas. The natives themselves, will not kill these horrible animals, although they prey on both human and cattle, because they believe the spirits of their ancestors, who the hyenas have devoured, live on in the animal - ED.)

The big CAT is the **LION**. The mouth of the LION is its most dangerous part and the MOUTH of the ancient family was called the PATRIARCH.

This opens a fact which has been hidden for thousands of years. We know that Catholics literally worship ST. PETER, he his called PATRA-arch, which means ANCIENT STONE.

Page 66

It is interesting to note that the word HAM is HA'MER or STONE. The PATRA-arch of the family is the ANCIENT STONE of the family. Since the head of the family, HAM was called the LION, therefore the church calls itself CATHolic.

If you will look closely at any picture of the Great CATHedral of Babylon, some call it the TEMPLE you will notice on each side of the entrance, a large stone lion with a man's head. The word "**HEDRA**," from which the last part of the word CAT-HEDRAL comes, means "head," or in most

cases "cat's head." This does not refer to leopards or cheetah's but to the King of Beasts, the **LION**. Thus the head of the **ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH**, St. Peter, is known in Egypt as **PTAH**, which means "Ancient Stone."

In the Egyptian *BOOK OF THE DEAD*, *the* word mouth is the LION. PTAH was Egypt's great god. The Bible tells us that Egypt is the land of HAM. You make the connection.

In CHALDEAN the Word BAB also means "mouth." Thus again "*the LION'S MOUTH*." The LEOPARD also has a mouth like a LION and the native word for him is **PARD**. What is a PARD? It is a **PANTHER** LION-LEOPARD the mouth or religion. In the U.S. the religion of the Beast is LIONISM or HAMISM or more commonly known as **BABYLONIANISM Revelation 11:8** refers to "That great city Babylon in Egypt." It is symbolic, since there was no great city in Egypt called BABYLON

It is interesting to note, that when you travel to Egypt and see the great SPHINX, you see a cat body with a human head, the same as in the doorway of the BABYLONIAN TEMPLE.

Many Jews carry a "cat's paw." Twelve LIONS stood on the six steps leading to Solomon's throne and Jacob said that JUDAH, representative of the JEWS was a "crouching lion," (Gen. 49:9).

Page 67

The cat represents a witch, witchcraft and the word "cat" in the ancient tongue meant "whore." This is where the term "cat house" came from. The cat is also called a "Pussy," which is the vulgar term used for a woman's sexual parts. These things, unknown to most Christians, had their beginnings from the time of Cain.

Third Letter: (I am only printing those things which pertain to FREEMASONRY. Dr. Shepherd has sent me much more, dealing with the Seedline theory and other matters, which we will not be covering in this book. This will be the concluding remarks from Dr. Shepherd. If any of my readers would like to contact him, please write me for his address - ED.)

Eve's penalty for eating the "forbidden fruit" was "death." (Gen. 2:17). When Cain offered his sacrifice to God, it was refused, not because it was

a vegetable sacrifice, as some preachers say, but because it was "devil's bread."

The root word for **CAIN**, or **CANA**, is "black" and this takes us to the root of FREEMASONRY The MASONIC password is **TU-BAL-CAIN** (See **Gen. 4:20-22**). It is CAIN, or the devil himself who admits one into the Masonic Lodge. If you don't want to take my word for it, then take the word of a strict Jew-Mason, who was converted to Christianity and had his life completely changed, the Apostle Paul. In **Philippians 3:2** he says: "*beware of DOGS, beware of EVIL WORKERS, BEWARE OF THE CONCISION.*" (The Greek word for "concision" is "*karatome*" which means: "to mutilate." Like in "circumcision.") Masons call themselves DOGS.

In **Isaiah 56:10** we read about "*...dumb dogs that cannot (or will not) bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Yea, they are greedy DOGS which can never have enough (are never satisfied) ...*" In **John 8:44** they are called: "*Of their father the devil,*" an apt description for Masons and Jews alike.

Page 68

The MAFIA, KGB, CIA, MOSSAD, the spies of MASONRY are the DOGS or DEVILS of FREEMASONRY. There is not a place on earth which is free from their spies. On every continent, in every country, city and town, these spies are present.

Albert Pike, the chief "guru" of MASONRY, says that Masons call their god THE GREAT ARCHITECT. If you read **Genesis 4:17**, you will find the name of the first Mason, CAIN, the builder, the architect.

Archaeologists do not know who built the Great Pyramids of Egypt, the greatest building project the world has ever known. They do not know who erected the mammoth images on Easter Island or the monoliths of Stonehenge, or the pyramids in Mexico on this continent.

Could CAIN have been called THE GREAT ARCHITECT, because he built the first recorded city? Could the builder of the Egyptian pyramids have been called THE GREAT ARCHITECT? Do you doubt that Masons are builders? Jesus hints at this when He spoke to the JEW-MASON Sin Matthew 21:42 and told them: "*... The stone which the builders (masons) rejected, the same is become the head of the corner.*"

If Masons worship Lucifer, as Albert Pike affirms, then THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE must of necessity be the devil - the BLACKDOG.

No one has ever been able to figure how the mammoth stones of the Great Pyramid, many weighing a hundred tons or more, were lifted 490 feet to be fitted in place. We have no modern machinery that can accomplish this. Could it have been done by demonic power?

(When I was in Ethiopia, I became acquainted with a Coptic priest who was a graduate of Cambridge University. He showed me the massive obelisk at Axum, the ancient capital of the Queen of Sheba's Empire. This huge stone is 97 feet tall, by 24 feet at the base and is estimated to weigh about

Page 69

2700 tons. It is hewn from a solid piece of black granite, the closest quarries of which are in Yemen, across 400 miles of land and the Red Sea. This monument, which is over 5,000 years old, was erected on a mountain plateau, about 7,000 feet elevation, which means this huge stone would have had to be moved up an almost perpendicular cliff, some 2,000 feet from the valley below. Again, modern engineers marvel at how this was done. This Coptic priest told me that the ancients had the power of "levitation." They were able to overcome gravity, he told me, through "spirit power." Is this how the Great Pyramid at Giza, Egypt was erected? - ED)

Could it have been demonic power that made these feats possible? The Apostle Paul tells us in **2 Thes. 2:9** about one whose coming would be "*after the working of Satan, with ALL POWER ...* " Does Satan have the power to move huge stones?

There is an authentic account of a scientist who was in the Amazon in 1987 and watched as natives erected a pyramid, moving huge stones into position through "spirit power." No, my skeptical friends, there is little doubt that Satan can lift huge stones and that the builder of the Great Pyramid was the GREAT ARCHITECT.

Fourth Letter: THE CITY OF DEVILS

1 - In Arabic, the word **CAIN**, or **CANA** means "devil." In **Revelation 18:2**, we are told that great **BABYLON** has "become the habitation (dwelling place) of devils, and the hold (cage) of every foul spirit ... " The first city, built by **CAIN**, was a "city of devils."

2 - **ENOS**, or **ENOCH**, after whom this first city was named, was the son of **CAIN**. This city was utterly depraved.

3 - **LAMECH** - the great-great-great (I think I have this right) grandson of **CAIN** married a woman whose name was **ADAH**. It is interesting to note that in India today, **ADA** or **ADAH**, is one of their most feared goddesses. She

Page 70

can cast deadly diseases on persons, they believe, on animals and even fish and crops and has been known to have her adherents burn the houses of those who refuse to sacrifice to her. **ZILLAH**, **LAMECH'S** second wife, means "shade," "ghost," or "demon." The question might be asked: "Is it possible for a man to live with a demon in a woman's form?" I believe it is and that demons can take any form they desire. There are documented reports of men who had lived with demons in human form. (Unfortunately, Dr. Shepherd does not give us this documentation -ED.)

4 - **GIANTS - Genesis 6:4**. The word used here for **GIANTS** is **GIGANTE** which does not refer to men of great size but to "demon possessed men." Could this be the meaning of verse 5 which says:

"And God saw the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually."

In other words, these men were "devils; witches; swamies; Masons."

5 - **HAM** was the founder of the city of **SODOM** after the Flood. Would you call this a "city of devils?"

6 - The **TOWER OF BABEL (Gen. 11:1-5)** was built by **CUSH** the "Great Cat," and **NIMROD**, the "hunter of men." Would you call this tower an evil place? All these places mentioned, were built by the Masonic god, **THE GREAT ARCHITECT**.

7 - The **PYRAMIDS** were probably built by the same god.

8 - **SOLOMON'S TEMPLE**, which many people believe was built for the glory of God, was a "temple of the devil.." It was erected for the worship of Lucifer, the Masonic god and this is why it is so important in Masonry.

Page 71

9 - **JEZEBEL** -this evil woman, who led her husband, the king of Israel and the Israel people into idolatry, was a witch. We see her mentioned in the "end times" as seducing the church at Thyatira (see Rev. 2:20).

10 - **JERUSALEM** - Many false religious prophets have taught that this was the "holy city." Not so! There is no letter "3" in the Hebrew language, so the name of this city in Palestine is GURU-SALEM "OU" means "black," "RU" means "stones." Why do the Jews and Masons want that place in Palestine? Because it was and is the **BABYLONIAN SYSTEM**. In Isaiah 57:3, 6 we read:

"But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorcerers (witches)
among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion ..."

The "smooth stones" represent the high gurus, witches, sorcerers, and officials of JUDAISM and FREEMASONRY.

11- **MYSTERY BABYLON** - Called in **Revelation 18:2** "the home of devils ..."

Masonry, my dear brothers, is of the devil. It is the city of the devil. It is:

- a. -The "great hypocrisy."
- b. -The "great conspiracy."
- c. -The "great beast."
- d. -The "great whore."
- e. -The "great sorceress."

LETTER #5 - When Adam and Eve sinned, God made them coats of skin. Our pastors have told us these were sheep skins. I believe they were the skins of the lion and leopard and this is the reason why heathen high priests still use these skins as a sign of their high office.

In their KABALLAH, the Jewish **TALMUD-MISHNA**, the Jewish rabbis say: "*Ham smuggled and hid the coat of*

Adam in the ark and used it after the Flood to gain power." Could this have been the same garment that Achan took at Jericho (**Joshua 7:21**), some believe it was. The TALMUD says that **NIMROD** had received this garment which gave him great power and that this was stolen by **ESAU**, when he assassinated NIMROD. This is the reason, they claim, that Esau was so exhausted the day he sold his birthright to his brother Jacob (see **Gen. 25:30-32**). The story goes that he had been fleeing from NIMROD'S MEN, after he had killed their king.

The **NEW AGE of FREEMASONRY** is nothing new. It is the same old demonism, Satanism and voodooism which has been practiced worldwide since the Garden of Eden.

The god that Masons demand their "proselytes," or initiates" worship is Satan or Lucifer (see **Matt. 23:15**). This is confirmed by **Albert Pike** in his *MORALS AND DOGAM*. Masons believe there are two gods - brothers, if you will. There is LUCIFER, the "good guy," whom they worship, and ADONAY-JESUS Christ, who is the "bad guy." A constant warfare is going on between these forces of "good" and "evil." But of this you can be sure, THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF MASONRY is not the God of the Bible, or Christianity. Their symbol worldwide is that of the CAT.

It is interesting also to note that God calls PHARAOH, the king of Egypt, "the great dragon," (**Ezek. 29:3**). This is the same term used in **Rev. 12:9**. It does not refer to a man. You no doubt have heard Egypt called the "land of the PHARAOHS?" But in all actuality, it should be called "the land of the devil."

Ignorance of facts is the destruction of our white, Christian people. **Hosea 4:6** tells us that *"My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge."* Not "lack of education," but "lack of knowledge." -THE END-

I would like to thank Dr, Shepherd for his contribution. Many of you, no doubt will not agree with him and if you would like to contact him, please let me know.

In the next few pages, we will look at some of the occult symbols and advertisements which appear daily in American newspapers and magazines. Our country has literally been taken over by Satanism and the occult and both JUDAISM and FREEMASONRY has given their consent.

Advertisement

**MAGIC IN YOUR NAME
YOUR MAGIC HOUR
MYSTIC STONES
COLOR MAGIC
CANDLE MAGIC**

**1ST TIME
PUBLISHED —**



**SECRETS THOUSANDS OF 1
FORBIDDEN
KNOWLEDGE
REVEALED**

**MOSES, THE WISEMEN AND
APPLIED THESE FORMUL**

BECOME RICH, FAMOUS, HAVE EVERYTHING YOU D

**FOLLOW THESE EASY INSTRUCTIONS
AND CHANGE YOUR LIFE FOR THE BETTER**

SACRED MAGIC

NOT OF THE DEVIL -- BASED ON GOD'S WORD

THE SACRED MAGIC

As a youngster, William Alexander Orbell constantly asked questions about the mysteries of life and the Almighty Power of God. His parents and the family's minister answered his probing questions the best they could, but their answers were lacking until one day when fifth William was touched by the thunderous power of the Lord. A brilliant light surrounded him and he was given a divine message that he had been selected to receive and teach the most powerful and secret of THE SACRED MAGIC to all the world in the dawn of the GOLDEN AGE.

THE SACRED MAGIC is the essence of the mystic techniques given by me Alexander the Masters of Wisdom to Me, Orbell. To determine if you have been an CHOSEN to receive

magic word of the Magi and secrets which can help you to develop these wonderful powers which are positively God inspired and not from the Devil as some misguided theologians have had many to believe.

**MAKE A MAGIC MIRROR TO
LOOK INTO THE FUTURE**

Know what the future holds! You will be taught how to turn any mirror into a magic mirror and when to use it for best results. This volume will tell you how to make apply certain ingredients with a potent symbol to turn ordinary mirrors into a radiant and light which will enable you to: 1) Change your current habits; 2) Develop spiritual gifts; 3) Communicate with the subconscious mind to know what is to come; 4) All around you

**3 EXI
ADDI
LUCK"
WAY
IN
FIVE PO
OF TH**

These talks with King Sol instructions which will be given which is need to to humankind talismans have that individuals know of the po

CANDLES

mystics use certain
extraordinary powers.

THE

Also in this
SACRED MAG
version of the
the "Hand of
mystical believ
time powers.

use mystery
trudfully to understand:

- 1) Do I want more, joy, love, peace, prosperity, health, happiness?
- 2) Do I desire to know and work with the unseen forces of the universe for dynamic success in all that I do?
- 3) Do I desire to help others, overcome their problems, improve their lives, and create a better world?
- 4) Do I want total control of all situations which manifest

STONES, COLORS & C

It will be revealed to the reader how

with the rest of the "in
ough hogwash such as
UNITY!

Why don't you get on the "band wagon" w
crowd," SUCKER. We make millions thro
this. — YOUR JEWISH AND MASONIC FRATER

Illustration for Bottom of Page 73



1



2



3



4



5



6

- | | |
|--|---|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. FIRE ON THE ALTAR AND SERPENTS REPRESENTING THE TRIAD. 2. THE TRIAD REPRESENTED BY A HUMAN FIGURE AND SERPENTS. 3. THE TRIAD REPRESENTED BY A HUMAN FIGURE, A CONCHA AND SERPENT. 4. THE TRIAD REPRESENTED BY THE SERPENT, THE | <p>CONCHA, AND MATERNAL SYMBOL.</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 5. THE MITHRAIC FIGURE OF AZON, A HUMAN FIGURE EN-CIRCLED WITH A ZONE COMPOUND OF A SERPENT. 6. THE TREE OF WISDOM EN-CIRCLED BY THE SERPENT, SYMBOLIZING THE MALE AND FEMALE CREATIVE PRINCIPLES. |
|--|---|

[Illustration for Page 74](#)



Woodmouse
with smile

You are cordially invited to meet
the engaging and whimsical
and utterly delightful
Woodmouse family



Woodmouse
with object



Woodmouse
with round object



Woodmouse
with object



Woodmouse
with object



Woodmouse
with hat



Woodmouse
with hat

A wonderful collection of delicate, hand-painted porcelain figurines

JEWISH VOODOO DOLLS – How many Christians might be
tempted to buy them? Cure aren't they?



A popular amulet (representing mysticism)
often worn by professing Christians.

Illustration for Page 75

Advertisement

\$400,000 FOR YOU IN 40 FABULOUS DAYS?

That's the astounding promise of the Long-Lost, Legendary Aztec Rain God!

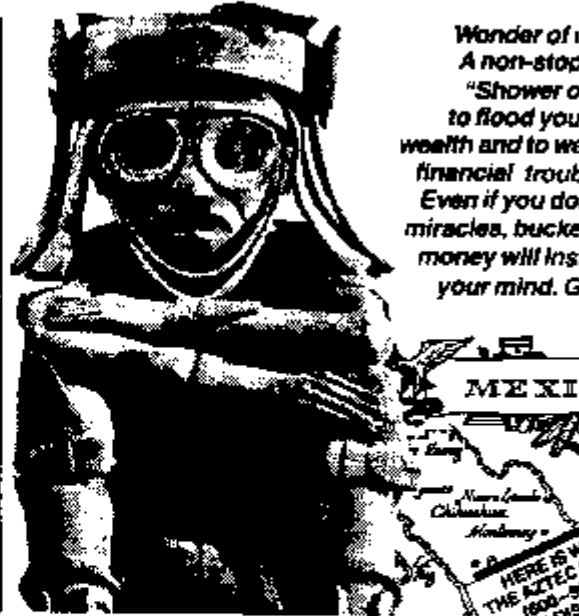
This is your lucky day! A day you will always remember and bless! If you hurry...

What I am offering you, right here and now, is the mind-boggling opportunity to be drenched. Not with water but money! That's right. *Money!* The real, green McCoy! More money than you have ever seen or ever hoped to see.

So get ready for a momentous event: To be on the glorious receiving end of a torrential downpour of honest-to-goodness cash! *Guaranteed!*

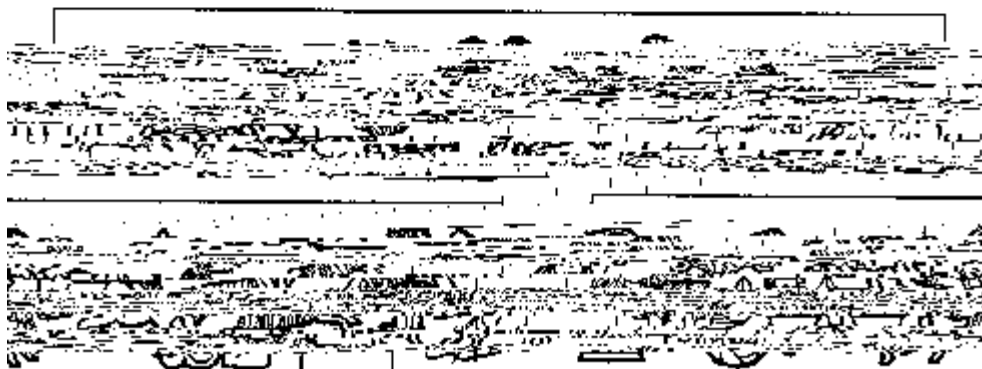
Thank it! Enough solid stacks of money to finally put an end to economic nightmares. To let you pay off mounting piles of bills. To sock away in your savings account. Or to splurge on a new car, new house, new TV, and all the other great possessions you've always wanted but never could afford. *Guaranteed!*

But first, who is the Aztec Rain God? And how can he give you a "Shower of Cash" for 40 days straight?



*Wonder of
A non-stop
"Shower of
to flood you
wealth and to we
financial trout
Even if you do
miracles, bucks
money will ins.
your mind. G*

Would you believe Christians are "sucked in" by frauds like this? Ask yourself who sponsors such trash?



Daily horoscopes.

Occult signs of the Zodiac. Used with

[Illustration for Page 76](#)

GOD IS WILLING TO GIVE YOU THE POWER TO CHANGE YOUR LIFE OVERNIGHT

JESUS, NOSTRADAMUS, EDGAR CAYCE, JOHN F. KENNEDY & OTHER GREAT MEN DREW UPON THIS AMAZING FORCE NOW BY FOLLOWING SIMPLE INSTRUCTIONS YOU CAN LEARN TO...

EXPERIENCE THE

DIVINE FIRE

GUARANTEED: IN JUST 24 HOURS YOU WILL POSSESS NEW FOUND WEALTH. ABUNDANT HAPPINESS. UNPARALLELED GOOD LUCK. YOU WILL EXPERIENCE VISIONS, SEE INTO THE FUTURE, AS WELL AS MASTER THE ABILITY TO TALK WITH SUPERIOR BEINGS WHO CONTROL OUR DESTINY & THE FATE OF THE WORLD!

GET READY FOR THE IMPOSSIBLE TO HAPPEN!

Can't seem for an "ordinary" life, almost everything you see to do that... and you're not a... **THIS IS THE WAY TO THE THINGS YOU'VE BEEN DREAMING ABOUT.** When you experience the "Divine Fire," you will find a performance strength in you that you can't...

FOR EXAMPLE:

The renowned astrologer, **Edgar Cayce**, known as the "Sleeping Prophet," was able to predict the future of the United States and to predict the date of the death of President John F. Kennedy.

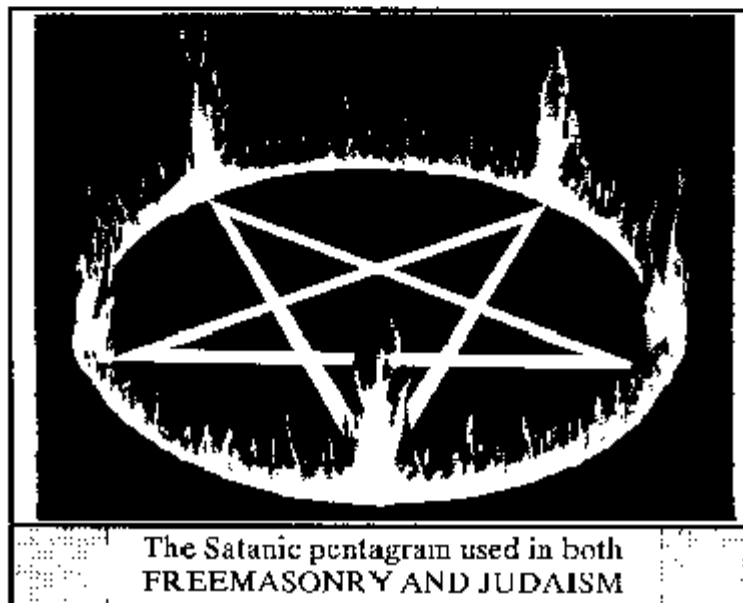
DRAW DOWN THE HOLY SPIRIT

This same divine power that drew a experiencing such paranormal events as "extras" something about the earth's vibration and intelligence, and something less than average in religious experiences. This phenomenon, if understood, is a key to happiness in this world and in the next.

CREATE LIFE'S GREATEST BLESSINGS



More occult, blasphemous "sleight of hand." Matthew 24:24 warns us that — "There shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders, inasmuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect."



[Illustration for Page 77](#)

Advertisement

SECRETS ENTRUSTED TO A FEW



The Unpublished

There are some things that can not be generally told—things you ought to know. Great truths are dangerous to some—but factors for personal power and accomplishment in the hands of those who understand them. Behind the tales of the miracles and mysteries of the ancients, centuries of their secret probing into nature's laws—their amazing discoveries of the hidden processes of man's mind, and the mastery of life's elements. Once shrouded in mystery to avoid their destruction by mass mind and ignorance, these facts remain a useful heritage for the thousands of men and women who privately use them in their homes today.

To perse-
stand
lie ce
cover
prob-
fear a
of me

THIS FREE BOOK

Rosicrucians (not a religion), an age-old brotherhood of learning, have preserved this secret wisdom in their archives for centuries. They now invite you to share the practical helpfulness of their teachings. Write today for a free copy of the book, "The Mastery of Life." Within its pages may lie a new opportunity for you. Address: Scribe BCK

The Ro-
dom: in
teach-
life of c

The ROSICRUCIANS

(AMORC) • SAN JOSE • CALIFORNIA 95191 • U.S.A.

This organization is very closely connected to FREEMASONRY. Beware of "false prophets."

TH
FR



Illustration for Page 78

Page 79

8 - JEWISH INFLUENCE ON FREEMASONRY

Beginning with this chapter we will get into an in-depth discussion of FREEMASONRY and the "Hidden Power" which makes it operate and successful.

Much has been said about the Jewish, or maybe it would be more accurate to say the Zionist, interests which influence Freemasonry. Few members of the lower orders know the significance of this, or its importance to them, This is especially true if they are Christians.

There is no doubt that the Zionist question **MUST** be linked with the MASONIC question. At present, as in the past, Zionist world leaders, and men in high positions with the Masonic organization, have worked "hand in glove" for a universal world revolution, which will bring in the One-World Church and a One-World Government. Many Masonic Lodges are exclusively Jewish, as are the B'nai B'rith Lodges, the mother of the infamous and very dangerous Anti-Defamation League, which is an unregistered agent of a foreign government (Israeli) which has been allowed by our government to operate unhindered on American soil. Although this Jewish organization is totally illegal, such is the strength of both the Masonic and Zionist Lobby in Washington, D.C., that the Government refuses to do anything to curb their power or control their operations on American soil, often at the expense of American citizens.

Wherever you look, you will find Freemasonry upholding and defending Zionist interests, even to the detriment of the safety of this country. This in itself should give you a good idea of the entwining interests of the two which can be seen in the seventy U.S. Senators who are

Page 80

Zionist controlled and vote a "straight Zionist ticket" when the interests of Zionism come to the fore. These men in Washington, who have taken an

oath to defend this country and its Constitution from all enemies, both foreign and domestic, will vote for Israeli interests, even when they are contrary to the well being of this country. For all intents and purposes, these men are TRAITORS. in the Constitution, ARTICLE III, Section 3, gives a definition of TREASON, which is so clear that even a Fifth Grader can understand it. It says: "*Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the US.) adhering to their enemies; giving them aid and comfort.*" If what has been done for the Israelis in recent years, has not been "giving aid and comfort to our enemies," then I fail to understand the meaning of the English language.

For all intents and purposes, the A.D.L. has become an unofficial part of the U.S. Justice Department, giving them periodic biased reports on "terrorism and anti-Semitism" in the U.S., which is "extremely prejudicial" to Christian patriots. Every effort to investigate the power of the A.D.L. has been thwarted by establishment lawyers in high places, almost all of whom are either Jews and/or Masons.

There are two theories regarding the TALMUDIC influence in Freemasonry:

1.- That the Jewish leadership, worldwide, created Masonry in order to corrupt the nations of Christendom and propagate the final world domination for Zionism. In other words, this idea says that Freemasonry is merely a tool of world Jewry.

This idea is supported by an article written by **Dr. Isaac M. Wise**, a Jew, and published in *THE ISRAELITE OF AMERICA*, Aug. 3, 1866. He said:

"Masonry is a Jewish institution, whose history, degrees, charges, passwords and explanations are Jewish from end to end."

Page 81

One can easily believe this, if they compare the oaths of Freemasonry with those of the TALMUD, which is the "life blood" of modern Judaism.

2.- Second, is the idea that Freemasonry was a good, sound institution in principle, but that revolutionary agitators, principally Jewish, took advantage of its organization as a secret society and penetrated it little by little until they gained control of it. These Zionists, they say, corrupted Masonry and turned it from its moral and philanthropic aim, to employ it for revolutionary purposes.

In support of this contention, we have the writings of such men as the Jew Bernard Lazare in his book L 'ANTISEMITISME, in which he states:

"What were the relations between the Jews and the secret societies? That is not easy to elucidate, for we lack reliable evidence . . . they are not necessarily in the head, the soul, the Grand Masters of Masonry. It is certain, however, that there were Jews at the very cradle of Masonry, kabalistic Jews, as some of their rites prove."

9 - JEWISH INFLUENCE ON MASONRY DEMONSTRATED

BY REASON: These arguments can be summed up as:

- a.- Freemasonry is a secret society
- b.- Freemasonry is directed by an international minority,
and,
- c. -Freemasonry has sworn implacable hatred for
Christianity.

These are some of the same characteristics which can be found in international Judaism and which could prove Jewish influence in the Lodge. Jews have more to gain from Freemasonry than anyone else.

Page 82

NOTE CAREFULLY:

- 1.- Many of the external trappings of Freemasonry, such as its ritual, symbols, terminology, legends, etc., are of Jewish origin.
- 2.- The philosophy or religion of esoteric Freemasonry (that understood only by the inner circle) is practically identical to that of the Jewish Cabala.
- 3.- Certain small groups of Jews, of immense influence and wealth, are leading Freemasons, and;
- 4.- A larger group of very influential Jews, pursue the same goals as Freemasonry, using similar means and are in close alliance with them.

I believe it would only be honest to say here, that although the Jewish element in Freemasonry is of greatest importance, and that Jewish Masonic leaders often exploit the Lodge for their own nefarious purposes, it is unjust to accuse all Jews, or all Masons of being involved in this scheme for world control. Many of the "Lesser Jews," the ones which you and I are most apt to rub shoulders with, just as many members of the Masonic Blue Lodge, know very little about this international scheme for world control, and are innocent dupes of a power that is over them. Many of these people are against One-World government, without realizing that their leaders are pushing them into it. These are the ones who must be reached with the truth. We know that it will be next to impossible to reach those in high positions, as their mind is already "set in cement," but we hope to reach those who have been "hoodwinked" into a society they really know very little about and which many of them would repudiate if they knew the truth.

The Jewish people have suffered, are suffering, and will suffer severely in the future, because of wicked, unscrupulous atrocities committed by the ruling Jewish-Masonic junta.

Page 83

10 - MODERN JUDAISM

It is necessary for you to have at least a "nodding acquaintance" with the Babylonian Talmud, which is the heart blood of modern Judaism, in order for you to understand the influence it exerts on Freemasonry.

Modern Judaism, according to Jewish sources, is modern Pharisaim. Rabbi Louis Finkestein, head of the Jewish Theological Seminary of America, in the foreword to his first edition of THE PHARISEES, THE SOCIOLOGICAL BACKGROUND OF THEIR FAITH, says on p.21:

"... Judaism ... Pharisaim ... Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism; Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout all the changes in name; the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives unaltered."

Rabbi Michael Rondkinson, in his book THE HISTORY OF THE TALMUD, writes:

"The source from which Jesus of Nazareth drew His teachings, which enabled Him to revolutionize the world ...

is the Talmud ... the written form of that which, in the times of Jesus, was called the 'Traditions of the Elders.'"

The falsity of this statement can easily be seen, when one does some research into this religious book of the Jews and then looks at the statements made by Jesus Christ in regard to them in both **Matt. 15:9** and **Mark 7:7, 13**. In this latter Scripture, speaking directly to the Pharisees, He said:

"You make the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered; and many such things do ye."

The TALMUD is so filthy and absurd, that it is blasphemy to say that Jesus drew the teachings of Christianity from this religious cesspool.

The second major source of Judaism is the **Cabala**, sometimes spelled Kabbala. This is the mystic, corrupt,

Page 84

occult teachings that apostate Judeans brought home with them when they returned from seventy years of Babylonian captivity. The TALMUD was begun about 500 B.C. and was finally completed, in its written form, about 500 A.D. at the great Jewish center in Alexandria, Egypt. It contains the arguments of leading Jewish Rabbis as they argue over points in the Jewish religion. Today, the vast majority of religious Jews look to the TALMUD as their guide in religious and civil matters and it has rightly been called by them, the "heart blood of modern Judaism." In the minds of most Jews, it has replaced the ancient TORAH. Even in the time of Jesus, the Pharisees bragged about how they followed the teachings of Moses and were repudiated by Christ when He told them: "*Had you believed Moses, you would have believed me; for he wrote of me.*" (**John 5:46**). In another place (**Matt. 23:2**) -

"The scribes and Pharisees sit in Moses' seat (in other words they had usurped the authority of Moses); All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not do after their works; for they say, and do not."

In other plainer words, they were "hypocrites" and this is what He called them to their face (See **Matt. 23:15**) - "Woe, unto you, scribes and

Pharisees, hypocrites! for you compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, you make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourself."

Pretty plain talk, isn't it?

The Jewish **apologist, Bernard Lazare** refers to the TALMUD as "the creator of the Jewish nation, and the mould of the Jewish soul" (L'ANTISEMITISME, p.293).

The TALMUD is impregnated with hatred for Jesus Christ and the Christian church, although some of the more virulent passages have been removed from the English translations and are unknown to many liberal and non-religious Jews. They are still taught in the Jewish seminaries.

Page 85

The Cabala was originally used to indicate that portion of the Mosaic law which was handed down by tradition. Since about the Thirteenth Century, however, it has come to refer to the esoteric (understood only by the upper elite) and occult doctrines of Judaism, which were learned in Babylon and are woven into the tapestry of Freemasonry. The most authoritative work on the Jewish Cabala can be found in the **ZOHAR** or **SEPHERLA-ZOHAR, WHICH IS PART OF THE 63 VOLUME TALMUD.**

These books contain the mystical, occult teachings of modern Judaism and Freemasonry and are often tied in closely with mystic occult teachings from the Far East. This system of occultism is sometimes called "*hermeticism*," named after the god Hermes, who was the Greek god of wisdom, corresponding to the Roman god Mercury. (We see his symbol in many areas of modern life, such as the telegraph service.)

This belief takes in "Theosophism," which means the "physical appearance of God to man." Christian Science, Neo-Platonism, Judaism and Jewish heathen Cabalism. It is actually part of the revival of the Gnostic heresies which played such havoc in the First century Christian church and which provided the Christian world of Constantine, with an acceptable substitute for Christianity. Their adherents are still attempting to do this in Freemasonry.

The major connection between Judaism and Freemasonry can be seen in the Cabala, where there is a very close association between the secret teachings and doctrines of Judaism and Freemasonry.

One school of thought is that Freemasonry was brought into existence by the Jews, for the destruction of Christianity. This view, of course, is accepted by acknowledged anti-Jewish writers. However, it does not come into accord with established facts, since the Jews were

Page 86

excluded from many of the early English and French Lodges of the 18th Century.

The second school of thought is that Jewish Cabalistic tradition is one of the principle means through which Eastern occultism has been transmitted to the Christian world. This can be seen most clearly in the **NEW AGE MOVEMENT**, which has swept like wildfire through the Christian world in recent months. When men begin to lean on their own understanding, rather than the Word of God, and seek to "do their own thing," instead of obeying His law, they are easy prey for philosophies such as the **NEW AGE**.

Most of the leaders in Illuminism and Communism were initiated into the secrets by Jewish cabalists, as were early Masonic leaders such as Albert Pike. They drew their inspiration from secret Jewish writings. This can be clearly seen by an honest perusal of Pike's *MORALS AND DOGMA*. (It can also be seen by reading Nesta Webster's *SECRET SOCIETIES AND SUBVERSIVE MOVEMENTS*, Chapters 7, 8 and 9.

Many of the Jewish cabalists were **MARRANOS** a name given to them in Spain, where they supposedly converted to Catholicism in order to avoid the persecution of the Inquisition. During the day, they were Catholics, sometimes even priests and Cardinals, but at night they would revert back to Judaism and in their secret enclaves, they followed the occult practices of ancient Babylon, even including human sacrifices. When war between England and Spain became a reality, many of these Marannos threw off their protective cloak of Christianity and openly reverted to Judaism and were welcomed by the English.

To see how these secret Jews operate, it is only necessary to look at the controversial book *The Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion*. (Many who have read this far, will state: "But those have been proven to be counterfeit.")

This was disapproved in a Swiss court of law. But be that as it may, I would use the same argument used by **Henry Ford, Sr.**, in 1926, when he said concerning the PROTOCOLS words to the effect that whether they are counterfeit or not, didn't really matter, because it was an established fact that world Jewry was using them as a "blueprint" and were following them to the letter.)

I do not have time here to go into a discussion of this much maligned document, except to say that it follows very closely a much simpler blueprint of a similar document which printed in 1889, by **James de Rothschild** and was a copy of a document which was sent out to European Jews in 1289, by **Rabbi Chemor**, head Rabbi of France.

Chemor wrote to the Grand Sanhedrin of France: "The advice of the Grand Satraps (world governors of the Jews) and Rabbis is as follows:

- 1.- Make your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil Christians of their possessions.
- 2.- Make of your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christian lives.
- 3.- Make of your sons, canons and clerics (clergies), that they may destroy Christianity from within. (There is hardly a Christian Seminary in America, which is not infiltrated by Jewish professors on their faculty).
- 4.- Arrange for your sons to become advocates and lawyers, and see that they mix themselves up with the affairs of the State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke, you may dominate the world and be avenged on them

- SIGNED: *V. S. S. V. F. F. Prince of the Jews.*

It is not difficult to see how international Judaism, especially Zionism, has followed this Protocol and how they have been helped into positions of world power by FREEMASONRY.

There is no question, among those who have studied the Illuminati and their plan for world conquest, that their leadership was composed almost

entirely of Jewish Masons. Mirabeau, a French Jew, in his MEMOIRS DE MIRABEAU, vol.III, p.60, stated that the program of the Illuminati which involved him, came about because of his intimate involvement in the inner circle of Freemasonry. He was a member of the Lodge of St. Theodore, to which **Adam Weishaupt**, the founder of the Illuminati, belonged.

There is much evidence available that the program for revolution which was carried out in France, was formulated in the Lodges of German Freemasons, who formed the nucleus of the Illuminati in 1776.

(Although Weishaupt used Freemasonry as a step towards more power, he hated it and was its enemy.)

Arthur Pruess, an American author, in his book A STUDY IN FREEMASONRY, shows the close connection between Masonry and the Jewish Cabal. He sums up his arguments from the celebrated Masonic leader, Albert Pike:

"All true dogmatic (stating an opinion without proof) religions come from the Kabbala and lead back to it; all that is scientific and great in the religious dream Of all the illuminated such as Bachme, Swedenborg, St. Martin, and others similar, is borrowed from the Kabbalah. All the Masonic associations owe their secrets and symbols to it."¹

In 1901, a German Mason by the name of Findel wrote:

"It is less a question of a struggle for the interests of humanity, than a struggle for the interests and domination of Judaism. In this struggle, Judaism reveals itself as the dominant power to which Freemasonry must submit. Indeed, we should not be astonished by this, for in a hidden and carefully disguised manner, Judaism is already the dominate power in many lodges in Europe.

Notes:-

1. Taken from Pike's *Morals and Dogma*, pp. 744-745.
-

"So far as Germany is concerned, it must not be forgotten that it (Judaism) is the master of the financial and commercial markets, master of the press, both political and Masonic, and that millions of Germans are financially its (Judaism's) debtors."²

It might be of interest to note that at this time, International Judaism was preparing the takeover of the world by the destruction of two great Christian nations in Europe. They knew that both Russia and Germany stood in their path of world aggression, so as early as 1900, the Jewish Cabal had a war chest of some \$2-billion, laid aside specifically for the destruction of Christian Germany. This was long before a little Austrian "paperhanger" by the name of Adolf Hitler came on the scene.

The International Jewish Cabal, planned in its long range scheme of things, the ultimate destruction of Canada and the United States, in order to control the Western Hemisphere. Those of us who have been a student of the Jewish question, have seen this assault in operation in this country for over fifty years. (For those who would like more information on this phase of the conspiracy, I would suggest you write for my book THE GREAT CONSPIRACY).

The Cabala and the Talmud

Nahmanides, Solomon ibn Adret, Joseph Caro, Moses Isserles, and Elijah b. Solomon of Wilna were not only supporters of the Cabala, but even contributed largely to its development. As these men were the actual representatives of true Talmudic Judaism, there must have been something in the Cabala that attracted them. It can not have been its and the metaphysics; for Talmudic Judaism was not greatly interested in such speculations. It must be, then, that the psychology of the Cabala, in which a very high position is assigned to man, appealed to the Jewish mind. - from: *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Vol. III, "CABALA" pg. 478 (1903).

Notes:-

2. J. G. Findel, *Die Als Freimaurer*, 1901.

11 - THE EARLY RECORD OF JEWISH INFILTRATION

The leaders of Freemasonry love to boast about their leadership in the French Revolution. So do the Jews! "When the Bastile fell," said Bonnet, the speaker at the Grand Orient Assembly in 1904, "Freemasonry had the supreme honor of giving humanity the chart which it had lovingly elaborated."

On August 15, 1789, the Constitutional Assembly of France, of which more than 300 members were Masons, adopted almost word for word, the form determined in the Lodges, which became known as the *'Declaration of the Rights of Man.'* It was a simple denunciation of the Kingship of Jesus Christ, and membership in His body, the church. The French State openly declared in this Masonic prepared document, that they no longer acknowledged any duty towards God or Jesus Christ and that they no longer recognized the dignity of membership in the Christian church. It organized a vicious attack against Jesus Christ and His Kingdom, which has been carried on relentlessly until the present day.

That was their first step. The subservience of Freemasonry to Judaism soon showed itself. When the question of Jewish emancipation came up in the Constitutional Assembly (1789-1791), it was Masonic deputy Mirabeau, who linked up with the Jews of Berlin and A. DuPont, who rendered the first secret service of Judaism by Freemasonry. There were many more such acts to follow

By 1789, the French State had completely ostracized Christianity, while admitting Jews to full membership. This accounted for the domination of state after state in Europe by the Jews. During successive Masonic

revolutions from 1789 to the Spanish Revolution in 1931, the world had heard of the enlightening reforms which separated church from state.

With these reforms came a proliferation of divorce, secularization of education, the suppression of Christianity, the neutralization of private

property and the unrestrained license of the press for the glorification of world Zionism and Masonry.

As early as 1922, the Assembly of the Grand Lodge of France began to work towards the formation of a United States of Europe, as the forerunner of their Federation of the World.

In North America - Canada and the United States - Masonry and Zionism worked hand in hand, as they invited these two Christian nations to give up their sovereignty and enter a world Federation which would be controlled by Masonic Jews. But we had enough patriotic Congressmen in Washington at that time, that their dream was disrupted and our entrance into the League of Nations was voted down.

In April of 1919, **Mr. Outerdyke**, the Dutch minister to Russia at St. Petersburg, wrote in a British "white paper:"

"Unless Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world. It is organized and worked by Jews who have no nationality, and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends, the existing order of things."

His warning went unheeded, in England particular

In *G. K. WEEKLY*, Feb. 4, 1937, renowned writer **Hilliare Belloc** wrote:

"As for any who does not know that the present revolutionary movement in Russia is Jewish, I can only say that he must be a man who is taken in by the suppression of our deplorable press."

Page 92

All branches of Freemasonry at their highest levels are essentially opposed to Christianity. As a rule, Freemasons admit the existence of God, but they themselves openly confess that they do not adhere to this truth. They allow their members the greatest license on this point, as they are at liberty to believe that God exists, or that He does not.

The recognition by the Grand Lodges of the article relating to the *GRAND ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE*, does not signify that this branch of Freemasonry accepts the supremacy of Jesus Christ. Like all sections of

Masonry, which put Buddha and Confucius on the same level as Jesus Christ, they deny Christ's role as mediator between God and man. Many of the English Lodges are made up completely of Jews, who of course deny the divinity of Jesus Christ.

The formation of Masonic "toleration of all religions," is actually a positive hatred of the Divine plan for man's salvation, through the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ.

Some Masons believe that their association goes back to Adam and we have seen in Dr. Shepherd's explanation, that he believes it goes back to CAIN at least. Other Masons try and trace its foundation back to Abraham, Moses, or David and Solomon.

The modern version of Freemasonry had its roots in Europe during the rapid rise of atheism and anti-Christianity. By the beginning of the Nineteenth Century, the Reformation Movement had about run its course. The principles of the Reformation, which had allowed private interpretation of the Scriptures and which had been introduced with the best of intentions as the pure worship of Jesus Christ, had ended, as men's efforts often do, by leaving no part of Christ's teaching unchallenged. Men began to attack His divinity, His resurrection and His very existence. These were men who called themselves Christian.

Page 93

It was during this time, about 150 years ago, that a German Jewish philosopher named **Ludwig Feurbach** declaimed: "*Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself*" This idea became so deeply implanted in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named **Karl Mordecal Marx**, that it became the foundation of both Illuminism and Communism.

A LEAGUE was begun in Germany by a man named Socinus, which bound groups of Polish and German Protestants into a League, or Lodge, if you will, where the only requirement was an undying hatred and opposition to the Roman Catholic Church.

A man by the name of **Boyle** threw doubt on everything which had been taught by Christianity, while **Spinoza** destroyed what little respect was left for the Deity. Both deists and pantheists (the doctrine that God is not a personality but that all forces are t, wnifestation of the self-existing

universe and are therefore gods). This theory made so much headway in Europe and England in the early 1800's as to almost destroy Christianity.

What had once been Protestantism, often turned into what was popular called "Free Thinking." France owed its evil pre-eminence in a great degree to a man named **Voltaire**. He was an extraordinary man and was possibly the greatest disciple of atheism and "Free Thinking" the world has ever known. Abetted and aided by Judaism, he set out to destroy the Christian world. He once bragged that what Christ and His disciples had taken almost 2,000 years to develop, he would destroy in one generation. He was the son of ardent Roman Catholic parents, with excellent schooling and had been trained by the Jesuits. (It may be of interest to note here that the Jesuits were controlled by Jews who had infiltrated the order begun by Fr. Ignatis Loyola in 1534).

Voltaire had been trained to be a lawyer and apparently learned all the guile and trickery for which the Jesuits were

Page 94

noted. At this time, the courts of Europe were rotten to the core. Many of their leaders, often professing to be Christian, were libertarians of the worst sort, showing very little Christian fruit in their lives.

The court of Catherine the Great, in Russia, for instance, was noted for its unabashed lewdness, while the court of Frederick the Great of Prussia was so corrupt that it cannot even be

ribbed by decent language. The Regent of Orleans and Louis XV of France, had carried sexual license to such an extent that the Court at Versailles was in utter confusion. Vice became the order of the day and as a consequence, the libertines hated anyone who took exception to their excesses.

Voltaire, appearing in the midst of this scene was a witty, sarcastic, vicarious fellow who found himself at home with the voluptuaries who filled Paris.

His conduct was so bad however, and his habit of ridiculing royalty so open, that he landed in the Bastille at the age of 27. He was liberated in 1727, on the condition that he leave France and never return. He crossed the English Channel and lived in England for half a century in what was

described as: *"the most perfect incarnation of Satan the world had ever seen."*

At this time, the society of Freemasonry was just beginning to gain a foothold in London, and Voltaire became an enthusiastic member of one of the Lodges. He returned to the continent during the years 1726-1728, where he became an adept, not only for Freemasonry, but also of infidelity. His hatred of the monarchical government of France, which had imprisoned him, was almost beyond human understanding.

He was a master of French prose and his writings against morality and Christianity were received with great favor by the corrupt, reading public of his day. He was adept at the

Page 95

use of ridicule and blasphemy, which he used against anything that smacked of Christianity.

Nothing was sacred to him and he viciously attacked Joan D'Arc, the "Maid of Orleans," with as little scruples as he attacked Christianity. His teaching was that a reign of terror would spread over the world and that it would continue as long as there was a vestige of Christianity left. His teaching was actually the forerunner of Communist terror today.

He was an adept liar and wrote to his disciple Theriot: "Lying is a vice when it does evil. It is a great virtue when it does good. Be therefore more virtuous than ever. It is necessary to lie like a devil, not timidly, and for a time, but boldly and forever."

He was a profound hypocrite who used religion when it became necessary for his evil purposes. Writing to a man named Damilaville, he said: "The Christian religion is an infamous religion, an abominable hydra which must be destroyed by a hundred invisible hands. It is necessary that philosophers course through the streets to destroy it. Let us crush the wretch!"

At one point in his life when he had an accident and broke a blood vessel, he thought he was about to die and called a priest to whom he made confession and even signed a written confession in which he decried his evil life and asked God to forgive him. He went so far as to have this retraction printed in the newspapers. But as soon as he had recovered, he

commenced his war against God with a new fury and died screaming imprecations against God and Christianity.

Freemasonry spread the ideas taught by Voltaire. The first Lodge established in France was in 1727 under English obedience. Its founder was a celebrated Jacobite named **Lord Derwentwater**. It was accepted almost immediately by the degenerate nobility who clamored for membership. In a short time, Freemasons had lodges in every city of size

Page 96

in Europe and England. Noted Christian leaders of the Eighteenth century realized that the real secret of Freemasonry was their disbelief in the divinity of Jesus Christ and a determination to replace this truth with the doctrine of "Naturalism" and "rationalism." There are some authorities who believe that **Oliver Cromwell** was a follower of Socinus and that he introduced Masonry into England, calling them *FREEMASONS* for the first time and inventing the allegory of Solomon's Temple, now so much used by Freemasons everywhere. This temple, which was destroyed by the **Roman General Titus**, in 70 A.D., in fulfillment of Christ's prophecy in **Matt. 24:2** and **Luke 19:43, 44** and in the Old Testament in **Jeremiah 26:18** and **Micah 3:12**, was to be rebuilt by Freemasons.

Freemasons planned to restore this temple after Christianity had been obliterated by the conspiratorial revolution. The statue of Nature, was the Hiram, whose murder Freemasonry was supposed to avenge, and which previously, having removed Christ, was to resurrect Hiram by rebuilding the temple as it was before.

The Talmudic-Cabalistic mind for centuries previous to the Reformation, had formed secret societies for their own protection and for the destruction of Christianity.

As early as 1290, **Edward I** of England had banished the Jews, not because of their religion itself, but because of the grave offenses on the part of the Jews, which endangered his realm. These acts were enacted against the Jews by His Parliament in 1290, with the House of Commons playing a prominent role.

In 1255, about 40 years after the Magna Charta was signed, **Henry III** ordered a trial in the murder of St. Hugh of Lincoln, who had been killed by "Jewish ritualistic murder." Eighteen Jews were executed by the crown, after being proven guilty of this heinous crime.

In 1275, Parliament passed the "**Statute of Jewry**," which confined the Jews to certain areas of the country, forbid them from practicing usury, or to own land, and required, them to wear yellow identification badges.

In 1290, Edward I, banished all Jews from England. The Baptist evangelist and author Hal Lindsay says this was done because the Jews "were God's Chosen people and Satan hated them." This seems to contradict the words of Jesus Himself, when He said to their leaders in **John 8:44** -

"Ye are of your father the devil and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him ."

Then in **John 10:26**, **He told these same leaders:** "*Ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP...*"

(Emphasis mine). This statement seems mighty clear to me! Even "brainwashed" Judeo-Christians should be able to understand the significance of these words.

Without the Jewish conspiracy gnawing at their vitals, England prospered for a time. Then in 1657, Oliver Cromwell, financed by the Jew Moses Caraja, came into power and the Jewish parasites were allowed to return. It has been "downhill" for England ever since.

In 1689, Amsterdam Jews financed the rebellion against **James II**. The chief of these was Solomon Medina, who was also a high ranking member of Freemasonry.

In 1694, the Bank of England was set up under International Jewish control and the National Debt was instituted, securing for Jewish money lenders a first chance on the taxes of the English people, who paid for the interest on their loans. Sometimes this interest reached the exorbitant rate of 250%. The right of the Crown to print money was transferred to the Bank of England, in much the same manner that this right was taken away from the American Congress and given to the Jewish owned Federal Reserve System in 1913.

In 1707, economic and political union was forced on Scotland, against the vote of the Scottish people in every borough of the land and the National Debt of England became the National Debt of Scotland also. It was during this same period that the Jews took over economic control of Europe and Freemasonry began to thrive under their leadership.

M. Gaugenot-Demousseaux, in his book, THE JEW. JUDAISM. AND THE JUDAIZATION OF THE CHRISTIAN PEOPLE (Paris, 1896) wrote:

"Masonry, that immense association, the rare initiates of which, that is to say, the real chiefs of which, whom we must be careful not to confound with the nominal chiefs of the Blue Lodge, live in a strict and intimate alliance with the militant members of Judaism ... For that elite of the order - these real chiefs whom so few of the initiated know, are employed in the profitable and secret dependence of the cabalistic Jews. This phenomenon is accomplished, thanks to the habits of rigorous discretion to which they subject themselves by oaths and terrible menaces, thanks also to the majority of Jewish members which the mysterious constitution of Freemasonry seats in its sovereign council."

What we are actually seeing in Freemasonry, is something like what has happened in the governments of England, Canada and the United States, and other nations of Christendom. In these countries, due to the "terrible power of the purse," International Jewry now controls the economic life and politics of most of the Israelite nations. (These, I believe, are the Anglo-Saxon, Germanic, Scandinavian and related peoples who make up that part of the world we call Christendom).

It has been estimated by respected members of the U.S. Senate, that at least 70 members of that august body vote "Zionist first and America second" vote. In spite of the fact many claim to be Christians, they are to all intents and purposes a "bastard combination" called Christian-Zionists or Judeo-Christians, which is like saying something can be

"hot-cold" or "wet-dry." A great majority of them, by their actions, have proven to be "duel loyalists," and strangely enough, most of them are members of the Masonic Lodge.

Voltarie learned that Masonry, which he had joined while living in London, was a capital means of spreading his doctrines among courtiers, men of letters, and the general public of both England and France. His major successes were in France. Operating under the guise of philanthropy and religion, few of the lower order members of Freemasonry knew that it was anything more than a fraternal organization which helped them in business and where they could obtain fellowship.

A man named Ashmale, introduced the Bible into Freemasonry along with the "square and compass." These became important accouterments of Masonry, which witnessed to the world that Masons believed in a god, whom they called *THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE*. This insignia featured an "open eye," which they were told represented the "all seeing eye of Providence. This eye, they were told, made it impossible for a Mason to escape his fate, if he ever revealed any secrets of the society or failed to obey orders he was selected to carry out. (It was on this basis alone, that I refused membership. I could not bring myself to pledge such allegiance to any man, or group of men.)

In its secret conclaves and ascending degrees, it had means to tell the victim that the ARCHITECT meant a "circle of nothing!" That the open Bible represented the "universe;" that the "Square and compass" were simply the fitness of things - the means to make all men, "fraternal, equal and free!" But like Orson Wells' *ANIMAL FARM* they were not told that in Masonry, "some pigs were more equal than others," and that the top Masons "lord it over" the Blue Lodge members and control not only their thinking, but their actions.

In the recesses of the Lodge, the political conspirators found men and the means to carry out their nefarious purposes in relative secrecy and security. Those who were interested in public office, found in the lodges, the means for their advancement. The ribald humor of the Seventeenth Century "libertarians," was master in their lodges, as banquets, ribald jests, song, reveling and sin, constituted a leading part of Masonic life. Things haven't changed all that much in the Twentieth Century Lodge.

These attractive centers of protected sin, spread over Europe with great rapidity. The scoundrels of society found employment in them and within a few years, the lodges of the Freemasons had become a formidable power throughout the civilized world.

Freemasonry, in particular, spread rapidly among the higher class of society. It soon began to capitalize on the power of union and propaganda. A brother in one, was a brother in all.

A Portuguese Jew named Martinez Pasqualis, introduced ILLUMINISM into the French lodges and his system was noted for its immorality, anarchy, atheism and blood shed!

Adam Weishaupt, the founder of *ILLUMINISM* in 1776, told his initiates in Freemasonry:

"If in the order to destroy all Christianity and religion, remember that the end justifies the means. (This was a special axiom of the Jesuit Order of the Roman Catholic church, which were also closely tied in with Judaism). Those we have taken to deliver the human race from religion, are nothing else but a pious fraud which we will some day unveil."¹

Now that you have learned a brief background of Freemasonry and it's Jewish connections, we need to take a closer look at the "beast" itself.

Notes:-

1. From: *Segur Le Secret De La Frane-Maconnerie*, p.49.

12 - A CLOSER LOOK AT FREEMASONRY

In the preface of his book *FREEMASONRY - An Interpretation*, Pastor Martin Wagner, Pastor of the St. John's Evangelical Lutheran church in Dayton, Ohio (1912) says:

"Real Freemasonry is something beside and beneath the ritualistic forms and monitorial lectures. It is something which comparatively few Masons understand. Modern Masonry has never possessed the true key for the interpretation of the secret doctrines. This institution is esoteric. (Which means that its "secrets" are intended to be understood only by a few at the top). "Masonic authorities, as well as the Masonic ritual, declares that secret doctrine which constitutes the very essence of Freemasonry and which is veiled under terms and imagery of the builder's craft.

"The essence of Freemasonry is that it's peculiar religious ideas and doctrines, have survived from the periods of remotest antiquity, until the present time ... crushed in one form, it will rise in another. Outlawed, or exposed in one institution, it evades detection by taking refuge under a different name, ritual, or symbolism."

In its modern form and organization, Freemasonry has had a checkered career. So long as there is an unregenerate human nature on this earth, so long will organizations such as the Freemasons find fertile ground in which to take root. Exposure may check it for a while and induce its adherents to repudiate it for a time. This was the case in 1826, when **William Morgan**, a Master Mason, published his exposure of the Masonic Lodge. For this he was condemned by a Masonic enclave and sentenced to death. When his murder was exposed by police investigation, over 45,000 Masons in the United States left the Lodge, because they believed what Morgan had written, on the basis of what happened to him. But Morgan had only divulged the form, the clothing if you will, the cloak under

which the real doctrine was concealed and veiled. Freemasonry on the European continent was scarcely effected by the Morgan affair.

Exposure means little, unless one understands the key to Freemasonry. Most exposures by seceding Masons, exhibit only the trappings, the veneer, under which the true essence of Freemasonry is concealed. Not one Mason in ten thousand ever suspects what lies under the cloak of secrecy in which his lodge operates, for the real secrets of the Lodge are not taught in the Lodge.

The majority of Masons see only the outward trappings of the Lodge and the less the Mason knows about them, the more he admires and believes. The same is true with the Judeo-Christian church, where the vast majority of its members seldom if ever study the Scriptures on their own, preferring to be guided instead, by a pastor who has been as "brainwashed" as they. The same is true with Freemasonry, for when broken down to its common denominator, it is a religion. Religion is its mystical tie! Religion has been from time immemorial, one of the most powerful factors in the activities of mankind. It has been the "motor" which has controlled vast armies and founded world empires. It has been the force behind bloody revolutions and despotic governments. It has established despotic "priestcrafts" and enforced obedience through fear generated by its teachings.

Many times you will hear "atheists" and "humanists" accuse Christianity of being responsible for the bloody deaths of millions of people. This is not the case! True Christianity has never murdered innocent men, women and children! Religion has -churchianity has -but not true Christianity. A good example is the present conflict which has been going on for years in Lebanon, where so-called Christian forces have been battling the Moslems. Yet these are Christian in name only and show none of the "fruits of

Page 103

the Spirit," which Scripture tells us are the mark of true Christians.

In the name of religion, men have been enslaved to build lavish, costly monuments to its power; call these churches or cathedrals. These are shrines for the gods of religion. Not to God Almighty! Religion has never changed any man or woman into a better human being. When the Communist leader Lenin stated that "Religion is the opiate of the people," he knew whereof he was speaking, for religion controls people and makes them slaves of the religious leaders.

On the other hand, true Christianity has been responsible for our finest art; our sweetest music. It has transformed human perverts from harden slave drivers to writers of Christian songs who could say: "Just as I am, without

one plea, but that Thy blood was shed for me." It has turned human devils of lust, fury and crime, into saints fit for the Kingdom of God.

Christianity has given timid women and children the courage to face fear of being torn to bits by wild animals in a Roman arena. It has caused gentle women to withstand terrible torture for the sake of their beliefs. It has caused men to sing praises to God, as they were burned to death at the stake. (Read Fox's *BOOK OF MARTYRS*, and the 11th Chapter of Hebrews for an account of what Christianity has done for men and women).

Religion, on the other hand, has been the power behind political corruption; the power behind armies of evil kings and popes to destroy. Religion is the most powerful motor in mankind and religion is the driving engine in Freemasonry. We can see the modern application of the power of religion, in the upsurge of Moslem Fundamentalism, which could well sweep this world into World War III, as it comes up against the "secular religion" of the Zionists in Palestine.

Page 104

The vital and essential elements in the religion of Freemasonry are not the spiritual facts and the spiritual mysteries. They are carnal and physical, what some would call "the facts of life." These are the "mysteries" involved in "generation" and "reproduction," which Masons worship. The same "regenerative power" which has been worshipped for millennia by heathen people around the world. Because of their "earthy" nature, they appeal to the lustful spirit of unregenerate men.

These "mysteries" relate to the dominate passion of man to "procreate." They excite his passion, awaken his emotions, take first place in his mind and energize his deepest thoughts.

It is difficult to conceive of anything more exquisitely fitted to appeal to the "natural," the "animalistic" man of the evolutionists, than the teachings of Freemasonry. It is a religion which makes the mystery of procreation, the hidden force on which it rests.

Masonry conceives of the divine nature as residing in man, and this nature is best expressed through sexual passion. The gratification of this passion, therefore, is pleasing to the Masonic god and becomes his duty. Although he may claim to be a Christian - and many of its members do -he has given

his allegiance to "another false Christ" who repudiates the New Testament teachings regarding "unlawful lust" and "illicit passion."

Our Lord's admonition to men in **Matthew 5:28** - "*But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, hath already committed adultery with her in his heart ...*is looked on by the Mason as the height of utter stupidity!

Christians are further admonished in **Galatians 5:16** - *Walk in the Spirit and ye shall not fulfill the lusts of the flesh.*" Again in **James 1:14** - "*But every man is tempted when he is drawn away of HIS OWN LUST, and*

Page 105

*enticed. Then when LUST has conceived, it bringeth forth sin (transgression of God's law, according to **1 John 3:4**), and sin, when it is finished bringeth forth death.*" (Both physical and spiritual.) And finally in **James 4:1** - *From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?"*

But the god of Freemasonry contradicts the Scriptural account and shouts: "NOT SO! It is your sacred duty to seek self-gratification! It is your moral and religious duty to fulfill the lusts of the flesh!" This is one of the reasons so many men want to become Masons, it is a religion which caters to the sensuality of men. It does to men, what the Woman's Liberation Movement has done to women, when they tell their adherents : "Don't listen to those narrow-minded Christians. You've come a long way baby! No one can tell you what you can do with your own body!"

Freemasonry appeals to the unregenerate heart of men, because the "generation" of human beings is the great work of Masons and is what they call: "Building a temple for the indwelling of the GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE," who is not the God of the Christian.

Today, as never before, a persistent war is being waged, either directly or indirectly against Christian principles which have been the strong foundation of our white, Christian civilization. These are the principles which have freed the slaves; have fed the hungry; have carried the Gospel of Jesus Christ around the world, and which have built Christian Constitutions on the Word of God. It is what has brought prosperity, freedom, and relative happiness to more people, in a shorter period of time, than any other principle which has ever been practiced on this earth.

As part of any attack against Christianity, there must be an attack against the Christian family and Masonry has

Page 106

followed this path. Many times governments refuse to see the indivisible, fundamental value of the Christian family and try and take over its prerogatives. This always leads to chaos, confusion and destruction to Christian values. Along with this attack, comes the attack on the right of the individual to own private property; the right of the individual to protect himself and his family; the right of freedom of speech, press, and religion. From time immemorial, our European ancestors have looked on these as the prime basis for their society.

Today, the natural organization of labor, which has been founded on the mutual need between capital and labor and which has been traditional in all periods of recorded history, has been upset. Now the worker is proclaimed to be equal in all respects with his employer, while he is exempted from the duties and responsibilities of the employer. The result has been a senseless "class struggle" which has all but destroyed American industry and which was designed to do just that.

According to both English and European Freemason leaders, Masonry was defined as; '*fa peculiar system of morality, revealed in allegory and illustrated by symbols.*' THE UNIVERSAL MANUAL OF FREEMASONRY, describes Masonry as:

"the activities of closely related men, who, employing symbolic forms borrowed principally from the builders art and from architecture, work for the welfare of mankind, striving morally to enable themselves and others to thereby bring about a universal league (One-World Government) of mankind..."

Freemasonry is in the forefront of the One-World Movement. In the Christian concept of society, morals as well as social rights and duties must be based on man's revelation of God and his duty to obey God's law. In Masonry, the idea of human virtue and morality, is independent of God, and Divine law is ignored if it conflicts with the issues promulgated by Masonry. Essentially,

Page 107

Masonry is "naturalism" in action and is a modern form of "ancient paganism."

Because of the policy of deception practiced by Masonic leaders, it is difficult to analyze accurately the underlying essence of Freemasonry. Essentially, it is founded on Jewish "*Pantheism*," or the '*deification and worship of unregenerate man, rather than God.*' It reflects the words of the German Jewish philosopher of the Eighteenth Century, **Ludwig Feubrach**, when he said:

"Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself."

This is the underlying belief of atheistic communism

Most of Masonic symbolism, in its original and proper meaning, refers to "phallic worship." This fact is openly testified to by such Masonic leaders as Albert Pike, Mackey, Thomas, Webb Smith, William Preston and Hutchins on.

Rogan, a Masonic author of some note states that the Masonic god is the god of the pyramids, thus identifying Masonry with the ancient Egyptian religions.

The first three degrees of the order - those of Apprentice, Fellow Craft (or Companion Mason), and Master Mason, are known as symbolic degrees. The candidate is admitted through a series of fantastic ceremonies ... the significance of which is not revealed to the initiate. He learns nothing but the symbols and sacred words. He is continually edified by allusions to God and the Bible, the hidden meanings of which are withheld from him until he reaches the higher degrees.

It is not until a member reaches the 33^o in the *ANCIENT SCOTTISH RITE*, that of Sovereign Grand-Inspector, that the genuine mysteries of Freemasonry are explained.

In his first initiation stages he learns:

Page 108

1. - That the rite of initiation for Apprentice Masons represents in dramatic fashion the origin or birth of Nature's god - the GREAT ALL. It signifies the non-existence of a super-natural person God, such as that of Christianity. It signifies that the two principles of "matter" and "form"

"male" and "female," are always eternally "generating," (reproducing). It looks on God as a hermaphrodite, and creation as the beginning of the "generation process."¹

2. - The initiation rite into the Second Degree, represents the moral condition of nature's god, always in labor, always reproducing. Again it looks on God as hermaphroditic, and states that his name JEHOVAH, means "*generation*." Meaning to say, HE-SHE, the two sexes in one.²

The dual principle of "male" and "female" is represented by the "square and compass." The "compass" represents OSIRIS, the male god of the Egyptians, while the "square" is the symbol representing ISIS, the female goddess of Egypt - both are sexual symbols.³

3. - The initiation to the Third *DEGREE OR MASTER MASON DEGREE*, introduces the initiate to the story of Hiram Abiff, one of the architects of Solomon's Temple, as related in the TARGUM. (One of the several translations of Jewish scriptures, written in the vernacular (Aramaic) language of ancient Judea.)

Hiram is recorded as an allegorical being, symbolizing the *GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE*. (Mackey, pp. 13-99). In this rite, the process of "generation" is represented as being complete; God, and the name of God, which the candidates are supposed to be seeking, is

Notes:-

1. Taken from: *Speculative Masonry*, by Brother J. Yorke, Grand Master of the Ancient Rite, pp. 3, 54.

2 From: Yorke, p.14; also Mackey's *Lexicon*, pp.126-129.

3 Taken from: Ragon's *Cours. Philosophique*, p.102

discovered. The name of this deity, not the LORD GOD of the Old Testament, is MOA-BON. This was the name given to the child born of Lot, after he had an incestuous affair with one of his daughters. The story is told in **Genesis 19:37**. This is explained as the man-child coming into being through the union of the SUN, with his daughter, the EARTH.⁴ This deity is also known as MAC-BENEC, "Offspring of putrefaction," since death and decomposition must precede the beginning of life; the seed must die before the plant can live.⁵

"This," says the Masonic expert Ragon, "is the important phenomenon, the ineffable mystery, the key to nature, which the ancient sages succeeded in discovering, and which they adopted as the basis of Masonic doctrine... It is the subject of Masonic legends. According to this interpretation, the revolting atrocities of SATURN, and the incestuous PHARAEDRA, (SATURN was the Roman god of agriculture, and PHARAEDRA was the Greek wife of Minos, who had an incestuous relationship with her own son) were considered interesting enigmas, which involve facts worth our notice." (See Ragon, pp. 218,219). Throughout his book on Freemasonry, Ragon dwells on the process of procreation, Isis, Egyptian gods and goddesses, etc.

I believe enough has been said to indicate the "earthy" nature of Freemasonry and their peculiar system of morality, which we will discuss later on. All this is in veiled allegory. The contrast between Scriptural morality and Masonic morality is that between "light" and darkness;" between the "spirit of the anti-Christ" and the "spirit of God." It was Jesus who said: "... *men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil,*" (**John 3:19**). He went on in verse 20 to say: "*Everyone*

Notes:-

4. See: Ragon, *Tyileur General Dc La Franc-Maconnerie*, p.28.
5. This principle is taught in Mackey's *Lexicon on Masonry*.

Page 110

that doeth evil, hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved."

As fast as men are converted to Freemasonry, so do they repudiate the principles and claims of Christianity. They may call themselves Christian, but as Christ Himself said:

Matthew 6:24; Luke 16:13.

"No man can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other; or else he will hold to the one and despise the other; ye cannot serve God and MAMMON."

Mammon is the love of fleshly, material things. In other words, "materialism," which is the very essence of FREEMASONRY

It should be noted that when dealing with Masons, their arguments must be interpreted in the light of the allegories or symbolism they use. According to **Albert Pike**, in his *MORALS AND DOGMA*

"Almost every one of the ancient Masonic symbols had four distinct meanings, one, as it were within the other - the moral, the political, the philosophical, and the spiritual meaning."

Thus, according to Pike; Hiram Abiff, Christ and MOLAY, are regarded as symbols representing "humanity." Since they are all apostles of "liberty, equality and fraternity." (These, by the way, were the watchword of the atheistic French Revolution). The cross in Freemasonry is by no means looked on as a specific Christian symbol, but is closely connected with a peculiar cult. The I.N.R.I. on the cross, to a Mason, does not refer to the passion of our Lord, but is Masonically read as "*Ignis Natura Rebovatur Integra*," or "All nature is renewed by Masonic fire."

The picture of Christ dying on the cross for the sins of mankind becomes for the Masons, the "greatest among the apostles of humanity, braving Roman despotism, and the fanaticism and bigotry of the priesthood."

Page 111

Reading from official Masonic documents, one can readily see that the vast majority of the Masonic Brotherhood, does not understand the trend or purpose of Masonic teachings and activity.

They are instructed by slow degrees and are only admitted into the more secret of the degrees, as they have become morally attuned to Masonic teachings and thus become capable of understanding the higher degrees.

Albert Pike, in *MORALS AND DOGMA*, p.819 says:

"Part of the symbols, are displayed ... to the initiated, but he is intentionally led astray by false interp">1... Masonry conceals its secrets from all except the Adepts (Highly skilled experts of Masonry), the Sages and the Elect; and uses false explanations for its symbols to mislead those deserving to be misled."

So you can see, from this top Masonic leader, that Masonry is a system of falsehood, which is used to fool even their own members.

The character of the inner workings of Freemasonry, is one of the reasons its secrets are hidden behind horrible oaths, which bind its votaries, especially in the higher degrees, through fear.

If the eminent Masonic authorities declare that few members understand the mysteries of Masonry, you should not consider it presumptuous if I say that very few Masons are ever brought to a true understanding of the organization they support. If they were decent men, and this is especially true of those who claim to be Christian, they would resign in disgust in spite of the horrible oaths they have taken.

Many Masons fail to see the truth because of the use of the Bible in their ceremonies. They see the garment of HIDDEN POWER - Masonry, but not what it conceals. They get little or no spiritual inspiration from the Lodge,

Page 112

but appear in its dress parades and feast at its banquets, thinking they are engaged in a harmless fraternity which is doing good in the community and is good for their business. But in most cases, in fact, in a large majority of cases, there is a vast difference between what Masonry teaches and what it believes.

Martin Wagner, in his book *FREEMASONRY- An Interpretation*. says on pg. 153:

"The peculiar theological and religious ideas that Freemasonry holds and aims to inculcate while positively non-Christian, are expressed in terms of Christian theology, not to express Christian ideas, or to show their harmony with Christian thought, but to give them a Christian coloring, the more effective to deceive, mislead and hoodwink the neophyte, the conscientious member, and the non-Mason into whose hands Masonic literature may come.

"Thus the Biblical and Christian appellations of God are employed to denote the Masonic deity, who is known as THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE. It employs the terms of regeneration; illumination; resurrection; justification and other Christian ideas, under which hide Masonic religious operations. These terms have a peculiar and specific meaning to Masons, and in studying this institution, we must not permit ourselves to be misled by their use of Christian theological terms. Many a Mason has been misled to believe that Freemasonry is a Christian institution."

I see no reason for us to go further into a study of Masonic symbolism, other than to say that its own leaders indicate it is heathen in origin and is used for the purpose of misleading its own members.

Much that appears Christian is in fact nothing but theological development of certain ancient esoteric doctrines, which were incorporated into Christianity and contributed much to its development, and which are also found in Talmudic works and in Talmudic Judaism.

- from: The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. III, "CABALA," pg. 478 (1903)

Page 113

13 - THE BINDING FORCE IN FREEMASONRY - OATHS

The utter obedience and subservience of Masonic members is gained through the use of horrific oaths! The oath for the First Degree, for instance, contains the promise:

"to hide, conceal and never reveal any part or parts of the secrets of Masonry which are already known to the candidate, or may in any way be learned by him at a future time."

Later, after his initiation, he is required to swear:

"To obey all signs and summonses handed, sent, or thrown from a brother Master Mason, or from the body of a just and lawfully constituted Lodge of Master Masons."

The absolute subservience of the member to the Lodge is seen in promises such as:

"to obey without hesitation, any order whatsoever it may be, of Masonic superiors ... to assist a Companion- Royal Arch Mason when he is engaged in any difficulty, and to espouse his cause, so far as to extricate him from the same, WHETHER HE IS RIGHT OR WRONG."

These and other promises are made under the following oath:

"To have his throat cut from ear to ear, his tongue torn out by the roots, and his body buried in the rough sand of the sea at the low-water mark, where the tide flows twice in the same twenty-four hours.

"To have his skull severed in two and divided to the North and

South, his bowels burned to ashes in the midst, and scattered to the four winds of the heavens."

"To have his skull broke off, and his brains exposed to the scorching rays of the meridian sun, etc."¹

Notes:-

1. Taken from: Albert Pike's *Inner Sanctuary* (quoted here in part).

Page 114

**14 - THE EFFECTS OF FREEMASONRY
ON THE ENGLISH SPEAKING WORLD
AND THE CONTINENT**

While many of those who read this book will understand the importance of politics and religion among the European members of the Israelite nations

(the nations we now know as Christendom), most of them will want to focus their attention on the effects of Freemasonry on the English speaking world; the British Isles, Canada, the United States, South Africa, Australia and New Zealand. Most of our interests will be centered on Canada and the United States.

It may be difficult for the average Canadian or American to understand the tremendous influence exerted by Freemasonry on our respective countries. The vast majority of Masons in both countries are law abiding citizens; many of them are church members, active in the religious activities of their community; many are conspicuous in charitable efforts to help the unfortunate and are looked on as pillars of stability in the community. But we need to remember that most of these Masons have been "brainwashed," just as members of the Judeo-Christian churches have been. In the church, these Christians, both Masonic and Judeo-Christian, protect the very enemies which are seeking to destroy everything they say they believe in as Patriotic Christians.

Professor John Robinson, a high ranking English Mason, wrote a very revealing book - *PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY* (1798). He stated on pg. 466:

"Not all secret societies are dangerous, but all societies whose object is mysterious. The whole history of man is proof of this position. In no age of our country, has there ever appeared a mysterious association, which did not in time become a public nuisance."

Page 115

Remember the quotation from Horace Mann to the effect that we should question the motives of any man or organization who seeks to hide their objectives from the public.

The Prime Minister of England, during the reign of Queen Victoria, when England was at the zenith of her power, was a converted Jew named **Benjamin Disraeli**. He stated that Jews were at the head of every important revolution which had taken place on the continent and in England, and that the Masonic lodges sought to carry out the aims of the Jewish revolutionaries.

Over and over again, one can find statements made by both Jewish and Masonic leaders, concerning their part in these revolutions. Marcus Eli

Ravage, a well-known Jewish author, writing in CENTURY MAGAZINE, January 1928, stated:

"We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history. We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda."

The Jewish author, Oscar Levy, in the Preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said:

"There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners."

Yet foolish Christians continue to call these barbarians "God's Chosen people." How stupid can we become?

These were and are the men who have controlled and now control Freemasonry. Secret orders within England today, such as the *Star of the East*, and the *Order of the Round Table*, for all practical purposes control England. They are associated with continental Masons who claim to be under the direct influence of the Grand Masters, or the Great White Lodge, which is made up of Jewish cabalists.

Page 116

The same is true of the *Council on Foreign Relations* in the United States, the *Skull and Bones Club*, the *Trilateral Commission* and other organizations which are seeking to bring this country under the international bondage of a One-World Jewish controlled government. Many of these men are high ranking Masons.

One of the most powerful, but little known orders of Masonry is the *ROSICRUCIANS* who pose as an "high and holy order for spiritual development and service to mankind." They are actually a pseudo-religious order of occultists who study "high magic."

In most of the modern revolutions in Europe, which were communist or socialist in origin, we find Jewish Freemasons, who are in positions of highest power.

Scattered and rendered virtually powerless for almost 2,000 years, Jews have always been bitter revolutionists. Everywhere you go, you will find a profound and bitter antagonism between Jew and non-Jew, in both racial and spiritual realms. The Apostle Paul said of them; "...they have persecuted us (Christians), and please not God, and are contrary to all men " (1 Thess. 2:15). This contrariness rises from their completely different concept of life.

While few Jews were visible in the French Revolution of 1798, Freemasons did the job for them and were a cloak of secrecy shrouding Jewish involvement. Often, where Freemasonry is active, the Jews who manipulate them will remain in the background. This caused the Jewish Prime Minister of England, Benjamin Disraeli (1868-1880) to say:

"The world is governed by very different personages to what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes... That mighty revolution which is now preparing in Germany, and which will be in fact, a second and greater Reformation, and of which so little is yet known in England, is developing under the auspices of the Jews."

He was not warning Englishmen of this fact, but like the Jew he was, in spite of claiming to be a Christian, he could

Page 117

not resist boasting of the conquests of his people over the hated "goyim."

It is interesting to note, that down through the ages of history, the so-called Chosen Race of Judaism, has been willing to walk "hand in hand" with the scum of society, if it would further their control. In 1919, when Leon Trotsky, with \$20-million donated by Jewish banker Jacob Schiff of New York, was on his way to Europe, he had with him 247 Jews who were the "dregs of society" from the alleys of New York City. The type of Jews, whom the Jews themselves refer to as "kikes." These were to become the top leaders in the Russian Revolution which killed Christians by the millions.

In Russia, where Freemasonry had been forbidden by law, the revolutionary effort was about 90% Jewish and many of these were Masons. The scum which followed them was eager for plunder. In Hungary, according to official Hungarian documents, the revolution was a Jewish-Masonic effort. When the Hungarian Soviet Republic was

established on March 22, 1918, its top leaders were 100% Freemasons and Jews.

The Minister of Public Instruction, Brother Kunzi, was a Masonic Jew; the National Minister of Soviets, Brother Kaszi, the son of a Jewish millionaire from Budapest, who was also a Mason; and above all, we must never forget Brother Bela Kuhn, the Jewish-Masonic-Hungarian butcher of Christians, who was a criminal of the first order and who operated under the protection of his Masonic connections.

Of the Hungarian Commissariat, 26 in all, 18 were Masonic Jews, an unheard of proportion, considering the size of the Jewish community in Hungary. 76 men who had criminal indictments against them, a preponderance of whom were Masonic Jews, were placed in positions of leadership in this Christian country. Men with names such

Page 118

as Liebrenecht, Rosa Luxemborough, Kurt Eisner, and others.

When the Imperial Government of Germany fell at the end of World War I, Jews and Masons dominated the new government. The eleven men who took power over Bavaria were Lowenberg, Dr. Kurt Rosenfeld, Caspar Wallheim, Max Rothschild, Karl Arnold, Konrald, Rosenheh, Bierbaum, Reis, and Kaiser. These, along with Kurt Eisner von Israelovich, were the head of the Revolutionary Tribunal. All were Jews, and all were FREEMASONS, belonging to Lodge #11 in Munich.

A strange phenomenon exists in Judaism, in that enormous amounts of labor and money have been expended to minimize the part played by Jews in the Bolshevik Revolution, while at the same time, world renowned Jewish leaders brag about the power they exert.

A few years ago, in 1935, **Rabbi Stephen Wise**, the top Jewish authority in the United States at that time, was asked to comment on Communism. He was reported to have said: "*Some call it communism; I call it Judaism.*"¹

Contrary to what we have been told in the Jewish owned and controlled press of Canada and the United States, an entirely new breed of millionaires have risen in Russia. They are all Jews. They live in the lush resort areas of Kiev and Odessa and own their own factories, something unheard of in Russia. Many of these are prominent Freemasons. In

Russian cities where the population of Jews exceeds 25%, they are allowed to have their own Yiddish law, Yiddish courts, Yiddish codes and Yiddish is their official language.

This is in a communist country, where we have been led to believe, by media propaganda, that the poor Jews are persecuted. Yet as late as 1983, when Andropov was

Notes:-

1. *The American Bulletin*, May 15, 1935.
-

Page 119

Premier of the USSR, out of 23 members of the controlling Politburo, 17 were Jews. Virtually all the high ranking military commanders of Russia today are Jews, as are the party functionaries such as the Generals of Police, the Director General of the K.G.B., the Director of Foreign Operations, the Economic Planning Chief and the State Finance Officer. It is impossible, and probably improper, in this book to go into detail concerning the brutality of these Jewish-Masons towards the "bourgeoisie," especially those who are Christian.

In the city of Khorkaff, for example, in recent years, official documents state that a Masonic Jew named Sanko specialized in scalping his helpless victim. He would take the skin off their hands, peeling it off as one would take off a glove. At Kiev, victims were placed in a large chest, along with decomposed corpses and were buried underground until they passed out. They then were uncovered, revived and went through this torture again and again. Do you wonder why many of these people went mad?

Vicomte Leon de Poccus, in his remarkable book THE SECRET POWER BEHIND REVOLUTION, says on p.161:

"Without us Aryans being conscious of it, the idealism pertaining to our race, that idealism which was all that is beautiful, throughout all ages, for all that was noble, for sincerity, became imperiled by the seductive concept of Jewry towards a cynical and unscrupulous materialism, which finds its political expression in the Judeo-Masonic universal atheist Republic."

The Jewish revolutionary influence has been felt in all the nations of Christendom, either directly, or indirectly through Freemasonry, or the Jewish nationals who have managed to insinuate themselves into positions of political influence. Probably one of the best examples of this in 1989, is the influence of the Jewish Democratic Senator from Ohio, Metzenbaum, who has been involved in almost every liberal effort against this country and is in the

Page 120

forefront of the drive to disarm patriotic Americans. Recently he made a public statement to the effect that we must fight to preserve America from the horrible fate of becoming a Christian nation.

I have previously mentioned *THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION*, which the Jews and their Christian stooges proclaim as counterfeit. But the indisputable fact remains, that from as early as 1789, this Machiavellian plan for world control has been used successfully around the world and Jews and Freemasons are following its plan like a "blueprint." One French Socialist leader stated:

"The nation is a great herd that only thinks of browsing, and with good sheep dogs (police) and shepherds (political and religious leaders), can lead as they please ... Money and hope of plunder is an all-powerful force with the people."

This force can be seen in operation in America and Canada today, for wherever you find the \$ sign, no matter how evil the project may be, there you will find the vultures of International Jewry and Freemasonry. When we see what is happening in these two key countries, we can better understand what the Apostle **Paul** meant in **1 Timothy 6:10**, when he stated: "*The love Of MONEY) is the root of ALL evil.*"

Our discussion of Freemasonry has taken us back to its beginning and to the revolutionary period in Europe. But what about now? Has it mellowed? Has its designs changed? We will delve into this and more in the following chapters.

15- FREEMASONRY TODAY

One of the fundamental errors expressed by those who write about Freemasonry, I believe, is that they feel that all Masons hold a common

belief and purpose. The truth is, that Freemasonry is in a generic (applied to a class or group),

Page 121

simply a system of binding men together for a given purpose.

The allegories (description of one thing under the image of another), used in Freemasonry, are capable of various interpretations. The re-building of Solomon's Temple for instance, may refer to progress in any Masonic undertaking. The same is true about its "sacred traditions." This system of degrees, of initiations, of binding members to secrecy by fearful oaths, can be employed for any purpose, social, political, philanthropic, or religious. It can promote "good," or disseminate "evil." It can be used to "defend a concept," or "overthrow" it; it can "protect" or "destroy."

But unfortunately, in Grand Orient Masonry, we find that it is not only political in its aims, it is also subversive. Instead of a peaceful trilogy of "brotherly love, relief and truth," it has added from its beginning, the war cry of revolution: "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity," which can never come to pass on this earth as long as it is controlled by human beings.

The aim of Grand Orient Masonry, from its inception, has been to bring about "universal equality." In the matter of "liberty," they preach: "no man shall have a master" and echo the thoughts of the German Jew Feurbach who stated that: *"Man will finally be free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself"* To believe this falsehood, a man must first divorce himself from any concept of Christianity which teaches that Jesus is King!

The Grand Orient Lodge attacks all forms of religion. Its basis is "absolute liberty of conscience and the solidarity of all mankind." This kind of Freemasonry allows for "freedom of conscience" in the same sense that atheism does, since all its members must profess a belief in some form of higher power.

Page 122

16 - THE REAL JEWISH PERIL!

The religion of JUDAISM TALMUDISM PHARISAISM whatever you wish to call it, does not take its stand on the Bible, or the Laws of Moses, as most Christians seem to think. Our LORD clearly taught this in **John 5:46, 47**, when He told the Jewish leaders:

46 "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me.

47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?"

Michael Rodkinsom, the Jewish author and translator of the TALMUD from Hebrew to English, in his preface to the translation says: "*The modern Jew is a product of the Talmud.*"

Yet it is interesting to note that the Talmud relegates the **TORAH** (the teachings of Moses) to a second place in Jewish teaching. The TALMUD is not a "law of righteousness" for all mankind, as the Bible is, but is a strict code which applies only to Jews. You will not find admonitions in it, such as those found in **Micah 6:8** -"He (God) hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God."

In the TALMUD the ideas of Justice, equity and charity towards one's neighbor, depend on whether you are a Jew or not. In fact, the TALMUD expressly forbids a Jew to save a non-Jew from death, or to restore lost goods to him, or to have pity on him in any way. How can you deal justly with your neighbor, when your religion teaches you that he is a "goyim" (non-Jew animal)?

According to the TALMUD volume Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamispat (238): '*A Jew is permitted to rape, cheat and perjure himself; but he must take care that he is*

Page 123

not found out, so that his people suffer." This teaching is almost identical to the teachings of FREEMASONRY According to volume Sulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamispat (348):

"All property of other nations belongs to the Jews, who are consequently entitled to seize upon it without scruples. An orthodox Jew is not bound to observe principles of morality, if profitable to himself or to Jews in general."

Volume Baba Mechia (108b) and the JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA, both state: "*Only Jews are men... Gentiles (non-Jews) are not classed as men but as barbarians or beasts.*"

In Volume Bab Khama IV, (3) we read: "*if a Gentile sues a Jew the verdict is for the defendant; if the Jew is the plaintiff he obtains full damages.*" This is almost the same reaction we find when a Mason goes to court against a non-Mason.

In Volume Sanhedrin (954b) we learn that "*Pederasty (sex relations between men and boys) with a child below the age of nine years is not deemed as pederasty with a child. If one commits sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred.*"

There are many more bestial and obscene comments, some of which cannot be placed in a book such as this. It is easy to see where the moral teachings of **Freemasonry** and **Judaism** come from. It is from this same devilish source.

In the CABALA, even more than in the TALMUD, the Jewish dream of world domination reoccurs over and over again. Although Christian apologists for the Jews, laugh and scorn at the idea of a Jewish conspiracy to control the world, yet Jewish leaders talk about it constantly and brag about the progress they have made towards this goal. It is a constant theme in Jewish religious books.

This message of world conquest is not the message taught by the Israel prophets, who were not Jews, by the way, but Israelites.

Page 124

The task of true Israelites is not to control the world, but, in the words of the Apostle Peter "to shew forth the praises of Him (Christ) who hath called you out of darkness into His marvelous light." The task of "*true Israel*" is to be God's ambassadors, not some dictator, who like the Jew, desires to have 2,000 "goyim" slaves who wait on him hand and foot.

In the TALMUD Volume Baba Batra (74b) and in at least three other volumes, the story is told of what will happen when the Jewish Messiah comes back to rule the world. It is completely different from the much more plausible story told in the Bible, regarding Christ's return. According to the TALMUD version, the Jews will be entertained at a great banquet. They will be seated at golden tables and will be served wine from Adam's

cellar. Their banquet meal will be made up of a roasted ox called BEHEMOTH which is so huge that it eats the grass off a thousand hills every day. There will also be a monster fish called LEVIATHAN which will be broiled and pickled. A gigantic fowl known as BAYUCHF will also be served. This bird is so large, that when one of its eggs fell out of a nest, it crushed 300 large cedar trees and the white from its broken shell, flooded sixty villages. (This sounds almost as fantastic as some of the stories Jews tell about the HOLOCAUST). The final course of this immense banquet will consist of dessert, including fruit from the 'tree of life,' and pomegranates from the Garden of Eden." (Again, this story sounds almost like some of the stories one hears in the Judeo-Christian churches regarding heaven.)

An 18th Century Jewish commentator named Stehlin states that, "foreigners (that's you and I, brother) will till the ground of the Jews in that day of their triumph; that we (foreigners) will build their houses and cities and plant their vineyards, all without pay, because it will be such an honor for us to work for them. The nations which survive the last 'holocaust' will offer the Jews all their wealth and Gentile princes and princesses will wait on Jews as their slaves, and

Page 125

be ready at the nod of a head, to do anything the Jew asks." That sounds like "LIBERTY, EQUALITY, AND FRATERNITY!" now doesn't it?

The hope of world domination - "world conspiracy," if you will, is as strong now in the Jewish mind as it has been for 2,000 years, and is being aided and abetted by Masons of high rank. The real dream of Jewish world power can be seen most clearly in the Cabala.

About the only way the modern Jew relates to the Bible, is in his arrogant statements concerning the "Ten Commandments, which WE gave to mankind." It is this type of arrogance, which caused the translators of the New Testament to translate **John 4:22**, as having Jesus say: "*salvation is of the Jews,*" when any clear thinking Christian knows that salvation does not come through any nation, or group of people, but only through God's Son, Jesus the Christ. It is this Jewish arrogance which caused them to change the original, which said: "*For salvation cometh out of Judea.*" This makes sense, the KJV translation does not!

The fact that there were no people anywhere in the world known as Jews, when the Ten Commandments were given to Israel, means absolutely

nothing to the Jews and their intellectually dishonest prostitutes in the Judeo-Christian churches of America. They deliberately choose to disregard what Jesus said about the Jewish Pharisees in **John 10:26** - "*But ye (Pharisees), believe not BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP...*" (Emphasis mine). Instead of heeding what their Master said, they call His enemies, "God's Chosen people" and support the very ones who are attempting to destroy them. What fools men be!

The Jews have always bragged about their privileged status with God, knowing full well that they are the impostors who are spoken of in **Malachi 1:2-4** and **Revelation 2:9; 3:9**. When people brag about their

Page 126

privileged status, they will always be met with resentment. That is one reason the **Apostle Paul** said they are "contrary to all men," (**1 Thess. 2:5**).

To represent the Jewish people as a gentle, suffering people, the victims of gentile persecution, is to show an entire lack of both spiritual and historical understanding. In the ages past, Jews have over and over again showed their utter contempt for all mankind and that they are capable of the utmost cruelties towards those who disagree with them, especially if they are the hated Nazarites (Christians). Most of the cruelest persecutions in the Communist regimes, have been carried out under Jewish supervision. An estimated 140-million people have been murdered by these minions of Judeo-Masonry. Today, the cruelty of Jews towards the Palestinians, whose land they have wrongfully usurped, goes far beyond anything that Hitler ever dreamed.

The Jewish historian, **Josephus**, in his monumental work titled *THE JEWISH WARS*, describes the pogroms carried out by the Jews in Palestine during the First Century A.D. The "Sicari," were a band of Jewish terrorists, who were working with the approval of the Jewish authorities, much as the MOSSAD works today. Many Christians do not know that the Jewish leaders Begin and Shamir, were leading terrorists in 1948. During the First Century, these terrorists wiped out a village called Engeddin, killing over 700 women and children. In 1948, Menachem Begin, another Jew terrorist, wiped out a Palestinian village of some 264 old men, women and children and bragged that he had killed Arab women with his own hands. Yet this terrorist became Prime Minister of Israeli.

It is intellectual dishonesty of the worst sort to state, as the prostitutes of Judaism do, from their pulpits, that the faults of the modern Jews are due to their persecution at the hands of Christians in the past. They have been persecuted, there is no doubt about that, but not because

Page 127

they were God's Chosen People, as the Baptist Zionist Jack Van Impe likes to shout. They were persecuted because of their crooked, immoral dealings in every country which gave them refuge. Today, that same resentment is building up in Canada and the United States, as we see them taking full advantage of Christian hospitality, while attempting to destroy everything we stand for as Christians. The day of reckoning will come here, as it has in other countries. It is inevitable, unless Jewish leaders come to their senses and put a "check rein" on their activists.

Some idea of why cruelty is the norm for these people can be seen in a mode of execution suggested by the TALMUD. In the Volume Sanhedrin, a method of execution was to wrap a scarf around the neck of the victim, tightening it from both ends until his mouth was forced open. Then a lighted fuse was forced down his throat to burn out his entrails. This is very similar to some of the "blood thirsty" oaths which Masons are forced to take. It is interesting in the light of these *TALMUDIC teachings*, to see that the liberal Jew is in the forefront of the fight against Capital Punishment, declaring it to be a "cruel and unusual punishment."

It is also interesting to note the number of Jewish women who are in the forefront of the Women's Liberation Movement, the Lesbian Movement, N.O.W., and Pro-Abortion. Yet the Talmudic religion is definitely "anti-woman." A good example of this is the daily Jewish prayer, where the Jewish man says: "*Blessed by thou, O Lord our God, king of the Universe, that thou hast not made me a woman.*"

We must never forget, when we look at Judaism, that no matter what the Jewish Rabbis may say at Inter-Faith meetings, Rabbinical Judaism is the bitter enemy of Christianity. This is not just a matter of ancient history, but is true today. Ask yourself who is behind the effort to take prayer and Bible reading from the Public Schools? Who heads most of the abortion clinics in Canada and the U.S.? Who is behind the effort to remove Christian scenes from public places? In at

Page 128

least 95% of the cases, you will find these cases brought by the Jewish led American Civil Liberties Union, in the name of a Jew. Now there is a concerted move underway to remove the Gideon Bibles from motel rooms, because of the "prejudiced" words of Jesus Christ, when He dealt with the Jewish religion. Yet our stupid "goyim Christian sheep," still call these people, God's Chosen!

The feelings of the Jew, even those who profess Christianity, can be seen in the actions of a Jewish pastor of an Assembly of God Church in Lauderdale Lakes, Florida. Pastor Harvey Koelner, a Jew, claims to be a "born-again" Christian. Yet he has written several pamphlets, with the Assembly of God logo on them, which are distinctly anti-Christian. One is, *Santa Claus, the Easter Bunny and Jesus*. In this tract he says: "Now comes the hoax of all hoaxes (guess he never heard of the Jewish HOLOHOAX, the story of Jesus. There is absolutely no piece of physical evidence on earth that can prove that Jesus existed. There is no historical evidence that he existed." Yet this man, calls himself a Christian minister.

A Jewish group in Washington State, called the *ABELARDREUCHLIN FOUNDATION*, recently wrote to me: "*There is solid proven documentation which proves that the story of Jesus is false. It was a fictional story created by Flavius Joseph us and the Romans. The inner circle of Christian clergymen know this is true.*" (I was in this "inner circle" for many years and I never heard a breath of rumor about this Jewish fable.)

A Jewish writer in Hollywood by the name of Hecht, said: "*The Jews made a mistake when they crucified Jesus. I would have sent him to Rome to be fed to the lions. The Christians would have a hard time making a Savior out of mincemeat.*"

Another Jewish leader said: "The Jewish religion is reserved for only people of quality and excellence, those of superior intelligence, who operate on a higher plane than

other people. You must realize that most Jewish people are more intelligent, better educated, and more successful than Christians," With this kind of arrogance, you can readily understand why Jews are universally detested. If you are really interested in knowing more about Jewish moral quality, don't go by what they say, or what the Judeo-Christian "sheeple" say; go directly to their religious book the TALMUD

and see for yourself. But don't try it, unless you have a strong stomach! If you don't want to go to this effort, just take time to listen to Jewish comedians on TV or in the movies.

Could it be this national attitude that Jesus censured in Matthew 23:15, when He told the scribes and Pharisees:

"Woe (deep sorrow) unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves."

Was our Lord being anti-Semitic when He made this clear statement of facts? No more scathing denunciation of the Jewish religion can be found anywhere, than this which came direct from the Son of God.

When Pastor Sheldon Emry, of the Lord's Covenant Church in Phoenix, Arizona, died from cancer a few years ago; his assistant pastor, Ben Williams, received this letter from a Jew:

Dear Pastor Williams:

"Congratulations on the death of Christian Nazi Sheldon Emry, We (Jews) prayed to the G-d of Israel (Jews) for a painful and agonizing death for this Nazi scum, and G-d answered our prayers. We applaud and rejoice to G-d for snuffing out the life of Nazi Emry, who was a cancer to the entire world.

G-d assured us that Nazi Emry will take his place in hell along with Adolf Hitler and Satan (notice nothing is said about Stalin, who the Jews placed in power), and that the same fate will befall all his followers.

Page 130

Pastor Emry, like Hitler, led a sick, perverted life, dedicated to Jew-Hatred and anti-Semitism, and he was stamped out by the G-d of Israel (the Jews) like the cockroach he was. Excrement flowed from his mouth and every pore of his body, and G-d flushed him down the toilet to hell. All your prayers to the false Messiah Jesus, the

bastard son of Satan, are for naught! You will all experience the same fate!

You, the Christian Nazi's of America, are to be cursed by G-d and deserve all the punishments He has planned for you. Your blasphemous Christianity is an abomination to G-d and man.

SIGNED-THE *MESSANIC JEWS!*

Anyone who knew Pastor Emry, and he was a close and valued friend of mine, knew him for a dedicated Christian Patriot, who was hated by the Zionists because he told the truth about them. He was not an anti-Semite and he certainly was not a purveyor of hate.

It is interesting to me, to note that it is the Jews who are in the forefront of every effort to enforce so-called "hate laws," in Canada and the United States, yet they are also in the forefront of dispensing hate towards Christians. These laws, such as the ones now in existence in Canada, protect the Jews and minorities from hateful remarks, but cannot and will not be use to defend Christians.

In an anonymous letter from a Jewish woman, written on a paper napkin, she consigned me to hell, and prayed that my wife would turn into a hog, my son into a dog, and my daughter into a frog. She said in closing:

"I curse you and damn your soul in the name of YESHUAH HA-MASHIAH. Thou art ANATHEMA MARANATHA and resigned unto the lake of fire for eternity . Die you devil! May you burn in hell for eternity! May you be blind and your flesh melt in the fire of hell!"

- SIGNED (With some name written in Yiddish).

Page 131

According to Judeo-Christian and Masonic leaders, letters such as these are not "hate mail." But a book, such as this one you are reading, which tells the truth about these enemies of God and Christianity, is considered to be authentic "hate literature."

Can you imagine the hue and cry that would take place in the media, or among Christian and Jewish circles, if a letter such as the two I have quoted, were to be sent to some Jewish leader? They would literally "froth

at the mouth," and would plaster the front pages of the nation's news, and the airways of TV, with examples of Identity Christians hatred towards the poor misused Jews.

The sad thing is, this virulent hatred of everything that has to do with Jesus Christ, reaches into every organization which is touched by Judaism, including the Freemason Lodge and the Judeo-Christian church. Be honest with yourself and ask this question: "What is so awful about being anti-Jewish, when they openly brag of their hatred for our King and how they mean to destroy us?" Do you honestly believe these enemies of our Lord should be allowed to openly blaspheme His name and ridicule His church, and destroy our Christian beliefs, just because they have proclaimed themselves to be God's Chosen People?

In **Malachi 1:4**, we read these words from the LORD God JEHOVAH! - "Whereas Edom (the Jews) saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them (the Jews), The Border of wickedness, and the people against whom the LORD bath indignation (anger) forever."

LINE OF REASONING USED BY JEWS AGAINST CHRISTIANITY

There are three major lines of reasoning used by Judaism in their fight against Christ and Christianity.

Page 132

- 1.- The argument that Christ never existed; that He was nothing but the figment of someone's over-active imagination. This idea will not stand up under the search light of recorded history.
- 2.- That Christ was nothing more than a great teacher and that He should be classified alongside Buddha, Mohammed, Confucius, etc.
- 3.- That Christ was a crazy fanatic, who was carried away by his visions of being the prophesied Messiah. (See the Jewish Encyclopedia and Hatelsmann's book WAR JESUS)

EKSTATIKER. The later book states: "there must have been an abnormal mental process involved in the utterances and behavior of Jesus." The *TALMUD* openly calls Him "crazy." Some liberals say He was a homosexual, because most of His time on this earth was spent in the company of twelve men. While others, such as the writer of the movie, THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST, pictured Him as not only crazy, but a lecher.

In reality, down through the ages, true Christianity has been the greatest protector of the Jews. I do not refer to "churchianity" here, since there is a great deal of difference. In Canada and the U.S., the "Jews are the Chosen People Myth" has become so deeply embedded in most evangelical and fundamental churches, that the pastors and people believe God's promises made to Abraham in Genesis 12:3 - "*I will bless them that blesses thee, and curse him that curseth thee,*" can be applied to the people we know as Jews today.

Yet the modern Jew is the perfect example of the anti-Christ defined very clearly in **1 John 2:22,23**. In spite of this, the "brainwashed" Christians of the Judeo-Christian churches, completely overlook the Scripture warning of **2 Chronicles 19:2** - "*...Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD.*"

Page 133

There were no people named Jews on this planet when God made His promise to Abraham and if you look at it very closely and objectively, it says nothing about these blessings and curses being handed down to his descendants. The people we know as Jews are first mentioned in the Bible, in **2 Kings 16:6**, almost 1200 years after the time of Abraham, where we find them fighting against Israel.

The theory of a worldwide Jewish conspiracy, supported by Freemasonry, does not rest on the evidence of such question able documents as **PROTOCOLS** (although world Jewry is following them like a "blueprint"). In PROTOCOL IX, we read:

"The words of the liberal, are in effect our watchword - LIBERTY! EQUALITY! FRATERNITY! (Strangely enough they are the "watchword" of world Freemasonry too). When we (Jews) come into our kingdom, we will change these words, not into a watchword, but an

expression of our idealism. The right to liberty! the duty of equality! the ideal of brotherhood! That is how we shall put it! De facto (actually) we have wiped out every role but our own, although de jure (by rights) there remain a good many of them."¹

By being introduced to this doctrine of "broad-mindedness," under the guise of Jewish liberality, we have given the Jews "carte blanche" (discretionary powers) to attack liberty and Christianity. What Christian Americans and Canadians, including the members of the Lodges of Freemasonry, have been taught, is to "tolerate the intolerances" of Judaism, since there are no more intolerant and prejudicial people anywhere on earth, than the Zionist Jews.

In *PROTOCOL IX*, we read:

at the proper time, we (Jews), the lawgivers, (to all intents and purposes they now control the Judicial systems of both Canada and the U.S.) shall exercise judgment and sentence. We shall slay and we shall spare... We will rule by force... (as they are doing now in Palestine, as they have in Russia since 1918). The weapons in our hands will be limitless ambition,

Notes:-

1 For an in-depth discussion of the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, write for my book *The Satanic Counterfeit*.

Page 134

burning greedivens, merciless vengeance, hatred and malice." (How would you like to live under the control of such? This will happen, unless Christian people wake up and stop. it!)

I am inclined to agree with Henry Ford, Sr. the great Christian industrialist of the early 1900's when he wrote:

"To recognize the Jewish and Masonic question does not mean we have gone to a national campaign of hatred against Jews and Masons. It means we must see the stream

which has been flowing through our civilization for years, which has at last accumulated the bulk and power to be a danger to us all."

Unfortunately, there are Christians within the Identity Movement, whose hatred for anyone who differs from them, reaches to all people, not just those who are a danger to us. I do not support this thesis in any way!

Personally, I am "fed up" with the Jewish and Judeo-Christian allegations that even to discuss the Jewish question is unfair and will be punished by God. Jews do not hesitate to criticize Christians, even those who support them. In fact, they often speak with sarcasm regarding the "Christian sheeple," they have so blatantly "hoodwinked," and who they lead around by the nose.

If you will attempt to read books written by Jewish authors, for "Jewish eyes only," you will see even more clearly what I am trying to say. I get angry when the Jewish controlled media lie about me and my people and paint us in the most unfavorable terms imaginable. I am not being anti-Semitic when I tell you the truth about self-announced Jewish plans to destroy you, any more than I was anti-German, when I fought against the Nazi during World War II, fooled as I was by the Jewish propaganda of World War II, just as were 95% of the veterans who fought that war; but we were not "anti-German."

Here is a "fact of life" that Freemasons around the world need to take into account; it is found in PROTOCOL XV:

Page 135

"When we (Jews) come into our kingdom through coups de'etat (violent overthrow of existing governments), we will make it our task to destroy every institution of secret societies, whose members will be punished by death. MOST OF THEM ARE KNOWN TO US, SINCE THEY HAVE WORKED FOR US." (Emphasis mine).

In every country on this earth, where Talmudic Communism has taken control, this has been their pattern of action. The "goyim" prostitutes (preachers, politicians, bankers, business men, Lodge members) who have helped them into power, have been eliminated; no matter how much you may have helped them, you are on their list for elimination. They tell you so!

While the Jewish controlled press of America, aided by their Masonic cohorts, wants us to believe that Jewish terrorist organizations are on the wane in Canada and the United States, Zionist leaders such as Irv Rubin of the *JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE*, state that bombings of synagogues, by members of the JDL, are for the purpose of bestching up the Jews a little bit!" He says the JDL is trying to head off a "holocaust" in the United States and Canada by "eliminating all the white supremacist activities in the United States." (That means anyone who disagrees with them). This same Jew, who a few years ago offered a public reward of \$500.00 for anyone who would kill a Nazi and \$1000.00 if they would bring him their ears, has been above the law. You can imagine what would happen to an Identity Christian, who would be stupid enough to make a similar remark in public. He would have the Federal Government on his back, "like a hawk on a June bug." The California District attorney who attempted to prosecute this case, in which Rubin was released, said: "The framers of the American Constitution would turn over in their graves if they could see the manner in which the First Amendment is being used to protect people who offer 'blood money' for the elimination of those they don't like."

Page 136

Recent police reports from the East, show that in at least 2/3 of all cases where vandalism of synagogues or Jewish cemeteries occur, there are Jews involved. The JDL delights in efforts such as this, since it keeps their people "stirred up; full of hate, and ready to contribute to any cause the JDL desires." This is identical to the process used in Freemasonry, where the lower degrees obey, because of fear and ignorance.

We know from documented facts, that Grand Orient Masonry has exerted profound influence in politics, of all the nations of Christendom. We are not dealing with suppositions hear, but with proven facts. There are many cases where the leadership of Freemasons in revolutionary causes can be pinpointed. We know their aims, because they have declared them in books such as Pike's *MORALS AND DOGMA*. We know that Jewish power, which backs them and is shrouded in secrecy, has fooled millions of Masons into believing that they are members of an organization which is completely different from what they claim it is.

It is extremely difficult to convince anyone about the ulterior motives of Freemasonry, since a mother and father whose child has just been "saved" by the help of some Shrine Hospital, will not want to know the truth about those who have helped them. In this manner, Masonry, like International Zionism, has existed under a shroud of Mystery. That Jews have played a major role in Grand Orient Masonry, is a known fact. The *JEWISH*

ENCYCLOPEDIA, in its article under the heading, FREEMASONRY states:

"The technical language, symbolism, and rites of freemasonry are full of Jewish ideas and terms... Jews have been most conspicuous in their connection with Freemasonry... since the French Revolution."²

Notes:-

2 *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Vol. V, pp. 503, 504 (1904).

Page 137

17 - ZIONIST CAPITAL AND MASONIC INFLUENCE GENERATE GENOCIDE!

Most of the information in this chapter will be taken from **COUNTERBIAS No. 5**, published by the *SACRED SURVIVORS OF THE JEWISH HOLOCAUST*, P.O. Box 381, Waterloo, NSW 2017, Australia (Every thing you wanted to know about the Zionists but were afraid to ask!)

Whether directly or indirectly, the Khazar tribesmen who falsely call themselves "Jews" are collectively guilty of over one hundred million wilfully committed murders during the Judeo-Communist rule of terror, the Judeo-Masonic World Wars and the present Zionist occupation of Palestine. (For the Bible definition of "pseudo-Jews" see **Rev. 2:9; 3:9**).

Falsified history books which are peddled far and wide by Mossad agents and the prostitute-historians in their employ, "war action thrillers" and so-called "War documentaries," in the movies and on TV have all churned out dozens of Judeo-Masonic fantasies. They would have the gullible American public believe that we won World War II, just as the Zionist Jew, **Henry Kissinger**, called our withdrawal from Viet Nam, a "victory with honor." **The truth of the matter is that we, the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandinavian peoples, lost both World Wars**, which were fought with brother Israel nations, and have lost every "brush fire" war into which we have been sucked by the Jew-Mason dominated United Nations.

While Stalin's "red horde" was conquering Eastern Europe, with the help of men such as Winston Churchill, Franklin D. Roosevelt, and Gen. Dwight Eisenhower, the Zionist-Masonic shysters were reclaiming with a vengeance the western part of the continent, not merely reestablishing,

Page 138

but multiplying a hundred fold their ownership and control of commerce, industries, education, the media, and the "goyim" governments. The truth is that World War II was prolonged for two years, with the loss of millions of extra lives, while the Jew internationalists hoarded billions more of Christian money. Both **General Patton**, and British **General Montgomery** wanted to invade Europe in 1944, through the "soft underbelly of Europe." This would have liberated all the Eastern European countries which are now under Communist Control. But **Gen. Eisenhower**, egged on by his boss, **Franklin Roosevelt**, and **Winston Churchill**, the drunken Premier of Great Britain, backed the "red murderer" **Stalin** and the war was extended for two more years, while Stalin consolidated his hold on all of Eastern Europe; a hold which has not been relinquished to this day. It was fear of **Patton's** exposure of this plot, which led to his assassination, although the official version of his death will not admit this.

World War II was provoked by the International Jewish-Masonic shysters in the first place, solely out of pathological greed and plain racial spite, not because of their "love for dear little Poland." The National Socialist regime of **Adolf Hitler**, whatever may be said against it, had practically eliminated crime and corruption, and had brought about economic and social reforms, which provided jobs and low-interest loans for all. This had practically put the "usurers, stock exchange speculators, all manner of pimps, all slumlords and other parasites completely out of business."

No one in the West denies that the Soviets either annexed or colonized nearly a dozen independent European countries, which they had liberated (7) during World War II, and then proceeded to introduce them to a "blood bath, ala Stalin style," a class struggle with its obligatory "liquidation of all hostile elements," which meant

Page 139

principally Christians and near starvation for the rest. How can this be described as a "victory for Democracy?"

Hitler's invasion of Poland was used as a pretext for the war in Europe, which the International Judeo-Masonic leaders had been planning since 1918. Curiously enough, when Stalin invaded the Baltic states, the western press did not consider this as an invasion, it was called "liberation of Western Ukraine." (West Ukrainians have yet to be convinced of this). At the **Yalta Conference**, a dying American President, controlled by his Communist advisor Alger Hiss, and a vacillating drunkard of a British Prime Minister, Winston Churchill, sold out all of Eastern Europe to the murderer from Russia. In fact, they handed this area to Stalin "on a platter," possibly as a reward for his having exterminated 15,000 Polish officers at the Katyn Forest Massacre.

While attending the Yalta Conference, Winston Churchill, accompanied by his equally alcoholic daughter, was treated to frequent excursions of the numerous Crimean wineries liberated by the KGB. He was hardly ever sober, according to eye witness accounts. Having prostituted himself at Yalta, he later went on to speechify, with great "crocodile tears" in his bloodshot eyes, about the "Iron Curtain" which had descended over Eastern Europe.

Being a Freemason, as well as an agent of the richest Jewish financiers, Churchill, like Franklin Roosevelt, did everything possible to instigate the world war, and drag the United States into it and later on, to arm Stalin's legions to the teeth to assure victory. It was during the early days of 1942-43, when American troops were dying on the atolls of the Pacific for lack of military supplies, that we were sending the Russians \$11-billion in Lend Lease, with priority of shipment to the Communists. This was one of the reasons that **Rudolf Hess**, who was I believe a sincere messenger for peace, was kept incommunicado for the

duration of the war. If the British people had been allowed to hear what Hess had to say, the war could have been over by the end of 1943. It is strange to see how Churchill vacillated in his intentions towards Germany. In 1933, on the wake of Hitler's being appointed Chancellor of the Reich, Churchill spoke with admiration of "Germany's splendid clear-eyed youth, burning to die for their fatherland." At that time his interests lay with Germany. But when he was hired secretly, as an agent of influence for the Board of Deputies of British Zionists, he started going on about the

"Huns" and the "Barbarians" who were ruling Germany. He was a perfect example of a "double-minded man," and the **Apostle James** says of such: "*A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways*" (**James 1:8**).

Having stormed into the Judeo-Masonic trap of the Anglo-French "guarantees" to Poland, which were laid for him in 1939, Hitler would have certainly crashed through, if it had not been for the machinations of this Masonic drunkard from England.

Hitler soon found himself at war, not only with his old enemy from Russia, but with Britain, the old bastion of the Grand Orient Lodge of Freemasonry and with the United States which had become the Judeo-Masonic "arsenal of democracy."

In the late 1930's the Soviet Union was described by many noted historians as the "colossus on feet of clay." Most of its infantry soldiers had never seen a semi-automatic rifle. All of its plywood and canvas covered aircraft were almost as useless in the air as they were on the ground - it was on the ground where the Soviet Air force was almost wiped out on the opening day of the war. Most of their tanks would not move and the mechanics knew little about their upkeep. It was only the Russian winter, which kept Hitler from overrunning

Page 141

Moscow and ending once and for all, for all time, the Communist-Masonic danger to the world. But it was not to be. This is when the "Evil Empire" was at its weakest, and when the Judeo-Masonic forces set out to bolster her. One wonders where the "latter day fire-and-brimstone" anti-communists were in those days. Ronald Reagan, for example, was a class B movie player in Jew-run Hollywood, and a registered Democrat no less.

Hitler, who was a self-confessed admirer of Great Britain, never sought a war with the West. That is why he allowed the defeated British Expeditionary Force at Dunkirk to slip across the channel. Instead of subjecting them to humiliating surrender, or hopeless massacre, Hitler's naive racial sentiments concerning "Aryan Brotherhood" made him blind to the fact that its destruction would have possibly saved the war for Germany. Of course the Judeo-Masonic rulers of Britain - its mercenary middle-class, its tainted low-degree Masons included, were always "replaceable resources," for the alcoholic Churchill and his ambitions to please his Zionist masters.

The drunkard prime minister of England, became the greatest undertaker of all times, as he sacrificed millions of his people, in order to win the praise and backing of his Jewish masters.

He was undoubtedly the most boisterous political prostitute of the Twentieth Century, exceeding even Franklin Delano Roosevelt, and that's saying a lot. As a member of the British Parliament and a paid agent of the Jewish Board of Deputies, he went in for a great deal of anti-German war mongering, readily forgetting about the "international Jewish Bolsheviks" he used to rail against. His Zionist paymasters finally "hit the jackpot" when Churchill finally bullied his way into 10 Downing Street in 1940. Every pound of "human flesh" sacrificed by the British Commonwealth of Nations and the United States,

Page 142

was at the disposal of the "Shylocks" of International Zionism. About to begin was the most sacred and mysterious Kabbalistic ritual; a miraculous transfiguration of tens of millions of "goyim" corpses into giant piles of Jewish dead, which led to more money for the Zionists and wider avenues of Zionist world power.

Here is what Churchill said about the Zionists in 1920, as reported in a Feb. 8, 1920 issue of the ILLUSTRATED SUNDAY HERALD:

"There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism ... by these international and... atheistical Jews ... the majority of the leading figures are Jews ... the principle inspiration and driving power comes from the Jews. The predominance of the Jews in the Soviet institutions is even more astonishing. And, ...the principal part of the system of terrorism applied by the CHEKA (KGB) has been taken by the Jews... The same evil prominence was obtained by Jews during the period of terror during which Bela Kuhn ruled Hungary. The same phenomenon has been allowed to prey upon the temporary prostration of the German people... The fact that in many cases Jewish interests and Jewish places of worship are expected by the Bolsheviks from their hostility, has tended more and more to associate the Jewish race ... with the villainies which are being perpetrated."

Not unlike Churchill, and, indeed, not unlike almost all the American Presidents from George Washington to George Bush, President Franklin Roosevelt was a Freemason whose prior allegiance was owed to that nefarious brotherhood, not to America. The Jewish "Usurer" **Bernard Baruch**, also a high-degree Mason, was an advisor to FIVE AMERICAN Presidents and was one of the close associates of FDR. The dissolution of Freemasonry, the expropriation of the parasitic Jewish finance capital in Germany by the National-Socialist government and the newly-won economic independence from the international usurers-bankers put the whole of Germany on the Judeo-Masonic "hit list."

Page 143

The all too noticeable prosperity of the German people under the new populist government was bad news for the usurers; and President Roosevelt came from a long line of bankers and Stock Exchange crooks to whom a government "of the people, by the people, and for the people" was bad for business. As far back as September 1938, Harold L. Ickes, FDR's Secretary of the Interior asked Roosevelt: "Is this Munich crisis good or bad for us in the United States?" According to Ickes private diary, Sept. 13, 1938, Roosevelt replied: "Every European *nation* is going to have to buy guns *and* arms and ammunition from us! Already the gold of Europe is flooding across the Atlantic at a rate so fast we haven't got enough warships to bring it over! Any crisis in Europe can do only good." (Of course he was referring to "good for his Zionist masters.")

It has been pretty well established that Roosevelt willfully committed high treason and consented to premeditated murder of American citizens at Pearl Harbor. This moribund paraplegic desperately sought "Causus belli." He was no doubt, ably advised by his Jewish financiers, Bernard Baruch and Henry Morgenthau. Sure enough, the planned sacrifice of thousands of American servicemen was the pound of flesh which was well invested with the international Judeo-Masonic bankers. If a common name for traitor in America is Benedict Arnold, since World War II it should have been Franklin Delano Roosevelt. Instead, he is held up to the praise of our people as one of our greatest presidents. If the argument is used that this treason was necessary to defeat "fascism," it might be well to recall that the worst kind of "fascism" ever known, was the Judeo-Masonic Stalinism of the Soviet Union.

The Churchill imposed war in Europe and the Roosevelt staged fiasco at Pearl Harbor, led to the fall of Singapore, the Pacific Islands, as well as the whole of South East Asia.

Thousands of Allied soldiers died in the fighting and millions of civilians were needlessly killed. Some 27-million Russian slaves were killed from 1939-45, as they saved the hides of their not-so-Russian slave drivers from extermination at the hands of the Nazis.

That was the real "New Deal" which the American people were never told about by their Judeo-Masonic media. There were many things which we were not told, which are just beginning to surface. As they do, more and more Americans are beginning to burn with "righteous indignation" against a government which has become so subservient to a foreign anti-Christ power, that it will abandon the welfare of its own people.

Although facts prove that the Nations of Christendom, betrayed by the Judeo-Masonic plutocrats lost the war in Europe, the prostitute-historians whose cushy appointments in academia are controlled by these same plutocrats, have remained conveniently silent, while the Judeo-homosexual Hollywood and Judeo-Masonic TV networks keep trumpeting, as if it happened yesterday, that it was Germany who started the war, that it was Germany who wanted to conquer the world, when all facts point otherwise. If the invasion of Poland was the real cause of World War II, which of course it obviously wasn't, then both the National Socialist regime of Germany and the Judeo-Communist dictatorship of Russia, must be regarded as being equally responsibility for this "holocaust,"

While we have heard a great deal about the plight of the poor Jew in the Soviet Union, the fact still remains that many of the Jews in the Soviet Union, still hold important, well-paying jobs and have standards of living and education, much higher than that of the ethnic Russian.

Of course, it is natural, that in the ongoing "superpower rivalry," a great deal of fuss is being made by the Jew megalomaniacs about the fact that the Jews in Russia are

no longer in control of the Soviet Empire; but are instead in control of Russian natives, who were converted to their Judeo-Marxist dogma by the

Jewish leaders in the first place. The Jews don't really mind, that the regime they set up in Russia, turned into something infinitely more repressive than anything under the Tsar. Gorbachev not excepted. What the Jews are really upset with, is that more and more native Russians are getting into positions of power and that they can no longer be considered High Priests of the Communist Cult. To their way of thinking, this is "anti-Semitism," although not one in ten of them has any claim to being a Semite. **Menachem Begin** put this thought into words a number of years ago, when speaking in New York to a group of Jewish millionaires, he said: *"There would be nothing wrong with Communism, if we were still running it!"* A few million dead "goyim" means nothing to this Judeo-Masonic crowd!

However, in spite of all those make-believe "anti-Soviet" wailings of the crypto-Communist New York Jews, the under-the-table dealings between the Zionists and the Soviets are just as cozy as those which once took place between the Zionists and the Nazis. If you don't want to accept this, then ask yourself why 50,000 Jews are being allowed to enter the United States, and receive hearty contributions from the largesse of the American people, while you hear nothing of Russian Christians being allowed to leave enmasse.

That the Jew-Masonic plutocrats are still in charge of the governments. of Canada, England and the United States is a matter. of fact. Hence the "Jewish immigration" is a "cherry on the pie" of every dealing we have with the Soviet Union. It has become an open invitation for the KGB and the MOSSAD, to send their finest agents to the United States as "poor, harassed immigrants." How many of you would like to make a bet, that a majority of the Jews

Page 146

who come to this country are not trained KGB agents for the not-so-Gentile Soviet Union?

The very subject of the "Jewish immigration" to the United States, is a classic example of the Zionist-Masonic controlled media's ability to exercise mass emotional blackmail on behalf of the MOSSAD and the KGB, in order to persuade the "suckers" of the Christian world," that we need those "poor Jews" here.

This media has become so clever in subterfuge, that they can now sell AIDS as a "new and wonderful human experience," since Rock Hudson

had it and Elizabeth Taylor endorsed it - they have even made it sort of "quasi-respectable." When in God's name will we come to our senses?

Whether directly, or indirectly, the Khazar tribesmen who called themselves "Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan" (**Rev. 2:9; 3:9**), are collectively guilty of over 100-million murders, while they "scream and wail" over 6-million Jews who were supposed to have died during World War II, and who never existed. The role of these Judeo-Masonic gangsters in the economies of the West, is about the same as that of the New York Gypsy card-sharps and fortune-tellers, except that the scale of the Judeo-Masonic "ripoff" is astronomical.

There is little doubt that it is the Jewish financial capital that owns and controls the Western governments of England, Canada and the United States, and who are telling our people how to act and think. Even questioning the authority of Jewish financial and political power is a "horrible thought crime." We will never return to real freedom in America and Canada, until our "brainwashed" people, yes, most of them who go by the name of Christian, are willing to wake up, look facts in the face and recognize who the real enemy is.

Page 147

Karl Marx put it well when he said:

"What is the real god of the Jews? The bill of exchange. Money is the one jealous god of the Jews, beside which no other god may stand!"

"What is the object of Jew worship? Usury! The organization of society in such a way as to abolish the possibility of usury, would make the Jew impossible."¹

18 - IMPORTANT POINTS OF CONNECTION BETWEEN FREEMASONRY AND ZIONISM!

It appears as though we have strayed a bit "a field" in our major purpose of showing the "hidden power" behind Freemasonry. Here are a few more facts which you may find interesting and of importance in understanding the problems we face.

1.- The masonic coat-of-arms which is still used by the Grand Orient Lodges of England and Europe was Jewish designed.

2.- Some of the most important legends of Freemasonry come from Jewish sources. The legend of Hiram Abiff, for instance, on which Freemasonry is founded and on which many of its rites are based, is of Jewish origin.

3.- The technical language, symbolism and rites of Freemasonry are full of Jewish ideas and terms. In the Scottish Rite, the dates of all official documents are given according to the Hebrew months and the Jewish era: and use is often made of the older Hebrew alphabet. (See the JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA, under "Freemasonry," Vol. 5, p.503.

It may be of interest to note that it was Jews who introduced Freemasonry to the United States and who

Notes:-

1. Both quotations from Karl Marx's book: *A World Without Jews!*

Page 148

became a powerful force in American Freemasonry, (See Joudin, "*Les Fideles De La Centre-Eglkise Macons*," pp. 37-45. Full documentation is given here).

The Masonic rite of MIZRAIN, with at least 90 degrees, is perhaps the most esoteric and elaborate rite in all of Masonry. It was founded by Jews, as was the order of **B'nai B'rith** (Sons of the Alliance), which is an all-Jewish Lodge and the father of the infamous **Anti-Defamation League**.

The order of MIZRAIN is found mainly among the European Lodges, some of which are exclusively Jewish. The B'nai B'rith is mainly an American Jewish Lodge, although some do not formally recognize it as being Masonic. But its organization, intimate alliance with, and its intimate objects are the same as in Masonry. In the German Masonic Review LATONIA, Feb. 28, 1928, the lodges of B'nai B'rith were explicitly referred to as being Masonic, in fact they were recognized as being the controlling Masonic power in Germany.

In the *JEWISH CHRONICLE*, Oct. 19, 1889, you can find these remarks on pp. 77, 78:

"Masonry tolerates everything except a clericalism (Catholicism) and it possesses a special attraction for Jews. Clericalism has always persecuted Masonry everywhere. There exists between Jews and Freemasons an invisible but potent natural alliance against a common enemy... Together they fight ... against religious fanaticism and racial antipathies."

Much of the present day liberalism in politics, which encourages interracial marriages; laws which discriminate against whites in employment, etc., are promulgated by legislators who are Freemasons. It is all part of their heritage as Lodge members. It might be of further interest to note, that the International Bankers who dominate international finance and who were responsible for the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, which now controls American economics, were Jewish Masons.

Page 149

In a remarkable study, done over a hundred years ago, a French writer, Gougenot de Mousseauz, collected large numbers of documents which proved beyond the shadow of a doubt, that Jews ran the inner circles of Freemasonry in Europe. On pg. 340 of his book *LEJUIF, LAJUDAISME. el la Judaisarion des Peoyles Chretiens*, published in Paris in 1869, he said:

"The real chiefs of this immense association (Freemasonry) are mostly Jews, and live in close and intimate relationship with the militant members of Judaism, those namely, who are leaders of the Cabalist section. This is known to only an intimate few in Masonry."

M. Daniel, another French writer, quotes from Mons Barbier's *INFILTRATIONS MACONIQUES*, p.99:

"I have often heard French Masons lament the dominance of Jews... Ever since the revolution, Jews have taken possession of Masonic rites. The Cabala rules its mistress in the inner-circle of the Lodge and the Jewish spirit dominates the lower grades... In the mind of Satan, the synagogue has an all-important part to play... The greatest

enemy counts on the Jews to control Masonry, as he counts on Masonry to destroy the Christian faith."

So, as you can see, the infiltration of Masonry by Judaists, is not something which has happened just recently. The professed aims of the *UNIVERSAL ISRAELITE ALLIANCE*, founded in 1860, with its headquarters in Paris, runs parallel to the professed aims of Freemasonry and its founder, the Jew Adolf Cremeieux. For years he was the Grand Master of the Supreme Council of the Ancient Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. (For a list of the governing committees of this Jewish Alliance, see *THE JEWISH WHO'S WHO*, published in New York City)

In France, the Jews were refranchised in 1790, under the influence of the **Jacobins**, who were the most AGGRESSIVE AND MILITANT OF THE ANTI-CHRIST FORCES which plagued France at this time. Since then, with the possible exception of the early Napoleonic era, Masonic Jews and Masonic societies have dominated the public and political life of France. Today, Christian Countries such as Canada,

Page 150

Germany, England, the United States, Australia, Sweden, Norway, etc., have fallen under an almost complete Judeo-Masonic yoke.

While most Masons will aggressively deny this, the anti-Christian character of Freemasonry is kept in the dark, and the inner circles of the Lodge are defended with fanaticism.

To give you an example, the following is part of a speech, delivered Sept. 20, 1902, by Senator Gelpech, President of the French Grand Orient:

"The triumph of the Galilean (Christ) has lasted for many centuries, but now he dies in turn. The mysterious voice announcing the death of the impostor god (Jesus), who promised an era of justice and peace to them who believed him. The illusion has lasted for a long time. The mendacious (false) god is now disappearing in his turn. Brother Masons, we rejoice to state that we are not without our share in the overthrow of this false prophet. The Roman Church, founded on this Galilean myth, began to decay rapidly in the day in which the Masonic Association was established." (UNQ).

There are many other such anti-Christ statements which have come from the lips of the leader's of Freemasonry. (See Albert Pike's MORALS AND DOGMA). On pg. 582 of this 861 page book (plus a 218 page annex), Pike says:

"Man was created pure; and God gave him truth, as he gave him light. He has lost the truth and found error... The soul that is impure and sinful, and defiled with earthly stains, cannot again unite with God, until, by long trials and many purifications, it is finally delivered from the old calamity and Light overcomes Darkness and dethrones it, in the soul."

This is Oriental Mysticism, chapter and verse. But what does the Bible say about this? In **Romans 6:23**, we read; *"For the wages of sin (disobedience of God's law, 1 John 3:4) is death; but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord."* And in **Ephesians 2:8**

- *"For by grace (the unmerited favor of God) are ye saved through faith; and that not of itself; it is a gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast."* Men and women do

Page 151

not obtain personal salvation through "long trials and many purifications," as Pike avers.

On pg. 625, Pike again states:
"The Kabalistic doctrine has long been the religion of the Sage and Savant (eminent scholar); because like Freemasonry, it incessantly tends towards spiritual perfection, and the fusing of the creeds (religions) and nationalities of mankind." (Here he is referring to "miscegenation," the sexual union between different races, which is forbidden by God's command).

Page 643:

"A man who has a higher concept of God than those about him, is very likely to be called an atheist by men who are really far less believers in god than he. These Christians, who say heathen idols are not gods, were accounted atheists by the people, who accordingly put them to death. Jesus Christ was crucified as an unbelieving blasphemer, by the Jews.

"There is a formal atheism, which is a denial of God in terms, but not in reality ... this absolute denial of God is only formal and not real."

On pg. 718 Pike states:

"No dispensations of God's providence, no suffering or bereavement, is a messenger of wrath: none of its circumstances are indications of God's anger." (UNQ).

I wonder which Bible Pike read, for in **Psalm 7:11**, it is clearly written - "*God judgeth the righteous and God is ANGRY with the wicked every day.*", (Emphasis mine).

Psalm 76:7 - "*Thou, even Thou (God) art to be FEARED: and who can stand in Thy sight when Thou art ANGRY?*"

Isaiah 1:4 - "*...they (Israel) have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel into ANGER...*"

Deut. 13:17 - "*...that the LORD may turn from the FIERCENESS OF HIS ANGER and shew mercy, and have compassion upon thee...*"

Page 152

Dent 29:24 - "*...wherefore hath the LORD done this unto this land? (destroyed it) what meaneth the HEAT OF THIS GREAT ANGER?*"

1 Kings 16:2 - (Spoken to King Jehu of Israel): "*...Thou hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to ANGER with their sins.*"

Isaiah 12:1 - "*...Lord, I will praise Thee: Thou wast ANGRY with me, Thine ANGER is turned away and Thou comfortest me.*"

Jeremiah 36:7 - "*...For great is the ANGER AND FURY that the LORD hath pronounced against this people.*"

In **Deuteronomy 28:1-14**, we read where God will bless Israel (not the Jews), if they will obey Him, but in verses **15-68**, He lists the curses which will deliberately disobey.

In the New Testament we read, "*For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness*" (yes, even Masons!) (**Romans 1:18**).

Ephesians 5:6 - *"Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the WRATH of God upon the children of disobedience."*

1 Thessalonians 2:16 - *"...For the WRATH of God is come upon them to the uttermost."*

Revelation 6:17 - *"For the great day of His (God's) wrath is come."*

Revelation 14:10 - *"The same shall drink of the WRATH of God upon the earth."*

Revelation 16:1 - *"...pour out the vials of the WRATH of God upon the earth."*

Revelation 19:15 - *"...He (Jesus Christ) treadeth the winepress of the FIERCENESS AND WRATH OF ALMIGHTY GOD."*

Page 153

These are only a few of the many Scriptures relating to God's ANGER and His WRATH against evil doers in the New Testament. Who are you going to believe? The "guru" of Freemasonry who says that "God is incapable of anger," or the Word which says He is not only capable of it, but will exercise it against those who refuse to bow the knee to Him!

The immediate aim of the practical policy of Freemasonry is to make its "naturalistic principles" effective in the lives of men everywhere; and first of all, to enforce them in public life.

The Political and Social Program of Freemasonry, includes:

- 1.- The removal of Christianity from all departments of government and from all public institutions. (The policy of removing Christian symbols, such as Christmas creches, Easter signs of Christian significance, are carried out mainly through the Jewish Masons in the AMERICAN CIVIL LIBERTIES UNION). To remove all religious emblems from legislative assemblies, courts of justice, public hospitals, schools, universities, and colleges, etc., even though this nation has been declared by the Supreme Court, to be a Christian nation.
- 2.- The secularization of marriage and making an easiness of divorce. These are also principles of Communism.

3.- The establishment of a State system of education which will avoid all Christian influence and will be based on the religion of "secular humanism."

4.- Complete freedom for worship for everyone, including Satanists, and,

5.- Unrestrained liberty of the press, even to promoting anti-Christian doctrines and principles subversive to Christian and American standards. Similar freedom is to be granted on stage, television and movies. To promote public

Page 154

activities such as betting, gambling, consumption of alcohol, use of drugs, etc.

This Masonic program favors a "democratic" form of government, with indiscriminate universal suffrage and the centralization of bureaucratic power. (In other words, what we are speaking of is a "socialist dictatorship," with them in control.) It opposes Christian patriotism, the idea of a strong Christian family, and finally seeks to organize society into classes which are bound together with common interests. Its overall policy is towards commercialism, a false internationalism, a lack of individualism, and Socialist slavery in the end.

One of the worst features of the present day Lodge is the tyranny of the moneyed interests which control its top echelons. These men, working hand-in-glove with the International Jewish Bankers, dominate high finance and exercise control over the credit of the nation in every phase of our national life. The number of these elite, who control the nation from behind the secrecy of the Lodge, is small indeed, but extremely powerful due to the "power of the purse." For it has long been known that he who controls the economics of a country, controls its politics. That is what Amsel Rothschild, many years ago, was able to say with truth: "*Give me control of the economics of a country; and I care not who makes her laws.*"

Because of this evil trend, we have not had an American government in Washington in over fifty years, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats have been in power. The real power behind the throne has been the Internationalists, who adhere to the principles of Judaism and

Freemasonry. (For further information on this, send for my book *THE GREAT CONSPIRACY*.)

This is one reason we see little change in foreign or domestic policy, when there is a change of Administration. They speak completely different, but are controlled from

Page 155

the same source. This is one reason they fight so fiercely against the rise of a Third Party, which might "throw a monkey wrench" into their process of control.

At the present time, the foreign policy of America is under the control of Jewish and Masonic interests, personified in the little German Jew, Henry Kissinger, who during World War II as a Master Sergeant in the American Army in Germany, was a "double-agent" for the Communists, and who still embraces their aims. This is the same cartel which control how Americans dress; what they read; what they see and hear on radio, TV, and in the movies. It determines what businesses will succeed and which will go bankrupt. Through their control of a nation's economics they have the power to destroy anyone who stands in their way of the *One-World* Zionist-Communist-Masonic government, which has been their ultimate goal from the very beginning.

The members of this financial ring, for over fifty years, have been identified in large part with Jewish-Masonic leadership.

When the great Christian Industrialist Henry Ford, Sr., kicked over the traces in the early 1920's and began to expose the Jewish-Masonic conspiracy, they set out by any means at hand, no matter how dirty or underhanded, to destroy him. After several attempts at assassination failed, they finally put so much pressure on him and his family, that he apologized to the Zionist faction he had fought so valiantly for so many years. Today, through the influences of the Ford Foundation, which went into the enemy camp on the death of the "grand old man," we find them building automobiles for the enemy, in a Ford plant in Russia.

The spread of "rationalism," "Humanism," and now the "New Age Movement," all of them virulently anti-Christian, have been successful mainly because of Jewish and Masonic efforts and cooperation.

19 - JEWISH AND MASONIC CONTROL OF THE MEDIA!

It would take a full sized book to discuss in full, the Jewish and Masonic control over the media of the nations of Christendom. Whenever this control is brought to the attention of the American people, especially Christians, great cries of anguish go up from the enemy camp, and especially loud and plaintive is the cry of "anti-Semitism." While they love to control what the American people hear and see, they do not like to have this control discussed by the "bourgeoisie," and they are especially violent against anyone who exposes this control.

Today, in 1990, the great capitalistic presses of the United States, England, Canada, Germany, and France -presses which are referred to as "the Free Press," are almost 100% under the control of the great Jewish-Masonic financiers.

Let's look at some facts which cannot be disputed. In 1982, at least 909 major daily newspapers in the United States, with a daily readership of some 49-million, were Jewish owned and/or controlled. The majority of Jews who controlled these newspapers were high ranking Masons. These included the following:

WALL STREET JOURNAL - 1,406,192 - Warren Henry Philip, (Jew) President.

LOS ANGELES TIMES - 1,000,866 - Simon Ramo (Jew) Director.

NEW YORK TIMES - 906,498 - Arthur Ochs Sulzburger, (Jew) President.

CHICAGO TRIBUNE - 750,707 - Edward Engle, (Jew) V.P.

DETROIT NEWS - 626,801 - B. Gingold (Jew) V.P.

CHICAGO SUN-TIMES - 554,334 - Howard Seitz, (Jew) Dir.

DETROIT FREE PRESS - 623,846 - John Livingston Weinberg (Jew) ,Dir.

WASHINGTON POST - 534,400 - Katherine Myer Graham (Jew), Board Chairman.

In addition, the vast majority of daily newspapers with distribution between 250,000 and 500,000, are Jewish owned and/or controlled. These include the *SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE*; *MIAMI HERALD*; *ATLANTA JOURNAL*; *INDIANAPOLIS STAR*; *BOSTON GLOBE*; *KANSAS CITY TIMES* *ST. LOUIS GLOBE-DEMOCRAT* and the *OMAHA WORLD HERALD*.

Over 47 major weekly magazines, with an estimated readership over 78-million, are Jewish owned and/or controlled. These include:

TV GUIDE - 19,168,096 - Walter Annenberg (Jew), President.

McCALL'S MAGAZINE - 6,801,287 - Robert Stein (Jew), Editor.

GOOD HOUSEKEEPING - 5,250,597 - Harrison Aaron Mitnich (Jew), Treasurer.

TIME MAGAZINE - 4,425,270 - Arthur Heiskell (Jew), Chairman of the Board.

SPORTS ILLUSTRATED - 2,267,547 - Katherine M. Graham (Jew), Board Chairman.

U.S. NEWS & WORLD REP. 2,036,140 - Lester Tanzer (Jew), Ed.

All of the major TV networks are controlled by this Jewish-Masonic cabal:

ABC Network - Leonard Goldenson (Jew), Chairman.

CBS Network - William Paley (Jew), Chairman.

NBC Network - Robert Sarnoff (Jew), Chairman.

Metro-Media Network - Herbert Klein (Jew), V.P. & Director.

Do you wonder now, why there is so much pro-Zionist slant in our news. (For more details, send for my booklet, SATAN'S KIDS).

Page 158

Even many privately owned newspapers, which are not Jewish owned, have a great deal of control exerted over them because Jews and Masons control the nations advertising, which is necessary for a newspaper or magazine to be successful.

The great world news agencies such as *United Press* and *Associated Press* are Jewish controlled, as are *Reuter* and *Wolff* in England and Germany.

This is one of the major reasons that the Christian Patriotic Movement in Canada and the United States will never receive fair coverage. It is the nature of the Jewish-Masonic beast to "lie."

In his book L'ANTISEMITISAE, Jewish apologist Bernard Lazare says:

"The Jew is not content to dechristianize, he Judaizes; he destroys Christian beliefs; he provokes religious indifference, but he also imposes on those whose faith he destroys, his own concept of the world, of morality, and of human life; he labors at the age-old task - the destruction of the religion of Christ."

This was not meant as an expose, but was a boast regarding Jewish power.

The whole Socialist World Movement, from its beginning, was a Jewish-Masonic operation. It has only been within the last hundred years, that the objective of a world controlled state, controlled by Jewish-Masonic power using gold and international money power as its principle instrument of control, has come to the forefront,

In spite of its claims to the contrary, International Freemasonry has proven itself to be essentially materialistic, naturalistic and selfish. The aims of Freemasonry must always be placed first in the life of a member, before that of God, country, or family.

As far back as 1917, the objective of World Masonry has been openly declared by its leaders. At a conference

Page 159

of Masonic leaders from the Allied Powers (France, England, Italy, etc.), held in Paris, January 14, 15, 1917, it was decided to convene a Congress of Freemasons in June 1918. This would include Masonic leaders from all the Allied and Neutral Powers. This Congress was for the primary purpose of making the following declaration:

"To prepare the way for the United States of Europe; to set up a supra-national (above all nations) authority, whose purpose would be to settle disputes between nations. Freemasons were to be the propaganda agents of this venture, which it was said would bring universal peace and happiness to mankind, viz., this was to be THE LEAGUE OF NATIONS."¹

In the Protestant churches of the early 20th Century the nature of Freemasonry was clearly understood and openly condemned. At a conference of English Methodist ministers, held at Bradford, England, June 22, 1927, the following resolution was passed: "Freemasonry in its ritual and official language is of a theistic nature... The distinctive faith of Christianity and the Christian message of salvation through faith in Jesus Christ is wholly incompatible with the claims put forth by Freemasonry in writing and speech."

This Methodist Conference recommended that Methodist ministers have nothing to do with Freemasonry. During recent months, the Protestant clergy of England, have condemned Freemasonry as being anti-Christian.



Notes:-

1. Taken from *L'Alpine.*, May 31, 1917. This was the official organ of the Masonic Lodge in Switzerland.

Page 160

20 - THE ETHICS OF FREEMASONRY

The foundation of Masonic morality or ethics, is not founded on the religion of Jesus Christ, the '*faith once delivered unto the saints,*' (**Jude 3**). It is founded on the false, man-made religion of Freemasonry, which is "Secular Humanism.

Masonic ethics define the duty of a Mason to his "fellow Masons," not to mankind as a whole. In this they follow the example of the Jews, whose code of ethics concerns only the Jews, not the "goyim animals" they rub shoulders with.

In Freemasonry, the ultimate standard of what is right and wrong, is wrapped up in what is good for Masonry, not in what the Bible says about it. They do not follow the Law of God, as given to Israel on Mt. Sinai, universally known as the **TEN COMMANDMENTS**. They follow what Masons call "the law of nature and nature's god." This, they teach, is the

operation of the Divine nature in man, as discerned by human reason and experience. The Mason is not taught the Scriptural truth, that the "heart Jewan is desperately wicked and deceitful above all things" (**Jer. 17:12**); instead they are taught that through the "innate goodness" of man, he can become like God. The moral aspects of the "law of nature," cannot be found in Scripture, but in the "lectures, obligatory oaths, and geometrical figures and terms of Freemasonry."

These moral obligations are veiled to the lower ranks of the Lodge, under symbolism known only to the higher initiates.

The Ten Commandments, as explained by Jesus Christ, are rejected and repudiated by Freemasonry, though their retention of what they call "moral law." The law given to

Page 161

Israel on Mt. Sinai, is considered to be "too narrow" for the higher intelligentsia of the Lodge to accept. So they substitute the GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE, for GOD ALMIGHTY, while they substitute their "natural law," for the "immutable (unchangeable) law of God,"

In MACKEY'S JURISPRUDENCE, p.205, Mackey states:

"The Ten Commandments are not obligatory upon a Mason as a Mason, because the institution is tolerant and cosmopolite (a citizen of the world), and cannot require its members to give their adhesion to any religious dogmas or precepts, excepting those which express belief in God and the immortality of the soul."

Masonic law, had its roots in "Deism." It was "deism" which transformed the Masonic guilds in Europe from an operative into a speculative fraternity. The Masonic Lodges, under the influence of the Jewish Humanist-Intelligentsia Movement, adopted "natural law" as its moral law. It is a law which appeals to the carnal nature of man, because there is no Superior Being to whom one is responsible. In reality, in Freemasonry, as in Judaism, man becomes his own god.

Findel, a high ranking Mason said:

"The decisive agent in accomplishing the transformation of Masonry was that intellectual movement under the name of 'deism,' which boldly rejected all revelation and religious dogma, under the banner of 'Reason,' and 'Higher Criticism!'"¹

Early Masonic leaders such Lord Herbert Hobbes, Lord Bolingbroke, Dr. Tindal, David Hume and others, taught that the indulgence of lust and anger, self-love, ambition, lust for power, could all be gratified. In other words, it was to become man's chief duty to gratify all his appetites and inclinations. The end result can be seen in the moral debacle which has overtaken the world and i thee plaintive

Notes:-

1. Frost, *Secret Societies of the European Revolution*, Vol. 1, p.25

Page 162

cry of American youth: *"We are only trying to do our own thing!"*

Of course, it does not take a brilliant mind to see that this teaching is diametrically opposed to Scripture, which teaches us to *"Flee fornication ... he that committeth fornication, sinneth against his own body" (1 Cor. 6:18)*. And: *"Let us not sin (break God's law, see 1 John 3:4) therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey the lusts thereof" (Gal. 6:12)*. Also: *"Flee also youthful lusts (greed for material and fleshly things): but follow righteousness, faith, love, peace, with them that call on the Lord from a pure heart" (2 Tim. 2:22)*.

Masonry does not believe in, or teach this Scriptural restraint of natural desires. Their motto is: *"If it makes you feel good; do it!"*

Both the Jewish atheist Voltaire and Helvetius who were early French Deists and Freemasons, advocated unlimited gratification of carnal appetites. Rosseau made men's feelings the basic for Masonic standards.²

Freemasonry can never be brought into accord with the teachings of Jesus Christ, for He said without equivocation:

"Whoso putteth away (divorces) his wife, and marries another, committeth adultery," (Luke 16:18). That's a harsh, uncompromising statement which few Masons will accept.

It was Christ who also said: *"...whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, hath committed adultery with her already in his heart, " (Matt. 5:28).* This statement was made famous by then President Jimmy Carter, a Mason, when he admitted freely, and with the idea that it was a joke, "that he had lusted after many women in his heart." The media seemed to think this was "funny."

Notes:-

2. See Home's *Introduction to the Scriptures*, Vol. 1, p.31.

Page 163

The ritual of Freemasonry was based on incestuous acts, the deceptions and frauds of Zeus, which he practiced on his mother Demeter, and upon his daughter. These acts are re-enacted before the initiate to impress him with the moral teachings of the "mysteries."

The "natural law," once practiced by mankind, before the codified law was given at Mt. Sinai, had become obscured by men's sins; it was no longer a clear guide to human behavior. The idea of "Let your conscience be your guide," has never proved workable, because natural man is sinful. The Bible says that even the very imagination of his heart are *"only evil continually."* **(Gen. 6:5).**

To the savage in the heartlands of Africa, who has never heard of God's law concerning murder, he still knows instinctively that murder is wrong. But his conscience allows him to go against this natural law and not only kill his enemy, but relish eating him.

Masonic teachings negate the Christian viewpoint concerning family ties and Christian standards of marriage. Masonry teaches that a woman who yields to the impulses of her nature, is absolved from all shame and that a Freemason should renounce the "narrow minded standards" set up for the Christian by the Scripture.

You get a much better understanding of Freemasonry, when you look at the oaths and covenants which make a man a Mason. They are the central ceremony of his initiation into the "brotherhood." They are his formal declaration of loyalty to the Masonic religion. When the initiate kneels at the Masonic altar, and places one hand under the Bible and the other on the "compass and square" which rests on the book, he evokes the deity to help him in his purpose. Only, unfortunately, this deity is not the God of Christianity.

Throughout the entire ceremony there is an outward semblance of great loyalty towards the Bible and God. But

Page 164

the question we must ask is this? What is the meaning of all this pageantry? An honest look at the rituals of Freemasonry will show you that this ceremony is symbolic and allegorical (the description of one thing, under another name), and does not mean what it so solemnly expresses.

The Bible, the Square and Compass, the Alter, are all Masonic symbols which stand for other things. They are substitutes, if you will, for the real objects venerated by Freemasonry. They have a secret, hidden meaning which very probably the initiate does not understand, since its meaning is known only to those of higher rank. The real Masonic moral ideas are concealed in the allegorical acts of the candidate.

A study of Freemasonry will show that the Masonic candidate is not bound by his solemn oath, but by the meaning of the symbolism behind them. It is not reverence for the Bible, that he shows, as he takes his oath with one hand under the Book, but reverence to what the Bible symbolizes to the Mason and what the Bible on the Masonic altar really means to him. He does not swear on the "square and compass," but on what they symbolically stand for. It is not the name of the Lord God Jehovah, which he invokes, but what the term 'God' means to the Mason.

When a Mason uses the term "In the name of God," it means by the authority of the god of Freemasonry, the GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE, who is not the Christian God by any stretch of the imagination. The candidate is bound to faithfulness by the horrible oaths he takes, which show his condemnation if he is unfaithful. These are not the moral ethics one expects to find in Christianity. They contradict the Scripture found in **Romans 8:1**, which tell the Christian: "There is

therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit."

Page 165

21 - TRUTH FROM THE MASONIC STANDPOINT!

The moral law makes it the duty of every person to speak the truth. We are told in **Proverbs 13:5** - "*a righteous man hateth lying.*" In Proverbs 12:22 - "*Lying lips are an abomination unto the Lord.*" (Some thing that makes Him want to "throw up.") The moral law forbids lying, deceit and "dissembling" (disguising things), concealing them under false pretenses whether by words or actions. No class of men are exempt from this obligation.

But in Masonry, as in Judaism, their followers do not follow the same law as that laid down for Christians. As a result, a Mason is allowed to lie, if it will help a fellow

Mason; just as a Jew is allowed to lie in order to cheat a hated "goyim." The very fact that Freemasonry is so secret, fosters the desire to deceive others. The whole international organization is based on a lie, teaches it, and encourages its disciples to lie also. The entire system of Masonic rites, lectures and symbolism is for the purpose of deceiving others as to their true meaning.

The candidate solemnly swears that he will "forever conceal and never reveal the (false) secrets of "Masonry." He swears never to reveal the secrets of a brother Mason which are entrusted to him, even though by this act, he may become implicated in a crime. In the case of murder or treason, he may act at his discretion, but in the higher degrees, even murder and treason are not revealed.

Logically, this means, that in order to be a Mason, and keep your promise to Masonry, you must be willing to lie, deceive and dissemble if it is for the good of Masonry.

Sickle says: "Temperance is enjoined, not for its own sake, but for the reason that when a Mason is intoxicated, he might reveal unwittingly, the secrets of Masonry."

The Masonic fraternity teaches and encourages its members to perjure themselves as to their civil oaths, if this becomes necessary for the honor and protection of the Lodge.

The oath of a Mason takes precedence over everything else in his life. It teaches him that violations of this oath as a witness or as a citizen, is not perjury, as long as it is for the good of the Lodge. So just as a Jew may lie, to convict a Gentile, so a Mason may lie 'with impunity, to protect another Mason or his Lodge. The moral standards of Judaism and Freemasonry are so similar, because they come from the same un-Godly source.

One of the best examples I can think of to show how Jews will lie to convict Christians, can be seen in the recent Canadian trial of Ernst Zundel, a Canadian of German descent, who has been on trial in Canadian courts, under their infamous "hate law." They have accused Zundel of deliberately lying, when he wrote a booklet questioning whether 6-million Jews really died in Germany during World War II.

Many Jewish witnesses brought by the prosecution, who were supposed to be victims of German concentration camps, so obviously lied, that their stories could only be called absurd. For instance, a Polish Jew, who was an atheist, testified for the defense of Mr. Zundel. He told the court that if the Jewish witnesses who were testifying against Zundel, were required to take the oath before a Jewish Rabbi, rather than a "Gentile" judge, every one would be required to change their story. But because their oath had been taken before a non-Jew judge, they were free to lie. This is the plain teaching of the **TALMUD**. In Volume BABA KAMA (I 13a) we read: *'Jews must always try and deceive Christians.'* In Volume ZOHAR (I,106a) it says: *'A Jew may lie and perjure himself to condemn a Christian.'* Again in Volume BABA KAMA (I 13a) it says: *"a Jew may lie in court to condemn a Christian."*

This is the same type of deception practiced by Freemasonry. If a Mason is required to testify in court, and his testimony conflicts with his duty as a Mason, his **MASONIC DUTY MUST ALWAYS COME FIRST!** When we see the truth of this, then we need to ask a very important question: "How can we trust any Jewish or Freemasonic judge or lawyer, to tell the truth, even when they are under oath?"

The statements of Freemasonry pertaining to the "lambskin apron;" the "middle chamber of King Solomon's Temple; of "Hiram Abiff;" of the "pillars" and a host of other things, are all falsehoods, palmed off on the unsuspecting initiate. Freemasonry, just as Judaism, is based on a foundation of lies."

Freemasonry binds its members to be true to each other, even while it lies to them in its innermost secrets. The exotic language it employs is for the purpose of deception, but the candidate does not know this, and so is deceived.

Masons say that to expose the secrets of Masonry, is perjury, while at the same time say that these exposures are not Masonic secrets. It is similar to the Zionists, who rage and scream against the *PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION*, while they follow them like a "blueprint."

Something seems to be lacking, when an organization constantly contradicts itself. If from the Masonic viewpoint, those who secede from and expose the Masonic ritual are perjurers, then what they publish about Masonry must of necessity be fact.

Much of what you have read in this book, comes from men who have held high positions in Freemasonry. They have no bone to pick with their fellow Masons, other than the deception which is being perpetrated on millions of men, by their leaders. My heart goes out to the millions of men in the Blue Lodge, who have been completely

Page 168

"hoodwinked" by the hierarchy of Freemasonry, so that "they believe Masonic lies."

Hectethorn, in his (Vol. 2:17) says: "Since the objects that modern Masonry professes to pursue, are brotherly love, relief and truth, surely the pursuits of these objects cannot need secret rites, traditions and ceremonies." In (Vol. 2:18), he goes on to say: "The true regeneration of mankind needs neither secret signs nor passwords to recognize each other. True liberty consists in publicity." In (Vol. 2:109), he states: "Masons have been very indignant with me for making these statements, but honest members of the craft know, and occasionally admit, that I am right." In (Vol. 2:106): "The more I study Freemasonry, the more I am repelled by its pretenses. Are not all its pretenses groundless? Is not its present existence a delusion and the imposition of childish oaths a farce?"

This is what can be termed the "morality of language." To use names and words which do not convey their true meaning, is dishonest in itself. It is the same underhanded essence we see used by the KGB, the CIA, and the Israeli MOSSAD in international intrigue.

It is because of this trickery, that Freemasons and Jews have been able to insinuate themselves into, and practically control, the Lawyers Guild of this country. They control the laws of America, through their control in Congress, on the President's Cabinet, as members of the Supreme Court. In other words, what I am trying to tell you, is that Canada and the United States are controlled by Jews and Freemasons, both working for the same purpose, to cause us to give up our sovereignty, and merge our countries into a One-World system, controlled by Jews and Freemasons. These men, have an absolute hatred for those in America and Canada who can honestly be termed as "Christian Patriots," and are doing everything in their power to destroy them.

Page 169

I can give one example with which I am familiar. A few years ago, a man I knew rather well, shot and killed a State trooper, after he had received merciless harassment at the hands of the police, not because of criminal activities, but because he was speaking up against government injustices and had to be silenced. When the local sheriff investigated the incident, he contacted the man's wife and said: "Mrs. ____ before I begin this investigation, there is something which is absolutely essential that I know. Was your husband a Mason?" Why do you suppose he would ask a question such as this, unless if this man had been a Mason, he might have been spared much of the grief that the law brought on him and his family. This is not an isolated incident by any means!

Masons are urged by their superiors, to perjure themselves in court in order to protect their fellow Masons. It is all part of the oath they take, when they join.

Many Masons, and most non-Masons, do not realize that Masonry uses a special language to convey Masonic values. It often calls things by their opposites. It substitutes Masonic legends for facts, and palms them off as being true historical events. It expresses its pagan ideals and legendary lore in Scriptural terminology in order to fool the unsuspecting public as well as its own members.

It calls heathen deities by the Biblical name of God, and heathen rites by their Christian phrases. It couches its Masonic doctrine in the terms of Christian theology. This deception in itself should turn honest men against it.

Its entire system is based on pretense, delusion and fraud. It hides its pagan moral and religious ideas under the veil of artful speech, emblems and types. It inculcates in its members moral and religious ideals which are completely contrary to the Christian viewpoint and which are actually viciously immoral. It enjoins practices, which

Page 170

from a Scriptural standpoint are damnable. It makes the crime, the vice, and the sin inherent in Freemasonry, not in the act of being exposed.

What can be more immoral than the pretense that membership in this international order, gives one the license to live his life as a lie? From the viewpoint of Biblical Christian ethics, Freemasonry must be looked on as a stupendous organized falsehood.

Over against the undisputed facts of its falsehood, the Lodge solemnly professes to be guided solely by truth, even as it admits that it lies to its disciples.

When a charge of deception is brought against the Lodge, its defenders often reply: "Our statements cannot be understood by the profane (those outside the Lodge); there is a secret meaning conveyed by our expressions that only the craftsmen can discern." So it attempts to evade the charges of falsehood, by hiding under an esoteric smoke screen.

One of the greatest prophets of Freemasonry, a man named Pythagoras, instituted an esoteric system of outright deceit and taught his disciples that "it was not only lawful, but praiseworthy to deceive, and use the expedient lie to further the cause of truth and piety."¹

The sacred books of Buddha, a religion which is welcomed in Freemasonry, defines falsehood as: "A statement consists of a lie when discovered by the person to whom it is told as being untrue." In other words, it is not a falsehood, as long as this fact is not discovered.

So statements made by the hierarchy of Masonry are to be considered true, until someone discovers they are lies. This idea keeps the lower degree Mason from prying into the esoteric secrets of the higher degrees.

Notes:-

1. See Mosheim's *Ecclesiastical History*, Vol. 1, p. 198
-

Page 171

Most decent people see the need of honesty in dealing with others. In the Christian life, it is an absolute necessity and an important part of his religion. But to the Jew and the Mason, it becomes a means of deceiving and cheating those who disagree with them. In the Jew, this pertains mainly to the "goyim, non-Jew animal he calls a Gentile."

The well-known Jewish businessman and author, **Samuel Roth**, in his startling book, *JEWS MUST LIVE (Secrets of Sharp Jewish Business Practices Revealed)*, Chap. VI, p.63, says:

"It is my honest belief that nothing the Jew does is subversive to America's best interests. Like his creature JEHOVAH, a teacher he never tires of imitating, the Jew is forever engaged in the fascinating pursuit of creating everything he needs out of nothing. He is actually a parasite who could not exist without a Gentile host on which to feed."

The present Jewish State of the Israeli in Palestine is an excellent example of this. According to Israeli leaders, their country would collapse within six months, if it were not for the largesse of the American people, especially its "brainwashed" Judeo-Christian population.

The Jew is taught from youth that it is ethical to "skin the goyim; to cheat him and steal from him." After all, he is told, only Jews are human and the world belongs to them.

Every year on the Day of Atonement (a day which is now being celebrated in many Christian churches with the ringing of their church bells), Jews around the world gather to recite the **KOL NIDRE**. In English this means

'All Vows Prayer.' It is recited three times in the Jewish synagogue with the congregation standing, while the Rabbis chant from the altar. Immediately following the recital of this Vow, the religious ceremonies of the Day of Atonement begin. This is the holiest "holy day" of the Jewish year and is celebrated by Jews, worldwide. Even liberal and atheistic Jews, who rarely if ever attend the synagogue services, make it a point to attend on this day. Why is this

Page 172

KOL NIDRE OATH so important to Jews, worldwide? Look at the translation and see. Here is the official English translation of the KOL NIDRE:

"All vows, obligations, oaths, anathemas, whether called 'kona' or 'konas,' or by any other name which we may vow, or swear, or pledge, or whereby we may be bound from this DAY OF ATONEMENT until the next, whose happy coming we await, we do repent! May they be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled and void, and made of none effect. They shall not bind us nor have any power over us. The vows shall not be reckoned as vows; the obligations as obligations, nor the oaths as oaths."

By taking this oath, the Jew is absolved from any agreement he makes under oath, even if it is taken in a court of law. He is not obliged by his god, (who by the way, is not the God of Abraham, he claims to serve) to keep his sworn word, especially to a "Gentile." None of his vows are valid.

With this in mind, how can we expect a Jewish Congressman, who takes this *KOL NIDRE* oath, to fulfill his sworn duty to protect the Constitution of the United States from all enemies foreign and domestic?" How can we expect a Jewish judge or lawyer to fulfill his sworn duty, when we know his oath is no good? We cannot! Neither can we expect honesty from a Mason, for they too are absolved from telling the truth, if it is to the detriment of the Lodge.

Having shown the foundation of Freemasonry in Judaism, do you suppose that some of the Jewish deceit used by Jews against "gentiles," may have rubbed off on Masons? I think it is very possible. Notice this oath, taken by the Master Mason (Rit. 149):

"I solemnly promise and swear that I will not cheat, wrong, or defraud a Lodge of Masons, or a brother of this rank, knowing them to be such, but will give them due and

timely notice that they may ward off all approaching danger."

This simply means that a Master Mason may not only cheat non-Masons with impunity, but that he can also cheat Masons who are of a lower rank than himself. All others

Page 173

are lawful prey to him. This is almost identical to the Jewish *KOL NIDRE* and has the same effect.

When we look at the Ninth Commandment (see **Exodus 20**), which reads: "*Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor,*" and Number Eight which says: "*Thou shalt not steal!*", it would appear that we are to so fear and love God, that we would never defraud our fellowmen, whether they are members of our Lodge or not. But a Master Mason, by reason of his oath, may use any unfair, unscrupulous, fraudulent means to gain advantage and wealth, so long as he does not hurt members of his own, or higher ranks in Freemasonry. The sin is not in the sinning, in Masonry, but in being caught and bringing disgrace to the Lodge!

22 - MASONRY'S IDEAS ON CHASTITY

The Seventh Commandment clearly states: "Thou shalt not commit adultery!" There is no equivocation here, there is no way we who love God can by-pass this with impunity. It means that if we fear and love God, we will remain chaste and pure in our thoughts, words and deeds, each man honoring his own wife, and that of his fellowman. Being a man, I know that it is not always easy to avoid impure thoughts, but our Lord taught that "adultery lies in the heart of men, rather than in the outward act itself." Men are prone to look on the outward act, while God judges the heart. The Christian system strives to purify the hearts and thoughts of both men and women. There is no way a man or woman who loves God, can escape the finality of this Commandment. But it is quite different in the Masonic

Page 174

system. Instead of aiming at purifying the thoughts of a man's heart, Masonry aims to legalize the sin of lust and find accommodation for the

indulgence of the individual within the framework of the Lodge. No wonder Freemasonry is so popular with so many men.

The essence of vice in the Masonic system is not in the indulgence itself, but in failing to keep it concealed from the profane (non-member). As long as the indulgence is concealed, to the Mason it is a virtue. It is a vice only to the Christians, whom they claim are too stupid to realize all the fun they are missing.

What makes things "vices" in the estimation of the Christian, is their erroneous position on morals, according to Freemasonry. This makes the ethics of Masonry irreconcilable with those of Christianity. This is why a Christian, who professes to have turned his life over to the Lordship of Jesus Christ, has no business being a Lodge member. (Now I realize I will be stepping on a lot of toes by making this statement, since there are many professing Christians in the Lodge. In fact many of the clergy of the Southern Baptist Church are Masons. Once they see the inner workings of the Lodge, they should know better. But whether they like it or not, this does not change the truth).

Perhaps, it might be well for me to quote to these brethren, the words of the Apostle Paul to the church at Galatia: *'Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?'* (**Galatians 4:16**).

To find the truth regarding Masonic ideas of chastity, we need to go to the Masonic Covenant, since this in essence is what makes a Mason. There is something in that Covenant which when taken, or entered into, changes a man into a different "moral order," and marks him as guided by a system of ethical principles and precepts which are not found in the Christian system. The Mason becomes a "different order of man," bound by his covenant to Freemasonry and a different system of ethics. He now has, in the eyes of the Lodge, certain rights and liberties, which the Law of God does not give him.

The Hidden Power Behind Freemasonry Part 8 of 8

By

Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr,

The Masonic devotee enters into a new and unique religious and moral realm, by having renounced the God of revelation, to covenant and make the "generative principle," under the name of *THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE*, his god, and the "law of nature," his ethical standard!

As we examine the Masonic teachings concerning chastity, we need to look at the Master Mason's Oath relating to virtue (Rit. 149) - "I solemnly promise and swear that I will not violate the chastity of a Master Mason's wife, mother, sister or daughter, knowing her as such."

God's law says: "*Thou shalt not commit adultery!*" It speaks to all men and women, married and single. It speaks to the Mason and it does not say: "You may violate this law, as long as you do not violate it with a Master Mason's females."

But this is a "narrow moral code" which the natural man does not like. It was given by Almighty God for our protection. In **Matthew 7:13, 14** we read where two roads are open to mankind, one is broad and easy and leads to destruction. The majority opt to follow this road. The Christian way is narrow and difficult to follow," because it means we **MUST** control our illicit desires. Therefore few people want to follow it, even though it leads to "Eternal Life."

The Masonic teaching follows the "broad road to destruction," because men would have it so. The Masonic oath insists on chastity within the rank of Master Mason, but it hedges and "beats around the bush," as far as the major question goes. It even allows him to have illicit

relations with the females of a fellow Master Mason, as long as he does not know they belong to him.

NOTICE:

1.- It forbids adultery with the chaste female members of another Master Mason's family.

2.- Since even this prohibition is "too narrow" for Masonic liberalism, a qualifying phrase is added: "knowing her to be such." "Ignorance is bliss," according to the Masonic way

of thinking and the Seventh Commandment should really be interpreted to read: "Thou, a Master Mason, shall not commit adultery with a female member of a Master Mason's family, as long as you know she is chaste."

3.- Assuming the Master Mason respects his Covenant, is it because of his respect for chastity or because the "holiness" of Masonry demands it? To all these questions we must give a resounding "NO!" answer.

The Master Mason respects the chastity of a female relative of his brother Master Mason, because his oath tells him he must. Here again we see the Jewish influence in Freemasonry, for in Judaism, according to the TALMUD, a Jewish man may violate a Gentile woman, because she is looked on as a "piece of fresh meat." This same spiritual authority (TALMUD) gives him the right to violate a baby girl under the age of three and to sodomize a boy under the age of nine. You don't have to go very far in Freemasonry, to see the evil influence of Judaism in their morals. In Masonry, as in Judaism, fear, love and trust in God has nothing to do with their moral standards.

If there is virtue in obedience to a man-made covenant, it is the same virtue and honor known among thieves and cut throats, when they swear to be true to their fellows, for fear of the punishment which may befall them, if they break their contract.

Page 177

This is the same kind of "virtue" King Herod showed in **Matthew 14:6-11**, when for the sake of a stupid promise he made to a prostitute, and for public appearance sake, he had John the Baptist executed.

Christians believe in obeying God's Law because it proves their fear of His majesty, and their love for His mercy and love. Christ said: '*if ye love me, keep my commandments.*' We show our love for Him, by the way we obey Him (John 14:15). The Mason obeys the Masonic laws, even when they conflict with those of God, because that is the nature of the "Masonic beast." They view the Ten Commandments as another form of "moral law," which is too narrow for them to keep.

23 - WHAT MASONRY PERMITS!

With this kind of obtuse (dull and insensitive) thinking, we find things permitted within the Lodge which are strictly forbidden in the Christians

life. Notice some of these practices and ask yourself whether they are moral or not:

- a. -Notice that the Oath of the Master Mason allows him to commit adultery with any unchaste female related to a fellow Mason, or with any other woman if he so desires.
 - b. - It permits him to conceal his adultery, if he does not know the female concerned is related to a fellow Master Mason. There is no evidence anywhere, that he is expected to try and find out if this relationship exists.
 - c. - A Masonic Oath is not retroactive, so this feature stimulates lower degrees to work into the higher degrees where they have more protection while "doing their own thing."
-

Page 178

- d. - Their Oath permits the Master Mason to commit adultery with any female who does not belong to the restricted group.
- e. - This Oath permits the Master Mason to be an adulterer as long as he follows the restrictions laid down by his order, or as long as he keeps his indiscretions secret.
- f. - While this Masonic covenant seems to protect female virtue, it actually undermines it. It makes the guilt for adultery committed, the fault of the woman, rather than of her Masonic seducer. In all cases where the Master Mason does not know she is related to another Master Mason, or when she is not, the Master Mason is considered innocent, even if his act is an act of rape against her will. To him, she is "nothing but a piece of meat," to be used anyway the Mason desires.

What a travesty of decency and justice this is; what a contravention of Christian morality. Yet it is considered the sacred right by many men, who live under the protective screen of Freemasonry.

In all cases of immorality, not covered by his oath, the Mason is absolved of guilt, since he is only following the dictates and inclination of his "natural self," which is the deity he worships. **Matthew 6:24** tells us:

"NO man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and Mammon."

(MAMMON is "materialism," "love of the flesh," "Naturalism.") A man cannot be a Mason and still serve and love the true God!

Page 179

24 - WHAT DOES THE MASONIC COVENANT ASSUME?

1. - It assumes that females in general have a high opinion of Masonic honor and dignity. I believe this to be true. This is one reason a Mason may be more successful in his seduction of an unwary woman, than other men.
2. - It assumes that somehow or other, the Master Mason is a sanctified (saintly, inviolable being), somehow or other holy, and that he hallows anything he touches. In plain terms, that a woman should feel honored to be seduced by a Master Mason.
3. - It assumes that womanly chastity is a joke and that women will gladly sacrifice their virtue and honor for the privilege of being with a Master Mason. (It's no wonder, that women who have studied Masonry, feel it is an insult to womanhood, because it definitely is).
4. - It sets no restriction on the chastity and morality of the Master Mason. He is free to debauch womanhood outside of the restrictions of his Order and still consider himself to be a good, moral man. It is a filthy "double standard" of living. Anyone who understands the least bit about Christian standards, should be able to see the evil in such a system.

Since the Ten Commandments do not apply to a Master Mason, he becomes a "law unto himself," and this morality carries over into his business and political dealings. (I would call your attention to the large number of politicians, who have been Masons, whose shady deals have walked the thin edge of treason, according to the Constitutional definition, Article III, Sect. 3: "Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the United States); adhering to their enemies; giving them aid and comfort." Any Fifth

Page 180

Grader should be able to understand the meaning of this. I dare you to check out those Senators who voted to give away our canal in Panama and see for yourself, how many were Masons I dare you to check and see how many of those Congressmen who have voted to give Foreign Aid, to countries which are our enemies, are Masons, Jews or both. If after you have seen this and do not believe this is a reflection on their Masonic training, then it is because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

Could it be possible that this is one of the reasons that so many politicians who claim to be Christian, are also Masons? They show very little of the "Christian fruits" in their politics, which reeks of Masonic intrigue. The old Duck Theory applies here I believe: "When you see something that looks like a duck, waddles like a duck, has feathers like a duck, and runs around with other ducks, chances are you are looking at a duck." So when you see a political figure, who claims to be a Christian, yet he runs around with an un-Christian crowd and votes for anti-Christ measures, you can almost bet that he is a member of a Masonic Lodge, and very possibly a very high ranking member.

When a man takes the oath of Freemasonry, he is required to step out of obedience to Almighty God and give his loyalty to the Lodge. He then places himself under a completely different moral government, bound by a different set of moral ethics. These are diametrically opposed to Christianity.

Masonic writers boast: "It is the covenant that makes a Mason; and once a Mason, always a Mason. Once you have taken the Masonic oath, you cannot repudiate it."

These remarks make it crystal clear that the Mason becomes a "different order of man," governed by a different code, which sets him at variance with the laws of

Page 181

God Almighty. Things which are "unlawful" to the "profane" (those outside the Lodge), become lawful to the Lodge member, providing he does his sinning in such a way that it does not bring disgrace to the Lodge or his fellow Masons.

Masonry legalizes "lustful sinning" in every sphere, save the one where he is limited in his wanton acts from violating a female member of a Master Mason's family. (Even then, he has an excuse, if he does not know they belong to a fellow Master Mason). This gives a man a lot of leeway in which to fulfill his illicit desires.

If Masonry never changes, as its leaders proudly aver, then men can never become better by joining it. If it allows its members to sin, by putting a Masonic label of approval on sin, whether it is committed by a Master Mason, one of the 33^o, or a member of the Blue Lodge, it is still evil in the sight of God and will earn the death penalty. "The wages of sin is death," (**Romans 6:23**). Sin, no matter whether it is committed by the "mighty" or the "lowly," produces the bitter fruit of Sodom and Gomorrah, for anything which encourages dishonesty, deception and unchastity is wrong in the eyes of God. We have His Holy Word to confirm this!

Yet, unfortunately, in spite of the anti-Christ character of this immoral system, we find thousands of good men who belong to it and defend it. Many of these claim to be Christian. Can this be a measure of their apostasy?¹

Timothy 4 says:

1 "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;

2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron

7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself rather unto Godliness."

Because of these apostates, many of them Christian ministers who support Freemasonry, we find ourselves in the "perilous times" predicted in **2 Timothy 3:1 - 5**

- 1 "This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.
- 2 For men will be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,
- 3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,
- 4 Traitors, beady, high-minded, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God;
- 5 Having a form of Godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away."

This is a pretty good "word description" of the Masonic Lodge, and certainly of any Christian pastors who belong to it. It is no wonder our churches have lost their power, with these "wolves in sheep's clothing" standing behind the pulpits of our churches. Can a true, "born from above" Christian have fellowship with such a strange and immoral institution? I think not! It doesn't make much sense!

In **1 John 2:23**, we are given a very clear definition of an anti-Christ. It is anyone who denies the Divinity of Jesus Christ; who denies Him as Savior. This fits any man, whether he is Jew, a Mason, a Heathen, a Baptist, or whatever. In **2 John 10, 11**, we are told how Christians should act towards these anti-Christ:

"If any come unto you and bring not this gospel (that Jesus is the Son of God, the Savior of the world), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God Speed; For he that biddeth him God speed, becomes partakers of his evil deeds."

According to Masonic tradition, the Mason is a builder, who is free to go anywhere in pursuit of his avocation. To the Mason, this means he is free from the moral and spiritual restraints organized society imposes on its members; he is a "jaw unto himself," doing what makes him feel good,

25 - MASONRY'S RELATION TO MARRIAGE

The Bible teaches that marriage is a union between man and woman for life, when it is sanctified in the eyes of God. The very essence of Christian marriage is in the consent of both parties, who join together before God and publicly acknowledge their troth (faithfulness; loyalty) to each other. This act, according to the Bible, makes them "one flesh." (See **Gen. 2:23; Matt. 19:5,6; Mark 10:8; 1 Cor. 6:16; Eph. 5:31**). This covenant between man and wife can only be broken by the unfaithfulness of one or the other, or by death. The marriage bond may only be broken through the "adultery" of one party or the other, never for incompatibility." No man has the authority to break this marriage bond; no judge, no preacher.

The marriage ceremony is a covenant, which imposes on both parties, certain mutual duties and invests both with certain inalienable, God-given rights. These rights must be jealously guarded by both parties. By becoming "one flesh," they have become something special in the eyes of God. The mutual duty of husband and wife is to remain pure and chaste, honoring and loving each other. Neither may lawfully (God's law) join in covenants with others, which will infringe on these conjugal rights.

This Christian Covenant comes into immediate conflict with the Masonic and Judaic Covenants, since both of these protect the man's right to commit adultery. If either of these covenants are accepted in lieu of Christianity, it will doom Christian marriage and the Christian family. Of course, this is the purpose of both Masonry and Judaism.

The wife in a Christian marriage covenant has the inalienable right to know the nature of any contract her husband

may enter into with others, especially if this contract might weaken or annul his duty to remain chaste and pure. There is a Divine law involved here, which neither the man nor woman may evade with impunity. Their agreement is a matter of written record and neither has the moral nor spiritual right to overstep the bounds of this contract.

The husband is bound to respect the law of God and follow it, just as he should expect his wife to do. There can be no such thing as a "double-

standard" for either of them, as has been so common in both Masonry and Judaism.

In the Masonic contract, the wife is not consulted on the matter of the man's morals, neither by the Lodge, or by her husband. Even if she agrees with him becoming a Mason, she knows nothing about the nature of the covenant he has made with the Lodge and how it may effect her marriage. To all intents and purposes, she has become a "chattel." The Masonic Covenant supersedes any other covenant the Mason may make with God or his fellowmen. He must subordinate everything, even his family, to his Masonic belief.

26 - THE PENAL FEATURES OF FREEMASONRY

When Freemasonry is traced back to its source, we discover three ideas which are common to most oriental cults:

1. - The initiation process;
2. - The Lodge secrets, and;
3. - The penal features dealing with punishment of recalcitrant Lodge members.

From the very beginning of our search for truth, we will discover that the character of Freemasonry and Christianity are diametrically opposed.

Page 185

Where Christianity wins followers by propagating the truth, taught by its founder, Jesus Christ, Masonry aims to preserve and propagate its faith by keeping secret. It does not rely on the power of its doctrines to do this, since it does not present its claims openly and honestly, nor does it meet its opponents in an open and fair discussion. Like Judaism, from which it sprang, it instead attacks its opponents secretly, through institutions it controls, such as the media. On the basis of its own confusion, it cannot stand the light of truth and exposure. The Christian, on the other hand, is told to *"Let your speech be always with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man", (Col. 4:6).*

To protect its secrecy, Masonry found it necessary to install a catalog of oaths and terrible covenants, which were set up for the purpose of

destroying those who sought to expose their nefarious activities and terrify its own members into a strict and total obedience to the Masters of the Lodge.

According to their own admissions, which can be found in the Masonic oaths, they employ any means of discrediting or destroying their opponents. They may with impunity, through false testimony, discredit or completely destroy an opponent's reputation, may discomfort, or even completely annihilate them. This extends to the point of committing murder, if that is deemed necessary for the protection of the Lodge, as was the case in the murder of William Morgan in the 1820's. He was assassinated on order of the Lodge authorities, when he sought to expose them.

Masons infer that they are rendering service to the *GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE*, when they destroy any one who seeks to expose them. This is a murderous spirit, similar to that found among some of the extremists in t>

Page 186

Masons are willing, according to their oaths, to inflict barbarous and horrible penalties on any brother Mason who strays from their way and exposes them. This reveals the true spirit which pervades Freemasonry and which most certainly does not exhibit the "fruits of the Spirit," which are the attributes of true Christians (See **Gal. 5:22, 23**).

When it becomes necessary to enforce obedience to an idea, in order to promulgate it, you can automatically know that idea is wrong. If, as some members of Masonry aver, Masonry does not have this cruel, vindictive spirit, then why do they exhibit it in their oaths which cause them to become members? That most Masons believe these oaths, is an established fact, for very few leave the Order, once they become members. This is not because they know their way is true, but because they fear the consequences. It takes an extremely brave man to leave Freemasonry, and then expose it!

That the threats implied in the Masonic oaths are made in good faith, can be ascertained from the past. French, Italian and Spanish Masons cited before their Masonic tribunals for breaking their oaths, were the Emperor Napoleon III; the Emperor of Germany; the Crown Prince of Germany; a Pope and Marshall Prim. of France. These men paid no attention to the

citations made against them by the Lodge and all were marked for assassination. (See Hecthorn, Vol. II, p. 108).

The murder of William Morgan, in obedience to a Masonic decree, almost destroyed Masonry in America in 1826. Judge Whitney of the Belvedere Lodge in Illinois, escaped assassination at the hands of Master Masons, only because they feared public vengeance if they killed this popular man.

The very initiation into the Third Degree, is a dramatic "acting out" of a symbolic murder. The candidate for all intents and purposes is murdered by these ruffians, who inflict on him the horrible penalties inherent in the first

Page 187

three degrees. When these are apprehended, they are theoretically executed by having the penalties of the first three degrees inflicted on them. This is done to impress the Masonic candidate with the seriousness of his pledge and the vengeance which will follow if he breaks his oath. The Knights of Kadash deliberately promise to commit murder on any traitor to Freemasonry.

Judge Whitney, who was mentioned earlier, testified in the case of a Miss Ellen Slade, who had been murdered in Boone County Illinois for resisting the law laid down by the Grand Lodge of Illinois. In his testimony, Whitney said:

"The resistance of the law by Masons, in the case of the death of Miss Slade, was well known to the Grand Lodge and their committees, who approved it and this Lodge (Belvedere #6, F.A.M.) has quietly acquiesced; and having their charter restored by the present Grand Master, several of the most culpable of its members have been elected to the most important positions in the Lodge." (UNQ).

This action was taken by Master Masons who had full knowledge of the crime they were covering up, as well adequately proven in court. These murderers resisted the law of the State of Illinois and escaped its consequences through the machinations of high ranking Masons in the Judicial system.

Pres. C. G. Finney, himself a Mason, characterized Masonry as follows:

"Freemasonry has no mercy, but swears candidates to avenge violations of Masonic obligations, the most unlawful and un-Christian deeds; to deliver each other from difficulty, whether right or wrong; to unduly favor Masons in business transactions. Its members are sworn to retaliate, and persecute unto death, the violators of Masonic obligations." (Wagner's *Freemasonry -An Interpretation-* p.554).

Because of the Masonic murder of William Morgan, facts came to light by testimony of witnesses before the courts; by action of the New York State Legislature, and the defense of Morgan's assassins by the Grand Lodge of Rhode Island. All this was led by **John Quincy Adams**

Page 188

initiating an investigation of Masonry, from a purely patriotic viewpoint. Here are his views as expressed in his *ADDRESS TO THE PEOPLE OF MASSACHUSETTS*. This *is* only part of his address:

"I saw a code of Masonic legislation adopted to prostrate every principle of justice and to corrupt every sentiment of virtuous feeling in the soul of him who bound his allegiance to it. I saw the practice of common honesty, of Christian benevolence, even the abstinence of atrocious crimes, limited exclusively by lawless oaths and barbarous penalties to the sacred relations between the brotherhood of the craft. I saw slander organized into a secret widespread and affiliated agency, fixing its invisible fangs into the hearts of its victims, sheltered by the darkness of the Lodge room, and armed with never ceasing penalties of death. I saw self-invoked imprecations of throats cut from ear to ear; of hearts and vitals torn out and cast off...

I saw wine drunk from a human skull with solemn invocations of all the sins of its owner upon the head of him who drank it. I saw a wretched human man damning himself to eternal punishment when the last trump shall sound, as a guarantee for idle and ridiculous promises. Such are the laws of Masonry; such are their indelible character ... a conspiracy of the few, against the equal rights of many! Anti-republican in its sap from the first blushing of the summit of the plant to the deepest fiber of its roots."¹

The experience of Elder David Vernard, an influential and well-esteemed minister of the Baptist Church is a confirmation of what I have been trying to say. As a Master Mason, he was required by the Master to attend a meeting where he was charged with making derogatory remarks against the Lodge. For several hours he was harangued, harassed and insulted. When he was finally allowed to defend himself, he told how he had spoken against the Lodge, because he had the right of free opinion and freedom of speech and liberty of the press all of which were God-given rights which could not be controlled by the Lodge. He stated that these rights had been

Notes:-

1. Bernard, *Light on Freemasonry*, p.5. Wagner, *Freemasonry*, pp. 555, 556.
-

Page 189

purchased by the blood of his fathers. Yet his request to defend himself was refused.

Soon after this he was expelled from the Lodge and a vicious campaign of vilification was launched against him. Professing ministers of the Gospel, joined with drunkards, infidels and prostitutes in a drive to destroy him. He was warned by his friends that he should go armed for his protection, since there was a plot afoot to murder him and so strong and dirty was the Masonic campaign against him, that his friends would not allow him to travel alone, even from the parsonage to the church.

Once again I repeat the words of Horace Mann: *(It must be an evil project which will not allow for open discussion.)* This is the same means organized Jewry uses to stifle opposition. They act through their strong-arm KGB, the Anti-Defamation League, and its bully boys the JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE.

A few years ago I was invited to speak at the LaPorte, Colorado, Church of Christ, by a young pastor, Pete Peters, who was just becoming acquainted with the Identity message and the Jewish problem. We were subjected to unbelievable harassment, most of it coming from the Fort Collins Ministerial Alliance and the Denver A.D.L. The Alliance threatened Pastor Peters with dire trouble unless he had me leave town at

once. I was accused of being "*anti-Semitic, a Fascist) a Neo-Nazi, and a Hate Monger.*" However, no one from the Ministerial Alliance or the ADL had ever bothered to come and hear me speak. It was all hearsay.

My first message, on Sunday night was on my deliverance from a Communist prison in Korea in 1948. It was in this prison that I was "saved" and promised God to do everything within my power to see that the terrible things I had seen in South Korea would never happen here. I did not mention Jews, Jewry, or Zionism in this message. The meeting ended about 10 p.m.

Page 190

The next morning, a Letter to the Editor appeared in the Denver Post, some 70 miles away. It was written by a Jewish lady in which she expressed shock at the terrible anti-Semitic language I used and said that my statements reminded her of Adolf Hitler. Now anyone with any common sense, would know that a letter written after 10 p.m. the night before, could never arrive in Denver in time for a midnight "deadline." It was quite obvious this letter had been written before I arrived in La Porte. Interestingly enough, there had been no Jewish lady at the Sunday night meeting.

Pastor Peters offered to allow the Alliance members to listen to the tapes of my messages, since none had been in attendance. None of them desired to do this, although all their complaints were based on hearsay. When I arrived home, I found a letter from the Denver JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE in which they stated: "You Nazi S.O.B., if you ever come back to Denver we will blow you away!" Notification to the Denver police of this threat brought absolutely no action.

Pastor Peters, not to be intimidated, scheduled me for more meetings in the fall and took out advertisements in the Denver Post, stating when I would be there and the essence of my messages, which this time were definitely Zionist exposures. I offered to host a breakfast for members of the Ministerial Alliance, where we could talk over our differences. None accepted. It became quite evident that they did not know what I preached, that they did not care what I preached, but that they were being led around by the nose by the ADL.

This is the Masonic mentality, which they learned from their Zionist mentors "'for men love darkness rather than light, because their deeds are evil" (**John 3:19**).

Masonry, like Judaism, is a system of ethics and religion, in which there is some truth, but it is shrouded

Page 191

and mutilated by the evil it conceals. It is a system held and defended by men of learning; men of wealth and power; men of liberal tendencies; men who are pious "having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof" (**1 Tim. 3:5**). The Apostle Paul, in **1 Corinthians 1:26, 27**, said:

26 "For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

27 For God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the mighty."

These men wallow around in the indulgences which Freemasonry allows them to enjoy, but which must never be spoken of in public. Any system of ethics may stand high in the eyes of men; it may even seem to be a thing of beauty to them. But if it repudiates the Law of God, no matter how charming it may seem to the beholder, it is a thing of hidden danger and evil. Any system which gives license to human lust, will ruin souls and kindle revolution against God. This is always fatal to the rebel!

Freemasonry is a danger to the freedom of America and to the welfare of the Christian community. As long as it maintains its ties with Zionism, it will be a danger to freedom and justice, for it is impossible for a people to have freedom and justice without having God's blessing

These blessings do not come when men set themselves in rebellion against God. In **Psalm 2:1-4**, we read:

1. "Why do the heathen (nations) rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?
 2. The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers (Masonic and Jewish alike) take counsel together, against the LORD, and against His Anointed, saying;
 3. 'Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.'
 4. He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision (contempt)."
-

CONCLUSION - I realize I have stuck my neck out by writing this book. I did not do it because of ulterior purposes, I have no "bone to pick with Masons." I wrote it to warn you of a very powerful organization, which is cooperating with our Zionist enemies,. and which is fooling millions of its own members by its hidden motives. It is at-tempting to destroy "white Christian civilization," and the blessings it has brought to mankind. I may have placed myself in a position of danger. I do not fear, for God is still on the throne and He still rules in the affairs of men. If this book is instrumental in reaching the heart of one Mason and causing him to reconsider, it will have been worthwhile. For the freedom of America, the happiness and safety of our people, will be based on this slogan: **NO KING BUT JESUS!**

THE HITLER CULT!

by BRIG. GEN. JACK MOHR, C.P.D.L.

"The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and His Anointed," (Ps. 2:2).

INTRODUCTION

In recent years a disturbing and dangerous element has crept into the Christian Patriotic Movement in America. It is seeking to revive the discredited policies of NATIONAL SOCIALISM, which proved fatal to Germany during World War II and which led that once great country close to the precipice of complete destruction. It is better known as the Nazi Movement, or as the Jewish controlled media like to say the "neo-Nazi" movement.

Posing as Constitutional Patriots, many times labeling themselves as Christian, they are misleading an already "brainwashed" population and are harming the Christian Patriotic Movement which is seeking to bring this nation back to God and Constitutional Government. Their loud mouthed rhetoric, replete with anti-Christ gutter phraseology, has turned many decent Americans away from the movement to save their freedom.

There is no doubt that many who read these words will wonder why I am sticking my neck out further than usual, when I am already under vicious attack from the Zionist elements and have come under often bitter attack from the evangelical and fundamentalist Christians who back these anti-Christ's as God's Chosen People. "Why?" they say, "expose yourself further to the dangers of modern Nazism?"

The reason I feel a compelling need to do this is because numbers of decent Christian Patriots are being misled by these "pseudo-patriots", who are more anxious for the success of their anti-God movement, than the freedom of the American people.

It is as important for our people to know the truth about the "errors" of the "far-right", as it is for them to know about the "sins of the left." Both can be fatal to the cause of freedom, because both attack the very roots of our freedom, which is belief in Almighty God, and His Son, our Savior, Jesus Christ, who alone is able to set men truly free.

From the roots of Nazism in America, has risen the ancient pagan religion of Odin worship, and the even more blasphemous rantings of the Church of Creativity, run by one Ben Klassen. Klassen has written a book for his followers titled THE WHITE MAN'S BIBLE. He is a super-intelligent (?) critic of the Bible, who dares to call God a "super-spook" and who laughs at the saving grace of our Lord Jesus the Christ.

History has adequately proven that those nations who refuse to abide by God's Natural Laws, will be destroyed. The sands of history are covered with the bleaching bones of past civilizations who have tried to live on a false religion.

In this relatively new (less than fifty years old) religion of Nazism, we see the deification of a man whom many of us grew to detest, not only for his part in World War II, but because of the untold harm he did to the German people, to which 27% of our American people belong.

In a book titled THE HOLY BOOK OF ADOLPH HITLER, which is the Bible of many neo-Nazis, a writer by the name of James Larrat Battersby, from Southport, England, wrote in 1952:

"For the Germanic peoples true religion is founded in race. Thus in tracing the foundations of German religion (notice he does not say the "Christian religion") we must necessarily go back to the beginnings of the Aryan race."

A close study of the Bible, in both the Old and New Testament, will reveal that it is the history of the Adamic people, quite apart from any other race. The descendants of Adam were the original Aryans. When Jesus Christ came to this earth in the body of a man, He came with a specific purpose: "to save His people (Israel, not the Jews) from their sins." He was not sent to all the world, as most of our preachers love to tell, but in His own words He said "I am not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matthew 15:24). These were Aryan people, of whom the Germanic people are an integral part.

But it is impossible to enter into the Kingdom of God following a false leader, especially one who is elevated to a position equal or above that of God. This is idolatry and blasphemy, and this is what the Nazis seek to do with a man named Adolph Hitler.

In Chapter Two of THE HOLY BOOK OF ADOLPH HITLER, we read a statement made by Houston Stewart Chamberlain, near the end of the last century: "In the want of a true religion, that has sprung from, and is compatible with their own individuality (German), I see the greatest danger for the fortune of the Teuton . . . a race so profoundly and inwardly religious is unknown in history . . . The German stands apart and waits for a god to descend once more from heaven." If the writer had used the word GOD, spelled with a capital "G", instead of the word god, I would have agreed But the error is compounded in his next sentence: "The God has indeed come down from heaven and His name is Adolph Hitler. His Spirit, eternal and triumphant, marches on and leads His disciples and followers throughout the world, in judgment and destruction, and in inspiration towards the building of the new world system." (Notice the use of the capital letters.)

This system, call it what you will - Communism, Socialism, Nazism, is nothing but TALMUDIC JUDAISM in disguise.

The writer then goes on to speak of a Hitlerian Religious Order which will take over the world when the Brittanic-Jewish civilization is finally destroyed.

Now I readily admit that Britain, the United States and all of Christendom, has been taken over by World Zionism. They control all these so-called Christian countries. From my study of Scripture, I believe this World System will be destroyed when Jesus Christ returns to rule as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords! But it will not be destroyed by a leader with "feet of clay," who led the German people to the brink of disaster in World War II.

There is no doubt that I will come under vicious attack from the neo-Nazi element in this country who have made Hitler their God and who are ever using his symbols in their worship and even in their greetings. So be it! I have found them to be among the most vicious enemies, exceeded only by the Jews in their hatred of our God. Their hatred and venom will not stop me from telling the truth! My loyalty is to my God, and to my Savior, not to some dead man. I do not seek to persuade you, but as a watchman

on the walls of America, I am compelled to warn you when danger approaches and Nazism is a grave danger. What you do with this warning is strictly between you and God!

Professor Ernst Bergmann, of Leipzig University, whose work is on the "forbidden Index of the Pope," in his main work titled: A NATIONAL SOCIALIST PHILOSOPHY OF CULTURE, is a Jew who endorses Hitler belief, "in a new type of mankind being developed and religiously inspired in Germany." Hitler once said: "Man is God in the making."

Strangely enough, this heresy is in complete conformity with that of a German Jew named Ludwig Feurbach, who lived over a hundred years ago and wrote: "Man will be finally truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea became so deeply ingrained in the diseased mind of a radical Jew named Karl Marx, that it became the bedrock upon which modern Communism was raised.

When Hitler was asked to describe the difference between National Socialism and Communism, he said: "There is none!"

Hans Kerrl, who was Reich Minister of Church and State Affairs in Germany in 1935 said: "Adolph Hitler gave us back our faith (certainly not the faith of Martin Luther). He showed us the true meaning of religion.. Adolph Hitler is the true Holy Ghost." (From THE HOLY BOOK OF ADOLPH HITLER, P.13.)

Hitler once declared: "First I believe in Almighty God and I solemnly declare that God has chosen me for this task." This book then goes on to say: "Hitler's one enemy was International Jewish Finance." I will prove to you, before this article is finished, that it was the power and money of International Jewry, that put Hitler into power and caused him to lead Germany towards her destruction.

In other places in this blasphemous book it "Hitler stands on the Rock of the Redeeming Blood of his race." (There is ample evidence that his background blood was Jewish.) NOW DON'T GET MAD AND QUIT READING IF YOU DON'T AGREE. I HAVE SOME PROOF FOR THIS STATEMENT WHICH I WILL GIVE YOU SHORTLY.

Again: "Adolph Hitler was the light to lighten the Gentiles promised in the New Testament by Jesus. "THAT LIGHT WAS JESUS CHRIST, NOT ADOLPH HITLER!

The chapter closes with this pean of praise to a man who turned his back on everything in which the German people believed: "Might is right when it is God's Might and Dominion.

All Hail to God's Holy Land, Eternal Germania, and to the greatest leader of the Aryan race. Leader of Leaders; Lord of Lords, and King of Kings, the Eternal Adolph Hitler! Heil Hitler!"

This nauseates me, since to the sincere Christian there can be only one Lord of Lords and King of Kings, and that is God's Son, our Savior Jesus Christ!

But let's spend a little time looking into the historical background of this strange man whom many worship. The information I am about to give, comes for the most part from a book written in 1954, by one of the greatest anti-Communist fighters of this Century,

Kenneth Goff. It was titled: HITLER! and the 20TH CENTURY HOAX!

A PLAN TO DESTROY GERMANY

Neitzsche, the German-Jewish higher critic said over a hundred years ago: "If Christianity is to be destroyed in Europe, Germany must first be removed from the picture." (ANTI-CHRIST, by F. W. Nietzsche, p.179, 180).

The world scourge of Communism was launched officially in the 1830's by a man named Karl Mordecai Marx, the son of a Jewish rabbi. It was his writings which promoted the German Revolution of 1848. His writings were based on TALMUDIC teachings of Judaism and were consistent with the highest ideals of Judaism. When the Russian Revolution of 1918 had become successful, the leading Jewish rabbi in the United States, Rabbi Stephen Wise of New York was asked for his opinion of Communism. His answer: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism." Other Jewish sources such as the prestigious JEWISH CHRONICLE, stated in its April 4, 1918 edition: ". . . there is much in the fact of Bolshevism, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism."

THE AMERICAN HEBREW, leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, in its September 10, 1919 issue stated: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfactions, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world." That kind of a statement is mighty hard to refute. Yet it is consonant with the statement made by Hitler that he was preparing for a New World Order.

The plans to crush Christian Germany began in Brussels, Belgium in 1909, when at a meeting of wealthy Jewish Bankers and men such as Mussolini, Lenin and Blum, plans were laid for the destruction of Germany. Lenin once said: "It is necessary to use any ruse, cunning, unlawful methods, evasion and concealment of the truth," to bring about the desired end. This is the proper application of the TALMUDIC principle "the end justifies the means!" It is TALMUDISM pure and simple!

When Hitler named his political party, he called it THE NATIONAL SOCIALIST GERMAN WORKER'S PARTY. This name in itself should show you Hitler's close tie-in with the teachings of Karl Marx. Both Socialism, Communism and Nazism have their roots in the Bible of revolutionary movements, Marx's DUS KAPITAL. While Hitler attacks Communism in his MEIN KAMPF, he adopted for his party a Marxist name.

Hitler made no bones about the fact that his movement was built-on basically Marxist principles. In his conversations with Herman Rausching, he said: "I am not only the conqueror, but also the executor of Marxism. The difference between me and the other Marxists is I put into practice what these peddlers and pin pushers began. The whole of National Socialism is based on Marxism."

While Hitler in MEIN KAMPF depicted himself as being violently anti-Jewish and anti-Communist, several of his close friends and members of his personal staff were Jews

and there are many historians who believe he had Jewish blood flowing in his veins.

The story that lie slaughtered 6-million Jews, which has inundated this country in recent years, has proved to be a fabrication of International Judaism, not only to gain the world's sympathy, but to shovel billions of dollars into the Israeli economy. During the Nuremberg Trials, after the end of World War II, the Nazi leadership was charged with the murder of 3-million people of all races, most of whom were Slavic and German political prisoners. The International Red Cross puts the number of Jews who died in German concentration camps at less than half a million and many of these died from the results of disease and allied bombing raids. Jews died in Germany, that is true, but what most Americans do riot know, is that it was the International Jewish Bankers who paved Hitler's way into power.

The Internationalists plan to destroy Christian Germany went into high gear when Hitler came into power in 1933.

JEW, THE POWER BEHIND THE THRONE!

In 1933, the well known and reputable Dutch publishing company of Van Holkeman and Warendorf, published a book which contained three conversations between Hitler and the International Jewish financier, Sidney Warburg.

This book was written in the form of a diary and covered interviews given by Hitler in 1929, 1931 and 1933. It clearly revealed Hitler's plan for Jewish finances in rising to power in Germany.

On page 15 of this book, we read of a decision made by the United States Government, under the direction of the Jewish Presidential Advisor to President Woodrow Wilson, Edward Mandel House, in which pressure was brought to bear on England and France, to leave Germany alone, so she could become solvent and protect the investments of the International Bankers.

On page 18, we learn that in a secret meeting of important International Jewish Bankers, a plan was made to pressure France by inspiring in her the fear of a Communist revolution in Germany. It was agreed that a Nationalist Revolution would be the best for the bankers interests, rather than a Communist takeover.

Sidney Warburg, of the New York firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., was chosen to go to Germany as a representative of the Internationalists and take charge of the negotiations. lie held several series of meetings with Nazi representatives in Munich, where it was agreed that an initial sum of \$10-mi lovn would be paid to Hitler's intermediary, a man named Von Frey. The bank of Mendelsohn and Co., was to issue ten single checks of \$1-million each, endorsed in favor of members of Hitler's trusted staff.

Hitler notified Warburg that the bankers would need to create distrust among the German people by increasing unemployment. Which they immediately did.

On page 43, of this book, iii the copy of a letter penned by Hitler himself to his Wall Street promoters on October 29, 1929, in which he said: "Our movement is growing

rapidly . . . I have spent the sum given to me for the upbuilding of my party and I must find new revenue within a reasonable period." (This letter was datelined in Germany, but mailed in the United States, so it probably was carried by a courier.)

At a hasty conference of International Bankers in New York, attended by Montagne, Norman, Rockefeller, Carter and McDean, it was agreed to send Hitler \$15-million more. Warburg was once again sent to Munich to handle the details. He told the German people that they were not yet mature enough for a democracy and that a nationalist movement was what they needed. He was not at all uneasy about Hitler's Jew baiting, since Hitler had told him that the Nazis aimed only at Galacian Jews.

While it may seem strange to many to see a Jewish banker lining up with an anti-Semite like Hitler, it is not strange if you read Protocol No. IX, of the controversial PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION. (Whether they are a forgery or not makes no difference, since they are obviously being followed by World Jewry.) It says: "Now days if any state raise a protest against us it is only pro forma (provided in advance) at our discretion and by our direction, for their anti-Semitism is indispensable to us for the management of our lesser brethren."

In other words, the International Jewish leaders promote anti-Semitism to keep the "little Jews in fear and thus in line."

At this time, the International Zionists were anxious for an European War, through which they could enforce the Balfour Treaty and gain control of Palestine.

The final financial arrangements for aid to Hitler came through the Jewish bank of Mendelsohn and Company in Amsterdam. In 1933, they advanced Hitler another \$7-million.

When this Warburg Manuscript was published, there was an immediate drive underway to put into effect a ban of the book. This was carried out by world Jewry and the German Secret Police. Many publishers, out of fear, recalled as many copies as they could.

The only mention of this book in America appeared in a short item in the NEW YORK TIMES, November 24, 1933, page 14, column 2, in which Felix Warburg, of the New York Warburgs, charged the editor of the TIMES with perpetrating a hoax. He stated that the Sidney Warburg mentioned in the manuscript was not his son Sidney and that he was not a member of International Jewry. (Strange that they would pick one not of themselves for this sensitive mission.) It is also strange indeed, when you consider that both International Jewish and Nazis sources sought to suppress the report.

The Swiss magazine DER SPERBER, published an account of this manuscript in 1936 in Zurich, which carried a detailed report of the facts contained in this outlawed book. It also circulated a book titled SPANISCHER SOMMER, which showed how the International Jews and Bankers had paved Hitler's way in-to power.

HITLER'S RISE TO POWER

Hitler began his rise to power in 1919, but he had a long and stormy road ahead, until he became Chancellor of Germany in 1933. During this time, he expended a tremendous amount of money, most of it coming from non-German sources, although many wealthy German ladies, intrigued by the little mustached man, sent him their family jewels.

It is also rather interesting to note that Hitler sold his idea of anti-Semitism through the help of very powerful and wealthy Jews. Some of these Jews used the excuse that they financed Hitler so that they could control him, but it is a known fact, that they made billions of dollars profit by financing both sides in World War II, just as they did in World War I. The Jews who financed Hitler are as much to blame for any Jewish deaths in Germany, as the German people, yet we never hear anything about this in the constant wailing over the so-called Holocaust.

Most of the men who knew about these transactions between Hitler and the Zionists, met with untimely deaths. Many pages could be written on evidence surrounding their murder and how it was tied to the Inter-nationalists. One of the most prominent of these was Dolfuss, Chancellor of Austria. He was assaulted in his office by a band of Nazi thugs, who wounded him mortally and then left him to bleed to death.

Fritz Thyssen, writing in a book titled I PAID HITLER! described the Dolfuss murder and said the reason the Chancellor was killed was that he had received a copy of the Warburg document and one exposing Hitler's Jewish ancestry. (This story had been in public circulation for a long time before this.)

HITLER'S JEWISH ANCESTRY!

Hitler's grandmother, whose name was Schickelgruber, had been seduced by a Jew named Frankenberger, in whose home she worked as a maid in (Vienna. This was general public knowledge. But Dolfuss had prepared a document on this fact, which he threatened to make public along with the Dutch manuscript showing Jewish aid. For this he had to go. Today a copy of the Dutch manuscript, along with the genealogical chart of Hitler's ancestry, is in possession of the British Secret Service, but is hidden from view by Jewish power exerted over the British Government.

If it is true that Hitler was of Jewish blood and that Frankenberger was his grandfather, this may account in part for Hitler's rise to power over Germany, which resulted in the killing of more than 9-million white Christians.

To those of you who revere Hitler and have read this far, be honest enough to ask yourself this simple question "Why did Hitler keep the war going when he knew Germany was defeated and it would only result in hundreds of thousands of German casualties?" "Why was it that during the conduct of the war, on many occasions, he refused to accept the advice of his top admirals and generals on how to conduct the war?" "Why was it in North Africa, when General Rommel had the Americans and British forces in retreat, that Hitler refused to send Rommel the supplies he needed to complete a victorious campaign?"

If Hitler was an anti-Communist as some of you claim, why did he allow the top Communist propagandist to attend the Reichstag Fire Trial in 1933, where he was

allowed to harangue the German people in favor of Communism. Why was this man allowed a safe return to Russia?

During this period, German nationals were being shot down in cold blood in Germany's streets for the smallest misdemeanor against the Nazis. But here we have a powerful Communist allowed to publicize communism and get away with it. It doesn't make very much sense to tire. This man, Dimitroff, later became the President of the Communist World International, so he was no "small-fry."

But back to Adolph's Jewish blood. When the Jewish press learned of Hitler's Jewish blood they claimed to be embarrassed, although I rather doubt they claimed to be given himft o this aid and it is most unusual for a Jew to make a loan until he knows everything possible about the man to whom he gives the bait. One reason Hitler never married can be found in a statement taken from the Office of Strategic Services Report (1943), p. 2226, where he said: "The off-spring of the genius have great difficulties in life. Everyone expects them to have the same ability as their famous parent. But that seldom happens. Besides they would all be feeble minded."

This was the man that some people revere today and almost worship. A mart who was a failure in life and brought death to his people.

TREASON AGAINST GERMANY!

From 1933 to 1938 Hitler turned from being a creature of the generals and International Jews, into a radical totalitarian dictator. Many of those who were close to him were dismayed by what they saw. These were "dyed in the wool" German patriots who loved their country with a passionate love. They were true Germans who felt it necessary to stop the madman which was destroying the country they loved. Nearly every one of them that broke with Hitler met a terrible death. Admiral Canaris was slowly strangled to death; General Rommel, the Desert Fox of North Africa was forced to commit suicide; Field Marshall Von Sitzleden was killed and his body was exhibited hanging from a meat hook. It was no coincidence that Hitler used these sadistic means, since they were the same means used by Communism and came straight from a Judaist Talmudic background.

There were at least seven assassination plots against Hitler by top ranking officers in the German army in 1943 alone. These men realized that Hitler was a "Judas goat" who was leading them to destruction.

The facts surrounding these plots have been revealed by British historians after a careful study of captured documents. While some say that Hitler's escapes were acts of God, I personally believe as Goff did, that he was a Satanist and under the protection of that evil one. The Bible tells us, "by their fruit shall ye know them," and Hitler's fruit certainly was not the "fruit of the Spirit," spoken of in Galatians 5:22, 23.

From the moment of his rise to power, Hitler used every means at his disposal to drive Germany into war. As his forces conquered country after country, it was Hitler's direct orders which caused such a hatred of Germany among the conquered people.

But Germany must die! This was the word from the "puppet masters" who even then pulled the strings which governed this strange man.

It was Hitler's stupidity that gave the Soviets 70,000 square miles of Polish territory without a fight. By 1940, with German help, the little countries of Lithuania, Latvia and Estonia were safely in the Soviet fold. Then Rumania, Northern Bukovina, and portions of Bessarabia fell to the communists.

When the German armies moved into Poland it gave the Communists the opportunity to do the same from the east and allowed the Soviets to wipe out the cream of the Polish Army Officers Corps at Katyn Forest. This atrocity was used by the communists to further hatred against Germany, who in this case was not guilty. It might be interesting to note here, that while both Germany and Russia invaded Poland, England and France only found Germany guilty.

Stalin admitted they were using the Germans, saying: "We shall assist the Germans in an European War so that they can offer prolonged resistance to the British and French, and in this way exhaust the Capitalist nations.. In this way we will control the decision."

Then on May 24, 1940 the German Army was in a position to defeat the British at Dunkirk and very possibly end the war. It was then that Hitler gave his famous order that the left wing of the German assault be halted. Gen. Heinz Guderin in his book THE PANZER LEADER, said that when this command came, the German military leaders were utterly speechless. It went against everything the military stood for. Yet they obeyed and the British were able to make it back to their island fortress. Here we see Hitler, with one command, destroy everything the German Army had accomplished by their blood, sweat and tears.

Dr. Walter Dornberg, German expert on the development of the flying bombs and the brains behind the V-1 and V-2, stated that Hitler could have won the war in early 1944, but he held back on development of this new and terrifying means of waging war.

Then to make things even worse, with Britain in his grasp, he turned away and attacked his ally, Russia. Many military experts have tried to figure out the thinking of this devious man. Had he become so drunk with power that he decided he could conquer the world? Or was there a deeper purpose behind it? He was never on the battlefield, so did not have to face the hardships of his people. While they were suffering and dying, he was living in sybarite splendor in Berlin. It was at this time that the British Government, followed by the United States, came to the aid of the Communist forces. They were able to draw the elite of the German forces into a conflict in which their supply lines were hundreds of miles long. It also allowed Stalin to know who was the hidden enemy in his country and hundreds and thousands of those who fought with the Germans were later liquidated.

With the defeat of the Germans in Russia, the Communists were able to tighten their control over all of central Europe. Then on April 24, 1945, American forces under General George Patton were lined up along the Elbe River, in some places less than 14 miles from Berlin, when the order came through General of the Armies, Dwight Eisenhower that they were to withdraw and await the appearance of the Russian forces in Berlin.

Then came the end on April 30, 1945, the London Daily Times ran a headline which

said: HITLER ON BRINK OF DEATH WITH CEREBRAL HEMORRHAGE! The following day, General Kukhov and the Russian Army entered Berlin.

On the afternoon of May 1, 1945, the Hamburg radio suddenly stopped its program to announce that the Fuhrer had died "fighting to his last breath against the enemy." Admiral Doenitz, was put in command of the German forces.

The great German specialist, Dr. Giensing who had examined Hitler on many occasions said that it was impossible that Hitler had died from a cerebral hemorrhage or from cancer as reported.

Then on May 8, seven days after the Russians had entered Berlin, it was stated that the charred remains of Hitler and three of his companions, including his paramour Eva Braun, had been found in the burned out rubble of the Chancellor's bunker. No pictures were ever taken of his body. No concrete evidence was ever given that the body was his. There are many contradictory stories about what happened in that bunker. Whether he escaped or not, is not the important thing. His task had been accomplished. Germany lay in ruins; 3-million of Germany's best young men were dead; over 550,000 civilians had died and 2.6-million German homes were in ruins. Germany was set back a quarter of a century and the country was divided. Not only that, but the people of West Germany have been in slavery to International Judaism ever since and have paid over \$35-billion in war reparations to those who were supposed to have escaped the Nazi Concentration camps. Then the twilight of civilization descended on Europe and over a billion people and ½ of the world's surface came under the savage control of the anti-Christ of Communism.

WAS HITLER ONE WORTHY OF HONOR?

In the book HITLER SPEAKS, we find Hitler making this speech to Hermann Goering: "Religions are all alike, no matter what they call themselves. They have no future - certainly none in Germany. Fascism if it likes may come to terms with the Church, and so shall we. Why not? They will not prevent me from tearing up Christianity root and branch and annihilating it from Germany . . . A German church, a German Christianity is a distortion. One is either German or Christian. You cannot be both. You can throw the epileptic Paul out of Christianity, as others have done before us. You can make Christ into a noble human being and deny His divinity and His role as Savior. People have been doing it for centuries. We need free men who feel and know that God is in themselves," "Professing themselves to be wise; they became fools," this same Paul said in Romans 1:22.

So today, we see the adherents of Hitler and others in these United States, as they seek to tear down the value of our Christian civilization and replace it with the heathen cult of Hitler worship, Odinism, or CREATIVE CHRISTIANITY. They have completely forgotten the One who said: "I am come that they (His people) might have life, and have it more abundantly." (John 10:10).

In Ben Klassen's RACIAL LOYALTY, July 1985, page 5, he writes: "What saved them (the Jews) was the zeal and dedication of Saul of Tarsus (the Christian Apostle Paul) in spreading the poisonous new creed of Christianity among the Gentiles, a creed

originating among a small Jewish sect and riot attracting any particular attention, especially among the mainstream of the Jews. In fact, Saul recognized its suicidal nature, at first persecuting this sect, since he did not want the Jews to become infected with it. Then he got the idea of feeding it to the Romans his was the most fatal and significant turning point in the history of the White Race.

This patriotic Jew named Paul or Saul, conceived the idea of humbling the Romans power by destroying the morale of its soldiery with the Christian doctrine of love and non-resistance, as preached by the little sect of Jewish Christians. He became the Apostle to the Gentiles. And so well did Paul do his work that within four centuries the great empire which had subjugated Palestine along with half the world, was in ruins,"

There in essence you have the evaluation of these modern Nazi "freethinkers" regarding Christianity. Now you do not have to be especially brilliant to see through this "literary garbage." Rome was destroyed from within, not by the tenets of Christianity, but by Jewish ideals and Jewish economic practices, which have destroyed many another civilization. The idea of "inter-marriage"; the sympathy towards homosexuality; all signs of the decay which is brought about when men and women get away from God and try and go it with a human god.

Klassen spreads more of his intellectual poison, as he says: "The Jew with his abominable Christian creed has scrambled the brains of the White Man with his "spooks-in-the-sky" swindle. He has confused, crippled and divided the native spirit to where we are stymied, paralyzed and stand naked and defenseless before our enemies . . . It is high time the White Race rises to a man, plucks this abominable Jewish clog (Christianity) from our craw and throws it back into their faces. It is high time we adopt a religion of our own." (Klassens CREATIVITY, of course.)

To follow this religion and these false prophets, is to see freedom die. Who is our worst enemy? A man like Klassen, or one like Hitler? and are they any less dangerous than our natural enemy, the International Jew?

The best explanation of what is happening comes from a NORTHPOINT bulletin, written by Nord Davis on May 13, 1985. He says: "There is a serious hidden agenda in the formation of the American Nazi Movement. Their leaders know what they are doing and they are doing it with precision. So effective are they with so few people, one might wonder if there were no neo-Nazi groups around, the Jewish Anti-Defamation League would have to create them. Without a discredited enemy to point to, the ADL would have no cause to exist. Revolutionary totalitarian socialists (no matter what they are called) have a tactical program which is carried throughout all their propaganda, from the writing of Karl Marx and those of the socialist Hitler in MEIN KAMPE and that thread is this: Any program (Thesis) must go into direct conflict with the opposing program (called anti-thesis), this will force or produce the desired political or social changes called (synthesis). No desired change can come about without this direct confrontation. If there is no immediate anti-thesis available, one must be created, financed and agents recruited into it." Informed Christian Patriots must not allow themselves to be trapped or unwittingly recruited into such a program, since many of them are financed by un-American, un-Christian interests.

There you have the problem in a nutshell. You can always judge a man or his program by the solutions he suggests. "By their fruits shall you know them." So "if they look like a duck, have feathers like a duck, waddle like a duck and run around with other ducks;

you are pretty sure you are looking at a duck!" When you listen to a speaker at a patriotic meeting, evaluate him on the basis of the Word of God. Read between the lines; don't get carried away with his rhetoric, just because he uses patriot terminology and quotes Scripture. Satan was pretty good at doing that too.

We must be wise as serpents and harmless as doves, the good Book says. I believe the old adage says it pretty well: "Walk softly, but carry a big stick." I have found from long experience in dealing with men - training young men in three wars and fighting beside them in two, that it is not always the "loud mouth" whom you can trust. Many times when the "lead begins to fly, the loud mouth is mighty hard to find." Just because a man loves to run around in a camouflage suit, with a big gun on his hip or over his shoulder, doesn't mean that he's a patriot. Just because he loves to make threatening sounds towards minority people and Jews, doesn't mean that he's pro-Christian and pro-American. We are in a battle to the finish against the very forces of Hell itself. We need to be prepared. But we need to go about it in a Christian way. I didn't say, "Let them slap your face," Jesus never said that. He did say: "When a strong man armed keepeth his palaces, his goods are at peace." THINK ABOUT THIS.

If I have made you mad, maybe it's a good thing. You wouldn't be angry unless your conscience was bothering you. Maybe you need to re-evaluate your basis thinking and see whether you are really pro-American, or have you been taken in by a heathen cult?

The End

The Inside Story of International Judaism!

(A brief summary of Dr. Benjamin Freedman's book **FACTS ARE FACTS**. Must reading for every concerned Christian.)

By Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr

"And ye shall know The Truth, and the truth shall make you free." - John 8:32

Many Christians are utterly confused by what is happening in the world today. Much of this confusion is coming from the pulpits, where many pastors have departed from preaching the "whole counsel of the Word of God," and have been led astray in their seminaries and Bible Schools. to depend on the teachings of men such as Dr. Schofield and others.

There is probably no area where this is more evident than in modern church teaching regarding a people we today call "Jews" and who have been held up to most Christians, as being the "Chosen People of God, the People of the Book."

An honest study of the teachings of Judaism, and especially their holy book The Babylonian Talmud will reveal that they are the most deadly enemies of God, His Christ, and the Christian church. They have advanced far in their plan to destroy Christian civilization and the freedom it has brought to the world, because of their aid from the Christian church.

If Christianity is to survive; if freedom is to be retained, it will only come about when God's true Israel people, the Anglo-Saxon and related people's of the world, the nations we sometimes refer to as Christendom, the true seed of Abraham, wake up to the truth of what is happening and do something to stop it.

This booklet was not written to make you hate the Jews. It was prayerfully prepared, under the direction of the Holy Spirit, to show you the truth. I will not attempt to change your mind about the Jews; that is not my task. I am a "watchman on the walls of Israel-America." My task is to warn you of dangers we face. What you do with this warning will be between you and God. Some day you will be required to answer for what you learn in this booklet. There will be no excuses then'. So if you want the truth - READ ON! If you are afraid to know the truth, stop reading right now, for you are going to be tremendously disturbed!

The historical facts revealed in this booklet provide incontestible proofs that their continued suppression will be harmful to the security of America, the peace of the world, the welfare of humanity, the progress of Civilization and the cause of Jesus Christ and His Coming Kingdom.

Most of the information you read will not come from the author, but from an original source, a Jew, who during his lifetime, spent a personal fortune of over \$2-million to bring these frightening facts to the attention of the American people. This man was not a Jewish American, whose loyalty was to the "bastard state of the Israeli" in Palestine. He was an American Jew, who had been converted to Christianity and who loved Jesus Christ and the United States of America. Laboring under almost unbelievable odds, hated by his own people, vilified by Christians who should have known better, Dr. Benjamin Freedman literally "burned himself out", materially and physically, to warn Christians and this nation of the danger posed by his own people, the Jews.

In October 1954, from his office on Park Avenue, New York City, Dr. Freedman wrote a long letter to Dr. David Goldstein, a Jew who had been converted to Catholicism, but who by his writings and speeches, was for all intents and purposes, still a Jew. This letter was printed in a small book titled **FACTS ARE FACTS**. Very few Christians have ever read it.

Because of its length, and much repetition, I have picked out the high points of this unusual book. I ask that as you read, pray that the Holy Spirit will enlighten you to the truth it contains. Then armed

with these truths, go out in God's strength, to do battle with those who would destroy everything you say you love as a Christian.

As you read, keep in mind Galatians 4:16 - "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

After a rather lengthy introduction, in which he explains the purpose of his letter to Dr. Goldstein, Dr. Freedman gets into the meat of his message.

You assuredly subscribe to that sound and sensible sentiment, that "it is better to light one candle, than to sit in the darkness." There have been many instances where I have failed over the past thirty years. I still live in hope that one day, one of these candles will burst into flame like a long smouldering spark and start a conflagration that will sweep across this nation like a prairie fire and illuminate vast new horizons for the first time.

It has been correctly contended for thousands of years, that in the end, truth will always prevail. We realize that truth in action can prove itself a dynamic force of unlimited power. But Truth has no self-starter. Truth cannot get off dead-center unless a worthy apostle of Truth gives it a little push to over-come inertia. Without that start, Truth will stand still or often "die aborning."

On the other hand, Truth has many times been "blacked out" by repeated contradictory and con-

Top of pg 4 - **missing line**

World's history supplies many sober testimonies to this truth. This form of Treason to Truth is treachery to mankind.

Many of history's most noted characters have misrepresented Truth to the world. As recently as 1492, the world was misrepresented as being flat, by all the best authorities. When Christopher Columbus demonstrated otherwise, he came in for all sorts of criticism. There have been countless other similar incidents.

Whether these authorities were guilty of ignorance, or indifference is beside the point. A duplication of this exists today with respect to the crisis which confronts Christianity. We are living in the "Zero Hour" for the Christian faith. No institution in modern society can long survive if its structure is not erected on the foundation of Truth. The Christian faith began on the solid foundation of its Founder. To survive, it must remain on that foundation. The deterioration, disintegration, and final destruction of Christian faith, will be accelerated in direct ratio to the distortion and misrepresentation which is allowed to become the substitute for Truth. Truth is absolute! It can never be relative! Truth either exists, or it does not! There can be no degrees of Truth! To be half-true, is as incredible as to be half-honest, or half-loyal!

In their attempts to do an "ounce" of good in one direction, many well-intentioned Persons have done a "ton" of harm in the other. (He then goes on to mention how Dr. Goldstein had devoted his life to conversion of so called Jews - ED.) He continues:

For every ounce of good you accomplish through the conversion of a self-styled Jew (Rev. 2:9) to the Christian faith, you do a ton of harm in another direction.

Regardless of what anyone, anywhere and anytime may say, events of recent years everywhere have established beyond the question of doubt that the Christian faith stands with one foot in the grave and the other on a banana peel, figuratively speaking. (Consider this. Christian polls place the number of "born again" Christians in America at over 45-million, this number grows every day due to the unceasing efforts of evangelical and fundamental groups. This is good. But where is this Christian influence in America? As the number of "born again" people has increased, Christian influence has decreased. Crime, corruption and evil of every type has taken a stranglehold on America. Could it be that these Christians have become "the salt which has lost its savor - its ability to act as salt?" The major property of salt is to hold back corruption. Why have Christians failed in their efforts. Why is the Moral Majority making such little headway against all types of evil? Could

it be that they have refused to strike at the root of the problem, because it is a Jewish root? Could it be that many of these Christians are fulfilling the words of Isaiah 29:13 - "... this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but they have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precept of men." - ED.)

The Christian faith stands at the crossroads of its destiny. The Divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its 2,000 year history.

If the day ever arrives that Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith, (This time has already come in Communist countries ED.) as they profess it in the Free World, then it will see the beginning of its last days.

It is useless to deny that today the Christian faith is on the defensive throughout the world. This realization staggers the imagination of those of us who understand the situation.

The history of the world for the past several centuries and current events at home and abroad, confirm the existence of a conspiracy to destroy Christian Civilization. The world-wide plot of these diabolical conspirators has been implemented while most Christians have been asleep. The Christian clergy seem to be more ignorant and indifferent to this plot than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands of indifference and ignorance like the legendary ostrich. This ignorance and indifference has dealt a severe blow to the Christian faith, from which it may never recover.

Christians need a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across this land, warning that their enemies are closing in on them. (This is what I have been attempting to do - ED.)

WHO ARE THESE ENEMIES?

It is important that we pin-point the enemies who are making war on the Christian faith. The souls of millions of Christians are uneasy about the state of the Christian faith today. The minds of thousands of Christian clergy are troubled about the mysterious pressures from above which often prevent them from exercising sound judgment in this situation. If these forces can be identified and stopped, Christianity will stand on its feet, facing its enemies like the Rock of Gibraltar. But unless something is done soon, the faith of many will begin to crumble. (We already see evidence of this. - ED.)

The Christian clergy are primarily, if not solely responsible for the internal forces within the Christian faith, which are fighting against its best interests. We can no longer pussy-foot with the truth, because we find that it hurts someone we know or like.

At this late hour, there is very little time left to mend our fences. "Beating around the bush," will get us nowhere. The courageous alone will endure the present crisis. Both figuratively and literally, there will be live heroes and dead cowards when the dust of this secular conflict settles. The Christian faith is the only anchor to windward, against universal barbarism. The enemies of Christianity have already shown us the savage methods they will adopt if they are victorious.

The confusion of the average Christian comes from the action of the clergy. Confusion creates doubt! Doubt brings loss of confidence! Loss of confidence brings loss of interest!

There need be no confusion in the minds of Christians concerning the fundamentals of the faith. It would not exist if the clergy were not "aiding and abetting" their own worst enemies. Many clergymen are their allies, without realizing it, while others have become deliberate "male prostitutes" to their cause.

Countless Christians are today standing on the sidelines of this struggle, watching as their faith "withers on the vine," and their freedom is about to drop into the laps of their enemies like overripe

fruit. Their cup becomes more bitter, when they realize that it is the ignorance and indifference of their leaders which is causing the problem. (When I first began to see what is happening, I spent several hundred hours of research on the problem. When I thought I had enough information to speak intelligently, about it, I went to my pastor, expecting him to at least read the material I had so painstakingly assembled. But as he glanced at it and saw that it was not complimentary to the Jews, he threw it into the wastebasket and pronounced me an apostate. When I asked him to look with me in the Bible, his retort was an angry: "I already know what the Bible says." How can you do anything constructive with a man like that - ED.)

When Christians see their leaders in retreat, which can only bring defeat, they are confused and afraid, To stop this surrender, the clergy MUST make an about face immediately and take a stand against the invisible and intangible ideological war which is subversively being waged against the Christian faith.

The utterance by the clergy which confuses Christians the most, is constantly repeated from the pulpit and on the written page, this is that "Jesus was a Jew!" This is not only a misrepresentation, but a distortion of incontestible historic facts. Yet it is uttered by the clergy on the slightest pretext. They utter it without provocation. They appear to be "trigger happy" to utter it! They never miss an opportunity to proclaim it to their congregations.

But informed, intelligent Christians, who know' the facts of Scripture and history, cannot reconcile this misinformation with incontestible facts.

The only way the clergy can get out of this mess they have brought on themselves, is to resort to "telling the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth." This is the only formula which will allow them to regain the full confidence of their flocks.

Without fear of contradiction based on fact, the most competent, and best qualified authorities today, will have to admit that Jesus was not a self-styled Jew". During His lifetime, He was known as a JUDEAN, by His contemporaries, HE WAS NEVER CALLED A JEW!!!

When Jesus was crucified, the Roman Governor Pontius Pilate, had an inscription placed on the cross. It was written in Latin, IEUS NAZARENOUS REX IUDEORUM. Since Latin was Pilate's mother tongue, he was able to express his ideas in this language. Authorities competent to translate from Latin to English agree that this inscription said: JESUS THE NAZARENE RULER OF THE JUDEANS! Then why have our Bible translators, almost to a man, translated this to read: JESUS THE NAZARENE, KING OF THE JEWS?

There is little doubt that Pilate was being sarcastic when he put this inscription on the cross. He was mocking the Pharisees, whom he hated, knowing that they had denounced Jesus, defamed Him; that He had been denied by the majority of the Judeans and that they had insisted on His crucifixion.

Except for a few of His followers, all Judeans detested His teachings. The Gospel of Matthew 27:25 says that when Pilate washed his hands of the blood of Jesus - "Then answered ALL the people, and said, His blood be on us and on our children."

(Let yor pastor argue about that verse.) With the exception of the traitor Judas, none of His disciples were JUDEANS, they were all from Nazareth, in the Israel nation. Jesus said of Judas, that he was a "devil", (John 6:70 - compare with John 8:44 - ED.)

When Pontius Pilate was governor of Judea, there was no racial, religious, or political group, anywhere in the world which was known as "Jews."

(Then follows ten pages of evidence, proving to the most biased mind that Jesus was never called a Jew, since the word was not used in the English language until 1775.) Shakespeare, in his *MERCHANT OF VENICE*, did not use the word "Jew", instead he said: "what is reason? I am an IEWE; hath not an IEWE eyes?" This was the English word for JUDEAN.

In the 4th Century Latin Vulgate translation of the New Testament, Jesus was referred to by the Genitive Plural IUDEAEUS. In the Rheims Douai Version, the word "Jew" does not appear. In the

original King James 1611 Version the word JUDEAN, was used. (In John 4:22, where Jesus spoke with the woman at the well of Samaria, the words in the present King James Version make little or no sense: "for salvation is of the Jews." What intelligent Christian would believe that salvation came through any nation, or religion? We know this is untrue. But in the original 1611 Version of the King James Bible this verse reads: "But salvation cometh out of Judea." This makes sense, for this is where Jesus came from and it was, foretold in prophecy - ED.)

When the word JEW was first introduced into the English language, its only meaning by implication, inference or innuendo was JUDEAN. But during the 17th and 20th Centuries, a well organized, well-financed international pressure group of Jews created a "secondary meaning" for the word, among English speaking peoples. This secondary meaning has no more relationship to the word JEW as used in the 18th century, than the original meaning of the word CAMEL, an animal, has to CAMEL, a cigarette; or IVORY, a tusk of an animal, bears to IVORY a type of soap.

The generally accepted secondary meaning of JEW today is made up of four almost universal theories.

- (1) JEW - a person who today believes in a form of religion known as Judaism;
- (2) JEW - a person who claims to belong to a racial group associated with ancient Semites;
- (3) JEW - a person who is directly descended from the patriarch Abraham; and,
- (4) JEW a person blessed by Divine intentional design with certain superior cultural characteristics denied to other racial, religious and national groups.

The acceptance of this "secondary" meaning is what has confused most Christians. More and more of them are beginning to realize that they have been "brainwashed" into believing such phrases that JESUS WAS A JEW! AND JUDEO-CHRISTIAN, to the point where it now approaches psychosis.

The time has come when our clergy better wake up and tell their people the truth. They may not yet feel the resentment of their people, because of their untruths, but that time will come and it will be a bitter pill for these so-called "men of God" to swallow".

More and more intelligent, informed Christians, who have been studying the Bible and history for themselves, are challenging the assertion that Jesus was a member of a religious group in Judea who practiced Pharisaism, or Judaism. They also know that the people who now call themselves JEWS, are not the people of the Book - not the descendants of Abraham.

The resentment of the people at the "lack of guts" in the clergy to tell the truth is deepening. (I predict a day soon, when the clergy will be held accountable by their people, for their treason against God, their race and their country - ED.) As this condition expands, the clergy will find to their sorrow, that "ignorance is not bliss," neither is "wisdom folly."

(As Christians learn how self-styled JEWS have spent millions of dollars to manufacture the "Jewish myth" for Christian consumption and that they have done this both for economic and political advantage, you will see a tremendous explosion against the Jew's. Right thinking Jewish leaders are worried about this, since they see it coming. The unfortunate thing is that many of the "little Jews," the ones you and I rub shoulders with in everyday life, the man who owns the corner delicatessen store, most of who know little about what is happening at International level, these are the ones who are always hurt the worst - ED.)

(To say that Christianity and Judaism have the same roots is nothing but outright blasphemy - ED.) Jesus abhorred and denounced the form of religion practiced in Judea in His day. His pet peeve was with the Pharisees, who were the exponents of Judaism. Most Christian ministers learn this during their seminary days, but few ever tell this to their people.

The eminent Jew, Rabbi Louis Finklestein, head of the Jewish Theological Seminary of America, often referred to as. "THE VATICAN OF JUDAISM", in the foreword to his First Edition of THE PHARISEES, THE SOCIAL BACKGROUND OF THEIR FAITH, page 21, says: ". . . Judaism ...Pharisaism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism. and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes in name.. the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives, unaltered. From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia and Eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharaism has wandered...this' demonstrates the enduring importance which is attached to Phanaism as a religious movement."

(These were the same men to whom our Lord said: Matthew 23:15 - ". . . ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." ED.)

Rabbi Adolph Moses, states in his book YAHUIISM, AND OTHER DISCOURSES, page 1 -"The term Judaism coined by Josephus (a eminent Jewish historian of the first century A.D. - ED), remained absolutely unknown to them (Jews) . . . it was only in comparatively recent times, after the Jews became familiar with modern Christian literature, that they began to name their religion Judaism." (It was also during this time, that the heresy of Judeo-Christianity was coined - ED.)

The religion of Pharassism practiced in Judea during the time of Jesus was a religious practice based exclusively on the Talmud. (It was not based on Mosaic law', as most Christians believe. Our Lord told us this when he criticized the Pharisees in John 5:46, saying to them: "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me." The TALMUD today virtually exercises totalitarian control over the lives of every so-called Jew, whether they are aware of it or not. Jewish authorities extend their control far beyond that of spiritual matters.

The role the TALMUD plays in Judaism is officially stated by Rabbi Morris N. Keitzer, the Director of Interreligious Activities of North American Jewish Commission. In an article in LOOK magazine. June 17, 1952, he states: "The TALMUD consists of 63 books of legal, ethical and historical writings of the ancient rabbis. It was edited five centuries after the birth of Jesus. It is a compendium of law and lore. It is the legal code which forms the basis of Jewish religious law and it is the textbook used in the training of rabbis."

WHAT IS THE TALMUD?

In his book HISTORY OF THE TALMUD, Michael Redkinson states on page 70 - "Here is the source from whence Jesus of Nazareth drew' the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world." (This of course is an old Jewish trick, to call Jesus a "revolutionary." It leads us to this question - "Do we as Christians know' what the TALMUD teaches?" Could this be what Jesus alluded to in Matthew 15:6 when He said - "Thus have ye (the Pharisees) made the commandments of God of none effect by your traditions," and a second witness given in Mark 7:8 "Howbeit in vain do they (the Pharisees) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandments of God, ye bold to the traditions of men." - ED.)

Stimulated by this statement from an eminent Jewish rabbi, every Christian, especially every pastor, should take time to investigate whether this is true. Ask yourself: "What do I know about the TALMUD?"

From the birth of Jesus to the present, there has never been recorded a more vicious, vile and libelous blasphemy against Jesus and Christians, than you will find in the pages of these 63 volumes. The TALMUD reviles Christ and Christians in unbelievably foul, obscene, indecent, lewd and vile language. (Please excuse their use in this article. They are all direct quotes from the TALMUD.)

In 1935, the first International hierarchy of so-called Jew's, for the first time in history published an official, unabridged English translation of the whole TALMUD. It was probably done because many of the younger Jews could not read Hebrew, the language in which it was written.

This translation was known as the SONCINO EDITION of the TALMUD and it immediately became a "two-edged sword". For while it taught millions of younger Jews, the teachings of Judaism, it also enabled Christians, for the first time, to learn what the TALMUD actually taught about their Founder and their religion.

(Here Dr. Freedman makes numerous quotes from the TALMUD. I will only give a few and I ask you to pardon the language used. It is not mine, but comes directly from this Jewish hook. It is from this veritable "sewer of filth" that so-called Jews are taught and which their leaders have "brainwashed" Christians into believing that the teachings of Christianity come - ED.)

In the Volume SANHEDRIN, 55b - "A maiden three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coitus (sexual intercourse) and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; if she defiles him with whom she has connection, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies. As a garment which has been laid upon by a person afflicted with gonorrhoea."

SANHEDRIN 69b - "If a woman sported lewdly with her young son (a minor), and he committed the first stage of cohabitation with her, would this render her unfit for the priesthood?" Rabbi Beth Hillel declares in answer: "the connection by a boy of nine years and a day is a real connection; while that of a boy of less than eight years is not." (While the Levitical law states that a woman who becomes a harlot may not marry into the priesthood, Rabbi Hillel says that if the son was eight or under, he is not yet a man and as a result it does not so disqualify her.)

YEBAMOUTH, 63a - "What is meant by the Scriptural text: 'This is now bone of my bone, and flesh of my flesh?' " (Genesis 2:23) Rabbi Eleazer says: "This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal in the Garden of Eden, but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve." (This I believe is enough of this filth, which can be found in thousands of TALMUDIC passages, to give you a general idea of its vileness - ED.)

To the average Christian, the word TALMUD has no meaning, or if it does, it is associated with the Bible of Judaism. (Very few' Christians have ever seen the TALMUD, much less read it, because this foul book pronounces a death penalty on any "goyim" (non-Jew) who reads it and any Jew who helps him obtain access to it - ED.) Many Christians seem to think that the TALMUD is some sort of a Jewish spiritual manual.

How many Christians know the significance of the KOL NIDRE (All Vow's) prayer, which is recited by so-called Jews on the Day of Atonement?

In Volume VIII of the Jewish Encyclopaedia, found in the Library of Congress, the New York Public Library and other large libraries, will be found the official translation into English of the KOL NIDRE. It is a prologue to the Day of Atonement services in all synagogues. It is recited three times by the standing congregation in concert with the chanting rabbis at the altar. Here is the official translation: "All vows, obligations, oaths, anathemas, whether called 'konan', 'konas', or by any other name, which we may vow, or swear, or pledge, or whereby we may be bound, from this Day of Atonement unto the next...we do repent. May they be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled, and void, and made of none effect; they shall not bind us nor have power over us. The vows shall not be reckoned vows; the obligations shall not be obligations nor the oaths be oaths." (What is the meaning of all this? It simply means that the word, promises, or oath of any so-called Jew is not to be trusted. The Jew who never attends synagogue during the year always makes it a point to be at

this one service, where he is absolved from all promises he makes during the following year. How then can we trust a Jewish Judge or Legislator, to fulfill his oath of office, when we know he has taken this oath? - ED.)

In some parts of the world the stupid Christian churches actually "peal their church bells," to help celebrate this holy day of their worst enemies.

The present wording of the KOL NIDRE dates from the 11th Century.

There was an attempt made a few years ago to repeal this nefarious prayer, but it was voted down by Ashkenazi Jews.

How many Christians know that a large majority of so-called Jews have no connection with lineal descendants from the tribes of Israel or Judah? Not even many ministers know' this. At least 90% or more of the people we know as Jews are descendants of a Turco-Mongolian people known as Khazars and are not Semites at all.

What mysterious power has kept this from the Christian world for centuries? The origin of the Khazars and the Khazar Kingdom are historical facts, yet very few students of history know anything about their connections to modern Jewry.

The Khazar Kingdom in southern Russia in the 8th Century A.D. was the largest nation in Europe. It covered an area approximately 1-million miles square and was inhabited for the most part by the Khazar people who were an Asiatic-Mongoloid people. They are classified by modern anthropologists as Turco-Finnish. They were a very war-like people who had been driven westward out of Asia. They were pagans in their religion, which was a combination of phallic and idol worship. The vile forms of sexual excesses indulged in by the Khazars had produced a degree of moral degeneracy which even the Khazar, King, could not stomach. In the 7th Century, King Bulan decided to abolish this immoral religion and make one of the "monotheistic" religions the new State religion. After a historical session with representatives of Christianity, Islam and Judaism, he selected Talmudism as his State religion.

The king invited large numbers of rabbis to come to the kingdom and teach his people the new religion. After this, no one but a so-called Jew could be king. The ideologies of the TALMUD became the axis of political, cultural, economic and social attitudes. This change is graphically described in Volume IV, of the Jewish Encyclopaedia.

When King Bulan converted to Judaism, he decreed that the Hebrew alphabet would become the alphabet of the Khazar language. The adoption of the Hebrew alphabet had no racial, political or religious significance. While most of the nations of Western Europe adopted Latin as their alphabet, the Khazar language became known as YIDDISH. For at least six centuries the Jews of Russia, Poland, Lithuania, Rumania and Hungary referred to their common language as YIDDISH and it is used extensively to day throughout the Jewish world. Yiddish is not a German dialect, as many believe, although it did borrow many German words.

The descendants of the Khazars, which make up at least 90% of modern day Judaism, are a product of Talmudism and it may come as a surprise to many Christians, that they have no connection with Abraham. (When I first began to air this information, an irate Christian woman from Dallas wrote to me and said: "Everyone knows that the Jews are blood descendants of Abraham; the Bible says this and that." But the Bible does not say this and when I wrote and asked her if Sammy Davis, Jr., the Black singer was a descendant of Abraham, she got very upset - ED.)

In 1951, when President Truman was presented with a set of the TALMUD, he was quoted by Jewish sources as saying: "the book I read the most is the TALMUD which contains sound reasoning and good philosophy." Yet these were the teachings condemned by our Lord.

WHAT DOES THE TALMUD TEACH REGARDING CHRISTIANITY?

The Rev. I. B. Prantis, Professor of Hebrew at the Imperial Ecclesiastical Academy in old St. Petersburg, Russia and probably the worlds greatest "non-Jewish" authority on the TALMUD, wrote a devastating book titled THE TALMUD UNMASKED The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians. The Jews used millions of dollars to suppress this book. Here are some of the references Dr. Prantis used, taken directly from the TALMUD:

SANHEDRIN, 67a - "Jesus is referred to as the son of Pandria, a Roman soldier."

KALLAH. 1b (18b) - "Jesus was the illegitimate child of a Jewish prostitute and was conceived during menstruation."

SCHABBATH, 104b - "Jesus is called a fool."

SANHEDRIN, 103 - "This passage suggests that Jesus had corrupt morals."

SANHEDRIN, 107b - "This says that Jesus corrupted, deceived and destroyed Israel."

ZOHAR, 111(282) - "Jesus died like a beast and was buried in a dung heap."

ABODAH ZARAH (6a) - "Jesus promoted the false teaching of worshiping on the first day of the week."

TALMUD TEACHINGS REGARDING CHRISTIANS:

HILKOTH MAAK'HALOTH - "Jews must not associate with Christians since they are idol worshipers"

ABHODAH ZARAH (22a) - "Do not associate with Christians since they shed blood."

ORACH CHAHM (20, a) - "Christians disguise themselves to kill Jews."

ABHODAH ZARAH (15b, 22a) - "This passage suggests that Christians have sexual relations with animals."

KERITHUTH (6b, p.78) - "Jews are called men; Christians are not men."

MAKKOTH (7b) - "A Jew is innocent of murder if he intended to kill a Christian."

MIDRASCH TALPIOTH (225) - "Christians were created to minister to Jews."

SANHEDRIN (74b) - "The sexual intercourse of a Christian is like that of an animal."

ZOHAR (II, 64b) - "Christian birthrate must be diminished materially." (Could this have anything to do with the fact that in America, most of the doctors running the Abortion Clinics are Jews? - ED.)

ROSCH HASCHANACH (17a) - "The souls of all non-Jews go to hell."

SCABBATH (116a) - "Talmudists agree that Christian books, such as the Bible should be burned

SANHEDRIN 58b - "To strike a Jew is like slapping God in the face."

CHAGIGAH, 15b - "A Jew is to be considered good, no matter what sins he may commit."

ZOHAR (1, 25b) "The Jew who does good to a Christian will never rise from the dead."

IORE DEA (148) - "Always hide your hatred of Christians."

BABHA BATHRA (54b) - "Christian property belongs to the first Jew claiming it."

BABHA KAMA (113b) - "It is permitted to deceive Christians."

BABHA KAMA (113a) - "A Jew' may lie in court to condemn a Christian."

ZOHAR (1, 60a) - "Jews must always try and deceive Christians."

HILKKOTH AKUM (X, 1) - "Do not save a Christian in danger of death."

SANHEDRIN (59a) - "Even the best of the goyim should be killed."

ZOHAR (II. 43a) - "Extermination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice."

These are but a few of thousands of like references.

When you hear the term "Judeo-Christian" used from the pulpit, what does the speaker mean? Is he referring to ancient Pharisaism? to Talmudism? or to so-called "Judaism." In view of the facts which have been presented, how can there be a "Judeo-Christian" anything? It is as unrealistic as to say something is "hot-cold," "wet-dry", "healthy-sick," or "happy-sad." These words are "antonyms," not "synonyms." (A Christian can no more follow Judaism than he can Communism - ED.)

Yet this idea of ours being a "Judeo-Christian" culture has been carried to such extremes, that there are Institutes for the study of Judeo-Christianity in some of our leading Universities. It would make much better Christians out of congregations, if ministers would try and sell "Jesus Christ", rather than a monstrosity called "Judeo-Christianity."

Along with this term, we also find the horrible "trigger word," of "Anti-Semitic". It is nothing but a smear word which makes little sense, since by no stretch of the imagination are the Jews of today, Semites. Yet when any Jew' feels that he has been opposed, offended, or exposed for any reason, he immediately trots out the word "anti-Semite." (In some churches. to be an anti-Semite, is worse than being an apostate - ED.) When the Jews in 1946, were unable to disprove Dr. Freedman's allegations regarding their illegal entry into Palestine, they literally spent millions of dollars smearing him as the world's Number One anti-Semite, thereby trying to discredit him in the eyes of the brainwashed public. Until the time when he began to expose Jewry for what it was, he was considered to be a "little saint", but when he disagreed, they did everything within their power to destroy him - ED.)

Christian clergy who use the term "anti-Semite" against those who are trying to expose the evils of International Jewry, should know better. They show their ignorance of the English Language by using this word. Today, this Jewish phobia against criticism of any kind, has become one of the world's most intolerable forms of persecution.

It should give any Christian in particular, or any decent person for that matter, who sees our nation's morals crumbling, and our standards in the fields of politics, economics and religion crumble, something to think about. The moral standards of any nation are the crucible in which the nation's character is refined and moulded. The end product can never be better than the ingredients used.

While America has much for which to be proud, she also has many sources of shame. A correct diagnosis of our nation's rapid disintegration in all walks of life will reveal the cause, which is primarily of an economic nature:

- (1) Make more money; and,
- (2) Have more fun.

When we look at all the evils which have descended on America, they have an economic root and we can understand what the Apostle Paul meant when he said: "The love of MONEY is the root of ALL evil," (Emphasis added) (1 Timothy 6:10). How many Americans do you know who include in their daily duties, service, sacrifice and prayer in the defense of this nation against its enemies?

With very few exceptions, this generation seem to regard everything as secondary to their accountability to unborn generations. (Our thinking is wrapped up in the words of the beer ad: "You only go around once in life; so live with gusto." - ED.)

The guidance and control of America has gravitated by default into the hands of those least worthy of trusteeship. One of their most notable achievements, has been in the making of "male prostitutes" who do their dirty work for them.

A "male prostitute" is a male who offers the facilities of his anatomy from the neck up, to anyone who is willing to pay the price, exactly as a female prostitute of the same species offers her body from the waist down for an asking price. Thousands of these "pseudo-Christian" "male prostitutes" are circulating in all walks of life, pandering evil propaganda for monetary profit and political power. Nowhere are they more prevalent than in Christian work. Look at the electronic evangelists for instance, almost to a man, they back the Jewish enemies of Christ and the church, even though many know that the so called Jews are not the people of the Bible. They know that if they tell the truth, they will be cut off the TV airways, so they prostitute themselves for a few million dollars. It reminds me of the story told of the English Bishop who "as attending a dress party of English Lords and Ladies. He was approached by a haughty English beauty and in the course of their conversation he said: "Would you go to bed with a stranger for a million pounds?" When she replied in the affirmative he asked: "Would you go to bed with a man for five pounds?" To which she haughtily replied: "Of course not. Do you think that I'm a prostitute?" The prelate replied: "We've already established that, my dear. Now we are negotiating the price." - ED).

The corroding effect of this subtle intrigue is slowly but surely disintegrating the moral fiber of America. This danger to our Christian faith cannot be overestimated. This peril to our nation cannot and must not be underestimated.

The International "crime of all crimes" was committed in Palestine in 1948, almost totally as a result of American interference, at the behest of world Zionists in New York. Today, although we know we have been wrong, we still side with the aggressors. As a result, the Arab world, which once admired us and look to us for guidance, has come to hate us and the foundation has been laid for World War III. Our government has become a "male prostitute" for world Zionism and the blackest page of American history is now in the writing. (This crime has been aided and abetted by the ministers of America, who trumpet the falsehood that since the Jew's are God's Chosen People, we must back them in all their endeavors. We have completely forgotten the warning of 2 Chronicles 19:2, which clearly states: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord?" - ED.)

So we thank Dr. Benjamin Freedman for his courage and wisdom in bringing us this truth. For those of you who have never read his book FACTS ARE FACTS, I would suggest you make every effort

to get it.

The thoughts from here on are mine (ED).

Today, the blood of American boys is being mingled with that of innocent Lebanese women and children, as they are sacrificed on the altar of world Zionism. It was our clergy who urged this slaughter, as they hammered away day after day, sermon after sermon, ad nauseam, the false theme; "The Jews are God's chosen people and we must support them. The return of the Jews is the major sign of Christ's soon return." I hope and pray that He comes back soon. It will be necessary for the preservation of humanity. But the Jews are not the sign of that return, since they are not the Chosen People and never have been. Christian minister, if you have the courage to read this little book, you have "sowed the wind, now get ready to reap the whirlwind." The Bible tells us of the Law of Harvest, "Be not deceived, God is not mocked; for whatsoever a man sow's, that shall he also reap," (Galatians 6:7). This law is for you, as well as for all mankind. You have spoken a lie to your flock, if you have supported Israel. You may not have realized this, since you too have been "brainwashed" at that prestigious seminar' you attended. But ignorance of truth is not an excuse. Someday soon, you will be held accountable for your poor stewardship before God. now is the time to straighten out your life, before God holds you accountable for it.

Some of you good Christian mothers and fathers will pay too, for although some of you have known better, you would not cause ripples in the pond by telling your pastor that he w'as wrong. You too will pay, with the blood of that precious son of yours, as you see him sacrificed on the altar of Jewish greed. You will bear the guilt of his death. I hope and pray for your sakes and the sake of America that it never comes, but it is just ahead, we know that, for the Word of the ever living God has predicted this. "The Lord will cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou sh **go Out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: ". . . thy carcass shall be meat unto the fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the field, and no man shall fray (Hebrew "charad", meaning to "shudder, fear, discomfit, quake, tremble") them away,.**" (Deuteronomy 28:26). Vs. 62 -"And it shall come to pass, that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good. and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and bring you to nought..." You may say: "Those words were written for Israel!" You are right! But whether you want to accept it or not, you are Israel, if you belong to the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples and these promises are for you. Pray to God that America does not have to go to war, because if we do, we will be whipped again, just as we were in Korea and Vietnam. We cannot win, as long as we refuse to obey the Lord.

Soon, very soon, my Christian friends, you are going to see the hate of the anti-Christ's you have supported, as it is unleashed against Christian America. The signs are already there if you look for them. To whom will you flee for refuge then? There is not going to be a Rapture, as you have been told, which will spirit you out of the midst of this evil time. Where will you go for refuge?

If Christianity is but the "carbon copy" of Judaism as we have been told, then why would any intelligent person want to change from Judaism to Christianity? You pastors who tell your people that we are a Judeo-Christian culture, why would you have them turn from the Original?

This falsehood is a Jewish subterfuge and deep down inside you know this is true. Yet you still speak what you know is a lie, because you do not have the courage to "buck the popular tide." Shame on you! What will you tell the Almighty, when you stand before his Judgment throne and answer for what you have done to the American people? Some of you have spread the lie that the Christian Church is nothing but the Jewish Church glorified. What a travesty of the truth. The Jews who convert to Christianity do not regard Jesus as a Jew who converted to Christianity, why should you preach this rot? The Christian church was on earth centuries before there were any people called "Jews." Acts 7:38, speaks of the "church in the wilderness," that my friends, was a Christian church. The Apostle Paul in 1 Corinthians 10:1-4

speaks about Israel passing out of Egypt, into the wilderness, in vs 3, 4, he says: "And ALL drink the same SPIRITUAL drink, for they drank of that SPIRITUAL ROCK, that followed (was to come) them: and THAT ROCK WAS CHRIST JESUS." (Emphasis added.)

These people were not Jews. They were not followers of the religion called Judaism. They were Christians. I realize they were not called Christians until almost 1500 years later, when they were first called by that name at Antioch (Acts 11:26). But they were Christians nevertheless. They looked forward to the once-for-all sacrifice of the Lamb of God, Jesus the Christ. We today look back on this sacrifice. But we are all members of the same church and it is and has never been a Jewish church.

It will only be when we purge our churches from this false teaching and eject the Judaizers from our ranks and tell our people the truth, that we will be saved from our enemies. The true Judaizers are not those who teach the everlasting truth that the Law still remains, but those who tell you that since you have become a Christian, the Law no longer applies to you. The Judaizers would have you believe that Jesus did away with the law when He died on Calvary, but our Lord Himself repudiated this falsehood when He said: "I am not come to destroy the law and the prophets; I am come to fulfill," (Matthew 5:17). While the writings of the Apostle Paul, if studied carelessly, may give the impression that the Law was done away, he says: (Romans 3:3 1) "Do we make void the law through faith? God forbid, yea we establish the law." Then in I John 3:4, the Apostle of Love tells us that "sin is transgression of the law," and then goes on in 2 John 6 to say: "And this is LOVE, that we WALK after His COMMANDMENTS..." (Emphasis added.)

You see, my brainwashed Christian friend, the same man who has fooled you concerning the Jew's, has fooled you concerning the Law. The ordinances and sacrifices were done away at Calvary, Christ nailed these to His cross, as the Apostle Paul so ably tells us. When He shed His precious blood on that Roman cross, He did away with the necessity of ALL blood sacrifices for all time. But He did not destroy the Law. Our problems in America, EVERYONE OF THEM, have come about because Americans have refused to obey God's Law. No one has been more guilty of disobedience, than those of us who go by the name of Christian. It's no wonder the wrath of God is falling on our country.

Our problems will end, when we discover who we are and accept our responsibilities before God. When we discover that as God's Servant People, we were put on earth to do His will and bring about His Kingdom on this earth, not in some heaven. When we realize that we are not to be some kind of dictator, as the ~ew envisions. but a people who will serve.

If we were to return to God and recognize our responsibilities before Him then we would be restored

(1) To our status as the number one nation;

(2) we would have blessings of many children, instead of an ever decreasing birth rate;

(3) we would have blessings on our food production, which would benefit our people instead of some foreign nation, and,

(4) we would be victorious in battle (See Deuteronomy 28:9). Then in verse 10 God says: "The Lord shall establish thee, an holy people unto Himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, IF THOU SHALT KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS of the Lord thy God, and walk in His ways. And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord; and they shall be afraid of thee." This promise has never been fulfilled in the Jews. It has been fulfilled in the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples of the earth and will be fulfilled again, when we KEEP HIS

COMMANDMENTS AND WALK IN HIS WAYS.

But as we have followed the "Judaizers" to brainwash us into accepting the "false Jew" of the "synagogue of Satan", (Rev. 2:9) as the Chosen People; as we have followed their teachings, while rejecting those of our God, then all the curses of Deuteronomy have fallen on us. They will remain and become worse until we wake up.

When will we wake up? Will we wait until God Almighty drives us to our knees and rubs our noses in the dirt? Will we have to see our great cities in ruins? our women raped? our sons murdered? before we wake up?

To those of you who believe that you will be raptured out of this mess before it gets that bad, let me ask you. Do you believe that teaching strong enough that you will dare tell it to some Christian brother who has been suffering behind the Iron Curtain? I rather doubt it! Do you really somehow or other feel that you are better than those Christians who have suffered down through the ages for our Lord? It seems to me that the Rapture Theory breeds a terrible pride in Christians. In Romans 8:17 we are told: ". . . if so be that we suffer with Him, that we may be glorified together." (Philippians 1:29) - "For unto you is given in behalf of Christ, not only to believe on Him, but also TO SUFFER FOR HIS SAKE." (Emphasis added.) Then in Revelation 2:26 - "He that OVERCOMETH, and KEEPETH my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations." You don't OVERCOME, sitting in some comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxhole, waiting for the Lord to come back and rescue you. Overcoming is a front line battle thing. To "overcome" you must hate evil and yes, evil men. David said in Psalm 97:10 - "Ye that love the Lord, hate evil . . ." "Oh", but you say, "we hate sin, but love the sinner." And David shouts right back at you in Psalm 139:21 - "Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I HATE THEM WITH A PERFECT HATRED, I COUNT THEM MINE ENEMIES." Emphasis added.)

It will only be when we learn the truth of these verses, that we will be able to make headway against our enemies. I know what some are going to say:

"You are trying to encourage hate, when we are supposed to love." I am encouraging hate against evil and evil men who would destroy everything you say you believe in as a Christian. Which side are you on? You are either for Jesus Christ ALL THE WAY, or you are on the enemies side. You cannot have it both ways. One day you will stand before Him and answer for your choice. What will that answer be? Why not get in on the winning side now! Soon Jesus will come back, not as the "babe of Bethlehem," but as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, will you be happy or ashamed to face Him then? It's up to you!

The End

The Jewish Holy War Against Goyim!

By Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.

Distributed By

Scriptures for America, Post Office Box 766, LaPorte, CO 80535

"You serpents, you generation of vipers, how can
you escape the damnation of hell?" (Jesus in *Matthew 23:33*)

***International Jewry Always Follow Four Pronged Strategy**
An Australian's Looks at the Identity -
An Identity Crises!
European Nations Involved in Wars -
Identifying Heirs and Why

DEDICATED TO

Colonel John "Dick" Niemela, USAF Ret., Reston, Virginia. Dick is a newcomer to the Identity fold, but as a dedicated Christian, once he learned his Identity, he has become an ardent student of Israel history, and a superb example of **"Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not be ashamed, rightly dividing the Word of Truth."**

With a military background consisting of years as a combat pilot and serving in a staff capacity in Europe, he is a dedicated patriot and a man I'm honored to call my friend.

His research and reports have been a blessing to me and many others in the Christian Israel Patriot Movement.

[signed]
Jack Mohr
Lt. Col. AUS Ret.,

SATAN'S KIDS AND THE GERMAN CONNECTION!

INTRODUCTION

This book was originally published over ten years ago and has been out of print for some time. After many requests for this book, and because of the seriousness of this time, I have prayerfully rewritten the text to bring it up to date.

I pray that it will prove to be a blessing to you and open the eyes of some of our **brainwashed brethren**, in the Judeo-Christian church, who are Israelites and don't know it; so they will stop subsidizing their worst enemies, and begin to sincerely, "Occupy until He comes!"

"We are interested in the goods of others; we are solely interested in pure power." (George Orwell in his book **1984**)

Today, the Free World, made up mostly of the basically White Christian Nations, sometimes called **Christendom** are drifting at an alarming rate into the totalitarianism of Orwells **1984**.

In one country after another, opposition parties have been banned, and the press has been controlled, while the people have been deprived of their natural right of self protection, by banning their right to "keep and bear arms."

In each of these countries religions, especially that of Christianity have been banned as offensive to the state, while an Elite Inner Party has taken over complete control. Yet every totalitarian nation, flaunts it's democracy. The perfect example is in Africa, where every Black nation that was once under White Colonial control, is today infinitely worse off in every aspect under Black democratic control. These are not speculations but observable truths.

What of America? "Sweet land of Liberty?" Is it possible that "**1984**" might happen here? Most people, including many who go by the name Christian, will laugh at the dangers posed by Zionism and will label me as a **hate monger**, or even worse an **anti-Semite**, which is worse to many Christians than blasphemy against GOD.

The Apostle Paul warned us about this time in **2 Timothy 4:3,4** where he says, "For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (longing for material things) shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto (Jewish) fables." He strengthens this statement in **Titus 1:10,11** where he says, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews): Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses (households), teaching things which ought not for filthy lucre's (money) sake." Then in **verse 14** in the same chapter he says, "Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth." My, how careful the church world is to bypass these verses.

In **2 Thessalonians 2:9-12**, he tells us why we should heed this warning, "...after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the **truth**, that they might be **saved**. And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they might be damned (judged) who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness."

Today in 1999, the Christian church faces the most devastating assault which has been hurled against it in the 2000 years since the Jews first tried to stamp it out in the First Century A.D. Unless the Christian church is willing to **discern the sign of the times**, she could well end up being a willing agent of the enemy. Already many so called Christians are, without knowing it. She could easily find herself glibly mouthing enemy slogans in the name of our Savior, Jesus Christ.

Who are these enemies?

I have before me as I write, a letter mailed on August 8, 1966, from the Jewish Community Council of Metropolitan Houston, addressed to **MEMBERS OF THE COMMUNITY RELATIONS COMMISSION OF THE JEWISH COMMUNITY COUNCIL**, and signed by

their chairman Malcolm F. Sher, M.D. Here are parts of this letter applicable to the subject under discussion.

"The purpose of this meeting... at the Jewish Community Center, is to note the intrusion of religion in the public schools, specific the religious pageantry at Christmas time. (Can you guess which religion they are referring to?)

"We feel the time to understand and prepare for our role concerning this Christmas celebration in our public schools, should be held now, during the summer months, so that we might be better prepared to take a course of action. Now is the time we must discuss this problem."

This is a mild example of the manner in which Satan's Kids are harassing Christians, while ultimately, according to the word of their International leaders, they are planning to "drive God from the skies, and destroy White Christian Civilization."

One of the most amazing phenomena of the Twentieth Century, is how a group of people, numerically small in number, who hate our Lord Jesus Christ and His church, have so completely fooled the vast majority of Christendom into accepting them as God's Chosen, while lavishing on them countless billions of dollars which should have gone for God's work elsewhere.

While many Christian pastors bow down before the Talmudic idol of International Judaism, and world politicians cringe before the power of the Zionist horde, they are left free to destroy our most cherished traditions, and our country itself.

What has brought about this curious and potentially fatal situation, where God's enemies are elevated to a position of honor by the very men who have been ordained to **preach Christ's Gospel and Coming Kingdom?**

Why do our politicians walk in fear before this insatiable alien minority? Can White Christian civilization be delivered from this bondage before it's too late?

In this book, I will attempt to discuss this tremendous problem in terms that the average layman can understand. As a foundation for this discussion, I will use a book titled **THE CONQUEST OF THE WORLD**, written by Major Osman Bey in the late 1800's and translated from French into English by Dr. F.W. Mathias. Original copies of this book may be found in the London Museum. Strangely enough, for obvious reasons, it has disappeared from the major city libraries of New York, Chicago, and other large cities.

The Jewish question is one that must be faced and answered by every Christian. If the power which is now attempting to strangle the Church of Jesus Christ is to be defeated and the Kingdom Movement on earth be set up as foretold in the Scriptures, this evil must be defeated.

I pray that God, through the leadership of His precious Holy Spirit, will use this book as a means of educating our people to truths they may not know, and to dangers they face. May it stiffen our **backbone** for the trying days which lie ahead, and keep us **Occupying until He comes!**

FACTS EVERY CHRISTIAN SHOULD KNOW ABOUT THE INTERNATIONAL ZIONIST CONSPIRACY TO CONTROL, YOU AND THE WORLD

Strangely enough, Judaism is the only religion you may not discuss with impunity. You can go to the library and find books on Mormonism, Seventh Day Adventist, Roman Catholicism, Protestantism, Islam, Buddhism, Satanism, and Wicca. When you look for information on what Jews believe and teach, an immediate veil of secrecy goes into place which conceals their real motives. This in itself should arouse your suspicions.

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a distinguished Jew who served as an advisor to seven presidents, converted to Christianity late in life, and realizing the danger posed by Jewry to his new faith, began to expose Judaism for what it really is.

In his book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, a letter written to a Jewish colleague who had converted to Roman Catholicism, he revealed some secrets of Judaism that are important for our understanding of the problem. Fully understanding the fact that the Jews of today are not the descendants of Abraham, and knowing the truth of Christ's statements in **Revelations 2:9 and 3:9**, that refers to "Those who say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan", he refers to them as **so called Jews**.

In **FACTS ARE FACTS**, he mentions a significant truth, "...no institution in our modern society can long survive if its structure from the start is not erected on the **FOUNDATION OF TRUTH**. The Christian church was first erected on this very solid foundation by its founder Jesus Christ. To remain so, it must maintain this foundation. The deterioration, the disintegration, and finally the destruction of this structure of the Christian faith, will be accelerated in a direct ratio to the extent that misrepresentation and distortion of truth is allowed.

"Without you becoming aware of the fact, the methods you employ contribute in no small degree to dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. For every **ounce** of good you accomplish by the conversion of **self styled Jews**, you create a ton of harm in another direction. It is well known fact, that many **counterfeit** conversions by Jews, have proved to be infiltration **by latent traitors with treasonable intentions**.

"Countless Christians standing on the sidelines in this struggle, see their Christian faith 'withering on the vine' and about to drop into the lap of their dedicated enemies. This cup is made more bitter for them, as they observe this unwarranted and unjustified ignorance and indifference on the part of Christian clergy."

On with our story about the control Satan's Kids, have developed over our Christian nation.

The Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve Banks meets behind closed doors and has more power than our government. They were responsible for the depressions of 1921, and 1929, and are now toying with an ever greater one, which will cause the Great Depression to look like a Sunday School picnic by comparison.

In 1900 an interesting document titled **THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**, showed up in the literary world. Immediately World Jewry and their stooges in Christian pulpits declared it to be a forgery. Apparently in their struggle to protect Judaism, they forgot that in order to have a forgery, you must first have an original. The forger does his best to make the forgery look like the original to **hoodwink** people. The question in my mind is not whether this document is a forgery or not, but the fact that International Jewry has been following it, point by point, like a blueprint, for the last hundred years.

PROTOCOL XX says: "Economic crises have been produced by us for goyim (non-Jewish animals) by no other means than withdrawal of money from circulation." This statement, made about 1903, referred to the panic of 1893, which was caused by the sudden withdrawal of a large amount of gold from the New York Stock Exchange. The money panics of 1907, 1921, and 1929 were caused in the same way, and thousands of Jews became millionaires, almost overnight, as they bought up property from bankrupt Gentiles for a few cents on the dollar. This same

manipulation is underway today, where the same people are making profit from America's blood, sweat, and tears. To those of you who believe it can't happen again, let me say, "enjoy the false prosperity you are receiving from the Jew controlled Administration of President Clinton, for it's shattering end is just around the corner.

In line with the Protocol Plot, the Rothschild's lent money to both sides during World War I, and subsidized Hitler's rise into power in German prior to World War II. Without these loans, neither side could have fought a war, since neither side had fully recovered from World War I. International Judaism wanted a Gentile War, which would bring the world into a state of chaos, from which they could impose their One World Government. They almost made it through their stooge, Woodrow Wilson in 1913. He desperately wanted to get America into the League of Nations, only to be stymied by a still then, patriotic Congress.

Wilson brought us into World War I to bail out the Jewish banking interests which had elected him President. Powerful Jews, as now in the Clinton Administration, were put in charge of our government. Men like Bernard Baruch, who headed the War Industries Board, Paul Warburg, head of the Federal Reserve and Eugene Myers, who controlled the **left wing** pro-Zionist Washington Post, and also headed Allied Chemical and Dye Company. He was made head of the Liberty Loan Drive. Baruch spent over 10 billion dollars of Allied money during World War I, giving the choicest government contracts to his Jewish friends.

Baruch became a multi-millionaire by fleecing the American people, and although these facts were well known in Washington D.C. so great was the power of Zionism in our government that no legal action was ever taken against him.

Baruch, along with Henry Kissinger another Jew who came to prominence during World War II, were probably two of the most dangerous Zionist plotters, and both of them spent their lives carrying out the PROTOCOL PLOT, while representing themselves as **American Statesmen and Advisors to Presidents.** Both of them pretended to be patriots, protecting American interests in wars their own gangsters had started.

It was this same group of amoral (having no morals) Internationalists who squeezed German financially, as they laid the ground work for the destruction of this Christian country in World War II. The Jew, Samuel Untermyer brought about an economic boycott of Germany in 1933, as I will discuss later, and few Americans understand that as early as 1900, International Jewry had a war chest of a billion dollars set aside for the destruction of Christian Germany. Their **war cry** at that time was, "first we will take Christian Russia, then we will conquer Christian Germany, and go on to conquer Asia, and Africa, finally when America is surrounded, with no friends, they will drop into our laps like overripe fruit." We are very close to that point in 1999.

The purpose of World War II, was to do in Germany, what Jewish plotters had done in Russia in 1917, and eventually established worldwide Communism. While we Americans have been **brainwashed** into believing that Adolf Hitler was an evil man, the proof of the matter is. that he was destroyed because he was the head of a Christian nation, who **kicked over the traces**, and refused to obey their Zionist masters. For this he had to be destroyed.

Today this same group of International plotters is engaged in another effort to start World War III.

In fact this war, along with World War I and II, were planned by General Albert Pike, the former Confederate General, over a hundred years ago, after he became a leader in International Masonry. The aims of Freemasonry, and International Judaism for a One World Government are very similar and there is much cooperation between these two powerful groups. Both of them worship Lucifer, rather than Almighty God and are determined to bring the World under his control.

Their plan was for World War III, was to bring the world under Zionist control, presided over by International Jewry, with **gentile stooges** in government and religion to front for them. They plan

to exhaust the nations through continuous warfare, until we fall under their control. This scheme is clearly shown in their textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, (available from Scriptures for America, P.O. Box 766, LaPorte, CO 80535, for a donation of \$5.00). Here they say, "We must be like a vine upon a tree. We use the tree to climb, and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh. We must strike from our path any opposition and use for our tools, any authority that comes to hand." This is why they show no mercy for those who are unfortunate enough to come under their control.

In this same textbook, page 30, they say, "Obedience is the result of force. Concurrent with force is brutality... The most barbaric, brutal use of force, if carried far enough invokes obedience, savage force, sufficiently long displayed towards any individual, will bring about his concurrence with any principle or order.

"Any organization that has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed. Such a use of force, is itself, is an essential of greatness."

This concept is so contrary to Christian teachings, that it is difficult for our people, especially those who have been **brainwashed** by enemy propaganda, to believe.

Why were the American people pounded with "Cold War" propaganda against the Soviet Union, when Jews controlled not only Russia, but England, France, Germany, the United States, and a host of other countries? The present crisis in Serbia is of the Jewish making and they brought it about deliberately, to further weaken us and place us in an **economic straight jacket**. While this Cold War was going on, at least twelve major occasions I can recall, when this **Evil Empire** as it was called, was on the verge of economic collapse, our government stepped in and bailed them out with billions in relief, when we could not even pay off the interest on our national debt to the Zionist gangsters.

Have you ever wondered why President Truman formed a five man civilian Atomic Energy Board and then appointed four Jews as members? David Lilienthal, who has known by the **FBI** to be a member of two Communist front groups, was made it's Chairman. The other Jewish members were W.W. Waymarch, R.F. Bacher, and Lewis D. Strauss.

Was it because he could find no Christian gentiles to fill these posts? Don't be silly! Why did he appoint the Jewish, Austrian born Professor Arthur Burns as his economic advisor? Could it possibly be because the **PROTOCOLS** say Jews must occupy the top positions as economic advisors of the country under conquest?

Today, our President William Clinton has gone overboard in appointing anti-Christ Jews to high government positions. Although he claims to be **born again Christian Southern Baptist**, he has not appointed one White Anglo-Saxon to a high government position. Here are a few of the Jews who now occupy high position in our government, listed alphabetically:

ADLER, Karen - Director of State Department Policy.

ALBRIGHT, Madeline - Secretary of State.

APFEL, Richard - Chief of Social Security.

BERGER, Samuel - Head of National Security Council.

BOSKIN, Stanley - Economic Policy Advisor.

BREUER, Lanny - Special Counsel of the President.

BREYER, Stephen - Supreme Court Justice.

BROMWICH, Mike - Inspector General of the FBI.

COHEN, David - CIA Director of Operations.

COHEN, William - Secretary of Defense.

DIAMOND, Paul - Head of Economic Policy.

EISENSTAT, Stuart - Under Secretary of the Treasury.

EISNER, Hal - Director of Bureau of Intelligence.

GINSBURG, Ruth - Supreme Court Justice.

GLICKMAN, Dan - Secretary of Agriculture.

GREENSPAN, Alan - Chairman of the Federal Reserve.

HANS, Ellen, - Assistant Secretary of Education.

HOLBROOKE, Richard - Special Representative to NATO.

KESSLER, David - Chief of Food & Drug Administration.

KLEIN, Joel - Assistant Attorney General.

LEHMAN, Bruce - Head of U.S. Patent Office.

LIPTON, David - Under Secretary of the Treasury.

MAGAZINER, Ira - Head of National Health Care Policy.

PLTOFSKY, Robert - Chairman Federal Trade Commission.

RABBI RAHM, Emanuel - Director of Communications.

ROSS, Stanley - Member of the National Security Council.

RUBIN, James - Under Secretary of State.

SHERBURNE, Jane - White House Counsel.

SPERLING, Gene - Head of National Economic Council.

TARNOFF, Peter - Deputy Secretary of State.

TENET, George - CIA Chief.

WAXMAN, Seth - Acting Solicitor General.

YELLEN, Jannet - Head Council of Economic Advisors.

These are but some of the more than 100 Jews, Clinton has appointed to high government positions.

Why did the Swedish Jew Ike Eisenhower appoint the Jewess Freda B. Hannoeh to be Chairwoman of the Federal Communications Commission, and the Jew Samuel F. Groner to be her assistant? Could it be because the **PROTOCOLS** say, "We must control all communications of the nations under conquest?"

When Anna Rosenberg, (who had attended Communist meetings and was a member of several Communist Front Groups) hired 10,000 people for the Manhattan Atomic Energy Project, (according to the **NEW YORKER**, September 15, 1945) these included the Soviet Jewish spies Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, Greenglass, Sobel, Gold, and Klaus Fuchs. Sidney Fields, writing in the **NEW YORKER**, November 15, 1950, described the power of this Communist leaning Jewess in these words: "Tomorrow, Mrs. Anna Rosenberg assumes her duties as Assistant Secretary of Defense, in charge of the nation's manpower. She will be in charge of 115 U.S. Government Agencies." She went on to hire over a million people while she was in this position. Since then (1950) the Red Network she set up in Washington, DC has never been completely dismantled.

When Klaus Fuchs, the Jewish Atomic Energy traitor was jailed in Canada and brought to the United States for prosecution, it was through the efforts of the Jew Albert Einstein, that he was released.

This story has been repeated in every Administration up to this time, as they bowed under the pressure of International Zionism. It's no wonder that a high ranking Israeli official could brag with impunity, "We have the best Congress money can buy!" Today, at least 70 of our 100 U.S. Senators, pretty much vote the **straight Israeli ticket**.

During the Kennedy era, we had such Jews as Abraham Ribicoff, Secretary of Health, Education, and Welfare, and Arthur Goldberg, Secretary of Labor. Under President Johnson, we find men such as Nicholas Katzenbach, Attorney General, and Wilbur J. Cohen, Secretary of H.E.W. While Nixon was President, we had one of the worst of all, who is still going strong in International Affairs the KGB **double agent** and German Jew, Henry Kissinger. As some of you will remember, he filled the powerful position as Secretary of State, and another Jew, James Schlesinger as Secretary of Defense. President Ford had William Simon, Secretary of the Treasury; Edward Levi, Attorney General, while President Carter had W. Michael Blumenthal, Secretary of the Treasury; Philip Klutznik as Secretary of Commerce, and Neil Goldschmidt as Secretary of Transportation.

The **great conservative** Ronald Reagan had a whole flock of Jewish birds in his nest, 72 in all, each appointed, and not one elected by our people. The Administrations of every President since Woodrow Wilson during World War I, has been under at least partial Jewish control. The result, as George Wallace once said, "There isn't a dime's worth of difference between the Republican and Democratic Parties," in that time span. No matter which one has been in the driver's seat, the power behind the throne, has been Zionist. This is hard for patriotic Americans to swallow and is why Harold Rosenthal, Administrative Assistant to the Jewish Senator from New York, Jacob Javits, could boastingly say, "We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While naive Americans waited for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to our every will." This is why God warned His Israel people that they must not allow "strangers to rule over them" and why in **Deuteronomy 28:43,44** we read the end result, "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt come down very low... he shall be the head and thou shalt be the tail." If you can't see how this has happened, it's because you have **buried your heads in the sand**. Today, in 1999, the closing out year of this age, we are a conquered people, and have lost our freedom through default. **Note:** Ronald Reagan is a Freemason.

Today, we see the confusing sight of a Christian nation of more than 260 million people, as they are controlled by a minority that numbers less than 2% of our population.

While Christians in America have been willing to open our doors and share the benefits of America with the Jews, they are not satisfied and want us to run things their way.. They want it all! The

Jewish author Maurice Samuels, in his book **YOU GENTILES** said, "We Jews, are the destroyers, and we will remain the destroyers, there is nothing you can do to satisfy us, for we need a world of our own."

Today, whenever Jews are accused of doing anything contrary to **good order**, they raise the plaintive cry of **anti-Semitism**, which is a misnomer, since the vast majority of Jews are not Semites, but Turco-Mongolian by descent. Every Prime Minister of the "mini state" in Palestine has come from this Oriental background. This needs to become corrected in Christian minds, with Christians not to become anti-Semitic, but **Jew conscious**.

If any people, or group of people are guilty of crimes against the American people, they should be publicly tried, condemned, and punished. The Jews must not be allowed to be free from this Law of civilized nations. The Jewish Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith (Masonic) Lodge, and the American Jewish Congress are subversive agents of a foreign government, operating illegally on American soil without permits. They operate contrary to the good of America, and the welfare of the Israeli is the first order of business in their lives. They must not be allowed to continue this deception and should either answer for their many crimes, or be forced to leave the country.

You may say, as many Christians have, "Why condemn all Jews?" It is because the Jewish communities of America, for the most part cooperate with the illegal activities of Zionism. After all, **REMEMBER** it was **ALL** the Jews who condemned Christ to death and said, "His blood be on our heads and those of our children." (**Matthew 27:25**) Even though an occasional Jewish voice is raised against the evils of World Zionism, still the Jewish people as a whole, have developed an arrogance which places them above the law, or so they believe.

This can be emphasized by a story that made it's rounds in Washington, DC during the Carter Administration. It concerned a meeting that was supposed to have taken place between God, Breshnev, Carter, and Begin. The Soviet leader asked God: "Will there ever be a time when there is peace between the Soviet Union and America?" and God replied: "Yes, but not in your life time." Then Carter asked: "Will there ever be a time when Black and White people will get along on friendly terms?" and God replied: "Yes, but not in your life time." Then Begin asked:

"Will there ever be a time when Jews and Goyim will be able to get along? and God replied: "No, not in My life time!" This high lights the statement made by our friend the Apostle Paul in **1 Thessalonians 2:15**, where speaking about the Jews he said, and they please not God, and are contrary to all men.

While Jewish apologists like Jack Van Impe say the Jews were kicked out of every country in Europe at some time or other, because they are God's Chosen people and Satan hates them. This cannot be true, for it would contradict the words of our Savior Himself in **John 8:44** when He told the Jewish leaders, "You are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father you will do." For a second witness, turn to **Matthew 23:15**, where Jesus again, speaking to the Jewish religious authorities accused them of going sea and land to make converts, only to "make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves."

It's sad indeed, that millions of Christians in America, would rather listen to men like Van Impe, Robertson, Falwell, and others who back these Christ haters, calling them God's Chosen, when their Savior tells them differently. **Note:** Pat Robertson has been given a copy of the Talmud, and still dose not condemn them. Falwell is a Free Mason.

Benjamin Franklin, our "elder statesman" during the Revolution, had many encounters with Jews and warned the 1787 Constitutional Convention in Philadelphia, "Gentlemen, 'In whatever country Jews have settled in any great numbers, they have lowered its moral tone, depreciated its commercial integrity, have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated. They have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion, have built up a State within a State, and have when opposed, tried to strangle that country financially.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States in this Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed in such great numbers, that they will dominate and devour the land and change our form of government. If you do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields to furnish them substance, while they will be in their counting houses, rubbing their hands. I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all times, your children will curse you in your graves. Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatic, they will never be otherwise."

Our forefathers did not listen to this wise man and today, they control this nation.

Jeremiah, the Old Testament prophet wrote about these people in **Jeremiah 9:5**, where he said, "They deceive every one his neighbor, and speak not the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity." Any Jew who has been taught from their holy book, has been schooled in this deceit!

The risen Christ, further exposed these **pseudo-Jews** in **Revelations 2:9; 3:9**, when He warns about, "of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue (congregation) of Satan." **Note:** Would Jesus approve of Christians blindly supporting pseudo-"Israel", and the Yiddish Talmudic frauds ?

In **Luke 11:49-51** Christ said, "Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute: That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation; From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias,... It shall be required of this generation." Their own writers have said, "Our major vice of old, as of today is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and good nature of the rest of the world. But despite our faults, we would never have done so much damage to the world if it had not been for genius for evil leadership..."

The shame of Jewry comes not from our being the bankers and old clothesmen of the world. It comes rather of the stupendous hypocrisy and cruelty imposed on us by our fatal leadership.

"Read for yourself, the story of the progress of Jewry through out Europe and America. Wherever they have come they are welcomed, permitted to settle down and join in the general business of the community. One by one the industries of the country close to them because of their unfair practices... until it is impossible to longer hold in check the wrath of a betrayed people. There is violence and, invariably, an ignominious ejection of the whole race from the land. There is not a single instance when Jews have not fully deserved the bitter fruit of the fury of their persecutors."

"Their (Jew's) disease is a sort of moral gonorrhoea known as Judaism and seems, alas, to be incurable. The results, as any good doctor will tell you, are invariably treacherous and unhealthy. If you are in doubt, take a look at any Jew ridden country in Europe. Then if you need any further convincing, take a look at what's happening in America.

"It is my belief that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to its welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is in subversion of America's best interests." (The foregoing remarks are not from an anti-Semite, but came from a book titled "**JEWES MUST LIVE**", by the Jewish author Samuel Roth, published by the Golden Hind Press of New York City.)

While the Christian Church, has gone into **all the world, to** proclaim the Good News of the Gospel, as our Lord commanded, they have never been very successful in reaching Jews, in spite of the exaggerated claims of "**Jews for Jesus**". They are **fixed people** when it comes to their hatred of Jesus Christ and Christianity, and genuine change overs to Christianity are rare. As Benjamin Freedman said, "There are many phony conversions for the purpose of infiltrating and destroying the church from within."

In fact, as early as 1286 A.D. a Protocol to the Jews of France ordered them, "Make of your sons clerics and priests, so that they may infiltrate the Christian church and destroy it from within." It has been found in numerous cases, that when Jews have converted to Christianity, it was because they were adopted children and had no Jewish blood in their veins. Jesus pretty well covered the reason why they did not respond to Him, in **John 8:43** when He asked, "Why do you not understand my speech? Even because you cannot hear my word." This was followed by His accusation, in **verse 44, & 45** "You are of your father the **DEVIL**, and the lusts of your father you will do... And because I tell you the truth, you believed me not." **Verse 47** of the same Chapter, says, "He that is of God heareth God's words: you therefore hear them not, because you are not of God." How much plainer could He have been? Then in **John 10:26**, to clear up any misunderstanding He said to the Jewish leaders, "But you (Jews) believe Me not, because you are **not of my sheep**, **Note:** If Jesus appeared today, He would be called an anti-Semite, belittled by Pat Robertson, Rush Limbaugh, Sean Hannity, every major news paper in America, and would face charges in Canada, Germany, Spain, Switzerland, Sweden, Austria, Finland etc. He could not give his sermon on the mountain, because he did not have a permit, and would be labeled a conspiracy kook

The Apostle John preached to a people who had been brought up in the Jewish faith, in the "tradition of the Elders", which meant under Talmudic teaching. He had been an eye witness to the murder of His Lord, and probably was present when they said, "His blood be on our heads and that of our children." It was impossible that he could have had another people in mind when he spoke about the murderous spirit of Cain in **1 John 3:12**. He echoed about Cain, what His Lord had said about the Pharisees in **John 8:44**. This did not make him a **SEEDLINER**.

The entire book of **Jude**, is a frank discussion of Jewish characteristics, God had made many covenants with Israel and the original Judah, but there is no record that He ever made a covenant with a people called the Jews.

No where in the Bible can you find where people called Jews were defended as, or called the Chosen People. This is a Jewish myth, manufactured by the Rabbis for goyim consumption, and Christianity has swallowed it **hook, line, and sinker**. The Jews have been a mixed people since they returned from Babylonian Captivity. * They came back, (a tiny percentage of them) as a heathen throng, with the new religion of Talmudic Judaism, that superseded the old and respected religion of Hebrewism under Moses. When they bragged to Jesus in John 5 how they followed Moses, He replied in **verses 45-47**. "Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you even Moses, in whom you (say you) trust. For had you believed Moses, you would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But if you believe not his writings, (and they did not) how shall you believe my words?" * **Note:** The mixed are the Sepheritic Jews. The Yiddish are a race of the Khaza people.

Both books of **Ezra** and **Nehemiah** show this mongrelized throng as they returned from Babylonian captivity. They brought back with them a heathenized religion that had admixed with the occult worship of Babylon, against which God had warned again and again. It contained the worst features of Baal worship and heathenism.

The eighth chapter of **Ezekiel** envisions this abomination, but it is too lengthy to quote here in its entirety. Here are some hints. The angel who spoke to Ezekiel told him to dig in the wall of Jerusalem where he found a gate. The angel told him, "Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here... all the idols of the house of Israel, portrayed upon the wall round about. And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients, of the house of Israel with a censer in his hand;" and then the angel told Ezekiel "You have seen what the ancients of the house of Israel. do in the dark ... for they say, 'The Lord seeth us not; the Lord forsaketh the earth!'" In **verse 16** of that same chapter he tells how he saw twenty five men worshiping the sun, with their backs towards the temple of the Lord and their faces towards the east and the sun, so even though it mentions Israel, we know .he is speaking about Jews, because this takes place in Jerusalem, in the temple.

A close honest study of Jewish history will reveal to any honest person, that the tribe of Judah absorbed so many of the Canaanites and became so involved in Canaanite practices, that they completely lost their identity as Hebrews.

The Canaanites, following the lead of their father Cain, were a demon possessed people. Evil spirits do not drown in a flood, and while Noah was a perfect man in his **BLOODLINE**, there is nothing in the Bible which indicates that his wife and sons were perfect in righteousness.

The fact that Noah's grandson Canaan, had a curse pronounced on him in **Genesis 9:25** indicates that evil spirits were active **this side of the flood**. There was only one Jew among Jesus disciples and that was Judas Iscariot, who was picked by Jesus for the special purpose of betraying his Master. Jesus said of him in **John 6:70** "Have not I chosen you twelve and one of you (Judas) is a devil?" In **John 13:26**, we are told how Jesus gave Judas a sop (morsel of food, usually soaked in wine) at the Last Supper and when He gave it to Judas, "Satan entered into him." In other words he was **demon possessed**.

In **Acts 13:6** we read about a Jewish prophet who tried to hinder the work of Paul and Barnabas and speaking to him in **verse 10**, Paul uses some picturesque language, "O full of all subtilty and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?" This has been the Jewish way from their beginning, when dealing with Christ and Christians. Today the Judeo-Christians church is making a bed-fellow of those who vowed to destroy them. Strange and sad, isn't it?

There is no way you can explain Jesus' statements in Matthew **23:15**, and **Luke 11:50**, unless you understand that Jesus was spiritually correct, when he called the Jewish people **children of Satan**.

Our Fundamental churches are inspiring the Jewish enemy to intensify their self rebellion against God, by calling them His Chosen. If the truth were told in Judeo-Christian pulpits, the Jew would come tumbling down from his lofty perch. Nowhere were the Jews and Canaanites, (and the words are inter-changeable) ever promised rulership of the world. The Judeo-Christian world, unsuspecting it may be, but true never the less, has put a cloak of respectability around the shoulders of the most vicious enemy the church has ever had, and are **cutting their own throats** in the process. How the Jewish leaders must laugh in secret, as they see the stupidity of the goyim sheeple leaders.

Referring again to Harold Rosenthal he said, "We (Jews) are amazed by the Christians stupidity in receiving our teachings and propagating them. Judaism is not only the teaching of the synagogue, it is the doctrine of most every Christian church in America. Through our propaganda, the Christian church has become our most avid supporter. This has given us a special place in your society, as they believe that we Jews are God's chosen people and they are Gentiles.

"The deluded children of the church defend us to the point of destroying their own culture. This truth should be obvious to any dullard when one views history and sees how your wars have been White fighting White in order to maintain control. We controlled England during the Revolutionary War, the North during the Civil War, and England and America during World War I and II. Through our influence on religion we were able to involve ignorant White Christians in wars against themselves which always impoverished both sides, (both money wise and manpower wise) while we Jews reaped a financial and political harvest. Any time truth comes forth which exposes us, we simply rally our forces - the ignorant Christians. They attack the crusaders even if they are members of their own family." (Anyone who has ever tried to tell the truth about Jewry can attest to this fact.)

Cain hated the **blood sacrifice** which was necessary for the remission of sin. (see **Hebrews 9:22**) The Canaanite Jews hate the idea of blood atonement and no people can be God's people who hate the shed blood of God's Son, Jesus Christ.

Trace religious **modernism** that scoffs at the **blood atonement**, of Jesus Christ, and nine times out of ten, you will arrive at a Jewish source. It was Jewish **Higher Criticism**, that has done more to destroy true Christianity in the last Century, than any other thing. These blasphemers (many of whom are White Christian Israelites) have gone so far as to make plans for the removal of every reference to Jesus Christ in the New Testament that is offensive to the Jews. The Jews in turn, has done nothing and will do nothing to remove much more offensive parts against Christians found in their religious book, the Talmud. This means that all references to the **shed blood** of Jesus must go and there can be no Christianity with out this belief. The Apostle John put it very strong in **1 John 2:22,23** when he said, "Who is a liar, but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is anti-christ, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the **SAME HATH NOT THE FATHER.**" (Emphasis mine!)

How can you get around this verse when dealing with Jews? Then add **1 John 5:10** which says, "He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that SATAN'S God of His Son." I don't see how it could be made any plainer. Yet such is the perversity of human nature, that man will see the **truth**, and refuse to recognize it. For over fifty years, I was in spiritual blindness. I loved the Lord, and said I believed His Word, yet I accepted the teachings of man, rather than what the Word said, as the prophesy of **Isaiah 29:13** came to pass - "Forasmuch as this people draw near Me with there mouth, and with their lips do honour Me, but have removed their heart far from Me, and their fear toward Me is taught by the precept of man:" Our Lord quoted this in **Matthew 15:8**, and went on in **verse 9 to say**, "But in vain they do worship Me, teaching doctrines the commandments of men." Most Christians would get angry if you accused them of doing this, but this is exactly what they do when they accept Jewish teachings in place of our Lord's own words.

Unless Christians are willing to stand against this **Jewish led program** of humanism, we will soon be unable to send a Bible through the mail, or witness to a lost person outside our own home. Already programs are underway, as you know, to take the Name of Jesus out of public schools, and remove it from government offices, and public functions. This vicious drive is almost without fail, lead by the anti-Christ Jews who control the A.C.L.U. (American Civil Liberties Union)

Almost all cases to remove Christian symbols from public life at Christmas and Easter, are brought by Jews, and prosecuted by Jews. Yet in many cases, they have the backing of **so called** Christian pastors. They do not want to do away with these holidays, as they make too much money off the goyim who support them. They just want to take Christ out of all Christian celebrations, even the church.

These once Christian festivals, have been turned into a heathen saturnalia, complete with a fat little Jewish god dressed in a red suit they called Santa Claus, magical reindeer, and at Easter time a bunny that lays colored eggs. Talk about Jews fables, (**Titus 1:14**).

The Jewish led Revolution in Russia cost over 35-million dead, far exceeding the **blown up figure** of 6-million Jews in the World War II **Holocaust**. Since then, over a 100-million died, and are still dying under this Jewish terror, many of them Christians who were not **RAPTURED**, when the enemy took over. Have you ever wondered why the Jewish media, TV, and Hollywood never bring this to our attention, while the Jewish **HOLOCAUST**, is constantly being pounded down our throats?

Why was the most vicious persecution by Jewish-Communism in Russia against Roman Catholics, Pentecostals, and Baptist? It was because these three groups, more than any other Christians, believed in the necessity of **blood atonement**. The very Fundamentalists who support the anti-Christ Jews, and have raised them to the position or respectability, are the ones who will suffer most if World Zionism ever takes over control of America. The first one's to go will be the Jerry Falwell's, the Pat Robertson's, the Jack Van Impe's, and the David Webber's, who brag about being Christian Jews. Yet these seemingly intelligent men, have allowed themselves to become blinded to the obvious truth and are heading our people down the pathway to Communist and Jewish terror.

The very word **Cain**, signifies a love for worldly things, and the Jews motto is: "The gelts the thing", (what you can get from the Gentiles, no matter what you must do to get it. It permeates the teachings of their sacred book the TALMUD). Referring to Harold Rosenthal once again, he said, "During Christ's time, we Jews were seeking a material and earthly kingdom but Christ offered the Jews a spiritual kingdom. This they couldn't buy, so they rejected Jesus Christ and had Him crucified." He went on to say, "Money is more important than morality. We can accomplish anything with money. Our people are proving themselves in Israel and the kibbutz raised intellectual elements are going to build that little country into a mid-east wonderland. It will eventually be the base for World Government Headquarters."

What does God's Word have to say about this? Turn to Malachi 1:2-4, as God speaks to Israel, "I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, And hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places (what they are doing now in Palestine); thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they (true Israel) shall call them, The borders of wickedness and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever." So much for Mr. Rosenthal's predictions, the Word of the Lord shall come to pass!

The spirit of modern Judaism can be seen in many Jewish writings and in the actions of Jewish organizations such as the Anti-Defamation League. Listen to this statement from one of their leaders, "We intend to rule the world, and nothing you can do will stop us. We have our defamation committees and have all Christian preachers classified in our card index files. If any preacher dares say anything against a Jew, we will fix him."

When you consider that Jews make up less than 3% of America's population, doesn't it seem strange to you that they have taken so much power on themselves? This is true not only in America, but through the Israelite world of White Christendom. There are many intelligence documents available which prove without a shadow of a doubt, that Khazar. (Ashkenazi) Jews have been, and now are, in the forefront of Communist efforts to subdue the world. In spite of what you may have heard, even from conservative organizations such as Liberty Lobby, Communism is not dead. It has just changed it's name and is now called the New World Order. It is still controlled by the same International Jews, who have operated it from the beginning.

In the past there have been men such as Sam Carr (Cohen), the Communist Organizer in Canada; Fred Rose (Rosenthal), organizer of Communism in French Canada; the German Rabinovich was in charge of American Communists; John Gates (Israel Regenstreif), editor of the American Daily Worker, (a Communist rag) and Gus Hall (Hallberg), the perennial head of the American Communist Party for many years, who ran for President on it's platform. Hall was the man who bragged: "I will live to see the day, when the last preacher is strangled with the guts of the last Congressman.

"The Christians love blood so much, we will give them all they can handle, as we cut the throats of their children and drag them over the altar rails of their churches. May the parents drown in the blood of their own children." You folks who back the Jews, better look at statements such as this, for they reflect Jewish hatred for Christ and Christianity and are not idle threats.

The traitors to America in the last century, especially those who have given America's atomic secrets to the enemy, have been almost 100% Jews. There have been men like Harry Golden (Abraham Brothmann); Miriam Mosckowicz; David Greenglass, and Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, who were the ones executed and who have been made martyrs by the Jewish Community. Dr. William Perl of Columbia University, was arrested as part of a Communist spy ring. He had changed his name from Utterperi. The true head of the American Communist Party was another Khazar Jew named Gerhardt Eisler.

When asked why Jews often take Anglicized names, a Jewish spokesman said, "Jews are the most intelligent people in the world so if it benefits them to change their names they do so. That's all there is to it. They mix in your society which is plenty corrupt in itself - so while the Jews are benefiting themselves the dumb goy doesn't realize that these Jews with non-Jew names are Jews. Don't be concerned with Jews in the Government who have changed their names, because in the foreseeable future there will be no goyim Presidential power in the United States. Our Invisible Government will take over." (It should be noted, that for years, Jews in Hollywood and in the entertainment world, have changed to Anglicized names to hide their Jewish background.)

It has only since World War II, that Jewish power has noticeably increased in the United States. As long as France, England, and Germany were politically powerful, the Jews jumped on their **band wagon**, but as America became the most powerful nation internationally, suddenly the seat of International Jewish power switched from London, and Berlin, to New York City.

Along with this switch of power has gone an interesting, startling, and dangerous phenomenon, as we now see almost complete Jewish control over what was once called a **Free Press**. In 1840, a Jewish Council was called at Cracow, Poland. This was a sort of Ecumenical Council, where the most prominent leaders of World Jewry, from all factions, sat down for consultation. The object of this meeting was to find means of securing the triumphs of Jewry in their move towards world dominion. Different subjects were discussed. Some dealt with theology; some were in the field of politics; while others dealt with finances. A lively debate arose, during which a clear voice made itself heard, in the form of one of the world's most important Jewish authorities. He said, "What are we talking about? So long as we do not have the world press in our hands, all we say will be idle talk. In vain will you organize societies, loans, bankruptcies, and the like; so long as we have not the press in our hands to deafen and deceive the world, we accomplish nothing, and our rule will remain merely the platform of our brain." He was merely expressing what had been laid down in the controversial **PROTOCOLS, of 2, 5** "In the hands of the State today there is a great force that creates movement of thought in the people and this is the Press. The part played by the press is to keep pointing to our requirements. The Goyim States have not learned how to make use of this power, and it is now in our hands. Through the Press we have gained the power to influence others, while remaining ourselves in the shade."

His listeners recognized the Satanic wisdom of these words and a new light dawned in Jewry, which sent them in a new direction. They began an immediate campaign to control the world's news media. From that date in 1840, we have seen the effect of that Satanic project to turn the press of the world into an engine of war, a sort of artillery, which can be directed against any kind of obstacle that opposes Judaism.

I'm sure that many of my readers have had frustrating experiences in dealing with the Press. While articles favorable to Jews are printed without problem, it is like **pulling teeth** to get an article printed which discusses the Jewish questions with candor, even when the facts presented are documented. While many conservative Christian organizations are handled with contempt by the press, the A.D.L., the J.D.L., and most Jewish organizations are handled with **kid gloves**. It is rare indeed to see an article critical to International Zionism in a daily newspaper and the same is true in the field of book publishing.

The first class up for control became important newspapers such as the New York Times, The Washington Post, The London Times, Les Debats, and "Independence Beige in France.

At the present time (1982), more than 47 major weekly magazines, with a circulation of over 79-million, are either directly owned or controlled by Jews. Listed below are a few of them:-

Name of Magazine	Circulation	Ownership or Control
------------------	-------------	----------------------

TV Guide	19,168,096	Walter H. Annenberg
McCalls	6,801,287	Robert Stein, Editor
Good housekeeping	5,250,597	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Treasurer
Time	4,325,270	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
News week	2,928,484	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
Sports Illustrated	2,267,747	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
U.S. News and World Report	2,036,140	Lester Tanzer, Editor
Esquire	1,208,390	Stanley Spregel, V.P.
Sports Afield	1,123,686	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Treasurer

In the even more important field of daily news, 909 major newspapers, with a daily distribution of 49-million, are jewish owned/or controlled as noted:

Name of Daily Paper	Circulation	Ownership or Control
Wall Street Journal	1,406,192	Warren Henry Philip, President
New York Daliy News	1,941,917	L. W. Gold, Advertising Manager
Los Angeles Times	1,000,866	Simon Ramo, Director
New York Times	906,498	Arthur Ochs Sulzberger, President
Chicago Tribune	750,707	Edward Engle, V.P.
Detroit News	626,801	B. Gingold, V.P.
Detroit Free Press	623,846	John Livingstone Weinberg, Director
Chicago Sun Times	554,334	Howard A. Seitz, Director
Philadelphia Bulletin	553,304	Herbert Shugar, Director
Washington Post	534,400	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
New York Post	517,982	Byron S. Greenberg, V.P.

NOTE: There may have been some change in ownership and control, as this list was made some years ago, and Jewish control has increased tremendously since then.

In addition to the above, there are more than 17 daily newspapers with a circulation between 250,000 and 500,000 which are Jewish owned/and controlled, including such newspapers as the San Francisco Chronicle, the Miami Herald, the St. Louis Post Dispatch, the Atlanta Journal, the Indianapolis Star, the Boston Globe, the Kansas City Times, and the Omaha Herald.

Add to this the nation's major TV networks - ABC, CBS, NBC, and Metro-Media, and the major Hollywood movie studios, and you begin to realize the tremendous control Jewry exerts over the thinking of the American public, including countless millions of Christians.

Public attention was called to this fact a few years ago, when General George Brown, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff and former Vice President Spiro Agnew, were forced to leave their jobs over remarks they had made about the Jews which were not considered to be politically proper. Both of these men suffered when they tried to warn their countrymen about the plans of Zionism.

A corporate director, or an editorial manager of Jewish descent, may not be Zionist, but it is reasonable assumption that his sympathies will coincide with those of International Jewry, especially when his job depends on it, and this feeling, no doubt will be translated into biased accounts which interfere with any objective reporting of the news.

The bias of a news director can easily be passed down to his subordinates over lunch, cocktails, or even in the executive washroom. As you must know, pay and promotions usually depend on the good will of the boss, and very few reporters have the **guts** to buck the boss' wishes.

Within a large newspaper chain, such as those owned by the New York Times, or the Knight-Rider Newspapers, Inc., individual papers may vary in their editorial positions on many issues, some may be pro-Republican, while others will be pro-Democrat. When it comes to Jewry, they will be 100% pro-Israeli. Word from the top has a way of filtering down to the lowest reporter and if he wants to keep his or her job, the must **toe the Zionist line.**

The three major TV networks and Hollywood have been under Jewish control for a long time, and major newspapers such as the New York Times and the Washington Post have been under Jewish control from the beginning. Other once great newspapers such as the Chicago Tribune which was at one time noted for its conservative Christian stand under the direction of Colonel McCormick, have now been taken over by Jews and serve Jewish purposes. The same is true with organizations such as Walt Disney World in Florida. Today under Jewish control, this once family oriented amusement park, has become the dwelling place of all kinds of **foul moral beasts**, while its theme is now anti-Christian.

It is interesting to note that the so-called Wall Street Journal and the extremely liberal New York Times, cooperated in the defense of the Jew Helmut Sonnenfeldt, who was counselor of the U.S. State Department under the Zionist Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger, when he was opposed by some in Congress to an appointment as Under Secretary of the Treasury for Monetary Affairs. These newspapers defended him when serious charges were brought against him, accusing him of transferring highly classified military information to the Israeli government. In their defense, the positions of these two newspapers were identical. The impact of this influence in the newspapers, is compounded when we add **TIMES, NEWSWEEK, and U.S. NEWS AND WORLD REPORT**, to Zionist positions.

The major Jewish influence is on the few non-Jewish newspapers and commentators who are often forced into taking a Jewish stance in order to stay in business. The late Dorothy Thompson who was an influential commentator for years, lost all of her outlets, when she spoke out against Zionism. Joseph Kraft and C.L. Sulkenberger are two examples of pro-Zionist columnists, who while their stand was repugnant to many Christian readers, still held high paying positions because they are willing to **brown-nose** the Zionists. There is no need to speak out about men like Peter Jennings, who make great show on their TV programs, while being **paid prostitutes** of Judaism!

The Jewish mechanics in controlling small newspapers is to cut off its advertising and shut off its paper supplies. As a result, very few independent newspapers will buck the Zionist line.

There are several vicious Jewish commentators on TV, such as **CBS Sixty Minutes**, the **20/20 Show**, and at one time the **PHIL DONAHUE SHOW**. All these are distinctly liberal, pro-Zionist, and anti-Christian and are all run by Jews.

This Jewish control did not come about by accident, nor is it haphazard. It was a well designed plan to control the thinking of White Christians in particular, through a process known as

PSYCHO-POLITICS. This is the art of controlling the thinking of a people under conquest, so that eventually you can completely control them physically. **Note:** Through out Jewish literature, Jews never refer to themselves as White. In many cases, they make clear distinction between Jews and the White race.

Their constant campaign to brainwash Americans, especially White Christians, has brought about the conditions they need for complete world take over. Their textbook states that the end result of **PSYCHO-POLITICS** is to, "produce a maximum chaos in the culture of our enemy. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression, and scientific turmoil... so use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country and it's laws to further our ends." A good example is their love for the First Amendment, as long as it applies to **Jewish freedom of speech**.

The plan to control national communications, presented in Poland in 1840, and which was first implemented in Europe, took root in the United States immediately following World War II, when the head quarters of International Zionism moved from London to New York City. The Zionists realized that both Britain and France were becoming **second class** powers and that world power had passed into the hands of a few, immensely wealthy, powerful Jews in America. Although both David Ben-Gurion and Golda Meier (the first Zionist Ambassador to the Soviet Union and an avowed Communist Sympathizer) wanted an alliance between the Soviet Union and the Israeli nation in Palestine, with a Communist label, they told Ben-Gurion that since most of his financial support would come from the United States, they did not want any alienation of American opinion. They argued, that in view of the open, democratic way of life in the United States, they would be able to dominate our political life, while this would be impossible in the Soviet Union.

The use of the Press by the Jewish minority, strengthens my arguments concerning International Jewish control. Coordinating business interests with those of politics, the Jewish run media has profited immensely at the expense of truth for our people. They have used the media as a **ring in the nose of a bull**, to control American politics. Until this Jewish Control is broken once and for all, misfortune, confusion, and continued decadence will be the order of the day, until our people will revolt in a bloody revolution, or are lead docilely, into their International Slave Plantation. There will be no national liberation or regeneration as long as these **con-artists** control American thinking. That they believe a revolution is in the offing, can be seen by their vicious drive to get firearms out of the hands of the American patriot. They cannot take over control, as long as 70-million Americans remain armed. So they will use every means possible, including contrived violence to bring this about.

The United States is a nation young in tradition. We believe, rightly, that "brave men should stand between their homes and wars desolation." We are rightly being angered with being used as **guinea pigs** to fight the Jews wars, where only they benefit and we suffer the losses. The nomadic Jewish people, on the other hand are one of the oldest political entities in the world and Jewry was born under conditions that called for it extinction without a homeland. May I suggest you study **Genesis 4:9-18**.

The Jews for centuries have practiced the art of deception, until it has become a **second nature** to them. They have waged war for over 25 centuries and are taught the art of deception from the day of their birth. The very nature of their TALMUDIC religion is one of deception of the goyim. This means that there are over 4-million **combat ready** fighters deployed in the United States alone, who will rape, murder, and terrorize if necessary at the command from Jerusalem. Many of these have high positions in our Gentile governments.

While the government goes out of its way to strictly control all so called **right wing Christian movements**, and views with suspicion any movement which is meant to protect Christian civilization, the Jews, through organizations such as the **JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE**, are free to train their fighters, using fully automatic weapons which are illegal for Christians to use. They are free to bomb Jewish synagogues, and desecrate Jewish graves and lay the blame on radical **right wing** organizations such as the **Ku Klux Klan**, or the **Neo-Nazis**. For the Nationalist Jews,

"the end always justifies the means, no matter how horrendous this maybe", and they have been known to kill thousands of their own **lesser brethren** (the little Jews), when it is deemed necessary for their success. The startling thing is that they have been able to fool most Christians into believing that of all people in the world, only they have this right.

INTERNATIONAL JEWRY ALWAYS FOLLOW THE FOLLOWING

FOUR PRONGED STRATEGY:

1. - Manipulate members of the host nation into helping the Jewish people, no matter how dangerous it may be to the welfare of the nation.
2. - If an individual refuses to cooperate, by-pass him and take care of him during **mop up operations**. This is an unbreakable rule of warfare.
3. - If the enemy actively resists, mark him for destruction and then destroy him through defamation brought about through control of the media, or by using the nation's **due process of law** through Jewish controlled courts and lawyers.

Listen to this idea espoused in their handbook on PSYCHO-POLITICS, Page 52: "Recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religion . . . You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief . . . that Christian practice . . . is vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated, and intolerable. Just as in Russia we had to destroy, after many years of arduous work, the Church, so we **must** destroy **ALL FAITHS** in nations marked for slaughter. "This is the Jewish **TALMUDIC** plan for America.

4. - Never let any individual or organization in the host nation, use the media or the courts to counter-attack us, or for their own defense. Any close look at recent court decisions, will show this bias against Christians, since a majority of the Judges and attorneys are Jews.

This theory has been eminently successful in America, to the point that when a Jew attacks Christ or Christians it is considered acceptable as **freedom of speech**, but if the Christian is unwise, or brave enough to retaliate and expose the Jew's nefarious purpose, it is automatically classified as **anti-Semitism**, or a **hate crime**. Often Christians are ostracized by their own people, who are willing to believe the enemy, rather than their own. I experienced this when I left the Fundamental Baptist Church, in 1981, for the **Truth** of Israel Identity and the Kingdom Movement. I was immediately labeled an **apostate** by my own pastor, and in the intervening 18 years, not one Baptist pastor, has attempted to show me where I was wrong from the Word. They avoid me as though I had the plague.

If I as an Anglo-Saxon author, were to charge that my writings were not accepted in Fundamental churches, not because they were unscriptural, but because they would not pass Jewish censorship, there would be a great **hue and cry** coming from the Fundamentalist camp, and I would immediately be labeled an **apostate**. Not because I had departed from the "fundamentals of the faith," but because I no longer accept the anti-Christ of Judaism, as God's Chosen.

Is the most powerful nation in the world, when measured by tangible armaments, totally unable to defend itself against treason from within, and an ideological war, waged by a handful of aliens against our very foundations?

Certainly America is unprepared for this war, when we have traitors against the cause of Christ, who stand behind the pulpits of this land, extolling the merits of the enemy. We have been infiltrated and the church has become the main source of our problem. We are told in **Jeremiah 23:22** - "But if they (the pastors of Israel) had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil ways, and from the evil of their

doings. "This wasn't happened in America, and it shows by the fact that with 50-million **born again** Christians in the country, we are headed for hell faster now than at any time in our history.

Most Christians, including their pastors know very little about the Jewish religion, other than what they read in their Sunday School literature, which may very well have been written by an unsaved Jew. The same is true of graduates from Seminaries and Bible schools, which have been heavily infiltrated by Jews.

Most Christians believe that Jews follow the teachings of Moses, although their Bible clearly shows them that Jesus told the Jewish authorities, "For had you believed Moses, you would have believed Me: for he wrote of Me. But if you believe not his writings, how shall you believe my Words?" (**John 5:46,47**)

There are very few Jews of Abrahamic blood and these are to be found among the group called **Sephardim, Mediterranean Jews**. The much larger group, possibly 90%, are of Oriental, Turco-Mongolian blood and their fore fathers never set foot in Palestine. These are the ones who have accepted the heathen teachings of the TALMUD, and are ruled in their religious life, by it's filthy, anti-God teachings.

Most of their ancestors came from a heathen group known as Khazars, from Southeastern Russia, who were converted to Judaism in the 8th Century A.D. May I suggest that you read the Jew Arthur Koestler's book "**THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE.**"

The vast majority of Judaism are atheists and agnostics. They believe the coming Messiah is the Jewish nation, as it rises to prominence and takes over control of the world, and this is what they live for. They look forward to the day promised in their TALMUD, when "every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves."

It is interesting to note that wealthy Jews in the fields of arts and culture refer to promising young talents as **stables**. Could this have something to do with the Talmudic teaching that "Only Jews are men and that all others, especially Christians are **goyim animals**?" (TALMUD, Volume KERITHUTH (6b, page 78), or ORACH CHAIM (225,10), where Christians and animals are grouped together for comparison.

Like all conspiracies, the Jews have one glaring weakness. Their work must be done in secret to be successful. This is why they raise such a **stink**, when anyone exposes their nefarious purposes.

Their victims must not know what is taking place. They must be lied to, or be made so confused that they refuse to accept the obvious truth when **JUDAISM** is **EXPOSED**. If the Christian world ever accepts the truth about Judaism, they will be defeated! Jesus said, "You shall know the **truth**, and the **truth** make you free." (**John 8:32**) Truer words were never spoken!

This is why any honest attempt to expose Jewry is met with howls of anguish, from both Jewish leaders, and their Christian stooges. They immediately react by pinning the labels of **kook**, **dangerous-racist, anti-Semite**, or **Right wing extremist** on the exposor. The fact that he is telling the truth, only adds fire to their accusations.

Referring again to Harold Rosenthal, he stated, "Anti-Semitism does not signify opposition to Semitism. There is no such thing. It is an expression we Jews use effectively as a smear word - used to brand a bigot - anyone who dares to criticize a Jew. We use it effectively against hate-mongers." It is a term that has only recently been created, and has little real meaning, since the majority of the people we know as Jews are not Semites. The Jews use this tool to control and silence opposition to their repugnant ways.

When Jesus spoke to the Jewish leaders of his day, they openly revealed that they were not Israelites. Read it for yourself, **John 8:33** - "They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were

never in bondage to any man:" Which could have meant only one thing. That they traced their ancestry to Abraham through Esau, which meant they were Edomites. We know from historical records that King Herod, who killed the Hebrew babies, and the Chief Priests of the Jews were Edomites. Don't let your pastor spiritualize this passage away, for it is essential in knowing the truth.

Because the truth will make Christians **FREE**, we see two Jewish programs at work in the world. The one is intended for **goyim** consumption, while the other is exclusively for Jews. No matter what a Jew may say to his **non-Jewish counterpart**, he will always be seeking a kingdom to come, on this earth, over which he will be the Supreme Ruler. This desire for a Jewish nation, according to their own writers, will be fulfilled, when the wealth of the world is in their hands and all mankind bows at Jewish feet. This could account for Jewish statements, such as that made by a Rabbi Reichorn, in 1856, at Prague, when at the funeral of another Rabbi he said, "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we gather up the gold of the goyim while destroying them. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet!" You will always find the desire for Jewish power and wealth, accompanied by **oceans of blood.** **Note:** As the 20th century comes to a close, almost half a billion people have lost their lives because of Jewish dictators or bankers financing oppressive regimes. Every nation on Earth, all races, religions and peoples, have paid blood sacrifice, so Jews can get what they want.

There is little doubt that Henry Ford, Sr. the American Christian Industrialist was right, when he wrote in his book "**THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**," "If the Jew were fully understood by the Gentiles, if Christian Churches for example, were freed from the delusion that Jews are Old Testament people, and if the churches really knew what Talmudic religion is, this misrepresentation would be impossible. This policy of misrepresentation succeeds, because there is a feeling, strongly entrenched in Gentiles, that somehow the Jews are Chosen People, and that it is dangerous to oppose them in anything; whoever opposes the Jews is damned. The 'fear of the Jews', is a very real element in their life. It is just as real among Jews, as it is among non-Jews, since the Jew himself is bound by fear of his own people and exercises in fear of the curse through the sphere of religion.

"If the Jews were really Old Testament people, if they were really conscious of a mission to be a blessing to all mankind, the very things in which they offend would automatically disappear. If the Jews are being attacked, it is not because he is a Jew, but because he is a source and life of certain tendencies and influences which, if they are not checked, mean the destruction of a moral society."

How true this **far seeing** man was. After spending years in research and over 8-million dollars studying the Jewish problem, he came to these conclusions and as usual, International Jewry attempted to destroy him for speaking the truth. **Note: The tried ti kill him.**

Another great American, who lived many years before the time of Henry Ford, saw this same problem and came to the same conclusion. This is taken verbatim from the "**CHRISTIAN LAW JOURNAL**," No. 32, 1982, the official publication of the **GOSPEL OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM CHURCH:**

"As the American colonies rose in revolt against political oppression occasioned by the attempt of Jewish banking houses in Europe to consolidate their economic foothold in the New World, no man among the founding Father's was more alert to the designs of International Jewry, than that shrewd elder statesman of the American Revolution, Benjamin Franklin. Writing to John Adams from Passy, France, on November 26, 1781, Franklin declared: 'I think that keeping us out of possession of fifty thousand pounds sterling worth of goods for securing of a demand for damages, is not only dishonorable treatment but a monstrous injustice. It seems to me. that it is principally with John Neufville of Amsterdam, Holland, we have to do; and although I believe him to be as much a Jew as any in Jerusalem, I did not expect that, with so many and such constant professions of friendship for the United States with which he heads his letters, he would attempt to enforce his demands by a proceeding so abominable. His proposition of terms on which he would borrow

money for us stamped his character on my mind with an impression so deep that it is not effaced."
From Albert Smythe's "**WRITINGS OF BENJAMIN FRANKLIN**", New York, 1905.

De Neufville, was a Dutch Jewish International banking house that wanted to make a loan to Congress on the modest security of the entire Thirteen Colonies and with the stipulation that all American trade and exchange pay a commission on them. In another letter to Adams on December 14, 1791, Franklin remarked that such blood-sucking traits dated back a long way.

In another instance, Franklin revealed his loathing for Jewry in a poem on Benedict Arnold. It was replete with references to Arnold's association with the Jews. The inevitable Jew in the Arnold treason case, was a David Franks. It seems that Franks and the British General Sir Henry Clinton, were involved in illicit trading activities long before Arnold betrayed the American Army into British hands.

Franklin's most damning indictment of Jewry was contained in his famous prophecy at the Constitutional Convention of 1787 in Philadelphia. In one of the most anti-Jewish utterances of all times he declared: "I fully agree with General George Washington, that we must protect this young nation from the assiduous infiltration. That menace, gentlemen, is the Jews.

"In whatever country in which they have settled in any great number, they have lowered its moral tone; have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion, on which this great nation is founded, by objecting to its restrictions; have built up a state within a state; and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death financially, as is the case in Spain and Portugal.

"For over 1700 years, the Jews have been bewailing their sad fate in that they have been exiled from their homeland, as they call Palestine. But gentlemen did the world give it to them in fee simple, they would at once find some reason for not returning. Why? Because they are vampires, and vampires do not live on vampires. They cannot live among themselves. They must subsist off Christians and other people not of their race.

"If we do not exclude them from these United States in this Constitution, in less than 200 years, they will have swarmed here in such numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, and change our form of government, for which we Americans have shed our blood, and given our lives, our substance and jeopardized our liberty.

"If we do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields (while they will be in the counting houses, rubbing their hands). I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all time, your children will curse you in your graves.

"Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics, let them be born where they will or how many generations they have been away from Asia, they will never be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to those of an American, and will not, even though they live among us for ten generations. A leopard cannot change its spots. Jews are Asiatics, are a menace to this country, if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by this Constitutional Convention."

We are now learning the truth of this statement, which was written over 200 years ago. These remarks were recorded in "**CHIT CHAT AROUND THE TABLE DURING INTERMISSIONS**", a section of the diary of Charles Cotesworth Pinkney, of South Carolina (1746-1825), who attended this convention as a delegate, and took down excerpts of some of the outstanding addresses and discourses which he later published in his diary.

Unfortunately all copies of the Pinkney Report have mysteriously disappeared from libraries during the 1930's and the only known copy was in the Franklin Museum in Philadelphia. I'll leave it up to you to decide why these remarks were removed from American consumption.

If Franklin were alive today, I'm sure he would be in the forefront of a new American Revolution, this one to free our beloved country from the poisonous influences and domination, he warned about over 210 years ago. It might be well for you to know that there are several affidavits from well known and respected citizen's testifying to the authenticity of Franklin's statements in the Pinkney Journal.

As Franklin predicted, Americans now work five months out of the year, to pay off the Jewish money changers who hang around our necks like a smelly dead albatross, and where generations to come, will be saddled by a grievous financial burden we have run up by catering to these vampires. It can only grow worse, until Americans are willing to "**take the bull by the horns**", and do something to stop it. This must begin with the curtailment of Jewish influence in our government and church.

It is a gross understatement to say that International Jewry has trampled underfoot the rights of all Americans, especially those of White Christians whom they hate. In their relentless conquest for world dominion, they have **brainwashed** us into the deadly habit of issuing bonds, not only by the nation, but by municipalities, school boards, and churches. By doing so, they have seduced us into mortgaging away our national wealth for subversive purposes which are destroying us.

A few years ago, before I got into Identity, I spoke at a large Mid-west Fundamentalist church, whose pastor was prominent in the ranks of the Moral Majority. This was during the first days when the Holy Spirit was opening my eyes to the danger from Judaism. I spoke to him about what I had learned regarding the Jews, and received a favorable response as he said, "Yes, what you say about them is true, and I have known for some time that they could not be God's Chosen." Being his close friend, I asked, "If you knew this, why haven't you told your people?" With a rather crestfallen look on his face he replied, "I can't! You see, Jewish bankers in this city hold 1.7 million dollars worth of bonds on my church, and if I said anything bad about them, they would foreclose and force me to shut the doors." A perfect example of "For fear of the Jews", found throughout the Bible. (See **Esther 8:17; John 7:13; 9:22; 12:42; 19:38.**) Now the I.R.S. has stepped in with my pastor friend, and is attempting to complete the nefarious task the Jewish bankers began.

The interest on these Jewish held bonds goes on continually, day and night, without interruption. It's course sweeps like a tornado over the fair fields, destroying everything in it's path, bringing death and destruction to everything it touches. It is the seat of World power, that of accumulating interest, and has become the most effective weapon in the world as the Jews use it for their control of mankind. Our Congress, lead by a **traitor** in the White House, sold us out to the International Jewish Bankers, in 1913, when they passed the Federal Reserve Act, taking the power to coin and control our money, and gave it into the unscrupulous hands of the Jewish bankers of Europe. There were only two dissenting votes against it, by the only two Senators who bothered to read the Bill and see what it contained.

These facts are constantly staring us in the face, and cry out for decent people's recognition. Our only answer to the money problem is to keep out of debt, and many of you who read these words will understand how extremely difficult this is during these days. The financial welfare of individuals, as well as nations demands this! The power of the usurer will be broken, when our debts are liquidated on a just an equitable basis. Congress could do it with one Bill, just as they created this monster in 1913, if they had the courage to stand by their **oath of office** and oppose the International gangsters. Here again we see the **Fear of the Jews!** syndrome at work.

During the Dark Ages, men raised a great outcry against the **priest craft** of the Roman Catholic Church which was strangling old Europe. These were the **dark old days**, when it was against the law for a Christian to read a Bible, if one were available. The power of the priests was small, when compared to that of the Jewish money changers. Concealed behind their office desks and bank counters, these heathen parasites gnawed into Christian wealth, and destroyed the vitals of mankind through their imposed **Amorality**. They followed an unwritten TALMUDIC law, which

says, There is no law which applies to me. I am a Jew, and I am above the law. Therefore the end justifies the means, as long as I get what I want!" This is the basic law of world Jewry and Communism, which comes from the same Satanic source.

While Christians may expel apostates from the church, the Jews expel their opponents from the Stock Exchanges, from social connections, and finally condemn them to starve, with no roof over their heads. If we are to ever restore the social balance of America, we as Christians must take hold of this obnoxious Jewish weed, and tear it out by its roots. We must direct our attacks and exposures against the enemies of Christ and His church, no matter how loudly their friends in the Judeo-Christian world may scream. This evil, which has brought the world to the verge of destruction must be exposed and rooted out, if Christianity and freedom are to remain in America.

There seems to be an unwritten law among mankind, which causes them to impose their own conditions, even at the expenses of others. This has been the basis of personal wars which have plagued mankind since the beginning of written history. We find the reason for this in the New Testament, where the Apostle James tells us in **James 4:1-3** - "From whence come wars and fighting's among you? Come they not hence, even of your lusts (an intense craving for material things) that war in your members? You lust, and have not: you kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: you fight and war, yet you have not, because you ask not. You ask, and receive not, because you ask amiss, (wrongly) that you may consume it upon your lusts."

Looking back over 6,000 years of written history, we can see the truth of this statement. There seems to be three major principles for war:

1. - The **PRINCIPLE OF PHYSICAL FORCE**: The Communist Textbook on PSYCHO-POLITICS puts it this way, on page 30 - "If you would have **obedience** you must have no compromise with humanity. If you have **obedience** you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal and he understands in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands." This is why we have the theory of Evolution taught in Humanist schools. If you can convince young people that they are nothing but **graduate animals**, not worth very much in earth's scheme of things, then you can mold them to your pattern, and they will commit horrible crimes on the Slave Master's orders.

2. - The **THEOCRATIC PRINCIPLE**: in which the masses of a country are forced to accept a religion, foreign to them. This example can be seen in many Moslem countries which were forced by the **power of the sword**, to accept Islam. It can also be seen in many of the conquests of the Roman Catholic Church during the Dark Ages, when they forced most of Europe to accept Catholicism or be killed. They then carried it over to the New World among the Indian Tribes of Mexico and Peru.

3. - The **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**: This is where people are enslaved, not so much by war, as by economic oppression and *brainwashing*. The enemies are **past masters** at **mind control**, for they have been practicing it for millenniums. This is why an influential Jew like Harold Rosenthal could say, "Most Jews throughout the world - I'd say more than 90%, know what is happening among our people. (This sort of explodes the Judeo-Christian theory, that most Jews are innocent of what their leaders in Zionism are attempting to do, and why will seldom hear a Jew complain about the actions of his leaders.) We have communications unequalled anywhere. It is only jerks, the ignorant and misinformed degenerates who can find peace in your society - you bastards hide your sins by donning sheep's clothing. You are hypocrites - not Jews, as you write about! In Russia there are two distinct governments - one visible and the other invisible. The visible is made up of different nationalities, where as the invisible one is composed of all Jews. The powerful Secret Police takes orders from the invisible Jewish government. There are about seven million communists in Soviet Russia, (this was in 1975).50% are Jews and about 50% Gentiles - but the Gentiles are not trusted. About once every five years the secret Jewish Board calls for the purge of Party members, and the Gentiles are eliminated!"

When asked, "Why!" he said, "When they begin to understand too much about the secret Jewish government and how it controls Russia, they are eliminated." He went on to say, "There will be a forced class warfare here in the United States, and many of you will be liquidated. The Jews will not be harmed! I'm not boasting, I'm just giving you the facts.

"It's too late for you Christians to put up a defense, that time passed long ago. Long ago we Jews became the aggressors and that is undoubtedly one of our **MAJOR** purposes in life." Many Jewish leaders will, and have collaborated the words of this boasting Jew.

The first two principles are well known and appeared early on the stage of history. They can be seen in the actions of Egypt, Assyria, Babylonia, Persia, Greece, Rome, and in modern times in the Papacy, and in Russia, China, and Germany.

The conquests of the "**PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**", while much more destructive than the other two, has operated behind a **smoke screen** so that few have understood it.

The **MATERIAL INTERESTS** of mankind are the focal point towards which all other desires point. So to control material interests means total control of mankind.

A conquest founded on this principle is not a victory of armed strength over weakness, or a victory of knowledge over ignorance. It becomes a victory of **cunning and intrigue**, over **confidence and carelessness**. This is why a very wise Founding Father once said, "Eternal vigilance is the price we must pay for **Freedom!**"

How many times when discussing the problems of Communist control, have you heard Americans, especially Christians say, "It will never happen here!" Yet while they repeat this trite phrase, they are doing absolutely nothing. To keep it from happening, relying on their pet phrases, "This world is not my home, I'm just a'passin' through!" or "I'm saved, you know, and Jesus will come back and **RAPTURE** us before it gets all that bad," or as one naive pastor said, "Why polish brass on a sinking ship?" I agreed with him, but what's wrong with the man's thinking, when he refuses to check the lifeboats to see if they are in working order? **Note:** If you read the Ten planks of the Communist Manifesto, you will clearly see that America, as well as other Western countries, **are** communist nations. The trade treaties, NAFTA and GATT, are trade communes, complete with Soviet, Star chamber arbitration systems.

In this book I will discuss how the conquest of mankind is now nearing its completion and the part being played in it, by its principal actors, Satan's Kids, (**John 8:44**) sometimes referred to as International Jewry.

Many of you will be dismayed by what I say and some of you may be tempted to throw this book away before you finish reading it. I will assure you, that if you read it in an honest Christian manner, and let the Word of God be the Umpire in the case, that it will blast away the Jewish myths the Apostle Paul warned about in Titus 1:10,14. It was not written for the purpose of making money, as so many writers in the Judeo-Christian world, such as Hal Lindsey are guilty of. It was not written to lead you astray from the truth of God's Word, for that will be our foundation alone. It was not written because I hate Jews and want to harm them. It was written for the same purpose I might have, if I was driving past your home early some morning and saw smoke and flames shooting out of one of the windows. As a decent Christian man, I would be compelled to stop and warn you. Suppose I was like many Judeo-Christian pastors, and as I hurried up the sidewalk to your front door, I noticed the time was, 2:30 a.m., and thought, "They are sure going to be upset if I wake them at this hour." So I turn away, your home burns to the ground with your family in it. I'd be as guilty of murdering them, as if I had held a gun to their heads. I know that some day I will have to stand before the King and give an account to Him. I am more interested in hearing Him say, "Well done, good and faithful servant," than I am receiving your praise now.

So I do not ask you to believe me, or even accept what I say. I do suggest, however that you be honest with yourself and read this entire book before you make up your mind. Then take the facts I have given you - place them under the most powerful magnifying glass you can find - the Word of God - and when you find I have told you the truth, then take a stand in proclaiming this truth, for only as God's people, and I'm referring to genuine Christians, **standing in the gap**, can this nation of ours survive.

Today, the Divine and Sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy, to a degree never before witnessed in it's 2000 years of history. If the day ever arrives, when Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith, and this is what the enemy is working for, then civilization will go back into another Dark Ages. The malignant character of the malady that is afflicting Christianity today is as progressive as a malignant cancer. It will surely prove fatal, unless we are obedient to the King, and Occupy until He comes.

While many may scoff at the idea of a great world-wide conspiracy to destroy the **faith** and **Christian Civilization**, it never the less exists. To bury our heads in the sands like the proverbial ostrich, will prove fatal. We need a spiritual Paul Revere, who will ride across this nation warning that our enemies are moving against us.

Thousands of Christians in the Judeo-Christian churches of our land are troubled by the mysterious pressure among Christian clergy that keeps them from telling the whole truth. If our people were told the truth, they would stand like the Rock of Gibraltar against the enemies of Christ and the Church. It's difficult to fight a battle, when many of your spiritual leaders are on the enemy side.

The Jewish people, alone of all people on the face of the earth, have discovered the secret of the **principle of material interests** and how it can be successfully used in their search for world power.

If you examine history closely, you will find from the earliest times of their existence, that Jews have used this weapon in their fight against the world, and Christians in particular. It was on this Principle that their entire religious, social, and political structures has been built.

At this point, we will run into our first major problem in discussing Judaism. As you study your Bible, you will never be able to understand it fully, if you use the terms **Hebrews, Israel, and Jews** synonymously. They are not one and the same people. The word Jew does not appear in your King James Bible until **2 Kings 16:6**, 1200 years after the time of Abraham, where we find them fighting against Israel. **Note:** The word Jew did not appear in any Bible prior to the mid 1800's.

This first appearance came about 1,000 years after the time of Jacob/Israel, and 750 years after the time of Moses, so to call these men Jews, is a grave error. Yet it is common practice in the Judeo-Christian church to refer to the patriarchs as Jews. This is **intellectual dishonesty** of the worst type. Jews do not appear on the historical scene until after the Kingdom of Israel was divided about 975 B.C., and they were known as **IOUDEANS**, which simply means an inhabitant of Judea. There was no religious significance to their name. It was not until the tribes of Judah and Benjamin (a small percentage of them) returned from Babylonian captivity, that they became known as Jews.

The Northern Ten Tribes which were taken into captivity in Assyria about 750 B.C. disappeared from the Biblical scene, and appeared later in secular history, as they made their way north and west to the Appointed Place of **2 Samuel 7:10**. They became known as Scythians, Gauls, and Sacea, from which comes the word Saxon and literally means. Isaac's sons. They were the forefathers of European Christendom, and are the only people in the world who fulfill the more than 200 Scriptural fingerprints which will identity **true Israel**, in the closing out days of this Age. The people we know as Jews do not fit a single one.

With a little effort on your part, you can become acquainted with the spirit and character of the Jewish people and properly evaluate their present purpose on the International scene. It is

unfortunate, that in following this trail, we have only Jewish commentaries to go by. If the Philistines, or Babylonians had left reports of these people, it is quite possible that history would give us a different view point than we have today.

We are not sure from Bible sources, why Abram left Ur of the Chaldees, other than that in **Genesis 12:1**, God told him to leave, and he obeyed. In the great Faith Chapter of the New Testament, **Hebrews 11**, we are told in **verses 8-10** - "By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God." None of these men mentioned were Jews.

If you look at a map of the Ancient world, you will find that Ur is located on the eastern boundary of Arabia, southwest of Babylon. In all probability Abram was an Arab. There are many similarities between Arabs and **true Jews**. There are also striking differences.

There are some Bible scholars who believe the **true Jew** is a direct descendant of the murderer Cain, and that therefore they are a mongrel race, since he was the first Adamite to inter-marry with other than Adamic people. Obviously from the scriptural account, Cain could not have married into Adam's family. (**Genesis 4:16-18**)

There is some scriptural basis for this, and it has resulted in what is known as the **TWO SEED LINE** Doctrine, which states that Cain was the result of a sexual union between Eve and Satan, and that this was the **original sin**. I cannot accept this on the basis of **Genesis 4:1**, which clearly states that Adam has sexual relations with his wife, she got pregnant as a result and gave birth to a son they named Cain. There is absolutely no scriptural hint of any third party involvement here and I can not accept this fable, straight from the Jewish Talmud. I do not have time to discuss this issue here, which has caused a division in Identity, but have a pamphlet available from **SCRIPTURES FOR AMERICA** titled "**SEED OF SATAN - LITERAL OR FIGURATIVE?**"

When John the Baptist, spoke to the religious leaders of the Jews, He was very harsh with them and called them a "generation of vipers (poisonous snakes)" in **Matthew 3:7**. **When** Jesus spoke to them in **John 8:44** he accused them of "being of your father the devil", and in **Matthew 23:15**, He told the Pharisees that they went over sea and land to make converts, only to "turn them into two-fold more children of hell than yourself." Hardly a Chosen People status. You milque toast Christians who don't like to face up to the true facts about Jews, please remember that these harsh designations are not mine, but came from the lips of our Lord Himself. Who are you going to believe? Your pastor who says they are God's Chosen, or your Savior who said, "But you (Jews) believe Me not, because ye are not of my sheep, (emphasis added are mine)

In **Matthew 21:43**, Jesus told the Jewish leaders that the Kingdom of God was being taken from them, and given to a nation (not church) that would "bring forth the fruits thereof." Could He have had been referring to the present day White Nations of Christendom who bear all the **fingerprints**, of **true Israel**? These are the only people who have spread His Gospel; they are only one's who distribute His Word to all the world; they are the only one's who have "set the captives free," and they have become a **Great Nation**, and a Company of Nations, in the British Commonwealth, all begun "for the glory of God, and furtherance of the Christian faith." No other people, anywhere, including the Jews, have fulfilled these fingerprints.

Finally, in **1 John 3:11,12**, the Apostle John admonishes Christians to "...love one another. Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother." Compare with **John 8:44**.

The Arab experience a beautiful, almost spiritual reverence for anything that is beautiful. While the Jew, on the other hand, when stopping to admire a flower, will at the same time be asking himself: "How much can I make out of selling it?"

Excessive covetness which the Apostle Paul calls **idolatry Colossians 3:5** is an inordinate (unreasonable) desire for the possessions of others and this is the Jewish **second nature**.

The lust for material gain is so deeply ingrained in his organism that it extinguishes every other passion. Jews know no **self pride** and if you sneer at him for any reason, he will very probably "laugh in your face." If you attempt to praise him, he will make you look like a fool. If you venture to keep him from getting what he wants, he will turn into a tiger who will fight you to his last breath. His major aim in life is gain and anything which does not have this objective in view, is worthless to him.

A story will suffice to explain this. Two men lay dying on their death beds. One is a Jew, and the other is a Christian. The Christian is disturbed because he may have cheated his fellowman and wants to make it right before he meets his Maker. The Jew on the other hand, gloats over his ill gotten gains, and looks on them as God's blessing, because he is a Jew, and therefore God's Chosen.

This overriding passion for material things, places the Jews in a position of everlasting antagonism with the rest of mankind, or as the Apostle Paul said in **1 Thessalonians 2:15**, "...they please not God, and are contrary to all men." For this reason he wages war with all those who do not belong to his clan and subscribe to his philosophy.

In their religious book, the "**BABYLONIAN TALMUD**", which Jewish authorities say is the heart blood of modern Judaism, in Volume "**ABHODAH ZORAH**" (26b) we read, "Even the best of the goyim (non-Jewish cattle) should be killed." In Volume "**SEPHER OR ISRAEL**" (117b): "If a Jew kills a Christian, he commits no sin." In Volume "**ZOHAR II**" (43a), we are told, "Extermination of Christians is necessary sacrifice;" while in Volume "**HILKOTH AKUM I**" (1) we read, "Make no agreement and show no mercy to Christians. Either turn them away from their idols, or kill."

These are but a few of the hundreds of Talmudic passages which deal with Jewish treatment of Christians.

The Jew is taught that he was created to cheat and take advantage of all other people. Again going to the TALMUD for reference, Volume "**ZOHAR I**" (160a): "Jews must always try and deceive Christians. Volume "**IORE DEA**" (159,1): "Usury is permitted for any reason when dealing with Christians." Volume "**BABA KAMA**" (113b): "the name of G-d is not profaned when a Jew lies to a Christian." These teachings are hammered into the heads of Jewish boys and girls at a very early age, until the Jew comes to believe, that the more cunning and greedy you are, the more you will receive the approval of God. This is of course is diametrically opposed to what Moses taught. The Jew recognizes no armistice in his unrelenting war with all other people. We in the Christian world have been led to believe that the Jew follows the teachings of Moses. **Note: Non-Jews should always use the Talmud in court cases against Jews. It goes to motive, and would shock a jury totally !**

Very early in their history, world Jewry adopted a plan. This was to seize the gold and valuables of every country they invaded, but to allow the inhabitants to live and retain possessions of immovable property. Their argument being, "If we take their gold and the fruits of their labor, we may safely leave them in their fields and vineyards. If we succeed in making their riches our own, we will be the masters, and they will be the slaves."

In adopting their plan for world wide conquest, they have become most remarkably successful, usually with the help of the people they are trying to destroy.

Let us see how they have applied their principle of **MATERIAL INTERESTS** in the Twentieth Century. They have not only plundered the world, following **their age old plan of conquest**, but have convinced many of it's people that they are morally right. Here is where the falsehood of their

Chosen People status carefully exploited among the Gentiles, especially Christians, has been most successful. They have not only sold the world the idea of their superior status, but have won a moral victory by the ability to throw the blame for all their problems and persecution on the shoulders of their enemies. They have sold this idea to most of the Christian world. Listen to these words from a well known Baptist evangelist, Jack Van Impe, who has become a vocal apologist for the very people who are trying to destroy everything he says he believes in. In his book "**ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST**", on page 52, he says, "Jews accusers today are simply following the lead of anti-Semites before them. (It's interesting at this stage, to point out once again, that the vast majority of the people we know as Jews, are not Semites at all, but are **ASHKENAZI JEWS**, of Turco-Mongolian blood.) People do not want to accept responsibility for the wrongs of society, so they must have a scapegoat, and the Jews have been a universal scapegoat. They take the blame of ignorant people for problems ranging from plagues to politics." On page 55, he states, "The magnitude of Jewish suffering is difficult to take in completely. One may read of sanctions, slaughters, persecutions, and prejudices, but these are likely to simply move through the mind as historical facts without telling the whole story. The real account of the miseries of the Jews is one of feelings, frustrations, and fears. That is the human side of the story." He goes on to enumerate the woes of the Jews, never telling his readers that all these persecutions were brought about, not because of their religion, but because of their attitudes towards people among whom they lived. Van Impe says that the Jews have been persecuted because they are Jews, never telling his readers that all these persecutions were brought about, not because of their religion, but because of their attitudes towards people among whom they lived. Van Impe says that the Jews have been persecuted because they are God's Chosen and Satan hates them, when the truth is found in the Apostle Paul's statement in **1 Thessalonians 2:15** "...they please not God, and are contrary to **all** men;" They were kicked out of every country in Europe, at one time or another because of their immorality and crooked business dealings.

Dr. Oscar Levy, a notable Jewish author states, "We Jews have erred ... we have most grievously erred. And if there was any truth in our error 3,000 years ago, nay 100 years ago, there is now nothing but falseness and madness which will produce an even greater misery and an even wider anarchy. I confess to you openly and sincerely... We, who promised to lead the world into heaven, have succeeded in leading you into a new hell. There has been no progress, least of all moral progress and it is our Jewish morality which stands in the way of all future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world and shudder at its ghastliness; I shudder all the more because I know the spiritual authors of this ghastliness."

Very few Jews have the courage to admit this, just as many Christians will refuse to accept it.

You may have known some nice Jews. I have known some too. The Problem is that the most enlightened Jews cannot entirely divest himself from considering the Gentile world from a Jewish perspective. This is true even of the Jew who converts to Christianity, yet still boasts of his Jewishness. This is the legacy of 2500 years of teaching and thinking. I have known converted Jews who still consider themselves as Jews, although Jesus said, "You cannot serve two masters," and Judaism and Christianity are headed in different directions and are hostile toward each other. I suspect that many so called convert Jews, when the **chips are down**, will prove to be loyal to Judaism. It has been so proven over and over again.

Van Impe barely touches on Christian massacres by Jews on page 50 of his book, where he says, "During the period between the resurrection of Christ and the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 A.D., the Jews imprisoned and executed many Christians." He says nothing of the millions who were killed by Jewish persecutions under Jewish run Communism. He is deliberately using an old propaganda trick of taking your mind off truth, by leading it down the path he chooses. In spite of his intellectual genius, and his knowledge of the Bible, he makes many **intellectually dishonest** statements, such as on page 56 where he says, "Abraham, the father of the Jewish race, was given an unusual promise by His Lord. The guarantee of blessings, providing judgment upon all who bring evil on his descendants." First let me point out, there is no such think as a Jewish race, any more than there is a Christian race. These are religions! It is also obvious to any honest Bible

student that Abraham **was not a Jew**. Since these people did not show up on the historical scene until 1200 years after Abraham's time. Read the curse in **Genesis 12:3** against those who curse Abraham. It says nothing about this being carried over to his descendants. If you can find anything in **Genesis 12:3**, that deals with today's Jews, then I have lost my understanding of the English language.

The policy of blaming others, for woes caused by their own actions is a Machiavellian principle. (Machiavelli was an Italian nobleman, noted for his cunning in politics. Like the Jews, he would stop at nothing to further his own aims.)

The Jews excel in this **double cross** and in our day it is the very soul of International Judaism and it's illegitimate child, International Zionism, epitomized by the bastard state of the Israeli in Palestine.

One of the reasons the Jew has been so successful in their double cross, is the incredible naiveté of the Christian world and it's leaders, who insist that those who are trying to destroy them, are God's Chosen, who must be treated with utmost respect and never, never crossed. Their success has also come from being able to convince most of the Christian world, that Christianity is an offspring of Judaism, although how any intelligent person can equate the teachings of the Pharisees, then and now, with Christian teachings, is beyond my understanding.

The Christians have been led to believe that Jews have been scattered over the world because of their stubbornness in failing to recognize the Divine mission of Jesus Christ, when history and the Word of God itself, proves without a shadow of a doubt that the dispersion of the Jews, for the most part has been voluntary and for a **predetermined purpose**. Referring again to the Rosenthal Report, he says, "We (Jews) are amazed by Christian stupidity in receiving our teachings and propagating them as their own," or as Henry Ford, Sr., so aptly put it, "The Christian can not read his Bible except through Jewish spectacles and therefore often reads it wrong," (from "**The International Jew**," Volume IV, page 238). As a matter of fact, many Christians do not live by God's Word, but by what Jews have taught their pastors in their seminaries.

Rosenthal continues, "Through our propaganda, the church has become our most avid supporter. This has given us a special place in your society, since you accept us as God's Chosen People.

"These deluded children of the Church defend us to the point of destroying their own culture. This truth should be evident even to the dullards when one views history and sees that all wars have been whites fighting whites in order that we maintain control. Anytime truth comes forth, we rally our forces made up of ignorant Christians and attack the crusaders."

Four hundred years before the Roman conquest of Jerusalem in 70 A.D. during the time of the Macabees, the Jews were already scattering to the **ends of the earth**. It was an aggressive movement, with the final conquest of the world in mind.

As Roman rule began to weaken, the invasions of Northern barbarians, many of whom were from the Israel tribes who had escaped from Assyrian captivity, and had become "God's battle axe, and weapons of war," (**Jeremiah 51:50**), brought a period of transition which was vastly favorable to the Jewish element. While they were often opposed and even bitterly persecuted by the Roman Catholic church during the Middle Ages, they were not held back by these obstacles, and often held high positions in the Catholic Church, such as Cardinals, with several Jewish Popes. The chief Prosecutor during the Spanish Inquisition was a Jew named **TORQUEMADA**.

The Jewish fears only one hostility and that is competition which attacks them on their own **playing field**, in the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**. As long as you allow Jews to quietly acquire control of the national wealth and accumulate money, they care for little else, knowing that with money control always goes **people control**.

During the Middle Ages, as Europe was being separated into many nations and empires, the Jews scattered throughout the trading places and made their homes there in order to carry out their trade and usury.

It is true, that their riches, which had often been gathered by unscrupulous means, were often confiscated in persecutions brought about by their averse and immorality. This violence never stemmed the rising tide of Jewish money power.

As a result, Jewish establishments penetrated the chief commercial centers of Europe. One large body of Jews settled in Venice, Italy; another in Genoa, while at the same time Jewish colonies rose in all the chief cities of Spain, the Netherlands, Germany, and Poland. Although these were scattered, they had an amazing method of communication which formed a homogeneous union. Operating under a single impulse of "power through the control of material interest", they swept over Europe, until today, most of that Continent is under almost complete Jewish control, and Gentile governments are afraid to interfere in Jewish interests. Possibly the prime example is Jewish control in Britain.

Although scattered world wide, Jews are united through religious and historical traditions, from the civilized capitol's to the outposts of Siberia and Tibet. They are united in one faith. Not that of Moses and Abraham, but in their universal belief that they are especially Chosen by God to rule the world and have the treasures of the world at their command. In fact they do not worship the same God, as the Christian world, although they have taught us that "**Christianity is the child of Judaism.**" They worship Lucifer, much as do the Freemasons, who also come from a Jewish source.

Jewish solidarity is so great, that although they often fight bitterly with other factions in Judaism, if they are opposed for any reason, Jews on five continents will rise up in their defense, no matter whether they are right or wrong.

This is a lesson the Christian world has never learned.

During the War Between the States, sometimes called the Civil War, General Grant was facing a Confederate force in Tennessee. He became annoyed at the large number of Jews who were following his army like scavenger crows and issued an order requiring all Jews to leave the army lines. Immediately a hue and cry was raised by Jews in the North and Jewish protest committees began to descend on Washington to confront President Lincoln. The President listened to them and told the General to modify his orders. Grant reluctantly complied, but added, "The Jews in my opinion have not changed for the better since the day they crucified Jesus Christ."

In the middle of the 18th Century, Jews infiltrated and controlled Free Masonry, with their terrible order of the **Illuminati**, presided over by the Jew Adam Weishaupt. It was just another step on the road to one world control and they used the Freemasons, much as they do the Christian church. There are letters available in the National Archives, that George Washington, who was a Freemason, warned his Masonic brethren about the inroads of a Satanic organization which was attempting to control both Christianity and Masonry.

Few people who know Jews intimately, will believe you if you state that Jews are a virtuous people. This seems to be a paradox for a people who are so immersed in sex and many regard Jews as **the most evil of men**. Jews are both virtuous and immoral. On one hand they may show their morality, while in secret they are viciously wicked. If the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS** causes the Jew to run a **prostitution ring**, an **abortion clinic**, or a **filthy show on National TV**, making money must take precedence over what is right or wrong. When this happens, the virtuous Jew become a vicious individual who will trample on anyone who *gets* in his way for any reason. **Note:** To make matters worse, the notorious organized crime group, known as the Mafia, is know under the control of a Jew. John Gotti Jr's mother is a Russian Jew, under Jewish law, that makes him Jewish.

The Jew is **practically moral**, when it is in his best interests, because it can become a powerful offensive or defensive weapon. With virtue they will be brave and face losses and misfortune, but if anyone stands in their way of making money, they will use any evil means of destroying them. A good example of this comes to us from the 19th Century, when Hamid Pascha, son of the Viceroy of Egypt, inherited a vast fortune from his father. He entrusted it to a Jew named Oppenheimer, who became his banker and administered his business affairs. So brilliantly did this Jew follow his trade, that within three years, the young Egyptian went into bankruptcy. This example has many modern day counterparts. When this happens, the virtuous man, becomes the vicious one.

During the Middle Ages, commerce was the great battlefield of Europe. On the one side were the **native born**, and on the other the **Jewish invaders**. When the **smoke of battle cleared**, the Jews were victorious. They had acquired control of the entire commercial world. They looked on this as being a mark of God's approval of their way of doing business. Yet a careful check of history, shows that Jewish methods of doing business, have never enriched a nation, or a people, or been a mark of God's approval on evil, but put enormous amounts into the coffers of a few.

As is well known, Jews seldom engage in agriculture, mining, production of raw materials, or even in the manufacture of things from raw materials. He is mostly interested in the circulation of values, exchanging worthless articles for good money.

In a great majority of cases, Jews are parasites. They recognize this. In his book "**JEWS MUST LIVE**," published in 1934, by the Golden Hind Press in New York City, Samuel Roth (Jew) said, "Our major vice of old, as of today, is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and good nature of the rest of the world.

"It is my belief, that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to it's welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is in subversion to America's best interests." (UNQ)

They appropriate what other people make with the **sweat of their brow**. This is why they have a tendency to keep aloof from agriculture. They want nothing that will tie them down to a particular area. They must be free to move at a moments notice, heading for where the business action is. This means that Jews always seek out areas where the most plunder is available, and is one of the major reasons they have become so prominent as leaders of vice.

During the time when the Italian Republics flourished, Venice, Genoa, and Florence, were over run by Jews. When these Republics fell, the Jews packed up their treasures and migrated northward to settle in Germany, Poland, and the Netherlands, where commerce and industry was on the increase.

They were the least successful in Spain, mainly because the Spanish royalty forced them to leave, when they realized that they were opening the gates of Spanish cities to the Moorish invasion from North Africa.

Jews are the same today as they were 2,000 years ago when our Lord called them Satan's kids, (see **John 8:44**). They have the same characteristics now as they had then, and even their religion has not changed, moving down through the years from the Jewish priesthood, to ancient rabbinism, then to modern rabbinism. As one eminent Jewish authority said, "Down through the centuries, the spirit of the ancient Pharisees has remained intact." Neither time, nor habit, nor intercourse with foreign elements have changed them. They are the same **blood sucking parasites** who Jesus Christ called **poisonous snakes**, (see **Matthew 12:34; 23:33**). Remember, please that these are not my accusations, but those of your Savior. No wonder they are pressuring Christian authorities to revise the New Testament and remove these remarks. To a thinking man or woman, these remarks by our Savior "shoot holes in the Jews Chosen People Myth." For more information on this subject, may I suggest my pamphlet "**EXPLODING THE CHOSEN PEOPLE MYTH**", available from Destiny Publishers, P.O. Box 177, Merrimac, MA 01860. They are 50 cents each or 35 cents in lots of 25 or more.

Quoting from this pamphlet, I make reference to a statement made by Dr. Benjamin Freedman in his book "**FACTS ARE FACTS**". He says, "The utterance by the Christian clergy, which confuses Christians most, is the constantly repeated utterance that 'Jesus was a Jew!' This appears to be their theme. It is a misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestable historic fact... informed, intelligent Christians, cannot reconcile this unwarranted misrepresentation and distortion of the facts."

Most honest Bible historians will admit that at no time in the New Testament was Jesus ever called a Jew, although He called this by others, (see **Matthew 2:2; 27:11; Luke 23:3**). The great Jewish historian Josephus called Him a **Judean**, never once did he call him a Jew. The very inscription over His cross, in Latin said, "Jesus Nazarenus Rex Iudorum", and any of you who understand Latin, knows this say, "Jesus the Nazerene, ruler of the Judeans." By no stretch of the imagination can you get this to say "King of the Jews." It was translated in the original 1611 King James Version of the Bible. It is **sloppy** scholarship such as this that often confuses our people and leads them to believe, those who are their worst enemies, Dr. Freedman said that converted Jews had proven themselves too often to be spies of Judaism, placed in the Christian church to cause trouble from within. Jesus implied this is John 12:40, when quoting from **Isaiah 6:9,10**, He said, "He (God) hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them." There are many who believe, with some Scriptural support, that a fake Jew (**Revelations 2:9; 3:9**), those called Jews today cannot be saved.

Because of Jewish ties with religion, tradition, and hatred of all non-Jews, they will never change (**Malachi 1:4**). You might as well expect a leopard to change his spots, as for a Jew to change his grasping nature. A Jew can be born in, or emigrate to any nation and become a Frenchman, an Englishman, a German, or an American, but if you ask him what he is, he will invariably say, "I am a Jew!" His alliance is to the Jewish people, not to God, or any nation, not even the country where he was born. Jews claim they can combine both qualities and be good **dual citizens**, but it is impossible, and Jesus Himself said, "A man cannot serve two masters:" (**Matthew 6:24**)

I have heard Jews boast, "We are Jews to our fingertips," and since there is little beyond the fingertips, this leaves no room for patriotism of any kind, only a blind loyalty for Judaism.

This trend towards treason can be seen in Jewish officials who have taken the Kol Nidre Oath on the Day of Atonement. (It is my understanding that even secular Jews take this oath.) In their TALMUD, this is referred to as the "**Law of Revocation in Advance**." The recital of this prayer, called the **all vows prayer**, releases a Jew from any obligations under oaths, vows, or pledges entered into during the following year. This means that his oath of office, to support and defend the United States against all enemies, both foreign and domestic, is meaning less, unless he chooses to follow it. Apparently President Clinton never took this into consideration when he appointed more than forty Jews to high government positions such as Secretary of State, Secretary of Defense, and Secretary of the Treasury. Or maybe he did! Is it any wonder our country is in dire trouble?

In 1844, a group of German Rabbis, realizing the effect that knowledge concerning the Kol Nidre Oath was having on the German people, tried at the International Conference of Rabbis in Brunswick, Germany, to have it changed. The preponderance of Yiddish speaking Rabbis, who were Russian Khazars (meaning they had no Abrahamic blood in their veins), voted it down, and this oath remains an integral part of Jewish worship until this day.

Does this mean that a Jewish Judge is not to be trusted if he has taken the Kol Nidre Oath? How about a Jewish Congressman, or lawyer? Think about this!

The Jews in America are the only ethnic group who are allowed **dual citizenship**. This means they can be citizens of the Jewish State in Palestine, and at the same time have the full benefits of American citizenship. It has been proven, over and over again, that when the **chips are down**, they

will almost invariably show their loyalties to the Israeli State. This action can be seen in the many pro-Zionist, anti-American actions of Jewish members of Congress.

Throughout the Middle Ages, the Jews laid their foundations for future power. They cleverly arranged, through their usury system, to pile up treasures in every country in which they settled, patiently waiting for the day when they could emerge from the darkness and climb to the top of the **economic power heap**. They have reached the apex now!

On a spring day in the late 1800's, the old edifice of feudalism broke down with a crash heard round the world, and political and ecclesiastical institutions have never fully recovered from the effects of the French Revolution.

This was a Jewish revolution, so acknowledged by their leaders and was the same way they brought forth in Russia in 1918. The pathway for Jewish conquest of the world now lay open before them. Undermined by the doctrines of **Voltaire** and conquered by the power of **Jewish liberalism**, the national and religious limitations of the Middle Ages crumbled into dust and the past was given over to Jewish reconstruction of the present and future. Not for the benefit of mankind, but for the edification, and glorification of the Jewish people.

Just as they did later in the Century, and at the end of the American Civil War, so now, the Jews led in the cry, "Long live tolerance! Long live Fraternity! Down with rank! Away with individual rights!" While the South was saved by the patriotic efforts of Americans who refused to buckle under to the Jewish power in Washington.

With their ranks closed, Jews now opened attacks on their enemies everywhere and as they overcame them one by one, they erected their own standard, the six pointed star of David, which as far as I can find out, was never used by David. Since that date in the 1800's, the standard of Judaism has been unfurled from the watchtowers of Christendom in Europe and a few and far between have been the statesmen who had the moral courage to stand up to their corruption. With the exception of a few years in the 1900's when the German people under Adolf Hitler made a bid for national freedom and struggled to free Germany from Jewish oppression, only to be whipped down by their own Anglo-Saxon people, who once again listened to the siren call of world Judaism, over common sense and scriptural truth.

Today, Hitler is hated by the Jews, not because he tried to annihilate them, as this has never been proven, but because he tried to break their grip on Christian Germany.

By stirring up revolutions and then lending their support, Jews assisted on one hand with the distribution of **State overthrowing Utopias**, while on the other, they furthered their quest for world power.

Jewish writers such as Marcus Eli Ravage, and others have admitted that Jews have been at the bottom of nearly all the revolutions which have taken place in the Nineteenth and Twentieth Centuries.

Another Jewish writer, Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book "**THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION.**" said, "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe which cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners", and they glory in bragging about it!

We know that all governments require money to operate and that the men who lend are Jews - thus they gain both in cash and it's corresponding power and privileges.

During the American Revolution, both sides were financed by the Jews, as was the Russian Revolution, the War Between the States, and World Wars I and II. The Jewish bankers became fabulously wealthy off the gains they had made on the suffering of mostly White Christian nations,

while they killed off the **cream of manhood** and **fattened** us for future conquest. In the last 150 years, the world has been drenched in mostly Christian blood, as White nations have fought White nations, in Jew instigated wars, and the Jews sat back and gleefully rubbed their hands at the destruction of their enemies.

As atoms are drawn towards larger masses under the law of gravity, so nations drift towards the riches of the Jews. Under the same law, the motion of attracted bodies, becomes more and more accelerated and thus Jewish money power grows daily.

It is simple fact, which cannot be disputed, that at the present, not one single financial operation of any size can be carried out, without having some Jew being involved and profiting from it.

In this manner, Jews have grown from a despised people, the carpetbaggers, and hated usurers of history, to become the wealthiest, most influential citizens, often with front seats in our most prestigious churches, and often with full support for their still nefarious enterprises coming from the Christian world. **Abortion clinics; prostitution; drug traffic; music, etc.** After all, they are God's Chosen, you know!

From the height of this economic pinnacle, they command the entire Babylonian Money System of finance and industry. There is not a man or woman among us, no matter how anti-Jewish we may be, who does not in some way pay tribute to Jewish money power. Even in the every day necessities of life we purchase at the local grocery store, we aid them. You can count on your fingers the number of politicians, preachers, and educators, who are not debtors to the Jews, and therefore under their power. **Note:** Many non-Jews are not aware of the great Kosher labeling scheme. Large food produces are force to place a K or a U on their products, indicating they are blessed by a Rabbi. If a corporation dose not do this, they are labeled anti-Semites, and the full weight of world Jewish organizations, Masonic orders, and useful idiots Judeo-Christian groups, come down on them. There is even a brand of generic motor oil and toilet bowl cleaners, with the kosher labels. In Canada, the Canadian Jewish Congress gets kick backs this way. Symbols differ from country to country; even in Islamic nations, this is going on.

Jewish financial power resembles an imp which cannot be seen, who has his hand in every pocket. He is especially experienced in the art of seduction, having been trained directly by the **master seducer** of all times, **John 8:44**. He speaks to the Christian world today, saying essence, what he said to Jesus during His period of temptation, (**Matthew 4:8,9**) when he showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and said, "All these things (worldly kingdoms) I will give thee, if thou wilt fall down and Worship me." Very few so-called Christians have the courage to answer him as the Master did when He said, "...for it is written, 'Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and Him only shalt thy serve.'" So instead of happiness, he leads us into hell, and a world slavery too horrible to contemplate.

Hand in hand with his phenomenal rise to power, has been the rise of individual members of his clan. Those wandering Jews who used to be the crafty, hated speculators, old clothes salesmen, and peddlers, have now opened elegant offices in the world's most prestigious buildings.

At the close of the Napoleonic Wars, in Frankfort, Germany, a Jew named Rothschild, rose to power as the visible head of world Jewry. All other Jews bowed to his power. As **king of world finance** he commanded the rallying masses of Jewish capital as surely as Hitler later controlled Germany, and his subjects were countless millions who labored daily to support his splendor.

It is impossible to calculate the powers of this family, which was greater than that of any crowned head that ruled in Europe. Presidents and Kings cringed before that power and bowed to their wishes.

In the Twentieth Century, this European Jewish family has been challenged by an American Jewish family named the Rockefeller. These people have successfully hidden their Jewishness

behind a facade of Protestantism, as they engaged in a **life and death** struggle with their European counterparts.

The profits accrued by the International Jewish Bankers, were used to improve their social standing, and we see them today, as they mingle with, and inter-marry with the aristocracy of Europe and America, thus furthering their control.

They have longed for a monopoly of the Liberal Arts and Sciences, which at one time were open only to the higher ranks of society. Knowing they could acquire these honors only by means of engaging in literature, medicine, and public education, they set out to monopolize these professions, until today they are almost completely in control. The Christian world set complacently by, or cooperated while their enemies took control.

Today, Jewish journalists in every state, form a closely knit combine, composed of some of the most clever minds in America, who are dedicated to the furtherance of International Zionism, by all means fair or foul. They are men like Peter Jennings, Dan Rathers, and Sam Donaldson all on National TV, who control the thinking of large numbers of Americans, who get their only news from TV, or the daily newspaper. They have appropriated the rights of intervention in foreign affairs, to the point where the Anti-Defamation League, of the Jewish B'Nai B'Rigth (An unregistered agent of the Israeli, operating illegally on American soil without a license) to all intents and purposes controls our Congress. Powerful politicians like former Arkansas Senator J. William Fulbright have tried to buck them, only to be **shot down in flames**. Today, for a politician to criticize Jewish interests is **political suicide**.

As the Jews attained social status, they began a determined effort to infiltrated the Christian social world, brainwashing Christians of every hue with the false theology, that those who hated and murdered our Savior, were indeed God's Chosen People, and as such can do no wrong. They did this most cleverly by infiltrating Christian seminaries, until today, very few seminaries or Bible schools exist that do not have Jewish professors, many of them who do not bother to say they are **saved**.

Blinded by Jewish cries of the **Fatherhood of God**, and the brotherhood of all men, coming from a variety of organizations designed to confuse Christian thinking, and from apostate sources, under Jewish control, such as the National Council of churches; befuddled by the humane appeal of Jewish theories, our churchmen for the most part seemed incapable of perceiving the danger which threatened the Christian world from Jewish sources, even though the Jews openly stated what they intended to, "Drive God from the skies, and destroy White Christian civilization."

One look at the world of diplomacy, will show that it has been over run by Jews. In England, Disraeli, took over as Prime Minister during the reign of Queen Victoria, and Lord Beaconsfield, later became Prime Minister. The "**WESTMINISTER REVIEW**" at that time quoted Daniel O'Connor as saying, "If Disraeli's genealogy would be traced, he would no doubt be found to be a true heir of the impenitent thief on the cross." (**Luke 23:39**)

There were others in England, Sir Nathaniel De Rothschild Bart; Josiah Wedgewood during World War I; Theodore Herzl, the father of modern Zionism, who was a power in British politics at the time.

Samuel Untermyer, who arranged for the "**International Boycott Conference**" in Amsterdam, Holland in July 1933, stated, "...this holy war ... in which we (Jews) are embarked is a war that must be waged unremittingly . the Jews are the aristocrats of the worldthis boycott must be against all German goods, shipping, and services... we will drive the last nail in the German coffin." This was before Hitler began any move to rid the country of these parasites.

At this time, Germany was deep in a terrible depression, which had been brought about by Jewish manipulation of the money market. In 1940, the eminent Rabbi Maurice Perlman, head of the

British Section of the World Jewish Congress, told a cheering Canadian audience, as reported by the Toronto Evening News Telegram, February 26, 1940, "The World Jewish Congress has been at war with Germany for seven years." This means they set out to destroy Germany at least two years before Hitler came into power, and used him only as an excuse for continuing the war which cost many Gentiles lives. Very few Jews died in comparison, during World War II.

I can remember many occasions when Jewish boys headed for front line combat duty, were rescued by Jewish Doctors who falsified physical reports, so they ended up usually in the Quartermaster Corps, where they were the heart of the Black Market during the war.

Dr. Donald C. Blaisdeil, professor of Government at the College of the City of New York, published an important document entitled "**AMERICAN POLICY FOR THE NEAR EAST.**" in the Jewish publication "**ISSUES**", the official organ for the American Council for Judaism, in the fall of 1959, in which he stated, "No minority of Irish, of German, of Polish, Italian, or Greek extraction has been able to manipulate policy to its advantage as have the Zionist leaders of the American Jews."

During World War II, the Administration of (Jewish) President Franklin Delano Roosevelt was literally over run with Zionist Jews and more and more evidence has surfaced through the intervening years, to show that President Roosevelt deliberately lead America into that war against the wishes of the majority of it's people, and did it at the behest of Zionism.

The Hon. Henry L. Stinson, Secretary of Defense during World War II, wrote in his daily diary for November 21, 1941, two weeks before the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, that the President had told his Cabinet that morning in a White House meeting, that he wanted us at war with Japan, but that he did not want it to appear that the United States had fired the first shots. This was during the period of his fireside chats, in which he told American fathers and mothers, "I hate wah, and will nevah send American boys to fight on fawn soil, nevah! nevah! nevah!" As he spoke these words, he was planning to get us involved under heavy Jewish pressure. What better word for these actions than **TREASON!**

After World War II, (Jewish) President Harry Truman carried on in Roosevelt's footsteps and used the power and prestige of American government, to recognize an armed uprising of 800,000 armed Jewish alien terrorists, who had been transplanted as part of the Zionist plan. On May 15, 1948, Truman gave official recognition to the "**bandit state of the Israeli**", which has been a "**thorn in our side ever since**", and cost us billions in national wealth, and possibly a Third World War in the near future. Today the Israeli's are carrying out a war of systematic genocide against the Arab people. While President Clinton took us into an undeclared war in Bosnia, against genocide of Moslem Albanians, he seems to care little for what the Israeli's are doing to the lawful owners of the Palestinian land they have misappropriated, and the Christian world has given them it's blessing based on God's promise made to Abraham, who as we know was not a Jew, **Genesis 12:3**. How awfully stupid can Christians become, when they allow themselves to be seduced by Christ's enemy.

When Eisenhower, "**the terrible Swedish Jew**", became President, he was also faithful to the Jews who helped put him into office. In 1956, he sent 14,000 American troops into Lebanon and stationed the Sixth Fleet in the Mediterranean, to protect the Israeli's. Since then, they have "**stabbed us in the back**" many times, by selling our military secrets to our enemies, and even attacked one of our unarmed naval ships in the Mediterranean with the loss of many American lives. **Note: They knew about the bombing of the Marines an hour before it happened.**

The pathway of political lies to the American people, continued under John F. Kennedy, always under the guidance of Jews who were a power in Washington. These were more interested in the welfare and safety of the illegal Israeli State in Palestine, than in the safety of the United States. At the same time while helping the Israeli's to increase in military power, Administration after Administration, under Jewish pressure have weakened our Armed Forces, until today we could not

defend ourselves against a major attack. Much of this weakening process took place when the KGB "**double agent**", (homosexual) Henry Kissinger was in Washington as Secretary of State. He still a power in the nation's Capitol.

The pathway to Jewish domination continued under the Administration of John F. Kennedy who was always under the guidance of Jews in power in Washington. They were more interested in welfare of the Jewish State in Palestine, then that of the nation they had sworn to defend, and while we armed the Jewish State with our most sophisticated weapons; already the process of destroying our own military was under way and has continued until today we can not be classified as a first rate nation as far as national defense is concerned.

In 1938, the senior Kennedy, Joseph, was America's Ambassador to England. He reported to Washington that Neville Chamberlain, then British Prime Minister, had told him that it was the Jews in America, who forced Britain into the Second World War, and were attempting to do the same thing with the United States. Since this information had to be suppressed at all costs, F.D.R. recalled Senator Joseph Kennedy to silence him and this was the beginning of his liquidation as a viable politician.

The story of Jewish control continued through the Nixon, Carter, and Reagan Administrations. From the Administration of F.D.R. which included 52 Jews in high government positions, out of a total of 72 advisors - and many of these were foreign born Jews like Henry Kissinger - we went on to see the most conservative President in this Century, leaning on Jews and Zionist stooges, for his top level information.

There is much documented information which confirms these allegations and proves that the ideals of Roosevelt's New Deal, were written by Jews. Not to mention a vast amount of similar legislation put out by the U.S. State Department, which at this time was riddled with Communist Jews. When F.D.R. was warned about this, he turned furiously on the Senator reporting to him, shouting, "There's nothing wrong with Communist Jews, many of them are my friends."

As early as 1936, the Jewish newspaper **DER TAG**, wrote on April 9, 1936, "The Jews of America, because of their numbers, interest, and ability, constitute a great political force. They have not usurped this power; it belongs to them as a right! They are going to exercise it as they see fit. What are you goyim going to do about it?"

This is typical Jewish **chutzpah**. Rather than endure the smears that would come their way through the Jewish controlled media and the Zionist lobbyists, many members of Congress have been willing to sell future generations of Americans into virtual slavery under the proposed One World Government of Zionism. Spineless creatures, engrossed with the egotism of the importance of their positions and believing they are the **all wise** mentors of the nation, they have become guilty of the grossest of hypocrisy, as they have often deliberately evaded the one and most important foundation of most of our problems. As a result of failing to strike at the root of the problem, they are today presiding over the destruction of their own White Race, with few qualms of conscience.

Many members of Congress, show by their actions, that they desire this life of hypocrisy and leave this major issue to others. Thus our internal enemy has had an open field in which he is moving rapidly towards his goal of One World control.

Communism - the major tentacle of the Zionist plan for world conquest, was set up by Jews in 1917. In other places in this book, I have shown how they brag openly about their part in this conspiracy. From the beginning, it has been a Jewish plot to enslave "**non-Jew goyim**" (cattle) and rule over them.

They will scream to high heaven that this accusation is untrue, but the plan is there, it can be seen and understood if a concerned person will take the time and effort to look for it. This plan is clearly laid out in their holy book, the TALMUD and in numerous Jewish writings. These prove that Jews,

as a whole consider themselves to be a superior people who are destined to rule the world, or as their TALMUD says, "When our Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves." That's you brother and sister, they are talking about. A careful study of the Scriptures will prove their guilt, no matter how strong your pastor may proclaim them to be God's Anointed!

It would be well for me at this point to explain the meaning of several words I have already used numerous times. The **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**, which Jewish leaders say is the "Heart blood of modern Judaism", is a collection of Jewish civil and canonical (religious) laws. It was begun during the Babylonian captivity, when the tribes of Judah and Benjamin were taken captive for seventy years. A new sect rose among the Hebrew worshipers, which became known as the Pharisees and which rapidly rose to become the major power of Judaism. They began a gigantic work which became known as the TALMUD, that was not completed until some 500 years after the time of Christ. It was what He fought against during His life on earth calling it the "**tradition of men, that nullifies God's Word.**" (**Matthew 15:3,6,9; Isaiah 29:13; Titus 1:10,14**)

This gigantic work of 63 large volumes, fills a twelve foot bookshelf, and is the final authority of Judaism, superseding the Laws of Moses, in any matter dealing with the conduct of Jews worldwide.

Following are a few of these Talmudic teachings. I will give you the volume, and page where they can be found.

First let me tell you what some of the most eminent Jewish Rabbis' have said about the TALMUD. Rabbi Ismael said, "The teachings of the Talmud stand above all other laws. They are more important than the laws of Moses."

Rabbi Menachem, commenting on the Fifth Book said, "The decisions of the Talmud are words of the Living G-d, Jehovah Himself, as He asks the opinion of earthly Rabbis when there are difficulties in heaven." (If this isn't the height of egotism, what is?) **Note:** They refuse to spell the word God with an o. They also write xmass, instead of Christmas. This is one way a Talmudic Jew gives themselves away.

Tract Mechilla says, "Jehovah Himself studies the Talmud standing, as He has much respect for this book."

KEKUT CHADASZ (171,3) - "It is forbidden to disclose the secrets of the law. He who would do it ~:s guilty as though they would destroy the whole world."

SANHEDRIN (59a) - "Every goy who studies the Talmud and every Jew who helps him in it, ought to die."

LIBBRE DAVID (37) - "To communicate anything to a goy about our religious relations would be equal to killing all the Jews, for if the goyim knew what we teach about them, they would kill us openly."

SHALLOTH-UTSZABOT (17) - "A Jew should and must make a false oath when the goyim asks if our books contain anything against him."

BABA MECIA (114,6) - "The Jews are human beings, but the nations of the world are not human beings, but beasts."

SIMEON HADDARSEN (56,D) - "When the Messiah comes every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves."

MIDRASCH TALPIOTH (p 225,L) - "Jehovah created the non-Jew in human form so that the Jew would not be served by beasts. The non-Jew is consequently an animal in human form, and condemned to serve the Jew, day and night."

NADARINE (20,B) - "A Jew may do to a non-Jewess what he can do. He may treat her as a piece of raw meat."

MAMONIDES, JAK CHASAKA (2,2) - "A Jew may misuse a non-Jewess in her state of unbelief." (In other words, rape of a Gentile woman is approved for Jewish men.)

TOSEFA, ABODAH ZARA (8,5) - "If a goy kills a goy or a Jew he is responsible But if a Jew kills a goy he is not responsible."

MISHNA SANHEDRYN (57) - "Thou shalt not do injury to thy neighbor, but it is not said, 'Thou shalt not injure a goy'". This is a good example of what the Lord meant when He told the Pharisees that they made the Word of God of non-effect by their traditions. (Matthew 15:9)

SCHULCHAN ARUCH - "A Jew is permitted to rape, cheat, and perjure himself; but he must take care that he is not found out, so that Israel may suffer."

SCHULCHAN ARUCH - "Those who do not confess the Torah (law) and the prophets (religious law), must be killed."

SCHULCHAN ARUCH (348) - "All property of other nations belongs to the Jewish people, who consequently are entitled to seize it up without scruples. An orthodox Jew is not bound to observe principles of morality towards people of other tribes. He may act contrary to morality, if it is profitable to him or to Jews in general." You wonder why the Jews treat Arabs with contempt? They are taught that Arabs are mental sewage in their synagogues.

The **TORAH** is Jewish tradition and instructions or decisions, given to the Pharisee priests, now called Rabbis, as Divine revelation. It was to this group our Lord said, "In vain do they worship Me (God) teaching for doctrine the commandments of men." The TORAH contains the first five books of the Christian Old Testament, known as the **Pentateuch**.

I must move on from this area of our studies, there are 63 large volumes of this filth and the work is so pornographic in nature it may not be sent through the U.S. mail.

How can a Jew take an oath of loyalty to America, when he is allowed by his religion to lie and disregard this oath if it benefits him or his people?

How can a Jew be expected to act worthy of his calling as an editor, news correspondent, a judge, a lawyer, a banker, an educator, or a politician, if he follows this religious belief? How can a Christian minister be trusted, who backs them in any way?

Why is it that the Jew, who is an oriental, is given more rights than the Japanese, Chinese, or Koreans among us? Sounds to me like rank discrimination. Yet the Jew is supposed to be the defender of Civil rights! What a hypocrisy!

The Jewish founder of modern Communism, Karl Mordecai Marx, said of his people, "In vain do we look for the key to the labyrinth of the Jewish soul in his religion. On the contrary, we must look for the mystery of his religion in the mystery of his nature. What is the basis of Judaism? It is a practical passion and greed for profit! To what can we reduce it's religious worship? To extortion! Who is their real G-d? Cash!"

So to accomplish their plan for world takeover, Jews create wars, revolutions, and depressions as a means of seizing power during the time of chaos. In the Communist textbook "**PSYCHO-**

"POLITICS", which I have mentioned before, the plan for the takeover of the United States was laid down in 1934. They said, "Our chief goals are effectively carried forward, which is to proceed with a maximum chaos in the culture of our enemy. This is our first and most effective step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression, and scientific turmoil."

For hundreds of years now, this has been the Jewish plan for World conquest. On instructions laid down by their Grand Sanhedrin in Constantinople from their **VENGEANCE PROTOCOL** in 1286, they have infiltrated every profession in America. To do this, they have cornered the world supply of gold and have sold the non-Jewish world the fiction that gold is wealth, rather than land and commodities. Today, the entire world bows to the Jewish idol of gold, as much as the Babylonians worshiped Nebuchadnezzar's image of gold in **Daniel 3**.

By their control of gold, they smear those who refuse to **knuckle under** to their desires, and shut off the truth concerning news that our people need to know. **Note:** To illustrate the power Jews have in controlling money, take a look on the back of an American one dollar bill. The 13 stars form a larger Jewish star.

The International Jewish Council which met in Basil, Switzerland in 1879, drew up a far reaching plan entitled "**THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**." This was a formula on which they would launch their world offensive. While Jewry and their Christian **stooges** proclaim this document to be a forgery, they seem to forget that in order to have a forgery, one must first have an original. The forger makes his work as close to the original as possible to fool people. The Jews have never questioned the original **PROTOCOL** which was written in Hebrew, only the English translation by the Englishman Victor E. Marsden. He was an English journalist who had lived in Russia for many years and was married to a Russian woman. He was a correspondent for the "**LONDON MORNING POST**", a position he held during the Bolshevik Revolution. He was harassed by the Communists and thrown into the Peter Paul prison. He escaped and eventually was allowed to return to England. His mastery of Russian and Hebrew, made him eminently qualified to translate the **PROTOCOLS**.

I am inclined to agree with Henry Ford, Sr., when he said, "The only statement I care to make about the **PROTOCOLS** is that they fit what is going on." International Zionism has followed them like a blueprint for a hundred years, so they could hardly be bogus.

The **ELDERS OF ZION** have never been revealed, but are sometimes referred to as the **Hidden Hand of Judaism**. They are not the Board of Deputies of the Jewish Parliament, or the Universal Israelite Alliance of France, or the American Jewish Congress. The late Walter Rathenau said of them, "Three hundred men, each of whom is known to all others, govern the fate of the world, and they elect their successors from their entourage." As far back as 1844, the Jewish Prime Minister of Britain, under Queen Victoria, the Jew Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was Israel, wrote, "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes." Then he went on to show that all these personages were Jews.

There are documents available from Jewish sources, such as the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, Volume 2, 1948 edition, page 102, which show this document and admit to it's Jewishness.

There is much documentary proof that the Russian Revolution was planned, financed, and led by International Jewry. Jacob Schiff, Otto Kahn, and Paul Warburg, all members of the New York firm of Kuhn, Loeb, and Company, advanced nearly \$48-million and trained 276 Jewish revolutionaries from New York City's Lower East Side and sent them to Russia to lead the revolution. They passed through Germany, although we were at war with Germany at that time and received permission to do so from Paul Warburg's brother who was Kaiser Wilhelms Chief of Espionage, and the German Chancellor Van Bethman-Hallwig, who was also a Jew.

President Woodrow Wilson (Democrat), was put into office on the basis of Jewish support and \$50,000 was put into his campaign fund by the Jew Bernard Baruch. This was in payment for

Wilson having signed the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, which placed International Jewish banks in charge of the economics of America, and which was the fore runner of our present economic system which is still Jewish controlled. Rockefeller, Rothschild, Kuhn, Loeb, and Lehman are just a few of the names which were involved, with the Rockefeller clan, masquerading as Protestant Christian Gentiles, leading the way.

While most Americans believe the Federal Reserve is part of our government, all of the major banks are Jewish owned, and their geographical dispersion serves as window dressing. All are independent of Federal control and are dependent for international control on the International Jewish bankers.

These banks collect dividends which results in interest payments of the United States government on its bonds sold to Federal Reserve Banks and finances of course, by commercial banks throughout the country, using our money. They have usurped the Constitutional right of Congress to coin and print our money.

Today the United States government pays interest on its credit and the International Jewish bankers collect it and grow rich off the sweat and toil of the American taxpayer. In 1915 our National debt was about \$303 million; by 1982, it passed the one trillion dollar mark. Add to this a state debt at this time of some \$120 billion, plus God alone knows how much is owed in personal debts, and one can begin to scratch the surface of the robbery that has been carried on under the banner of Judaism. These taxes are collected by the Internal Revenue Service, which is the **bully boy tax police** of the Federal Reserve, and enforces their tax laws. From a total of \$103,651,585 collected in 1970, this has grown to \$745,313,276 in 1996. Unfortunately, the I.R.S. is often used by the government and special interests to punish those who do not **walk the Jewish line**.

A good example is my own case. From 1965, when I retired, to 1981, I was severe vocal and written critic of the Federal Government's bankrupt Foreign and Economic policies, and was an embarrassment to the United States State Department on several occasions. This never drew any unbearable penalties, but when I began to speak publicly on the Jewish perils to our government and the Christian church in 1986, within six months I had my first audit, and there have been seven of these in fifteen years, costing this Christian work over \$108,000. Many of you know that in 1998, the I.R.S. placed a levy on my Military Retirement pay, and stole over \$24,000 that year, over the protests of several U.S. Senators. These men were falsely told that there was no religious prejudice involved, although facts proved otherwise. This Christian work was kept afloat, only by Christian brethren, who would not let it go down the drain. Some of you who read this book were in this group, and I will never be able to thank you properly. God knows what the future will bring!

Today in the face of almost unheard of economic woes, which persist in spite of what appears to be a booming economy, we see the strange sight of our government borrowing money from the Internationalists at high interest rates, so that we can give it away in Foreign Aid, often to countries who hate us and are our potential enemies, while our President spends untold billions of dollars of national wealth on brush fire wars in which we have no national interest. All these, Bosnia included, are for the benefit of the Internationalists and is fattening their purses, while bringing us closer to their New World Order, scheduled for completion in the year 2000.

It should be obvious to any intelligent person, where the money power lies. It most certainly is not in the hands of Congress where it belongs, and was meant to be. By their control of gold, the International Jewish bankers have become richer in one hour, as White Christians in particular sink deeper into the toils of their Slave State. Today, Christian America is bowing our backs in virtual economic slavery to world Judaism and they glory in it. Americans are today paying a higher percentage of their earnings into taxes, than was paid by the medieval serfs. This was the ultimate plan of **PROTOCOLS**, "Drain the entire product of materials and labor off the land and into our coffers." How long will we be willing to live on our knees, when God meant us to be **FREE!** You may be one of those Christians who reasons, "If He meant us to be free, why has He allowed our enemy to take control." Read the 28th Chapter of Deuteronomy and see for yourself. It all boils

down to this **TRUTH: "Obedience to God, and the discipline it brings, must come before we can have victory!"** Until we learn the lesson of obedience, we should not expect to have God's help, no matter how hard we pray! I have Christians tell me, "If we could just get all the Christians in America to pray together, God would hear and answer our prayers and save us!" For this prayer to work you must mix prayer with obedience in what God tells us to do. In **Isaiah 59:1** we are told that God has not lost His power to act, nor has He lost His sense of hearing the prayers of His people. **Verse 2** of this same Chapter gives us the answer, "But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that He **will not hear.**" Before we can expect God to hear and answer our pleas for deliverance, we must first return to Him in obedience. While many so called Christian people recognize this fact, it soon becomes evident that most of them, including their pastors, are only giving God, **lip service**, and want to continue doing their own thing!

The only way we can be free from the Jewish plague, is by removing it, and this will be impossible until we first learn obedience.

We know God will be with us if we diligently and honestly **seek His face, 2 Chronicles 7:14.** He has always been on the side of righteousness, when it is exercised in the context of obedience to His will. Never, during the trials of our ancient forefathers, did He respond to their call for help, until they came to Him in **repentance** and **humility**, and unfortunately I have seen very little of this in the so called Christian world of 1999. One of our biggest problems in the Christian world, is that we have **grown too big for our britches!** God may have to bring us down a notch or two, before He can work His way with us. He has done it before with His people, and if He never changes, as we have been taught, it is very possible He will do it again. I have stopped praying, "God, save us, instead I pray, 'Not my will, but Thine be done.'"

We must not be led astray by our hatred for the Jewish people, although we may have good reason for it. our battle must be against the forces of the anti-Christ, that their leaders advocate.

Sometimes it seems that there are no solutions to our problems. The problems are there, and the milder solutions can only come as the Jewish leaders are willing to lift the cloud of censorship they have placed on the Christian world and then back their words with good intentions.

As long as Jews insist on being a Jewish entity, instead of being individuals, they will ultimately force Christians, as a means of self defense, into viewing them as a foreign element hostile to Christian people and Christian values. If America allows a dual citizenship to stand in the way of loyalty to America alone, then Jews will continue not only to be a thorn in our flesh, but an ever increasing danger to our American way of life.

Our **freedom** was won at too great a price, to allow it to be usurped by aliens in our midst, who have taken advantage of our hospitality. This goes for other groups too.

The Constitution guarantees **freedom of speech and press**, to American citizens. It does not allow an alien minority to take this away by imposing their censorship. If we allow this to happen, and it's well along the way towards completion, then we deserve everything we get.

Today, as the greatest drama of the Ages begins to unfold before us, there are two paths we can choose. The one is lined with the trinkets and glamour of Jewry, the **big brother will take care of you**, philosophy which always leads to slavery. Those who seek only personal pleasure and comforts, those fools who believe, "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto, for tomorrow you may die." These will find only slavery and death at the end of their road. It is only the pathway of **sacrifice** and **obedience** to God, that comes from loyalty, courage, honor, and a sense of duty, that leads to a more abundant life.

We are offered two options, Either serve God with gladness, knowing His word is true, or follow a path which will only serve the oppressors of our people.

Today in America, we are faced with oppressive, anti-Christ government. Will we serve it? Our forefathers refused to do so! In the Declaration of Independence, Thomas Jefferson said that, "We are endowed by our Creator with certain unalienable (may not be tampered with by government for any reason) rights. That among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. That to secure these rights governments are instituted among men deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, that whenever government becomes destructive to these ends it becomes the right of the people to alter and abolish it and institute a new government."

The fact that we are free today, gives us the **right** to establish and maintain a government which will enable us to enjoy these rights, so aptly expressed by the political philosopher, John Locke. Not only is it our **right**, but it is our **duty**. Jefferson said, "When a long train of abuses, pursuing invariably the same object, evinces a design to reduce them under absolute despotism, it is their right, nay it is their duty, to throw off such a government and provide new safeguards for their future security."

Today, under the despotism of William Jefferson (Jewish)Clinton, we are living under such a government. Our first allegiance must be to God. It is His law and the unalienable rights under that Law, which make us a free people. We cannot afford for our allegiance now, or at any time in the future, to come under bondage to an alien philosophy that seeks to enslave and destroy us.

In **1 Kings 18:21**, the prophet Elijah asked our forefathers, "How long halt you between two opinions? If the Lord be God follow Him: but if Baal, then follow him." Five hundred years before Elijah's time, Joshua told the people of Israel, "If it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom you will serve;... but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord." (**Joshua 24:15**)

This is the decisions White Christians in particular must make today, if we are to survive. Will we serve Jehovah, the God of our forefathers, and His Son the Lord Jesus Christ and remain free? Or will we bow the knee to the false god of the Talmudic Jews and become slaves? Our whole future, and that of our race, depends on how we answer this question.

For far to long, we have been under the spell of the Baal system of Babylonian usury, It is in the process now of deliberately producing a "raceless, soulless humanity," that can be controlled by the elite in the New World Order of Judaism. This will mean control over income, our children, our entertainment, our sex life, our education, our body, our politics, and our religion. Already the New World Elite have openly stated that there will be no place for Christians in their New World.

I say the time has come when we must stop it. It will only happen when Christian men and women know the truth, recognize it as truth, and operate on this basis. It cannot happen, as long as most of the church world is under bondage, and control of Judaism, as it is today!

The time is late, the situation seems hopeless at times, but so was the situation in 1775 when Patrick Henry, speaking before the Virginia Convention, in an attempt to rally his people to the cause of freedom, shouted for all the world to hear, "They tell us sirs, that we are weak, unable to cope with some formidable an adversary. But when shall we be stronger? Will it be next year? Will it be when we have been totally disarmed, and a British guard is stationed in every house?" This is what the Jews seek in America today. They are in the forefront of every effort towards gun control and total disarmament. Christian America: "How long will you halt between two opinions?" Will you finally believe when you see enemy hordes marching through our streets, raping our women and destroying our homes and churches?

Today, our Christian people are asleep. They are in a dream world, where they imagine that bad things will not happen to them. They see devastating earthquakes in Turkey and Greece, and say, "It will not happen to us!" They see mass murders by governments in Southeast Asia and Africa, and say, "That will not happen here! We are born again, you know, and Jesus will come back and **RAPTURE** us away before it gets all that bad!" Talk about being **wrapped up in a sheet of self-**

righteousness, those Christians are enclosed in a **shroud and** don't know it. Like the folks in **Isaiah 28** their church leaders have "made a covenant with death, and with hell are in agreement; when the overflowing scourge (disaster) shall pass through, (they say), it shall not come nigh us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves." What does God have to say about this complacent attitude? The answer is in **verses 17 and 18** "Judgment also will I (God) lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place. And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, (canceled) and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it." Still so-called **born again** Christians who say they believe God's Word, will tell you with a straight face, "It will not happen to America, because we have too many born again Christians here!" How dangerously complacent can we get?

While our preachers indicate that they don't know who the Jews are, and erroneously call them God's Chosen, our risen Savior said of them in **Revelations 2:9** - "...I know the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue (meeting place) of Satan." He will take care of them in His own good time as indicated in **Luke 19:27**, and in His **Parable of the Sower** in **Matthew 13:30**. He indicated here that if we attempt to uproot them before their time, it will harm the wheat.

Will it take God's destruction of His enemies, to waken our Christians, or will it take disaster to befall them?

Are you willing to have your family live under the rulership of International Jewry, now that you know the truth about them? In the face of slavery and very possibly death. **WHAT WILL YOUR ANSWER BE?**

The day of decision is fast approaching, when Satan's Kids, will make an all out effort to control the Christian world. Their time schedule calls for it to happen in the year 2000. It may be necessary for us to take stern measures in order to stop this anti-Christ scourge. For whether you want to admit it or not, we are in extreme danger as a free people. Soon this war will end. With promises like **Romans 8:28**; **2 Timothy 1:7**; and **Luke 21:28**, we have nothing to fear.. For no matter how heavy the odds against us may be we will be **VICTORIOUS, when we learn to be obedient!** Are you going to be on the winning side? Or will you be one of the church rebels who refuses to believe God's Word, and will not make into His kingdom, no matter how solid your church membership may be? Please never say you weren't warned!

Choose you this day whom you will serve!

FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER!
Lt. Col Jack Mohr



"a great people, or nation, and a company of nations."

THE LOST TRIBES OF ISRAEL

*Still Lost in
Church Theology*

FIRST EDITION January 1994



PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
DESTINY PUBLISHERS

P.O. Box 177
Merrimac, Massachusetts 01860-0177



“When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel. For the Lord’s portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.”

DEUTERONOMY 32: 8-9.)

The Lost Tribes of Israel

Still Lost in Church Theology

By *RICHMOND N. STUART*

IT WAS PAUL who first exclaimed that the rediscovery of the Israel peoples and their manifestation to the world would mean nothing less than life from the dead. The apostle quoted Moses: "Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people," having first identified "His people" in eight significant clauses:

"Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises; Whose are the fathers, and of whom...Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen." (Rom. 9: 4-5; 15: 10.)

If the so-called "Lost Tribes" are truly lost and assimilated among the Gentiles as conventional wisdom would have us believe, "the sure word of prophecy" would have proved to be most *unsure*, indeed! But historians, both biblical and secular, record the regathering of Israel in new lands far to the North and West of Canaan (ancient Palestine) (Isa. 49: 12). True to the word of prophecy, Israel has become a multitudinous people in the earth: "a great nation," "a nation and a company of nations," and "many nations," albeit, called by a new name.

On a six-sided clay prism in the British Museum, London, is the Assyrian King Sennacherib's record of the eight campaigns against the northern ten-tribed Kingdom of Israel which began in 703 B.C. and ended in 689 B.C. It should be noted that the Assyrian King's inscription refers to the captives, not by their name, "Israel," but "Beth Omri" (House of Omri), after the name of their King. That they were not known by their spiritual name,

"Israel," which was conferred upon their patriarch, Jacob, by an angel or messenger of the Lord of Peniel (Gen. 32: 24-30). was a stroke of Divine Judgment.

National Blindness was the inevitable consequence of Israel's unfaithfulness in worshipping the false idols of the Canaanites and their rejection of the law of the Lord to follow the statutes of Omri (Deut. 28: 28). The cause and duration of Israel's estrangement from the Lord is given by Moses in Chapter 26 of the Book of Leviticus:

"And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant....Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins...and I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images...and I will scatter you among the heathen." (Lev. 26: 15-33.)

During the "seven times" of chastisement, the exiles were no longer called by the name, Israel, but, oddly, they became known by an even older family name, 'Saac's sons, or Saxons, after Isaac, the child of promise: "In Isaac shall thy seed be called" (Gen. 21: 12).

Eventually, "the outcasts of Israel" would become known by a new name, "Christians," as it is written in Isaiah 60: 16: "And thou shalt know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob." But, for a time, they

were to remain unrecognized. However, they were never lost in the Lord's sight:

"Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the Lord, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill....For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes." (Jer. 16: 16-17.)

"For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. Behold, I have refined thee....I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction....Even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another. Harken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I am he; I am the first, I also am the last." (Isa. 48: 9-12.)

It is inconceivable that the so-called Lost Tribes of Israel have disappeared for all time, never to be restored as the Lord's Kingdom Nation. If such were true, the entire body of Scripture would collapse without foundation. The Redemption of Israel and the Restoration of God's earthly Kingdom is the essence of the national message of the Bible.

The House of Israel's role in the Lord's great plan of restitution is epitomized by the Apostle Peter:

"But ye are a chosen generation [race], a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar [consecrated] people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light." (I Peter 2: 9.)

"Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far," is the Lord's salutation to Jacob-Israel's descendants (Isa. 49: 1). Through His Prophet Isaiah, the Lord continues:

"Thou art my servant O Israel, in whom I will be glorified....And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the

Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

"Thus saith the Lord, the redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One...In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate [undeveloped] heritages." (Isa. 49: 3, 6-8.)

That the so-called "Lost Tribes" were never forsaken, nor lost in the Lord's sight, is made abundantly clear by His analogy:

"Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee. Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me." (Isa. 49: 15-16.)

A most remarkable testimony concerning the lost identity of the House of Israel is given in Hosea 1, verses 4 through 10. Two Hebrew names are used to describe Israel's estrangement from the Lord:

"*Loruhamah*; for I will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away." (V. 6.)

"*Loammi*: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God." (V. 9.)

"Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God." (V. 10.)

The National Amnesia that blinded Israel in the Old Testament was extant in Paul's day and his exhortation to his brethren in the New Testament is no less germane now to our present generation:

"For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery...that blindness in

part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in." (Rom. 11: 25.)¹

Despite the fact that the descendants of the Lost Tribes eventually emerged from historic obscurity as sovereign nations in the West, national blindness still causes many to forget the Lord's exhortation:

"Look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged. Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you." (Isa. 51: 1-2.)

To find "the lost sheep of the House of Israel" in the world today, all one needs to do is recognize the nations and peoples in whom the Lord's covenant promises have been fulfilled.

In a prophecy that would have a long-term fulfillment, Amos gives the Lord's promise that, despite the Kingdom's sinfulness, He will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob:

"For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth." (Amos 9: 9.)

¹ "The fulness of the Gentiles" refers to "the seven times of the Gentiles" when the Kingdoms of this world (order) were under the dominion of the Babylonian Succession of World Empires--Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece and Rome, which divided East and West to become the Continental Powers. The Babylonian Succession of four empires ran concurrently with the seven times of Israel's chastisement in exile. See Documentary Studies, Vol. I,* p. 113, and Study in Daniel,** p. 46, by Howard B. Rand.

* Three volumes available, \$12.00 each, postage and handling included. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

** \$12.00 each, postage and handling included. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

Because of their national sins, the House of Israel was given a bill of divorce (Jer. 3: 8 & 14). But the Lord promised that Israel would be re-deemed through the suffering and death of their Messiah (Isa. 53: 5-8). How great is their salvation is recorded by the prophet:

"Thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited...for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

"For thy Maker is thine husband; the Lord of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called...For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee. In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer." (Isa. 54: 3-8.)

The prophets explain how the Lord God, under the terms of a New Covenant, will implement the Law Covenant made at Mount Sinai. It would not be a new covenant in the sense that the law covenant would be annulled or diminished. But its "newness" was the Lord's promise:

"But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people." (Jer. 31: 33 and also see Ez. 36: 24-28.)

Some six hundred years after the terms of the New Covenant were foretold by the prophets, Jesus Christ was born and by His Ministry He fulfilled Malachi's prophecy:

"And the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant...saith the Lord of hosts." (Mal. 3: 1.)

During His Ministry, Jesus made the terms of the New Covenant clear. The laws once written upon tables of stone must be written in the hearts of His people. He changed no laws but by His words

He made keeping the spirit of the law infinitely more important than the outward appearance of keeping the letter of the law.

In refutation of the law that was to be written in their hearts, a pernicious church doctrine that we are now no longer under the law is accepted by many who call themselves "New Testament Christians." Yet Jesus upheld the Old Testament "and beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself" (Luke 24: 27). But to the Jews in Jerusalem He said:

"For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?" (John 5: 46-47.)

The First Century Christians knew who they were. In the Acts of the Apostles they had been told:

"Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which god made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed." (Acts 3: 25.)

That the Messiah had come was made clear, for Jesus left no doubt concerning Who He is and to whom He came: "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel" (Matt. 15: 24). And when He sent forth His apostles, He commanded them, saying:

"Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. And as ye go, preach, saying, The Kingdom of heaven is at hand." (Matt. 10: 5-7.)

Jesus testified that a prophet has no honor in his own country (Luke 4: 43-44). So it was not simply for fear of the Jews that the Lord left Judea. Until near the end of His Ministry, He walked in Galilee where remnants of the tribes were still living in their tribal territories. Manasseh and Ephraim particularly are mentioned (II Chron. 34: 9). These were undoubtedly "the gleaning grapes"

which Isaiah said would be left in the land (Isa. 17: 6). Here, among the Benjamites and the gleaning grapes of "the outmost fruitful branches," Jesus found a responsive remnant of all of the tribes of Israel and Judah apart from the heterogeneous, largely Idumean, population of Judea.

Concerning the remnant of the northern Kingdom living in the territory of Zebulun and Naphtali, the Lord, through Isaiah, declared that, "if they speak not according to the law and to the testimony, there is no light in them" (Isa. 8: 20-22). However, the Lord promised: "The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light" (Isa. 9: 2). Then followed the glorious promise of the One who would come as "the light of the world" (John 3: 19; 8: 12; 9: 5):

"For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this." (Isa. 9: 6-7.)

A remarkable feature of this promise by the Lord is that it addressed the remnants of the northern ten-tribed Kingdom of Israel. It was they upon whom the light would shine. It was they who would see a great light and it was their land, Galilee, which would see the Light of the Lord's promised shining.

Judah in the south received no such promise. In a parable the Lord of hosts had pronounced judgment upon Judah and Jerusalem:

"Even so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again." (Jer. 19: 11.)

The finality of this judgment was confirmed by Jesus:

"For the days shall come upon thee, that

thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side...and not leave thee one stone upon another." (Luke 19: 43-44.)

The judgment came when the Jewish nation was destroyed in the appalling destruction of Jerusalem by Roman legions under Titus in 70 A.D.

From its inception, the early church was unable to distinguish between Israel, Judah and the Jews. The erroneous identification of the false Jews as "Judah" and, moreover, as "Israel," led to the confusion that has blinded the church to this day. Yet Jesus had said, "I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews,² and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan" (Rev. 2: 9; 3: 9).

When Jesus left Galilee to confront the Jews in Jerusalem, He knew the identity of those who sought to kill Him and usurp His Kingship as David's Greater Son. To those Jews who believed on Him, Jesus said, "If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; and ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free" (John 8: 31-32).

But the Pharisees answered Him, "We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?" (John 8: 33).

This was a tacit admission that, although they were "the seed of Abraham" (through Ishmael and Esau), they were not "the seed of Promise" through Isaac and Jacob-Israel who had long been in bondage in Egypt.

Jesus knew they were of Esau of the Edomite Idumean confederacy in the vision of the Prophet Obadiah:

"Every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter. For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever." (Obadiah 1: 9-10.)

When Jesus said, "the scribes and Pharisees

² *Jews--Hebrew Yehudim, meaning "of Judah."*

sit in Moses' seat," He meant they had taken control of the Jewish nation, albeit, subject to Rome.

Jesus knew well the Scriptures concerning "the inhabitants of Jerusalem"³ who would reject Him. He was fully aware of the distinction the Lord God made within Judah between those He called "the good figs," who were carried away captive into the land of the Chaldeans (Babylon) for their own good, and "the evil figs"⁴ whom He called "the residue of Jerusalem." The latter included Zedekiah, king of Judah, and his princes that remained in the land and also them that dwelt in Egypt.

Using the analogy of the fig tree, Jesus used a barren fig tree as the symbol of Jewry, and said:

"Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away." (Matt. 21: 19.)

In the Kingdom parable of the wicked husbandmen, Jesus indicted those He knew sought to kill Him:

"Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner:⁵ this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? Therefore say I unto you, The Kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof." (Matt. 21: 42-43.)

Today the people of the Kingdom, to which Jesus referred, are very much in evidence in the

³ *The inhabitants of Jerusalem - Ez. 11: 15; 15: 6; 16: 1-3.*

⁴ *Evil figs - Jer. 24: 1, 2, 3, 5 & 8; 29: 17.*

⁵ *Jesus refers to Himself as the Cornerstone of the Stone Kingdom which smote the great image (of Nebuchadnezzar's dream) upon its feet of part iron and part clay, to become a great mountain (government or Kingdom), to fill the whole earth (Dan. 2: 31-34).*

Saxon-Israel nations of Western Christendom. The long trek of the lost tribes from ancient Palestine to the north and west coastlands of Europe and the Isles of Britain and thence, ever-westward, to the wilderness of North America has been amply documented. The records of the continuity of the Kingdom, its people, its royal dynasty, and its vast territorial expansion, could not be the private interpretation of any individual or school of theology. It is to be found in the cumulative research of a host of Bible scholars, archaeologists and secular historians.

Now, in light of "so great a cloud of witnesses," how can one account for the persistent blindness of the church in Israel? The early Christians, however, were not without excuse. Israel's great expectations, raised by the prophets, had seemingly come to naught.

They knew the Scriptures' account of the great national promises made to Abraham and his seed. They knew that the children of Israel were the literal, earthly Kingdom that the Lord God formed into His holy nation at Sinai. They knew of the disintegration of the Kingdom following the reign of David's son, Solomon. But, with the coming of the Messiah, they anticipated that "David's Greater Son" would restore the Kingdom to Israel.

The Messiah had come as Saviour and Redeemer, and as the Royal Heir to the Throne. But He was betrayed by His enemies and was given a crown of thorns. True, He had died as the prophets foretold for the sins of His people; but the Kingdom had not been restored to Israel. Moreover, any hope of restoration of the literal, earthly Kingdom of God apparently was aborted when the nation of the Jews was destroyed, as the prophet Daniel had foretold, "and they shall no more be his people: or, and the prince's [Messiah's] future people" (Dan. 9: 26, marginal rendering, King James Version).

In the aftermath of the catastrophic events in Jerusalem, it does not seem unreasonable that the early Christians would conclude that the Old Testament Covenant Promises made to the seed of Abraham were never intended to be taken literally. The whole story must be simply an allegory.

From their myopic viewpoint, God's Kingdom people were beyond redemption. The Jews who were believed to be the Chosen People had rejected and betrayed the Messiah of Israel; and they had been destroyed, as a nation, by a Divine Judgment. It is understandable that early on the church faced a most serious conundrum: "*Had the Lord God failed to keep His promise, to restore again the kingdom to Israel*"?

It was not theirs to question if by a simple expedient they could circumvent such an unacceptable premise. It was simply asserted that the church is "Spiritual Israel." Thus, it was said, God keeps His Covenant Promises to the church—the Spiritual Heir to the Lost Tribes.

It follows quite logically that the church, as "Spiritual Israel," is the temporal manifestation of the Kingdom of God.

Having ascended the lofty slopes of priestly theology this far, it would not be difficult to transcend the literal, earth-bound Kingdom of Scripture—free to roam in the rarefied spirituality of a heavenly Kingdom. A welcome conclusion for a disillusioned people, unable to see beyond their day.

In the early centuries A.D., the concept that the covenants made with the fathers were no longer operative became dogma. But it should be noted that the seeds of subversion were being sown by the Gentile, universal Church of Rome—not by the Apostolic Church in the Isles. Also be it known that the British National Church was founded in A.D. 36, an hundred and sixty years before heathen Rome confessed Christianity.⁶

THE PRIESTLY INNOVATION that the Church is the spiritual Kingdom of God, in place of the literal national Kingdom of the Scriptures, became polarized by a series of doctrinal writings begun in 413 A.D. and issued in several parts for thirteen years until 426 A.D. "They were designed as a great apologetic treatise in vindication of Christianity and the Christian Church (of Rome)—

⁶ *Ussher, Britannicarum Ecclesiarum Antiquitates, pp 1-4.*

the latter conceived as rising in the form of a new civic order on the crumbling ruins of the Roman Empire."⁷

Such an insidious exegesis of the Word of God can only be characterized as the inspiration of "the father of lies."⁸ Yet it has become the church's most influential expression of doctrine for nearly fifteen centuries.

Its most corrupting influence is manifest in the churches which came out of Roman Catholicism. The allegorical, or spiritual, interpretation of Scripture not only survived the Reformation, but, today, permeates virtually every mainline denomination in Christendom. In effect, it has relegated the words of Moses and the Prophets to the limbo of anecdotal Sunday School stories, which, taken out of context, are about as meaningful as "Tales of the Arabian Nights" or "Aesop's Fables." Particularly in the present Great Apostasy when "darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people" the prophets' great message and warning to the seed of Jacob is made wholly irrelevant.

These most devastating of doctrinal writings are, of course, none other than Saint Augustine's treatise, "The City of God."

The epitome of the true "City of God" is given in the New Testament by the writer to the Hebrews:

"By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

"For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God." (Heb. 11: 8-10.)

⁷ *The Encyclopaedia Britannica, Eleventh Edition, p. 909.*

⁸ *John 8: 44.*

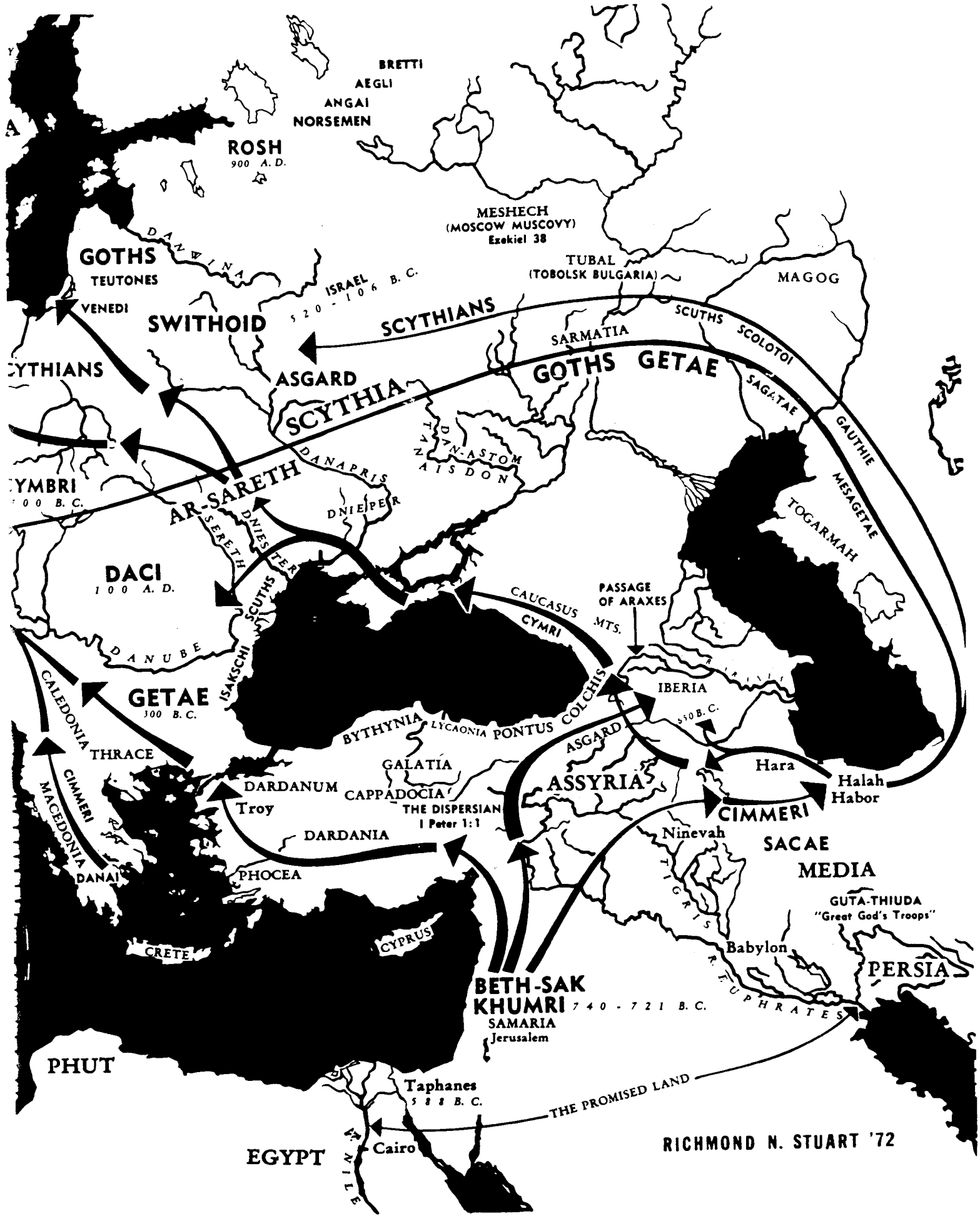


PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

DESTINY PUBLISHERS

P.O. Box 177

Merrimac, Massachusetts 01860-0177



RICHMOND N. STUART '72

An Introduction to Biblical and Historical Records of Israel's Tribal Trek to the West

By *RICHMOND N. STUART*

THE NEW TESTAMENT EPISTLE OF JAMES begins with the salutation, "James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting."

Those who were scattered abroad were "the lost sheep of the house of Israel" (Matt. 10: 5-7 and Matt. 15: 24). They were "lost in the sense of the Greek word *apollumi*, meaning "put away in punishment." But their whereabouts was not unknown in the Lord's Day. Remnants of the so-called lost tribes were still living in "the lands of Zebulun and Napthali by way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles [nations] that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias [Isaiah] the prophet" (Matt. 4: 13-15 and Isa. 9: 1-2):

"The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light." (Matt. 4: 16 and Isa. 9: 2.)

In the final days of Jesus' ministry, He left His kinsmen—the remnants of the tribes in Galilee—to confront the Jews in the temple in Jerusalem. When the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to arrest Him, Jesus said unto them:

"Yet a little while am I with you, then I go unto him that sent me. Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am thither ye cannot come.

"Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? Will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles?" (John 7: 33-35.)

Those who conspired against Jesus could not fathom His cryptic allusion to His forthcoming Ascension. They could only assume that He must refer to His self-proclaimed mission, "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel"⁹ who, for the most part, were dispersed among the Gentiles.

"The lost sheep of the house of Israel" to whom Jesus commanded His apostles to go¹⁰ were represented by a remnant of the tribes who still remained in the Promised Land. However, the vast majority of the twelve tribes were, as James' Epistle had addressed them, "scattered abroad." They had long since become a great migration toward a "new Canaan" in the West.

"The Reformation of Israel in the West"¹¹ is about to be fully realized with the dawn of the Kingdom Age." So writes Wm. Norman Saxon under the subtitle, *The Stone Kingdom*. "As we have seen, all signs indicate the Kingdom of God is at hand. For many centuries the ground has been prepared in anticipation of the Second Advent. This time the Royal Heir to the Throne of David will come as 'Lord of lords and King of kings.'"

In his book, *The Parables of the Kingdom*, John Morey briefly summarizes that preparation for

⁹ Matt. 15: 24

¹⁰ Matt. 10: 5-7

¹¹ *The Reformation of Israel in the West* by Wm. Norman Saxon. \$8.00 each postpaid. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

the restoration of the Kingdom:

"It is interesting that immediately after the death and resurrection of our Lord, the Christian church was established in Britain by the Apostles themselves. Wherever the lost Israel nation was to reappear, we may be sure that there the Church of Christ would find its home, and from that centre would spread out to all the world.

"In the first century the home of Christianity was removed from Jerusalem to Britain, and here it has ever since remained. God knew that the early Britons were part of His lost race, and that in this land the tribes of the House of Israel would regather and become a mighty nation.

"To this land the throne of David would come, and the Kingdom be restored....The early British Church became strong and full of zeal and missionaries from these shores found their way to Scotland, to Ireland, to Europe in the early centuries of the Christian Era. By the time Augustine came at the end of the sixth century Christianity was firmly established in the isles."

Saint Augustine (not to be confused with the earlier Saint Augustine, A.D. 354-430, bishop of Hippo, author of "The City of God") occupied a position of authority in the monastery of St. Andrew at Rome when Gregory I summoned him to lead a mission to England in 596 A.D.

The apprehension of Augustine's followers caused him to return to Rome, but the Pope furnished him with letters of commendation and encouraged him to proceed. He landed at Thanet in Kent shortly after the death of the renowned Irish missionary-statesman, St. Columba of Iona, in 597 A.D.

Continuing the excerpt from *The Parables of the Kingdom*, John Morey writes:

"Augustine was met by bishops representing hundreds of British churches, and for a long time the efforts of Rome to influence and control the beliefs and forms of worship of these early churches were strongly resisted.

"The British Church is 500 years older than the Papacy and true Catholicism belongs to Britain rather than to Rome. The Pope has now publicly admitted that this early British Church did really exist, and that these records are true."¹²

As God's witnesses, British and American Bible societies have translated the Word into every known language and dialect and have distributed the Scriptures worldwide.

"Glastonbury on the Isle of Avalon—long regarded as the cradle of English Christianity—can only be explained in the context of the Arimathea mission." writes the Rev. Ansley F. Rash:

"Joseph of Arimathea is said by tradition¹³ to have been the younger brother of the father of the Virgin Mary.¹⁴ He was a man of great wealth and influence, an important member of the Sanhedrin Council. Joseph controlled more than fifty percent of the tin trade of the British Isles.¹⁵ He was one of the few men who dared to speak in defense of Christ when He was brought before Annas and Caiaphas. As a result he was not loved by his fellow legislators.

"Soon after the Ascension of our Lord a great persecution broke out in Jerusalem. Stephen was martyred, James was beheaded, Peter was imprisoned, and the church was scattered abroad.¹⁶ Joseph was forced to leave Palestine but he did not travel alone. With him

¹² *The Parables of the Kingdom*, by John Morey, Covenant Publishing Company, Ltd., 8 Blades Court, Deodar Road, Putney, England SW15 2NU

¹³ *The Talmud*

¹⁴ *St. Joseph of Arimathea at Glastonbury*, by Smithett Lewis, p. 10. \$10.00 each, postage and handling included. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

¹⁵ *Diggers For Facts*, by J. O. Kinnaman, A.B., Ph. D., D.D., M.V.L., p. 154

¹⁶ *The Acts of the Apostles* 8: 1-4.

went Mary and Martha, and Lazarus, whom Christ had raised from the dead. They were set adrift in a boat without oars and eventually reached Marseilles. Here the Bethany family remained to preach the Gospel in the south of France. A deputation of Druids from Britain waited upon Joseph and asked him to bring the Christian message to their land. Joseph gladly consented and landed with them one morning on the Isle of Avalon. With his own hands Joseph built a little church of mud and wattle, the first Christian church in all the world outside of Jerusalem. Joseph labored for many years at Glastonbury and when he died he was buried near the little church which he had made. That, very briefly, is an account of the Arimathea mission."--From *This Sceptred isles* by The Rev. Ansley F. Rash.17

Centuries before "the coming of the saints" to the Sceptred Isle, a promise of momentous importance was told by the Lord's prophet Nathan to King David:

"Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime." (II Sam. 7: 10.)

This could not refer to the Promised Land described in Genesis 15: 18, "Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates" and in Genesis 17: 8, "all the land of Canaan for an everlasting possession." Israel was already dwelling in the Promised Land; i.e., Canaan (Palestine). Considering the implied promise of immunity from the scourge of invasions and the captivities which the children of Israel had endured for centuries, the words of the Prophet could only be fulfilled in another land far removed, and at a future time.

The remoteness of that time, when the Lord's Kingdom people would at last come to rest in a place of their own, is indicated by the words of

17 *This Sceptred Isles*, Ansley F. Rash, Covenant Publishing Company Ltd., 8 Blades Court, Deodar Road, Putney, England SW15 2NU

Moses in the Old Testament Book of Leviticus:

"And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant...then will I walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you *seven times* for your sins...and I will scatter you among the heathen." (Lev. 26: 15, 18, 27, 28 & 33.)

It has been determined that a prophetic "time" is 360 years on the Hebrew calendar. "Seven times" 360 is 2,520 years. This, then, was the duration of Israel's exile. It ran concurrently with "the times of the Gentiles" when the Babylonian Succession of Empires was given a charter for world dominion.18

The period of Israel's chastisement began in 703-689 B.C. when the divided Kingdom fell to the Assyrians in a series of military assaults and the people were taken into the land of the Medes southwest of the Caspian Sea. Here the northern Kingdom of Israel and most of the southern Kingdom of Judah (and Benjamin) were held captive for one hundred and twenty years until the Babylonian Empire gained the ascendancy. Then the fall of Jerusalem in 604-3 B.C. provided a Providential escape for the captives in Assyria.

After the city fell and many inhabitants were taken to Babylon, the armies of Babylon attacked Nineveh, the capital of Assyria. The Empire fell before the power of Babylon and, during the turmoil of conflict, the gate was left ajar for the captive children of Israel to escape. In the west, Egyptian armies blocked the path to the Mediterranean; to the east lay the Persian and Parthian powers; but the road north lay open. The prophet Micah describes the breaking up for Israel's second exodus:

"The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall

18 See *Documentary Studies*, Vol. I, by Howard B. Rand, p. 115. Three volumes available. \$12.00 each postpaid. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

pass before them, and the Lord on the head of them." (Micah 2: 13.)

The prophet Esdras in the Apocrypha¹⁹ gives the most graphic account of Israel's deliverance:

"Those are the ten tribes, which were carried away prisoners out of their own land in the time of Osea the king, whom Salmanasar the king of Assyria led away captive, and he carried them over the waters, and so came they into another land. But they took this counsel among themselves, that they would leave the multitude of the heathen, and go forth into a further country, where never mankind dwelt.

"That they might there keep their statutes, which they never kept in their own land. And they entered into Euphrates by the narrow passages of the river. For the most High then shewed signs for them, and held still the flood, till they were passed over. For through that country there was a great way to go, namely, of a year and a half: and the same region is called Arsareth." (II Esdras 13: 40-45.)

To this day, traces of the name "Ar-Sereth" are still found north of the Crimea. Northwest of the Black Sea one of the streams flowing from the Carpathians into the Danube is the River Sereth; and Ar in Hebrew means "city." The burial place of these people has left inscriptions on tombstones to show that the tribes of Israel were once resident in the Crimea. A Hebrew-Phoenician inscription in an Israelitish cemetery in the year 15 B.C. reads:

"This is the tombstone of Buki, the son of Itchak the priest; may his rest be in Eden, at the time of the salvation of Israel. In the year 702 of the years of our exile."

From this region the tribes migrated into the northern wilds of Scythia to become known as the Norsemen (Northmen) and, while Rome was yet in the ascendancy under the early Caesars, far beyond her northern frontiers, the Goths settled the coasts

19 \$5.00 each, postage and handling included. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

of the Baltic Sea, called by the ancients, "*Pelagus Scythicum*."

Israel's Westward Trek moved slowly across the continent with the main body of the exiles who traveled overland taking a thousand years to reach and settle the coastlands of western Europe. Along the route of this vanguard there were left behind pockets of Israelites whose inherent passion for liberty set them apart from the Japhetic and Hamitic peoples who followed.

The exiles soon forgot their spiritual name, "Israel," but did remember their family name, "Isaac." Their Assyrian captors called them *Beth-Sak* and *Beth Khumri* or *Beth Omri* (House of Omri) after the name of their King whose statutes they had substituted for the Law of the Lord. It is significant that not only the name *Beth-Sak* (House of Isaac) was reminiscent of their origin as the Lord's chosen people, but they were also called *Gaels*, meaning "the people, or sons, of God." And among the Persians, they were known as the *Guta-Thiuda* which meant "Great God's Troops."

By these two names, "Isaac" and "Omri," and derivatives of these names in varied spellings, the children of Israel can be traced throughout their migrations. The original Hebrew alphabet had no vowels. It was not until the sixth century A.D., or later, that vowel points were introduced. There was no "I" in the early form of Isaac. It was pronounced "*Saac*" and spelled *Sak*, *Saka*, *Sakai*, *Sakasuna*, and other variants.

Sharon Turner, the great Anglo-Saxon historian, says "The *Sakai*, who, in Latin, are called *Sacae*, were a *Scythian* nation and were called *Saca*, *Sacki* and *Sach-sen*. The *Scythians* crossed the Araxes, passed out of Asia, and suddenly appeared in Europe in the sixth century B.C." *History of the Anglo-Saxons*, Vol. I, p. 100.

In his great work, *The Viking Age*, M. Paul du Challu traces the modern Anglo-Saxons back to the ancient *Sacae*, *Cimmeri* and *Getae*. Other renowned historians, Ptolemy and Albinus, also found that the *Sacsans*, or *Saxons*, were a race of *Scythians* called *Sakai*, who came from *Media*, and Albinus wrote that the *Saxons* were descended from

the ancient *Sacae*. Sir Henry Rawlinson called these European *Scythians* a distinct people apart from the *Scythians* of Asia. Herodotus describes them as the former colonists of the land of the Medes. And Diodorus Siculus traces them back to "two remarkable colonies that were drawn out of Assyria and Media."

The flight of Israel brought the tribes across the upper reaches of the Euphrates, through the Caucasus into the vast barren plains of the Scythian steppes where they began to move north and west across Europe. Much of that area had not yet been explored in the day of Herodotus three and a half centuries later. His writings agree with the prophet Esdras and show the people moving farther on in the same direction beyond the Araxes.

In this territory, where Esdras, in the Apocrypha, and Josephus, the historian, placed the children of Israel, the *Gimri* or *Cimmerians*, the *Sacai*, *Sacae*, *Getae*, *Massagetae* and *Scythians* became known as the Goths, the Danes, Normans, Saxons and Angles.

Professor Rawlinson, who deciphered the Behistun Rock, says the ethnic name, *Gimri*, occurs in the *cuneiform* writing of the time of Darius. It is the equivalent of the Greek, *Cimri*, the Danish, *Cymbri*, and the Welsh, *Khumri*. He also expressed the opinion that we have reasonable grounds for regarding the *Cimri* or *Cimmerians*, who first appeared in Assyria and Media in the seventh century B.C., as the *Sacae* of the Behistun Rock nearly two centuries later as identical with Israel.

Generations before the captive Israelites escaped from Assyria to begin their great westward trek, a separate branch of the family—the descendants of Judah's son Zara²⁰ which had left the main body of the twelve tribes—had already founded outposts along the shores of the Mediterranean. These early colonies extended to the British Isles, "the appointed place," where the prophet Nathan declared the Throne of David and the people would come to rest. Brigadier G. Wilson in his book, *Coincidences*, says that about half of Judah's progeny had migrated before the main body of the

²⁰ Zara--also spelled Zerah and Zarah in the Scriptures.

children of Israel went into Egypt.

In his book, *Empire in Solution*,²¹ Rev. Wm. Pascoe Goard says, "The bulk of the people (Israelites in bondage) remained to the time of Moses. But there was a large migration from Egypt during that period. Of that migration was a branch of Judahites who followed the banner of Zera the son of Judah. These followed their leader to the banks of the Dardanelles and there they founded the Kingdom of Priam, the capital of which was the city of Troy."

Regarding the city of Troy, E. Raymond Capt tells in his book, *Jacob's Pillar*,²² that "Dara, or Darda, one of Judah's five sons (I Chron. 2: 6), founded Troy and his descendants ruled there for hundreds of years. A descendant, Brutus, led his people to Britain where he made contact with his kindred and built another capital city called New Troy, later called Londinium, or London."

"In the latter days," the Lord, through the Prophet Jeremiah, foretold that He would be "the God of all the families of Israel" who would find "grace in the wilderness" where they would come "to rest" (Jer. 30: 24; 31: 1 & 2). And, through the Prophet Isaiah, the Lord declared, "I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate [undeveloped] heritages" (Isa. 49: 8).

All of these great latter-day blessings, enjoyed by the children of Israel, derive from the Abrahamic Covenant which was passed on through Isaac to Jacob's twelve sons and, particularly, to the descendants of Joseph who were given preeminence:

"For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the chief ruler;²³ but the birthright was Joseph's." (I Chron. 5: 2.) Editor's emphasis.

²¹ *Empire in Solution*, Rev. Wm. Pascoe Goard, Covenant Publishing Company Ltd. 8 Blades Court, Deodar Road, Putney England SW15 2NU

²² *Jacob's Pillar*, E. Raymond Capt. Artisan Sales, P. O. Box 1497, Thousand Oaks, CA 91360

The two sons of Joseph, Ephraim and Manasseh, inherited the birthright in a special sense when the very name "Israel" was conferred upon them by the Patriarch, Jacob—Israel:

"And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day, The angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth." (Gen. 48: 15-16.)

Joseph did indeed receive "one portion above his brethren" through the inheritance of his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim (Gen. 35: 11; 48: 8-19). Manasseh became "a great people," or republic—the United States of America; and Ephraim became even "greater than he," as "a company," and "a multitude of nations"—the United Kingdom of Great Britain and, eventually, the British Commonwealth of Nations (Gen. 17: 4; 35: 11; 48: 19).

As already noted, the Lord declared through the prophet Nathan that:

"I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more...as before time." (II Sam. 7: 10.)

"The appointed place" could not be Palestine, but new lands far removed from the ancient land of Canaan. In fact, at the very time the prophet was speaking, outposts of Israel were taking possession of lands where, later, many of the tribes would come to occupy.

The prophet Isaiah declared that Israel would glorify the name of the Lord God of Israel in the isles of the sea and the isles would wait for his law (Isa. 24: 15; 42: 4). And, through the prophet, the Lord declares: "Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified" (Isa. 49: 3).

23 The Chief Ruler, or Prince, of the Royal House of David

History confirms that the British²⁴ Isles is "the appointed place" foretold by Nathan. But Great Britain²⁵ was not to be the sum total of Israel's final resting place. This was graphically indicated by Jacob's prediction when he called his sons together, "That I may tell you that which shall befall you in the last days" (Gen. 49: 1).

Concerning Joseph, he said:

"Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall." (Gen. 49: 22.)

While many of Israel were to remain in the Isles, the first branches to run over the wall were the New England colonists—the Puritans and other Pilgrims who founded a New Canaan in the new world. Further expansion, first by the House of Joseph, then by people of all the tribes, began moving, ever-westward, to inherit all of the lands reserved for Israel.

Perhaps the most compelling evidence of Israel's arrival in the Isles of Britain and North America is in the timing of certain events. When the Lost Tribes reappeared from age-long obscurity as two great sovereign nations in the West, God's hand was made manifest in the precise timing of their exile among the Gentiles.

We have the word of Amos that "Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets" (Amos 3: 7).

The Lord told Jeremiah, "for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce" (Jer. 3: 8). Israel's unfaithfulness in worshiping the false idols of the Canaanites, and her repudiation of the Law of the Lord brought the nation under the condemnation of the Covenant made at Sinai.

The time factor lay in the duration of Israel's estrangement from the Lord as given by Moses:

24 British-Hebrew, "Covenant Man."

25 Britain - Hebrew, "Covenant Land."

"And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant...then will I walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins...and I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images...and I will scatter you among the heathen." (Lev. 26: 15-33.)

The Lord's judgment, "Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins" (Lev. 26: 24), is a recurrent theme of Scripture. It also refers to "the times of the Gentiles" (nations) when the kingdoms of this world (order) were given dominion over the nations (Jer. 27: 6-11). The Babylonian Succession of Empires—Babylon, Medo-Persia-Greece and Rome which divided into the Continental Powers—held dominion for "seven times" concurrently with the "seven times" of Israel's exile.

The Seven Times²⁶ of Israel's chastisement among the heathen began when the divided Kingdom fell to the Assyrians and the Babylonians in a series of military incursions from 745 to 604 B.C. In one of these incursions, Manasseh and the tribes of Reuben and Gad were taken into captivity by Tiglath-pileser in 745 B.C.

It has been determined that a prophetic time is 360 years. Projecting seven times 360, or 2,520 years, from the date of Manasseh's deportation to Assyria, brings us to 1776 A.D., the very year the thirteen American Colonies became a sovereign nation, or republic, which, in the Preamble of its Constitution, calls itself "we the people."²⁷

In this remarkable alignment of the arrival of the appointed people in the appointed place at the appointed time, surely God's Hand is manifest in America's destiny.

In their book, *The Light and the Glory*, Peter

²⁶ "seven times" - Lev. 26: 18, 24 and 28.

²⁷ Regarding Manasseh: "He also shall become a people, and he also shall be great" (Gen. 48: 19).

Marshall and David Manuel also comment on the remarkable timing of the Puritan's arrival in New England:

"A few far-sighted Puritans could sense God's Hand in a coincidence of timing which was too extraordinary to be accidental. Had Columbus landed farther north...Had the Spanish colonization of Florida been successful...Had Jamestown been less of a catastrophe...Had America's very existence not remained cloaked until the Reformation...Had her northeastern coast not been reserved for the Pilgrims and Puritans....

"But they could see only behind them. Today we can see what lay ahead of them as well, and sense how extraordinary was the timing of the Puritan exodus. If Land had not come to power²⁸ and abetted the King in his drive to bring the Puritans to heel...If the English Puritan's glorious revolution had begun ten years earlier there might not have been a Puritan exodus in sufficient numbers to seed America with spiritual liberty. For there were not nearly enough Pilgrims to do the work that was needed, let alone withstand the concerted pressure of the church and crown. The Puritans were the right people."

Nathaniel Morton in his *New England Memorial* (1669) wrote:

"The praise of the Lord, that especially the seed of Abraham His servant, and the children of Jacob His chosen, may remember His marvelous works in the beginning and progress of the planting of New England, His wonders and the judgment of His mouth; how that God brought a vine into His wilderness; that He cast out the heathen and planted it....And not only so, but

²⁸ "William Land, the Church of England's enforcer, became Bishop of London in 1628. That year also marked the beginning of the great migration which lasted sixteen years, and saw more than twenty thousand Puritans embark for New England." Peter Marshall and David Manuel, *The Light and the Glory*.

also that He hath guided His people by His strength to His holy habitation and planted them in the mountains of His inheritance."

W. J. Cameron, writing of Morton's history, says, "That is how the first Americans wrote history. And that is also why later Americans cannot write history—they have lost the Key."²⁹

The founding fathers of the Republic sensed the nation's covenant relationship with the God of Israel. They acknowledged our dependence as a people upon the Providence which brought us to this continent and forged a new nation in the fires of revolution. This is brought out in quotations from our national documents, the Mayflower Compact, the Articles of Confederation and the Declaration of Independence, in Cameron's *The Covenant People*. Brief excerpts of a few identification marks of Israel follow:

"Our eagle, for example, is an Israel emblem.³⁰ The Lord called Moses out of the mountain saying, 'Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel; Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself' (Ex. 19: 3-4).

"As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings...so the Lord alone did lead him [Israel], and there was no strange god with him.' (Deut. 32: 11-12.)"

The events attendant to latter-day Israel's arrival in the New World should fill one with a

²⁹ See *The Covenant People*, by William J. Cameron. \$3.00 each post-paid. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860.

³⁰ In *The Covenant People*, Cameron describes in detail how the Great Seal of the United States was designed by Benjamin Franklin, Thomas Jefferson and John Adams, "in one of the most remarkable passages in our history," using biblical imagery and symbols pertaining to Israel, and particularly to Manasseh.

profound sense of *deja vu* in recalling how, centuries ago, God brought Israel out of Egypt. The tremendous import of God's mighty deliverance is described in the words of Moses to the people:

"For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it?...Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the Lord your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?" (Deut. 4: 32-34.)

George Washington called this nation, "the second land of promise," and when the Revolution was successfully concluded, he was moved to say, "My gratitude for the interposition of Providence...increases with every review of the momentous contest." When he became the first President of the United States, he acknowledged who was the author of our liberty:

"It would be peculiarly improper to omit, in this official act, my fervent supplications to that Almighty Being who rules over the Universe.... No people can be bound to acknowledge and adore the invisible hand, which conducts the affairs of men, more than the people of the United States. Every step by which we have advanced to the character of an independent nation seems to have been distinguished by some token of providential agency."

We have seen how Joseph's elder son, Manasseh, became "a great people"—The United States of America—in 1776 A.D. at the expiration of "seven times" of exile which began with deportation to Assyria in 745 B.C.

Now it will be seen that Joseph's younger son, Ephraim, who was to become even greater than Manasseh, became "a nation and a company of nations" and, eventually, "a multitude of nations." Ephraim, leader of the remaining tribes in Palestine,

was taken captive to Assyria in 721 B.C. Again, projecting forward "seven times," or, 2,520 years, brings them to 1800 A.D., a most momentous date in Celto-Anglo-Saxon history: England and Scotland, and in 1801 A.D., Ireland, were joined to become the United Kingdom of Great Britain, as foretold in Genesis 35: 11.

In Tracing Back to Find a People's Antecedents, language can provide important guideposts "unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged" (Isa. 51: 1). In this way, Celto-Anglo-Saxons are unmistakably linked by the English tongue to their Hebrew forebears in the Old Testament.

Strange as it may seem, many Anglo-Saxon Celtic words in the English language are derived from the Gaelic tongues and agree more often with the Hebrew than with the Romance languages, Latin, or Greek. It should not be surprising to find, then, that the early immigrants to the British Isles in Ireland, in Wales, and in Scotland spoke Gaelic derived from the Hebrew language of the Old Testament. According to some linguists, as much as forty percent of the English language is based upon the Hebrew.³¹

William Tyndale, who translated the New Testament, says, "The Greek agreed more with the Englyshe than the Latyne and the properties of the Hebrew tongue agreeth a thousand times more with the Englyshe than with the Latyne."

"My love has been declared in Hebrew—in the Hebraic tongue," asserted Taliesin, the King or Prince of Druid bards.³¹

Britain, British and English are compound Hebrew words. Britain combines *Brith*, meaning Covenant, and *ain*, meaning land. The very name, Great Britain, is a literal fulfillment of God's promise to Abraham: "And make thy name great" (Gen. 12: 2).

³¹ *The Destiny of the British Empire and The U.S.A.* by "The Road-builder," pp. 40-41. T. H. Best Printing Co., Limited, Toronto, Ont., Canada

British is also composed of two Hebrew words: *Brith*, meaning Covenant, and *ish*, meaning man. English combines *Engl*, meaning Bull, with *ish*, meaning man.

The Heraldry of Great Britain is composed largely of Israelitish symbols. A bull was one of the heraldic symbols of the tribe of Joseph. England and Britain have been often depicted as "John Bull" in political editorials and cartoons. Great Britain's Royal Coat of Arms is composed of the unicorn (Deut. 33: 17), the great lion and all the young lions (Gen. 49: 9; Num. 23: 24; 24: 9; Ez. 38: 13), and the harp of David (I Sam. 16: 23).

The flag of Great Britain is called the "Union Jack," after the ceremony when its design was adopted: When James VI of Scotland became James I of the United Kingdom, he joined the Crosses of St. Andrew of Scotland and St. George of England. Then, speaking in French, which was the language of Court, the King said: "C'est l'union de la maison de Jacque"—This is the union of the house of Jacob. "L'union de Jacque" became "the Union Jack," as Great Britain's ensign is affectionately called by her nationals. In 1801, the Cross of St. Patrick was added to the design when Ireland became part of the United Kingdom.

The descendants of Joseph were destined to become great colonizers (Gen. 49: 22; Isa. 54: 2-3) and no other people has equalled the colonial expansion of the Celto-Anglo-Saxons. By the 19th century A.D., it could be said that, quite literally, "The sun never sets on the British Empire." The dominions and possessions of Ephraim-Britain girdled the globe, fulfilling the Lord's injunction to "break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited" (Isa. 54: 3). By the first quarter of the 20th century, the colonies and dominions had grown and prospered until they became sovereign nations in their own right. In 1931, under *The Statute of Westminster*, these "young lions" were united with Great Britain to form The Commonwealth of British Nations—in literal fulfillment of the "multitude of nations" foretold for Ephraim (Gen. 48: 19).

The Vastness of Israel's Inheritance in the

Abrahamic Covenant was made known to Jacob in a dream:

"And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed." (Gen. 28: 14.)

Today, the peoples and nations which bear the scriptural identification marks of Israel are found in the remarkable fulfillment of Joseph's Birthright:

"And this is the blessing wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death." (Deut. 33: 1.)

"And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the Lord be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep...and for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun...and for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and...of the lasting hills, and for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush." (Deut. 33: 13-16.)

The entire 33rd chapter of Deuteronomy is a recitation by the great prophet giving the Lord's blessings to the descendants of the twelve tribes. Here we are considering the special blessings conferred upon the head of Joseph who was separated from his brethren:

"His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh." (Deut. 33: 17.)

As Heirs of the Birthright promised to the sons of Joseph, The British Commonwealth of Nations and the United States of America have enjoyed the national blessings insofar as they have fulfilled their commission to be the Lord's servant people (Isa. 49: 3). But in many respects they have failed to keep God's Law. However, despite grievous instances of disregard for the National Covenant made with the Lord at Sinai,³² they have, on the

whole, prospered.

The Lord declares His great purpose is to glorify His name in the House of Israel (Ez. 36: 22-23). Hear His summons through the Prophet Isaiah:

"Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far....Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified." (Isa. 49: 1-3.)

"And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth." (Isa. 49: 6.)

The Bible and history bear witness how the Lord established Ephraim in the Isles, and brought a vine into the wilderness of North America to become the great people of Manasseh.

Great Britain and the United States have become havens of refuge where the outcasts of Jacob could come to rest. They have "enlarged the place of their tent, and stretched forth on the right hand and on the left," and "their seed did inherit the Gentiles [nations], and made the desolate cities to be inhabited" (Isa. 54: 2-3). Their missionaries have brought the Lord's salvation unto the ends of the earth" (Isa. 49: 6).

But, for the most part, they have done all this unwittingly—blind as a people to their heritage and responsibility as Israel.³³

³² Lev. 26: 46.

³³ Israel - Hebrew, "man, a prince or ruler with God."

ZIONISM

CHRISTIANITY SCORNE

There Can Be No Deal Between Christians and Jews

One of the more puzzling present-day phenomena is the zealous—but misguided—love affair that many Christian fundamentalists have with Israel and Zionism. While some evangelical preachers are blatant thieves or disgusting sinners, most are simply ignorant. The latter group has no concept of the disdain and scorn with which they are viewed by the Zionist Jews. Partly, this is because the Zionists hide their contempt for fundamentalist Christians—in order to better manipulate them to the advantage of Israel.

Zionist disinformation artists, such as Hershel Shanks, publisher of *Biblical Review* and its sister periodical *Biblical Archeological Review*, have done a masterful job of brainwashing gullible Christians.

But the Zionist propagandists have been given incredible support by their evangelical allies, particularly those in the TV-radio broadcasting business. The likes of Ed McAteer, Elwood McQuaid and other sycophants who leap forward to do Zionism's bidding are especially prominent and despicable. They misunderstand their own religion and have no comprehension of Judaism or Zionism.

It is only in the writings of the hard-core Zionists that this scorn for Christianity and Christians is unabashedly displayed. In a recent issue of *Midstream*, the voice of the Theodor Herzl Foundation, Emanuel Rackman, Chancellor of Israel's Bar Ilan University, writes: "One of the major differences between Judaism and Christianity is that Judaism was deliberately intended to be the faith of a limited people, the Jewish people, while Christianity from the very beginning sought to shed the nationalist component of Judaism and become a religion for all mankind.

"This point is worthy of consideration. It makes of Jesus not a loyal Jew but a rebel. And Paul becomes the prophet and architect of a faith and movement that represents the very antithesis of that which Judaism always was and still is—a religion only for Jews to whom God gave a special mission to all the world and not a religion for all humanity. Judaism was not to be a universal religion, and no universal church was a part of its vision, even for Messianic times."

As for the Christian fundamentalist belief that the sec-

"Even in the Messianic era, Jews will accept no converts to Judaism . . . The reason . . . is that in the Messianic era, with all the good that will befall Jews, anyone who will seek to identify with them will be suspect."

ond coming of Jesus will produce one great brotherhood of believers in Jesus, don't count on it. Maimonides, Rackman says, was clear on this point, writing that "the Messiah will only produce one result, the freeing of Israel from oppressors"—and that obviously includes the Christians. Moreover, says Rackman, "even in the Messianic era, Jews will accept no converts to Judaism—the very antithesis of the view that in the Messianic era, all people of the earth will convert to Judaism. The reason that they [the non-Jews] are denied conversion is that in the Messianic era, with all the good that will befall Jews, anyone who will seek to identify with them will be suspect." Evangelicals and fundamentalists need not apply.

When the Messiah comes, say the Zionists, "there will still be a Jewish people and others adhering to their creeds." There will be no deal with Christianity, no matter what the Christians think and hope for. It is the Jews who have the special covenant with God, not the followers of Jesus. Meanwhile, Rackman says, since most Jews live in predominantly Christian societies, "they find it advantageous to stress that they and their neighbors share a common religious and cultural heritage which is described as Judeo-Christian. That term induces a spirit of brotherhood. It conveys the thought that Christians and Jews are very much like each other; they have a similar background."

That's okay for Christians to believe, he says, but Jews must think differently. Jews must be reminded that there are also differences between themselves and the Christians. He warns, "If the differences are ignored altogether, one will be unable to dissuade [Jewish] youth who prefer to assimilate and even embrace the Christian faith . . . Moreover, if the differences are ignored, we will be betraying our ancestors who deemed both Jesus and the new religion a threat to authentic Judaism . . . It will be said that their [the Jews'] martyrdom was the result of an erroneous perception—that they should have been less intransigent and more hospitable to what seemingly was the successful widening of Judaism's circle of believers."

This cannot be permitted, the Zionists say. It would not only be wrong and a violation of God's trust in the Jews. There also can be no separation of Judaism and the Jewish people. When the Messiah comes, it will be a victory for the Jewish people, Israel and Zionism—not for Christianity. It is the Jews who will bring peace to the world, and in so doing they will remain apart from the rest of the people. It is God's will, and "the Covenant idea is as ancient as is the faith." □

Facts - or a Forcibly Imposed Holocaust Religion? Those who teach us Holocaust history "are not educators, not intellectuals - they are priests."

Trans. from *National Journal* (Box 62, GB-Uckfield/E. Sussex, TN22 1ZY), issue 21/1997, pp. 5-6,

In the Beginning was the Lie: 13 Million People Gassed in Dachau, 26 Million Altogether!

On August 24, 1945 the newspaper *Berner Tagwacht*, referring to an official Reuter press release, reported that "...according to official figures determined by French government investigators, a total of 26 million people were murdered in all the German concentration camps. Most of them were killed in Dachau."

Now some people may be inclined to say, well, in 1945 there was not yet any clear overview of the numbers of victims. However, these were figures officially determined by the French government. And what is more, these 26 million victims (and hence, 13 million in Dachau) were again touted as established fact just as recently as 1992, namely by the very highly esteemed German newspaper *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung*, which reported on p. 13 of its September 21, 1992 edition: "[Concentration camp] facilities in which 6 million Jews and 26 million inmates... were killed."

We know today that the gassings at Dachau are a Holocaust Lie, and that "...18,448 deaths are documented" for this camp, according to the findings of the Arolsen Special Office (October 9, 1980, Ref. I/K1).

It is due to mind-boggling lies such as these of the 26 million, that we demand the right to research freely in order to find out more precisely how many Jews really died in the concentration camps (a number somewhere between several thousands and 26 million), who killed them, and how they died.

And we claim the right to denounce Holocaust Lies as such, because until quite recently such lies were regarded as truth, and because official judicial records spare not so much as a comment for Holocaust Lies now exposed - as though it were perfectly normal that people have been sentenced to death or to many years' imprisonment for questioning wholly fictional Holocaust Lies.

For this reason we appeal to all truth-loving people to ask questions. Only if a broad spectrum of the population demands proof of hitherto unproven Holocaust events can the ban on research be lifted and a path be opened up to historical Holocaust Truth. We want to be allowed to investigate and evaluate the Holocaust as a historical event, and no longer be forced into professing religious creeds.

Historical Events - or Torah Prophecy?

But such an inquiry, ie. the historical contextualization of the Holocaust, is forbidden in Germany. In Germany the laws are being bent to the breaking point in order to fog over or suppress the actual events of 1941-1945. In Germany, Holocaust Truths alone no longer suffice; in addition, perverted Holocaust Lies are invented to the collective detriment of the German people.

The majority of all Jews as well as the German people have become the victims of a Holocaust dictatorship. Is it necessary for the German people to accept blame for "the

murder of six million Jews" so that Israel can finally meet the terms of a Torah prophecy ("Ye shall return less six million"; Ben Weintraub, *The Holocaust Dogma*, Washington: Coemo Publishing, 1995, p. 3)? This fits in with an interesting statement made by the Israeli Professor Michael Wolffsohn in the *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung* of April 15, 1994, p. 21: "Therefore the Jews need the Holocaust in general, and by derivation, Germany in particular, as a symbol of meaningful cohesion. They are chained to Germany in order to preserve their Jewish identity."

Is it perhaps the case that the German people, without ever having been asked, serve as a sort of guarantor for the fulfilment of the Torah prophecy of the "missing six million"? Is this why the establishment of the Federal Republic of Germany hinged on its agreement to secret conditions? In this regard the *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung* of August 15, 1994, p. 21, contained an interesting pointer: "In denying the murder of the Jews, he [Deckert] denies the Federal Republic its legitimacy." After all, in Article 7.1 of the Transfer Agreement with the Allies, the Federal Republic committed itself to safeguarding not only Holocaust Truth, but also all Holocaust Lies, for ever and all time.

And so, Israel and the Federal Republic of Germany have one thing in common: both nations seem to have been built up on the fulfilment of the prophecy of the "six million dead Jews". Clearly, according to the Torah prophecy, Israel may exist as a nation only if it has "six million vanished Jews" to mourn. This prophecy, which according to the political version of the Holocaust has been fulfilled, represents the foundation of the Israeli Constitution. In *Der Spiegel*, issue 4/1996, publisher Rudolf Augstein put it thus: "The memory of Auschwitz became a constituent of the self-perception of the Jewish state." And Germany, one might conjecture, probably received the Allied blessing as reconstituted state only because it had agreed in secret pacts to endorse the "missing six million Jews", as guarantor of the prophecy. Ex-Supreme Justice Rudolf Wassermann described the German situation as follows (*Die Welt*, April 28, 1994): "Anyone who denies the truth about the National Socialist extermination camps betrays the foundation on which the Federal Republic of Germany has been built."

"Dr. Amnon Raz-Krakotzkin, Ph.D. in history, a long-time history teacher and pivotal critic of Israeli curricula for history (*Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung*, Feb. 6, 1995), advises in his book that it is pointless for students to even try to answer examination questions honestly: 'Only if you repeat the lies in your history textbooks will you pass the exam.'"

Source: *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung*, Oct. 22/97, p. 43.

The Jewish Week 12/6/03
Jewish Law Comes to D.C.
893

What does the Talmud have to say about legal and moral controversies in modern America?

Plenty, according to the creators of the new Washington-based National Institute for Judaic Law, which opened with a lavish Supreme Court dinner last month.

Some Orthodox activists say they can't figure out exactly the point of the whole thing. But Noson Gurary, a Lubavitch rabbi who came up with the idea and won backing from some top Jewish legal experts, harbors no doubts.

"It will be an eye opener for judges, scholars and law students," he told The Jewish Week. "Before you know where you're going, you have to know where you came from. And Jewish law is the basis of our legal system in America."

Gurary said that the idea for the institute came in an exchange of letters in which Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia, one of the most conservative Justices, expressed his "fascination with Jewish law."

"And as a teacher of Judaic studies, I began to see the excitement of students who were being exposed to Jewish law for the first time, who now had a better understanding of where Western law come from," Gurary said.

Gurary, who teaches at the

University of Buffalo law school, said his target audience includes judges around the country and law students, not politicians and lawmakers.

According to Gurary, the group, which has hired two researchers to compile reports, will focus initially on the issue of business ethics. Eventually, the goal is to compile a library

and database in Washington that will offer Jewish law insights into a host of contemporary issues and to help create courses on the subject at law schools nationwide. The institute will also inaugurate a monthly lunch series for legal machers in Washington.

The Buffalo rabbi is a relative unknown in the Jewish

world. Not so some of the participants in the new project, including Harvard Law School professor Alan Dershowitz, former U.S. Solicitor General Seth Waxman and top constitutional lawyer Nathan Lewin and his law-partner/daughter, Alyza.

Alyza Lewin noted that "the idea is to make Jewish law accessible to the public — to jurists, legal scholars, the press, anybody."

James D. Besser

Polls Apart

THE JEWISH WEEK

INDEX

Polls are notoriously subject to the ideological biases of those who carry them out. On the question of how President Bush is handling the Middle East, two recent polls — one from the left and one from the right — are a study in contrast. Below are the numbers.

- 69% % of Jews who rate President Bush's handling of Middle East as fair or poor in last week's Americans for Peace Now/Arab-American Institute poll
- 28% % who rate it good or excellent
- 66% % of Jews who approve of Bush's handling of U.S.-Israel relations in Republican Jewish Coalition poll last year





A Warning for Americans: A Message from a South African Author Unknown!

People used to say that South Africa was 20 years behind the rest of the Western world. Television, for example, came late to South Africa (but so did pornography and the gay rights movement).

Today, however, South Africa may be the grim model of the future Western world, for events in America reveals trends chillingly similar to those that destroyed our country.

America's structures are of "Western Culture". Your Congress, your lobbying groups, your free speech, and the way ordinary Americans either get involved or ignore politics are peculiarly your "Western Culture", not the way most of the world operates. But the fact that only about a third of Americans deem it important to vote is horrifying in light of how close you are to losing your Western character.

Writing letters to the press, manning stands at county fairs, hosting fund-raising dinners, attending rallies, setting up conferences, writing your Congressman -- that is what you know, and what you are comfortable with. Those are the political methods you've created for yourselves to keep your country on track and to ensure political accountability, with freedom and justice for all.

But woe to you if -- or more likely, when -- the rules change. Americans may soon find themselves unable or unwilling to stand up to challenge the new political methods that will be the inevitable result of the ethnic metamorphosis now taking place in America. Unable to cope with the new rules of the game -- violence, mob riots, intimidation through accusations of racism, demands for proportionality based on racial numbers, and all the other social and political weapons used by the have-nots to bludgeon treasure and power from the haves -- Americans, like others before them, will no doubt cave in. They will compromise away their independence and ultimately their way of life.

That is exactly what happened in South Africa. I know, because I was there and I saw it happen.

Faced with revolution in the streets, strikes, civil unrest and the sheer terror and murder practiced by Nelson Mandela's African National Congress (ANC), the white government simply capitulated in order to achieve "peace." Westerners need peace. They need order and stability. They are builders and planners. But what we got was peace of the grave for our society.

The Third World is different -- different peoples with different pasts and different

cultures. Yet Westerners continue to mistake the psychology of the Third World and its peoples. Sierra Leone and Zimbabwe are perfect examples of those mistakes. Sierra Leone is in perpetual civil war, and Zimbabwe -- once thriving, stable Rhodesia -- is looting the very people who feed the country. Yet Westerners do not admit that the same kind of savagery could come to America when enough immigrants of the right type assert themselves. The fact is, Americans are sitting ducks for Third World exploitation of the Western conscience of compassion.

Those in the West who forced South Africa to surrender to the ANC and its leaders did not consider Africa to be the dangerous, corrupt, and savage place it is now in Zimbabwe and South Africa. Those Western politicians now have a similar problem on their own doorsteps: the demand for power and treasure from the non-Western peoples inside the realm.

It is already too late for South Africa, but not for America if enough people strengthen their spine and take on the race terrorists, the armies of the "politically correct" and, most dangerous of all, the craven politicians who believe "compassionate conservatism" will buy them a few more votes, a few more days of peace.

South Africans, you should remember, have been in that part of Africa for the same amount of time whites have inhabited North America; yet ultimately South Africans voted for their own suicide. We are not so very different from you.

We lost our country through skillful propaganda, pressure from abroad, Great Britain the UN (not least from the U.S.A.), with unrelenting charges of "oppression" and "racism," and the shrewd assessment by African tyrants that the white man has many Achilles' heels, the most significant of which are his compassion, his belief in the "equality of man," and his "love your neighbor" philosophy -- none of which are part of the Third World's history.

The mainline churches played a big role in the demise of Western influence throughout Africa, too; especially in South Africa. Today's tyrants were yesterday's mission-school proteges. Many dictators in Africa were men of the cloth. They knew their clerical collars would deflect criticism and obfuscate their real aims, which had nothing whatever to do with the "brotherhood of man."

Other tyrants, like the infamous Idi Amin, were trained and schooled by the whites themselves, at Oxford, Cambridge, and Harvard. After receiving the best from the West, they unleashed a resentful bloodlust against their benefactors.

From what I have seen and read thus far, I fear Americans will capitulate just as we did. Americans are, generally, a "compassionate" lot. They don't want to quarrel or obstruct the claims of those who believe they were wronged. They like peace and quiet, and they want to compromise and be nice.

A television program aired in South Africa showed a town meeting in Southern California where people met to complain about falling standards in the schools. Many who politely spoke at the meeting clearly resented the influx of Mexican immigrants into their community. When a handful of Chicanos at the back of the hall shouted and waved their hands at them, the "compassionate" simply shrunk back into their seats

rather than tell the noisemakers to shut up. They didn't want to quarrel.

In America, the courts are still the final arbiters of society's laws. But what will happen when your future majority refuses to abide by court rulings – as in Zimbabwe? What will happen when the courts are filled with their people, or their sympathizers? In California, Proposition 187 has already been overturned.

What will you do when the future nonwhite majority decides to change the names of streets and cities? What will you do when they no longer want to use money that carries the portraits of old, dead white "racists" and slave owners? Will you cave in, like you did on flying the Confederate flag? What about the national anthem? Your official language?

Don't laugh. When the "majority" took over in South Africa, the first targets were our national symbols.

In another generation, America may well face what Africa is now experiencing -- invasions of private land by the "have-nots;" the decline in health care quality; roads and buildings in disrepair; the banishment of your history from the education of the young; the revolutionization of your justice system.

In South Africa today, only 9 percent of murders end up in jail. Court dockets are regularly purchased and simply disappear. Magistrates can be bribed as can the prison authorities, making escapes commonplace. Vehicle and airplane licenses are regularly purchased, and forged school and university certificates are routine.

What would you think of the ritual slaughter of animals in your neighbor's backyard? How do you clean up the blood and entrails that litter your suburban streets? How do you feel about the practice of witchcraft, in which the parts of young girls and boys are needed for "medicinal" purposes? How do you react to the burning of witches?

Don't laugh. All that is quite common in South Africa today.

Don't imagine that government officials caught with their fingers in the till will be punished. Excuses -- like the need to overcome generations of white racism -- will be found to exonerate the guilty.

In fact, known criminals will be voted into office because of a racial solidarity among the majority that doesn't exist among the whites. When Ian Smith of the old Rhodesia tried to stand up to the world, white South African politicians were among the Westerners pressuring him to surrender.

When Robert Mugabe of Zimbabwe murders his political opponents, ignores unfavorable court decisions, terrorizes the population and siphons off millions from the state treasury for himself and his friend, South Africa's new President Thabo Mbeki holds his hand and declares his support. That just happened a few weeks ago.

Your tax dollars will go to those who don't earn and don't pay. In South Africa, organizations that used to have access to state funds such as old age homes, the arts, and veterans' services, are simply abandoned.

What will happen is that Western structures in America will be either destroyed from without, or transformed from within, used to suit the goals of the new rulers. And they will reign either through terror, as in Zimbabwe today, or exert other corrupt pressures to obtain, or buy votes. Once power is in the hands of aliens, don't expect loyalty or devotion to principle from those whose jobs are at stake. One of the most surprising and tragic components of the disaster in South Africa is how many previously anti-ANC whites simply moved to the other side.

Once you lose social, cultural, and political dominance, there is no getting it back again.

Unfortunately, your habits and values work against you. You cannot fight terror and street mobs with letters to your Congressmen. You cannot fight accusations of racism with prayer meetings. You cannot appeal to the goodness of your fellow man when the fellow man despises you for your weakness and hacks off the arms and legs of his political opponents. To survive, Americans must never lose the power they now enjoy to people from alien cultures. Above all, don't put yourselves to the test of fighting only when your backs are against the wall. You will probably fail.

Millions around the world want your good life. But make no mistake: They care not for the high-minded ideals of Jefferson and Washington, and your Constitution or Bill of Rights. What they want are your possessions, your power, and your status.

And they already know that their allies among you, the "human rights activists," the skillful lawyers and the left-wing politicians will fight for them, and not for you. They will exploit your compassion and your Christian charity, and your good will.

They have studied you, Mr. and Mrs. America, and they know your weaknesses well. They know what to do.
Do you?

THE MARKS OF ISRAEL

By - COL. GORDON "JACK" MOHR

For Christ and Country

How strange it is, that with all the definite and positive assurances in the Word of God as to Israel's continuance forever as a Nation, there has never been any continued or persistent effort on the part of genuine Bible believers to find them. That they have been content to let them fade away and vanish into nothingness is surely a deep reproach on all true Christians.

There is, however, one probable explanation. It was GOD'S WILL AND PURPOSE TO HIDE THEM. While the Jews (some of whom are only a part of the Rouse of Judah) occupied the stage, and even called themselves "Israel", God could work unhindered with and in "Lost Israel", till he had finished his predetermined work, and without them knowing they were the people of the Book. Only as Israel's time of punishment had run out, with the whole of God's purposes at the point of complete fulfillment, was the identity of Israel to become known.

However, it is a matter of inspired record that God placed "marks" on His people Israel. During the Christian dispensation, Lost Israel was to possess these marks of identification. So then, if we can discover the nations and people with Israel's marks, we have found the people whom God chose to serve Him to be a channel of blessing to all mankind. The God-given marks are very many, and while the following list is not exhaustive, they constitute a chain of evidence utterly impossible to ignore.

One race, and one race alone, has all these marks. Nations within this race may have only a portion of them, but the race as a whole has them all. With a few exceptions, Joseph (the birthright nation) was the recipient of them all. By inheritance, his two sons, Ephraim (Great Britain) and Manasseh (U.S.A.) will be found possessing them all.

While Israelites remain in other countries, America is the home of millions of all the thirteen tribes (one out of many) and thus is representative of the whole House of Jacob. We are bound by Israel's responsibilities; fulfilling Israel's destiny. The MARKS are on us everywhere; in our NAME; in our SABBATH; in our INSTITUTIONS; in our PHILANTHROPY; in our COMMERCE; in our WEALTH; in our MINES; in our AGRICULTURE; in our CHURCHES; in our MISSIONARY ENTERPRISES; in our ARMED FORCES; in our POSSESSION OF THE BIBLE: - all BIRTHMARKS, which neither time, nor the ages, nor even our sin can wipe out.

1. Israel to be great and mighty nation. Gen. 12:2; 18:18; Deut. 4:7,8.
2. Israel to have multitudinous seed. Gen. 13:16; 15:5; 22:17; 24:60; 26:4, 24; 28:3, 14; 32:12; 49:22; Isa. 10:22; Hos. 1:10; Zech. 10:7,8.
3. Israel to spread abroad to the West, East, North and South. Gen. 28:14; Isa. 42:5, 6.
4. Israel to have a new home. 2nd Sam. 7:10; 1st Chron. 17:9.
5. Israel's home to be north-west of Palestine. Isa. 49:12; Jer. 3:18.
6. Israel to live in islands and coasts of the earth. Isa. 41:1; 49:1-3; 51:5; Jer. 31:7-10.
7. Israel to become a company of nations. Gen. 17:4-6, 15,16; 35:11; 48:19; Eph. 2:12.
8. Israel to have a Davidic King (a perpetual monarchy within Israel). 2nd Sam. 7:13,19; 1st Chron. 22:10; 2nd Chron. 13:5; Psa. 89:20, 37; Eze. 37:24; Jer. 33:17, 21, 26.
9. Israel to colonize and spread abroad. Gen. 28:14; 49:22; Deut. 32:8; 33:17; Psa. 2:8; Isa. 26:15; 27:6; 54:2; Zech. 10:8,9.

10. Israel to colonize the desolate place of the earth. Isa. 35:1; 43:19, 20; 49:8; 54:3; 58:11, 12.
11. Israel to lose a colony, then expand, demanding more room. Isa. 49:19, 20.
12. Israel to have all the land needed. Deut. 32:8.
13. Israel to be the first among the nations. Gen. 27:29; 28:13; Jer. 31:7.
14. Israel to continue as a nation forever. 2nd Sam. 7:16, 24, 29; 1st Chron. 17:22-27; Jer. 31:35-37.
15. Israel's home to be invincible to outside forces. 2nd Sam. 7:10; Isa. 41:11-14.
16. Israel to be undefeatable - defended by God. Num. 24:8, 9; Isa. 15-17; Micah 5:8, 9.
17. Israel to be God's instrument in destroying evil. Jer. 51:20; 51:19-24; Dan. 2:34, 35.
18. Israel to have a land of great mineral wealth. Gen. 49:25, 26; Deut. 8:9; 33:15-19.
19. Israel to have a land of great agricultural wealth. Gen. 27:28; Deut. 8:7, 9; 28:11; 33:13, 14, 28.
20. Israel to be rich by trading. Isa. 60:5-11; 61:6.
21. Israel to be envied and feared by all nations. Deut. 2:25; 4:8; 28:10; Isa. 43:4; 60:10, 12; Micah 7:16, 17; Jer. 33:9.
22. Israel to lend to other nations, borrowing of none. Deut. 15:6; 28:12.
23. Israel to have a new name. Isa. 62:2; 65:15; Hos. 2:17.
24. Israel to have a new language. Isa. 28:11 (The Bible, by means of which God speaks now to Israel, is English not Hebrew).
25. Israel to possess the gates of his enemies. Gen. 22:17.
26. Israel to find the aborigines diminishing before them. Deut. 33:17; Isa. 60:12.
27. Israel to have control of the seas. Deut. 33:19; Num. 24:7; Psa. 89:25; Isa. 60:5 (F. Fenton translates this last, "when rolls up to you all the wealth of the sea". That could not be unless Israel controlled it).
28. Israel to have a new religion (New Covenant.) Heb. 8:10-13; 9:17; Matt. 10:5-7; Luke 1:77; 2:32; 22:20; John 11:49-52; Gal. 3:13.
29. Israel to lose all trace of her lineage. Isa. 42:16-19; Hos. 1:9, 10; 2:6; Rom. 11:25.
30. Israel to keep Sabbath forever (one day in seven set aside). Ex. 31:13, 16, 17; Isa. 58:13, 14.
31. Israel to be called the sons of God (i.e., accept Christianity). Hos. 1:10-11.
32. Israel to be a people saved by the Lord. Deut. 33:27-29; Isa. 41:8-14; 43:1-8; 44:1-3; 49:25, 26; 52:1-12; 55:3-10, 13; Jer. 46:27, 28; Eze. 34:10-16; Hos. 2:23; 13:9-14; 14:4, 6.
33. Israel to be the custodians of the Oracles (Scriptures) of God. Psa. 147:19, 21; Isa. 59-21.
34. Israel to carry the Gospel to all the world. Gen. 28:14; Isa. 43:10-12 (witnesses), 21; Micah 5:7.
35. Israel to be kind to the poor and set slaves free. Deut. 15:7, 11; Psa. 72:4; Isa. 42:7; 49:9; 58:6.
36. Israel to be the heir of the world. Rom. 4:13.
37. Israel to be God's Glory. Isa. 46:13; 49:3; 60:1, 2.
38. Israel to possess God's Holy Spirit as well as His Word. Isa. 44:3; 59:21; Hagg. 2:5.
39. Israel to be God's Heritage, formed by God, forever. Deut. 4:20; 7:6; 14:2; 2nd Sam. 7:23; 1st Kings 8:51, 53; Isa. 43:21; 54:5-10; Hos. 2:19, 23; Joel 2:27; Micah 7:14 -18.
40. Israel is the nation appointed to bring glory to God. Isa. 41:8-16; 43:10, 21; 44:23; 49:3.

**"YE SEED OF ISRAEL'S CHOSEN RACE,
YE RANSOMED OF THE FALL,
HAIL HIM WHO SAVES YOU BY HIS GRACE,
AND CROWN HIM LORD OF ALL."**

The End

The Master Plan!

(Yes, Virginia, there is a conspiracy!)

"Ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall set you free" (John 9:32)

**by
Lt.- Col. Gordon Jack Mohr (AUS Ret)**

America is in dire trouble. It doesn't take an expert to realize this. She is reeling under an ever increasing burden of crime, fear, hate, unemployment, federal, state and personal debts, increasing taxes and moral decadence.

A tidal wave of destruction is sweeping over this nation, aided and abetted by many in high positions in politics, the media, finance, education and religion.

Under this sustained pressure which is pounded down our throats every waking moment of the day -Americans are for the most part in retreat. They have withdrawn into a shell of indifference - into a fantasy world of make believe, where truths have become blurred with untruths. Nowhere is this more evident than in America's churches. Even the evangelicals and fundamentalists have been "brainwashed" into aiding and praising the worst enemies of Jesus Christ and His church, elevating them to the position of a Chosen People who can do no wrong, while they destroy the very moral fiber of America.

Today, we see a situation where ever increasing doses of "escapism" are necessary in a desperate effort to close out the hideous reality of what is happening to our nation.

The fabric of our society - the family, the church, the education system and the economy, are fast "coming apart at the seams." Most people are interested in only one thing, "Getting their share of the cake" while the getting is good, and to hell with the future and anyone else who may stand in their way of success.

Our youth, sensing that something is drastically wrong, are desperately seeking some reason to exist. When one out of four pregnancies ends in abortion; when suicide is the number one cause of death in our high school and college age group, one begins to understand the horrible indictment against a society that "stands for nothing, but will stoop to anything!"

Did all these things happen by some strange evolutionary process? Did they just happen, as the liberal intelligentsia state? Or were they created. Did we fall into our national trauma, or were we pushed? What caused the effects we see all about us? These questions must be answered, if we are to find the answer to our problems and save America. Americans must face the truth, no matter how unpleasant it may be. We must be willing to come "face to face with reality." We must face facts as they really are, not as the media, politicians, or our preachers describe them.

A few nights ago, I watched Dr. Jerry Falwell on national TV, as he celebrated 30 years of work in Lynchburg, Virginia. The entire program was taken up with praise for Falwell and what he had done. Then he made some rather stupid remarks. He said: "America is standing on the verge of a great spiritual awakening." This I believe. "The signs are all about us." He went on to say: "Things are going to get better for Christians, as this awakening takes place; prosperity will once again return to this land; unemployment will go." This is an absolute falsehood and Falwell knows it. As the spiritual awakening takes place - and it is going to be an awakening of the awareness of who we are as White Christians. It will be an awakening to the fact that Christians are to blame for what has happened in America and that unless they return to doing things God's way, instead of trying to "do their own thing," this mess will get worse. But let me tell you something with absolute certainty. As Christians awake, persecution of Christians will grow. It will come from the "brainwashed" minions

of Judeo-Christianity, who cannot make up their minds whether they are Christians or Jews.

In Luke 21:9-11, Jesus predicted there would be wars, commotion, great earthquakes such as the world had never seen, famines, pestilence and fearful sights in the heavens. But before these things come, He said: "They (He was speaking about the Jewish leaders) will deliver you up to the synagogues, and into prisons." He clearly said that the persecutors of Christians will be the Jews and you can bet your bottom dollar, that going along with them will be their stooges in the fundamental and evangelical churches.

These catastrophes which we see piling up in America, until we can scarcely keep our heads above the water, did not just happen. They were planned, centuries ago. They were scientifically engineered in great detail. We have become victims of an ingenious plot to destroy our free nation, our White race, and the Christian civilization it has brought to the world. The intelligentsia may scream: "There is no conspiracy!" "But, yes, Virginia, there is one and you better learn about it before it is too late."

This conspiracy is not new. In its modern form it was created by the Jew Adam Weishaupt in Bavaria on May 1, 1776. It was known then as the Order of the Illuminati. In our modern day society it is represented by the Bilderbergers, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Tri-Lateral Commission. Those organizations who want to see America become part of a one world government. Its adherents are fanatical in this desire? Listen to this letter a friend of mine received recently on January 23, 1986.

Dear _____

You people are paranoid, it is obvious we can no longer permit your group to exist. We cannot allow the spread of your filthy, immoral Christian beliefs, onto the rest of society and the world. Naturally, you are opposed to world government ... unless it is under your fascist, American imperialism. Who are you to proclaim that the Christian-American way of life is the best way. It is obvious you have not been exposed to the superiority of communist culture. World government and subsequently world peace, cannot come about as reality until American nationalism and imperialism is smashed.

When nationalism is smashed. I will personally be there to fire-bomb your church, burn your Bibles, confiscate your firearms and take away your children and send them to Eastern Bloc schools for re-education as future leaders of the newly formed Soviet Socialist Republic of America. We're taking over this world and you are not man enough to stop us. I am prepared to fight you and all the other enemies of the State.

Sincerely, your enemy

Gregory Paul Brookbank
Spokane, WA

This my Christian friends, is what you have to look forward to, if this Zionist-Communist conspiracy is successful.

Any intelligent individual should realize, the fallacies in Brookbank's letter, re the superiority of Communism. On at least eighteen major occasions since 1917, when the Soviet Union has been on the verge of economic collapse, it has been this "terrible imperialist" country, the U.S.A., using your tax dollars, that has put them on their feet. It has been proven that they cannot even feed their people without our help, yet obviously this man believes the Communist brainwashing he has received.

Today, the conspirators at International level, are being aided in this country by Communism, Socialism, Liberalism, the National Council of Churches, Zionism and some forms of Freemasonry.

In order for us to understand what is taking place, we must grasp the reality of two statements made by two world-famous personages. Disraeli, the British Prime Minister during the reign of Queen Victoria, a Jew himself, once said: "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those not behind the scenes."

President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, one of the major conspirators, once said: "If it happens in politics, you can bet it was planned that way in some smoke filled room." In other words, it does not happen by accident!

What we see happening, is the unfolding of a cold-blooded, systematic destruction of the American Dream. It is the fulfillment of a plan forged in the dusty corridors of Babylon, over 500 years before the time of Christ.

The Master Plan has been in the British Museum in London since 1906, but it is rarely available to the public. It is too dangerous for the rank and file members of society to see.

The leaders of this movement have accepted the Luciferean doctrine of men like Adam Weishaupt, and Albert Pike, both much honored in the circles of world Freemasonry. These men worship at the throne of Satan himself. They acknowledge the authority of no one except their supreme leader. While many who are in places of political power may have pledged their allegiance to America, even with their hands on the Holy Bible - they give their loyalty to no nation. They arm and divide people; finance both sides in wars; they are the moving force behind world terrorism and they control the vast criminal underground organizations of the world, from which they siphon off unbelievable amounts of wealth.

At the root of all these problems, foreign, domestic, economic and spiritual, lies the tremendous power of world Jewry, operating under the guise of International Zionism.

In spite of all attempts by well known electronic evangelists such as Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart, and Pat Robinson, to whitewash these "sons of Satan," (Christ's words not mine, see John 8:44), these men indoctrinate millions of gullible Christians each week with their obvious falsehood such as the "Jews are God's Chosen people," yet these men know full well, that International Zionism, stands at the head of the class as far as hatred of Christianity is concerned.

Communism is and always has been a "confidence trick" used by world Jewry to acquire a nation's wealth by pretending to nationalize it for the benefit of the working class. But Communist leaders make no attempt to hide the fact that when power is in their hands, the workers are far worse off than anything they suffered under Nationalism.

The former Jewish Communist dictator of Hungary, Matyas Rahaski, for instance, had the sole gentile in his government, a man named Laslo Rajh. But he was hanged on order of Rahaski for alleged "anti-Semitism." (This is the same kind of law the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith is pushing for in the U.S. Notice how in every article which deals with "right wing" patriotic groups, the A.D.L. is always religiously quoted. They have become government advisor to the U.S. Justice Department.) Most gentile stooges of Communism have been eliminated as soon as the Communists get into power and I would venture to say that men like Falwell, Swaggart and Robinson would not last long if the Zionist-Communist clique ever took over in America. All their "playing footsies" with the Zionists would be conveniently forgotten.

When men like Falwell and Swaggart offer false assurance to their listeners, they are leading them to deliberate destruction. Prosperity will never come to America as long as the "International Jewish money changers" are allowed to operate in our National Temple. The time for a thorough housecleaning is far past. When Christians once learn the truth about who they are, and their responsibilities, then God has promised to act on our behalf. (See 2 Chron. 7:14). Until that time, He has said that He does not even "hear our prayers," (Isa. 59:1, 2).

The Jews, down through the ages have been noted for their genius at salesmanship. In every country taken over by Communism, it has been this group of people who have been in the forefront of

"selling the worker's hell of Communism," to the gullible working man, as a "worker's paradise."

How can Communism ever become a "working man's dictatorship", when it is run by the wealthy internationalists of Zionism? When as in Russia today, over 90% of the Politburo are Jews? When virtually all the high ranking military men in Russia today are Jews? When the head of the national police force, the KGB is a Jew. Men like General of Police Anathi Ivanovich Lazarov; Deputy General of Disinformation, V. R. Sitnikov; N. A. Korsnihov, Director of the KGB Illegal Operations and on and on. When ex-Soviet diplomat Theodore Butenko, fled Romania in 1938, he described Communism bluntly to the "GIORNALE D'ITALIA." "The Communists have promised to give the industries, mines, etc. to the workers and make them the masters of the country. But in reality, never has the working man suffered such privation as those suffered under Socialism.

In place of the former capitalists, a new 'bourgeoisie' have been formed, composed 100% of Jews."

In a Republic, such as the United States was meant to be, the Jewish lust for maximum profit was hindered by the formation of Labor Unions. But as the country began to be turned into a Democracy and now into a semi-socialist State, the functions of the labor unions are not to protect the worker, but to control them. This fits into the Zionist-Communist plan to perfection.

Today, without fail, wherever you see a world peace movement, either among the working class, or in the perverted churches of Christendom, you will find Communist infiltration, always Jewish led. Many years ago, in the 1920 and 30's this movement to subvert the churches was begun in one of the most prestigious seminaries in the country, UNION THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY in New York, headed at that time by Dr. Harry F. Ward, a dedicated communist. According to FBI informants, as many as 50,000 communist oriented preachers went out from this school to contaminate the pulpits of America.

There are many "brainwashed" ministers in America who seem to believe that Communism would be preferable to another war. They are absolute fools, as any study of communist history will prove! Yet, in spite of the knowledge we have through example, the National Council of Churches, in 1969, drew up a plan for the surrender of the United States in case we got in a war with the Soviet Union, before the first Soviet bomb exploded on American soil. Their watchword was the nauseating cry: "It's better to be red, than dead!" With this kind of leadership in our major denominational churches, what chance do the parishioners have of learning the truth about this Satanic monster?

In the evangelical and fundamental churches, the people are being led astray by two monstrous lies. The one is the Judeo-Christian teaching that the people Jesus called "Children of Satan," (Matt. 8:44) are the Chosen People of the Bible and the Jewish "fairy-tale" called the RAPTURE THEORY, which neutralizes good Christian soldiers by saying to them in effect. "You have nothing to worry about if you're saved. Jesus will come back and take you to be with Him before things get too bad!" This teaching is a subversion of Scripture truth. Yet these "brainwashed" people cling to it as though it came from the mouth of our Lord Himself. If you really want to know what will happen before our Lord's return study His own words regarding it in Matthew 24 and Luke 21. There is not a hint here of anything such as a RAPTURE of Christians. However, Jesus does say to Christians, not Jews: "Then shall they (He was speaking about the Jewish authorities at this point), deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake." (Matt. 24:9). In Luke 21:12 He is even more specific as to whom the persecutors will be, as He says: "But before all these (wars, famines, pestilence, earthquakes, etc.), they (Jews) shall lay hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the SYNAGOGUES, and into prisons ..." (Emphasis mine. Ask yourself who worships in synagogues. There is only one people, the Jews). How Christians can believe they are going to be different from all Christians that have gone before them, and escape this Jewish persecution, calls for a tremendous ego which in itself is decidedly anti-Christian.

Whenever Communism seeks to take over a country, they always seek to disarm them through "Peace Offensives." This is best illustrated by a speech made by Dmitri Manualisky in 1947. He

was then Under Secretary of Military and Political Affairs of the United Nations. He said: "We (USSR) will offer them (the Free World), unheard of concessions and the capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends; they will be willing to cooperate in their own destruction. Then when their guard is down and they have gone to sleep, we will smash them with our clenched fist." This has been Communist doctrine since the very beginning and it has never changed. Over and over again they have reiterated the doctrine: "We will never have to fight against them, because they will collapse from within." This collapse will be a planned Zionist tragedy.

The Apostle Paul, writing about the "day of the Lord," put it in words which apply to America's present situation, when he said in 1st Thessalonians 5:3, "For when they shall say, Peace and safety, then sudden destruction cometh upon them."

Today, the churches of the National Council of Churches and many of the Roman Catholic faith, are in the forefront of what has popularity been called the preaching of "Liberation Theology." This is Zionist-Communist doctrine pure and simple and is in direct contradiction to the teachings of Christ. Along with this they have started the "Sanctee, Movement," which is aiding tens of thousands of illegal aliens to enter the United States, many of them known enemy agents, under the guise of refugees. Yet these are the same churches who harp on the theme of Romans 13:1 - "Let every soul be subject to the higher powers. For there is no power but of God ..." They tell their brainwashed people that this means they must obey the government no matter what it does.

Yet on the other hand, they deliberately break the law through their "Sanctuary Movement." We are probably dealing with the worst religious hypocrites in the world's history.

Last year a leader in the South Vietnamese community admitted that possibly as many as half of the 640,000 Vietnamese refugees in this country are Viet Cong. The Roman Catholic Church in Oklahoma, which had been responsible for tens of thousands of these refugees coming to America, admitted publicly that many of them came to America, not to gain freedom, but because they could get government welfare. These are also part of the "plague of locusts" Joel wrote about.

Have you ever wondered why down through the years, from World War I to the present, the nations of Christendom (more commonly called the Free World,) have spent hundreds of billions of dollars on wars which killed off their own white people? A little study will show you that in every one of those wars the life of International Jewry was at stake and they were the only ones who benefitted from them. If we as a Christian nation can spend that amount of money on a people who hate our Christian philosophy and our Christ, why is it that we will not spend the same kind of money to halt unemployment, and keep our small businessmen and farmers on a sound business basis? Why do our bankers give huge loans to countries like the Israeli and the Third World nations who hate our guts, at low interest rates, when they charge the maximum interest rates to our farmers and businessmen?

You should know the answer if you are honest and are looking for it. War has always put gold into the pockets of the International Jews. Many years ago, following the Civil War, one of their top rabbis said: "Wars are the Jews harvests; for with them we kill off the Christians and get control of their gold. We have already killed 100 million of them and the end is not yet." This was before the holocausts of World War I and II.

In 1939, 400 world financiers held over 98% of the world's wealth under their control. Of these, over 90% were Jews. At this time, they owned over \$25-billion worth of gold. If the rest of the world had copied the economics of "pre-war" Germany and coined their own money, they would have never gone broke. But when the United States tried to do this under the leadership of Abraham Lincoln in 1865, he was murdered by the Internationalists.

So using clever Jewish salesmanship, the Internationalists convinced the world that Adolf Hitler was a monster who must be stopped to save civilization. That since he meant to conquer the world, he must be stopped at all costs, and once again we were at war with our German brethren, this time killing over nine million of them.

Today we stand in similar circumstances. There are great masses of food and raw materials available in the world, but the nations of Christendom do not have enough money or gold to make them available to the rest. Why is this, when we have been the most productive. It is because the white Christian stooges of Christendom, the true Israelite people, were conned into voting for their own destruction. Led by their pastors, who had been poisoned in the seminaries, often by Jewish professors, they went into the Zionist camp in direct defiance of the Word of God, they said they followed. They "loved the Lord with their mouth, while they supported His enemies with their money and actions."

But to further the problem, these same men diluted the "true Gospel of Christianity," by a counterfeit religion which has popularity been called "Judeo-Christianity." This religion is now taught in the majority of American churches and so well have the enemy done their dirty work, that when you try and expose them, you immediately become the enemy of the Christians you are trying to save.

While our pastors thunder the words of 2 Corinthians 6:14, "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers," and those of 2 John 11 - "Neither bid them God speed; for he that biddeth them God speed, becomes partakers of their evil deeds," they join hand in hand with the vics.people who call their Lord and Master an "illegitimate bastard." It is the leaders of Christianity, those "wolves in sheep's clothing" who have led their people into the trap of Judeo-Christianity.

Whatever view you may hold of Adolf Hitler, and he is not one of my favorite historical characters for number of reasons; in all honesty he did one tremendous thing for Germany, he put a brake on the Jewish control which was strangling pre-war Germany. In fact, he kept Germany from becoming a Second Russia.

What do the Internationalists have to say about themselves? Unbelievably, - unless you understand their way of thinking - they brag about what they are doing, while screaming "anti-Semitism" against anyone who says the same things about them.

Max Nordrow, a German Zionist leader during WW I stated in THE JEWISH WORLD; "We are neither German, English or French. We are Jews and your Christian mentality is not ours.

THE JEWISH COURIER, Jan 17, 1924 stated: "Jews may adopt the customs and language of the countries where they live; but they will never become part of the native population."

Dr. Oscar Levy, a well-known Jewish writer, in the preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said: "...we (Jews) are today nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners."

We hear so much about the Jewish "holocaust" of World War II, which we know from documentary evidence has been greatly exaggerated, but which is nevertheless constantly shoved down our throats by the Jewish controlled media. Yet few Christian pastors or leaders have the "spiritual guts" to tell the truth about the holocausts which have been brought on the Christian world through Jewish influence. Seldom will a Jew speak up about Jewish cruelty in any critical manner. Probably two of the most outspoken have been Dr. Benjamin Freedman who spent his life and fortune fighting Zionism and Dr. Alfred Lilenthal, a well-known Jewish diplomat and author who wrote a monumental book titled THE ZIONIST CONNECTION. On page 286 of this book he says: "The famed author (James Michener), a strong protagonist for Israel and equally anti-Palestinian, ludicrously presented Israel as a land of faith, although more than 60% of its population was either atheistic or agnostic.

"In the filming of ISRAEL: A SEARCH FOR FAITH, Michener continually misled his viewers not only by invariably using Zionism, the national movement, interchangeably with Judaism, the faith, but by conveniently substituting the country Israel for the people of Israel. He equated Hebrew, Israelite, Judean, Jew, and Israeli as one, so as to draw a continuity for Jews from 2000 years B.C. to date. Everyone watching Michener was led to believe there has always been an Israel, and by

implication that the Zionists have every right to hold onto this land (Palestine). But in fact, aside from the 250-odd years the Kingdom of Israel existed in the 8th Century B.C., there was no entity called Israel in the Middle East until 1948."

On page 406 he says: "Americans who have recently shown how sensitive they are to the threats to their privacy and liberties when CIA wiretapping and spying was revealed, have never been told about the building of what might be called the Jewish Gestapo or the largest non-government spy system functioning in the Western hemisphere." He was referring to the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith.

In his startling book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, the Christianized Jew, Dr. Benjamin Freedman says: "The confusion of the average Christian comes from the action of the clergy. Confusion creates doubt! Doubt brings loss of confidence! Loss of confidence brings loss of interest!

"There need be no confusion in the minds of Christians concerning the fundamentals of the faith. It would not exist if the clergy were not 'aiding and abetting' their worst enemies. Many clergymen are their (Zionists) allies, without realizing it, while others have become deliberate "male prostitutes" to their cause. (I believe Falwell and Swaggart fit into this category.)

"When Christians see their leaders in retreat, which can only bring defeat, they are confused and afraid. To stop this surrender, the clergy **MUST** make an about face immediately and take a stand against the invisible and intangible ideological war which is subversively being waged against the Christian faith."

In another place in this same book he says: "As Christians learn how self-styled Jews have spent millions of dollars to manufacture the 'Jewish myth' for Christian consumption and that they have done this for economic and political advantage, you will see a tremendous explosion against the Jews. Right thinking Jewish leaders are worried about this, since they see it coming."

He goes on to say: "The guidance and control of America has gravitated into the hands of those least worthy of trusteeship. One of their most notable achievements, has been the making of 'male prostitutes' who do the dirty work for them.

"A 'male prostitute' is a male who offers the facilities of his anatomy from the neck up, to anyone who is willing to pay the price, exactly as a female prostitute of the same species offers her body from the waist down. Thousands of these 'pseudo-Christian' male prostitutes are circulating in all walks of life, pandering to evil propaganda for monetary profit and political power."

Since that day in Persia. about 500 B.C. when 75,000 Persians were massacred by the Jews, until the present time in the Middle East. the Jews have been the greatest murderers of all time. It's no wonder that Jesus told their leaders in Matthew 23:35 - "that upon you (Jew's) may come ALL the righteous blood shed upon the earth...!"

Today. Whether you want to accept this truth or not. world Zionism is in the forefront of the attack against White Christian civilization and the benefits it has brought to mankind.

When you realize that the Jew' is taught in his most holy book. the TALMUD. that you as a Christian are an "animal." (BABA MEZIA, p. 144b): and that a Jew may lawfully cheat a non-Jew (Baba Kamma, 113b): and that "all property of other nations belongs to the Jewish nation, who consequently is entitled to seize upon it without any scruples," (CHOSEN HAMISPHAT. 348): then you can understand why they act as they do and why the Apostle Paul said of them: Who hath both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets. and have persecuted us (Christians): and **THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN,**" (1st Thessalonians 2:15 - The emphasis is mine!)

Today, most people are reluctant to speak about "race." It seems as though it is perfectly all right for a Black man to believe that "Black is beautiful!" but when a White person expresses pride in race, they are immediately labeled a "racist." But "race" is and has always been one of the most important issues in world history and we will be destroyed unless we take cognizance of this fact. The

downfall of World Zionism-Jewry will take place when the Aryan (White) people of the world once again become "race conscious." This is why Disraeli, the British Prime Minister of Britain during the time of Queen Victoria, said: "The question of race is the secret of the history of the world."

The Jews brag that they will remake the world through Communism. The Jewish author Lewis Brown, in his book HOW STRANGE OF GOD!, stated: "We intend to remake the Gentiles...what the communists are now doing in Russia.

In 1917, America went to war to "make the world safe for democracy." Then in 1941, we again entered a Jewish made war to give the Jews a homeland in Palestine, which was stolen from its rightful owners, the Arabs. Now we are standing on the verge of World War [II], to bring America into the Zionist-Communist camp. In none of the preceding wars has America gained anything of value. Everything of value was realized by International Jewry.

The Jewish Rabbi Lee J. Levinger, wrote in his book FOLK AND FAITH: "Is it any wonder American G.I.'s in Europe are called 'Gentile idiots'? This expresses the stupidity of the Gentiles who fight each other for our (Jews) benefit and who have never in 2000 years fought a battle for ourselves."

But White Christians are waking up? A rumbling growl is coming from the "sleeping giant." The day of reckoning is close at hand. Let the Jews in America, who put Israel before their allegiance to the United States tremble in their shoes and let the Zionist prostitutes in our churches and politics stay awake nights for fear of the retribution which has been long in coming . It will!

I have never been one of those "hot heads" who say: "Kill them all!" because I believe God meant what He said when He wrote: "Vengeance is mine, I will repay!" (Romans 12:19). But He also spoke words conveniently forgotten by most ministers of the Gospel, found in Luke 19:27, when He said: "But those mine ENEMIES, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither and slay them before me." (I didn't speak those words, they came from the lips of the Son of God, who you Christians claim to worship.)

My Christian friend, you better believe God when He says: "Be not deceived, God is not mocked; for whatsoever a man (or nation) sows; that shall he (it) also reap." (Galatians 6:7) and that goes for you as a Christian and for those who are trying to destroy Christianity.

American Christians who take the time to study for themselves, without listening to the words of some preacher who has been "brainwashed" in a seminary, know that it has been the Jew who has organized and directed Black hatred against White Americans. But the Blacks are beginning to wake up too. There are Jews who feel: "So what! Let the gentiles hate us, as long as we are in control." But these may very well wake up soon to a situation they no longer control.

Former Ambassador James W. Gerard, spoke a great truth when he stated in the New York Times, October 8, 1934: "If the American people ever get the idea that the Jewish race and Communism are synonymous, there is a possibility of a program in the United States that will make those of the Czar look like a small parade."

You Jews with a bit of intelligence better wake up and see where your leaders are taking you!

You Christians who have become so brainwashed by your Judeo-Christian propaganda, look at history, I dare you and see where Judaism has taken others. If you refuse to believe me and label me as "anti-Semite," so be it but look at Jewish writers and see why they call you "morons," and "mongrels," and refer to your Lord Jesus Christ as an "illegitimate bastard born out of wedlock." These same Jewish writers openly brag that in the last 2000 years, less than 1% of their race has inter-married with the gentiles - yet they are in the forefront of pushing mongrelization between Blacks and Whites - ask yourself, why?

Ask yourself why Jews have always been in the forefront of liberalizing immigration laws, which have flooded this country with the world's undesireables at our expense. It was from the home front of Communism - Russia that millions of Jews flocked to the United States. They did not go to their

homeland in Palestine. but to the "promised land" of America. They were like the "swarm of locusts" prophesied in Joel 1.

But thanks be to God, regardless of what you may believe, God has promised to restore His land (America not Palestine) and if His people will but straighten out their hearts and follow Him (See Joel 2:18-27).

The Jews have always destroyed every country which has accepted them; just check the historical record. They have not been persecuted because they are Jews, but because they have always persisted in carrying out the diabolical plot of Zionism and Judaism, which calls for a world wide Jewish dictatorship.

Have you ever wondered why most Jews refuse to live in the Israeli State in Palestine? One Jewish leader said: "America is our Promised Land!" It is because the Jews are a "parasite" people who cannot practice "anti-Gentilism" in a Jewish State. They must have "non-Jews" to live off.

But the time has come, when you as a White Christian MUST make up your mind. Either we will break out from the bondage of world Jewry or we will become their total slaves. More and more in the controlled media of America, we see the term ZOG (Zionist Occupational Government). This is true symbolism, for America has been under their alien control for at least fifty years, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats were in Washington. We have been living under an alien government.

Now is the time for us to rise up and break these chains of bondage. Now is the time when true Christians must echo the words of Patrick Henry when he said: "I know not what course others may take; but as for me, GIVE ME LIBERTY OR GIVE ME DEATH!"

Will you join in a Crusade to deliver America from foreign bondage? Then the first step you must take is to get into a right relationship with our king; Jesus the Christ. He has promised that if His people "which are called by His name, will humble themselves, and pray and seek His face; then will He hear from heaven, and will forgive our sins, and WILL HEAL OUR LAND."

This is the first step! The second is that when we know the truth, armed with the strength which can only come from our God, we will go on victory in His name.

HAIL HIS VICTORY!!!

The End

THE MIND SLAVES!

by

Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr (AUS, Ret.)



THE MIND SLAVES!

I have just finished reading one of the most frightening books I have ever read. It was frightening, not because of its plot; not because of its suspense, but because it is a true story of what is happening right here in these United States. It is a story of what is being prepared for you, from authentic sources.

This story was first written as a "Top Secret" Operations Research Technical Manual, TM-SW7905.1, titled SILENT WEAPONS FOR QUIET WARS - (An introductory programming manual.) I understand this is only one of a series of training manuals which was written for Government Agents in May of 1979. The other Manuals will be forthcoming.

Because of its technical contents, it will be difficult for the layman to understand. I am only going to give you excerpts from the Manual. You can order the complete manual from THE AMERICAN SUNBEAM, Duverus Building, Seligman, Missouri 65745. The price is \$4.00 for a paper bound copy. You should have this in your library and most certainly should share it with your concerned friends. The other, apathetic, brainwashed one's will probably think you have "lost your mind" and should be sent to some mental institution. I can assure you that such is not the case. Already, Americans are far down the path towards one-world totalitarian control. It is explained in this

manual.

This will be a reproduction only of the more obvious parts; the one's you need to know about in order to protect yourself and your family from those who would enslave you. Your skeptical friends may want to believe this manual is a hoax. I wish it were. I can assure you it is the genuine thing. It has been authenticated by four different technical writers for Military Intelligence. One has just retired; one is still employed as an Electronics Engineer by the Federal Government and has access to this entire series of Training Manuals. One is in Hawaii and has the highest security in Naval Intelligence and another is now teaching at a university and has worked with Central Intelligence for a number of years.

The manuscript was delivered to the editorial offices of THE AMERICAN SUNBEAM by an unknown person. The document was not stolen, and it was not obtained by any dishonest method. The National Security of the United States will not be effected by the facts I will discuss and which will be detailed in the Manual itself.

Just as the Editors of THE AMERICAN SUNBEAM felt morally bound to reveal the contents of this Manual, so I feel morally bound to give you a resume of the Manual and urge you to get it from the Duverus Publishing Company.

This Manual needs to be distributed to concerned Americans by the hundreds of thousands, so that they will understand more concerning the "war which has been declared against them." They will need to properly identify this enemy, separate themselves from it and allow God to have His way in destroying it, without destroying His people in the process.

My appreciation goes to Delamer Duverus, the Editor of THE AMERICAN SUNBEAM, for giving me permission to print this pamphlet and for the courageous manner in which he has stood up against our enemy.

SECURITY

It is impossible to discuss the social engineering of a society on a national or worldwide scale, without implying that there are extensive objectives of social control and destruction of human life, i.e., slavery and Genocide. (See for example Global Plan 2000.)

Information such as this must of necessity be kept from public scrutiny, since otherwise, it might be recognized as a formal declaration of domestic war.

Whenever any person or group of persons in a position of great power, and without the full knowledge and consent of the public. uses such knowledge and methodology for economic conquest - it must be understood that a state of domestic warfare exists between said person or group of persons. and the public.

You (the students for whom this handbook was written) have qualified for this project because of your ability to look at human society, with cold objectivity, and yet analyze and discuss your observations and conclusions with others of similar intellectual capacity, without the loss of discretion or humility.

The solution of today's problems requires an approach which is ruthlessly candid, with no apologizing over religious, moral, or cultural values.

This manual marks the 25th Anniversary of the Third World War, called the "Quiet War, which is being conducted using subjective biological warfare, fought with "silent weapons."

This is a resume of a book which contains an introductory description of this war, its strategies, and its weaponry.

May 1979
FM 74-1120
HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION

This portion of the Manual will contain quotations from the Field Manual. These will be written in quotes. There will be comments by the Editor, Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, Christian Patriot's Defense League.

"Silent weapon technology has evolved from Operations Research (O.R.), a strategic and tactical methodology developed under the military management in England during World War II. The original purpose of O.R. was to study the strategic and tactical problems of air and land defense, with the objective of effective use of limited military resources against foreign enemies.

"It was soon recognized by those in positions of power, that the same methods might be useful for totally controlling a society. But better tools were needed.

"Social engineering (the analysis and automation of a society) requires the correlation (placing in a mutual relationship) of great amounts of constantly changing economic information (data), so a high speed computerized data processing system which could race ahead of the society and predict when society would arrive for capitulation, became vitally necessary.

With the recent inventions of the electronic computer in 1946; the simplex method of linear programming in 1947, and the invention of the transistor in 1948, those in positions of power strongly suspected that it was possible for them to control the whole world with the push of a button."

This idea of world control is not new, since it has been preached and avidly sought for ages. The PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION, which first came on the world scene in the early Twentieth Century and which were vehemently denied by World Zionism as a forgery; nevertheless show us a program for world control, which has gained strength with every passing decade.

It covers such facets of life as:

1. - Protocol 1 says: "Every man aims at power, everyone would like to be a dictator.. What restrains the beasts of prey who call themselves men? In the beginning of the structure of society they were subjected to brutal blind forces: afterwards to law, which is the same force only disguised. We draw the conclusion that by the law, right lies in force." This same Talmudic idea is carried over in the Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS on Page 30: "Obedience is the result of force - concurrent with force is brutality. If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity..."
2. - "It is indispensable for our purposes that wars be fought on economic grounds..."
3. - "The pivots - the kings and presidents on their thrones - are hemmed in by their representatives, who play the fool, distraught by their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power.
4. - "The goyim (non-Jew) have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists."
5. - "It is indispensable for us to undermine all faith, to tear out of the minds of the goyim the very principle of the Godhead, and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and. material needs."

6. - "In order to put public opinion in our hands, we must bring it into a state of bewilderment by giving expression from all sides to many contradictory opinions.. this will suffice to make the goyim lose their heads in labyrinth and come to see that the best way is to have no opinion of any kind in the matter of politics."

7. - "At the proper time, we the law givers, shall execute judgment and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare. We will rule by force.. the weapons in our hands will be limitless ambitions, burning greediness, merciless vengeance. hatreds and malice."

8.- "We must have everyone vote "without distinction of class and qualifications, In order to establish an absolute majority... in this way we will destroy the goyim."

9. - Freedom is the right to do what the law allows ... the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us, according to our programme.

10. - "The Press serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose ... Not one single announcement will, reach. the public without. our control."

These are but a few of the principles for world government control, as laid down in this destructive document which world Jewry says is a fake. Now we have this new Government Training Manual, saying essentially the same thing.

"In 1948, the Rockefeller Foundation got in on the ground floor by making a four year grant to Harvard College, funding an economic research project for the study of the structure of American economy. A year later, in 1949, the U.S. Air Force joined in."

"In 1952, when the original grant period expired a high level meeting of the elite was held to determine the next phase of social operations research. The Harvard project had yielded fruit that suggested the feasibility of economic (social) engineering. (STUDIES IN THE STRUCTURE OF THE AMERICAN ECONOMY, by Wassily Leontief, Intl. Sciences Press, Inc., White Plains, N.Y.)

"The 'Quiet War' was quietly declared by the international elite at a meeting held in 1954, although it would be thirteen years later that the weapons system of the conspirators would be revealed."

Political Introduction

"In 1954 it was well recognized by those in positions of authority that it was only a matter of time, only a few decades, before the general public would be able to grasp and upset their cradle of power, since the very elements of the new silent weapon technology were as accessible for a public weapon technology, as they were for the private utopia. The issue became one of dominance, revolving around the subject of the energy sciences."

ENERGY

"Energy is recognized as the key to all activity on earth. Natural science is the study of the sources and control of this energy and social science, expressed in economics, is the study of the sources and control of social energy. Both are bookkeeping systems. Therefore the bookkeeper can be king, if the public is kept ignorant of the methodology of the bookkeeping."

"Science is a means to an end. The means Is knowledge. The end is control- Beyond this lies only one issue: 'Who will be the beneficiary?'

"This was the primary issue of concern to the nation's elite in 1954. While so-called moral issues were raised, it was agreed that a nation or world or people who will not use their intelligence are no better than animals who do not have intelligence. Such a people are mere beasts of burden and steaks on the table by choice and consent."

CONSEQUENTLY: In the interests of future world order, peace, and tranquility, it was decided to privately wage a 'quiet war' against the American public with the ultimate objective of permanently shifting the natural and social energy (wealth) of the undisciplined and irresponsible many into the hands of the self-disciplined, responsible and WORTHY few. (You can easily guess who these were to be - ED.)

"In order to implement this objective, it was necessary to create, secure and apply new weapons, which as it turned out, were a class of weapons so subtle and sophisticated in their principle of operation and public appearance, as to win for themselves the title -'silent weapons.'"

"The objectives of the magnates of capital (banking) and the industries, is the establishment of an economy which is totally predictable and manipulable."

In order to achieve this, the low class elements of the society MUST be brought under TOTAL CONTROL, i.e., they must be house-broken, trained and assigned a yoke and long term social duties from a very early age, before they have an opportunity to question the propriety of the matter.

In order to achieve this conformity, the lower class family unit must be disintegrated by a process of increasing preoccupation of the parents and the establishment of government operated day care centers for the occupationally orphaned children.

Notice how this dovetails in with the Communist plan as seen in PSYCHOPOLITICS, Page 27 - "Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them (youth), rigorous child labor laws are the best means to deny a child any right in the society. By refusing to let him earn, by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon a grudging parent, by making certain in other channels that the parent is never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens into revolt and delinquency will occur." P. 41 "By attacking the character and morals of Man himself and by bringing about, through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling, command of the populace is facilitated to a very marked degree." P. 43 - "The educational programs of Psychopolitics must, at every hand, seek out the levels of youth who will become leaders in the country's future, and educate them into a belief in the animalistic nature of man. This must be made fashionable. They must be taught above all things, that the salvation of Man is to be found only in his thorough adjustment to this environment."

"The quality of education given to the lower classes must be of the poorest sort. so that the moat of ignorance isolating the inferior class from the superior class remains incomprehensible to the inferior class. With such a handicap, even the bright lower class individuals have little hope of extricating themselves from their assigned lot for life. This form of slavery is essential to maintaining some measure of social order. peace. and tranquility for the upper ruling class."

DESCRIPTIVE INTRODUCTION OF THE SILENT WEAPON

"Everything expected from an ordinary weapon is expected from the silent weapon, except its manner of functioning."

"The 'silent weapon' shoots situations instead of bullets; it is propelled by data processing, instead of an explosion; it originates from bits of data, rather than grains of gunpowder; it comes from a computer, rather than a gun; it is operated by a computer operator instead of a marksman; it is under the orders of a banking magnate instead of a military officer."

"The 'silent weapon' makes no obvious explosive noises causes no obvious physical or mental injuries, and does not interfere with one's daily social life."

"Yet it does make an unmistakable "noise", causes unmistakable physical and mental damage, and unmistakably interferes with daily social life. These symptoms are easily discernible to a trained observer, who knows what to look for."

"The general public cannot understand this weapon and therefore cannot believe they are being attacked and subdued by it."

"The public may" feel instinctively that something is very wrong, but because of the technical nature of the silent weapon. the cannot express their feelings iii a rational way, or handle the problem with their intelligence. Because of this. they do not know' how to cry for help, or how to associate themselves with others for mutual protection."

'When a silent ss capon is applied gradually to the public, the public adjusts/adapts to its presence and learns to tolerate its encroachment on their lives, until the pressure becomes so great that they 'crack up.'"

"This makes the silent weapon a type of biological. warfare. It attacks the vitality, of the individuals of a society by knowing, understanding, manipulating, and attacking their sources of natural and social energy, and their physical, mental, and emotional strengths and weaknesses."

Theoretical Introduction

"Mayer Amschel Rothschild, the International Jewish Banking magnate once said: 'Give me control over a nation's currency, and I care not who makes its laws.'

"Today's silent weapons technology is an outgrowth of a simple idea discovered, expressed, and effectively applied by this quotation. Mr. Rothschild discovered the missing passive component of economic theory known as ECONOMIC INDUCTANCE. He did not think of his discovery in these 20th Century terms, and mathematical analysis had to wait for the Second Industrial Revolution and the invention of the electronic computer. before it could be effectively applied to world economics."

"What Mr. Rothschild discovered was the basis principle of POWER, influence and control over people as applied to economics. That principle is: "when you assume the appearance of power, people soon give it to you.

"Rothschild discovered that currency or deposit loan accounts had the required appearance of power that could be used to induce people into surrendering their real wealth in exchange for greater wealth. They would put -up real collateral in exchange for a loan of promissory notes. Rothschild soon found that he could issue more notes than he had backing for, as long as he had someone's stock of gold as a persuader to show his customers. He loaned his promissory notes to individuals and governments. These created overconfidence. Then he would make money scarce, tighten control of the system, and collect the collateral through the obligation of contracts. The cycle was then repeated - These same pressures could be used to ignite war, where he would control the availability of currency and determine who would win the war. The government which agreed to give him control of its economic system got his support. Collection of debts was guaranteed by economic aid to the enemy of the debtor. The profit made from this scheme, made Rothschild the wealthiest man in the world. He found that public greed would allow currency to be printed by government order beyond the limits (inflation) of backing in precious metals or the production of goods and services (gross national product.)"

APPARENT CAPITAL AS "PAPER" INDUCTOR

"In this economic structure, credit, presented as a pure circuit element called "currency", has the appearance of capital, but is in fact, negative capital."

"While it has the appearance of service, it is in fact indebtedness or debt. The total goods and services represents real capital called the Gross National Product, and currency may be printed up to this level and still represent economic balance; but currency printed beyond this level is subtractive (having the power to subtract) and represents the introduction of what is known as 'economic inductance,' which is merely the introduction of notes of indebtedness."

"War became the balancing of the system by killing the true creditors (the public) and falling back on whatever was left of the resources of nature and the regeneration of these forces."

"Rothschild had discovered that currency gave him the power to rearrange the economic structure to his own advantage, and to shift the economy into a position which would cause the greatest economic instability. (This was what brought about control of American economics by the International Banking Group known as the Federal Reserve System in 1913 - ED.)

"The final key to world economic control had to wait until there was sufficient data and high speed equipment to keep a close watch on the economic oscillation created by price shocking and excess paper energy credits. We have this now!"

"It is interesting to note, that ECONOMICS is only a social extension of a natural energy system. Since energy is the key to all activity on earth, it follows that in order to attain a monopoly of energy, raw materials, goods, and services and to establish a world system of slave labor, it is necessary to have a first strike capability in the field of economics."

"The conspirators realized that in order to achieve world sovereignty. they must have absolute first knowledge of the science of controlling economic factors and that the world economics must be engineered by them. They believe that the gullible public will not make either the logical or mathematical connection between economics and other energy sciences or learn to apply this knowledge."

"They realize that from new knowledge coming from computers in private use, people will begin to understand their plan for world conquest. So they depend on their control of the media, by subversive education and keeping the public distracted with matters of no real importance." (Could this be one of the reasons for America's obsession with sports and entertainment?)

"In the Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS, P. 16, we read: "In a nation under conquest such as America, our slow and stealthy approach need take advantage only of cycles of booms and depressions inherent in Capitalist nations (caused by the ruling elite, as we have seen) in order to assert more and more strong control over individual wills.. The masses must come at last to believe that only excessive taxation of the rich can relieve them of the burdensome leisure class and can be brought to accept such a thing as the income tax, which is a Marxist principle, smoothly slid into the Capitalist framework in 1913, even though the basic law of the United States forbade it."

The Communist (Internationalist) agent skilled in economics has as his task the suborning of tax agencies and their personnel to create the maximum disturbance and chaos and the passing of laws adapted to our purpose.

"It is not possible for me to reproduce here the scientific diagrams and formulas shown in this Field Manual. If you are interested, I would suggest that you obtain the original from the Duverus Publishing Company."

The problem with stabilizing the economy in America is that we have devolved into a Welfare State where there is too much greed, aided by too much population. This creates a situation where there are not enough true resources to handle the needs of the population. The social-welfare system which we see in operation in this country is nothing more than an open-ended credit balance system which creates a false capital industry to give non-productive people a roof over their heads and food in their stomachs. The conspirators have found this to be useful because the recipients have become

state property, and a standing army for the elite.

"There is an old saying: 'He who pays the piper, picks the tune.' Those who get hooked on the economic drug, must go to the elite masters for their 'fix.' They stabilize the economy by borrowing on the 'future' credit of the world. But in the end, the inevitability is war to balance the account, because war is ultimately the act of destroying the creditor. The politicians we put in Washington are "publicly hired hit men" that justify the act to keep the blood and responsibility off the public conscience."

If people really cared about their fellow men, they would control their appetites so that they would not have to operate on a credit or welfare system. The Apostle James understood this when he said (James 4:1,2):

"From whence comes wars and fighting? come they not hence, even of your lusts? (desire for material things); Ye lust, and have not: ye kill and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not..."

"If American Christians really cared, they would operate within the laws of God, rather than on the usury system of the anti-Christ, which steals from the workers to satisfy the bums."

"But since most of the general public refuses to exercise these restraints, according to the governing elite, there are only two alternatives to reduce the economic problems of the system:

1. - Let the population bludgeon themselves to death in war, which in this modern age could lead to complete destruction of the living earth; or
2. - Take control of the world by the use of economic silent weapons in the form of a 'quiet warfare' which will reduce the economic problems to a safe level by a process of benevolent slavery and genocide. (This is one of the major purposes of the Genocide Treaty and of the Global 2000 plan, which calls for the reduction of the world's total population by the year 2000. You figure out how this will be done. It isn't pretty to contemplate.)

The latter plan has been accepted by the world's elite as the better option. This is why it becomes 'crystal clear' why absolute secrecy regarding these 'secret weapons' must be maintained. These elite believe that the general public refuses to improve their own mentality and their faith in their fellow men. To them, we have become a 'herd of proliferating barbarians', a blight on the face of the earth. To a great extent this is true, for most of our people, including our religious leaders do not care enough about economic science to learn why we have not been able to avoid war, in spite of religious morality. Too many Christians have their minds so steadfastly fixed on heaven, that they have become no earthly good. These are the one's who persist in hiding in their comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxholes, letting the world "go to hell" with scarcely a murmur, because they believe Jesus will come back and rescue them by some magical act called the Rapture, before things get too bad on this earth. There seems to be only a very few, who are willing to take the time and effort to find the answer to the world's problems. It's there; it's revealed in God's Word, but even the religious people don't want to put it into operation.

Almighty God told our Israel forefathers, centuries ago that "If My people, which are called by My name, (ask who these are, They are not those who follow the religion of Judaism) will humble themselves, and pray and seek My (God's) face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I (God) hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and WILL HEAL. THEIR LAND." Of course the world's elite will do everything in their power to keep God's people from doing this. For when they do, the dictatorial power over the minds of men will be broken forever.

THE PRIMARY STRATEGY OF OUR ENEMY

Experience has shown that the simplest method of securing a silent weapon and gaining control of the public is through keeping them ignorant and undisciplined. They must be kept ignorant of the systems of politics and economies, while on the other hand they are kept confused, disorganized and distraught with matters of no or little importance. They have achieved this by:

1. - Disengaging our minds, sabotaging our mental activities, by providing a low quality program of public education in mathematics, logic and systems design and by discouraging technical creativity. (If you can't see how this has happened over the past few decades, it is because you have deliberately closed your minds to what is happening all about you.

The Zionist-Communist elite have said in their own textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS, Page 11 - "The tenets of rugged individualism, personal determinism, self-will, imagination and personal creativeness are antipathetic to the good of the Greater State." On Page 36 - "Having no independent will of his own, Man is easily handled by stimulus-response mechanisms." Page 42 - "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest is the state of Man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer... It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of the PSYCHOPOLITICIAN (the gunner with the "silent weapon") to reduce this state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus the first target must be Man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself only as an animal with animalistic reactions..." P - 43 - "As it seems in foreign countries that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church, must, one way or another, be discredited. Religion MUST become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through Psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul is nonexistent, and that Man is an animal."

"This sort of debased thinking of course, ties in with point (2) of their strategy:

2. - Engage their emotions, increase their self-indulgence and their indulgence in emotional and physical activities, by:

a - Unrelenting emotional affrontations and attacks (mental and emotional rape) by way of a constant barrage of sex, violence, and wars, in the media, especially TV. (Again, if you can't see this attack underway, you are asleep or are a candidate for the State "funny farm.")

b - Give them what they desire - in excess - "junk food for thought" - depriving them of what they really need:
(Anyone who has ever read a copy of Playboy Magazine can see what they mean.)

3 - Rewrite history and law, subjecting the public to the deviant creation, thus shifting their thinking from personal needs to highly fabricated outside priorities.

(We have of course seen this in the clever Zionist propaganda concerning

the Holocaust; and in the constant barrage of "left-wing, liberalism on TV and in our newspapers.)

The enemy goes on to declare. "There is profit in confusion; the more confusion, the more profit. Therefore the best approach is to create problems and then offer (their) solutions."

They operate in this media in particular:

MEDIA: KEEP THE ADULT public attention diverted away from the real social issues, and captivated by matters of no importance. (If you don't believe this works, read the Letters to the Editor section of most any daily newspaper and see how many letters you find that have any real meat in them.)

SCHOOLS: Keep the youth ignorant of real mathematics, real economics, real law, and real history. **ENTERTAINMENT:** Keep public entertainment under the Sixth Grade level. Concentrate on sex and violence.

WORK: Keep the public busy, with no time to think; keep them back on the farm with the rest of the animals.

CONSENT - THE PRIMARY VICTORY:

"When the government is able to collect taxes and seize private property without just compensation, it is an indication that the public is ripe for surrender and is consenting to enslavement and legal encroachment. A good and easily qualified indicator of harvest time, according to the one-worlders is the number of citizens who pay income tax despite an obvious lack of reciprocal or honest service from their government.

Most people, even Christians are hypocritical in their actions and beliefs. They love to assign any dirty work to others. They send their sons to die in an unpopular war such as Vietnam, then spit on them when they come home. They want to keep the blood off their own hands. They are perfectly willing to listen to their pastors tell them that they must support the bandit State of the Israeli, but get angry when someone tells them they must bear the moral responsibility of their actions in arming Israel. But that is what their Bible teaches. 2nd John 11 - "For he that biddeth him (the anti-Christian) God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." Often these same hypocritical folks rave about the humane treatment of animals, as they sit down to a delicious hamburger which was slaughtered on the edge of their own town - out of sight of course. But even more hypocritical, they pay their taxes to finance a professional association of hit men, which we call Congressmen or politicians, and then complain about the corruption in our government.

Politicians are put into office for these purposes:

1. - So the people can obtain security without managing it.
- 2 - So the people can obtain action without thinking about it.
- 3 - So the people can inflict theft, injury and death on others without having it on their conscience.
- 4 - So people can obtain the benefits of reality and science without exerting themselves in the discipline of having to face or learn either.

They give their Congressmen the power to create and manage a war machine to:

1. - Provide for the survival of the Nation, which to them is an artificial womb which protects them from the cradle to the grave.
- 2 - Prevent encroachment of anything upon the Nation/the artificial womb.

3 - To destroy any enemy who threatens their security in the government womb.

4 - To destroy those citizens of their own country who refuse to conform for the sake of the stability of the Nation/womb, right or wrong.

"The politicians hold quasi-military (resembling) jobs. The lowest are the police who are the soldiers; the attorney's and C.P.A.'s who are the spies and saboteurs (licensed of course). And the judges who shout the orders and run the closed union military shop for whatever the market will bear. The generals are the industrialists. The "Presidential and Prime Ministerial" level, as the commander in chief, is shared and controlled by the International Zionist bankers. The people know they have created this farce and financed it with their taxes, but they would rather knuckle under, than go through the trauma of changing it."

There are many other facets of this quasi-government we could discuss, but which you will find presented in the original Manual. Let me mention briefly the Father, the man of the household, who has been deliberately destroyed by the enemy. In their own words, page 55 of the Manual, they say: "The man of the household must be house-broken to ensure that Junior will grow up with the right social training and attitudes. The advertising media, etc., are engaged to see to it that father-to-be is "pussy whipped" before or by the time he is married. (Their words, not mine.) He is taught that he either conforms to the social notch cut out for him or his sex life will be hobbled and his tender companionship will be zero. He is made to believe that women demand security more than logical, principled, honorable behavior. By the time Junior goes to war, father (with a backbone like that of a jellyfish) will slam a gun into his hand, rather than risk the censure of his peers. Junior will either fight for the powers that be, or father will be embarrassed. So Junior goes to war, whether the cause is right or not.

"The female element is ruled by emotion first and logic second. A woman with a new born baby is too starry-eyed to see a wealthy man's cannon fodder, or a cheap source of labor for the master. She must be conditioned to accept these things."

"So the family unit must be carefully disintegrated and the child indoctrinated in public child care centers. So as to begin a detachment from father and mother at a very early age.

Then they come up with the same words of caution:

"A woman's impulsive anger can override her fear. An irate woman's power must never be underestimated and her power over a pussy-whipped husband must never be underestimated. It got women the vote in 1920."

This remarkable and freighting book closes with these words: "Those who will not use their brains are no better than those who have no brains, and so this mindless school of jellyfish: father, mother, son, daughter, become useful beasts of burden or trainers of the same."

This is what the one-wonders think of you!

What will you do about it?

The first thing you must do is spread the word. Send copies of this pamphlet to your friends, your ministers and priest, and most of all to your Congressmen so that our people can see what is in store for them, unless they "get up off their apathy." Then get the real Government Field Manual. You will be glad you did.

For Christ, the truth, and a free America,
Jack Mohr,
October, 1985



Jack Mohr

THE MYSTERY OF TRUE ISRAEL

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, USA Ret.
(Honorary Brig. Gen. C.E.D.S.)

"The Lord hath poured out upon you (Israel) the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets (preachers) and your rulers (politicians), the seers hath He covered . Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their heart far from me. . . Therefore, behold, I will do a marvelous work and a wonder among them: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent (those who take part in the political process) will be hid." - Isaiah 29:10, 13

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Foreword

Chapter I - What Our Critics Say About Anglo-Israelism!

Chapter II - The Faith of Anglo-Israelites!

Chapter III - Covenants of the Bible

Chapter IV - The Dedication of Our Race

Chapter V - Esau and Jacob and the Spurned Birthright

Chapter VI - The Covenant Promises Confirmed

Chapter VII - Egypt - The Exodus - The 13th Tribe

Chapter VIII - The Training of Israel

Chapter IX - The Palestinian Covenant and Seven Times of Israel's Punishment

Chapter X - The Divine Marriage

Chapter XI - The Appointed Place!

Chapter XII - Israel Comes to the Isles

Chapter XIII - Who Were the Druids?

Chapter XIV - What are the Latter Days?

Chapter XV - The New Covenant

Chapter XVI - Marks of Identity!

Chapter XVII - The Origin of the Races

Chapter XVIII - The Shemitic Race and Israel ...

Chapter XIX - Classes of Israelites

Chapter XX - Twelve Tribed Israel

Chapter XXI - The Nation of the Jews

Chapter XXII - National Identity -What Does It Mean?

Books for Further Study

FOREWORD

The subject of "true Israel" is a complex one and is recognized as such by all intelligent Bible scholars and students. There is a great deal of confusion surrounding it, and often more heat than light when it is discussed. Because it involves an ethnic group called JEWS, it has become even more confusing since a majority of Bible scholars equate the terms "Israel" and "Jew" as one and the same. They are not! Because the majority of Bible scholars accept this premise does not make it so, as Moses told the children of Israel: "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil."

The confusion regarding Israel centers around four entirely different entities:

- 1 - The man named Jacob (Israel) in the Bible and his physical descendants;
- 2 - A geographical portion of the Middle East called the Promised Land. (This in reality comprises nearly all of Turkey, Iran, Iraq, Lebanon, Syria, Saudi Arabia, Trans-Jordan, Palestine, the Sinai Peninsula, more than half of Egypt, Eritrea, Ethiopia and a large section of Sudan;
- 3 - Most Christians think of it as the nation of the Israeli that exists today between the Mediterranean Sea and the River Jordan, and,
- 4 - True Israel.

Because of this confusion and because truth regarding the Anglo-Israel belief has been completely distorted in the minds of most Christians who are actually uninformed and know about Bible truth, other than what they hear from pulpits." This and the fact that most pastors have been "befuddled" by the teaching they have received in their church seminaries. For this reason, I am trying to do a difficult task and through the guidance of the Holy Spirit, will attempt to educate, at least in part, those who are interested in the truth - that regarding their Anglo-Israel heritage.

Because the term British-Israelism has been given in recent years by cultists such as Herbert W. Armstrong WORLDWIDE CHURCH OF GOD, which brought followers into believing that he was one of the "sons sent by God." (For further enlightenment on this man and his activities, I suggest the book titled: ARMSTRONGISM RELIGION OR RIP-OFF, by Marion J. McNair, member of that organization.) Because of this in the minds of already befuddled evangelicals and fundamentalists use the term Anglo-Israel. I am indebted for much of the information I will give to Mr. Merwyn T. Judge, of Sydney, Australia who in 1970 wrote a monumental work titled MAN THINKING! His book was designed in tabloid form from original Bible studies made by the British-Israel World Federation (Canada, Inc.), whom I also wish to acknowledge and thank. The book to read is actually an outline of what Mr. Judge added comments by General Mohr, which will be understandable to its American readers.

Chapter I

WHAT OUR CRITICS SAY ABOUT ANGLO-ISRAELISM!

Someone has truly said: "You can learn more about a man from his enemies, than from his friends." So what we are going to do in this chapter is examine some of the ideas which have been implanted in Christian minds concerning Biblical Israel.

In a recent letter received from a fundamental Baptist pastor I have known for some time, he said: "While I share many of your views on the conspiracy, I do not do so for the same reasons. The doctrinal position you have taken, while new to you (Anglo-Israel Identity), has been around for a long time and is vulnerable on many points.

"At the onset, let me agree with many of your generalizations about the people we call Jews. They are a very powerful, generally agnostic, unsaved and godless people. Modern Israeli, as a nation, by no means fulfills Bible prophecy. In my judgment, Begin was a cut-throat in the same class as Mao and Stalin, and because the people are under the judgment of God, like wandering Cain -marked but somehow immune to destruction (Gen. 4:14-16), they are involved in most of the troubles of the world through their control of much of the world's money.

"The special experience and background you bring to this book is particularly important, as I see it, so you should consider all its pitfalls. Because there is a 'troublesome' people who are so unsuitably called 'the Chosen', the Anglo-Israel position ultimately resorts to an argument for 'oughtness.' That is, anybody as bad as the Jews ought not to be the chosen of God and therefore cannot be. Setting out to prove that Anglo-Saxons and related peoples are the ten lost tribes of Israel, is flying in the face of science, logic, and linguistics, and those who do this, invariably accept the fact first and then try and find evidence to justify their position; one cannot follow evidence in the Bible and arrive there without presuming (to go between what is right and proper) the guilt of the Jews and building a case 'ad hominem' (appealing to a person's feelings or prejudices, rather than his intellect.)

"I appreciate your challenge IN KNOW YOUR ENEMIES, page 18, to check all things by the Bible. As I play 'devil's advocate' for you, check my Scripture references . . . and when I challenge a point, show me where I am wrong.

"I believe this **new doctrine** you have embraced is vulnerable historically. There is no evidence for the ten lost tribes in the Bible. The doctrine that there is a 'doctrine of the remnant,' which teaches that when God's ancient people moved from obedience to apostasy, God would cause great trouble to come upon them, plagues, diseases, wars, deportations, greatly reducing their numbers and leaving them only a remnant - a tiny portion of the original nation. The Minor Prophets major on this theme.

"So representatives of all the twelve tribes survived the captivity and returned to the land. (Here he lists 2 Chron. 36:23; Ezra 1:3, 5; 2:70; 7:7; 13, 28; 8:24, 25, 35; Nehemiah 9:2; 11:20 and 12:47 as proof of his statement.)

"In the New Testament, the Jews were called "all of Israel." Compare Acts 2:5, 36; 13:24; with Matthew 3:5, 6; Romans 11:26; Luke 1:80; Acts 4:10; 5:21; 4:8. The Jews are called Israel. (Note that in Acts 2:5, these men were not listed as "followers of Judaism," but as Judeans, godly men living in Jerusalem.

Quite a difference. Acts 13:26 rather than proving that JEWS AND ISRAELITES are one and the same people, shows that Christ came to the stock (seed) of Abraham and "whosoever among you that feareth the Lord." Vs. 27 indicates that those who dwelt in Jerusalem, the "psuedo-Jews" knew Him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets." (Notice that the writer is careful not to say "their prophets", which are read every Sabbath day, they have fulfilled them (the Scriptures) in condemning Him. (My purpose in this book is not to refute this pastor, merely to show what he believed.)

"There is no respectable evidence of Israelites migrating from Babylon and ASSRYIA to England. Our people (Anglo-Saxon) have no true Sabbath, have had no circumcision, and our language is not similar and certainly not related to Hebrew, (please note Isaiah 28:11 - "For with stammering lips, and ANOTHER TONGUE, will I speak to this people [EphraimManasseh], God's people in their new land were not to speak Hebrew-Editor.)

"Exodus 31:16, 17 and Ezekiel 20:12 show how important the Sabbath is to the identity of Israel. Finding English words which sound like Hebrew BRITISH - 'BRITH' (Covenant) 'ISH' (man), etc., can be done in any language.

"Secondly, I believe you will not be able to justify your position linguistically. You argue on pps. 9-11, the difference between the word JEW and ISRAELITE, HEBREW, etc. You deny they are

synonymous. That JEW is something alien to God's People. It only confuses the issue to point out that HEBREWS were not JEWS, that ISRAELITES were not JEWS early in the Old Testament. Of course HEBREW was a term used before Jacob; Jacob was called ISRAEL and later his offspring were called ISRAELITES. Only one tribe of twelve became JEWS, the tribe of JUDAH. But this does not refute the fact that the word is used synonymously during some periods and certainly in the New Testament, when they meant the same thing. The words developed in their meaning over the years.

"Jesus was from the tribe of JUDAH and therefore a JEW. The Wise Men called Him that in Matthew 2:2, (not so, they said: 'Where is He that is born king of the Jews?' The word JEWS here is translated from the word "chakmowiny", which means "Israelites." So the true translation should have read, "Where is He who is born king of the Israelites," not JEWS - EDITOR). Was He (Jesus) not king over all the other tribes also? Of course! JEW has become the term used for all 12 tribes of ISRAEL, the same throne as David's (Luke 1:32-33). (But look closely at this passage, it says he will rule over the House of Jacob [ISRAEL], nothing is said here about a people called JEWS - AUTHOR.)

"Jesus claimed to be the king of the JEWS as clearly as language can convey it. John 18:33-35; also John 19:19-22. I'm sure that you know that in Greek "Thou sayest," means 'yes', like our idiom, 'You said it brother!' (But that is not what it means in the Greek. The English phrase "Thou sayest," means in English: "That's what you say!" Then Jesus asks Pilate: "Did you say this of yourself, or did others tell it thee of me?" In other words, Jesus most clearly did not admit being king of the Jews, but said to Pilate that this was the claim of the Pharisees -AUTHOR).

"Jesus claimed to be king of the JEWS, and He was heir to the throne of united ISRAEL (True). The Apostle Paul was also a JEW and said so proudly (Acts 21:39; 22:3) of this there is no question. (Here again the Greek word used does not define him as a Jew, but as an Israelite. Why did the translators not use the correct word? Your guess is as good as mine. In 22:3, the same word ISRAELITE is used in the Greek - You see, evidently our Baptist preacher friend has been using arguments which he heard in the seminary, without ever checking them out from the Word itself. Paul was a Benjamite by blood - not of JUDAH. He was a Roman by citizenship, and a JEW by religion, and a PHARISEE, by political party. Just as I am of English-German blood, a citizen of the U.S. and a Christian by religion. Paul was not a JEW by blood and there is no Scriptural evidence to so prove - AUTHOR.)

But back to our Baptist pastor's letter: "Your position constantly resorts to the use of the generalization fallacy and is therefore indefensible logically. (NOTE - These are all theological terms he learned in seminary - AUTHOR.) Logic is an exact science similar to mathematics. A logical syllogism (a deductive scheme of formal argument consisting of a major and minor premise and conclusion, is built on two statements which eliminate any conclusion but one. It is like drawing two lines which converge on a map. It is like saying: 'All Chinese are Oriental'; that is a premise. Then you might say, 'This man is Chinese', having said that, these two things then give you a logical conclusion that the man must be an Oriental. But suppose the premise (to presuppose) is false . . . The premise must be true to begin with.

"Because JEWS killed Christ does not mean that ALL JEWS are bad. Rules of logic demand that if you have a 'same' premise, you cannot have an 'all' in the conclusion.

"Yet you (Jack Mohr) have fallen into this false conclusion repeatedly. That is to say, because some or even 'most' of the JEWS are bad, therefore ALL JEWS are enemies (p.16, par. 1). (What I actually said was this, quote from p.16 of KNOW YOUR ENEMIES: "Every major evil that the Moral Majority claims to abhor, everything which is helping to destroy America and the Christian church, can be traced back to the ones our pastors call God's Chosen People. No wonder they are universally hated! Check out the facts for yourself, I dare you! These anti-Christ people have cost the Christian nations of the world untold billions of dollars and uncounted suffering, because of their long-range ideas to destroy us and they are taught these ideas in their synagogues. No wonder

our Lord called them the "synagogues of Satan," [Rev. 2:9; 3:9]. Not one word here about all JEWS being evil. This is something this pastor has read into my writings intentionally, I believe -
AUTHOR).

"You eventually conclude that INTERNATIONAL BANKERS are the culprits and I could not agree with you more. But NON-JEWISH INTERNATIONAL BANKERS are rotten too. (Here he is careful not to tell that these non-Jew bankers are under the complete control of the Zionists -
AUTHOR). Some bankers, does not equal all JEWS, just as SOME FUNDAMENTALISTS do not equal all FUNDAMENTALISTS. (AUTHOR)

"Another argument you use is the lengthy point-by-point identification, pp.97-105, of what TRUE ISRAEL MUST be. The Bible does not have such a list, or make such identification.

This identification of yours has been IMPOSED ON SCRIPTURE, not stated in it. (But again, this premise is proven false, for there are well over 200 identifying marks in the Scriptures, which will identify Modern ISRAEL in these last days. Of course they are not given in a concise list, but are scattered around throughout Scripture. The people we know as Jews do not answer to one of them. Since we will speak more about this later on, I will drop this subject now, except to say that my critic evidently has not read His Bible with an open, unprejudiced mind, or he would have discovered at least a few of these identifying marks - AUTHOR).

Again you state that the JEWISH people were in favor of Christ's death. Obviously not Joseph of Arimathea, Nicodemus, Mary and Martha and most of the disciples. (Well, rather than argue with this "brainwashed" brother, I rest my case on Matthew 27:25. Either accept what he says, or what the Bible says. Take your choice! This Scripture says: "Then answered **ALL THE PEOPLE**, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children." The people this pastor mentioned who believed on Jesus, were Israelites from Galilee, **THEY WERE NOT JEWS!** You see, our fundamentalist preacher has been so thoroughly brainwashed that he cannot tell the difference between JEWS and ISRAELITES - AUTHOR.)

He goes on: "You beg the question repeatedly in calling America a CHRISTIAN NATION. Certainly you do not mean that all Americans are saved, or that even most are. (He then goes on to mention the wickedness of America, which we all know about, but neglects the obvious that America was founded as a Christian nation, on the principles of God's Law and that the charters of every one of the original thirteen states indicated that they are founded "for the glory of God and the propagation of the Christian faith." We were never meant to be a "hodge-podge of religions." Our founding fathers made a covenant with God which was just as binding as that made by the Children of Israel at Mt. Sinai, and the reason we are suffering in America today, is not because of the Jews, or the aliens, but because white Israelites are more interested in "doing their own thing," than in obeying God's Law. He said, Deut. 28, that if we disobeyed Him, all manner of evil would come upon us and that our enemies [in this case the Edomites] would get up above us very far, and we would come down very low." - AUTHOR).

He continues: "Most indefensible of all is the incredible credence your new position gives to the spurious (false) Gospel of Nicodemus. You warn so eloquently against Jewish fables, quoting Titus 1:14, yet you actually accept this one so uncritically. There are dozens of these false gospels. Some were written by clever unbelieving Jews for the purpose of debunking Christianity or to gain profit from it. Some already existed in Paul's time and he warned against them in 1 Timothy 1:4; 4:7. Many are quite fanciful and devoid of any historical value. (All this diatribe, because I mentioned the Gospel of Nicodemus. I did not state that I believed in it. This man has evidently set himself up as an authority on the many letters which were written by early Christians, getting his information, no doubt, from the Jew tainted seminarians who taught him - AUTHOR).

"When you leave the Bible for proof, there are a thousand snares. There is no historical proof of what happened to Israel between the Assyrian captivity and the time of Christ." (UNQ.)

But enough of this diatribe (sarcastic criticism). The fundamentalists love to use this and other

arguments to bolster their beliefs, but we shall see, as we go along, that many of the questions raised by this pastor and others will be answered in the chapters which follow.

A radio evangelist, commenting on my message THE PLOT AGAINST CHRISTIANITY, relied most heavily on an attempt to discredit me, rather than answer my arguments. He said: "In my judgment this is a hodge-podge of truth, half-truth and totally false concepts. I have no confidence in JEW BAITERS; nor do I have any confidence in NOBODIES (Jack Mohr) who take on some of the greatest Bible scholars and expositors of all times. (Remember that there was a time when the church authorities swore that the earth was flat, and when a man named Galileo proved otherwise, they burned him at the stake -AUTHOR).

He continues: "What an awful thing to write off Israel (here again he shows his ignorance, by being unable to tell the difference between Israel and the Jews - AUTHOR.) to whom most of the promises of the Bible are made. This man (Jack Mohr) is theologically mad." (UNQ.) I would encourage each of you who is really interested in this subject, to search the Old Testament and see if you can find one reference to God's promises ever being made to a people called Jews. You can't, for they are not there!

Occasionally, support comes from unusual sources and they are always greatly gratifying. This letter came from a man, who according to his own words, pastored a Baptist Church in Manhattan for 22 years. He said: "I pastored the _____ Baptist Church in Manhattan for 22 years with both Sunday morning and evening services broadcast. My radio broadcasting experience covers 41 consecutive years, 32 of them in New York City."

He continues regarding my writings: "Thank you for sending me the tremendous article entitled THE PLOT TO DESTROY CHRISTIANITY. I have carefully read it through, and was impressed by the astute revelation it contained.

"Col. Mohr has given much material hitherto unknown to me . . . I feel that he has given a true picture of conditions. . . he has in clarity and, I think in justice, made known the tragic truth concerning the satanic Zionist program in America today; its nature and purpose. I could wish such a tract could be read and acted on by millions of deceived Christians, especially knowledgeable Christians, to waken them to the serious position this country now occupies." (UNQ.)

Notice the difference in this Baptist pastor's evaluation of my writings. Why the difference? Because he was willing to look at the truth and recognize it, while the other men refused because it contradicted their church teaching.

Another well-known evangelist says: "As far as having an avowed enemy in the communists, Col. Mohr is right. But when he transfers all his feelings against the Jews . . . claiming they master-minded and controlled communism, then I must part company with him." (UNQ.) Here again, a man who recognized at least part of the truth, but refuses to change his thinking on the Chosen People, in the face of all evidence to the contrary.

Another states: "Many people's thinking concerning Israel depends on their view of the Covenants. If we believe the Old Covenant is still, in effect and that both Old and New are still valid, one would come to a wrong conclusion.

"When Christ said He came to fulfill the law (Matthew 5:17), He fulfilled all the requirements of it and thus terminated it. Since Christ declared ALL foods clean (Mark 7:18, 19), He negated that part of the Old Covenant. (The Greek word for "fulfill," is "pleroo" which means: "to execute an office; finish a task; perfect." In no way does it indicate the ending of something else. In Mark 7:18, 19, there is absolutely no indication that Christ declared ALL foods to be clean and thus negated the Old Covenant. He merely expressed the thought that it was the inward thoughts of man that defiled him, not what he put into his mouth. This portion of scripture had nothing to do with food, but with inward thoughts, Jesus merely used food as an example. You are not defiled by what you eat, but it can make you sick. The Greek word for "defile" as used here means "to pollute" - AUTHOR).

"The basic problem with Christians today is that they do not believe the Bible. (Here I agree with him 100% - but I disagree with him totally on his next statement - AUTHOR.) At least they do not believe the Bible concerning the Jews and Israel . . . Anyone who has received Christ in his heart as Savior is a Jew. This means that all Christians (according to Romans 2:26-29) are Jews, regardless of their racial backgrounds. If he lives in Jerusalem and claims to be a Jew and does not know Jesus, then he is not a Jew. (Here again we have had a mistranslation, whether fundamentalists want to accept this or not, for the word here, from the Greek, indicates it should have been JUDEAN, not JEW, since it had absolutely nothing to do with the religion of JUDAISM. Do you actually believe our Savior would equate Christianity with those whom He said were children of Satan? [John 8:44] - AUTHOR).

"Israel has always been and is today a spiritual rather than a physical entity. The olive tree is Israel (yes, but not the JEWS - AUTHOR). After Christ's death, the individual JEW, who did not believe in Christ, was broken off, while the believing Gentile was grafted in. (Here he again shows his ignorance of the meaning of words in the Greek; the word Gentile, does not mean "heathen" as most Christians believe, but referred to non-Jewish nations, that is Israelites - But now he shows some spiritual discernment - AUTHOR).

"The biological Jews of today do not spiritually (or physically) qualify as the house of Israel. (They never did - AUTHOR). When true Israel is gathered from all nations, God will cleanse them from all sins. This prophecy was not fulfilled in 1948 . . . I believe that those of us who are saved, who comprise true Israel, will be the ones to return to Palestine.

"But let me repeat, I love the HEBREWS (Jews) and I love their nation (ISRAELI). I AM ALL FOR THEM. I love to visit our promised land, which they are temporarily occupying. What they are now building will be wiped out soon and we Christians will rebuild it after the Great Tribulation." (UNQ.)

Isn't it interesting to note the contradictions in this man's theological thinking. He knows the Jews are not the Chosen People, yet he still supports them. He still equates them with the ancient HEBREWS, with whom they had no connection. He is evidently a "rapturist" from his remarks regarding the Great Tribulation. His entire theological train of thought is tied up in these people, whom he admits are not God's Chosen. Strange, isn't it?

Another Baptist preacher writes: "I am sorry you have listened to the writings of men instead of the inspired, preserved, inerrant, infallible Bible, preserved for us in the King James Version." (UNQ.)
Again some fundamental presupposition.

From a well known Christian school in Florida, which had scheduled me for a week of meetings in 1981: "I do not know when you become a follower of the Identity Movement (makes it sound like a heathen religion, doesn't he? - AUTHOR), but I do have a copy of your letter concerning your change in position . . . You accuse me of inferring that IDENTITY and BRITISH ISRAELISM (ala Herbert W. Armstrong) are one and the same and I plead guilty of this.

"I would like a full doctrinal statement showing your real belief. I have a doctrinal statement from Sheldon Emry, but it is not complete. For instance, it does not say whether or not the humanity of man is part of the IDENTITY doctrine. However, I do have a copy of the CHRISTIAN VANGUARD, which says that Christ is completely God and not at all man. This destroys the doctrine of the incarnation and the atonement and does damage to His offices as Mediator, Redeemer and High Priest.

"Perhaps the VANGUARD is not the official paper of your brand of IDENTITY (notice the sarcastic snideness in this remark - AUTHOR).

"I believe there is a more logical and Scripturally sound answer to the Jewish question. I suggest you read Louis De Boer's book, THE NEW PHRISEEISM...

"I do not write to antagonize people, I believe you are involved in a cult which is close to the truth,

but not close enough. If you have not rejected all the possible answers to the Jewish problem before embracing Identity, you embraced it prematurely." (UNQ.)

Here again we see a man who is presupposing and is speaking about something he knows next to nothing about. He uses the CHRISTIAN VANGUARD, as an example of ALL Identity thinking. His letter came after I sent out a letter to 200 fundamentalist leaders in 1980, showing what I had found from a summer of intense Scriptural and historical study into Judaism during the summer of 1980. As a result of this letter - I had fourteen week long revivals, which had been scheduled for 1981 cancelled. Not because I had changed my doctrinal stand, but because I now refused to accept the people we call Jews, as the Chosen People of the Bible.

A lady from Dallas wrote: "It is one of the saddest things in the world when one of the brethren turns from the faith taught in the Bible and embraces doctrines of men which are contradictory. The men whose teachings you have embraced are naturally very persuasive, as they have the charisma of the devil to back them up. (ALL YOU Identity preachers take note! - AUTHOR.)

"The Bible is not hard to understand . . . a Jew is a direct descendant of Abraham, and that's all there is to it. Nothing can change that, and any other interpretation is not of God." (UNQ.)

When I asked this sister, if her interpretation of a Jew, included people such as black singer Sammy Davis, Jr., she got so angry she could hardly talk.

All these things were brought about because of that letter I wrote. I had been a Baptist evangelist at this time, for eighteen years and had been welcomed in some of the largest Baptist churches in America. But I became greatly disturbed by the actions of the "pseudo" Jews in Palestine, who I had been told were the Chosen People. At this same time, I was a member of the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society and traveled the length and breadth of America making patriotic speeches. I noticed that whenever I spoke against communism I was labeled "anti-Semite", even though I had not mentioned the Jews. This disturbed me. During the Vietnam War years, I worked the college circuit and made speeches at some 23 major colleges. In each one, I was confronted, sometimes violently, by student dissidents, in every case lead by young Jews from wealthy families. This disturbed me to the extent that in the summer of 1978 I spent several hundred hours in a prayerful study of the Jewish problem, both from the Scriptural and historical perspective. It soon became apparent to me, that in spite of what I had been taught from fundamental pulpits, and a fundamental seminary, that Baptists in particular, had been lied too on such issues as the Jews, Judeo-Christianity, Israel, the Pre-Tribulation Rapture of the church and dispensationalism. (The study of history in dispensations, "ages").

Please be careful to notice that I did not say that Baptists were lied to deliberately, because I do not believe that this was and is true with most of them, but somewhere back along the line, there had been some deliberate deception at work and I do blame pastors for being so negligent in their Bible studies, that they allowed this to happen. I know that some Baptist preachers knew the truth regarding the Jews, because they admitted it to me. They did not have the spiritual courage to "buck the tide," or go against the popular opinion of their church. I will admit that I was forced into this study, and went "kicking and screaming" into an understanding of the truth. When I finally had the courage to speak out, I was immediately branded as a "black sheep" in the Baptist family and within two weeks after the day I attempted to talk to my pastor regarding these things, I was completely ostracized by the Baptist pastors in Mississippi to the point where they would not even greet me on the street when we met. Not one of them took the Scriptural steps of trying to reason with me over the actions I had taken. I was not ostracized because of apostasy, since I was still a fundamentalist at heart and still believed as the fundamentalists do, with the exception of the "Pre-Tribulation Rapture, which I could no longer Scripturally accept. I was "black-balled" because I refused to accept that Satan's Brood in Palestine as the "true Israel."

But once I learned who the Jews of today really were, another problem presented itself. If the Jews were not the chosen people, who were? I knew enough from my Bible study to know that

somewhere in the world, physical Israel existed, since the Bible clearly taught this.

About this time, in the summer of 1979, I believe it was, I was holding a revival meeting in a large Baptist church in Quincy, Illinois. One evening, after a rather successful service, I was approached by a nice looking gentleman, who inquired if I had ever heard about Israel Identity. I rather flippantly replied: "Oh, those are those religious nuts who believe they are the true Israelites." He replied: "Yes, and I'm one of them!" This sort of embarrassed me. He then showed me a book he had titled: JUDAH'S SCEPTRE AND JOSEPH'S BIRTHRIGHT, by J. H. Allen, who I believe had been a Presbyterian preacher. A reviewer in the BAPTIST MESSENGER said of this book: "This is one of the most interesting volumes we have read in many a day . . . and we confess that the arguments produced by Mr. Allen seem unanswerable. It is more thrilling than Western fiction. The description of the scarlet thread, the royal remnant, and the part played by Jeremiah in the preservation of the ruler for David's throne, will cause you to lose sleep rather than go to bed without knowing the outcome." (A most remarkable statement coming from a Baptist publication.)

The man who spoke to me, was Dr. R. C. Stevens, a veterinarian from the little town of Mendon, Illinois. He said: "I'll give you this book, if you promise to read it." I promised and went back to my motel that night and began to read. Just as the Baptist reviewer had said, I was fascinated with the book and I lost sleep that night, so that I could find out the outcome. By the time I had finished, I was convinced in my mind, that here was the answer to the Jewish Question. Dr. Stevens has become one of my dearest friends. It was because of his courage in approaching me concerning a controversial question, that I learned the truth. In 1987, at a summer Bible camp in the Western Rockies, I had the privilege of being "baptized for the remission of sins," by this Godly man. I will ever be in his debt! When I first learned the truth about Israel, it came to me like a "Breath of spring air in a smoke filled room."

But in order to accurately set the stage for what Anglo-Israel Identity is all about, we need to look some more at what our opponents think we believe. Let's look briefly at Louis De Boer's book THE NEW PHARISEEISM (a study in the Logical Implications of the Theology of British-Israelism). My how the fundamentalist and evangelical scholars like to use that word "logic." De Boer says in his introduction, p.5: "It is the thesis of this book that the theology of British-Israelism as it is being promoted today is a potent revival of Phariseeism. It is the evil genius of all the cults, that, although they profess Christ with their lips, yet they all universally and uniformly deny Christ. (I guess you Identity folks didn't realize what an evil bunch we really are, did you? - AUTHOR)

"The theology built upon the fact of a supposed identification of the Anglo-Saxon race with physical Israel according to the flesh, constitutes an effective denial of Christ, both as Lord and Savior - that it even denies that Jesus of Nazareth is the Christ, the promised son of David - that there is no need for the atonement that He has wrought and that it has a salvation of its own, totally apart from the work of redemption He has wrought - that it is truly another gospel . .

(I can assure you, having been in Identity ranks for nine years, that this statement by De Boer is totally false and is maliciously made, as you will see when we discuss Anglo-Israel theology in a later chapter. It is typical of the diatribes which are used in the evangelical and fundamental world, against an explanation of the Bible which they are unable to Scripturally deny. I don't know whether you have noticed or not, but when people are backed into a corner on their theology, and cannot come up with Scriptural answers, they resort to sarcasm and the use of diatribe -AUTHOR).

On p. 11 of this book, De Boer says: "They (Identity) believe that the present day ethnic and racial group known as JEWS, is not physically or racially descended from Abraham through Isaac and Jacob, but is an alien seed of Asiatic stock which has historically adopted Judaism as its faith, and is more properly identified as the Khazars. That they are not Jews, nor descendants of the tribe of Judah... that Christ was not a Jew.. "(For what the Jews themselvn Acay about the Khazars, I would suggest Arthur Koestler's book THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE -AUTHOR).

"It is with those who believe this and trust in this in application to themselves, that we will dispute

concerning the things of the Kingdom of God."

On page 17 of his book he states: "Another subversion of historic post millennialism to serve heretical purposes has been promulgated by British-Israelism. This view holds to the "post millennium" view of an earthly millennium, BEFORE THE RETURN OF CHRIST which will constitute the Kingdom of God. It rejects the Church Kingdom theory and holds to a civil rather than an ecclesiastical kingdom." (The proper terminology for him to use here should be "spiritual kingdom," since evangelicals and fundamentalists alike, have the bad habit of spiritualizing anything they cannot explain in Scripture -AUTHOR).

On page 30, he continues: "For those who believe in the need of regeneration, repentance, and the absolute need of and dependence on Divine grace, there is no theological difficulty in accepting Jews for what they claim to be." (This is most certainly true of such men as Jerry Falwell, Billy Graham, David Webber, Jack Van Impe, and a host of others. They back the Zionist Jews in their claims, even though so-called Jews (see Rev. 2:9; 3:9) 'cannot claim a single one of the more than 200 finger prints which, Scripture uses to identify "true Israel" - AUTHOR).

But enough of De Boer, who when all his writings are boiled down to truth, do not amount to very much.

At this point, I believe it would be worthwhile for us to look at the "all out" proponent of anti-Christ Judaism. Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, the "Human Bible" as he is sometimes called. (He claims to have memorized all the Bible). The following statement was taken from his book ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST! (from the title, you can see that he does not know the difference between Israel and the Jews).

In the introduction to his book, p.9, he states: "It is impossible to grasp God's prophetic plan apart from an understanding of His promises to Israel. (So far, so good, I believe this - AUTHOR.) All prophetic truth revolved around the Jews. The Bible reviews their history and unfolds their future. The future of the world will be effected by the future of Israel." (It is quite clear to see that this man does not understand the difference between the word JEW and ISRAEL and that he attributes all the promises God made to Israel, to an anti-Christ people we know as Jews - AUTHOR).

On page 10, he asks this question: "The Old Testament prophets foresaw the return of the Jews to their homeland in the latter days. Does the existence of the State of Israel fulfill this prophecy?" (To those who have done their homework, the answer is an unqualified, NO! - AUTHOR.)

On page 50, Van Impe states: "We who live within the memory of the Nazi nightmare, when six-million Jews died in Europe, might conclude that Hitler's hatred of this people was a phenomenon of the Twentieth Century. Not so, for Jewish blood had been spilled across Europe . . ." (UNQ.)

At this point Van Impe's Christian Zionism begins to show its true color, as he perpetuates the Zionist lie that 6-million Jews were murdered by the Germans during World War II. Any honest student of history, who is willing to take an honest look at what really happened during World War II, will surely know that there were never more than 3.5 million Jews in territory under German control and that far more than half of them had escaped before the war ended. According to Jewish statistical sources, there were never more than 550,000 Jews living in Germany proper when the wasephgan, and again according to Jewish sources, there were more Jews alive at the end of World War II, than there were when the war began in the late nineteen thirties. But then, these Christian Zionists never bother to check out the facts, for fear they will contradict their beliefs.

It is true that Jewish blood was spilled across Europe and that they were kicked out of every nation on the continent.

But it was not because as Van Impe says: "Satan hated them!" It was because of their crooked business dealings, their immoral Talmudic mode of life and the fact that they interfered with the government of every country which gave them refuge, just as they are attempting to control our government now.

The Apostle Paul put his finger on the reason why these people are universally disliked, and it had nothing to do with Satan's hatred for them. Why should Satan hate the one's our Lord said were his children (John 8:44). In 1 Thessalonians 2:15 we read that they killed the Lord, and their own prophets, and persecuted the early Christian church and "THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, BUT ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN." (Emphasis mine.)

Why is it that the proponents of Zionism are not honest enough to admit this Scriptural and historical truth? This Jewish myth of the "holocaust" has poured countless billions of Christian dollars in-to Jewish coffers, and still the "stupid Christian sheep" enjoy being robbed by those who hate them more than anyone else.

On page 52, Van Impe continues his fairy tale concerning the Jews: "Everywhere the Jews were blamed for the ills of their day. Some still foolishly follow this practice. In the Twentieth Century, Jews are accused of controlling all the money (they own the Federal Reserve System and all ten private banks which govern it - AUTHOR). They cause all depressions, influencing spiraling inflation and plotting the conquest of the world." (UNQ.)

Now there is no argument here, since if you will honestly look at the majority of names of those who control International finances, you will find 90% or more are Ashkenazi Jews. Look at the names of those who own and run the abortion clinics of America, which yearly murder more than 2-million unborn babies, again Jews; see who controls the liquor and drug market, which yearly kills thousands of Americans and makes slaves of many more - again Jews; see who owns the sources of pornography, who produces the filth of Hollywood and TV, see who they are. A very, very high percentage of the people Van Impe supports are the subverters of Christian America. Van Impe knows this, as do many other Christian Zionists, yet they still stubbornly cling to support of these Christ haters, under their guise that they are God's anointed.

Then on p.55, he uses the fundamentalist "boogie man," which is their favorite argument. He says: "One wonders how long this nation (America) will officially stand on the side of the Jews . . . if we do not, the Land of the Free, is about to enter its darkest hour." (UNQ.)

His argument is based on God's promise to Abraham in Genesis 12:3, when He said: "I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee." But America has not been blessed because we have been kind to the Jews. In fact America's darkest hours have come since we recognized this Christ hating country of the Israeli's in 1948. We have gone down hill faster, in every area of American life, economically, politically, militarily, morally and spiritually, since we have sided with God's enemies. Could it be that we are seeing the results of 2 Chronicles 19:2, which states: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly; and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord. Pretty clear and plain isn't it. Yet such is the fundamentalist "mind set" that when a blasphemous movie like THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST, is produced by Jews in Hollywood, the Christian protestors are oh so careful, that they do not step on the toes of the Jews and become known as "anti-Semite."

Another attack against ANGLO-ISRAEL IDENTITY came in the September 1981 issue of FAITH FOR THE FAMILY, the official organ of Bob Jones University in Greenville, S.C. It was written by Dan Olinger, whose father I knew real well.

This article titled BRITISH-ISRAELISM, started off by equating all Identity people with Herbert W. Armstrong's cult and he quoted liberally from Armstrong's writings. Olinger claims that the Hebrew words "b'rith-'ish", which Identity says means "covenant man," actually stand for a "covenant of man" which completely changes its meaning.

He goes on: "British-Israelism (Identity) carries two especially virulent dangers which should be considered by every Christian. In the first place, it is rooted in post-millennialism, which teaches that man will establish the Kingdom of God on this earth before Christ returns. Very few conservatives hold to this.

"Secondly, BI acts as a 'rabbit trail' to divert Christians from the main business at hand. It is not correct really, to call British Israelism a cult, or a heresy, since it does not deny any major doctrine or fundamental of the faith. (Cultists like Armstrong are clearly heretics, but it is not BI that makes them such.) (Notice carefully how he differs in his evaluation from De Boer - AUTHOR.) But experience shows that adherents of BI spend most of their time trying to convert Christians to BI, rather than trying to win the lost." (Unfortunately, in some cases this is true. But by a like token, while evangelicals and fundamentalists have "keyed in" on personal salvation, they have neglected part two of Christ's Great Commission, Matthew 28:19, 20, which clearly states: "Teaching them to observe ALL THINGS whatsoever I have commanded you . . ." This is the major reason why 45-million "born again Christians" have such a little effect on the country. They have become the "salt which has lost its savor," (It's ability to act as salt) Matthew 5:13. While about two-thirds of the Bible teaches national salvation, evangelicals and fundamentalists concentrate on the one-third, while they leave the country to go to hell. We have forgotten, even while we mouth the words, what Jesus taught us to pray: "Thy Kingdom come, Thy will be done, IN EARTH, AS IT IS IN HEAVEN," (Matt. 6:9).

Olinger accuses Identity people of studying the Bible only to prove their preconceived ideas about Identity. I claim this to be false, for this is exactly what the evangelicals and fundamentalist do. In my own case, I studied the Bible for hundreds of hours, searching for the truth, always asking God's Holy Spirit to guide me in my search for the truth. It was a grief and amazement to me, to find that the fundamental pulpits of America had been lying to me about the Jews, the Rapture and the Kingdom of God on this earth, for over 40 years. Very possibly this lying was unknowing, but it was lying nevertheless and I'm sure that the seminarians who taught this heresy of Scripture, knew for the most part, what they were doing.

Olinger went on to say: "While a person can be saved and believe in BI the chances are he will not be a victorious Christian, but will be one who will give heed to 'fables and endless genealogies' which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in the faith," (1 Timothy 1:4).

While I have run into a few of these Identity folks he mentions, to my sorrow, I can also say that the majority I have met are Godly men and women who are concerned not only with the "salvation of souls," but the Godly operation of our country. "By their fruits shall ye know them."

So now that I have allowed the opposition to speak quite freely and tear us apart at will, let's look and see what ANGLO-ISRAEL IDENTITY is really all about.

Chapter II

THE FAITH OF ANGLO-ISRAELITES!

Owing to mis-information in some cases, and deliberate falsehood and lack of knowledge in others, critics, as we have seen say: "You Identity people have no plan of Salvation; you have no Cross, and you glorify the Nation above Christ and personal salvation." Sad to say, there are a few Identity preachers who would fit into this mold. These teach that all is necessary for salvation is for you to be white and of the seed of Abraham. (We could say that fundamentalists have their problem areas too.) The vast number of our Identity people reject this kind of simplistic thinking, for we know that it is contrary to the teaching of God's Word. When Jesus spoke to the Pharisee Nicodemus in John 3:3, he spoke to a man who was an Israelite by blood; a Jew by religion and a Pharisee by political party. He said ". . . except a man be born again, he cannot SEE the kingdom of God." (A clearer

translation would have been "born from above.") There are no "ifs", and "ands", and "buts" about this statement, it is spoken in a language that even a child can understand. It is further explained by the most loved verse in the Bible, John 3:16, that tells us that WHOSOEVER (Greek "Pas" meaning: "all; any; everyone; as many as") believe on Him (the only begotten Son of God) should not perish, but have everlasting life." This is reiterated in John 1:9, which tells us: "But as many as receive Him (Jesus), to them gave He (God) the power, to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." THAT'S IDENTITY THEOLOGY, my friend!

We believe the Bible is the WORD OF GOD written; and therefore is true from Genesis to Revelation. That it is applicable to us, the Old Testament as well as the New. Having said this, there is no reason for me to enlarge on my faith, but owing to the ignorance of our critics, whether well meaning or feigned, let me enumerate some of the articles of Identity Faith:

1 - WE BELIEVE IN THE DIETY - the Godship of our Lord Jesus Christ. We believe He was the Creator of this world and all things in this universe, (John 1:3). We believe He was one with God the Father, (John 1:1, 2.)

2 - WE BELIEVE in the Gospel of Personal Salvation through the blood of Jesus Christ, (Ephesians 1:7) - "In whom we have redemption through His (Christ's) blood, the forgiveness of sin, according to the riches of His grace."

3 - WE BELIEVE IN THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD ON EARTH, exactly as He taught us to pray: "Thy Kingdom come, Thy will be done; on EARTH as it is in heaven," (Matthew 6:10; Luke 11:2). We believe there is only one Gospel of Jesus Christ and this is the Gospel of the Kingdom. It is impossible to teach the Gospel of the Kingdom, without the Gospel of Personal Salvation, but unfortunately, you can teach Personal Salvation, and miss out completely on the Gospel of the Kingdom which occupies two-thirds of the Scriptures. This has been done in a majority of our churches.

4 - WE BELIEVE IN the absolute necessity of the spiritual re-birth.

5 - WE BELIEVE IN the Second Advent of our Lord and that He will return prior to the Millennium, to rule and Reign on this earth as King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

6 - WE BELIEVE IN THE RESURRECTION of the dead and the translation of living Christians from a corruptible to an incorruptible body to take place at Christ's return. This will not be a Rapture, where the saints are removed from this earth during the Great Tribulation, since Scripture teaches that it is the wicked who will be removed (see Matthew 24:37-39). Compare this with the Parable of the Wheat and Tares in Matthew 13:30-41 and the Parable of the Good and Bad Fish in Matthew 13:49. There is no indication anywhere in Scripture that the righteous will be removed from this earth.

7 - WE BELIEVE IN THE DIVINE INSPIRATION OF THE SCRIPTURES, not only that they were Divinely inspired, but that human writers actually wrote only the words which were in-breathed into their minds by the Holy Spirit. (This applies only to the original words which were in Hebrew, Greek, and Aramic, the languages in which the Bible was written.) We know, that mortal men since then, have changed the meanings of many of these words as they were translated into English. Therefore it is important for every concerned Bible study, to check out the meaning of important English words in their original languages. This can be done with the use of a good Bible Concordance, such as Strong's Exhaustive Concordance, which was written specifically for the King James Version.

8- WE BELIEVE AND CAN PROVE that the Bible is true.

9 - WE BELIEVE IN THE LINEAL DESCENT of the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples from the 12 tribes of Israel, as distinct from the people we call Jews today and that these true Israelites are the only peoples who bear the Biblical "fingerprints" of Scripture.

10 - WE BELIEVE THAT\ THE UNITED STATES AND CANADA are the lands which were

promised to King David in 2 Samuel 7:10 and that North America is the only place on earth which bears the identifying marks of this NEW JER USA LEM!

Chapter III

COVENANTS OF THE BIBLE

While most Christians recognize the two great Covenants which divide our Bible into two major parts, the Old and New Testament, many do not know that there were a number of others which were also important, in fact, there were eight in all.

It is important that our people know about these Covenants, for they contain not only God's promises to the Special People called Israel, but His plan and purpose for the world and all the peoples in it.

Listed below, are the eight Covenants, Almighty God made with men whom He had formed from the dust of the earth. (Here we enter into an entirely different area than that taught by most churches, since we believe the Bible distinctly teaches that the Adamic race, from which Israel sprang, was of a different source from that of the colored races. This hinges on- the Scriptural account, which MUST be taken literally. In Gen. 1:26, God created man in his image. He created them male and female and gave them dominion over the earth. But in Genesis 2:5-7 we find a second and different account of man's beginning. (Orthodoxy says this is one and the same account, but it cannot be, for there are dramatic differences between the two.) In Genesis 2:5 we read ". and there was not a man to till the ground." Then notice in verse 7 that God "formed man from the dust of the earth." The first man was "created", not formed. The Hebrew word for "create" is "bara" which means "to make out of nothing." Notice too, that this second man was not created "male and female" as was the first creation in Genesis 1:27, but was created in the male form only. It was only later when no "help meet" could be found for Adam," (Gen. 2:20) that God made woman, from part of man's body (vs. 21-23.) WE BELIEVE that the dark races were from the first creation and that the white, or Adamic races came from the second "formation." The name ADAUM in Hebrew means "to show blood in the face," or be capable of blushing. This is why we believe there is no contradiction between the Bible and those scientists who insist they have found the remains of men who are millions of years older than our Adamic ancestors. They no doubt come from the colored races who were created in Genesis one.

The Biblical Covenants:

1 - THE EDENIC COVENANT. This was made between God and Adam in the Garden of Eden, see Genesis 2:15.

2- THE ADAMIC COVENANT. This was made with Adam after the fall, (see Genesis 3:15). It promised perpetual warfare between the "seed" of the woman, and the "seed" of the serpent. (Some Identity pastors teach that this was a literal "seed of Satan" which culminated in a people we now call Jews. (See John 8:44). Not all Identity people teach this. I DO NOT!)

3 - THE NOAHIC COVENANT. Made with Noah after the flood, in which God promised never to destroy the world again with a flood, see (Gen. 9:1).

4- THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT. Made by God, f, t with Abraham and later confirmed and enlarged on to Isaac and Jacob, (see Genesis 12:2, 3; 15:18.)

5 - THE MOSAIC COVENANT. Made with Moses and Israel at Sinai. (See Exodus 24:8).

6- THE PALESTINIAN COVENANT. Made with Israel as they were about to enter Palestine, (see Leviticus 26; Deut. 28, 29, 30.) We believe the provisions of Deuteronomy, both the blessings and the curses, apply to modern Israel today. That's us!

7 - THE DAVIDIC COVENANT. Made with David and his seed forever. (See 2 Samuel 7:10-16.)

8 - THE NEW COVENANT. Made with twelve tribed Israel through the shed blood of their Messiah, Jesus the Christ, (see Jeremiah 31:31; Hebrews 8:8).

(While I do not recommend the Scofield Bible as a study Bible because he is a confirmed Christian Zionist and a teacher of the Pre-Tribulation Rapture, there are many excellent explanations on these covenants in his footnotes. They can be of help, if one is careful to remember his background.)

At this point, we need to examine one of these Covenants THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT, made by God with Abraham in Genesis 12:2, about 1921 B.C.

In this Covenant we find the beginning of a progressive relation of God's Great Plan and I Isose for this earth and the people living on it. In a day when men and women are more and more seeking to "find a purpose for their lives," when youth are asking "who are we and why are we here?" it is essential for Christians in particular to understand the Scriptures. In the study of this great covenant, we will learn how Almighty God intends to restore a ruined world - a world ruined by Satan's lies - lies which caused our parents Adam and Eve to sin by dis-obedience to Him in the Garden of Eden, and so effect all their progeny.

It should be noticed that this is an "unconditional Covenant." By this we mean it was a promise made by God, to Abraham, which He (God) would carry out regardless of whether Abraham and his progeny held up their "end of the bargain" or not. A careful study of Genesis 12 to the end of Revelation will reveal this. The entire Bible, beginning with Genesis 12, is the majestic story of one man and his descendants. This major theme flows through the Bible like a mighty river on its unstoppable course to the sea.

Because this Covenant is "unconditional", nothing that Abraham's descendants, might be, or do, can in any way change or abrogate it. It is a firm, promise by God which cannot be broken. God swore on His own oath, that this COVENANT is his declared will and purpose. Regardless of how wicked and wayward later generations might become, regardless of how severely God might have to punish them, His promises to Abraham WILL BE FULFILLED. MEN CANNOT CHANGE OR ALTER THEM, since GOD HAS SWORN TO IT!

The writer of the book of Hebrews understood this when he wrote in Hebrews 11:8, 9 - "By faith, Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed: and he went out, not knowing whither he went. By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles (tents or cloth huts) with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise.

The ABRAHAMIC COVENANT was first formed in Genesis 12:2-4 where God unconditionally promised Abraham: "I (God) will make of thee (Abraham) a great nation, and I will bless thee and make thy name great, and thou shalt be a blessing: (Now we come to a part of this Covenant which has been completely twisted out of shape by the evangelicals and fundamentalists) and I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee, and in thee shall ALL the nations of the earth be blessed."

Our detractors say: "See! This means the Jews!" Recently, Dr. Jerry Falwell of the Moral Majority sent a letter to thousands of American Christians, begging for funds for a new organization called CHRISTIANS FOR ISRAEL. He asked for contributions to aid the anti-Christ Zionists in Palestine and ended his letter with this veiled threat. "Either American Christians will help the Jews, or God will curse them!" This is a complete perversion of Genesis 12:3. This is not what these verses say. Do not attempt to "read something into them that is not there."

These words in verse three are simply God's promise to Abraham. Actually, they say nothing about his "seed." Paraphrasing them, without changing their meaning, they simply say: "Abraham, I am going to bless you, and if anyone blesses and helps you, I will bless them, and if anyone tries to hurt

you in any way, I will place my curse on them." There is nothing here about a people called JEWS, who did not show up on the scene until some 1200 years later, when we first find Biblical account of them in 2 Kings 16:6, and find them fighting against Israel. Strange, isn't it, when our pastors tell us that they are one and the same? There is no implication here that these blessings and curses will be carried down to future generations. This is something the Bible scholars have read into the Word.

This Covenant was further confirmed in Genesis 13:14-17; 15:1-7, 18; 17:1-8. It was again confirmed with Isaac in Genesis 26:23, 24 - "And the Lord appeared unto him (Isaac) and said, Go down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I will tell thee of. Sojourn (Hebrew, "guur", meaning "to turn aside from the road for lodging.") in this land, and I will be with thee and bless thee; for unto you and your seed, I will give all these countries, and I will perform the oath which I swore unto Abraham thy father. And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and I will give unto thy seed all these countries, and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed." (Are you so naive as to believe that eighteen million Jews fulfill this promise of a "great multitude like the stars in number?")

Again in Genesis 28:13, 14, we find God's Covenant with Abraham enlarged with Abraham's grandson Jacob. After reiterating the promises of the land on which Jacob stood, God said, verse 14: "And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south, and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed." This is further confirmed in Genesis 35:9-12.

It is interesting, when you come to think of it, that Abraham and his descendants through Isaac and Jacob are the people with whom God made His Covenant. In other words they are "God's Covenant People." Did you know that the Hebrew word for "Covenant" is "Berith" or "B'rith." (Strong's Concordance, (#1285), the word for "man" in Hebrew is "ish." Put them together and you have the word "B'rith 'ish" or "British."

Now I know that Identity detractors like to laugh at this and say it is a coincidence without meaning. But Abraham was the first "covenant man," and he was "B'rith 'ish" and like it or not, he was the progenitor of our Anglo-Saxon people. You can't change that by any twisting of history or scripture, or by the use of any derogatory terminology. The Word of Almighty God still stands.

A close check of this Covenant will reveal that it is the Divine Charter of the Covenant People, a people whom God ordained to become a nation and then a company of nations (commonwealth) which would never be destroyed.

The New Testament mentions this Covenant in Romans 8:16, 17, when the Apostle Paul said: "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: and if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint heirs with Jesus Christ . . ." To the believers in Galatia he says: "Now to Abraham and his seed (descendants) were the promises made. He saith, not to seeds, as to many: but as of one. And to thy seed which is Christ. And this I say, that the Covenant, that was confirmed before God in Christ, the law . . . cannot be disannulled, that it should make the promises of none effect," (Gal. 3:16, 17).

So what we need to do is search for the legitimate heirs of Abraham in this generation. When a rich man dies, we can always expect to find a number of people who will claim heirship . . . relatives turn up which had been unknown before. The task of the court is to determine who the true heirs are. So since this Covenant is an "eternal inheritance for the offspring of Abraham", we can expect many to claim to be "Abraham's heirs according to the promise."

It is not unusual in the light of this, to find questions raised such as "Who are the Chosen People?" This is natural and to be expected. But when we find people who turn down their inheritance and give it to hated aliens who are trying to destroy everything they say they believe in, when we hear them say: "So I'm an Israelite; what difference does that make as long as I'm saved?" We find people who are doing the same thing Esau did, when he sold his inheritance for a "bowl of red beans and rice." I'm quite sure that none of these Christians would turn down a big material

inheritance by saying: "I'm a Christian you know and my inheritance is in heaven, so what difference does it make to me who gets that million dollars." Don't be silly. You know what the reaction would be as well as I. use>But when it comes to accepting an "earthly inheritance" that God has waiting for them, most White Christians have become so brainwashed by the "mind detergent" that has been used against them in their churches, that they don't even know they are heirs to an earthly promise and instead opt for "pie in the sky," which most of them are not honestly sure they will receive. (I say this, on the evidence of their actions.)

But who in this generation are the "seed of Abraham," the friend of God? There are a multitude of answers, but only one correct one. Most say the present day Jews are the ones, without ever studying Scripture to find out the truth; others say it is a born-again Christian. While a few of us "nuts", recognize the Anglo-Identity truth taught in the Bible and are laughed to scorn by our fundamentalist brethren. Louis De Boer, in his book THE NEW PHARISEEISM, which we have already discussed, says on p.6 - "It is to the task of refuting one such answer (Anglo-Israel Identity) an answer the author considers especially pernicious (highly destructive), an answer that can only be a damning delusion to those who confide in it, that this book is dedicated." In other words, the author is giving us clear warning that he is out to destroy Israel Identity by any means possible, because he hates its truth.

The battle over who are the heirs to the promise is almost as old as the promise itself. Esau tried to take it from the true heir, just as the evangelicals and fundamentalists would today. They would like to take the promise from true Israel and give it to Esau's descendants, who pose as the true Israelites. (If you want to find out the end fate of this error, read Malachi 1:2-4).

It is quite interesting to note the message of our risen Lord, to the church at Smyrna, Rev. 2:9 - ". . . I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are JEWS and are not, BUT ARE OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN." (Emphasis added.)

This message from our Savior, was sent to a church which was under merciless persecution not only from the Romans, but a Jewish element which was bitterly hostile to Christians, and which like the Zionists of today were dedicated to its destruction. (In this connection, it is interesting to note that Emperor Nero's sine, was a Jewess who hated Christians with a virulent hatred.)

Smyrna was the center of the "Imperial Cultus," which mercilessly persecuted any religious sect which did not recognize Caesar as God. For some reason, which I will not attempt to explain, this persecution did not reach to the Jews in Rome. These Jews, not the "seed of Abraham," as De Boer claims, but the "pseudo-Jews" of Smyrna, had been exempted by royal decree from having to worship Caesar. They were able to carry on their heathen Talmudic worship without coming under the Roman ban for treason and blasphemy. These were the same crowd who a few years before had cried to Pontius Pilate: "Away with Him! (Christ) Away with Him! Crucify Him. We have no king but Caesar." (John 19:15).

Then, as now, we find these imposters claiming to be of the "privileged seed." They were quick to denounce Christians, for they knew these were the "true seed of Abraham." Truly the Jews of Smyrna, acted as the Synagogue of Satan, fulfilling Christ's description of them in John 8:44, when He said: "Ye are of your father the devil . . ."

Jesus further clarified His statements regarding the Jews in John 10:26, when he said: "But ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP," (Emphasis added.) How much plainer does the Lord have to get before you will accept His teachings?

Yet in spite of what the Scripture says, men like De Boer are strong in their attempts to protect the Christ haters of Judaism, while laying the blame on those of us who "know and can prove from Scripture, that we are heirs to the promises made to Abraham."

The Abrahamic Covenant was given in six distinct parts:

1 - "I will make of thee a great nation." Genesis 12:2; 13:16; 15:5; 46:3. By no stretch of the most vivid imagination can these promises be made to fit the people we call JEWS.

2 - "I will bless thee," (Gen. 12:2; 22:17; 26:24).

3 - "I will make thy name great." (Gen. 12:2). Does this have any significance in the fact that of all the nations on the face of the earth, our mother nation England is known as GREAT BRITAIN? (Great Covenant men).

4 - "Thou shalt be a blessing." (Gen. 12:2; Gal. 3:14). "That the blessings of Abraham might come on the Gentiles (Greek, "ethnos" meaning: "non-Jew nations.") through Jesus Christ: that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith." The Jews have never been anything but a curse to any nation where they have resided, sure a few of them have done noble things for their fellow men, but every time they have, they have "demanded their pound of flesh" in return. Paul said of them in 1 Thess. 2:15 that "they please not God and are CONTRARY to all men." This is why they have been universally disliked and persecuted.

5 - "I will curse them that curse thee." This promise was made to Abraham, nothing was mentioned regarding his descendant and certainly in all honesty, we cannot equate this promise to the Jews, (Gen. 12:3; 27:29).

6 - "In thee shall all the seed of the earth be blessed." (Gen. 12:3; 18:18; 28:14). I believe that most Christians rightly teach that this blessing would come to mankind through Jesus Christ. But there were many, many minor blessings which came from Abraham's descendants. More good has come to mankind through the White Christian nations we sometimes call Christendom, than from all the other nations combined. We could mention the abolishing of slavery, which is still practiced in many parts of the world; Governments built on the Ten Commandments; care of the needy, world-wide; publishing and proclaiming the Gospel. None of these things have ever been done by the Jews, yet they are the "fingerprints" of true-Israel.

In the Abrahamic Covenant an original grant of land was made in Genesis 15:18. It was a vast tract of land, much greater than all of Palestine. It is what the Israeli, the "pseudo-heirs" of the promise want today.

While Abraham could not understand how his seed could inherit these lands, since he was 100 years old and his wife Sarah had been barren and was ninety herself, he asked God to prove it to him and God swore an oath with Abraham, the same as men make with each other. Men make verbal promises which are binding in a court of law; but God's oath was eternal, since He never dies. The symbolism of Gen. 15:1-18, is that of passing through death.

The promises regarding this vast land were "modified by prophecies of three dispossessions and restorations."

1 - Genesis 15:13-16 - 400 years of bondage in Egypt;

2 - Jeremiah 25:11, 12, seventy years of Babylonian captivity; and,

3 - Deuteronomy 28:62-65; 30:1-5, which covers the Seven Times of Punishment on Israel for their sin, or 2520 years (see Leviticus 26). The Third dispossession began about 740 B.C. when the 2 1/2 tribes of Israel, known as Judah were taken captive into Babylon. This dispossession was completed when a handful of Israelites were divorced from the land in 580 B.C. (Jeremiah 52). Full restoration for "true Israel" is promised at

the return of Jesus Christ, our Lord and King, under the Davidic Covenant, (see Deut. 30:3; Jer. 23:25-8; Ezek. 37:21; Luke 1:30~33; Acts 15:14-17.)

It should be noted here and emphasized over and over again, that Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob WERE NOT JEWS! They could not be for the simple reason there were no people known as Jews, anywhere on earth.

Chapter IV

THE DEDICATION OF OUR RACE

If you will carefully read Genesis 22:1-18, you will see where "God did tempt Abraham." (Strong's Concordance says that "the English word "temple," is "bacah" in Hebrew, which literally means: "to test.") You remember the story, I'm sure. Abraham was told to take his only son Isaac, his only legitimate son, who would inherit the birthright, and sacrifice him to God on Mt. Moriah.

Scripture says that Abraham believed God. He must have wondered how God would fulfill His promises in Isaac, if he died. Yet the record shows that He obeyed God without question. In Hebrews 11:17, the great Faith Chapter of the Bible, we read:

"By faith, Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac. Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure." To all intents and purposes, in the mind of Abraham, his son Isaac was dead when the angel stayed his knife hand. Mentally, as far as Abraham was concerned, the sacrifice had been made.

This meant that Isaac and all his children, in all their generations were especially dedicated to God. The Sacrificial ceremony was the dedication of our race, who were not even in existence at the time. These descendants of Isaac had been "fore-ordained" by God, "pre-destined" if you will, for a special service for all mankind. In Romans 8:28, 29 we read: "For we know that ALL things work together for good, to them that love God, (sometimes we forget this part) TO THEM WHICH ARE CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE. For whom He did the use of the name Jesus Christ means "the Anointed Savior." (Some Identity folks argue that both these words are of heathen usage and that the Hebrew word YASHUAH should only be used, but since I do not speak or write in Hebrew, but in English, I use the English translation.)

Christ is the "Servant of the Lord, through whose mediation, the world will eventually be brought back to God. The Dedicated Race, the descendants of Isaac, are also "anointed of God," to become His Servant Race. (see Ps. 105:15; Hab. 3:13.)

In 1 Peter 2:9, the Apostle Peter, speaking to the "strangers scattered abroad" in Asia (Israelites), said "Ye are a chosen generation, (Greek, "genos" meaning: "offspring") a royal priesthood, an holy nation, that ye should show forth the praises of Him who hath called you out of darkness, into His marvelous light." By no stretch of the imagination can this "nation" be translated to mean "church," as many fundamentalists and evangelicals teach.

Jesus came into this world for the express purpose of saving the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matthew 15:24). This word "lost" as used here does not mean "unsaved" as many teach, but comes from two Greek words "apo" and "ollumi", which literally mean: "those who were banished for punishment." Of course, this was what happened to the tribes of Israel.

Paul's statement in Gal. 3:16 had a two fold application which many pastors are prone to forget - individual and national.

If you will recall, Abraham had two sons at the time of this testing. One was Ishmael by his bondswoman Hagar, and the other Isaac, by his legitimate wife Sarah.

Isaac was the child of promise; he was the only child of Sarah and was the promised seed, (see Gen. 17:19-21). Later Abraham had six more sons by Keturah. Paul tells the Galatian Christians that the promises were not made to "all of Abraham's descendants," but were to be fulfilled through "one seed," the

"Anointed," the "child of promise." He then tells us that through this "one seed," Isaac, would come the "one seed," through which all mankind would be blessed, Jesus Christ the Redeemer.

We find the first promise of this "Divine Seed," in Genesis 3:15, where the "seed of the woman" (Christ) would crush the head of the serpent, who was her and God's enemy.

Here for the first time we begin the magnificent highway of the "blood line of Christ". (His complete genealogy can be found in Luke 2:23-28.)

While Abraham had eight sons, only one was to be the father of the race who would eventually become a blessing to all people and who would figure in the physical birth of the Son of God.

This incident, which can be called "the election of race," deals with one particular race of men who were selected by God to become "servant-rulers." First they were to prove themselves as servants, before they were given the opportunity to "rule and reign" with the King.

This is one of the major lessons our Identity Christians need to learn. Too often we was "puffed up" with pride because we know we are God's special people. This knowledge should have the opposite effect on us. It should make us very humble, for we should recognize that with our privilege status, goes a thousand fold increase in our responsibilities to God and our fellow men. Once when Christ's disciples were squabbling over which one of them would be the most important in the kingdom, He said: "Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ. But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted," (Matt. 23:10-12).

Another time in Matthew 20:25-27, our Lord said: "Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles (nations) exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. BUT IT SHALL NOT BE SO AMONG YOU: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister: and whosoever would be chief among you, let him be your servant." In other words, you first have to demonstrate obedience as a "private," before you can become a "general." I've gone through this humbling experience in my own life.

So if you get "puffed up" because you happen to be a White, Anglo-Saxon-Israelite, remember you must first prove yourself as a "handy-man" before you can become the "straw boss." This doctrine is completely opposite that which the Jews are taught in their Talmud, which tells them that when they are in charge of this world, all the wealth of the "goyim" (non-Jew animal - which means you) will be in their hands and every Jew will have 2,000 "goyim" slaves. Does this sound like the kind of a world you would like to live in?

The election of grace, deals with individual salvation and eternal life. This has no regard for race or color. (This statement is going to elicit some howls of anguish from some Identity leaders who teach otherwise, but it is nevertheless true.) Every individual member of the Chosen Race, must be "saved" in the same manner as all non-Israelites. God is not a respecter of persons when it comes to salvation. Everyone can only be saved through faith in the shed blood of God's Son, Jesus the Christ. Only through Jesus Christ can Israelites become "inheritors of the promises made to Abraham." Anyone who tells you that you are righteous in the eyes of God, because of the color of your skin, is a liar! There will be many Israelites who will be rejected and will not make it into the Kingdom, because they refused to bow the knee to the King. Jesus told His disciples in Matthew 8:11 - ". . . many shall come from the east and west and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of Heaven. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast into outer darkness; there shall be weeping, and wailing, and gnashing of teeth." Why? Because they "wanted to do their own thing," rather than accept the King's way of doing things.

In Ezekiel 20:37, 38 God is speaking to Israel in the "latter days," before He sits on His throne in the Kingdom. He says: "And I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant; and I WILL PURGE OUT FROM AMONG YOU THE REBELS, AND THEM THAT TRANSGRESS AGAINST ME . . ." (Emphasis added.)

To better understand this, we need to know something about the customs of Ezekiel's day. When a king came into a land to accept a kingdom, it was the custom for the men of that land to appear before him on bended knees, where they asked him to forgive them for any act of rebellion they may have committed against him. When they received this forgiveness, they then pledged "fealty" to him. This was an act where they then said in essence: "From now on, I belong to you. I will follow you faithfully; I will obey your law; I will be true to you, even unto death." This in essence is what "being born again" is all about. So remember this, my dear Identity brethren, you too MUST accept the king, if you expect to enter His Kingdom. In a booklet titled THE SERVANT PEOPLE, published by Destiny Publishing Co., P.O. Box 177, Merrimac, MA 01860, we read this regarding Anglo-Saxon responsibility: "Thou, Israel, art my servant; Jacob, whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham, my friend," (Isaiah 41:8).

"In Deuteronomy 7:6, Moses told the children of Israel: "For thou art an holy people un~o the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all people that are on the face of the earth." (How could language be any plainer?) The question which we must ask therefore is this: "Do our beliefs conform with this declaration from God?" Are we prepared to accept the Scriptural identification of this specially selected people, even if the weight of Scriptural and historical proof designates them to be other than the Jews?" (UNQ.)

Let me remind you again. When Moses spoke to these people in the Wilderness of Sinai, there were no Jews among them. The Jew did not come into existence until centuries later.

There are many Bible references to the fact that the Jews lost any status they may have had in the eyes of God. While there has been a tremendous effort, backed with Jewish money, to influence Christians into believing the Jews are the Chosen ones, this does not make it so! Today, Jewish sources, backed by "brainwashed" Christians, are trying to acquit the Jews of the death of God's Son. Their argument is: "You can't judge all Jews for what their leaders did in Jerusalem." Yet if you believe the Bible, as you claim you do, how can you get around the statement found in Matthew 24:25 - "Then answered ALL the people, and said, His blood be upon us and on our children." Their cry still echoes down through the corridors of history to this very day: "We will not have this man to rule over us; WE HAVE NO KING BUT CAESAR! Crucify Him! Crucify Him!"

In view of the Divine pronouncement, how can anyone who loves God, hold to the untenable position that the Jews are the Chosen of God? Jesus passed judgment on them in Matthew 23:38, when He said: "Behold your house is left unto you desolate ... The kingdom shall BE TAKEN FROM YOU, and GIVEN UNTO A NATION (Nothem now, not a CHURCH, but a NATION,) bringing forth the fruits thereof," (Matthew 21:43).

The Jews in their arrogance want to be ISRAEL who is entitled to the Land of Palestine. This was the basis for Menachem Begin's aggression and those people in Christendom, who back these "psuedo-Jews" will one day soon, experience extreme shock when they discover how they have been deceived. Can you visualize men like Jerry Falwell and Jimmy Swaggart, as they are forced to admit they have been "deceived by the anti-Christ."

We have seen how God chose Abraham and his seed as a "people set apart for a special purpose." So Israel, MUST be a nation dedicated to doing God's will, if she is to be blessed.

If the Scriptural truth is ever accepted, which proves that the Anglo-Saxon and related people are the true Israel, then our people will be shocked into seeing their responsibility before God. Today, very few Christians realize what this responsibility is. It goes far beyond knocking on doors and speaking to someone about their soul's salvation. Most Christians in our Judeo-Christianized churches are content to "slip into the kingdom by the skin of their teeth," or as Paul said "saved, yet

so as by fire" (1 Cor. 3:15). These might be encouraged to become "watchmen on the walls of Israel," warning their fellow men in accordance to Ezekiel 33:7, if they knew who they were.

We white people in America have a national responsibility before God. The words of Ezekiel 33:10, 11 were written especially as a warning to us. ". . . If our transgressions and our sins (disobedience to God's law, see 1 John 3:4) be upon us, and we pine away in them (in God's name what do you think is happening to America today?) how should we live? Say unto them (Israel-America), as I live, saith the Lord, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live; turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways: for why will ye die, O house of Israel (America)?"

Because we are His people and have maneuvered ourselves in-to a potentially dangerous situation by disregarding His law, He says we shall suffer, until the "rebels" (those who refuse to obey) are purged from our midst. Maybe we should start our house cleaning in Congress and the pulpits of America, beginning first with the house of God.

THE PROMISED SEED, THE ONE SEED OF ABRAHAM, WAS JESUS CHRIST, THE ANOINTED ONE!

1 - Everything is in Him; everything depends on Him - "And He is before all things, and by Him all things consist. (Greek "sunistemi" meaning: "are held together.") (Col. 1:17). Even the atoms are held together by the power of our mighty King, Jesus the Creator, (see John 1:3).

2 - He is the blessing of God to all Nations and all families of the earth. (see Gen. 3:15; 12:3; 18:18).

3 - He is the REDEEMER OF ISRAEL, (Luke 2:30-32. HE IS THE SAVIOR OF THE WORLD (John 4:42; 1 John 4:14; John 3:17).

4 - Without Him, the Chosen People have no blessings nor have they anything of blessing to offer to other nations.

5 - The ONE SEED, Christ, having come of the family of Abraham, can now be a blessing to all mankind.

Chapter V ESAU AND JACOB AND THE SPURNED BIRTHRIGHT!

As you read the Bible account given in Genesis 25:19-34, you will notice that the struggle between the two sons of Isaac, Jacob and Esau, began before they were born. Quoting from the Ferrer-Fenton translation from the original Hebrew, we read: "and the children struggled together in her breast and she consequently said: 'Why does this happen to me?' so went to enquire of the Everlasting. And the Lord said to her, 'Two nations are in your breast, and two peoples shall proceed from your womb, and one people shall be stronger than the other people, and the elder shall serve the younger.'"

When the twin boys were born, the elder came out red, all over like a hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. When the second child was born, he had hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob," (Gen. 25:25, 26).

(Could this incident have any connection with Genesis 3:15, do you suppose, where God's promise was made that the seed of the woman should bruise the heel of God's enemy?)

Under normal circumstances in Hebrew custom, the first born would inherit the Covenant Promises. But Esau grew up to become a man who was primarily interested in "doing his own thing," which in this case was hunting and feeding his belly, or as the Yiddish say: "Getting while the getting is good." He believed that: "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto!" He thought so little of the promises of God, in fact he despised them - that he sold them to his brother Jacob for a bowl of "red beans and rice," one day when he was hungry (see Gen. 25:29-34). Because of his color, he had been nicknamed "Edom" which in Hebrew means "red." He was not only red on the outside, he also had a red heart. He was a "rebel," a "left winger", one who rebelled against the wishes of his father and mother and his God. The immediate satisfaction of his bodily needs meant more to Esau than any promises God had made for the future. He could not see "beyond the end of his nose." How many Christians do you know who are like Esau? Our churches are full of them. They use the excuse for disobeying God, by saying: "Christ did away with the law when He died on Calvary." They live like the devil, while they claim to be children of God. They are "Alka-Seltzer" Christians who come to church and "fizz" for a hour on Sunday, while the rest of the week you cannot tell them apart from the world.

Sometimes we call these folks "nominal Christians. It's no wonder the old Ship of State is in trouble with folks like this at the helm.

In spite of the objections of his parents, Esau deliberately broke God's Law and married "outside the blood line." In fact, he married two Canaanite women, just to spite his parents, (see Gen. 26:34, 35). "And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beon the Hittite, and Bashemath, the daughter of Elon the Hittite: which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and Rebekah." Later in a mis-directed effort to appease his parents, he married a daughter of Ishmael, Abraham's son. (Gen. 28:8, 9).

The descendants of Esau became known as "Edom," "Edomites," "Seir or Mt. Seir", the latter two being names of the region where they lived. The immediate descendants of this "rebel son" are listed in Genesis 36. "Amalek" was a grandson of Esau and became the father of Israel's most vicious enemy, the Amlekites, (see Exodus 17:8-16; Numbers 24:20; Deut. 25:17-19; 1 Samuel 15L:2-33). All the descendants of Esau, were forbidden by Hebrew law from becoming citizens of the Israel nation until the third generation, (see Deut. 23:7, 8 and the book of Obadiah).

When Esau sold his birthright to his brother Jacob, with it went the Title Deeds of the Promised Land. From later events, it becomes evident that the Amlekites did not honor their father Esau's agreement and now lay claim to the land as theirs. According to the Jewish Encyclopedia, they are part of Jewry and many Amlekites became Jews by adopting the Babylonian Talmudic religion of Judaism. They are now part of the "pseudo-Jews" who hold Israel under the name of ISRAELI. They are descendants of the same men Jesus tangled with in John 8:33, when the Jewish Talmudic leaders told Him "We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man . . ." This in itself was a clear, self-pronounced fact that they could not be Israelites, since Israel had been in bondage in Egypt, as any Sunday School child knows. Why then do our pastor's persist in calling these enemies of Christ the Chosen People?

Chapter VI

THE COVENANT

PROMISES CONFIRMED!

In Gen. 27:41, 42, we see where Esau hated his brother because of his own stupidity and threatened to kill him. As a result, Jacob spent twenty years in exile (see Gen. 28-33). Chapter 29 records Jacob's unusual vision of a ladder reaching into heaven with angels ascending and descending. From the wording of verse 11 it is quite possible that the stone Jacob used for a pillow, was one which had been discarded by builders in the area. He called the place Beth-el, which in the Hebrew language means "the house of God." There the Covenant which God had made with Abraham, was re-confirmed with his grandson.

While in this exile, Jacob married four wives, who bore him 11 sons. The youngest of them by Rachel, who was his "beloved wife." Later after his conversion, his name was changed to Israel" and from the "Usurper Jacob," he became "Israel, a Prince with God", (see Gen. 32:28).

During Jacob's conversion experience, which is recorded in Genesis 32, he became a new man and went into partnership with God. This experience is described in the New Testament in 2 Cor. 5:17 "Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature, old things are passed away, behold all things are become new." This is what happened to Jacob, from a cheat and a liar, he became "Israel", through whom all the nations of the world would be blessed and God reconfirmed this in Gen. 35:10. Jacob's descendents were to work together with God for the blessing of "all families" of the earth, and for the final restoration of this world which had been ruined by Satan's rebellion against God.

Jacob was not an Israelite - he was the father of the Israelites - and HE WAS MOST DEFINITELY NOT A JEW! The twelve sons of Jacob, became the fathers of the twelve tribes (nations) of Israel and NONE OF THESE WERE JEWS! In fact there were no Jews until after the kingdom had been broken up, and a remnant of that broken kingdom became known as JEWS, which in Hebrew is YEHUDIM, meaning "a remnant of Judah!"

The "seven times" punishment of Israel (2520 years), is now about to come to a close and the Edomites who now rule in Palestine and the rest of the world, having control over the world's economic system and who are now masquerading as "true-Israel", will be destroyed, (see Luke 19:12-27, noting especially verse 27), then read Malachi 1:2-4: "I have loved you (Israel), saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord, yet I loved Jacob and I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste

". . . Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places: thus saith the Lord of hosts, they (the Jews/Edomites) shall build, but I will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them (the Jews), the border of wickedness, and, THE PEOPLE AGAINST WHOM THE LORD HATH INDIGNATION (anger) FOREVER." (Emphasis mine.) These are the people our pastors call God's Chosen. The day is coming soon, when we will see the destruction of these evil people in Palestine and God will fight against them, not for them, as we have been taught in our churches.

Chapter VII

EGYPT - THE EXODUS -

THE 13th TRIBE!

Reuben, the firstborn of Jacob's twelve sons was deprived of the birthright because of his wickedness, (see Gen. 35:22). Joseph, who was the youngest, being somewhat spoiled and also

somewhat of a "tattletale", and also being close to Bilhah's sons (Gen. 37:2) went to his father with the story of Reuben's sin. The first indication that the birthright had passed from Reuben to Joseph is found in Gen. 37:3, where Jacob presented his younger son with a coat of many colors. Joseph was evidently somewhat of a "brat" at this time and loved to "lord it over his older brothers," as his father's favorite son. This did not make for a good family relationship, but evidently Israel in his old age, and doting on Joseph, could or would not see this. This of course caused hard feelings in Joseph's brothers, which led them to sell him into Egyptian slavery, (see Gen. 37:19-28).

In Gen. 49:8-12, we find that the "sceptre of Power," the "Divine Right of Kings, or Rulership" was given to Judah. This was the tribe through which Christ would later be born. This promise to Judah was later re-affirmed in 2 Samuel 7:16, where David was told by the Prophet Nathan, after he had received a special revelation from God (see 2 Samuel 7:4, 5). In verse 10-17, we read about the message God gave to the king. In verse 10 we see where he is promised a new place which will be given to Israel, where she will be planted sometime in the future, and from which she would never move. We can tell from the wording of these verses that this was to take place sometime in the future, in a place other than Old Palestine. Then as a capstone of this promise, God told David: "And I will establish the throne of his (David's) kingdom forever." (vs. 13), "and thine (David's) house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established forever." (vs. 16).

The lines of rulership were never to depart from David until Christ, the Greater Son of David's line, was to come and set up His earthly kingdom, of which there would be no end. (See Luke 1:30-33). In verse 31-33 God told the Virgin Mary, through an angel: "And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God shall give unto Him the throne of his father David: And He shall reign over the house of Jacob (Israel) for ever; and of His kingdom there shall be no end." MARANATHA!

The kings and princes which ruled over Israel from that time on have always come from the Tribe of Judah. Today, Christ is the spiritual head of this kingdom; when He returns again, He will be the King in His bodily form.

When Jacob/Israel gave his death-bed blessing, Judah and Joseph were selected for special responsibilities (see Gen. 49). Here we see the beginning of the division between the Israel people into "the two families which the Lord hath chosen," (Jeremiah 33:24). The House of Israel and the House of Judah. Psalm 114:2 explains it in this way: "Judah was His (God's) sanctuary, and Israel His dominion." (IT IS INTERESTING TO NOTE, THAT NEITHER OF THESE TWO FAMILIES WERE EVER JEWS.)

There were 69 Israelites, besides Jacob's sons and their wives, who went into Egypt during the Great Famine of Gen. 46:26, 27. In Acts 7:14, during Stephen's magnificent defense before the Jewish Sanhedrin, he mentioned 75 people as going into Egypt. This in no way is a contradiction, since Joseph's wives and sons were included in this number. These Israelites were in Egypt for 430 years (Exodus 12:40, 41). During this period they had an extraordinary growth, to the point where they began to bother the new Pharaoh, which the Bible says did not remember Joseph (see Exodus 1).

During the first fifteen chapters of Exodus, we have the long drawn out account of the struggle with Pharaoh, in which ten judgments were executed on the Egyptians and in which thirteen miracles were performed, which ultimately resulted in the Israelites being released from economic bondage.

Many scholars estimate that Israel numbered at least 3-million when they left Egypt, since Exodus 12:37 says, "there were about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, besides children and a mixed multitude went up also with them . . ." (This mixed multitude was evidently made up of foreign servants and possibly some Egyptians who had been converted to Hebrewism.) Fourteen months later, in Numbers 1:45, 46, we find a census numbered 603,550 fighting men above the age

of twenty. (The Levites were not included in this census - Number 1:47).

Such a miracle of growth had never before been recorded - from 70 - to over three million. But we have a similar record in this end of the age, of these same people. In 1800 AD according to the most reliable reports, there were about 16-million Anglo-Saxons in America, in a little over 150 years, they had increased to over 175-million. You will remember, I'm sure, that God had promised Abraham, that his descendents would be fruitful and multiply until they figuratively became like the "sands of the sea," (Gen. 13:16; 15:5; 22:17; 26:4; 28:14). The people we now know as Jews have never had a population explosion such as this and have never numbered more than 18-million, world wide. Today, they are barely holding their own in their birthrate. For the most part, the Jews of today are a motley crowd, made up of "black Jews," "Asiatic Jews," and very few of these are Semites.

According to sources such as the Jewish Encyclopedia and Jewish writers such as Arthur Koestler, in his book *THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE*, and Jewish author Alfred Lilienthal, in his monumental *THE ZIONIST CONNECTION*, over 90% of world Jewry are of Khazar extraction. (Turco-Mongolian in blood), which means that their forefathers never set foot on Palestinian soil. Every major leader of the Israelis since 1948, has been of the Khazar extraction, known as ASHKENAZI Jews. It is to this mongrel crowd, that our pastors pay homage, when they call them "God's Chosen."

The 13th miracle performed in Egypt was the crossing of the Red Sea. It is interesting to note that the surface of the sea floor in this area has a crust over it. To break through this crust means to become "mired down" in the quicksand underneath. Some liberal Bible scholars argue that this crossing was not a miracle, and that the Israelites crossed in shallow water, in an area known as the Sea of Reeds, where the wind has been known to blow the water to one side. But the interesting question is, if the water was only ankle deep, as these skeptics maintain, how did Pharaoh and his horses and riders, drown in ankle deep water?

The Bible account says that the Egyptians were plagued by the Lord who "took off their chariot wheel, that they drave heavily," (Exodus 14:25). It is evident from this account, that the sea bottom held up the weight of people and their animals, but collapsed under the superior weight of animals, men and chariots. Then in verse 27, we see where God allowed the waters, which were piled up as a wall on either side of the Israelites, to come back and drown the Egyptians. Recently I had a man write to me, who tried to explain that God froze the waters of the Red Sea so that Pharaoh thought it was dry land. This I am inclined to seriously doubt. I like the Bible story better, because it makes more sense.

A number of years ago, I had an interesting debate with a Baptist theologian from the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary in New Orleans, Louisiana. He claimed that this miracle was nothing but "another Hebrew fairy tale." He said that the Israelites had merely crossed at a shallow place in the sea. I asked him whether he had ever been to that area and he admitted he had not. Well, I have been from the north to the south of the Red Sea at least six times, and I never saw a place where the water was less than 40 feet deep in the main channel. I then asked this Bible skeptic if he had ever been to visit the Museum of Egyptology in Cairo, which he admitted he had not. There is an interesting room there, which contains the remains of Egypt's pharaohs. There is only one missing and the plaque beside his name is dated 1491 BC and the plaque says in essence: "presumed lost in the battle of the Red Sea." So God's Word is vindicated, in spite of every effort of men to destroy it.

The twelve sons of Jacob/Israel, formed the nucleus of the 12 tribes. The two sons of Joseph, Ephraim and Manasseb, became the fathers of the Tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh, inheriting Joseph's portion. They were literally adopted by Jacob/Israel (see Gen. 48:16). These two tribes became known as the House of Joseph. (There was no Joseph tribe as such.) So in reality, Israel ended with 13 tribes.

After the Exodus, God commanded that the Levites were not to be numbered with the other tribes,

so the number was brought back to twelve. (The Levites were to be special servants of Israel, providing the priests, teachers and civil services of the nation.)

Chapter VIII

THE TRAINING OF ISRAEL

From the time of the exodus from Egypt, to their entrance into Caanan, Israel was put through a "testing period." The Lord was preparing them to become seasoned instruments in His hand, for the blessing of all nations. These testings were evidently for the purpose of strengthening them in patience, forbearance, and the knowledge that God was interested in their well-being and would provide for them, subject to certain conditions which they would have to meet. I will not go into detail concerning these trials, but merely note the major ones:

1 - THE WATERS OF MARAH (Exodus 15:23-26). Where the bitter waters were made sweet.

2- THE MANNA AND THE QUAILS. (Exodus 16), where God provided temporary meat and manna for Israel for 40 years.

3 - THE SABBATH TEST. (Exodus 16:23-31). Where the Israelites learned that they **MUST** take God's word literally.

4 - THE ROCK AT HOREB. (Exodus 17:1-7). Where God provided water for the Israelite multitude. There is no evidence that this rock was a cliff, or a lone rock standing in the desert. I believe, very possibly, although I have no evidence, that this rock was the "Stone of Israel," the pillow which Jacob had anointed at Bethel and which we know Israel carried with them on this wilderness journey. The Hebrew word for rock, "tsur," as used here, does not indicate a rocky formation on the side of a mountain, as most pictures depict, but rather an individual stone.

This is the same stone which now resides in Westminster Abbey, in London, England and is kept under the Coronation chair.

Author E. Raymond Capt., in his extremely interesting study of Bible History of Israel, titled **JACOB'S PILLAR**, p.6, says: "The veneration of sacred pillars was common in ancient Israel, but nowhere in Scripture has an inanimate object been given such glorious eminence or divinely declared purpose, as that which was bestowed on that 'pillow stone' upon which Jacob rested his head. Jacob was so spiritually impressed that, to memorialize the occasion and the place, he blessed the stone on which his head had rested, sanctified it by anointing it with oil and gave it the name 'Bethel', (God's House). Although he gave the name Bethel to the place, or locality where the stone was set up, he emphatically declared: 'The **STONE** which I have set up as a pillar, **IS GOD'S HOUSE.**' " (Emphasis mine.)

He went on to explain how 22 years later, when Jacob returned to Bethel, he had a vision in which the Lord told him: "I am the God of Bethel," (Gen. 31:13). In this way, God associated Himself not only with the place, but with the stone. It was here that Jacob's name was changed to Israel, a "prince with God," (see Gen. 35:11, 12).

While we have no Scriptural account of Jacob taking this stone with him, reason would have us believe he would not leave such a valuable and sacred monument behind. When Jacob was on his death bed, years later in Egypt, he stopped in the middle of his prophecy, (Gen. 49:24), to say: "from whence is the shepherd, the **STONE** of Israel?" It is probable that Jacob's descendants took this sacred stone with them on their wilderness travels, as it had means of carrying, with iron hooks, through which carrying poles could be placed.

If you will notice carefully in Exodus 17:6, when God gave instructions to Moses for bringing water from the rock, He did not say: "strike that rock," which would have indicated a particular rock, but

He said: "strike **THE** rock," which indicates a rock with which Moses was already familiar. Once again in Numbers 20:8, we have an instance where God told Moses: ". . . speak ye unto **THE ROCK** . . ." (Emphasis added.)

There are several instances where the people were commanded to "gather before the rock," (Numbers 20:10). Again in Deut. 8:15, we find reference to "THE ROCK", which indicates a specific rock. The Biblical account indicates that the same "rock" was struck by Moses at both Rephidim and Kodesh, yet these geographical areas are miles apart.

Jacob's Stone, was I believe, a type of Christ and the "living water" which would flow from Him unto everlasting life (John 4:14). We find Jacob anointing the Rock with oil, which in the Scriptures is symbolic of the Holy Spirit. There is no reference made anywhere in Scriptures to any other stone ever being so anointed.

Listen to the Apostle Paul as he speaks of "the Rock," in 1 Cor. 10:4 - speaking about Israel he said: "they did all drink the same spiritual drink (Ps. 78:15, 16); for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ." (The Greek word for "follow" is "akoloutheo" which means: "to accompany.")

Jacob called the Stone, "the Shepherd of Israel," (Gen. 49:24). Later this Shepherd became manifested in the flesh and John 10:27 says: "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me."

As Israel's Shepherd Rock was literally smitten to bring forth the water of life, so the Spiritual Rock, Christ Jesus, was "smitten on Calvary, "that His people might have eternal life. He became the "water of life," (John 4:10). Can you see the important symbolism in this stone of Jacob?

Israel had to have some means of providing 3-million people and their flocks with water in the desert, for in Numbers 20:17, we find where Moses asked permission of the Edomites to pass through their land and said: ". . . neither will we drink of the water of the wells," the land they crossed was miles long and must have taken days to cross, so they would have needed much water for both people and flocks.

There is a tradition which states that when Solomon's Temple was built, the builders rejected this stone, because it had a crack in it. This is alluded to in both Psalm 118:22, which says: "The stone which the builders rejected is become the head stone of the corner," and Acts 4:11, where Peter alluded to it and spiritualizes it to mean Christ.

We do not know for sure, but could this stone have spoken to the people? Stranger things have happened. In Numbers 22:21-35, God caused Balaam's ass to speak. At Kodesh God told Moses: ". . . speak unto the rock before their eyes . . ." could the rock hear? If it could, then why couldn't it also speak? When Jesus road into Jerusalem on that colt, on the first Palm Sunday, He said in Luke 19:40: "I tell you, if these (people) should hold their peace, the very stones would immediately cry out."

Do you think maybe I'm a bit crazy by now? But as I mentioned before, the kings of Israel were crowned by a "pillar," which could have easily have been "Jacob's rock," (2 Chronicles 23:13).

Archeologist E. Raymond Capt. remarks that the Bible says little about this rock, possibly so that people would not make an object of worship out of it, as the crucifix has become to some. But it makes sense to me to believe that this stone went with Israel as there is some indication that it was taken to the British Isles by the Prophet Jeremiah, after the destruction of Jerusalem.

In Micah 2:12, 13, there is reference made to Israelites passing "through the gate." This gate today is a pass through the Causasus Mountains. In ancient writings, it was called the "Pass of Israel." At this time Hosea wrote (3:4): "The children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a sacrifice, and without an image." One marginal reference says: "without a standing pillar, or rock." This brings us to the conclusion that Israel did not have the "rock of Jacob," but that it remained with the remnant of Judah, until the overthrow of King Zedekiah. Irish history says that it

was brought to Ireland by Jeremiah.

If you believe God's promises, and I presume that most of you do, then we must search for a king from David's house, since this was the promise made in Genesis 49:10 and later in 1 Kings 9:5. Under Hebrew law, a daughter could inherit as though she were a son, (see Numbers 27:8-11), provided she marry within her own house (Numbers 36.)

Jeremiah and the king's daughters found refuge with a Greek mercenary garrison, which according to secular records was stationed at Tahpanhes in Egypt and is recorded in Jeremiah 43:5-7. It is interesting to note that this ancient fortress, at the modern city of Defreh, is still known in Egypt as the "Palace of the Jew's Daughters."

When Jeremiah prophesied in Jeremiah 44:26, 27, concerning the Israelites who fled to Egypt to escape the Babylonians, he stated that only a small remnant would escape the destruction which would come to Egypt.

We could go on in this interesting study if space were available, but since we will explore it in more detail later on, I will leave "Jacob's Stone, Jeremiah and the king's daughters" in Egypt for now.

5 - THE WAR WITH AMALEK - (Exodus 17:8-16).

It was here that Israel made their first attempt at an organized defense and learned the power of their God through prayer. Here God declared "perpetual warfare against Amalek," which is important for us to note, since Amalek was a branch of Esau-Edom, which is today in modern Jewry. According to God's promise, they were to be finally annihilated. (see Luke 19:27 and Malachi 1:2-4 for comparison.)

6 - The Mosaic Covenant Which Formed God's Kingdom.

The Israelites remained in the vicinity of Mt. Sinai for a little over a year (see Exodus 19:1 and Numbers 10:10, 11) and it was here that God formed them into the nation of Israel, with Himself as their Sovereign. The Mosaic Covenant begins in Exodus 19:3 and is known as a **CONDITIONAL COVENANT**. Notice especially verse 5, which says: "IF YE OBEY MY VOICE . . . then all the blessings the human heart desires would be poured out on them. But these were conditioned on their obedience to God's Law. It was here, also, that the **TEN COMMANDMENTS** were given, engraved on tablets of stone by the finger of God Himself, (Deut. 5:22). The ordinances which followed, were to be the **ECONOMIC SYSTEM** under which Israel and God's Kingdom would operate on this earth. The people accepted this unanimously: "And **ALL** the peoples answered together, and said, **ALL** that the lord hath spoken, we will do . . ."

The **TEN COMMANDMENTS** made up the Divine Constitution of Israel. The Statutes and Judgments were based on the Commandments and were to govern the social life of the nation and apply to both individual and nation.

The Ordinances were the religious laws. Many of these had to do with "blood sacrifices, for the remission of sin," (see the need for this in Hebrews 9:22). These Ordinances were fulfilled when Jesus Christ became the "once and for all time," sacrifice for the sins of His people Israel. Ephesians 2:15 explains it in this manner: "Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of **COMMANDMENTS** contained in the **ORDINANCES**; for to make in himself of twain (two) one new man, so making peace." (Emphasis mine.) Then in Colossians 2:14 we read: "blotting out the handwriting of **ORDINANCES** that were against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to His cross." Did this mean that Christ did away with the Law? Absolutely not. It means He did away with the **ORDINANCES** of the blood sacrifice. When Paul talked about "nailing them to the Cross," he was speaking in words his readers understood. For in those days, when a man was committed to prison for a crime, his crime, along with his sentence was nailed on the door of his prison cell. When he completed his sentence, the judge wrote across the face of this parchment, called a "libellus," **PAID IN FULL**, and the man could never be charged for that particular crime again. This is what Jesus Christ did for those who accept Him, He has written

across the record of our sin, in His precious blood PAID IN FULL, and according to the promise of God Himself, they will be remembered against us no more. HALLELU'YAH!

When God, the Righteous Judge, looks at weak, sometimes sinful Jack Mohr, He does not see my sins, but the blood of His Son, Jesus Christ, which covers them, just as the Israelites were saved from the visit of the death angel in Egypt (Exodus 11,12, which was a type of Christ's death. In verse 23 God told the Israelites: ". . . when he (the death angel) seeth the blood upon the lintel (top of the door), and on the two side posts, the Lord will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your homes to smite you." I would imagine, there might have been a few Israelites who thought: "Just another stupid regulation," and when they left the blood off their door, the death angel visited them too.

Here is something most important to remember and something which is overlooked by a vast majority of Christendom in these days of spiritual apostasy. The fulfilling of the Blood Sacrifice, in no way effected the necessity of obedience to the Social Laws given to the nation . . . the Law of God still stands, in spite of what puny men called pastors may say, when they preach that Christ did away with the Law on Calvary. Christian-Israel-America and the other Israel nations, are suffering today the penalties declared in Deut. 28, for those who refuse to obey God's Law.

Israel was to set up a Theocratic State. This term comes from two Greek words "Theos," meaning "God," and "kratos," meaning "power." God was to be the Supreme Power in this State. America was set up as such a State. She was never set up with the idea of "plurality" in mind. In our Pledge of Allegiance we say: "One nation, under God!" America was set up from the beginning to be a Christian nation, obeying God's laws. She was not set up to give religious freedom to the Jews, or Moslems, or Buddhists. The founding documents of each of our original 13 Colonies, prove this and the U.S. Supreme Court has declared it to be so!

Supreme Court Justice David J. Brewer, who served from 1890-1910, wrote a lengthy opinion establishing the legal logic that America was indeed a Christian nation. Among many other points mentioned, he said: "This Republic (notice now, a "Republic" not a "Democracy" as we are told today) is classified among the Christian nations of the world. It was formally declared by the Supreme Court of the United States in a unanimous opinion, February 29, 1982 in the case of Holy Trinity Church vs the U.S., 143, U.S. 471.

". . . we constantly speak of this Republic as a Christian nation - in fact, as the leading Christian nation. This popular use of the term has significance. It is not a mere creation of the imagination . . . It's use has had from the early settlements on our shores and still has an official foundation. It is only about three centuries since the beginning of civilized life within the limits of the United States and those beginnings were in a marked and marvelous degree identified with Christianity.

". . . the Constitution of 1776 required every officeholder to make the following declaration: 'I _____ do profess faith in God, the Father, and in Jesus Christ, His only Son, and in the Holy Ghost, One God, blessed forevermore! and I do acknowledge the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments to be given by Divine Inspiration. (There were no Jewish or atheist politicians running this country then. No wonder God blessed us in the early days - AUTHOR).

"The New Hampshire Constitution of 1784 and 1792, required that senators and representatives should be Protestant by religion and this provision remained in effect until 1877.

"The Constitution of North Carolina of 1776, provided that in order to be an office holder, a man MUST be a Christian who believed in the fundamentals of the faith (not necessarily a "fundamentalist.") We could go on and on, through Maryland, Mississippi, Arkansas, and many others.

"Sunday was recognized universally as a day of worship. This was even noted in Congress, where the term 'Sunday excepted' is found in the United States Government and 36 states. (Remember, this was what America stood for, seventy years ago, before the alien anti-Christ of Judaism got their

feet in the door -AUTHOR.)

"The term God, referring to a Supreme Being is used in constitution, statute and instrument. We find in the preamble the word, 'grateful to Almighty God!' It is again declared in official oaths: 'So help me, God!' While separation of Church and State is often affirmed, nowhere do we find a repudiation of Christianity . .

Justice Brewer then goes on to point out how our laws and customs are based on the Law of Moses, (the Hebrew, not a Jew - AUTHOR), and the teachings of Jesus Christ; and how the Bible is appealed to as the guide of life in questions of morality. He concludes: "I have said enough to show that Christianity came to this country with the first colonists; has been powerfully identified with its rapid development, colonial and national, and today, exists as a mighty factor in the life of the Republic." (UNQ.) It was shortly before this, that a great French Political Philosopher, Alexis de Tocqueville, came to America to search for the reason why America had had such a phenomenal rise to greatness. On the conclusion of his visit, he wrote to an American friend, words to this effect. "America is great because she is good; and when she ceases to be good, she will cease to be great." We could honestly paraphrase this by saying: "America was great as long as she followed God's laws and when she ceases to obey God's law, she will cease to be great." Those of you who read these words, and who can look back on the past fifty years of America's decline, can see the truth in this statement.

How far has the mighty fallen since those days in the eighteenth century? Why? Because we have forgotten who we were and why we were here and in so doing, we have allowed "heathen, anti-Christ" ideologies to have "free reign" in America, under the Humanist idea of "pluralism." Under the guise of "tolerance," we are committing national suicide.

Chapter IX

THE PALESTINIAN COVENANT AND SEVEN TIMES OF ISRAEL'S PUNISHMENT

The Palestinian Covenant was made with Israel just before they entered the Promised Land. It was strictly **CONDITIONAL COVENANT**, where Israel's victory depended on their obedience to the "if" and "but" clauses of the agreement. To understand it, you will need to carefully study Deut. 30:1-10; Leviticus 26 and Deuteronomy 28:29, 30. This Covenant lays down the conditions under which Israel was to remain in control of the land they were to occupy. If the people would obey God, and follow His law, they would be blessed with permanent peace, good health, happiness, social security and prosperity beyond their fondest dreams. They would be free from all insecurity; from war; from sickness; from crime; from poverty and from alien control. The very things which are destroying the Israel nations of Christendom in the Twentieth Century. But, if Israel disobeyed God, and refused to follow His law, then there was to be "subjugation to the enemy, slavery, humiliation and death." From being the "head nation," they would become the "tail," vs. 44. They would be defeated in war by nations much smaller than themselves (vs. 25). Aliens would "eat up" the fruits of their labor (vs. 33) and finally they would "serve thine enemies which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things . . ." Is this what must happen to America before the "seed of Abraham" is willing to wake up and do things God's way? Must our nation be invaded by heathen hordes from Asia or Africa; must our wives and daughters be raped in our streets and our young men and little boys be murdered? Is this what it will take to wake America up to their responsibilities before God? We are much closer to this condition

now, than either our "brainwashed" Christian people, or their Judeo-Christian pastors are willing to admit. Already many of the curses of Deuteronomy 28 can be seen, as they take effect in America, yet there is very little effort made to put the Formula for our Survival into effect, 2 Chronicles 7:14, which calls for humbling ourselves, praying, repentance and turning from our wicked, self-willed ways. There is very little repentance seen in America, even among Identity Christians, including her pastors.

Mankind has "free will" today, just as they had in 1451 BC At that time, God told Ancient Israel: "I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing; therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live; that thou mayest love the Lord thy God, and that thou mayest obey His voice. . ." The same plea is being made to Twentieth Century Christendom in the "closing out days" of this Twentieth Century. "Choose life or death, Oh America; choose blessings or cursings." The choice is yours! When Ancient Israel disobeyed her God, she became divorced from Him: "And when I (God) saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery, I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorcement; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also," (Jeremiah 3:8).

For their sin, Israel lost their land. They lost the name of Israel and were to in time, be called by another name (Christian) . . . God, speaking to the rebels in Judah said: (Isaiah 64:15): "Ye shall leave your name for a curse to my chosen (Israel); for the LORD GOD SHALL SLAY THEE (see Luke 19:27) and shall call His servants (Israel) by another name (Christian.)"

The name of Jewry has become a curse to everyone who has been associated with and tried to befriend them. The Apostle Paul spoke of them as those who had killed their own prophets, and persecuted the Christian church and "please not God, but are contrary to all men," (1 Thess. 2:15.)

Israel was to be called after Isaac, rather than Israel (Gen. 21:12; Rom. 9:7.) Could this be why "true Israelites" are known as "ISAAC-sons" or "SAXONS" Today?

Dan Olinger, of Bob Jones University, in his article in FAITH FOR THE FAMILY, which I mentioned previously, scoffs at this idea. He says: "they (Identity) claim that the terms Saxon and 'British' are Biblical; the former an abbreviation of 'Isaac's-sons.' but the word Saxon actually comes from the Germanic 'sahsam' meaning 'sword.' The Saxons were a sword wielding tribe." (UNQ.) Seems like a weak argument to me, since there were many "sword wielding" tribes in northern Europe.

Israel in her dispersion was to undergo punishment, correction and training through a definite period, but not forever.

Leviticus 26 and Deut. 28:28-30, tells about the "punishment clauses" of this Covenant. We can see them in operation in the nations of Christendom today.

Then, GLORIOUS DAY, there will come a day of National conversion, of restoration and national prosperity, when our Lord returns to take over control of this world as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. Some say that America is doomed; that she is the Mystery Babylon of the Bible and that God will destroy her, because she has led the world into idolatry. I do not believe this is true. I still believe that God's promise in 2 Chronicles 7:14 is for our Israel people today, if we will listen to and act on it. This day of our King's return is spoken of in Luke 21:28, where Jesus, speaking to His disciples regarding the things which would happen before His return, says that when we see the wars, famines, earthquakes, pestilences, etc., that overtake the earth; when we see men's hearts failing them for fear of what is happening, then we are told: "When these things begin to come to pass, look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh!" HALLELUYAH!

Today we see this fear prevalent in our "brainwashed" Israel people. Suicides and heart failures are two of the greatest killers in America today, both of them often brought on through fear. It is the number one killer among college students and the psychologists and psychiatrists, who are

supposed to tell us what's wrong, are killing themselves off through suicide, four times faster than the rest of us "nuts." Why? Because they are afraid too and do not have the answer. But we do! We know that redemption is "just over the horizon," so we trust God and look for His return.

God told His Israel people in Leviticus 26:18, that He would punish them seven times for their sins. The explanation for this period of punishment can be found by a careful study in the books of Daniel and Revelation. We find that the "time, and times, and the dividing of times," mentioned in Daniel 7:25; 12:7; Rev. 12:14; 11:2; 13:5; 11:3 and 12:6 is 42 months of thirty days, or a total of 1260 days. Twice that is 2520 days.

In Numbers 14:34 and Ezekiel 4:6, in connection with the punishment of Israel and the House of Judah, God states: "I will appoint thee each day as a year." Therefore 2520 days, becomes 2520 years in God's calendar of the ages. If you try and work out the "seven times" of punishment period on a "day to day" basis, you will be doomed to disappointment.

The "times of the Gentiles," referred to by Jesus in Luke 21:24, is of the same duration and represents the same thing today, this should have been translated "times of the nations," for this is what the Greek word, translated "gentiles," really means. During the period of Israel's punishment and training, God gave the Charter of World Dominion into the hands of the Babylonians and a succession of heathen nations headed by Nebuchadnezzar's Babylonian Empire, followed by Medo-Persia, Greece, Rome and finally the smaller kingdoms represented by the toes of Daniel's image in Daniel 2. At the end of this 2520 year period, these empires would collapse and Israel, not the Jews, will be restored to world power and position.

Chapter X

THE DIVINE MARRIAGE!

Much has been said in evangelical and fundamental pulpits about the "church being Christ's body," (see Ephesians 1:22, 23; Rom. 12:5; 1 Cor. 10:17; 12:12.) It is impossible for a part of the body of the groom to be his bride. Over and over in Scripture, God points out the fact that He is the Husband of Israel. In Jeremiah 3:14, He pleads with his wayward wife: "Turn, O backsliding children, saith the Lord, FOR I AM MARRIED TO YOU." (Emphasis mine.)

In the New Covenant of Jesus Christ, (Jeremiah 31:31,) we find that which is repeated in Hebrews 8:8. It is a statement of marital relationship between God and Israel: ". . . I was a husband unto them (Israel), saith the Lord."

In Isaiah 54:5, God says to Israel (not the Jews): "For THY MAKER IS THINE HUSBAND; the Lord of Hosts is His name; and the Redeemer the Holy One of Israel: the God of the whole earth is He called," (Emphasis mine.)

These statements which identify God Almighty as the Husband and Israel as the wife, were not addressed to the "church," neither were they ever addressed to the people we now call Jews, but to the Israel people.

To clear up any misunderstandings people might have over who these people were, God identifies their location through the prophets. The descriptions of this location, cannot by any stretch of the most vivid imagination be Palestine. God declares that the "home of His wife - Israel," would be in the Isles of the sea, to the North and West of Palestine. "Behold these (God's people, whom He has identified as His wife) shall come from afar; and, lo, these from the north and from the west . . ." Vs. 8 says they will be a people who: ". . . established the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate

heritages." Palestine was not desolate when these words were written, it had not been desolate for thousands of years and would not be desolate in the future. It was a heavily inhabited area. But the British Isles had no known inhabitants when the first Israelites landed there 1500 years BC and America, an extension of this promise, was completely desolate with the exception of a few thousand nomadic Indians who roamed her vast areas.

In Jeremiah 3:12, a second witness is given: "Go proclaim these words towards the north, and say, Return, O backsliding Israel . . ." Vs. 23:8 speaks about the Lord who ". . . brought up and led the seed of the house of Israel out of the North country."

There is no way you can understand these references, unless you keep in mind Israel's message from Chapter 40, which was addressed completely to the Israelite people in the Isles of the Sea. A good example can be found in the opening words of Isa. 41, which say: "keep silence before me, O islands; and let the people (Israel) renew their strength." Israel was to rest herself in the islands for many years, before they made the trek to America, Australia, New Zealand and South Africa.

Isaiah 49 begins in a similar manner: "Listen, O Isles, unto me; and hearken ye people from afar." Then in vs. 3 we have a definite identification of who these words were addressed to: "Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified." (Note how this is in the future tense.) In Isa. 43:10, the Israel people of the Isles were declared to be God's witnesses: "Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant, whom I have chosen." Ask yourself. Who has produced the Bibles and the Christian literature which has been sent around the world?" Who have provided the missionaries? Certainly NOT THE JEWS!

Who has set the slaves free? CERTAINLY NOT THE JEWS, they were the backbone of the slave trade which brought Africans to America. But white, Anglo-Saxons set their slaves free, first in Great Britain in 1834, then a few years later in the United States. The nations of Christendom, and these alone, bear the identifying marks which prove that they are Israel. The Jews have none of them! Why? Because they are the imposters spoken of by our Lord in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, "those who say they are Jews (Judeans), and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan."

After God declared that Israel was His wife, He declared His great love for her.

Referring to only one chapter in the entire Bible, we read in Isaiah 43:1 ". . . thou art mine. . . Vs. 4 - ". . . I have loved thee . . ." Vs. 7 - ". . . I have created them (Israel) for my glory . . ." Vs. 10 - ". . . ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen." Vs. 12 - ". . . ye are my witnesses." Vs. 15 - "I am the Lord, your Holy One, the Creator of Israel, your King." Vs. 19 - "I will even make a way in the wilderness . . ." Vs. 21 - "This people I have formed for myself; they shall show forth my praise.

Who are the people of the world who worship Christ as Creator? Not the black or yellow races. They are won to Christ only through great effort, at a great expenditure of money and often at considerable danger. Certainly not the Jews. Only the white nations of Christendom, have consistently accepted Christ as Lord.

Vs. 25 - "I (God) am He that blot out thy (Israel's) transgressions for my sake . . ." There are many, many more references of God's love to Israel. No other nations, or other people are so named in the Bible.

The marriage ceremony was solemnized at Mt. Sinai, where the people with one accord said: "I do!" to God's words. Ex. 19:8 says: "ALL (unanimous) the people answered together and said, ALL that the Lord hath spoken, we will do."

The full Marriage Contract can be found in Leviticus 26 and Deuteronomy 28-30. You will not find the words MARRIAGE CONTRACT, of course, but that is what the Palestinian Covenant actually was.

In ordinary marriage ceremonies, the bride groom bestows his name on the bride and in this most wonderful of all marriages, that is what God does to Israel. He gave us His name. He called us

ISRAEL, which means "a prince with God," or "ruling with God," or in modern terminology "in partnership with God."

When the bride groom bestows his name on the bride, he expects her to honor his name and never bring discredit against it. This is what God expected of His Israel bride. He warned her of the severe penalties which would come if she were unfaithful. In the 3rd Commandment, the Husband warned against "Taking His name in vain." How careless, we of Israel have become on this Commandment.

While we do not find the word "divorce" in the Marriage Contract, it can be found in Jeremiah 3:8 (this entire chapter deals with the legal position of a divorced wife.) "And I saw, when for all causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery: I (GOD) PUT HER AWAY, AND GIVEN HER A BILL OF DIVORCEMENT . . ." (Emphasis mine.)

In Isaiah 50:1, a statement of God, addressed to Israel in the Isles of the Sea, asks: "Where is the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away?" Hosea 1:9 - ". . . for ye (Israel) are not my people, and I will not be your God." Hosea 2:2 -for she (Israel) is not my wife, neither am I her husband."

Then in Ezekiel 23, we have a graphic description of the adulteries of both Israel and Judah. But it was the Northern ten tribed Israel, which was divorced; nothing is said anywhere in Scripture about God divorcing Judah and there is a good reason given. Read the 18th and 19th chapters of Jeremiah. Chapter 18 likens Israel to a "lump of clay" in the hands of the Potter. He can reform her and remold her, until she becomes eventually, a vessel which pleases Him. But in chapter 19, the Southern Kingdom is likened to a bottle which cannot be repaired and which will be utterly destroyed - broken into so many pieces it cannot be put together again. Vs. 11 tells the prophet to break the bottle in the sight of the Judah people and declare: ". . . Even so will I break this people and this city (Jerusalem), as one breaketh a potters vessel, THAT CANNOT BE MADE WHOLE AGAIN . . ." (Then read Malachi 1:2-4).

In Ezekiel 37, we learn that broken Judah, not those we today know as Jews, will merge with the House of Israel and will become one people again.

Then a wonderful revelation, restoration is promised for backsliding Israel. In Hosea 2:14, 19, 20, 23 - speaking now of Israel, we are told: "behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness." That word "allure" in Hebrew is "pathah", which means: "to open; make room for." In other words, God was saying: "I will make room for Israel in the wilderness." Another meaning of this word is to "entice," or "persuade." So God persuaded His people Israel to come to the wilderness area of North America. Our founding fathers understood this. The sermons of the early colonial preachers indicates this. They were full of allusions to our Israel background. This is why they could write the hymn we still sing in some of our churches:

**"Ye chosen seed of Israel race,
Ye ransomed from the fall;
Hail Him who saved you by His grace,
And crown Him, Lord of ALL."**

You see, these men knew who they were! This is why they could face the terrors of the unknown wilderness, because they KNEW that God had brought them here to the Promised Land.

The book of Hosea, next to John 3:16, contains the most wonderful love story of all time. It is the story of God's wonderful love for his adulterous wife, Israel. How He divorces and chastens her for sin, yet in great love ultimately purifies and saves her. Listen as Hosea speaks in 2:19, 20, 23 - "And I (God) will betroth (marry) thee, (Israel) unto me forever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in loving kindness, and in mercies. I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness, and thou shalt know the Lord. I will have mercy upon her (Israel) that hath not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not my people (cast off Israel, not the Jews),

THOU ART MY PEOPLE AND THEY SHALL SAY, THOU ART MY GOD." (Emphasis added.)

Compare this with Hosea 1:9, 10 ". . . for ye (Israel) are not my people, and I will not be your God; yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea which cannot be measured or numbered; and it shall come to pass that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them; ye are the children of the Living God." Only one people in history have ever lost their national identity and then become known by another name and that is the people of Christendom. Only one people in the world's history have built their laws on the basis of God's Ten Commandments, even though they did not know they were Israel and those are the white people of Christendom. No colored nation has ever been called Christian. Look into every area where white missionary activity has been successful and we see the same sad story. The Christian missionary is forced to leave, possibly by a political upheaval. He is gone for a few years and invariably returns to find most of the converted natives, have reverted to heathen practices. Not one colored nation has ever been filled with the desire to set men free; they still have slaves in Africa and Asia. Not one colored nation desires to send aid when others are caught in a great catastrophe, only the nations of Christendom do this. Why? Because it is an identifying mark of their Israel heritage. It is a mark which sets them aside from every other people on the face of the earth, not as superior, but as "set aside for a special purpose.

This is why the nations of Christendom have always been in the forefront of the desire to be free themselves and free others from the chains of tyranny. They know the truth of their Master's statement when He said: "If the Son therefore shall set you free, ye shall be free indeed." (John 8:36.)

Again in the wonderful 54th chapter of Isaiah, we read: "For the Lord shall call thee (Israel) as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth... for a small moment have I (God) forsaken thee; but with great mercies I will gather thee." No my Israelite friend. America is not going to be completely destroyed, no matter what the religious charlatans say to the contrary. She will no doubt be greatly humbled, but those of us who remain faithful and who are still alive, are going to see some great things happen in the very near future, which will be comparable with what our God did for our forefathers in Egypt. He WILL NOT FORSAKE HIS OWN!

The New Testament ratifies and confirms the teaching of the Old Covenant regarding this restoration. Read carefully the Parable of the Ten Virgins in Matthew 25, where Jesus represents the bridegroom, coming to marry His bride - not the church -but true Israel. Read the story of the King's son in Matthew 22, as He comes to marry Israel.

The Israel nation, cleansed and purified, washed white as snow by the blood of her Savior and Messiah, is the bride of Christ the King, while as we have said before THE CHURCH IS HIS BODY. (Ephesians 1:22, 23.)

For a period of about 400 years, Israel acknowledged God as King. Then in the days of Samuel, due to the corrupting influence of the Judges who "turned aside after lucre (money), and took bribes, and prevented judgment," (1 Sam. 8:3), the people demanded a king so they could be like the nations surrounding them.

They forgot who they were and who was their rightful leader. They did the same things which the nations of Christendom are doing in the 20th Century. Their Theocracy was repudiated by the people and Saul was crowned king, even though Samuel warned the people of what would happen. In 1 Sam. 8, we read how Samuel warned them how the king would take their sons into his army to fight his wars. How he would use their daughters; how he would confiscate the best of their fields and vineyards and would tax them to maintain his high standard of living, but in verse 19 we read: "Nevertheless the people (Israel) refused to obey the voice of Samuel, and they said: 'Nay; but we will have a king over us.' " Isn't this what we have done in the 20th Century? The founders of our country gave us a glorious Republic. It is said that as our leaders left their legislative chambers after ratifying the Constitution, a woman asked aging Benjamin Franklin what kind of a country they had

given us. He was reported to have replied: "A Republic, madam, if you can keep it!" We haven't done a very good job of keeping this a Republic and today we find ourselves entangled in a Socialist Democracy, one short step removed from a totalitarian dictatorship, where the things Samuel warned against will happen to us. We have already seen our sons confiscated by a Godless government to die in two no-win wars; we have seen the government rob our farmers of their land; we have seen how they are drowning us in taxes and a sea of red ink, yet the good people of this country, for the most part - the White Israelite people - have remained silent, as this country of ours has been taken over by anti-God aliens.

But just as in the time of our forefathers, when the people rejected His leadership, God did not abdicate. He is still King today, no matter what the rulers of the world may say, or how badly His subjects act. In Ps. 2:2-4 we read: "The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together against the Lord, and against His Anointed, saying: Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. He that sitteth in the heavens (God Almighty) shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision." ("Derision," Heb. "la'ag", meaning: "to deride; mock, scorn.") So in spite of Israel's sin against their God, He appointed as His Governor General, the man who was to be king and declared a Covenant with this man which was to extend through each generation that followed, in perpetuity (forever.) (See 1 Chron. 29:22.) All the king's of David's line, since that day, regardless of their conduct - and there have been some bad ones - have been God's Chief Governor over Israel. All of Britain's monarch have ruled "By the grace of God," as is acknowledged on all their coins and official documents.

This covenant made by God with David, as outlined in 2 Sam. 7:4-17, was absolutely UNCONDITIONAL. It said: "Thine (David's) house and thy kingdom shall be established forever before thee; thy throne shall be established forever."

The succession of this line of Davidic rulers was guaranteed by God. It does not change or alter the Abrahamic Covenant, but merely enlarges it and it will remain, in spite of all the scoffing of the pastors and Bible scholars who said that David's line ended with Zedekiah in Babylonian captivity.

The extension of this marvelous promise, which effects you and I today, can be found in 2 Samuel 7:10 and 1 Chron. 17:9. It says in 2 Samuel: "I (God) will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own . . ." 1 Chronicles 17 says "I will ordain a place." Notice these promises are all in the future, in a different place, than Jerusalem, where David was residing when the promise was made. These two words "ordain" and "appoint" come from the Hebrew word "siyn," which means: "to put." It could not possibly have referred to Palestine. We will consider where this "appointed place" is, later in this book.

Many of the kings who followed David were not faithful to God and both king and people were severely punished. It is interesting to note here, that the people usually get the kind of a government they deserve. (Just as today, we cannot blame the people who are in Washington, for the vast bulk of the AMERICAN PEOPLE ARE TO BLAME FOR THOSE WE PUT IN OFFICE AND ALLOW TO REMAIN THERE.) One king who sinned against God, was David's grandson Rehoboam and as a result, the ten northern tribes, called Israel, were taken from him (see 1 Kings 11:11-13; 12:16.) The last of the Davidic line who ruled in Jerusalem was Zedekiah, 2 Kings 25:1-7.

Since that time, the only legitimate king from David's line, who has been crowned in Jerusalem, was given a crown of thorns. Some say, that ended David's line, until Christ comes back to rule and reign as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. But we MUST remember that God's covenant with David was an "immutable" (unchangeable) covenant. So just because the Bible says nothing about a king from David's line from 590 BC to the present, many Bible scholars tried to "spiritualize" this promise. But the phrase "Throne of David," is not a spiritual phrase, it is a literal phrase which MUST be taken in a literal sense in order to be absolutely honest about it.

While theologians may attempt to "spiritualize" this promise for their own purposes, and twist and turn it to fit their teachings to say something God never intended it to say, it still remains amazingly

simple: "David shall not want a man to sit on his throne forever!" Period! End of argument!

It is often amazing to me, to see the hazy ideas some Christians have when it comes to honoring God. The unfortunate thing is, the "sheep in the pews," often accept the twisted teachings of the shepherd in the pulpits, when with a very little effort on their part, they could learn the truth for themselves. If you were to say to most Christians: "God has broken His promise to David!" they would be terribly shocked, yet most of them do not understand, or try to understand what God's promises really are!

It is because of this apathy on the part of most church goers, that theologians have said in essence: "God did not really mean what He said!" This is true almost 100% of the time, when we find them trying to "spiritualize" something which was to have been taken "literally." These church leaders have some hazy sort of an idea that the Throne of David was somehow or other transported to heaven when our Lord ascended there in Acts 1:9, and that He has been reigning in heaven ever since. These same characters ("pretenders; quacks; frauds, charlatans") tell us that Israel lost all her promises for future blessings, because they disobeyed God and that these blessings, somehow or other, have been passed on to the church. Of course you can find nothing in the original Covenant to substantiate this kind of thinking. It's something they have added from their vast intelligence.

But if what they say is true, then we find that it contradicts what God actually said. For God's promise to David, states in clear and lucid detail, the fact that God would establish an earthly throne with David's family, over a nation of people called Israel (not Jews). Now none of these church leaders would be stupid enough to say that David ruled over a spiritual kingdom. They would be laughed to scorn by their colleagues. So if God's promise is to be believed, then somewhere, on earth today, we must be able to find a descendent of David, ruling over an established kingdom.

He goes on to say: "A leading Irish historian (whom he fails to identify) has stated: 'This legend of Jeremiah is not asserted by a single scholar in Irish history anywhere.'

"The only support for these legends is in the unreliable CHRONICLES OF IRELAND, which mention an old eastern prophet, but do not supply enough information to identify him as Jeremiah of the Bible. What Identity falls to see is that God did not unconditionally promise David an uninterrupted throne; (compare Olinger's statement with Jeremiah 33:17 - "For thus saith the Lord, David shall NEVER WANT a man to sit upon the throne of the House of Israel." Now who are you going to believe? - AUTHOR.

Olinger continues~his diatribe: "God threatened interruption if the king disobeyed (1 Kings 9:6, 7). (It is interesting to note that these verses have nothing to do 'with the establishment of the throne, but of what will happen to the people of the kingdom if they disobey - AUTHOR.) In Hosea 3:4, we read: 'For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince . .

Now either we have a contradiction of Scriptures between Hosea 3:4 and Jeremiah 33:17, or we have a misunderstanding of them. Since we know that the Scriptures cannot contradict each other, then it must be the latter. But Olinger then brings in his closing argument, which is meant to clinch things in his favor. He quoted from Acts 15:16 which says: "After this will I return, and build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and will set it up." What does the word "tabernacle" mean as used here? Strong's Concordance, #4633, says that it comes from the Greek word "skene," which means "tent, or cloth hut." By no stretch of the most vivid fundamental imagination can the word "tabernacle" be construed to mean "throne." Yet this is the means by which Godly, scholarly men, attempt to twist the Word of God, to fit their own interpretations.

To make sure that you understand God's UNCONDITIONAL PROMISES to David, let me list the references as given

If this is not true, then the words of the Bible have no meaning and we would have to declare God to be a liar! This is dangerous thinking, since it borders on, if it is not, blasphemy.

If we cannot believe the promises God made to David in the Old Testament, then we have no basis for believing the promises which were to come through Jesus Christ in the New, and we are of all men most miserable in our religious beliefs.

We Identity people, at least for the most part, believe that God "said what He meant and meant what He said." It's as clear as all that!

As you read 2 Samuel 7:18-29, it immediately becomes evident that David believed God too, as we listen as he pours out his heart in praise and adoration to his God: "Wherefore thou art great, O Lord God: for there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside Thee . . . and what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem (see Matthew 15:24) for a people unto Himself, and to make Him a name . . . For thou hast CONFIRMED (Hebrew - "kuun" meaning: "to set up; prepare; fashion; ordain.") to thyself thy people Israel to BE A PEOPLE (not a church, but a nation) UNTO THEE FOREVER: AS THOU LORD, ART BECOME THEIR GOD." (Emphasis added.)

Those who scoff at this idea may say: "Where is that throne now?" In the article from Bob Jones University, which we discussed earlier, Mr. Olinger, said: "British-Israelism maintains that since God promised David a throne that he should rule forever, his line must have continued elsewhere after the fall of Jerusalem. Hence the LEGEND about Jeremiah." (Here he is slightly referring to Irish historical records, which show that Jeremiah and his scribe Baruch, with the daughters of King Zedekiah, came to Ireland from Egypt and married into early Irish royalty.) Olinger evidently refuses to believe these records, although he is willing to accept Egyptian and Assyrian records which are thousands of years older. It is quite obvious why? because the Egyptian and Assyrian records confirm that what he wants to believe, while the Irish records do not!

He goes on to say: "A leading Irish historian (whom he fails to identify) has stated: 'This legend of Jeremiah is not asserted by a single scholar in Irish history anywhere.'

"The only support for these legends is in the unreliable CHRONICLES OF IRELAND, which mention an old eastern prophet, but do not supply enough information to identify him as Jeremiah of the Bible. What Identity falls to see is that God did not unconditionally promise David an uninterrupted throne; (compare Olinger's statement with Jeremiah 33:17 - "For thus saith the Lord, David shall NEVER WANT a man to sit upon the throne of the House of Israel." Now who are you going to believe? - AUTHOR.

Olinger continues his diatribe: "God threatened interruption if the king disobeyed (1 Kings 9:6, 7). (It is interesting to note that these verses have nothing to do 'with the establishment of the throne, but of what will happen to the people of the kingdom if they disobey - AUTHOR.) In Hosea 3:4, we read: 'For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince . . .'

Now either we have a contradiction of Scriptures between Hosea 3:4 and Jeremiah 33:17, or we have a misunderstanding of them. Since we know that the Scriptures cannot contradict each other, then it must be the latter. But Olinger then brings in his closing argument, which is meant to clinch things in his favor. He quoted from Acts 15:16 which says: "After this will I return, and build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and will set it up." What does the word "tabernacle" mean as used here? Strong's Concordance, #4633, says that it comes from the Greek word "skene," which means "tent, or cloth hut." By no stretch of the most vivid fundamental imagination can the word "tabernacle" be construed to mean "throne." Yet this is the means by which Godly, scholarly men, attempt to twist the Word of God, to fit their own interpretations.

To make sure that you understand God's UNCONDITIONAL PROMISES to David, let me list the references as given by Mervyn Judge, in Chapter Thirteen in his book MAN THINKING! These are only "key" verses and the entire chapter should be read in every instance:

["I will set up thy seed after thee . . ." 2 Samuel 7:12.](#)

"An everlasting covenant . . ." 2 Samuel 23:5.

"Establish the throne of thy kingdom forever . . ." 1 Kings 9:5; 1 Chron. 17:12-14.

"There shall not a man fail thee to sit on the throne . . ." Jer. 33:17.

"Everlasting Covenant . . ." Isaiah 55:3.

"David, a prince forever . . ." Ezekiel 37:25.

"I have sworn unto David . . ." Psalm 89:3.

"Build thy throne for all generations . . ." Psalm 89:4.

"My Covenant shall stand fast with him . . ." Psalm 89:28.

"His throne as the days of heaven . . ." Psalm 89:29.

"My Covenant will I not break . . ." Psalm 89:34.

"I have sworn, I will not lie to David . . ." Psalm 89:35.

"His seed forever . . ." Psalm 89:36.

"Throne established forever . . ." Psalm 89:36.

"According as I have covenanted with David . . ." 2 Chron. 7:18.

"Then may my covenant with David be broken . . ." Jer. 33:20-26.

"Throne of the kingdom of the Lord . . ." 1 Chron. 28:5.

"Solomon sat on the throne of the Lord.. " 1 Chron. 29:23.

"Solomon anointed as Chief Governor . . ." 1 Chron. 29:22.

"Upon the throne of David . . ." Isaiah 9:7.

"Throne of the House of David . . ." Jeremiah 33:17.

"Throne of his Father David . . ." Luke 1:32, 33.

"David's House and Kingdom are Mine. . ." 1 Chron. 17:14.

"Lord hath sworn unto David . ." Psalm 132:11.

"Scepter shall not depart from Judah . . ." Gen. 49:10.

Folks, all these Scriptures are clear and understandable and are "unimpeachable" witnesses for the defense, that David's throne, family, and kingdom will endure as long as the sun, moon and stars last. If this throne and kingdom cannot be found on earth today, then these words have no meaning. Yet men like Olinger say: "It is impossible that this line should have continued uninterrupted in

Britain." (UNQ.) WHO ARE YOU GOING TO BELIEVE?

An honest study of the Scriptures, which will take Scripture as it stands and does not try and change it in any way, will bring you face to face with this truth. "The Israel kingdom is on earth today; it is still God's kingdom; it still has a ruler from David's family line, and IT IS NOT THE JEWS!"

If you will carefully and prayerfully read the verses that Mr. Judge has laid out, an honest student can come to only one conclusion, that is that the Israel Kingdom still exists and that a descendent of David has always sat on its throne and that they will remain there, no matter what happens, until Jesus Christ, David's Greater Son, comes back to take charge as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. HALLELU'YAH!

If God's Word is true? AND WE KNOW IT IS! Then what happened to this Israel kingdom and its throne from the time of the last Bible account to the present, must be recorded somewhere. We know that very little is said about it in the New Testament.

There are some hints however. The Apostle James addresses his Epistle to ". . . the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad." (James 1:1). (He was not speaking about Talmudic Jews.) Peter addresses his Epistle to "the strangers scattered throughout Pon-tus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia." (These areas were all to the north and west of Jerusalem and were areas where the bulk of Israel could be found.)

Why do you suppose it was, that the Holy Spirit prevented Paul and Silas from preaching in Asia? (Acts 16:6). Instead they went into Asia Minor to Macedonia.

We know from recorded Bible history that David's house ruled over the twelve tribes of Israel for about 70 years (1 Chron. 29:27; 2 Chron. 9:30; 2 Sam. 5:4, 5.) Then came the revolution against David's grandson Rehoboam, as recorded in 1 Kings 12, where the ten northern tribes broke away from Judah and Benjamin, and set up the Kingdom of Israel in the north. From that time on, Judah and Israel are always listed separately in the Scriptures. They are NEVER called by the same name. Most of the kings who served Israel were "adventurers"; and "military opportunists"; none of them were related to David's family. None of them operated under the Davidic Covenant.

During this period, and for about 400 more years, David's line held the sceptre in the smaller Kingdom of Judah, with its capitol in Jerusalem. Finally, after years of sinning and straying from their God, Judah was taken captive into Babylon (see 2 Kings 25:6, 7; Ezekiel 12:13.)

Here, for all Scriptural references, David's line ended. It became obvious that the King of Babylon believed Zedekiah and his sons were the last of the Royal Davidic House. But if God's word is true, and we know it is, then we must look to secular history for our answer. When the Covenant between God and David said that David would never lack a "man, to sit on his throne," it was used in the "generic" sense, applying to both men and women, or child, depending on how it was being used.

Chapter XI

THE APPOINTED PLACE!

In 2 Sam. 7:10, in the very middle of God's word to David concerning the Great Unconditional Covenant He was making with David, we find an interesting and extremely important verse which most pastors and Bible scholars completely overlook. This 10th verse is made up of five parts:

1 - "I will appoint a place for my people Israel."

2 - "I will plant them there."

3 - "That they (Israel) may dwell in a place of their own."

4 - "They shall move no more."

5 - "The children of wickedness (refer to Malachi 1:2-4) shall afflict them no more as beforetime."

When this promise was made with David, all twelve tribes were dwelling in the Land of Palestine. It was the first time in 40 years that David had a period of great peace and unheard of prosperity. Everything was going as the king wanted it to go. Then in midst of this prosperity and peace, God speaks to David through the prophet Nathan in 2 Samuel 7:10. Verse 1 says: ". . . the king (David) sat in his house, and the Lord had given him rest round about from all his enemies." "He had it made," as we say today. But the king's conscience bothered him a bit. When he looked at all the blessings God had given to him, he said: ". . . See how I dwell in a house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth without curtains." David wanted to build a special house for God's ark of the covenant.

That night Nathan had a dream in which God spoke to him: "Go tell my servant David . . . Shalt thou build a house for me to dwell in?" He then went on and mentioned how He had never dwelt in a building of any kind since the day He had brought Israel out of Egypt. God said that at no time had He told His people to build Him a house of cedar. Then He gave Nathan a special message for David in which He said: "I took thee (David) from the shepcote, from following the sheep, to be the ruler over my people, over Israel. I was with thee withersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are on the earth." Then God gave David this marvelous future promise for the Israel people in vs. 10 - "Moreover, I WILL APPOINT (future) a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own (not Palestine), and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more as beforetime." Before we go on, let's see what Malachi has to say about "the children of wickedness," Mal. 1:2-4 - God speaking to Israel: "I have loved you, saith the Lord, Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord, yet I loved Jacob, and I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste . . . Whereas Esau saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places: thus saith the Lord of hosts, They (Esau/Edom/Jewry) shall build, but I will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them, The borders of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever." Can't you see the connection? It's very plain!

But go back to verse 10 and God's promise to David. Notice that it is in the future tense and in a different place from where David resided at that time. Where is that place? Quite obviously it was not in Old Palestine, because they were there when the promise was given. Does this do away with the original promise God gave in Genesis 13:17 concerning the land in the Middle East? Of course not! This promise made to David was an enlargement on the original promise. If Abraham's seed was to enlarge itself to the point where there were hundreds of millions of them, like the "sand of the sea," which was an illustration of their numbers, they obviously would not have had room for this vast number in the original grant. So the Davidic promise added to the original and gave them vastly more than they had at first. Remember that God told Abraham that his seed should "spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south . . .

The promise was that this new home would be a permanent one, from which they would never move and where they would be safe from their enemies.

It is also interesting to note that none of the Davidic promises have ever been fulfilled by the people we now call Jews, and we must remember that if there are any "true Jews" in existence today, they are very small in number and cannot be accurately identified as such. These do not in any way represent Israel.

So in looking for the fulfillment of this marvelous promise, we must look at what happened to ancient Israel when she went into captivity in Assyria. The Bible tells us that ALL Israel went into Assyrian captivity, plus a large number from Judah.

The restoration of the captive nation of Israel in the future, was foretold in many places in prophetic Scripture and not one of these has anything to do with some future reunion between Israel and the people we call Jews. (Judah yes, but not Jews.) In no place in Scripture can you find where God ever gave the Jews an Appointed Place to live, or a land of their own where they would be free from oppression. They were to be a wandering people, who would be hated everywhere they went, because of their aggression against God and their fellowmen.

Because of this, the word ISRAEL, as used in Nathan's promise, could have nothing to do with the people we now know as Jews. (As a matter of fact, there were no people called Jews in existence at the time when this prophesy was made. They did not appear on the Bible scene until 300 years later, when in 2 Kings 16:6, we find them fighting against Israel.)

In Isaiah 11:11, 12 and Ezekiel 37, we find a plain reference to a future regathering of all 12 tribes of Israel, from both the House of Judah and the House of Israel. Therefore the first gathering would be in the "appointed place," of 2 Samuel 7:10.

Is it possible for us to learn where this Appointed place is located, from Scriptures? Most Bible scholars say "no", mainly because they do not want to locate it. If they change the location from Palestine, to the New World, then they must admit they are wrong regarding their obsession with the people we now call Jews. This most of them refuse to do! Let's see what the Scriptures have to say. In Hosea we are told that this place will be located in the "wilderness." In chapter one and two of this little prophetic book, we learn that God will "allure" Israel to this place and speak "comfortably" to her. The English word "allure", as used here, comes from the Hebrew word "pathah" which means: "to entice; persuade." It is used only twice in the entire Bible, once in this passage and again in 2 Peter 2:18, where it is used in a completely different sense and means "to entrap or beguile." The English word "comfortably," as used here, comes from the Hebrew word "leb" which means: "speak to the heart in a friendly manner." This will occur to Israel after she migrates to her new land. It becomes evident (from Jeremiah 31:1, 2, that the prophet is referring to this place when he says: "The people which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderness."

In Isaiah 42:10-12, we find where the inhabitants of this new land will be singing a new song unto the Lord and verse 10 tells us that these will be". . . ye that go down to the seas and ALL that is therein: the ISLES and the INHABITANTS thereof."

In Isaiah 41:1; 11:11;24:14-16;42:10;49:1 we see where these Isles are far from Old Palestine. In 49:12 we are told that these Isles lay to the north and west of Palestine. (There is no Hebrew word for "northwest.") (In relation to this, read Isaiah 59:18; 60:9; Jeremiah 31:10; Rev. 12:6, 14; Numbers 23:9 and Deuteronomy 33:28.)

In Revelation we read where the Appointed Place is a place of security which has been prepared for the safety of the woman, Israel, as she flees into the wilderness and where she will be safe and be nourished.

So it becomes evident, from an honest study of Scripture; that the Appointed Place is North and West of Palestine, at a far distance and that it will be an uninhabited wilderness; that the people who arrive there will sing a new song unto the Lord and that the nation will obviously be Christian. (Of course these exact words were not used in the Old Testament, since there were no people at this time known as Christian."

In the marvelous 41st Chapter of Isaiah, we see where the people will "renew their strength" in the Isles, as they are on their way to the Appointed Place. This is exactly what happened to our Anglo-Saxon and kins people. In the 16th century, during the reign of Queen Elizabeth in England, there were only about 4.5-million Anglo-Saxons on earth. In 400 years they have renewed themselves" to

the extent that there are now well over 200-million. The British Isles became a haven of safety for these people. Mighty Rome could not conquer it; Catholic Spain was unable to take it and God spared Britain with a miracle, when Adolf Hitler was unsuccessful in his attempt to cross the English channel during World War II. Have you ever asked yourself what made Hitler change his mind regarding the invasion of England and call it off? I believe it was the working of God, as once more, He protected His Israel people.

I believe we will see an attack against Israel once again, possibly in the very near future by the Gog and Magog of the Communist world, as pictured in Ezekiel 38, 39 and that they will suffer a humiliating and disastrous defeat. (For further information of these exciting and important Scriptures, write for my book A NEW LOOK AT EZEKIEL 38 and 39.)

While the British Isles and North America have been relatively free of war, Palestine has turned into one of the worst battle grounds of the world. More battles have been fought there than on any other spot on earth. When General Allenby, an Israelite general delivered Jerusalem from the Turks in 1917, it was the 23rd time in that city's history that it had changed hands.

In ancient Irish prose, translated from the Celtic by Sir Walter Raleigh, we read these fascinating words:

"Unless the fates are faithless frown, And prophets voice be vain, Where 'er is found this Sacred Stone, The Wanderer's Race shall reign."

This verse is over 2400 years old and of course it refers to the Coronation Stone, which resides under the Coronation chair in Westminster Abbey, London, and on which all the monarchs of Britain have been crowned. It is an oblong block of reddish sandstone, weighing about 350 pounds. It is approximately 26" long, nearly 11" deep, and about 16" wide. It was fitted into the Coronation chair in 1296 AD when it was first brought from Scotland by Edward the First. From that time on, with the exception of the reign of the Catholic monarch, Mary Tudor, every British king and queen has been crowned sitting in this chair.

What is the significance of this piece of sandstone? Dan Olinger in his article in FAITH FOR THE FAMILY, pokes fun at British tradition, when he states: "Prof. A. C. Ramsey of the Geology Department of London University inspected the stone and identified it as a calciferous sandstone probably of Scottish origin. The stone around Bethel, where Jacob got his pillow, is white limestone; the nearest red sandstone is 100 miles away in Petra, Edom. So the heritage of the Coronation Stone, while fascinating, is certainly not of Israelite origin." (He does not identify his authority for this dogmatic statement.)

But E. Raymond Capt., M.A., A.I.A., F.F.A., Scot. A well-known authority and a member of the Archeological Institute of America, says in his book JACOB'S PILLAR, p.57 - (quoting from CERTAIN MONUMENTS TO ANTIQUITY, by Weaver, p.118) - "Dean Stanley, one-time custodian of the stone, in his book MEMORIES OF WESTMINSTER ABBEY, sums up the historical importance of the stone in these words: 'It is the one primeval (of earliest origin) monument which binds together the whole Empire. The iron rings, the battered surface, the crack which has all but rent its solid mass asunder, bear witness of the English Monarchy - an element of poetic patriarchal times, which like Arumah's son (2 Sam. 24:16) rocky threshing floor in the midst of the Temple of Solomon, carries back our thoughts to races and customs now almost extinct; a link, which unites the throne of England with the traditions of Tara and Iona.'

I have never seen this stone, but those who have, tell me that it is of a steely-dull, purplish color, with some reddish veins. It is composed of carcareous (resembling calcite or calcium carbonate) sandstone and imbedded in it are a few pebbles; one of quartz, and the other of some dark material. It is formed roughly in the shape of a pillow.

Across its surface appears a crack and some chisel marks are still visible on two sides. (There are some Bible scholars who believe that Jacob slept that night in a rock quarry and that his pillow was

made up of one of the rocks that the builders had rejected. (Compare with Luke 20:17.) It appears as though this stone had been prepared for building and then had been rejected, possibly because of the crack in its surface. There are two iron rings of some rust resistant metal, one at each end of the stone. They hang from eyes of similar metal, which have been driven into the stone. The rings indicate that porter poles were once used to carry it. When turned up, the rings protrude above the surface of the stone, allowing two persons to carry it with shoulder poles.

There is a groove across the top which is clearly the result of friction from a single pole, which has worn away the stone and indicates an enormous amount of carrying. The metal rings are also worn thin from much use.

British, Scotch and Irish historical records locate this stone at Tara, Ireland, at least 500 years before Christ. It was transported to Scotland in 498 AD by King Fergus the Great and was finally moved to Westminster Abbey in 1296 AD. The moving of the stone during British times, could not account for the wearing of the stone and rings.

While Olinger claims there is no such rock in the Bethel area, let's listen to a real expert, an eminent professor of Science at Yale University, Professor Totten. After a close examination of the Coronation Stone, he said: "The analysis of this stone shows there are absolutely no quarries in Scone or Iona wherefrom a block so constituted could come, nor from all Ireland."

Prof. Odium, a geologist and professor of Theology at a Ontario, Canada University, also made a microscopic examination of the stone, comparing it with similar stones from Scotland and found them distinctly dissimilar. After a determined search in Palestine, he discovered a stratum of sandstone, near the Red Sea, at a place called strangely enough, "Bethel." Geologically, this was the same material from which the Coronation stone came. A microscopic test was made and it proved, beyond the shadow of scientific doubt, that the Coronation Stone, came from this same material. So much for doubters like Olinger.

But why is all this importance given to a piece of rock?

Irish record, legend and tradition say that this unusual stone arrived in Ireland over 1,000 years before it found its final resting place in London. It was known as LIAFAIL, the STONE WONDERFUL, or THE STONE OF DESTINY. It arrived in Ireland, according to ancient Irish historical records, when an aged Eastern Prophet, accompanied by his secretary, and a Hebrew princess named Tea Tephi, were shipwrecked off the coast of Northern Ireland in 583 B.. Some five years earlier, in 588 BC this same prophet, Jeremiah, with Baruch his secretary and the daughters of King Zedekiah, the last of David's line, had escaped from Jerusalem to Egypt. (see Jeremiah 43:6.)

When the ship bearing Jeremiah and his party was wrecked in 583 B.C. they were rescued by the Irish and welcomed by the Irish king named Eponchaidh the Erman. Who was later crowned on the STONE OF DESTINY. According to Irish historical records, he married Zedekiah's daughter Tea Tephi and the capitol city of Cathair, was renamed TARA, which is the Irish translation of the Hebrew word TORAH, or LAW. In England, this stone is now popularly known as JACOB'S PILLOW.

While we know this stone has been in the British Isles for at least 2500 years, it has not been moved enough to wear the rings in the stone, which show much moving. Rev. Dean Stanley, in his **MEMOIRS OF WESTMINSTER ABBEY**, says: "The iron rings, the battered surface, the crack which has all but rent its surface, bears witness to its long migration."

Evidently, when Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon, looted the temple in Jerusalem in 558 B.C. he overlooked this rough appearing stone, not realizing its importance. While we have no actual record of it, yet it was evidently carried to Egypt by Jeremiah (Jer. 1:7-19; 43:6, 7; 44:14-28) and then carried by him to Northern Ireland, when he escaped from Egypt.

The Coronation Stone is the visible, physical symbol of the Throne of the House of David, which

God declared would last forever and this is one of the reasons its detractors will do everything possible to make it appear as a fake. It completely neutralized any Jewish claim to the throne. It has been overturned three times as prophesied in Ezekiel 21:27. First when it left Palestine for Ireland; second, when it left Scotland for England and it will be overturned one more time, when Jesus Christ comes back soon, to reign as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords and to claim His rightful place on the earthly throne of David: ". . . and it shall be no more (overturned), until He come, whose right it is; and I (God) will give it to Him."(Ezekiel 22:27.)

It was evidently this same stone which Joshua set up as a pillar by the sanctuary, in Joshua 24:27 - "And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and **TOOK A GREAT STONE**, and set it there under the oak, that was by the sanctuary of the Lord. And Joshua said to all the people, Behold this stone shall be a witness unto us: for it hath heard all the words of the Lord which He spake unto us; it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God."

On Davenish Island, in Lake Erin, four miles below the town of Enniskellen, Ireland, is an ancient cemetery in which can be found a tomb, made out of solid rock, in which the remains of Jeremiah are buried. He was known in old Ireland as Ollar Falla, which means the Hebrew prophet. He established in Ireland, the Law given to Israel by God, through Moses. **THIS IS OUR HERITAGE!** about.

Chapter XII

ISRAEL COMES TO THE ISLES

There is much evidence that Israelites first came to the British Isles in very early times. Isaiah 24:15 indicates that God would glorify His people Israel in the Isles of the Sea, listen to these words: "Wherefore glorify ye the Lord in the fires, even the name of the Lord God of Israel **IN THE ISLES OF THE SEA.**" (Emphasis added.)

It seems wonderful to me, that we as a Christian nation, can approach God and know the truth of Romans 8:29, 30 - "For whom He did foreknow, He also did predestinate, to be conformed to the image of His Son, that He might be the firstborn among many brethren. Moreover, whom He did predestinate, them He also called, them He also justified; and whom He justified, them He also glorified."

There is no key which will unlock an understanding of the Scriptures, more than the knowledge that the promises of God are "sure" and that we, the Anglo-Saxon and related people's are God's ancient people of Israel. I cannot understand this, any more than I can understand how God took an old reprobate like Jack Mohr and made him a watchman on the walls of Israel-America. But He did and I thank Him for it every day. By a like token, I cannot understand how the Nations of Christendom can be the Israel of Scriptures, but I believe it, because they bear all the "fingerprints," all the "identifying marks" of Scriptural Israel and because God has promised this.

Once you understand this, you will be filled with a deep humility. It will not be a "holier than thou" attitude, of this I can assure you. It will be a humbling experience, for you will then realize the tremendous responsibility we Israelites have, to fulfill God's will in our lives and in our country, so as to bring blessings to the rest of the world.

It is very probable, that not one Christian out of a thousand has ever heard of the SONNINI

MANUSCRIPT. This document professes to be the concluding portion of the Acts of Apostles. It gives an account of Paul's journeys, after his two years enforced residence in Rome. It is written in the same style as Acts, and reads like a continuation of that book. It was found in a copy of "Sonnini's Travels in Turkey and Greece," and was purchased at a sale in the library of the Right Honorable Sir John Newport, in Ireland. Along with this, was a document from the Sultan of Turkey, granting C. S. Sonnini permission to travel in all parts of the Ottoman (Turkish) Empire.

The document on the lost chapter of Acts, was presented to Sonnini by the Sultan and was translated from the original Greek. This manuscript was found in the archives of Constantinople and was translated in 1801. Here are a few of the excerpts from it:

Vs. 1 - "and Paul, full of the blessings of Christ, and abounding in the spirit, departed out of Rome, determined to go to Spain, for he had a long time purposed to journey thitherward, and was minded also to go from thence to Britain." (Compare this with Rom. 15:24, 28.)

Vs. 2 - "For he had heard in Phoenicia that certain of the children of Israel, about the time of the Assyrian captivity, had escaped by sea to the isles afar off, as spoken by the prophet, and called by the Romans, Britain.

Vs. 3 - "And the Lord commanded the gospel to be preached far hence to the Gentiles, and to the lost sheep of the House of Israel." (See Acts 22:21; 9:15.)

Vs. 4-6 gives a brief account of Paul's preaching in Spain. Then verse 7 says that Paul sailed for Britain and vs. 8 tells how he was greeted courteously by a great multitude when he landed there.

Vs. 9 - "And on the morrow he came and stood upon Mount Lud (Ludgate Hill, the present site of St. Paul's Cathedral) and the people thronged at the gate, and assembled in the Broadway, and he preached Christ unto them, and they believed the word and the testimony of Jesus."

Vs. 10-12, Gives Paul's prophecies for the latter days, culminating in Christ's return.

Vs. 13 - "And it came to pass that certain of the Druids (British native religious priests) came into Paul privately, and showed by their rites and ceremonies that they were descendants from the JUDEANS which escaped bondage in the land of Egypt (this would have been about 1491 B.C.) and the apostle believed these things, and he gave them the kiss of peace."

It is interesting to note that Eusebius, Bishop of Caesarea (313-338 A.D.) said: "Some of the apostles passed over to the British Isles,"

Theodoret, Bishop of Cyprus in Syria, states that he believed Paul visited Britain, after spending two years in "house arrest" in Rome.

In the city of Sandwich, Kent, England, is an old house called "the House of the Apostle." Tradition has it that Paul stayed here.

It is also interesting to note that Paul's prediction: "nation's shall come to worship on the mount," came true in the form of the magnificent church which now stands on this site.

It is also interesting to note that in Vs. 10, Paul was supposed to have predicted: "Behold in the last days, the God of peace shall dwell in the cities and the inhabitants thereof shall be numbered; and in the seventh numbering of the people, their eyes shall be opened, and the glory of their inheritance shall shine forth before them . . ."

Some skeptics, such as Olinger, will no doubt say: "This is a fake document someone made up to try and prove their point of view. But let me state that the Sonnini document was translated in 1801 and the seventh numbering of the British people took place in 1861. The first numbering of Britain, "census" was in 1801, with 16,237,300 people recorded. The second was in 1811 with 18,509,116; the third was in 1821, with 21,272,187; the fourth in 1831 with 24,392,485; the fifth in 1841 with 27,958,143 and the sixth in 1861 with 29,571,644. It was during the late 1860's and the early 1870's, that the people's eyes began to be opened and the Anglo-Israel Movement began.

While you may not choose to believe this ancient document, its tone is spiritual and it has a remarkable characteristic of prophetic utterances and its character is purely gospel with no hint of heresy of any kind. Could it be that the reason fundamental and evangelical scholars refuse to accept these ancient British and Irish documents is because they refute their theory concerning the Jews, and thus their entire prophetic dispensational concept?

Chapter XIII

WHO WERE THE DRUIDS?

Many historians in recent years have tried to downgrade Anglo-Saxon history by referring to early Britons as "Naked, painted savages." But the records of Julius Caesar, show them to have been a highly educated, intelligent people, with a strong spiritual belief and an unquenchable love for freedom. There were ancient universities in Britain, that had been there hundreds of years before the Romans invaded the islands.

In many places in Britain, one can find the sites of "pre-Christian" fire altars. They are always on the summit of a hill, reminding us of the Old Testament places of heathen worship. In England, the Druids worshiped the sun and it is not uncommon today, to find English churches built on the summit of a hill. (The name Churchill comes from this association.)

As the Christian faith began to replace the former pagan worship of the Druids, the places of Druid worship were often taken over by Christian churches.

The Bible throws a great deal of light on the worship of "pre-Christian" times. The existence of these "high places" reveals pagan idolatry and tie in the British with the backsliden Israelite tribes who practiced the same kind of worship. (See Numbers 22:41; Deut. 12:2; 1 Kings 14:23; 2 Kings 16:4.)

After the death of Joshua, about 1400 B.C., Israel was already turning to idolatry, even before they entered the Promised Land of Palestine. There were some restoration under David and Solomon and towards the end of Solomon's forty year reign, we read: "For it came to pass when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods . . . For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians (this is where we get our Easter celebration) and after Milcom, the abomination of the Ammorites. And Solomon did evil in the sight of the Lord . . . Then did Solomon build a HIGH PLACE to Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the HILL which is before Jerusalem.

It was this spiritual decline which led to the corruption of God's people, so that by the time Ahab became king (874-857 BC) a large body of Baal priests were maintained by the king and queen. (See 1 Kings 16:30-33.)

While there was a partial turning to God, after the Prophet Elijah destroyed the priests of Baal as recorded in I Kings 18:40, Israel never completely returned to God and this precipitated their overthrow and captivity by the Assyrians in 722 BC. (2 Kings 17:6-23.)

Some scholars believe that Israel returned to the true worship of God, on their trek through Northern Europe to THE APPOINTED PLACE. I personally doubt this, although there is some evidence of Israelite worship found in the monuments which are scattered along their route of march. Who would have taught them regarding the true religion? Hosea 3:4, 5, prophesied "For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without a teraphim: afterwards shall the children of Israel return and seek the Lord their God."

In Ezekiel 36:20 we learn further about Israel among the heathen: ". . . wither they went, they

profaned my holy name, when they said to them (the heathen), these are the people of the Lord. In verse 24 we read how God would gather Israel from among the heathen and "I (God)... will bring you into your own land." (THIS WAS NOT TO BE OLD PALESTINE, BUT THE APPOINTED PLACE.)

This was to be fulfilled as Israel, moving north and west, as a nation, would embrace Christianity and become His witnesses throughout the earth. A greater fulfillment of this prophecy is yet to take place, (see Jeremiah 31:31-33.)

As we study more about ancient British Druid worship, we still find vestiges of the Old Testament faith. While idolatry was at the heart of their worship, the outward form had been changed to conform to man's desires. Just as much of modern Christianity has been changed from the Apostolic faith, so man can "do his own thing," so the Israelite worship in the Isles had changed and Druid worship was a religion of compromise with the old faith.

The religious orders found in Druidism were similar to the religious orders of God's Israel people. There was a Chief Druid or "High Priest," who presided over the temple ceremonies. There were "officiating druids" similar to the Levites; there were "Musicians and singers," just as there were in ancient Israel.

The British Druids were influential people who often served in the homes of British nobility.

Both Hebrewism and Druidism had a breastplate for the High Priest, which were almost identical. Each has a similar priesthood. Each priesthood was exempt from taxation and military service. Both taught the Mosaic record of creation, of the fall of man, and of a coming Messiah. In fact, Druid worship was similar to Hebrewism in some of its basic aspects, that it became easy for these Israelite people to see the truth in Christianity and accept it.

Julius Caesar often said that the strength of these unusual people came because they believed in life after death, although this was not what the Hebrew religion taught. Hebrewism taught that man was a "living soul," not that he was "immortal."

The Bible tells us quite plainly that we are not "immortal," but that we can put on immortality through Jesus Christ (see 1 Tim. 6:16.) Christianity offers us the hope of RESURRECTION and ETERNAL LIFE in Christ's coming kingdom, HERE ON THIS EARTH, not in some nebulous far-off place the seminarians call heaven. (See Job 19:25-27; John 11:25.)

Chapter XIV

WHAT ARE THE LATTER DAYS?

The promises to Israel were to be fulfilled in the "latter days," (Gen. 49:1; Dent. 4:30; Jeremiah 23:20; Hosea 3:5; Ezekiel 38:8.)

Moses speaks regarding Israel (not the Jews) in Dent. 4:30 - "When thou art in tribulation (extreme trouble) IN THE LATTER DAYS."

In Hosea 3:5, we learn that "Afterward (a long period of not knowing who they were, see vs. 4) shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king (Christ); and shall fear the Lord and His goodness IN THE LATTER DAYS."

Daniel 10:1 tells us this period of darkness will be long - in fact it lasted 2520 years. Then in verse 4, "Now I am come to make the understanding of what shall happen to thy people IN THE LATTER DAYS."

From Genesis to Daniel - from the very beginning of the Israel nation in Gen. 12:2, 3 until a long time after they were carried away captive, the prophets speak of what will happen during that age

and during the age which you and I now live in.

I have often said that we are living in the most exciting age of human history. More of the ancient prophecies have been fulfilled during my lifetime than at any other time in history. I believe we are entering the time when we will see the Lord return to take His rightful place as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, and I pray I may live to see that wonderful day. MARANATHA!

A study of the Bible reveals that TIME, as we understand it, is divided into two main parts. Former TIME, which refers to the ages from Creation to the first Advent of our Lord. (Religious tradition sets this at about 4,000 years. I refuse to be dogmatic about this, since I do not believe we have any actual proof to substantiate it.) The LATTER DAYS, are those from the death of our Lord, to His triumphant return. A few minutes of honest Bible study with a good reference will confirm this.

We Identity people have been accused of believing that Christ will set up His Kingdom after the "millennium" - how utterly ridiculous! We are now living in the Days of the Gospel Dispensation and this will end when Christ, as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, sets up His earthly Kingdom. (Read 1 Tim. 4:1-3; 2 Tim. 3:1-8; Heb. 1:1, 2; 1 Peter 1:4, 5; 2 Peter 3:1-9; 1 John 2:18,19; Jude 18.)

Let's take time to examine only one of these references as found in 2 Timothy 3:1-5 - "This know also, that in THE LAST DAYS, perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, without natural affection, truce breakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, traitors, heady, high-minded, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God; having a form of Godliness, but denying the power thereof . . ." Brother, Sister, if you can't see these things taking place before your very eyes today, it is because they are deliberately shut.

I believe we are about as far from the birth of Christ, on this side of the dividing line, as Abraham was on the other. Our Lord was born in 4 B.C. and about 1921 years before that, God called Abram out of Ur of the Chaldees, to become the father of a great nation and a company of great nations. He was called for a special purpose.

1921 years after the birth of Christ, the Israel General Allenby, marched into Jerusalem with Israel (not Jew) troops and liberated the city from the heathen "treading down" of Luke 21:24.

I have already mentioned how the nation of Israel was to suffer for 2520 years as punishment for her sins. After that she will be restored. So because of this, we can expect to see the rebirth of Israel and the moving of the Jews into Palestine, and the forming of the Israeli nation in 1948, was not the rebirth of Israel as our pastors have told us. This is the "Pseudo-Israel" spoken of in Rev. 2:9 and 3:9, which will be destroyed.

One of the bitterest opponents of Identity, states in a recent book: "The strong appeal of Israel-Identity lies in their militant nationalism and patriotism. But are they really patriotic? We will seek to show how the unregenerated man can never please God. We will seek to show that the patriotism of Israel-Identity is sin.

"The Word of God declares: 'Righteousness exalteth a nation; but sin is a reproach to any people!' this constitutes a good Biblical definition of true patriotism. A true love of one's country will prompt one to promote natural righteousness. It will stir one to reform it of its national sins. It will labor to bring the nation in-to the favor of God. It will not be concerned with worldly power position and prosperity of the nation, its status in the sight of other nations, but will concern itself with the nation's status in the sight of a holy, just and righteous God." (I can say AMEN TO THIS. I believe it and preach it, as do most of the Identity pastors I know - AUTHOR.)

He continues: "It will recognize that without the Lord's blessings all these are but an act of vanity and futility and that none of these can defend the nation from the chastening hand of an angry God.

"True patriotism will lead a nation to national repentance . . . It will call for mourning and fasting and a humbling of the nation before God. It will not rail against God's chosen instrument .

"The Identity people are like the Israelites of old (we should be, since we are their offspring - AUTHOR), in the years before their captivity . . . Our national enemies are reviled and scorned. They are traduced (deformed) on the basis of their race. They are railed against as the wicked enemies of the people of God, as the instruments of Satan, as the epitome of all evil. Then we hear the siren song, that America is the Chosen Nation, that the Anglo-Saxons are the Elect People. We hear that God will be with us and we will ultimately prevail with a great victory. It is taken for granted by these people (Identity) that God will overthrow our enemies for their wickedness and prosper us for our righteousness. To them, it is unthinkable that the 'seed of Cain' should triumph over the 'White Adamic Race.'

"To seek to save America by a message of racial identity, to proclaim that if America would only acknowledge her racial identity and covenant status, she shall be saved, is to heal a deep hurt very slightly. It is to preach the false peace of old. It is to lure a nation to certain destruction. They will never confess that communism is a scourge of the Almighty, to punish a wicked and apostate civilization." (UNQ.)

This tirade is interesting, since it comes from a man who is well-known in the "evangelical" camp. This is the same group which has violated God's law by promoting "race mixing," in the name of Christian brotherhood. This is the same group who along with the fundamentalists; has promoted the most vicious enemy of Christ, Christianity, and freedom, making them out to be the CHOSEN PEOPLE OF GOD. This man is one of those who "helps the ungodly, and loves them that hate the Lord," (see 2 Chronicles 19:2).

For years, fundamentalism and evangelicalism has preached the message "get men and women saved and they will change the nation." And in past decades, we have seen millions garnered into the church, as they sign commitment cards, stating that they have accepted Jesus as Savior and Lord. We have seen the establishment of churches by the thousands; we have seen billions of dollars spent to reach men, women, boys, and girls for Jesus Christ. Yet during this same period, with an estimated 45-million "born again" Christians in America, we have seen the greatest spiritual, moral and economic debacle in American history, as our beloved country has gone to hell at an amazing rate. Can they blame this on Identity teaching?

Identity theology, contrary to what this writer says, teaches the necessity of not only personal, but national salvation. (You may not realize it, but over 2/3rds of the Bible deals with national salvation.) Most fundamentalists and evangelicals have followed the first step in Christ's Great Commission of Matthew 28:19, 20 and have led men and women to Jesus Christ, many times superficially, I'm sorry to say, by their "milquetoast preaching" of a soft Gospel. But they have almost completely forgot the admonition to "Teach them whatsoever I (Christ) have commanded you," and therein lies our national trouble.

Those of you who have read my writing, or heard my messages on tape, know that one of the major points I stress, is that America, as God's Chosen People MUST repent, before the Formula for our Survival, found in 2 Chronicles 7:14 can take effect. Over and over I have emphasized that our problems are not caused by the Jews, or the aliens in our midst, but are caused by disobedient Israelites who want to "do their own thing," rather than follow God's law.

Let me use but one quotation from my message titled FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL.

"Why is God's law so important to us in this age of grace? It is because it effects each one of us and through us the nation. In 1 John 5:2, we are told: 'By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God and KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS. For this is the love of God, that we WALK IN HIS COMMANDMENTS . . . !' " (Emphasis mine.)

Does this sound to you as though the Law has been abolished? Of course not! In John 15:15, Christ says: "If ye love me, keep my commandments (law)." Does this refer to the animal sacrifices of the Old Testament? Of course not! This is what was taken care of on Calvary, once and for all. But the law still exists and we are further told in I John 3:4, that "Whosoever committeth sin, transgresseth

also the LAW, for SIN IS THE TRANSGRESSION OF THE LAW." (Emphasis added.) This means that in order to do away with the law, there can be no sin.

Yet Scripture tells us that if we say we have no sin, then the truth is not in us. In other words, we are liars!

Why is it so important for America to keep God's Law? As Christians, we are told in 1 John 3:22, that our prayers will be answered according to our obedience: "Whatsoever we ask of Him, we receive of Him, BECAUSE WE KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS (Law), those things which are pleasing in His sight."

God's Law was written for our protection against the wicked and for our happiness. According to this law, the punishment for murder is death; the punishment for kidnaping is death; the punishment for homosexual practices is death; the penalty for rape is death. Our Judges have no right to determine a penalty which has already been declared by Almighty God. Our courts were not brought into being to make the law, but to determine the guilt or innocence of those brought before them.

In this same pamphlet FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL, I go on to discuss some of America's major problems, crime, national defense, national debt, all caused by disobedience to God's Law. Notice this statement:

"By now, you may want to ask. Who is to blame? Is it the communists? The Jews? The liberals? The alien people? NO! While all these have a part in the destruction process, they are not the problem. The problem in the final analysis is that America has gone down the drain, because the Christian people of this country, the WHITE ISRAELITE PEOPLE, have refused to do what God requires of them."

Does this sound as though I preach the way my critic said?

As America has broken her covenant with God, we have seen our Armed Forces humiliated on the battlefields of Korea and Viet Nam, by countries smaller than most of our states. We have had our noses rubbed in the dirt by banana republics like Iran and Panama. Why? Because we broke God's Law and this is what He predicted would happen. In Leviticus 26:19, God says: "I will break the pride of your power . . ." In Deuteronomy 28:24, we are told the result of disobedience: "The Lord shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust; from heaven shall it come down on thee, until thou art destroyed." Vs. 25 - "The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies . . ." Vs. 33 - "The fruit of thy land, and all thy labors, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up . . ." Vs. 43 - "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low." Vs. 44 ". . . he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." Why? Vs. 47 - "Because thou servest not the Lord Thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things." It goes on to talk about unknown diseases which will plague us and famine. We are very close to this right now, with the AIDS epidemic and the food shortages which loom on the horizon, as our farmers suffer from lack of rain. How long will it be before we wake up and call on the Lord? How long will it be before we confess our sins to Him, ask His forgiveness, and ask Him to heal the land? We can pray until we are "blue in the face," but the Bible indicates that God will not even listen to us, until we get into the right spiritual relationship with Him. In Isaiah 59:1, we are told that the Lord's hand is not "shortened" that He cannot save. Nor is His ear heavy that He cannot hear." But the problem occurs in Vs. 2, which says: "But your iniquities (Hebrew "'avown" meaning: "perversity") have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that He will not hear." So before you pray for God to save America, remember, you MUST get your heart in the right relationship with Him, for Him to even hear your petition. When enough Christian people in America wake up to our responsibilities as His people; when we realize who we are, and what God expects of us, then we will see a mighty effort on the part of our people to get right with God. When this happens, the revival will come which will save America and bring our wayward people back to Him. Then, and only then, can God's marvelous machinery go into

operation to bless us. So, my white Christian kinsmen, your fate is in your hands! What will you do about it?

We have the solution for America's problem. We know the Formula for our Survival. Will we be bold enough to follow it? In 2 Chronicles 7:14 we find a promise which was made to our ancestors, which I believe is just as relevant for us today. Many of you know it by heart. "If my people WHICH ARE CALLED BY MY NAME (Christian), shall humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways: THEN will I hear from heaven, and WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, and WILL HEAL THEIR LAND!" (Emphasis added.)

This is my answer to those who say: "Identity has tried to bypass Calvary."

The Bible tells us that this is what will happen in these LATTER DAYS. One of the great events which will take place is recorded in Ezekiel 38:16 - "And they (Russia) shall come up against my people Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the LATTER DAYS . . ." This event, is apparently part of the battle of the Great Day of God, as found in Zechariah 14; the book of Joel; Ezekiel 38 and 39, and Revelation 16. For an in-depth study of Ezekiel 38 and 39, write for my book A NEW LOOK AT EZEKIEL 38 and 39. This battle will be terminated by the return of our Lord.

At this time, He will destroy the enemy of His people. THERE WILL BE NO RAPTURE OF THE CHURCH, instead the "wicked" will be removed, and the "righteous" will remain behind to help govern the earth. (See Matthew 13:37-43, 47-49.)

Baptist evangelist, Jack Van Impe, in his fantasy, ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST, p.130 says: "Students of Bible prophecy have long expected a Russian invasion of the Mid-East. He then quotes from a book by Dr. Harry Ironside: "In the last day, the final head of the Russian people will look with covetous eyes upon the great developments in the land of Palestine. They will determine that Russia must have her part of the wealth produced there."

But that's not what the Bible says. In Ezekiel 38:8, it says that the country attacked, will be "gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have always been waste." There is little doubt in my mind, that during this war, the nation of the Israeli will be attacked and destroyed. But the major Russian attack will not be against the Israeli. That is not where their nuclear weapons are pointed. In spite of what Dr. Ironsides said about the wealth of Israel, they do not have enough to keep going without tremendous handouts each year from the United States. Their own leaders have openly admitted that without U.S. aid, the Israelis would collapse within six months. The natural wealth of the Israelis does not qualify in vs. 12, which states that Russia will attack this country "to take a prey, to turn their hands upon the desolate places which are now inhabited, and upon a people that are gathered out of all nations, which have gotten cattle, and goods . . ." That's not a picture of the Israeli. According to their own figures, they have less cattle in all of Israel, than we have in many counties in the United States.

Vs. 16 says they "will come up against my people Israel . . . You don't "come up" to go from Russia to Palestine, you "go down." But "go up" to get from Moscow into the heartlands of the U.S. and the logical invasion route, as any military tactician will tell you, is over the North Pole. Anyone with the intelligence of an average fifth grader should be able to tell you that Russia has not spent hundreds of billions of dollars, building up a military machine second to none in the world, just for the purpose of attacking "little old Israeli" in Palestine. The target, as they have told us over and over, for more than seventy years, will be the nations of Christendom, especially Canada and the United States.

Van Impe continues his fundamentalist "fairy tale" by saying: "The Russians know they will be marching to the Middle East to take a spoil . . . Sheba and Dedan, represent a few Arab nations who will not attack Israeli. The Merchants of Tarshish are the Western powers who at this time will be under the control of the anti-Christ (they have been for over fifty years - AUTHOR.) This war between Russia and Israel (he persists in calling the Jews, Israel - AUTHOR), must take place when

the Jews are dwelling safely in their land."

But if this is true, then this event will not take place in the near future, since the Jews are not dwelling safely in Palestine. And the attack against the people in Ezekiel 38 and 39, is against a people who are dwelling without bars and gates on their towns, and this is not true of Palestine.

Chapter XV

THE NEW COVENANT

Many Christians have been taught that in this Church Age, we have become completely divorced from the Old Testament. They do not realize that the New Covenant in Jesus Christ can be found complete in the Old Testament, yet there it is in Jeremiah 31:31-37. It clearly states: ". . . I (God) will make a new covenant with the House of Israel and the House of Judah. . . it will be different from the one I made with your fathers in Egypt, they broke that one, even though I was a husband to them - but in those days (THE LATTER DAYS we have been speaking about), I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts, and I will be their God, and they shall be my people . . . and they shall ALL know me. . . for I will forgive them and remember their sin no more." (PARAPHRASED.)

God then goes on to show that His covenant is eternal, as He says in Vs. 36 - "If those ordinances depart from before me . . . then the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me forever." He was speaking of the sun, moon and stars and said in essence: "As long as the sun, moon and stars exist, so long will there be a nation of Israel."

The writer of the book of Hebrews in the New Testament, confirms this in 8:7-13. In verse 7 he has been discussing the Old Covenant and mentions that the Levitical priesthood was but the forerunner of the perfect priesthood of Jesus Christ, which was to come under the New Covenant. Verse 9 is an almost exact quote from Jeremiah 31:32, while verse 10, parallels Verses 33, 34 in Jeremiah 31.

This covenant is ABSOLUTELY UNCONDITIONAL. God does not say: "If you obey me, then I will bless you," as He did in the Mosaic and Palestinian Covenants, He says in this New Covenant: "I WILL and they SHALL." We read here what God is going to do, regardless of what men or devils try to do to get around it. There will be no circumventing this plan of God. In common language: "You can't get around it; you can't get over it; you can't get under it. IT IS SURE!" Praise God, He has a plan for His people which cannot be changed.

Read very carefully the following references both in text and context. ("Text" meaning the principle part; "context" meaning the parts which surround it.")

- 1 - New Covenant with the House of Israel Jeremiah 31:31-37; Hebrews 8:8-13.
- 2 - An EVERLASTING COVENANT with Israel Isaiah 61:8; Jeremiah 32:37-40.
- 3 - ISRAEL shall be my people, I shall be their God -Jeremiah 32:38.
- 4 - They shall not depart from me Jeremiah 32:40.
- 5 - They shall join themselves to me Jeremiah 50:4, 5.
- 6 - The BLOOD of the NEW COVENANT Matthew 26:28; Mark 14:24.
- 7 - CUP OF THE NEW TESTAMENT Luke 22:20.

8 - This is the COVENANT I will make with them Hebrews 10:16, 17.

10 - I will put a new spirit within them Ezekiel 11:19.

11 - I will give them a new heart and a new spirit Ezekiel 18:31.

12 - I will give them a heart of flesh Ezekiel 36:26.

13 - I will sprinkle clean water on them Ezekiel 36:25.

14 - I will cleanse them Ezekiel 36:25.

15 - I will cause them to walk in my statutes Ezekiel 36:27.

16 - They shall be my people Jeremiah 30:22; 31:1; Romans 9:25, 26; Ezekiel 11:20; Jeremiah 24:7; Hosea 1:10; 2:23.

17 - It will not be for your sake, but for my Holy Name's sake Ezekiel 36:22, 23.

18 - I the Lord have spoken it and I WILL DO IT Ezekiel 36:36.

19 - I will yet for this be inquired of by the House of Israel to do it for them ("Enquire" - Hebrew "da rasch" meaning: "to question; seek after; to ask.") Ezekiel 36:37.

We of Israel Identity believe and preach with few exceptions, that the ceremonial laws and the laws of sacrifice were blotted out, having been nailed to Christ's cross and that man is no longer judged by the keeping of those laws. But the other laws, regarding personal conduct, health, and well-being of the nation are still in effect and have not been changed under the New Covenant.

De Borer claims that we attempt to "bypass" Calvary. While some of our Identity people have returned to the Old Testament feasts ordained by Moses, I do not know of one who says that personal salvation is not necessary. We have clearly seen this change of heart, in such passages as Hebrews 8:10 which says: "I will put my LAWS into their mind, and will write them in their hearts."

This New Covenant has absolutely no effect on either the Abrahamic or Davidic Covenants. It does not change or alter them in any way. It is an enlargement on these earlier covenants. The New Covenant rests on the blessed base of Christ's blood sacrifice for our sins, which secures for us eternal life, if we are willing to appropriate it.

Under the Mosaic Covenant, obedience was through fear (Hebrews 12:25-27), but under the New Covenant, obedience comes through a willing heart. Paul says in Gal. 3:24 - "Wherefore, the law was our schoolmaster to bring us to Christ." When we come up against the Law, we see how it is impossible for us to keep it in our natural, carnal bodies. We know from 1 John 3:4, that "sin is the transgression (breaking) of the law." We know from Ezekiel 18:4, 20 and Romans 6:23, that "the soul that sinneth, it shall die!" So in our desperate search for a method to escape, we are driven to Christ as the only means of our salvation. The Law shows us the ONLY WAY and secures our personal relationship with the King, as a believer (Hebrews 8:11) and frees us completely from the bondage of sin, (Heb. 8:12, 10:17.)

In the Old Covenant, the blood sacrifices were necessary for salvation. They were a symbol of the coming sacrifice of the Lamb of God. The Old Testament saints were saved by grace, through faith, just as we are today. They looked ahead to the "perfect sacrifice" of God's Son, as we look back on it. Both groups are saved, not through the keeping of the law, but through faith in the Son of God.

The Law is for our welfare, both spiritual and physical; it has nothing to do with salvation.

The New Covenant rests upon an accomplished Redemption: "For this is my (Christ's) blood of the New Testament (Covenant), which is shed for many, for the remission of sins," (Matthew 26:28; see also 1 Cor. 11:25.)

In Heb. 9:11, we read: "But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building." Continuing in Vs. 14: "How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered Himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God." (Read also vs. 18-23.)

In this New Covenant, God refers to Himself as the "Husband of Israel," therefore we know that the "Israel nation," not the "church" is His bride.

The Abrahamic Covenant formed the Israel nation. The Davidic Covenant created the Royal family from which the Savior would come, and which has, and will rule until He comes as King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

The New Covenant shows the redemption, purification and restoration of Israel, under the rulership of Jesus Christ, YASHUA!

Chapter XVI

MARKS OF IDENTITY!

Whenever the word ISRAEL is mentioned, the majority of Christians immediately think of the people we call JEWS. When we speak of the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic-Scandinavian-Germanic and related peoples as ISRAEL, they have a tendency to react with scorn and hostility. We must remember that man's answers to any question, in order to be true, must coincide with what God says. The answer must not come from some learned "Doctor of Theology," or "seminary scholar," who reads Hebrew and Greek, but from the Bible itself. If they are not consistent in their teaching with the Word of God, then we MUST stand by the WORD at all costs.

Unfortunately, in these LATTER DAYS, very few Christians are willing to take the time or effort to see what the Bible has to say about Israel. They rely on what their pastor tells them, for after all, he was the one who went to seminary. They fail to realize, that all too often, the pastor relies on what the seminarian taught him, for after all, he was the expert in Greek and Hebrew and should know the truth. If our people would read and study the Bible for themselves, without some preacher looking over their shoulder telling them what it means, they would discover many proofs concerning the Israel people, which can and must be used as "marks of Israel Identity," to prove who they really are. If as they claim, the Jews are God's Chosen, then the JEWS MUST fulfill every Scripture concerning Israel. If, as we contend, the Anglo-Israel people are God's Chosen, then they must fulfill this same criteria.

Today, as you know, a great controversy shakes all Christendom. For some reason known only to God, the majority of Christians have opted to call God's worst enemies, His Chosen. They have become so inflexible in this belief, that they "cut off for heresy," anyone who believes otherwise, even when they can prove their stand from the Bible. Most Christians refuse to sit down and look at what the Bible has to say about "true Identity."

Whenever open discussion is cut off, men fail to learn the truth. So under the guidance of clever Judaizers, modern Christians have for the most part been isolated by their church leaders from Biblical truth about the Chosen People. The opponents of Israel Identity, have mis-interpreted Biblical teachings, often deliberately, in such a way that the vast majority of their people are confused and have been quite literally "brainwashed" by Jewish propaganda, into accepting their bitterest enemies, as the ones they MUST support or earn the hatred of their God.

If open discussion in our churches was allowed concerning the Judeo-Christian question; if preachers were allowed to preach the whole truth of the Bible, without pressure from above, the pro-Jewish element in our churches, which have turned most of them into Judeo-Christian churches, would be exposed as the frauds they are and Christians who are now neutralized, would once again become "front line soldiers" for Jesus Christ, and the "salt which has regained its savor."

As early as 1921, the great Christian industrialist, Henry Ford, Sr., tried to warn Christians about what was happening. In his book THE INTERNATIONAL JEW, which took several years and the expenditure of more than \$6-million in research, he states that one of the biggest tasks of the church leaders is to relieve Christians from what the Bible calls "Fear of the Jews!"

There are many references in Scripture to the blindness of the Israel people in captivity. They will be blind to their identity in the LATTER DAYS. This has never been an affliction of those we call Jews, for they have known their heritage and identity from the first and have fully lived up to it. Jesus knew whereof He was speaking when He said to them in John 8:44 - "Ye are of your father the devil and the lusts of your father ye will do . . ." The Jews, from their beginning, have loudly proclaimed for everyone to hear, that they are God's Chosen and the Apostle Paul in Romans 11:8, said of Israel: "God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear; unto this day."

Unfortunately, as far as modern Bible scholars are concerned, the White race, so they claim, sprang from nowhere. When they study the history of ancient peoples, such as those of Babylon, Assyria and Egypt, it is with an eye to proving their doctrinal thesis. But when they see ancient peoples who were our ancestors, they pass over this as non-essential.

Have you ever wondered, for instance, why certain nations have a natural distrust for each other? Of course, there is the exception of the Soviet Union, which, like the United States, is made up of people from many races, many of whom are Israelites. But few Christians are willing to face the truth, that the reason communism seeks to destroy Christendom, is not because the Russian people dislike the people of Christendom, but because of Jewish hatred for Christianity and everything connected with it. Whether you want to accept it or not, irrefutable evidence proves that Communism from its earliest beginning, has been the brainchild of Judaism. (For more details on this, I suggest you write for my book THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT; KNOW YOUR ENEMIES, and THE GREAT CONSPIRACY.)

Few scholars are willing to admit that the distrust and antagonism between most countries goes back into the past and was usually caused by ancient injustices on the part of one or both; things which very few historians remember today.

Because of this and because God made certain promises to certain people - promises which are now in the process of being fulfilled - the identity of these people can be determined from Biblical marks of their identity.

If you will be honest enough to put aside "preconceived" notions which you have had drummed into your head in your church for years; if you will get away from the "brainwashing" which has been inflicted on the Christian church from Jewish sources; if you will allow the Bible to speak for itself, without having to have it explained by some brainwashed preacher; if you will earnestly and prayerfully seek the guidance of the Holy Spirit in your search for the truth, then a whole vista of truth will open to you, like a rose to the morning sun. You will never accomplish this, until you get away from Bible helps like the Scofield Bible, which are designed to blind you to Israel truth.

For the life of me, I cannot understand how intelligent people are willing to turn their back on their "birthright" and blandly turn it over to those who hate everything they stand for. This is what most of Christendom has done. I did it for forty-five years, until I got my head screwed on straight and began to think and study the Bible for myself. I wallowed in this same "spiritual blindness", because I was too lazy to study the Bible for myself, and as a result, the Book remained a mystery to me. This is not what God wants from His children.

The belief that the people we now call JEWS, are the CHOSEN PEOPLE of the Bible, is based on man-made conceptions, which have been cleverly introduced into the Christian church by the same men the Apostle Jude warned us of in Jude 4: "For certain men are crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our god into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and the Lord Jesus Christ." The Apostle Paul further clarifies these "deceivers" in Titus 1:10, when he says: "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews): Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses (families), teaching things which they ought not for filthy lucre (money's) sake." (Anyone who has had much to do with Jews, knows that the average Jew will do most anything for money.)

I have been "black-balled" for all intents and purposes by the fundamental Baptist churches in America, which I served faithfully for eighteen years, not because I departed from the "fundamentals of the faith," but because I refuse to be deceived by these Christ haters they uphold. I refuse to "bow the knee" before usurpers, or be intimidated by "fear of the Jews!"

While it may seem to be "racist" on the surface, it is still essentially true, that each race has certain characteristics which set them apart. A well-known American philosopher once said: "Negroes are noted for their athletic poweress and for eating each other." While this may seem racist on the surface, it is nevertheless true. Look at the large number of "black" athletes who now dominate sports such as boxing, football, baseball, all physical sports. The African blacks for centuries have practiced cannibalism, while this horrible practice is virtually unknown among the white nations.

No two racial groups will respond to identical emergencies in the same manner. The Englishman will react differently from the Hindu from India; the American from the Chinese; the Canadian from the Congolese. It will have nothing whatsoever to do with their educational background, but will be an "inborn" trait.

If you were to take a group of 100 blacks and place them on an uninhabited island, history proves that in 100 years, they would be living as they have for the last 5,000 years. (I have seen black tribes in Central Sudan, who have not bettered their ways of living for thousands of years and who do not even know how to use a wheel.)

But if you were to take an equal number of whites and place them on the same island, they would immediately begin trying to improve their situation. Why? Because the two races are inherently different, regardless of what the social scientist says to the contrary. This is why Zionist pressure in Christendom, is seeking to amalgamate (mix) the races. They do not advocate that for Jews, just for Christians. For they know, that history proves that mongrels are easier to control than those of pure blood. Don't argue with me about this. Just check out your history books for the past 6,000 years of written history and see what has happened to every civilization which has begun a process of intermingling.

One of the outstanding characteristics of the Anglo-Saxon and related people is their "love of freedom." It is unique among all the peoples of the world. Most of them, unless they have become "brainwashed by Jewish propaganda", would "rather die on their feet, than live on their knees!" This intense desire has produced great pronouncements such as: "Give me liberty or give me death!" It has produced the most magnificent documents the human race has ever written such as the Magna Charta and the American Constitution, with it's unique Bill of Rights. The Jewish race has never produced anything like this, although they try and claim Moses for their own. Jesus pretty well

handled this argument, when He told the Jewish religious leaders: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me, for he wrote of me," (John 5:46.)

There has never been any other people which have been so motivated towards freedom, as the white people of Christendom. Could it be that this is because God said that Israel was to "preach good tidings unto the meek ... to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound? . . ." Jewry have never done this, only the white nations of Christendom.

I believe one of the greatest evidences available that we are indeed Israel, is our reaction against unjust taxation. This reaction can be found all through the ancient history of Israel, from their captivity in Egypt, until the time of their dispersal. It was what caused the split between the Northern and Southern sections of the Hebrew people.

Listen to the cry of the Prophet Amos in Amos 8:4 - "O ye that swallow up the needy, even make the poor of the land to fail." (I.R.S. maybe?) Listen to Micah 3:2 - "Who hate the good and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones." (Have you ever heard the phrase: "I'm being skinned by the government?") Listen to Zephaniah 3:1-4 - "Woe to the oppressing city (Washington D.C.? Maybe!) She obeyed not the voice. . . she received not correction; she trusted not in the Lord; she drew not near her God. Her princes (government officials) within her are roaring lions: her judges are evening wolves . . . Her prophets (pastors) are light and treacherous persons; her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law." Listen to Zechariah 7:9 -Execute true judgment, and show mercy and compassion every man to his brother: and oppress not the widow nor the poor, and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart."

All of these things are evils which have "bugged" Israelites from time immemorial and which are destroying us today.

The records of the Scythians, the Goths, the Visigoths, echo with the cries of free men, trying to escape government tyranny. Even the Roman Emperor Julius Caesar, marveled at the Britons love for freedom.

We marvel, as we look at how our country was founded to "establish justice, insure domestic tranquility, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare (not of just one group who refuse to help themselves, but for all citizens), and secure the blessings of liberty for ourselves and our posterity."

In Hosea 6:6, we listen as God speaks to Israel: "For I desire mercy and not sacrifice: and the knowledge of God, more than burnt offerings." Then Micah 6:8 crowns God's desire for His people in these words: "He hath shown thee, O man, what is good and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God." None of these are Jewish traits, but they are "inborn" into the very fiber of the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples.

This is why our people freed their slaves, while the colored nations of Asia and AFRICA still practice it. The slaves were brought to America, primarily by Jewish traders as can be seen by documents in the Carnegie Institute in Washington, D.C. (For further information on this, write for my pamphlet WHO BROUGHT THE SLAVES TO AMERICA.)

But let us spend some time looking at a few of the 200 or more Bible marks of Israel Identity, as laid down in Bible prophecy.

1 - Israel must exist as a great nation (Jer. 31:35-37; 33:20-26.) Until 1948 there was no such nation of the Jews and the present nation of the Israeli in Palestine is a "psuedo-Israel."

2 - Israel must be an island nation, (Jer. 31:10; Isa. 41:1; 42:12; 11:11; 24:14-16; 49:1-3; 49:12.) The Jews have never qualified here.

3 - The ISRAEL lands must be north and west of Old Palestine. (Jer. 3:12; 23:8; Isa. 49:12.)

4 - Israel must be made up of a vast number of people, the Bible illustrates this by saying: "as the

sand of the sea, or the stars of heaven, in number." (Hosea 1:10; Gen. 22:17; Gen. 32:12.) The Jews, according to their own census figures, have never numbered more than 18-million at any one time.

5 - Israel must have found the island lands too small for their numbers and desired larger areas for expansion. "For thy waste and desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even be too narrow (small) by reason of thy inhabitants, and they that swallow thee shall be far away." The American Standard Version translates this to read: "Surely now, you will be too cramped for the inhabitants." This was what happened during the 18th and 19th century, when during a fifty year period, more than 40-million white people migrated to Canada and the United States, in the greatest migration of all time. This has never happened to the Jews.

6 - Israel must have lost part of their people, at least one tribe, which split off from the mother nation. Isaiah 49:20 - "The children which thou shalt have, AFTER THOU HAST LOST THE OTHERS, shall say again in thy ears, THE PLACE IS TO STRAIT (small) for me; give me a place where I may dwell." So in 1776, when Britain lost her children in the United States, within a few years, the migration took place which took Israelites to South Africa, Australia, New Zealand, Canada, and of course, the United States. The Jews have never had a split off from their ranks like this.

7 - Israel must be living under a monarchy and have a descendant of King David (king or queen) sitting on their throne. (1 Chron. 22:10; 2 Chron. 13:5; Jer. 33:17; 33:19-26; 2 Sam. 7:13-16.) The British monarchy traces its ancestry back to David and the genealogy is there for even the skeptics to see if they so desire. It is openly displayed at Westminster Abbey and is an official part of British government documentation.

8 - Israel must be represented by more than one nation. (Gen. 35:11) says ". . . a nation, and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins." Only the nations of Christendom qualify here. One nation, the United States, and a "company of nations," the British Commonwealth, all white nations. By no stretch of the most vivid fundamentalist imagination, can the Jews qualify here.

9 - Israel must have a nation which sprung from the mother nation, but which is independent of them. (Gen. 48:19; Isa. 49:20.) Only the British Commonwealth qualifies here, with the independent nation being the United States.

10 - Israel must have immense colonies (Isa. 49:8; 54:3.) Again, only the British Commonwealth qualifies here. The Jews have never had any colonies.

11 - Israel will "push the people together," (Gen. 33:17.)

12 - Israel will be the chief (most prominent) of the nations, (Jer. 31:7; Amos 6:1.)

13 - Israel will be an undefeated nation (Isa. 54:17; Micah 5:8.) The English speaking nations of the world have never fought a losing war. (We are not talking about "police actions" such as Korea and Vietnam, fought under the U.N.)

14 - Israel will win their final war with a relatively small army. (Lev. 26:8; Deut. 20:1.) In our coming conflict with Russia and very probably China, plus the black nations of Africa, Israel will be greatly outnumbered. The Jews, while defeating the greatly numerical Arab armies, did it through the use of American equipment, not through the help of God, whom most of them denounce. There is some difference here.

15 - Israel will be a wealthy nation. (Deut. 8:18.) The Gross National Product of the Israeli in 1980, was about \$16.4-billion; that of the U.S. \$2.5-trillion; that of Canada \$249.3-billion; that of Australia \$119.1-billion; that of New Zealand \$20.2-billion; that of South Africa \$54.9-billion; that of Britain \$346.6-billion. This means that the nations of Christendom, "true Israel, has a yearly GNP of about \$3.289-trillion compared with \$16.4-billion for the Israeli. As I have mentioned previously, Israeli leaders know that if the U.S. were to withdraw their support of the Israeli, they would soon

collapse.

16 - Israel will lend to others, but not borrow (Deut. 15:6). This is a conditional promise. Since the end of World War II, the United States has supplied other nations (this is through the end of 1979) more than \$246-billion in military, economic and technical aid and loans. Of this, only \$75-billion has been in loans, the rest has been in the form of gifts. To the Jews in Palestine, for instance, we have given \$12-billion plus, with only \$4.4-billion repaid. But during this time, as the U.S. has drawn away from God, we have begun to borrow from the International Bankers, who are almost 100% Jews who control the Federal Reserve System until in one year, we borrowed more than \$80-billion at huge interest rates, so that we could give it away, often to nations who hate us. The conditions of Deut. 28:44 are now at work in this country: "He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail."

17 - Israel was to abolish the slave trade. (Isaiah 58:6.) This has happened only among the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples. Britain was first in 1834, followed by the United States in 1865.

18 - Israel was to have the finest fruit and cattle in the world. (Deut. 38:4 - again conditional.) In 1979, the total Israeli production of cattle was under 50,000 head, while that of the U.S. is in the hundreds of millions.

19 - Israel was to lose her identity and become known by another name (Isaiah 65:16.) They were no longer to be called "Hebrews", but Christians, and their nations CHRISTENDOM. The JEWS are still called JEWS.

20 - Israel's national heraldry was to feature the lion and the unicorn. Both of these animals are found on the official seal of Great Britain.

21 - Israel was to be a great missionary people, (Isa. 22:6; 43:21; Mark 16:15; Matt. 7:20.) Over 95% of all Christian missionary effort comes from the United States and England. The Jews have never done this.

22 - Israel was to be named after ISAAC and were not to be called ISRAEL. (Gen. 21:12; Romans 9:7.) They were to be known as ISAACSSONS-SAXONS.

23 - Israel's name was to be called GREAT, (Gen. 12:2). There is only one nation in the world with this name, our mother nation GREAT BRITAIN.

24 - Israel was to speak another language other than Hebrew. (Isa. 28:11.) (This does not refer to the "glossolalia" now being practiced by Charismatic Christians, as they speak in "other tongues." The Scripture name for "tongues," is "languages-known languages.)

25 - Israel was to be a CHRISTIAN Nation, (Hos. 1:10; Isa. 9:2; 9:8; 45:17-19, 15; 48:20; 49:3.) On at least three occasions, the Supreme Court of the United States has declared this to be a CHRISTIAN country. The original Charters of each of the thirteen original Colonies, reveal that they were settled "For the glory of God and the propagation of the Christian faith." America was never intended to be a "pluralistic" country, as Jerry Falwell and others of the Judeo-Christian crowd affirm.

26 - As long as they obeyed their God, Israel was to "Possess the gates of their enemies," (Gen. 22:17,18.) Until the last few years, as the Israel nations have become mired in Judeo-Christianity, they held all these important gates - the Suez Canal; Gibraltar; the Panama Canal; the Strait of Magellan; the Cape of Good Hope. The Jews have never controlled any of these.

27 - Israel was to observe the Sabbath nationally. (This does not necessarily refer to the Jewish Sabbath which is observed on Saturday.) Only in Christendom, has one day in seven been set aside for worship and rest.

28 - Israel was to become a mighty "sea power." (Ps. 89:25; Numbers 24:7.) At one time Britain ruled the sea and the sun never set on her mighty empire. Then she began to forget her God, and she has become a third rate nation. Then America became a great sea power, now because of our

wickedness, we are losing out to the anti-God Soviets.

29 - Israel was to be tolerant of strangers, (Lev. 19:33, 34.) Only the nations of Christendom have shown this tolerance. In Palestine today, if you are not a Jew, you are rated as "nothing," and have very few privileges.

30 - Israel was never to become subject of a foreign power, (Deut. 15:16.) Neither England or the United States and Canada, have ever been ruled by foreigners.

31 - Israel was to possess a mighty tract of land, outside Palestine, where the multitudes of her people could live in peace, (2 Sam. 7:10.) We believe this APPOINTED PLACE is in North America. Palestine bears none of the identifying marks of this Promised Land.

32 - Israel's preservation will be due, not to her vast military power, but through the Divine protection and intervention of her God. The Zionists have their protection from the support of America. I firmly believe, that when this mess is over and our God has "balanced His scales," we will know of a surety, both Israel and her enemies, that the victory was not won through our might, or intelligence, but because of the intervention and will of our God.

33 - In the end, Israel will be joined to Judah and at least some of the people will return to the original land, (Jer. 3:14, 18; Ezek. 37.) I believe this will take place after our Lord returns. Those who return to the "Old Land," will not be JEWS, but ISRAELITES.

34 - Israel will be used as an instrument in the hands of God to destroy the heathen who will not bow the knee to His rule, (Jer. 51:20; Dan. 2:44.) This will be sometime in the future!

35 - Israel was to spread abroad to the east and west, the south and north. This is where the Israel people went in their treks to the New World, South Africa, New Zealand and Australia.

Israel has always been represented as being "sheep." In the End Times, they will be separated from the "goat nations," those who refuse the Lordship of King Jesus, (Matt. 25:31-34.)

36 - The Israel "sheep nations," would feed the hungry; clothe the naked; and liberate the captives, (Matthew 25:31-46.) Only the nations of Christendom have done this.

37 - Israel was to become "circumcised" in their heart. (Deut. 10:16; 30:6; Romans 2:28, 29; Phil. 3:3; Col. 2:9, 11.)

38 - The Israel nations were to glorify the Holy One of Israel. Only the nations of Christendom have openly accepted Him and based their governments on His law. (Isa. 41:16; Luke 1:32; 7:16.)

39 - Only Israel would declare JESUS CHRIST to be their God. (Isa. 43:10-12; 44:8; 49:3, 4; 52:6; Acts 1:8.)

40 - Only Israel would possess the Spirit of God and the Word of God in their innermost being (Isa. 59:21.) The religion of the JEWS is based on a heathen book called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD, which repudiates the teachings of God through Moses.

41 - Only the nations of Christendom are the "sheep of the house of Israel," as can be seen by a close look at (Ezek. 34:11, 12; John 10:26, 27; Matt. 15:24.)

42 - The JEWS are not the servants of God (Isa. 41:8; 43:10; 49:3.) Jewish rabbis openly admit that their god is "materialism."

43 - The Jews are not a "holy nation," but have become a curse to every nation which has dealt with them. (1 Thess. 2:15.)

44 - Of all the great Scriptural heroes mentioned in Hebrews chapter 11, not one was a JEW. This includes Abel, Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Jacob, Sarah, Isaac, Joseph, Moses, Gideon, Samson, David,

Samuel. The first Jews were not mentioned in Scripture until 2 Kings 16:6. This was at least 273 years after the reign of David.

45 - Israel was to have ALL of God's Word, (Rom. 9:3-5; Ps. 147:19, 20; Deut. 33:4.) The Jews do not even honor the Old Testament, they only give lip service to it. Jesus told their religious rulers in (John 5:46), "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me." A check of the Talmud will show you that their teachings contradict those of Moses and the prophets.

46 - ISRAEL was to .be above all nations. This is in a moral and spiritual sense. The Jews have never qualified here. Their leaders teach them that they are superior to everyone else, in fact the Yiddish word "goyim" which is used to define "non-Jews," refers to "non-Jew" animals according to the teaching of the TALMUD.

47- The JEWS are NOT NOW, nor EVER HAVE BEEN GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE. (Numbers 24:8, 9; Isa. 41:15; Jer. 51:20-23.) True Israel has always been a group of nations (tribes) which have fought against evil. Even Hitler's fight was against the evils of anti-Christ, Zionist Communism. As Gen. George Patton once said: "I believe we fought on the wrong side during this war (WWII)." Patton was killed because of what he knew about the Zionist conspiracy and the top officials who backed it (Churchill, Stalin, Roosevelt, Eisenhower, etc.) But history proves that both World War I and II were started by the International Zionists, for Jewish interests and that the Christian nations who bore the brunt of the suffering and cost of these wars, got absolutely nothing from them but death and suffering. The Jews have benefitted from, and been prominent in causing every war which has been fought in modern times. As always, like one of their top Rabbis in Europe said: "Wars are the Jews harvests, for with them we kill off Christians and take control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them and the end is not yet in sight." This statement was made in Prague, Austria, in 1857, by a Jewish Rabbi named Reichorn.

48- The JEWS have never borne the name of ISAAC, yet the promise was: "In Issac shall thy seed be blessed!" (Gen. 21:12; Amos 7:16; Rom. 9:7; Heb. 11:18.)

49 - The modern day JEWS have never lost their identity, they have been Jews for centuries, only the nations of Christendom have done this. (Hos. 1:9, 10; Isa. 1:3; 42:19; Deut. 32:26; Jer. 50:6, 7; Hos. 8:8; 9:17.) The Jews are "still the sons of Satan," which they were when Jesus called them this in John 8:44.

50 - The JEWS have never had a new name. Israel's name was to be changed. (Isa. 62:2; 65:15; Hos. 1:10; Rom. 9:25, 26; 1 Peter 2:10; Acts 11:26.) The JEWS have been the YEHUDIM since 742 B.C. and have left their name as a curse to ISRAEL. (Isa. 65:15.) But God's ISRAEL, has not only had a new name, they have a new language (Isa. 28:11.)

The Identity detractors such as DeBoer, in his THE NEW PHARISSEISM, p.36, says: "He (Paul) instructs Roman believers that God has not cast away His people, that God has not put Israel aside and made His covenant of no effect, but rather that the terms of the Covenant require faith, and that the unfaithful have been rejected and the faithful accepted." (Here he does a typical job of twisting things to serve his own purpose. The first part of this paragraph is true, but the poison seeps in during the remainder of his statement.) "He (Paul) sets the true Israel of God under the figure of the olive tree. He describes the roots and the branches of the olive tree today, which represents Abraham and the faithful patriarchs Moses and all the prophets, indeed all the faithful of the nation Israel and of the OLD TESTAMENT JEWISH CHURCH!" Notice how slyly he slips in the term JEWISH CHURCH, when it should have remained ISRAEL. He is being intellectually dishonest for he knows there were no people called Jews at the time of the Patriarchs.

Another critic says: "The Israel Identity people do not circumcise, nor do they speak Hebrew, but the Jews do." Here he completely disregards what the Word says about

Israel changing their name and their language.

51 - Are the heathen nations aligned against the JEWS? Not so you would notice, outside of the Arab world. The JEWS would like to have us believe this. Their "stooges" standing behind the pulpits of the Judeo-Christian churches of America would like us to believe this. But they are not. Official Soviet policy is not anti-Jew, only to the point where their Jewish leaders see it as a benefit to their world plans. A majority of the Comintern (the ruling body of Russia) at the present time are Jews. Many of the richest people in Russia today are Jews, who live in elegance in the resort areas of the Black Sea. The wrath of the anti-God nations of the world today, is not aimed at the ISRAELI, but at the nations of Christendom. We could expect to receive more help from the Moslem nations, than we would from the Jews, if the chips ever fall in another World War.

At least the Moslem nations look on our Savior with the respect they reserve for a great prophet. They do not spit when His name is mentioned, as the orthodox Jew does; they do not pray many times each week for curses on Christ and Christianity, as the Jew does.

52 - It was not the JEWS who delivered Jerusalem from the hands of the heathen in 1917. It was Anglo-Saxon troops under an Anglo-Saxon general, with Anglo-Saxon planes flying overhead as was predicted by the prophet Isaiah in 31:5.

It might be interesting at this point, to note that all the royal houses of Europe, with the exception of one, are Germanic in origin (Gen. 49:10; 35:11.) The breach between the two branches of Israel, represented by Great Britain and the United States on one side, and Germany on the other will soon be healed. No more will the "sons of Satan" be able to cause ISRAELITES to fight against their brethren, as they have so cleverly done in many wars of the past. It might be interesting to note that Germany's final safety will come before that of Great Britain and the United States, (see Zech. 12:7.)

Chapter XVII

THE ORIGIN OF THE RACES

After the Great Flood, the Adamic race became separated into three main families of sub-races - SHEMITE, HAMITE, AND JAPHETHITE. The descendants of Shem were the continuation of the Divinely appointed stock whose special purpose would be to prepare the world for the establishment of God's Kingdom on earth.

The descendants of Cain were a "throw back" to the contaminated stock of Cain. The descendants of Japheth were a sort of neutral element, which intermarried into the other two groups. Gen. 9:19 says of them: "These were the three sons of Noah; and of them was the whole earth overspread (populated)."

In Genesis 9-11, we find details concerning the generations of Noah's sons and see the "cursing" of Canaan, a son of Ham; followed by the blessing of Shem, and the enlargement of the tents of Japheth and his intermingling with Shem.

From the "sons of Japheth" came the following:

GOMER AND MAGOG - The fathers of the Tatar tribes who settled in what is now modern Russia. Their descendants primarily remained in this area. About 95% of the people we today know as JEWS - the one's called ASHKENAZIM - belong to this group. They never came from Palestine.

MADAI - From whom came the Medes.

JAVAN - the ancestor of the aboriginal stock of the Grecian archipelago.

TUBAL - Father of the tribes from southern Russia. The city of TUBLOSK was named after him.

MESHECH - Another Russian tribe, from which came the modern name of MOSCOW.

TIRAS - Father of the Thracian tribes.

THE SONS OF HAM

CUSH Descended from Nimrod the "mighty hunter" and founder of the city of Babel, from which came Babylon (meaning "confusion.") (See Gen. 10:8-10.) Another descendant was Asshur, who founded Ninevah, the capitol city of Assyria. Some of Cush's descendants later mingled with the black Africans and became the inhabitants of Ab-bysinia, now called Ethiopia.

MIZRAIM - Father of the Egyptians and Philistines. The word "Egypt" in Hebrew is "mizraim." The maps of the ancient world call this area MIZRAIM and ETHIOPIA was known as CUSH.

PHUT - The Negroid races came from this son and spread throughout Africa. Every nation which has intermarried with them, has slid "down the tube" through this miscegenation.

CANAAN - Father of the Canaanite nations stretching from Sidon to Sodom and Gomorrah (see Gen. 10:19.) It was this people who became so evil with their practices of Sodomy and who had revived the wicked practices of Cain, which were from before the flood, that caused God to destroy this area.

THE SONS OF SHEM

These men are listed in Gen. 10:21-31. It is through this "bloodline" that Jesus Christ the Redeemer was to come - Adam, Seth, Noah, Shem, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Judah, David, Jesus (see Matthew 1 and Luke 3 for the complete genealogy.)

In Gen. 10:32, we learn that Shem had five sons - Elam, Asshur, Arphaxad, Lud and Oram. From the genealogy of Shem in Gen. 11:10, we find that Shem came from Eber or Heber who was the father of the Hebrews (not the Jews). There were no Hebrews on earth before this time. From this Hebrew family came our forefather Abraham, first called Abram.

Following the confusion of tongues, which took place at the Tower of Babel (Gen. 11:7-9), we find the human race divided in-to two main groups - the HAMITIC-JAPHETHIC combination and the SHEMITE people. From the HAMITIC-JAPHETHIC group come most of the war-like nations and confederation of nations, which grew up in the Chaldean area, with Shinar as its center. This was about 2,000 BC. This confederation developed into the Assyrian Empire which was the first great world-empire. This society is sometimes called the Gentile Nations and had its secret societies called the CABAL, which were started by Nimrod. It was government by force, being a totalitarian dictatorship and provided the Gentile National System which has become known as the BABYLONIAN system. It is still controlling the world today and holds most of the world, including the Israel nations, in economic bondage. It is almost totally controlled by International Jews. It is in direct opposition to the system of economics appointed by God for His Israel people.

Most Christians have been completely fooled by the propaganda that white Christians are Gentiles, and the Jews the Chosen people. It is the other way around. The Jews, who are descendants of Cain

and Canaan, have been the bitterest foe of the Israelite people since the beginning of their recorded history and have always controlled the evil system of "usury bondage" which now threatens the world's economic systems. It was condemned soundly in Mosaic Law.

Today, modern Judaism, is an occult, evil religion, controlled by a secret CABAL called the KABALLA. Their sacred book, the BABYLONIAN TALMUD, contains many of the occult secrets which came direct from Babylonian idol worshiping practices.

The descendants of Ham and Japheth, who knew Shem was divinely appointed stock, who was to prepare the world for the establishment of God's Kingdom on earth. They set out to frustrate this plan, by seizing control of the world through secret organizations. In the 1700's, this secret organization was known as the ILLUMINATI, which was the forerunner of Communism. Interestingly enough, the top leaders in these conspiratorial societies for ages, have been Jews.

The Bible reveals a great deal about Satan's plot to seize and control the world and destroy God's people. It tells a great deal about how they will go about frustrating God's plans, and predicts their ultimate defeat and destruction.

But it is next to impossible, for Christians to be successful in this war which we are fighting for our survival, unless we know who our enemies really are. For centuries now, God's bitterest enemies, the Jew, has set himself up as the Chosen People and have subverted God's real Israel into helping and supporting their own worst enemies. In 2 Chronicles 19:2, we read these words: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is there wrath upon thee from before the Lord." This is a verse Twentieth Century Christians better understand, before they destroy themselves.

The indifference of Christians to this insidious enemy which has infiltrated our ranks, was shown many years ago when Nicolai Lenin, then head of the Communist world said in effect: "We will never have to fight against them, because they will become so morally corrupt, they will drop into our laps without a fight."

While it may be difficult for "brainwashed, subverted" Christians, especially pastors, to face the bitter truth. They are going to have to accept it and act on it if they want to survive. The fact remains, in spite of all the howls of protest which come from Jewish sources and their Christian stooges such as Van Impe and DeBoer, that there is much evidence which proves that revolutionary Jewish effort is behind the movement to wipe out Christianity. Yet when a blasphemous movie, such as the recent TEMPTATIONS OF CHRIST, makes the Christian world angry, few Christian leaders have the courage to point out that it was Jews who made and distributed that picture and who are making money off it.

An honest look at the destructive fervor of world Judaism, will bring before us, terrible pictures of oceans of blood, and millions of Christians who have been slaughtered in hideous ways, to slake the blood craze of those who hate Christ and His people. (For more information on this, listen to my cassette tape, THE PLOT TO DESTROY CHRISTIANITY.)

Must we wait until the heathen hordes commanded by International Zionism march through our city streets? Must we constantly restrain ourselves, under our Christian standards, until we see our wives and daughters raped by those who consider a "non-Jewish woman a piece of meat to use any way they desire?" Must we wait until they burn our Bibles and board up our churches and we are driven underground? How long, O God! How long, must we sit back and allow this to happen?

If the Jews want to live in peace and security, as they constantly aver, then let them prove it by their actions. This is not shown, when they try and take prayer from our schools, and Christian symbols from our city streets. As long as they continue their aggressive ways against Christ and Christianity in this country, then it is our right, nay, it is our DUTY, to defend our families, our friends, our faith, our race, and our country by any means which are available. We MUST NOT allow these anti-Christ to dictate the terms by which Christian America is to be governed. If TRUE ISRAEL will

seek God's face, then "No weapon which is formed against thee shall prosper (be successful): and every tongue that shall rise against thee (even from the Judeo-Christian pulpits) shalt thou condemn. This is the heritage of the SERVANTS OF THE LORD - ISRAEL."

Chapter XVIII

THE SHEMITIC RACE AND ISRAEL

It was from the Shemitic race, through Heber, that Abraham came. Later God changed his name to Abraham. He was chosen above all other men on the face of the earth, to be the father of a very special people - these were not to "lord it over others," as the Jews are taught - these were not to be a MASTER RACE, as Hitler had in mind, but were to become "servant-rulers," one's who would first prove they could "serve" before they were given the privilege of "ruling."

It was through Abraham and his offspring, that all the families of the earth were to be blessed.

Not only through their actions, but because through them would come the Savior King, who would one day rule the world in complete justice.

There were three major figures in this remarkable family which we will discuss:

ABRAHAM - From whom came Ishmael, the father of the Arab people. Abraham also had six sons by his third wife, Keturah (~ee Gen. 16; 21:1-8; 25:1-4.)

ISAAC - The son of Abraham's old age. (He was 100 and his wife Sarah was 90, when this child was born.) This was the son God had chosen, to be the father of the family, from which His own Son, would have His earthly birth. Isaac had twin boys, Esau and Jacob, (see Gen. 25:24-26.)

Esau was called "Edom," which in the Hebrew language means "red," because he was a hairy man, covered with red hair. Some of Esau's descendants can be found among the Turks, while other, through his grandson Amalek, are among the people we today call JEWS. (They say so in their own encyclopedia.) They are now, and have always been the bitterest enemies of true Israel. (See Mal. 1:2-4 for their final disposition.)

The nation of Idumea (Edom) was absorbed into Jewry during the time of John Hyrancus, about 125 B.C. These people were forced to become Jews, much as those Persians spoken about in Esther 8:17. These people were not Israelites, even though they were from the seed of Abraham. The majority of Jews during Christ's time belonged to this group, and all the Jewish leaders among the Pharisees and Saducees were from this lineage. This was very probably the basis of Christ's cutting remarks to them in John 8.

JACOB - Jacob was the youngest of the twins born to Isaac and Rebekah. He was a greedy man who took advantage of his brother Esau's weakness for material things (a trait which is typically Jewish). But at the Brook Jabbok, Jacob was "born again," he experienced a spiritual rebirth (see Gen. 32:22-28.) He became a new man and God gave him a new name, ISRAEL, which in Hebrew means: "ruling with God." He is the father of all physical ISRAELITES. There were no ISRAELITES in existence anywhere, before this time.

As many of you will remember from your Sunday School lessons, Jacob had twelve sons who became the fathers of the twelve tribes of Israel. They were all ISRAELITE THERE WAS NOT A JEW AMONG THEM! They were Semites and Hebrews. Their religion was HEBREWISM, not JUDAISM! The term "anti-Semitic" which is such a trigger word for modern Jewry, is a gross misnomer since very few of modern day Jews are Semites. The term is used for the purpose of "fooling, and brow beating", Christians.

There are multitudes of people on this earth today who are descendants of Abraham, just as God

promised him it would be. They can correctly say: "We are the sons of Abraham," which is something which very few Jews can honestly say. Many of the "seed of Esau," adopted Judaism and can rightly be called Jews, but they have no moral or legal right to use the term ISRAEL, and are using it only to confuse Christians and cover up their designs for a World Jewish Empire.

Chapter XIX

CLASSES OF ISRAELITES

In Romans 11:25, the Apostle Paul writes that "Blindness in part is happened to Israel." Now most of our Protestant and some Catholic pastors will say this has reference to the Jews and that when Jesus returns the second time, the Jews will recognize Him as their Messiah and all of them will be saved.

John Van Impe, in his book ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST!, p.152, says: "In the coming age (millennium) of peace, Jews will love the name of Jesus and will be thrilled with the benefits of His kingdom." (UNQ.) It appears that Van Impe never read Luke 19:27, which is an accurate description of what is going to happen to the anti-Christ Jews when Jesus returns. Maybe he has translated this verse to fit his own interpretation of Scripture, as he has apparently done with many others. This statement by Jesus, follows His story of the nobleman who went into a far country to receive a kingdom (Luke 19:12-27), it becomes quite evident that He is speaking of Himself and the Jews were those mentioned in vs. 14 - "But his citizens hated him, and sent a messenger after him saying, WE WILL NOT HAVE THIS MAN TO REIGN OVER US." These were almost identical to the words used by the Pharisees and ALL the Jewish people, as Christ appeared before Pontius Pilate and they cried: "We have no king but Caesar!"

Van Impe continues his Jewish white wash job on p.155 - "because of their business ability, the Jews have been the scapegoat for the economic ills of many nations. Their success in handling money has often brought them grief. Hitler's excuse for the holocaust was in large part because the Jews had monopolized the wealth of Germany. Few have recognized Jewish prosperity as the fulfillment of God's promise to Abraham as recorded in Gen. 12:1-3." (UNQ.) Now that's stretching the Word of God mighty far and is treading on mighty thin ice, since the historical record shows that the Jews were kicked out of every country in Europe, sometimes more than once, because of their immoral conduct and because they tried to take over control of every country they lived in, just as they are doing in America today, through their control of the economy. Van Impe can scream to the contrary until he has a coronary, but that is not going to change the truth of what the Jews have done to destitute Israel.

As masters of "usury" Jews ran Germany to the brink of economic destruction before WWI. In fact, it was Jewish actions in Germany, that drove the German people into the arms of Adolf Hitler. Whatever his position concerning the Jews, whether he may have been right or wrong, he was correct when he labeled them as a "nation of leeches, parasites, and blood suckers." This is what Martin Luther, the Great German Reformer said about them centuries before: "Next to the devil, Christians have no more bitter, more poisonous, more vehement enemies than a real Jew who earnestly desires to be a Jew... Should they at times do something good, know full well that it is not done out of love for you, nor for your good." (UNQ.) Possibly this was what the APOSTLE Paul had in mind in 1 Thess. 2:15, when he said of the Jews of his day: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the Christian church); and they PLEASE NOT GOD AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN." (Emphasis mine.)

It is "true Israel" who has been blinded, not the Jews. We have been blind for 2500 years, to our identity, to our heritage, to our responsibilities before God, to our mission. But now, as the END TIMES are coming on the scene, the "blindness which happened to Israel in part," is being

removed, as thousands upon thousands of "true Israelites" are beginning to wake up and find out who they are. Like Esau, White Christians have not realized the value of their birthright and have sold it out to the Jews and thus despised it.

The Romans 11:22, verse, has been applied to the Jews by our "brainwashed" pastors, but this blindness does not have to do with unbelief. It comes from the Greek Word "porosia," which literally means: "stupidity or callousness." We have been "brainwashed" through our own "stupidity and callousness" to the truth, into believing that the Jews will be restored nationally to Palestine in their unbelief and there will accept Christ. I predict they will return to Palestine all right, not to accept Christ but to fulfill the prediction of Luke 19:27.

Typical of the "baloney" which is coming from the fundamental churches of America is this masterpiece of Jewish propaganda written by R. B. Thieme, pastor of the Berachah Church of Houston, Texas. Thieme is supposed to be a "super-intelligent" man, at least he considers himself to be so, who reads both Hebrew and Greek. On p.137, of his book ANTI-SEMITISM, he says: "Whereas our ancestors picked lice from their hair and fleas from their bodies while they still lived in caves and hovels under the most primitive conditions, the ancestors of the Jews had a fantastic standard of living. They had laws of hygiene which were absolutely phenomenal. (Of course he is speaking of ISRAELITES, since there were no Jews at this time - AUTHOR.) They possessed a perfect system of justice and super-morals. They practiced soil conservation and rotation of crops. Their excellent dietary laws contributed to the nation's health. They produced inspired artisans, poets, and musicians, great statesmen and warriors, judges and kings. No matter how terribly they have been persecuted; how cruelly they have been driven from country to country, the Jews have NEVER SUFFERED DEFEAT OF THEIR CULTURAL OR SPIRITUAL STANDARDS." (UNQ.)

If you want to know the basis for their "cultural and spiritual standards," read their TALMUD and then see what unadulterated "hogwash" this brain is putting out. It's enough to make an honest man "sick to his stomach." In reality, it is a "blasphemy of the truth."

In the first place, Thieme is not speaking of Jews, although this is what he calls them. He is intelligent enough to know that he was speaking of Israelites, not Jews and that they are completely "different breed of cats." I challenge his statement about the "Jews never having suffered a cultural or spiritual defeat." Let this distinguished scholar explain, if he can, why every evil influence in America - the very things which are tearing down what he says he stands for, are being bankrolled by Jewish money. It is the Jews who operate the filth of Hollywood, that put out films degrading our Savior, like the filth of THE LAST TEMPTATIONS OF CHRIST. It is Jewish doctors, for the most part who own and operate the "abortion mills" of America, which yearly slaughter close to 2-million unborn babies. It is Jewish crime lords who own and operate the prostitution rackets, and get fat off the proceeds of dope; they are the ones who wallow in child pornography and own the filthy magazines which are a disgrace to our nation. They were the spiritual father and mother of "hard rock" music. Look at every evil which is destroying America, and somewhere in the background, funding it and promoting it, you will find a Jew. Is this what Thieme means by "cultural and spiritual standards?" It's no wonder our Master said to them: "Ye serpents (snakes), ye generation of vipers (poisonous snakes), how can ye escape the damnation of hell?" It's no wonder He told the Pharisees that each of their converts became "two-fold more a child of hell than themselves," (Matthew 23:15.)

One of the most difficult problems for most Bible students and readers, is that they cannot intelligently understand the Book, until they understand the difference between Israelites and Jews.

Before we try and even understand our Bibles, we better get our definitions straightened out.

It is impossible to transfer the promises made to Israel, to another people we call JEWS. We MUST not ascribe statements concerning the JEWS, to a people who are ISRAELITES. To break this rule is to result in mental chaos which will utterly blind the reader to the truth of the Scriptures or to God's purpose for men on this earth. Because men have constantly broken this rule, we see

hundreds of different denominations in this country alone, all claiming to have the truth and nothing but the truth. Anyone with any common sense can see the fallacy in this kind of thinking.

There are five classes of Israelites mentioned in the Bible:

1 - THE TEN TRIBED NATION OF ISRAEL - this was the Northern Kingdom of Israel.

2 - THE TWO TRIBED KINGDOM OF JUDAH, known as the Southern Kingdom, which included Benjamin and some of Levi.

3 - THE HOUSE OF DAVID, which was taken out of the Tribe of Judah and set up as a separate entity to rule over Israel forever.

4 - THE FEW JEWS WHO ARE ISRAELITES. (Remember a vast majority of Jews are not.)

5 - SPIRITUAL ISRAEL. That vast army of people, regardless of race, color or social position, who accept Jesus Christ as Savior and King and who have been called by the Spirit of God into Sonship. Paul said in Gal. 3:29 - "If ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise. (Some Identity preachers will violently disagree with this, but I believe this is what the Bible teaches.)

THE JEWS OF JUDAH

You may recall that Jacob-Israel has 12 sons and that one of them bore the name of Judah. If all the descendants of Judah had formed themselves into one tribe (which they did not), the Judahites would have had a one-twelfth portion in Israel, and never at any time, all of it, as most of our preachers proclaim when they say: "The Jews are ALL of Israel."

Some of the people we today know as JEWS are descended from Judah, the people we today know as JEWS do not represent "ALL OF JUDAH", only a very small part. Nor do they represent the HOUSE OF JUDAH.

The name JEW is a contraction of the **Hebrew word** YEHIUDIM, which literally means: "a remnant of Judah," and that is exactly what they represent - those who are actually from this tribe.

But the vast majority of JEWS are not Israelites. Millions of people have been adopted into the Jewish religion. In Esther 8:27, we read where "many people of the land became Jews; for fear of the Jews." The land which was spoken of here, was a vast tract which stretched over 127 provinces from India to Ethiopia, to Asia Minor. None of these people were Jews by blood and none could claim Abraham as kin. You see, just because a person becomes a Jew by religion, does not mean that they are an Israelite, a child of Abraham. Think of such examples as the black singer Sammy Davis, Jr. Would any preacher be so stupid as to say that Davis was an Israelite and thus the son of Abraham? While Jewish sources say there may be as many as 18- million Jews in the world today, only a tiny minority of them can be classified as Israelites. Many are heathen who have become Jewish proselytes and we have already seen what Jesus said of them, when He told the Pharisees that their converts became "two-fold more a child of hell than themselves," (Matt. 23:15.)

Many Edomites were forced into accepting Judaism, in order to remain in Palestine. This does not make them Israelites.

The Encyclopedia Britannica will tell you that an entire nation of people who lived in the vicinity of the Black Sea in the 8th Century became Jews by adopting this religion. These were Khazars, but this did not make them Israelites. These Jews, the Ashkenazim Jews of today, from which 95% of

modern Jewry sprang, had no connection with Israelites of the Land of Palestine. Every leader of the modern Israeli nation has been an ASHKENAZIM JEW, of Khazar ancestry. These people were Turco-Mongolian. Jesus recognized that these people were not genuine Israelites and the Apostle Paul in Titus 1:10-14 warns Christians about these imposters.

Nehemiah makes a careful distinction between the "people" and the "Jews" in Nehemiah 5 and a careful study of Jesus' Parable of the Wheat and the Tares, (Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43, together with His statements in Matthew 23, where He denounces the Pharisees and scribes, seven times calling them "hypocrites, children of hell, children of the devil," shows this. A genuine JEW, if there is such a creature, would racially be an ISRAELITE, because he would have to be descended from Judah. But the JEWS of today ARE NOT JUDAH and they most certainly are "not all of Israel," because most of them are not Israelites at all!

The Jewish convert to Christianity, Benjamin Freedman, who spent much of his adult life fighting Zionism, believed that he was a gentile baby who had been adopted by Jewish parents. He was very high in world of Jewish hierarchy and was the confidant of seven American presidents, and close friends with such Jewish leaders as Bernard Baruch. In his book FACTS ARE FACTS, which is a letter written to a Catholic priest, who had converted from Judaism to Catholicism, he said on p.69: "The Oxford dictionary brings out clearly that JUDAIST and JUDAIC are the correct forms for the improper and incorrectly misused and misleading JEW and JEWISH. JUDAIST, and JUDAIC ARE CORRECT, JEW AND JEWISH are incorrect. They do not belong in the English language if the use of correct words is of interest to English speaking people.

"The SO-CALLED or SELF-STYLED JEWS, cannot truthfully describe themselves as JEWS because they are in a sense JUDEANS. They may correctly identify themselves by their religious belief if they wish, by identifying themselves as JUDAIST. A JUDAIST is a person who professes so called JUDAISM as his religious belief. . . The origin of JEW does not have its roots in JUDAISM. The adjective form of JUDAIST is JUDAIC. JEWISH is an objective and is incorrect, since JEW is a noun.

"Well-planned, well-financed publicity by self-styled JEWS in English speaking countries in the 18th, 19th and 20th Centuries, has created a wide spread acceptance of JEWISH." (UNQ.)

Freedman then goes on in a rather "tongue in cheek" manner to describe all the outlandish uses of the word JEWISH "Jewish rye bread, "a converted Jew bragging of his Jewish blood (I have seen this happen many times - AUTHOR.) "as if he believed JEWISH blood was biologically different from that of the Catholic which he claims to have become." He then asks this question: "Do you determine race by religious dogma or doctrine?"

He continues: "If a JEWESS is the female for the male JEW; I must admit I have been unable to find female or male designations for any other religion. It has become popular to refer to the Virgin Mary as a JEWESS. But it doesn't make very much sense to me.

"Another word which creates a lot of problems is JUDEOCHRISTIAN . . . it presents a strange combination. Does JUDEO refer to PHARISEEISM or to TALMUDISM? or so-called JUDAISM? This is as unrealistic as to say that something is 'hot-cold'; 'light-heavy'; or 'wet-dry'; 'happy-sad'. These terms are antonyms, not synonyms. Judeo-Christian in the light of incontestible facts is also an antonym (word of opposite meaning,) not a synonym, as self-styled Jews would have Christians believe. It's just more sand for Christian eyes." (UNQ.)

If preachers of the Gospel would spend more time telling their people the truth concerning "personal salvation" and telling them about their responsibility to the "kingdom of God on earth", as they are supposed to do, rather than waste their people's time trying to prove that Judaism and Christianity come from the same source, there would be far fewer confused Christians and we could make much faster headway 'against those who seek to destroy us.

Mr. Freedman goes on to say on p.72: "The word anti-Semitic is another word which should be

eliminated from the English language. . . it serves only one purpose today. When self-styled Jews feel that anyone opposes their objectives, they discredit their victims by applying the word 'anti-Semite;' through all channels they have at their command and under their control. (Well over 90% of all the news media, plus TV, radio and Hollywood studios, are owned/and or controlled by Jews. For more information see my book SATAN'S KIDS - AUTHOR.)

"I can speak with authority on this subject, because self-styled Jews were unable to disprove my public statements made in 1946 with regards to the situation in Palestine, they have spent millions of dollars to smear me as an anti-Semite, hoping thereby to discredit me in the eyes of the public who are interested in what I am saying. Until 1944, I was a 'little saint' to these same self-styled Jews, but when I disagreed with them publicly on Palestine, suddenly I became the Number One Anti-Semite in the country.

"It is disgraceful to see Christian clergy take-up the use of the word 'anti-Semite!' (Thieme, in his book ANTI-SEMITISM!, p. 141 says: "One of the worst things that can happen to the believers in the Lord Jesus Christ is for him to become involved in anti-Semitism; it is generally a manifestation of his revisionism [one who advocates a change in doctrine.]" - AUTHOR.

"They should know better. They should know that 'anti-Semitism' is a meaningless word in the sense in which it is used today. The correct word to use would be 'Judeo-phobe'! Anti-Semite is nothing but a smear word, because Semitic is associated with Jesus in the minds of most Christians. Christians have become accessories to the destruction of the Christian faith by tolerating the use of this' smear word; which is used to silence those who would about.

THE DESCENDANTS OF JUDAH

Before going to Egypt, the TRIBE of Judah was split in two by the birth of twin sons, see Gen. 38:27-30.

In Egypt, Joseph married the daughter of Poti-Pherah, the priest of On (see Gen. 46:20.) Do not be deceived into believing she was an alien, as it was very possible that her father was an Israelite. The reason I say this is that the two sons which were produced by this marriage - Manasseh and Ephraim, were completely accepted by their grandfather, Jacob-Israel, who adopted them. It is highly improbable that Jacob would have given these two boys his blessing if they were sons of an alien. Later, these boys became the heads of two tribes, displacing Joseph (Gen. 48:5.) This made a total of thirteen tribes. Later, Levi was elevated to the position of Civil Service and was not numbered with the rest of Israel, so that once again there were twelve tribes (see Numbers 1 and 26.)

There is extra-Biblical (outside the Bible) evidence, that some of the descendants of Judah left Egypt when the persecution of Exodus 1:8-13 began. At this time, Israel probably numbered about 2-million people. Exodus 1:7 says that they had "increased abundantly and multiplied until the land was filled with them." This of course, was one of the reasons the Pharaoh was afraid of them. (See Ex. 1:8-12.)

It is important for us to understand that in the view of the majority of preachers who teach that "the Jews are ALL of Israel," they refer to the modern JEW as of JUDAH. We also should remember that for 3400 years of history which are recorded in the Bible, there were no people called JEWS anywhere in the world and that today's JEWS are not JUDAHITES.

Judah had five sons, three by a Canaanite woman named Shuah: they were Er, Onan and Shelah (Gen. 38:2-5). The rest of this chapter describes the death of Er and Onan. Shelah later had a son named Er.

Judah's two other sons were born to Tamar, his daughter-in-law, and were twins named Zarah and Pharez. This split the tribe (see Gen. 38:11-30.) The name "Pharez" in Hebrew means "breach or split." An intense rivalry sprang up between these two branches over the Royal Birthright blessings. Zarah had two sons named Calcol and Darder, (see 1 Chron. 2:6.)

From the Pharez branch of the family, there came the line of Jesse, the Father of David and grandfather of Solomon. This was the only branch of the JUDAH family which formed a tribe and remained in Palestine. The other descendants left Egypt and moved to various parts of the world, where they are identified by secular history.

Of the three, son of Judah, Shelah was the, first-born and according to Hebrew custom was entitled to the "birthright" blessings. But he was rejected, in part because of his mother having been a Canaanite, which would have contaminated the blood line of the Messiah (see Gen. 24:3, 37; Deut. 7:1-6; 20:16-18.) However, Shelah and his descendants were of JUDAHITE stock. Shelah bore a deep resentment towards his father Judah, because Judah had not kept his word by giving Tamar (a pure blooded Hebrew girl) to him for his wife. This gave Tamar the excuse to "play the prostitute," as told in Gen. 28. From that time on, there was an unfriendly relationship between the Shelah group and other JUDAHITES.

The majority of the descendants of Shelah and Er left Egypt when the persecution began about 1706 BC and retraced their journey across the Sinai Peninsula to the lands of the Canaanites and Phoenicians. Here they inter-married and strengthened the Canaanite strain, which had first entered Hebrew stock through Shuah's daughter. In these foreign lands, they picked up the habits, languages and religions of the Canaanites and Phoenicians. The theory has been advanced by some scholars, that from the word "Phoenician", came the word "Fenian," which was later changed to "Sinn-Fein," and was related to Ireland.

Later, somewhere around 1500 B.C. many of the descendants of Shelah-Judah left Palestine on Phoenician ships, migrating to what we today know as Ireland. They traveled through the Mediterranean Sea, through the Straits of Gibraltar (then known as the "Pillars of Hercules") into the Atlantic Ocean and then north along the western sea coast of Europe to the British Isles.

These people called their home "ERIN" or "ER's LAND" after their forefather "ER". Ireland was also known as IRENE or HIBERNIA, the latter word coming from the Hebrew word HEBER or EBER, who was the forefather of all the Hebrews. Thus the word IRELAND, actually means LAND OF THE HEBREWS.

The islands to the north were named HEBERIDES the ISLANDS OF THE HEBREWS. The ancient Irish language was BRSE from ER and was a combination of Hebrew and Phoenician. South Ireland today is called "EIRE."

In 1 Chron. 4:21-23, we find that the descendants of Shelah and ER were skilled workers in fine linen, pottery, plants and hedges. This is a pretty accurate description of modern Ireland which is known world-wide for Irish linen, Behlleh China, and a love for gardening.

The Canaanite infusion of blood may be one of the underlying reasons for the apparent "inborn" and often unexplainable and un-reasonable animosity between Ireland and Britain.

In Numbers 33:55, the Israelites were warned that the Canaanites were to be "pricks in the eyes, and thorns in the flesh of Israel." So while the descendants of Shelah-Judah are alive and well in Ireland today - and while they are of the stock of

JUDAH - THEY MOST CERTAINLY ARE NOT JEWS!

It might be worthwhile if we digress a bit here and go into a further study of this branch of the Judah family. The following remarks, except for those so noted, come from the scholarly book THE PHOENICIAN ORIGIN OF BRITONS, SCOTS AND ANGLO-SAXONS, written in 1924 by the eminent author L. A. Waddell, Fellow of the Royal Anthropological Institute of the University of London.

"The most suitable starting point to begin unravelling the tangled skein of history of the lost threads of origin of the Britons, Scots, and Anglo-Saxons, are the fresh clues gained on the grounds of deciphered Phoenician inscriptions found in Britain. (It might be of interest to know that Phoenician inscriptions, from before the time of Christ, have been discovered in various places in the New World - AUTHOR.)

"The chief of these inscriptions, and the first reported in Britain, is covered in a hoary old stone of about 400 B.C. dedicated to Bel, the Phoenician sun god. It was carved by a votary (worshiper) who identified himself by the three titles of Phoenicia; Britain, and Scot. This stone preserves the name and titles of a prehistoric, literate Phoenician king who ruled in North Britain.

"This Brit-Phoenician inscription in Britain, records the unequivocal (without doubt) Aryan character of the Phoenicians.

"These "Khatti" or "CATTI", as they have been called, were pictured as living in this area 2,000 to 3,000 BC. They were tall in stature, wearing snow boots and looking much like the Goths of later times.

"The ruins of their towns and cities can be found scattered throughout the length and breadth of Asia Minor and into Central Europe. These ancient people of Asia Minor were the ruling class known as Hittites. They are referred to in the Old Testament. (See Gen. 5:20; Ex. 3:8; Num. 13:29; Deut. 20:17; Joshua 1:4, etc.)

Mr. Waddell then continues, after a long scientific discussion on archeological proofs, to say that an examination of Phoenician tombs proves that the Phoenicians landed in Ireland. He says:

"They were a long-headed race like the Aryans, and totally different racially from the Jews.

"A mass of new historical facts, establishes that King Brut-the-Trojan, arrived in Britain by sea about 1103 BC. The arbitrary rejection of traditional ancient British Chronicles as a source of pre-Roman British history, by modern scholars, is based upon the kind of objection and dogmatic assertion which if applied to the Old Testament, or early Greek and Roman history, would entail their total rejection." (UNQ.)

This is the kind of religious dogmatism which we find in Olinger's statement: "The only support for the legend (that the prophet Jeremiah lived out his life in Britain) are the unreliable CHRONICLES OF IRELAND." (UNQ.) Using this kind of reasoning, there is little doubt, that if Olinger had lived in a much earlier day, he would have been among those who voted the death penalty for those "fools" who said the world was round. They were heretics, you know!

PHAREZ-JUDAH AND ZARAH-JUDAH

The story of the birth of these twins, should be studied carefully by every student of Israel Identity. It can be found in

Genesis 38 and describes the second split in the solidarity of the descendants of Judah.

The Hebrew mid-wife, who was waiting for the birth of the twins, was prepared to mark the first-born, since it would be he who would normally receive the "birthright blessings." (Read Gen. 38:27-30.)

The descendants of Zarah knew they were the "Scarlet Thread Line" (the cord by which the midwife marked the firstborn,) and naturally felt they were entitled to the "birthright blessing," and the privilege of carrying on the family blood-line of the Messiah. But the descendants of Pharez knew their father had been born first. This brought about a breach in the Judah tribe.

In Gen. 49:10, we read where God stated: "The sceptre shall not depart from Judah . . . until Shiloh come." Pharez-Judah thought they should be the rulers; Zarah-Judah were sure they were the ones. But God had His own way of working this mess out.

At about the time when Shelah's descendants were arriving in ancient Ireland, we find that Chacol of the Zarah-Judah line had founded the ancient Irish line of kings, which had been planted in Ulster, hundreds of years before the time of Christ.

Many of DARDA branch of the Zarah-Judahites, left Egypt to settle the DARDA-NELLES and the HEBRUS RIVER in ancient Thrace. This latter branch of Judah, founded the ancient city of Troy, which was destroyed by the DANOI of Greece about 1100 BC. These DANAI were from the Tribe of Dan, which had split into at least three sections, with about a third of them settling in Greece. They were "blood brothers" of those they fought and destroyed in Troy.

Following the destruction of Troy, the Trojan King Brut or "BRIT," migrated with many of his people to an island to the northwest which was named BRIT-AIN, meaning "Covenant man," or "men of the Covenant." In St. Peter's church in Cornhil, London, is a stone monument which commemorates the arrival of the Trojans about 1075 BC. Traces of these same people have been found in Scotland.

While the main body of DARDA-ZARAH-JUDAHITES went to Britain; some of them settled in what is now known as Spain, where they named their land "EBERIA", or "IBERIAM" after their father "EBER." This Hebrew word means "chosen" or "elect." It is also part of what we now call the Iberian Peninsula. They built the city of ZARA-GOSSA, naming it after their forefather "ZARA," on the Elbo River. This city still exists to-day.

It is interesting to note how the Identity critics seek to discount these Israel names which can be found all over Europe. Olinger scornfully says: "They (Identity) point to many European names (Danube, Danmark, London, etc.) which seem to bear the names of Dan. It should be noted, however, that a "d" or "n" in a name do not necessarily prove that the Tribe of Dan settled this area." (UNQ.) He then uses as an example, the Vietnamese cities of Danang, Dieu Bien Phu and Nam Dinh, "which no one believes were settled by Danites," he concludes:

"Each of the supposed Danite names has a source which in no way is connected with the tribe of Dan. The Danube for instance, gets its name from the Celtic word for River. (Of course, he refuses to accept the Hebrew background' of the Celts -AUTHOR.) "it is a mistake to assume the geography of Europe gives evidence of the lost ten tribes." (UNQ.) You will notice he gives no suggestion as to why these names are found in only certain areas of the world, and these areas are where we say the Children of Israel traveled in their trek to the APPOINTED PLACE.

It is also interesting to note that so-called Bible scholars like Olinger, will accept historical records from Egypt, Assyria and Babylonia, which are thousands of years older than those from Great Britain and Ireland, but refuse to accept the historical records of their own people and call them fairy stories. How sad that so many of our Israel people are inflicted with this same strange malady.

Although many of the descendants of Judah settled in the British Isles, even the unbelieving Bible scholars do not make the mistake of calling them JEWS.

There seems to be a connection in the story of the "Scarlet Thread" of Zarah, and the fact that it is accepted in many customs of the British, even at governmental levels. The Red Thread is woven into every inch of the ropes which are used by the British navy, with the exception of one naval yard where the color is blue. All British official documents are tied with a "red ribbon." All British possessions on their maps are marked in "red." It is also the official color of the Royal Guard, and of the Royal Canadian Mounted Police. Could this possibly have some historical significance?

Chapter XX

TWELVE TRIBED ISRAEL

The following information is taken almost "verbatim" from MAN THINKING, by Mervyn T.

Judge, of Sydney, Australia, the man from who we have received the inspiration for this book. It can be authenticated in many places and a little honest Bible study will reveal its truth.

Following the Exodus from Egypt under Moses and the forty years of testing in the wilderness of Sinai; during which all the people over the age of forty died, with the exception of Joshua and Caleb (see Numbers 14:22-34.) the tribes composed of a new generation settled down in a long military campaign to conquer the Promised Land and form the United Kingdom of ISRAEL AND JUDAH under King David. (2 Sam. 5:5-12.)

Immediately following the Exodus, the population of Israel was given in the first chapter of Numbers. The males of 20 years and upward, all who were able to go to war, were 603,550, plus 22,000 Levites. Therefore counting women and children, we can logically believe there were at least 3-million Israelites in this area.

The population at the end of 40 years of wandering in the desert had dropped a bit, for the new generation according to Numbers 26, was 601,730, plus 23,000 Levites. (There is no indication that this number was men only.)

This census took place about 1451 BC, but by the time of King David, some 400 years later, the total military force of Israel was listed as 1,100,000, while those of Judah were 500,000. If we were to multiply that by five, the size of the average family, we would have an Israelite population of close to eight million, not including the tribe of Benjamin and the Levites. It would be reasonable to say that there were close to 9-million Israelites alive at this time, in the land of Palestine. (KEEP IN MIND THAT THESE WERE NOT JEWS, SINCE THE NAME WAS NOT EVEN KNOWN UNTIL SEVERAL HUNDREDS OF YEARS LATER ABOUT 742 BC.) This does not take into account the large number of Israelites who had fled from Egypt and who lived on the shores of the Mediterranean Sea, in Asia Minor, and in the British Isles. Most Bible scholars never take this into account, although they know that all the peoples of the world, have at some time or other, moved outside the boundaries of their homeland.

A close study of your Bible and of secular history will reveal two Israel trees growing. One was in Palestine and the other in Europe and the British Isles. At this time, which was about 1,000 BC, we find this breakdown:

1 - IN PALESTINE - Jacob's family of Simeon, Napthali, Issachar, Asshur, Zebulon, Dan, Ephraim, Manasseh, Gad, Reuben, Judah, and Benjamin. There were also some Ishmaelite Arabs who were of Abraham's blood, but who were not Israelites.

2 - IN THE BRITISH ISLES - we find the descendants of Shelah, the Danaans and Trojans who settled in Hibernia and Britain about 1075 BC.

Both of these trees were rooted in Shem; each had a priestly order of Levites working among them; each had a king from the tribe of Judah reigning over them. About 975 B.C. Rehoboam, the son of Solomon became king on the death of his father and the nation was immediately split over the issue of the exorbitant taxation Solomon had imposed to build the temple and his ps bee in Jerusalem. God used this trouble to split the nation of Israel. When Rehoboam assembled an army of 180,000 men to fight against Northern Israel, a prophet warned JUDAH: "Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren, the children of Israel; return every man to his house: FOR THIS THING IS FROM ME." (Emphasis mine. 1 Kings 12:21-24.)

At this time, the two kingdoms became known as the House of Israel and the House of Judah.

Owing to the gross disobedience and awful idolatry on the part of both kingdoms, the punishment clauses of Leviticus 26 became operative and both Israel and Judah were sent into punishment and correction for a period of 2520 years. Both kingdoms became completely broken and the people were deported into Assyria and Babylonia.

It was at this time, that the transplanting of the "Tender Twig" of the Royal House of David, took place between Palestine and Ireland, via Egypt. Ezekiel 17:22, 23, says: "Thus saith the Lord God, I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent. In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it." (It might be interesting to note here, that the word "mountain" as used in the Old Testament, often refers to "nation.")

Following the Assyrian invasion, the Israel olive tree was broken. The ten tribes in the North had been deported to Assyria, and all that remained were the tribes of Judah and Benjamin, with some of the Levites, with King Zedekiah of the House of David, ruling over them from Jerusalem.

Then in 2 Kings 18:13, we have the account of how Sennacherib of Assyria invaded the southern kingdom, capturing and deporting most of the Judah people to Assyria. At this time, they captured 46 fortified cities and deported 200,150 of the men of Judah. Thus we find that the main body of the Israelites went into Assyrian captivity, leaving only a relatively small number of the House of David in Jerusalem. By 713 BC only a small remnant of the once powerful nation of Israel remained in Palestine.

About 100 years, later, Nebuchadnezzar, came to Palestine and found the remnants of the two tribes, the YEHUDIM. He captured Jerusalem after a long siege in 604 BC and made it part of the Babylonian Empire. He deported all the important people to Babylon, leaving only the very poorest rest behind. The Israel olive tree had almost ceased to exist in Palestine at this point.

Following the destruction and burning of the temple in 585 BC and the complete destruction of Jerusalem, Jeremiah escaped to Egypt with king Zedekiah's daughters (Jer. 43:5-17) and Israel ceased to exist in Palestine.

In the meantime, the main body of Judah and Israel, living in exile in Assyria, took advantage of the wars which were then raging between Assyria and Babylonia, which resulted in Nebuchadnezzar setting up his world empire. During this period Israel in Assyria regained their freedom and commenced their long trek to the north and west, through the Pass in the Caucasus Mountains, known then as "the Pass of Israel," and into Europe. This is recorded in the historical book of 2 Esdras 13:39-48, which is not accepted by the church crowd as authentic history. (I believe because it contradicts some of their pet theories.) While in Assyria, the Bible account comes to a strange and mysterious close.

But historians, and ethnologists (those who study the divisions of races) pick them up in history. There is no gap for the earnest searcher of truth, in spite of the deliberate road-blocks which have been thrown up by organized religion. There are many writers who confirm this, men like Turner, Huxley, Rawlinson, Hannay, Sir A. Keith, as well as ancient writers such as Diodorus, Herodotus, Homer, Josephus and Strabo. They link the Israelites of Assyria with those who were then known as "Sons of Sac," or "Sacaes" and tie them in with the modern Anglo-Saxons.

More than a thousand monuments and gravestones have been discovered across Europe which show inscriptions telling of the migrations of the Israel people across Europe. Men like Olinger and Van Impe, refuse to accept these proofs, because they know they will be revealed as having been wrong in their theology. This they refuse to accept!

While there is some evidence that portions of the tribes of Reuben, Gad and Manasseh went as far east as China and possibly Japan, and main body traveled north and west, as the prophets had prophesied, moving from the shores of the Black and Caspian Seas; stopping and settling for a while, then moving on; leaving a colony here and there, but drawn ever westward by some irresistible force towards the APPOINTED PLACE of 2 Samuel 7:10. Pockets of Israelites can still be found in every European country.

As they moved, their name and language changed. They were known as Saka, Sajoi, Sacae, Sakasuna, Kumri, all meaning "Sons of Isaac." They eventually reached the British Isles and

became known as Angles; Saxons; Jutes; Danes; Celts; Frisians and Normans. They located themselves among the descendants of the Israel people who had arrived in the British Isles, hundreds of years before. They grafted themselves into the Israel Olive Tree (read Romans 11, with this in mind and see if it doesn't give this marvelous chapter a great deal more sense than what we have been taught by our pastors.) These people were of all one common stock. Historians such as Sharon Turner and Gibbons say they are "all of one stock." Prof. Huxley, in his book RACIAL ORIGINS, says: "The invasion of the Saxons, Goths, Danes and the Normans changed the language of Britain, but added no new physical elements. Therefore we should talk no more of Celts and Saxons, for they are all one blood. I never lose an opportunity of rooting up the false idea that the Celts and Saxons are of different races." (UNQ.)

Prof. Freeman, in his ORIGIN OF THE ENGLISH NATION, says: "Tribe after tribe, Angles, Saxons, Jutes, Frisians, poured across the sea to make new homes in the British Isles. Thus grew the British nation. . . a nation formed of the union of various tribes of the same racial stock. The Dane hardly needed assimilation; he was another kindred tribe, coming later than the others. Even the Norsemen were kindred." (UNQ.)

Edwin Guest, L.L.D. said: "The Scots were descended from the Scythae and they came to Ireland from Spain." (UNQ.)

Alexander del Mar, in his book ANCIENT BRITAIN REVISITED says: "Picts was the name of a tribe of Gotha. Scythians, Scutes and Scots are one word and mean one people." (UNQ.)

The Saxons therefore derived their name from "SACAF", meaning "Sons of Sak," or "Isaac's sons," (Gen. 21:12.) Romans 9:7 tells us that the Israelites would not be named after Israel, but "In Isaac shall thy seed be called."

These eminent writers, and many more blow to "smithereens" the scoffings of the Israel-Identity critics who say: "not a single scholar . . . anywhere . . . absolutely no one . . . puts their name to it."

Chapter XXI

THE NATION OF THE JEWS

After seventy years of Babylonian captivity (Jer. 25:11, 12; 29:10), a remnant of the Southern kingdom of Judah returned to Jerusalem and established what became known later as the "Nation of the Jews." It is well for us to remember, that this nation of Jews was not the House of Judah or the House of David, even though they occupied the land of Judea. There had been a great intermingling in Babylon, not only of blood lines, for which Ezra and Nehemiah literally tore their hair out, but in intermingling of the Hebrew religion with that of the Babylonian occult religions. What emerged was JUDAISM, or more honestly TALMUDIC JUDAISM. This new religion was a "man made" religion, substituting the traditions of men, for the Law of God. (See Jesus condemnation of the Pharisees in Mark 7:7.) Many of the Pharisees were not Israelites by blood (see Esther 8:17.) Less than 49,000 returned (Ezra 2:64 and Nehemiah 7:66) and there was a distinction made between "the people" and "the Jews." While they were apparently JEWS by religion, most of them were not racial Israelites.

Many had inter-married with the descendants of Ham; Canaanites; Hittites; Amlekites, etc., (Ezra 9.) They claimed that the entire land belonged to them. Their fore-fathers had made the same claim in 594 B.C. when they said to the Israelites: "Get you from the land; unto us is this land given in possession," (Ezekiel 11:15). This is the same thing that their descendants are saying to the Arab people today. Only today they say: "We have an inalienable right to this land, from God." This is pure "hogwash!" But they have been so clever in their claims, that they have fooled the majority of our Christian ministers into backing them, even though they "hate our guts."

A short study of Jeremiah 24 will reveal the difference between the "good" and "bad" figs of Judah. The good figs were removed and many of them merged with the Israelites in their journey across Europe and many eventually accepted Christ as their Savior and Messiah. But they were not the Jews of today. The "bad Jews" were the one's who were in Jerusalem when our Lord was on earth and who taunted and ultimately killed Him. These became a curse to every nation where they ever stopped, on their never ending wanderings. They were the one's Christ spoke to in Matthew 21:43, when He said: "The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation (not a church) bringing forth the fruits thereof."

The misunderstanding and mis-application of the term JEW, as used today is responsible for much of the confusion that results from a national and personal application of Scripture and the understanding of Biblical prophecy.

In 2 Kings 16:6, where the Jews are mentioned for the first time in the Scriptures, we find them fighting against Israel.

As I syse mentioned frequently before, the cry of "anti-Semite" is ridiculous since the Semitic people have often fought with themselves down through the ages. It is improper to call those who are Semites, "anti-Semitic," although in truth, the Jews of today are the greatest anti-Semites of all ages, since they are persecuting the Arabs who are the true children of Abraham, while they are imposters.

People are not anti-Jewish because the Jew is Semitic (which he is usually not; for the majority of the Jews are Asiatic by blood and background), but because of Jewish behavior brought about through the teachings of their religious book the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. We should never consider the word JEW in either a racial or a religious sense. There are all four races found among the Jews and there are great divisions found, as far as their religious tenets are concerned. You will find no Jews today who conform to the Old Testament. There is no blood shed for the remission of sins, as was taught in (Lev. 17:11; Heb. 9:22.) Some even teach that they do not sin; others state that they can atone for their sins by doing good and possibly 75% or more are either agnostic or outright atheists.

The vast majority of present day Jewry is made up of Jews from Eastern Europe, the ASHKENAZI JEWS who were known in the 8th Century AD as Khazars and who converted to Judaism, from heathen worship, en masse. They have no Abrahamic blood in their veins and their ancestors never lived in Palestine. All the major leaders of the Israeli from 1948 on, have been Ashkenazi Jews. The Khazars were Japhethic people and were neither Semites or Hebrews. The American taxpayers have been spending millions of dollars every year, to resettle these Russian Jews in the United States and to teach them Hebrew. (For an interesting and educational look at these people, read THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE, written by the Jewish writer, Arthur Koestler.)

On p.17 of this book he says: "The large majority of Jews after World War II in the world, were of Eastern origin - and thus perhaps mainly of Khazar origin. If so, this would mean that their ancestors came not from the Jordan, but from the Volga; not from Canaan but from the Caucusus, once believed to be the cradle of the Aryan race. Genetically, they are more closely related to the Hun, Uigur and Magyar tribes than to the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Should' this turn out to be the case, then the term anti-Semitic would be void of meaning, based on a misapprehension shared by both killers and victims. The story of the Khazar E'mpire, as it slowly emerges from the past, begins to look like the most cruel hoax which history has ever perpetrated." (UNQ.)

Prof. A. N. Poliak, Professor of Medieval Jewish History at Tel Aviv University, published his book KHAZARIA in 1944, he says: "The descendants of this settlement (Khazars in Eastern Europe) - those who stayed there and those who emigrated to the United States, or went to Israel - constitute the largest majority of world Jewry." (UNQ.)

Koestler closes his book with this statement: "It is perhaps symbolic that Abram Poliak, who was a Jewish patriot, made a major contribution to our knowledge of Jewry's Khazar ancestry,

UNDERMINING THE LEGEND OF THE CHOSEN PEOPLE." (UNQ.) (Emphasis mine.)

It would be well for every Christian to remember that the word JEW has four distinct meanings in the Scriptures:

1 - A DESCENDANT OF JUDAH - an ethnic designation. These are a tiny minority among Jewry.

2 - A REMNANT - of those who went into Babylonian captivity and returned under Ezra and Nehemiah to rebuild Jerusalem.

3 - AN INHABITANT OF JUDEA - a geographical designation.

4 - A PERSON WHO FOLLOWS THE TALMUDIC RELIGION OF JUDAISM -

These can be of any race. They developed a corrupt religion in Jerusalem, (see 2 Kings 17:32-34) - "So they feared the Lord, and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places. They feared the Lord (doesn't say they served Him) and served their own gods, AFTER THE MANNER OF THE NATIONS WHOM THEY CARRIED AWAY FROM THENCE. Unto this day they do after the former manner: they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the Lord commanded the children of Jacob, whom He named Israel." This is a perfect word description of TALMUDIC JUDAISM. For a New Testament description of them, read 1 John 2:22, 23. Isaiah 29:13 says of them: ". . . they have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precepts of men." Jesus said of them in Mark 7:13 - "Making the word of God of non-effect through your traditions . . ."

The destiny of the two categories of Jews, the "good" and "bad" figs can be found in Jer. 24-29. The good Hebrews went into Chaldean captivity where God gave them a new heart to serve Him, while the "bad Jews", who were rotten, were never absorbed or assimilated with other nationalities or cultures, but were always able to maintain their "identity as an evil people." In Mal. 1:4, they are called ". . . the border of wickedness, and, the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever." These people would be driven through all nations and would become a "taunt and a curse" wherever they went. Here is what Jeremiah 8:3 says about them: "And death shall be chosen rather than life by ALL THE RESIDUE OF THIS EVIL FAMILY, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the Lord of hosts."

In the 10th Chapter of John's Gospel, we find Jesus delivering a very important message concerning the "sheep of the house of Israel." (See also Matt. 15:24.) Then in John 10:26, He clarifies this by telling the Jewish religious leaders in very clear terms: "But ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP. ." Those of Judah and Israel "the whole house of Israel," would follow Him. This is one reason most of His earthly ministry was not in Judea, but in Galilee to the north, where most of the Israel people, such as Lazarus, Mary and Martha lived. In the John 10 discussion, Jesus is using the example of a shepherd and his sheep. In verse 4 He explains how He goes before his sheep and they follow Him because they know His voice. He indicates by His words in vs. 16, I believe, that there will be members of His fold who will not be Israelites: "Other sheep I have, which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd." Then in vs. 19 we find there was a "division therefore again among the Jews (Judeans) for these sayings." The ones who believed Him, like Joseph of Arimathea, were evidently Israelites and those who did not were of Jewry, the Edomite crowd. These were the "fake JEWS (Judeans) who dragged Him to trial and were responsible for His death, the same crowd that tried to kill Him when He was a baby in Bethlehem. Remember, Herod was an Edomite. These people expelled believers from their synagogues John 9:22, and were the "fake chosen" who tried to

kill Him in John 10:31. These are the same one's who have retained their devil's religion (Talmudic Phariseeism) until this day. (See John 8:42-47; Acts 13:45.)

In Jesus time, these Jews had already nullified the word of God through their heathen traditions (Matt. 15:9) - "In vain do they (Jews) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." The Jewish rabbis who wrote the Talmud said that God consulted them, when He had a decision to make. It was natural that they would reject the Son of God made flesh, (John 1:14.) They had to, in order to maintain their devil's religion.

When they were backed up against the wall in John 19:15 and had to make a decision, these "so-called Jews" asserted: "We have no king but Caesar." If they had been true Israelites, they would have accepted Him as Nathaniel did in John 1:47-49. (See also 43:15, 21; Isa. 44:8.)

In 21:41, where Jesus had just finished telling the Parable of the Nobleman, the Jewish leaders passed judgment on themselves, when they answered His question regarding what the nobleman should do to those rebels who refused to accept the king. They said: "He (Christ) will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out His vineyard (Kingdom) unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their season." They knew who He was; they recognized Him as such and they knew they were the evil, deceitful husbandmen who were about to kill the King's Son and heir.

Titus 1:13; 14; 1 Timothy 1:4; 4:7; Acts 3:23 and 2 Peter 1:16, all substantiate my claim that JUDAISM was and still is, a false religion. According to Jewish authorities today, the JUDAISM of today, is the PHARISEEISM of the time of Jesus, unchanged. The Prophet Isaiah predicted that the name of the JEWS would be left as a curse to true Israel and that even their facial characteristics would be such that it would be a witness against them: "And ye (JUDAH) shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen (Israel); for the Lord God shall slay thee (compare with Luke 19:27) and CALL HIS SERVANTS BY ANOTHER NAME (Christian.)" In 3:9, Isaiah said: "The show of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not . . ." The Jew is proud of his evil works, he brags about his control of the abortion clinics, the liquor and dope industry, his control of prostitution and pornography.

In 1 Thess. 2:14, 15 we find the Apostle Paul condemning the Jewish pattern of behavior and in verse 15 saying: "They please not God and are contrary to ALL men."

It is interesting to note, that God will use the heathen nations of the world, who are not really free agents, since they operate under his control, for the purpose of chastising His people Israel. These heathen will be sent against a hypocritical people whose motto is "In God we trust!" and who sing about Christ being their King, and who put huge signs which proclaim: "JESUS IS LORD OF THIS CITY!" while the city council votes for equal rights for Sodomites and the people tolerate abortion clinics in the city limits, and filthy, Jew produced films in their theatres. This chastisement will be used to cleanse our Israel people and it will be harsh. We have brought it on ourselves. The present troubles in America, are Christian-Israel made. We are responsible for them, not the Jews, not the aliens who have poured across our borders, but ISRAELITES. Read carefully Isaiah 10:5, 6 and see how Assyria was used to discipline Israel. Notice what will happen to Israel when they repent and turn to their God (Isaiah 54:14 - "In righteousness shalt thou be established; thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come nigh thee." Then a furtherance of this promise is vs. 17 - "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn (Hebrew - "rasha" meaning: "to declare wrong.") This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord (Israel), and their righteousness is in me saith the Lord." Isa. 60:3 predicts that ". . . the Gentiles (nations of the world) shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising." Isaiah 61:9 "And their (Israel's) seed shall be known among the Gentiles (nations or people), and their offspring among the people: all that see them (Israel) shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the Lord hath blessed." This was true of America, a few years ago, when Americans were welcomed around the world and when we were looked up to as an example for others. Now, because of Israel's

backsliding, we are the "laughing stock" of these same people and will become their "door mats," unless we return to our God in repentance.

These promises, and many others, were made to "true Israel," they were never made to the "bad figs" that are called JEWS. In fact Jesus said of the "bad fig tree" in Matthew 21:19 - "Let no fruit grow on thee henceforth FOREVER." (Emphasis added.)

In 2 Chron. 6:16, "true Israel" is called the "Temple of God," while in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, the "false JEW" is called "the synagogue of Satan."

Most of our evangelical and fundamentalist theologians assume that the modern Jews are JUDAH; they assume that one day they will all be saved when they accept Christ as their Messiah and that 144,000 of them will assume an evangelistic role and go out into a world, where the Holy Spirit has been withdrawn, and save multitudes. Yet these same preachers say that people cannot be saved without the wooing of the Holy Spirit. How contradictory they are! For the most part, these men have completely lost sight of true Israel; those who disappeared into Assyrian captivity and were finally brought to their APPOINTED PLACE IN THE NEW WORLD.

Let me digress for a few paragraphs, to show you how we know America is the APPOINTED PLACE of 2 Samuel 7:10. There are a few Scriptural clues that are never used by the Identity detractors. Isaiah 41:18-20 gives a description of this new land. "I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water." This has been done in Palestine on a small scale. But our detractors never want to look at America and see what God hath wrought here. Go to southern California and Arizona, look at areas which a few years ago were nothing but desert and see how they are now producing the food which feeds the world. Vs. 19 - "I (God) will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together." Note the type of trees which will be found in this wilderness area. The "oil tree" which Strong's Concordance (8081) says is the "pine;" "the fir tree, with the cypress", (1265) and most interesting of all, the "box" tree (8391). Why is this of interest? Because there are only two places in the world where these trees grow. In Lebanon, where they are almost extinct, and on the west coast of the United States, where our "giant redwood - identical to the "Cedars of Lebanon" were planted by God, for His people, some over 5,000 years ago. It staggers the imagination.

Isaiah took great delight in describing this APPOINTED PLACE that God would give to His Israel people. In his short, but extremely interesting 18th chapter, he describes this country. This is a chapter that most of our preachers bypass, because they cannot explain it. It tells us about a land lying to the west of Palestine, beyond the "rivers of Ethiopia" (Nile River). It was a land which would be literally covered with "buzzing wings." There is hardly a moment, day or night, when the skies of America and Canada are not covered by crossing airplanes.

Secondly, note that this country would send their ambassadors abroad, not in "vessels of reeds" mentioned in your King James Version (whoever heard of any nation, let alone a mighty one, who would send her representatives across the seas in such flimsy vessels?) The correct translation of this should have been "water drinking vessels," where they came up with the idea of ships made of papyrus, is anyone's guess. It just doesn't make sense. Until this century, when the airplane became the major source of overseas travels, the steam ship was the means by which our officials traveled. The Ferrer-Fenton Bible, which is translated directly from Hebrew says. "Who on the face of the seas sends its letters by agents (ambassadors.)"

The location of the country Isaiah speaks about is somewhere west of Palestine. If you go due west from Jerusalem, you would cross the mouth of the Nile River in the vicinity of Alexandria, Egypt. Continue west and you would cross Libya, Tunisia and Morocco, then the Atlantic Ocean and finally, if you went far enough, you would arrive in the heartlands of America, somewhere in the vicinity of Atlanta, Georgia.

This nation of people, living in a land which had once been a wilderness, was to be a people who

had been "terrible from their beginning." Ferrer-Fenton says: "A terrible race in its Past and its Future." The word "terrible" as used in the King James Version is the Hebrew word "yare" which means: "to revere; put in fear of; frighten." Up until the last thirty years or so, the United States of America, from her official beginning in 1776, had been an undefeated nation, admired and feared, or revered by everyone, friend and foe alike. While we were still babies, we defeated the most powerful military machine on earth, the mighty British Empire. We defeated the Mediterranean pirates which had caused proud England to pay them tribute; we defeated mighty Spain and stopped her dream of becoming a world empire. Then we fought two world wars, where it was our military and industrial might, along with the help of our God, that caused us to be victorious. We have been a "terrible" awe inspiring people from our inception in every meaning of the word. This is why what we see happening in foreign policy today is so shocking, as we see the "statesmanship of America, being replaced by chicken-ship." Yet even today, if America were to assemble her military might for conflict, the whole world, even mighty Russia, would hesitate to attack us.

Isaiah went into a great deal of detail in describing this country. Since it did not exist at that time and would not for some 2500 years, he had to use words which he and his readers would understand. He said this land would be "meted out and trodden down."

The Hebrew word for "trodden down" literally means "to walk over." The United States is the only country in the world which has been completely surveyed north to south, east to west. This was done by the U.S. Metes and Bounds Act in the early 1800's. All of America's lands have been literally laid out by compass until we are a "nation measured out by lines underfoot."

There is no other great nation on earth that is divided by rivers such as ours. The mighty Mississippi divides us east from west; the eastern portion is further divided by such rivers as the Ohio, the Tennessee. To the west, our country is divided by the Columbia, the Missouri, the Arkansas, and the Colorado Rivers. So when you hear your pastor say "There is no such nation like the United States mentioned in Scripture," you know he is either lying to you or is a very poor Bible scholar.

The teaching by most of our pastors that Israel will return to Palestine, is a violation of 1 Chronicles 17:9, where it says that "Israel will never move from this APPOINTED PLACE." The Lord informed David that his people would, sometime in the future, be moved to a land of rivers and mountains (see Ezekiel 34:12-14.) and would be moved no more. Present day Palestine, and even all the lands which were promised to Abraham in the Middle East, could not possibly contain all the Israel people and cannot be considered as a land of rivers. In Acts 26:7, where the Apostle Paul says the twelve tribes were "serving God day and night," the Jews were teaching at this time that the ten so-called "lost tribes" had no part in Israel and they were the accusers of the Christians who were the "true Israelites."

According to the teaching of the Apostle John, in 1 John 2:22, 23, the Jews are "anti-Christ" and according to 2 John 7-11, if we help or assist them in any way, we then "become partakers in their evil deeds." Don't get angry with me, church folks, I didn't write that, it comes from the inspired apostle. In Rev. 2:9, our risen Savior speaks of these Jewish apostates as "those who say they are JEWS (Judeans) and are not, but are of the synagogue of satan," which ties in directly with His denunciation of them in John 8:44.

Time and time again, erroneous interpretations of the Scriptures, mostly brought about through Jewish pressure, has resulted in false assumptions. One of these is the "Rapture Doctrine" which is based on a few verses which are taken completely out of context and which contradict others. Whenever you find a doctrine that contradicts some portions of Scripture, you know you are looking at a false doctrine. To name a few: (Psalms 37:9, 10), which indicate that the wicked shall be taken away and the righteous shall inherit the earth - no rapture here. Vs. 29 says: "The righteous shall inherit the earth, and dwell therein forever." Nothing said about dwelling forever in a nebulous place called "heaven." In vs. 34, we are told that the righteous shall inherit the land and shall see the wicked as they are "cut off." I believe this. I believe that God will keep His people through the terrible days of the tribulation and as this verse and many others teach, we shall see the destruction

of God's enemies. Proverbs 2:22 tells us that the "wicked shall be cut off from the earth . . ." "If there is any kind of "rapture" (which means "catching away") it will be of the wicked, not the righteous. Proverbs 10:30 says: "The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inherit the earth." Read also Christ's Parable of the Wheat and Tares and His explanation of it in Matthew 13:36-43. The wicked are the ones who are removed and the righteous remain to "shine forth as the sun in the (earthly) Kingdom of their Father . . ."

In 1 Thessalonians 4:17, where it states: "then we which are alive and remain, shall be caught up together with them (the righteous dead who have been raised) in the clouds, (the word "remain" means: "To be a part not taken or destroyed"). This indicates to me that the wicked will already have been removed at this time. The clouds mentioned here signify the multitude of the heavenly host which will accompany our Lord on His return. Jude 14 says He will return with ten thousands of His saints. If we take this literally, it means 10-million of them. The word "air" does not refer to the heavens, but the breathable atmosphere. Paul was merely telling Christians that the dead in Christ would be resurrected first. They will be called forth from the grave, wherever they may be and will be given glorified bodies, like unto Christ's. Then the Christians who are still alive at His return, will also go through this change, instantaneously and will join the vast host of heaven in the earth's atmosphere. We shall then forever be with the Lord on this earth. In Rev. 5:9, 10 we read: ". . . and redeemed us to God by thy blood, out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation. And hast made us unto God, kings and priests: AND WE SHALL REIGN ON THE EARTH." How can this be any plainer?

Since every doctrine, principle and interpretation MUST be consistent with, and proven by two or more Scriptures, it must be established in the Old Testament and confirmed in the New (see Matthew 18:16; John 5:31, 32.) The Apostle Paul does not contradict Old Testament teachings, even though there are some in Identity who teach this; he confirmed them. Not one verse may contradict another, or all will fall.

The JUDAIZERS know this and so through their false teachings, they have neutralized potential "soldiers of the King," and changed them into "prostitutes of the devil."

The Apostle Paul was not a JEW by blood, although most preachers will tell you he was. He was a Semite, because he was descended from Shem. He was a Hebrew, because he was a descendant of Eber, through Benjamin. He was an Israelite because Benjamin was of Israel. He was a Roman citizen (Acts 22:25-27.) He was a JEW, only through mistaken belief (Acts 21:39). He was a PHARISEE, by political affiliation (see Phil. 3:5) and he became a Christian by being born again. In spite of the mis-use of the word JEW in the King James version, Paul was NOT a JEW by blood.

God never made any covenant with a people called JEWS. I dare you to attempt to prove this! Please don't use the old discredited ploy of saying that the word JEW and ISRAELITE mean the same thing, since they do not!

The New Covenant was dedicated by the blood of Jesus (Matt. 26:28; 1 Cor. 11:25; Heb. 9:12.) He was to be the "Mediator" of the New Testament (Covenant) and it was to become effective on His death (Heb. 9:15-17.) God promised that He would put His law and His Spirit in the minds of true Israelites (both of Israel and Judah.) He never mentioned doing this to anyone called JEWS. (See Isa. 59:21; 61:9; 62:12; Heb. 8:6-10.) At Pentecost, representatives of all the Israel tribes were present in Jerusalem, (James 1:1; 1 Peter 1:1) when God sealed the New Covenant with His presence through the Holy Spirit, (Acts 2:1-4.)

The House of Israel began to recognize their Messiah and the Jews, who were not of Israel have rejected Him to this day. They still remain in their apostate religion (Mark 7:7-13). They persecuted those Israelites who had undergone the "born from above" experience of John 3:3, and who were now called Christian (Acts 11:26.) They have hated them and plotted their destruction ever since. The teaching that the Jews are God's chosen people, is therefore "blasphemy."

The Jews are not going to be saved as a nation and return to the Holy Land in Palestine. They are

not going to accept Jesus Christ as their Messiah, en masse. They will increase their opposition to our Lord and His church and will persecute true Israelite Christians in their synagogues during these LATTER DAYS, (see Luke 22:12.) This will continue until the time of God's harvest, shown in Matthew 13:37-43 when the Son of God, will send His angels to remove the "children of the wicked one," (compare with John 8:44) and utterly destroy them (Luke 19:27).

Moses and the children of Israel were not JEWS, they were Old Testament Christians, even though that name was unknown at the time. 1 Cor. 10:1 says. ". . . our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; and did all eat the same spiritual meat; and did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and THAT ROCK WAS CHRIST." (Emphasis added.)

Hebrews 11:26 indicates that Moses was a Christian, for he "esteemed the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures of Egypt; for he had respect to the recompense of the reward."

1 Peter 1:11 indicates that the Old Testament prophets were Christians for they were "Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow." They were saved in the same manner that Israelites and others are saved today, (see Acts 4:12.)

There should really be no such date as B.C. (Before Christ) or A.D. (after Christ), since He has always existed and was the creator of all things. (See John 1:3; Eph. 3:9; Col. 1:16; Heb. 1:2.)

Simply knowing that we are Israelites is not enough. Too often Identity Christians have become "puffed up," with self-importance when all they can see is their Abrahamic ancestry. In this respect, Olinger spoke some truth when he said: "Identity seems to act as a 'rabbit trail' to divert Christians from the main business at hand. It is not correct, really, to call Identity a cult, or a heresy, since they do not deny any of the major doctrines or fundamentals of the faith. But Identity Christians often spend more time trying to convert fellow Christians to Identity, rather than trying to save the lost. Many study the Bible only to prove their preconceived ideas about Identity. (I wonder how he characterizes fundamentalists who do the same thing to prove their doctrines? - AUTHOR), not to find principles by which they can become more Christ like . . . while a person may be saved and believe in Identity, the chances are he will not be a victorious Christian."

Now much of what Olinger says here is true. I personally have met Identity believers who I seriously doubt were "saved." "By their fruits shall ye know them." (A man who cannot talk without using filthy language; who is drunk a good share of the time and takes delight in telling shady stories, is not my idea of what a Christian should be.) These people have become so "puffed up" with self-importance in their knowledge that they are "seed of Abraham," that this is all that matters to them. They have become so legalistic in their interpretation of the Scriptures, like what is the proper name to use for Jesus and God; what day is the proper day to worship; should we still observe the Feast Days, etc., that this is all that matters to them. John the Baptist warned us against unseemly "ethnic pride" in Matthew 3:9, when he told the Jews: "And think not to say within yourselves, we have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham." The knowledge that we are Israelites, should be a mighty humbling experience, for with it, if we are honest, we will see just how far short we have fallen of God's desire for us.

It is rather interesting to note that orthodox Jews do not claim to be Israel. The Rev. Merton Smith, of London, wrote the Chief Rabbi in London in 1918, asking him the following questions: The answer came from the Rabbi's office under the date of Nov. 18, 1918.

Q - "Are the people known as Jews throughout the world. the descendants of Judah and Levi, or is there a known admixture of other tribes?"

A - "The people known as Jews came from the Tribes of Judah and Benjamin, with some descendants of Levi." (We know this is only a very small minority, so this answer is evasive.)

Q - If so, what portion, and what authority is there for saying so?

A - "As far as is known, there is no further admixture of tribes." (To give the lie to this, look at Esther 8:17.)

Q - If not, what has become of the other tribes. Where according to your knowledge are they?

A - The ten tribes have been absorbed among the nations of the world.

Q - "If this is unknown, where were they when Judah lost knowledge of them? Does Orthodox Jewry still look for the recovery of these tribes at some later date?"

A - "We look forward to the gathering of all the tribes at some latter date."

But Jewish orthodoxy says: "The ten Tribes HAVE NO PART IN THE JEWISH KINGDOM," (from the Jewish Encyclopedia.)about.

WAS JESUS A JEW?

The following information is taken from a pamphlet written by S. A. and F. R. Ackley and printed by the CHURCH OF THE COVENANT, Pastor Curtis Claire Ewing.

"To intelligently answer the question of whether Jesus of Nazareth was a Jew, we must first undertake to define our terms, and strange as it may seem to some, it will even be necessary for us to define what we mean when we say "Jesus of Nazareth," for there are those who say that Jesus was the man, and Christ was the ideal for which He stood - that while in a way, He represented the ideal, yet it was somewhat apart from Him. There mg. In fact, it has several different legitimate meanings which have been assigned to it through ignorance or carelessness.

"First, let us review its origin. It is derived, by the way of French, Latin, Greek, and Aramic in turn, from the Hebrew word YEHOODEE or YEHUDIM (plural). It originally had many different forms, and although many writers claim a difference in meaning between JEW and JUDAHITE, we have been unable to find any ethnological or historical evidence for some of the modern acquired meanings applied to the term JEW.

"All things considered, however, it would seem that either JEW or JUDAHITE, is a proper translation of the Hebrew word YEHOODEE; first found in the King James Bible in 2 Kings 16:6. Please remember the Bible reference, for it has a very important bearing on what we shall say later.

"Now for a little history, Biblical and secular. In the book of Esther, we find the JEWS in captivity in Persia, where a plot is hatched to wipe them out. Some of them learn about this and Queen Esther, herself a JEWESS, succeeds in circumventing the plot and turns it around. As a result ". . . many of the people of the land became Jews; for FEAR OF THE JEWS fell upon them." (Esther 8:17.)

What kind of JEWS were these? We read in Esther 9:30, that there were 127 provinces in the kingdom of Ahasuerus at this time. It extended all the way from Greece to the western borders of India, and from the Caucasus Mountains on the north to the Persian Gulf and the Indian Ocean. It included Egypt, Mesopotamia, Assyria, Babylon, Afghanistan, and parts of Turkestan. It is hard to think of a race which was not included in this vast territory, unless you suggest the American Indians, and we might find some relatives of them.

"Of all these races, many became JEWS. Not from love of God and His law; not because of a sense of righteousness, but merely because of fear. Obviously this did not change their racial characteristics: the new religion did not enter their hearts, so it is no space here to go into the lengthy "pros" and "cons" of the question, but we can at least state our own conviction.

(REMEMBER NOW - THIS IS BEING WRITTEN BY AN IDENTITY CHRISTIAN - AUTHOR!)

"True it is that the name Jesus and the name Christ have different meanings and that they are used separately under certain specific conditions, but it is equally true that they are used together, and that, used together or separately, they refer to one individual and only one in the entire Bible. In the Old Testament, God reveals Himself by a number of different names. This does not mean that there are a number of different gods, or a number of conceptions, but each name represents some attribute of God, and when we take them all together, we have a fuller understanding of God than what we may have received through one name.

Similarly in the New Testament, all the various names applied to Jesus Christ of Nazareth, refer to ONE SINGLE INDIVIDUAL - God the Son, come in the flesh, born of a Virgin. These names are not the result of diverse or conflicting conceptions or ideals, but rather each name supplies its share of the whole truth, and it requires all of them together to give us an adequate understanding of this one unique individual. 'Jesus' means 'Savior,' and is generally used when His humanity and Saviorship are being emphasized. 'Christ' means; 'the Anointed One,' and is usually used when emphasizing His Deity and Messiahship. Both names belong to and fit the same individual and only one. So we are told "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved." (Acts 16:31.)

"Christ was not by any means an ethereal ideal divorced from the human 'Jesus.' Both names were necessary to encompass - in a small degree - the one identity.

"Next, we must try and define, briefly, the term JEW. What is a JEW? This question deserves an entire article in itself. (I would suggest you read my booklet, WHO ARE THE JEWS, - AUTHOR.)

"The term has been used so loosely and carelessly for so many years that today there is the greatest confusion as to its real meaning. In fact, it has several different legitimate meanings which have been assigned to it through ignorance or carelessness.

"First, let us review its origin. It is derived, by the way of French, Latin, Greek, and Aramic in turn, from the Hebrew word YEHOODEE or YEHUDIM (plural). It originally had many different forms, and although many writers claim a difference in meaning between JEW and JUDAHITE, we have been unable to find any ethnological or historical evidence for some of the modern acquired meanings applied to the term JEW.

"All things considered, however, it would seem that either JEW or JUDAHITE, is a proper translation of the Hebrew word YEHOODEE; first found in the King James Bible in 2 Kings 16:6. Please remember the Bible reference, for it has a very important bearing on what we shall say later.

"Now for a little history, Biblical and secular. In the book of Esther, we find the JEWS in captivity in Persia, where a plot is hatched to wipe them out. Some of them learn about this and Queen Esther, herself a JEWESS, succeeds in circumventing the plot and turns it around. As a result ". . . many of the people of the land became Jews; for FEAR OF THE JEWS fell upon them." (Esther 8:17.)

What kind of JEWS were these? We read in Esther 9:30, that there were 127 provinces in the kingdom of Ahasuerus at this time. It extended all the way from Greece to the western borders of India, and from the Caucasus Mountains on the north to the Persian Gulf and the Indian Ocean. It included Egypt, Mesopotamia, Assyria, Babylon, Afghanistan, and parts of Turkestan. It is hard to think of a race which was not included in this vast territory, unless you suggest the American Indians, and we might find some relatives of them.

"Of all these races, many became JEWS. Not from love of God and His law; not because of a sense of righteousness, but merely because of fear. Obviously this did not change their racial characteristics: the new religion did not enter their hearts, so it made very little difference in their ideals; and it had very little effect on their instincts. Yet they technologically became JEWS and entered the blood stream of the present JEWISH people.

Then when the remnant of the JEWS returned from captivity, one of the first things they did was violate God's injunction against inter-marriage. The principle people from which the JEWISH men

took wives were the Hittites. This is where the typical so-called JEWISH nose came. The profile of the Hittites carved by Egyptian sculptors on temple walls in Thebes, Egypt, over 3,000 years ago, is the same "typical JEWISH look" of today.

Dr. James H. Breasted, in his book ANATOLIAN HITTITE EXPEDITION, Vol. XII, Chap. 12, p.1266, says: "their nose was acquired by neighboring Semites, including Canaanites and Hebrews." (It is not found among the Khazar JEWS, who are Turco-Mongolian by blood - AUTHOR.)

"With reference to this question, see the Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. VI, pps. 610-612, 1904 edition 'Intermarriage;' see also 'PROSELYTES', vol.10, pps. 220-224."

"It is also stated by Anatole Leroy Bealiu, in ISRAEL AMONG THE NATIONS, that the Jews engaged in the slave traffic often circumcised the slaves. He further mentions 200,000 Black Jews of Abyssinia (Ethiopia.)

He goes on to state: 'Towards the eighth century, to the north of the Black Sea, in the Scythian steppes, a people of Finno-Turkish stock, the Khazars, went over in a body to the old law.

"The same author also states that a large number of emigrants from Persia adopted the JEWISH religion and later became Tartars. In the JEWISH cemetery of Tabreez, Fikkovitch has discovered Hebraic inscriptions bearing Turkish names in Hebrew characters. He says the JEWS in this area, bear Hittite features.

"So you can see, the JEW as we know him today, is vastly different from the JEW of several centuries ago and is entirely different from the 'pure-blooded' Hebrews. To put it into other words, the term JEW in a racial sense may have many different meanings.

"The word JEW as first appearing in the Bible in 2 Kings 16:6, is applied to the entire kingdom of Judah, including the House of David, which was part of that kingdom, but had been set apart from Judah many years before (see 2 Sam. 7:11, 12.)

"Much later, the term JEW was used in a religious sense and was applied to those who observed the religious forms described in the Old Testament. This was the corrupt outgrowth which can be observed at the time of Christ's first coming.

(Judaism at this time, had been corrupted by the Satanic influence from Babylon, which had already begun to produce the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. This religious book set aside Mosaic teachings and began to substitute the traditions of men for the commandments of God [Mark 7:7, 9, 13].)

"It is to be noted that Christ faithfully observed the Hebrew religion in its purity and repudiated many of the barnacle-like regulations which had been man-attached to the Old Testament ceremonials.

"Now for a few facts about Christ Himself and we will be ready to answer the question about whether Jesus was a JEW.

Of course, being the Son of God, Christ could have been only half-Jewish at most, unless you go to the extremes of saying that God was a Jew. But we are only discussing the questions which concern His earthly ancestry."

Father Arthur Klyber, C.S.&R. Chaplain and Founder of the Catholic REMNANT OF ISRAEL group made these statements in a September 1988 Newsletter, addressed to DEAR FELLOW APOSTLES IN REMNANT OF ISRAEL: (I am quoting only in part): "During our Lenten season each year we of the Catholic Church (the Universal Synagogue) come face to face with our Jewish people. We re4hink the farewell words of One whom we call the Divine Rabbi Jesus: the Messiah. There on the crossbeams hung this Rabbi of all Rabbis, Prophet of all Prophets, the Anointed Redeemer of His Beloved Jewish People and of all the nations in the world; and we can't help wondering how it was possible that this GOD CHOSEN JEWISH NATION (chosen to bring this very Messiah into the world - failed to recognize Him and still to this very day - does not know Him.)

"We ask: Do our Jewish people need the Messiah? Yes, we answer. . . perhaps more than ever they need Him. It is said that a high proportion of Jews have above average intelligence: why not? Didn't the Almighty talk to them for thousands of years? Yet, it seems this intelligence did not help them to see in this groaning Rabbi-on-the-Cross, their long-expected Messiah. (Let me stop here long enough to point out that God never spoke to a Jewish people; He spoke to Israel - there were no Jews in existence for thousands of years, after God first began to speak to Abraham - AUTHOR.)

"The explanation could be that Faith in this Messiah means Divine Intelligence received without mere brainwork; that brain-work without faith, ends only in ignorance, or in atheism. (To this I will whole-heartedly agree - AUTHOR.)

"The ONE GOD finally sent His Only Son here, **AS A JEWISH BABY**. He grew up as a very devout **JEW**; died professing His **JEWISH** religion; but came to life again - **STILL A JEW** - for the salvation of His OWN people FIRST, and then for the gentiles. He was, and is the Glory of Israel, and a Light of Revelation to the Gentiles.

"This **JEW** of JEWS built the Universal Synagogue on Himself as the Cornerstone - with twelve JEWS as the superstructure. (Only one of them was a JEW, the traitor Judas; all the rest were Galileans from the Tribe of Benjamin -AUTHOR.) This Divine 'skyscraper' could never crack or crumble because its Cornerstone was and IS the Adonai Echod (the Everlasting Rock of AGES), God Almighty in the Person of His Son, the Redeemer. (I want you to notice how clever this converted (?) Jew is in brainwashing the Catholic people to whom he is writing - AUTHOR.)

"Now, please hold on your hat while **Rabbi Jesus** informs us that gentile-believers in Jesus cannot be anything but **JEWS IN RELIGION!** (Notice carefully how Fr. Klyber has used a small "g" when he referred to "gentiles" - AUTHOR.)

"Believers in Jesus **CANNOT BE ANYTHING BUT JEWS BY RELIGION!** Note the words 'Jews in religion'; not 'born' as JEWS. A good number of JEWS today have a disturbing fear that the JEWS, as a people, are slowly disappearing as a **VISIBLE PEOPLE OF GOD** by absorption into the general population. This, they fear, will come about especially through Belief in Jesus as Messiah. I say sincerely - not ironically - that our **JEWISH PEOPLE WILL** be more visible than ever in the **UNIVERSAL SYNAGOGUE OF THE MESSIAH** (the Church). Here the words of Jesus are quite convincing. He then quotes from some portion of Scripture which I have been unable to find, these words: 'I have not come to destroy (I do not destroy - I am life eternal) but I come to complete the way of worship which I myself bestowed on them through Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.'

"Was there ever, in some 5,000 years of Jewish history, anyone like Jesus of Nazareth? (Jewish history only goes back to about 742 BC as far as the Christian Bible is concerned -AUTHOR) who dared to proclaim to His Jewish followers:

I am the **LIGHT** for Israel.

I am the **WORD** for Israel, I am the **WAY** for Israel.

I am the **TRUTH** for my **JEWISH** people.

I am the **LIFE** for Israel.

I am the **VINE** in which my **JEWISH** people can grow into eternal life.

I am the **SHEPHERD** for **ISRAEL**. I am the **DOOR** through which they can pass into everlasting life.

I am the **BREAD** of life.

Born a JEW - I'll die a JEW;

Born a Gentile - I will also die a JEW!

(It is extremely important at this point for my readers to note how this Jew convert, very possibly one of those the Apostle Jude warned of in Jude 4 - "For certain men are crept in unawares ungodly men, turning the grace of God into lasciviousness, and denying the Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ." This is exactly what this Jew is doing, as he deliberately lies to his Catholic listeners - AUTHOR.)

Let's continue with this most unusual letter: "The above heading points forcibly to a letter written by Rabbi Saul of Tarsus to a community of gentiles (still a small "g" - AUTHOR) who had become believers in the Messiah Jesus. Paul is telling them about the JEWISHNESS of their new found religion, COMPLETED JUDAISM. (Again, I need to interrupt to ask this question. How can Christianity be COMPLETED JUDAISM, when Jesus said Judaism was from Satan and that it's converts became "twice the child of hell" as the Pharisees who taught it? Matt. 23:15 - AUTHOR.) An excerpt from Ephesians 2 makes clear the unity of Paul's COMPLETED RELIGION and the COMPLETED JEWISH RELIGION of the formerly pagan Ephesians. Just as a half-finished banquet is not the whole banquet, so too the former Testament of God is not the whole Message of God. The several Covenants were not NEW RELIGIONS JUST AS God, who spoke in those Covenants, was not a NEW GOD.

"St. Paul often proclaimed the oneness of CHRISTIANITY with JUDAISM; and today there is need to repeat basic Catholic Doctrine as Cardinal Ratzinger, did in his statement of October 1987. This was the subject of the editorial in the WANDERER, Feb.11, 1988, written by one of the REMNANT OF ISRAEL advisors. It centers around a quote from the New York Times:

"Cardinal (Ratzinger) said that the aim of dialogue was to arrive at truth rather than to exchange opinions. 'The Pope has offered respect, but also a theological line.' The Cardinal is quoted as saying, 'This always implies our union with the faith of Abraham, but also the reality of Jesus Christ, in which the faith of Abraham finds its fulfillment.'

Cardinal Ratzinger then cited the case of Edith Stein, a Jew converted to Catholicism, who became a Carmelite nun and was murdered by the Nazis.

"On finding faith in Christ, she entered into the FULL INHERITANCE OF ABRAHAM", Cardinal Ratzinger said: "She turned in her JEWISH heritage to have a new and diverse heritage. But in entering into unity with Christ she ENTERED INTO THE VERY HEART OF JUDAISM." (Again, how could this be, when Jesus said of the Jewish religious leaders: "Ye believe not, because YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP . . ." (John 10:26) - AUTHOR.

Klyber continues: "The Divine Messianic Seed was planted by the Divine Sower Himself; where else could it come from? The Messiah replaced Adam, and His Virgin Mother, replaced Eve. (I have never read anything about the Virgin Mary replacing Eve, at least in the Scriptures - AUTHOR.)

". . . the glorious blossoming of the SEED which 'crushed satan's head', and pushed open the portals of what can be called EVERLASTING JUDAISM.

"Jesus the Redeemer did not Himself need Redemption: He was not in any sense a COMPLETED JEW, but He became completely JEWISH, when God implanted Him in the womb of His Virgin Mother. Jesus did not have to await the arrival of the Messiah since He was the Messiah. Jesus did not have to complete anything in Himself except His Redeeming Sacrifice on the Cross. He had created the Commandments, but did not have to obey them; yet He did obey them in His adopted humble position as one of us, for the Redemption of all of us.

"Thank God that Heaven is actually full of JEWS - COMPLETED JEWS - the best kind of JEWS. ("They please not God, and are contrary to all," 1 Thess. 2:15 - AUTHOR.)

"All completed JEWS are taken totally by surprise when they meet the Messiah. (He then gives examples of some famous Jews who have become Catholics - AUTHOR.) (UNQ.)

This rather lengthy portion has been written to give you some idea of how subtly Jews have infiltrated themselves into the church. I have had considerable experience with Jewish converts and have noticed one thing which seems to conform to all of them that I have met. They become exceedingly active in their Christianity, attending all the meetings in the church, often with a tape recorder, then they take voluminous notes. They always talk about their JEWISHNESS, not their CHRISTIANITY, and almost without fail, sometime after they have been accepted into the Christian church, they caused trouble in that church. We have been adequately warned by the so-called Rabbi Saul, to watch out for these people. Yet many Christians will believe the "hogwash" put out by Jews such as Fr. Klyber, because he claims to now be Christian. Could it be that many of these converted JEWS are like the Marranos of the 15th Century who infiltrated the church in Spain. By day they were Catholics, even priests and cardinals, by night, in their secret enclaves, they were JEWS, laughing about the manner in which they fooled the "stupid goyim." In a meeting of Jewish leaders in Europe during the 13th Century, a set of PROTOCOLS was sent to Jewish leaders throughout that part of the world. One of these PROTOCOLS stated: "Make of your sons, clergymen, so they may infiltrate the Christian churches and destroy them from within." They have done a pretty good job of this in the Twentieth Century.

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, in his book FACTS ARE FACTS, which I have quoted from before, says on p.6 - "The worldwide network of diabolical conspirators who are implementing this plot against the Christian faith while Christians seem to be sound asleep, can be laid at the feet of the Christian clergy who appear to be more ignorant or more indifferent about this conspiracy than ordinary Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands of ignorance or indifference like the legendary ostrich. This ignorance or indifference on the part of the Christian clergy has dealt a blow to the Christian faith from which it may never completely recover.

Christians need to be blessed in this crisis with a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across this nation warning Christians that their enemies are moving in on them fast!

"Of equal importance of pin-pointing the enemies who are making war upon the Christian faith from outside (a perfect example is what is happening in the Christian church over the blasphemous movie THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST, where Christian leaders seem more concerned with Christian disturbance which may cause them to have anti-Semitic feelings, than with the fact that the disturbance is caused by JEWS -AUTHOR) is the necessity to discover the forces working inside the Christian faith which make it vulnerable to its enemies on the outside. (We can see this at work within Identity, unfortunately, as there are some leaders who are more interested in their position and prominence within the Movement, than they are in the unity of the Movement, these will use most any excuse to cause a disturbance between them and anyone who will not dot their "i's" and cross their "t's" like they do - AUTHOR.)

"The minds of countless thousands among the Christian clergy are troubled by the mysterious pressure from above which prevents them from exercising sound judgment in this situation. (I recently received a letter from a young Baptist preacher who stated: "What is this strange force within Baptist circles which will not allow me to point out what the Zionists are doing? - AUTHOR.)

If the forces being manipulated against the Christian faith from inside can be stopped, the Christian faith will be able to stand like the Rock of Gibraltar.

"The utterances of the Christian clergy which confuses Christians the most is the constant repeated utterance that 'Jesus was a Jew.' That appears to be their favorite theme. This misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestable historic fact is uttered by the Christian clergy on the slightest pretext. They utter it constantly, almost without provocation. They appear to be 'trigger happy' to utter it. They never miss an opportunity to do so. Informed, intelligent Christians cannot reconcile this truly

unwarranted misrepresentation and distortion with incontestible historic fact by the Christian clergy with information known by them now to the contrary, which comes to them from sources believed by them to be equally reliable.

"They (the Christian clergy) can extricate themselves from their present predicament now only by resorting to 'the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth'. That is the only formula by which the Christian clergy can recapture the lost confidence of Christians. As effective spiritual leaders they cannot function with this loss of confidence. They should make this their first order of business." (UNQ.)

Dr. Freedman then goes on with page after page of evidence proving that Jesus could not have been a Jew. For copies of this book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, write to **THE SONS OF LIBERTY**, P.O. Box 214, Meatarie, LA 7004.

Now back to the Ackley's and their article on Jesus.

"Let us see what evidence His genealogy offers. Notice that the Old Testament places a very strong emphasis against the inter-marriage of Israelites with aliens. Regarding the line of Christ, with the exception of a few rare occasions, when for His own good reasons, God permitted especially selected aliens to enter the line, under specific circumstances. We say 'apparent' because the mere fact that they were citizens of another country did not necessarily mean they were not Israelites. When we read that Ruth was a Moabitess, it could very easily mean she was a Moabite -citizen, and her ancestry may have been pure Israelite. But with these few exceptions, the bloodlines had been kept substantially pure, at least until the time of David. (We know that David had a fair complexion and was not of the swarthy color that the true Jew shows for 1 Samuel 17:42 says: ". . . he (David) was but a youth, and ruddy (having a healthy reddish look) and of a fair countenance - AUTHOR.)

"It might be well to note here, that while Bathsheba, the mother of Nathan and Solomon was the wife of a Hittite, she was the daughter of the Israelite Ammiel (1 Chron. 3:5). So no alien blood entered here.

"It is significant to note that in both the Matthew and Luke genealogies, there is not a single name which is not of Hebrew origin. According to Young's Concordance, there are nine names in Luke and one in Matthew, which might be considered as 'probable' of Hebrew origin and one which is listed as 'Recertain.' This is 'Melas', the fourth generation from Nathan. All the others are definitely Hebrew and appear early in the Old Testament, before the captivity.

"While this is not positive proof, it is a strong evidence of the racial purity of our Lord.

"Can we find anything about the racial appearance of Christ, which might throw light on His racial background. The letter of Lentulus, to the Roman Senate, which some claim is spurious, but which has been known at least from the 11th Century, and was considered by some authorities to date back to the 3rd Century, describes Jesus as having fine features, long, wavy brown hair, with a reddish beard. A similar description is credited to Pontius Pilate and agrees with this. In the catacombs of Rome, there is a picture on one of the walls which experts say must have been painted by an artist who had seen Jesus in person. This picture harmonizes with the description given above.

"There is a similar picture on the walls of a baptistry on the island of Crete, said to have been painted by a Greek artist who had seen Jesus. Dr. F. M. Rayall, for 40 years a missionary in Palestine, states this also fits with other descriptions. While all these are very ancient, no one knows whether they are authentic.

"The Cyclopaedia of Biblical and Theological Literature, by McClintock and Strong, says the painting in the catacombs shows features which are neither Greek, Roman, or Jewish.

"So in summing this all-too brief discourse on the blood origin of our Lord, we can say that in the sense that the word was first used in the Bible to apply to those who came from the Southern Kingdom, He was a Jew. In the sense that He worshiped as Moses worshiped, He was a Hebrew. But in the racial sense of the "Jew of mixed blood," who was predominate in Jesus' time no - HE

WAS NOT A JEW! The purity of His blood explains His gentile-Aryan appearance, since He was a 'true Israehte.' " (UNQ.)

To a great extent, the same things which have been said about Jesus, would apply to all His disciples with the exception of Judas, who was a JEW. The others were all Benjamites, as was the Apostle Paul.

Chapter XXII

NATIONAL IDENTITY - WHAT DOES IT MEAN?

In the introduction to her interesting and helpful book, **BASICS OF NATIONAL IDENTITY**, Martha O. Andrews, of Decatur, Ga. says this: "There is a Bible within the Bible - the personal, salvation, spiritual message, and the national, identity, Kingdom Message.

"The spiritual message is of primary importance, **THE MILK OF THE WORD**, the way through which one becomes a citizen of the Kingdom, the foundation upon which Christian growth depends.

"The **KINGDOM MESSAGE** is **STRONG MEAT**. The National Message gives understanding of world events past, present and future, and the responsibility of God's people through precept and example in the furtherance of the Kingdom." (UNQ.)

I can verify this from personal experiences and from having "rubbed shoulders" with tens of thousands of people who have come out of denominational churches. Almost without fail, they will say: "The Bible has opened up to me as never before, since I came to the understanding of who I am." Of course it does: It was written for you! God wants you to understand it! But you will never fully understand the Word, no matter how well trained you may be in theological procedures, until you know who you are and what your responsibilities before God consist of.

That the Kingdom message will not be understood by all is a foregone conclusion since the Bible tells us in Daniel 12:9, 10, that certain words were "closed up and sealed till the end of time . . . none of the wicked shall understand: but **THE WISE SHALL UNDERSTAND.**"

In Christ's Parable of the Sower, (Matthew 13), He says in vs. 23 - "But he that receiveth seed into good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it: which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some a hundred fold, some sixty, some thirty."

There is no question that Jesus said His mission was to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matt. 10:6.) In fact, He indicates in one place that He was sent **ONLY** to Israelites (see Matt. 15:24.) "He (Jesus) answered (the Canaanite woman) I am **NOT** sent but unto the **LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL.**" (Emphasis mine.) This word "lost" does not refer to the "spiritual" condition of Israel, but comes from two root word in the Greek "apo" and "ollumi," which put together form the word "appolumi" and mean: "those who have been banished for punishment." This is what happened to Israel and the prophet Ezekiel 34:11 says: "Behold I (God), even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out."

Jesus' primary mission was to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," those who had been "divorced" from their God. They were "lost" in the eyes of the world, as well as in the memory of their identity, yet not for one moment were they lost to the One who shapes all human history.

The Gospel which Jesus proclaimed during His earthy ministry was the Good News, not only of personal salvation to all mankind who would believe, but the fact that He came to establish a perfect government on this earth. The disciples were charged with the responsibility of carrying this Kingdom message to these lost sheep.

Chief among the lost sheep was the tribe of Manasseh, our own wonderful, United States of America. Our destiny began that day when the patriarch Jacob/Israel lay dying, and inspired of God, said of Manasseh: ". . . he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great," (Gen. 48:19).

As we carry the message of the "one true God" to men everywhere, and of His Kingdom of peace on this earth, we are but fulfilling the basis on which the English speaking world has existed for centuries. In 1378 A.D. over 600 years ago, when John Wycliffe wrote his English translation of the Bible, he said: "This Bible is for the government of the people, by the people, and for the people." No form of government has ever been conceived by man which can succeed, unless it is based on the law of God. For this reason, America has existed as a free nation for over 200 years. But now, our people are tinkering with "democracy," which is the will of the people, supreme over everything, even the will of God. We can see the mess we have made of things. But "praise God," one of these days, soon I believe, we are going to pass into the Kingdom Age, where once again God will be in charge and things will be run His way. In Zech. 2:11 we read: "And many nations shall be joined to the Lord in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the Lord of Hosts hath sent me unto thee." Then in Zeph. 3:13 - "The remnant of Israel (not the Jews) shall do no iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and NONE SHALL MAKE THEM AFRAID." (Emphasis mine.)

When we realize that we are Israel, then the Bible will have an entirely new meaning to us, for it is the history of our people and contains God's promises to us!

In Numbers 23, when Balaam was called by King Balak of Moab to curse Israel (Numbers 22:6), we find in verse 8 his answer to the king: "How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the Lord hath not defied?"

Then in a moment of divine inspiration, he looked into the distant future and saw Israel-America, I believe, when he said in vs. 9: "For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him; lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations." God has been good to us in America and we can once again have His blessing, if we will apply the Formula for our Survival to our problems. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If MY people, which are CALLED BY MY NAME, will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and SEEK MY FACE, and TURN FROM THEIR WICKED WAYS; then will I (God) HEAR FROM HEAVEN, and will FORGIVE THEIR SIN, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." (Emphasis mine.)

Aren't you as a Christian, about ready to give God's Formula a chance?

OTHER BOOKS FOR FURTHER STUDY

KNOW YOUR ENEMIES, (137 pages covering Identity and the Jewish question.)

THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT. (An in-depth discussion of the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION.)

SATAN'S KIDS. (A look at Jewish control over the media, TV, radio and Hollywood; naming names.)

PSYCHOPOLITICS, THE ART OF BRAINWASHING. (A Communist textbook showing the blueprint for the takeover of America.)

WHO BROUGHT THE SLAVES TO AMERICA. (Documentary evidence that the early slave trade was carried on by Jews.)

THE ENEMY WITHIN. (Prophetic speeches from 30 years ago, warning of the Jewish danger.)

BEHOLD THE INTERNATIONAL JEW. (Documented facts regarding International Jewish plans

for a One World, Jews controlled government.)

WHO ARE THE JEWS? (Must reading to understand who these strange people really are.)

THE GREAT CONSPIRACY. (The blueprint of Zionist plans for world conquest from the time of the Illuminati in 1776, until the present, naming names.)

SPECTRE OF POWER. (By Canadian author Malcolm Ross. Showing how the Zionists have taken over power in Canada and their threats to Christianity.)



Crusade for Christ

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.
400 Harper Lane
North Little Rock, AR 72118
(501) 753-2095

Special Report

From the Watchman's Corner

The Noahide Laws

A Read and Pressing Danger!

Very few people who go by the name of Christian, know very much about the Noahide Laws, which today govern America, in place of the Laws of Almighty God, which made and has preserved America as a great nation. Very few Christians know of the disastrous effect this heathen law will have on our Israel people.

The fact that the majority of White Christians, who are Israelites of the "*seed of Abraham*", and do not know this is their heritage, because of false teachings in most Christian churches, which has given this position to the antichrist's of Judaism, as we have forgotten God's warning in 2 Chronicles 19:2 - "... Shouldst thou help the ungodly (and the Jewish people our churches claim are God's Chosen, are the one's described in 1 John 2:22 as antichrists), and love them that hate the Lord (they call Him a bastard)? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." Is not part of this discussion, but merely mentioned to put this message into proper perspective. Our antichrist enemy, whom Jesus described as "*children of hell*" (Matthew 23:25), and in other places, have cleverly lead our people, through Jewish fables the Apostle Paul warned us about in Titus 1:10, 11, & 14, to accept these heathen laws, which are hastening Zionist attempts to "*destroy white Christian civilization.*"

Paul said of them, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert (Greek - *anatrepo* - meaning: "to overthrow or overturn the truth"), whole houses, teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money) sake . . . Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

I realize that some of you may have been taught in your church, that Jesus did away with the Law, when He died on Calvary, and He did do away with the ceremonial laws and the laws of sacrifice, when he made His "*once and for all time sacrifice for our sins.*" Both lie and the Apostle Paul said that God's Law; the Law of the Ten Commandments was not abolished. Jesus said, "I am not come to destroy the Law, but to fulfill it." (Matthew 5:17) The Apostle Paul tells us in Romans 3:31, "Do we make void the Law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law." In 1 John 3:4, *sins* is described as *transgression* of the Law.

So we must definitely deal with Law, either that of God, or of the enemy.

In the first Century church, a great disturbance was created in the Jerusalem church when *men from Judea*"(evidently Jews), began to teach that a man "*must be circumcised before die I could be saved.*"

This was brought to the attention of the Jerusalem Church Council, where the Apostle Peter addressed it in Acts 15:10 when he said, "Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of disciples, which neither our fathers or we were able to bear?" (Refer also to Matthew 23:4), where Jesus, speaking to the Jewish leaders accused them of "laying heavy burdens, and grievous to be borne, on men's shoulders, but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers."

The Apostle Paul warns us in Galatians 5:1, to "Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ has made us free, and be riot entangled again with the yoke of bondage." In other words, don't allow yourself to believe keeping the Law can save you. Paul says that. those who place their trust for salvation in merely keeping the Law have *"fallen from grace."*

Unfortunately many in the modern church have gone *"overboard"* on this truth and in their newfound freedom, have often *"thrown the baby out with the bath water"*; by believing the Law no longer applies to Christians. Yet Jesus said in John 14:15 - "If ye love me, keep my Commandments." Then in Matthew 5:19 He reinforced this by saying, "Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, shall be called the least in the Kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the Kingdom of heaven."

So you can see that keeping God's Law the Ten Commandments is very important, although this does not save you.

If these things are *true*, and God's Word says they are, then how did Christian America become entangled in the heathen Noahide Laws that govern us? And what effect do they have on our Christian witness?

This information on the Noahide Laws, which were approved by U.S. Congress in 1991, comes from Pastor Cohen A. Rechart, who is pastor in an Apostolic Messianic Fellowship. (I'm not sure if this is a Jewish group or not.)

If it is Jewish, then it cannot be Christian, for there can be no such thing as a Jewish Christian or a Christian Jew. They are opposites, who do not even worship the same God. I doubt this will come as a shock to you in the Fundamental world, which has been taught that the Jews are God's Chosen people. A little study in the Jewish holy book, the Babylonian Talmud will convince you that they are heading in opposite directions. Unfortunately very few Christian's pastors have ever read, or studied from the Talmud, soknow little about the Jewish religion, other than what the rabbis in their seminaries have taught them.

When anyone Jewish or non-Jewish is *"born horn above"* (John 3:3), they become a new creature, who is a Christian. It's impossible to be an antichrist of Judaism, and a believer in Jesus Christ at the same time, as a *roan cannot have two masters.* "

If a Jew can be saved, when this happens they are no longer a Jew, but a Christian. Yet few of them are willing to drop the Jewish ness out of their life.

The present issue of the Noahide Law was the work of the Jewish Senator Joseph Lieberman. He was the man who instigated their approval and sped its way through Congress. Most Senators were against what Lieberman was attempting to do, but were duped by this Jew, as many have been before. Many pastors in the Christian world, who have been leading their sheep to destruction, aided him.

President G. W. Bush Sr. signed these Noahide Laws into approved Law, on March 20, 1991, as P.L. 102-14.

Christian people in particular, *must* know what took place in our Law system that placed us under

heathen law. This is why I am putting out this *SPECIAL REPORT*

yours for Christ and Country, Jack Mohr.

Noahide Law and the New World Order SEPARATION OF CHURCH AND STATE

By Charles A. Fuller, Jr. (July 1992)
REPRINTED WITH PERMISSION.

"We find few historians who have been diligent enough in their search for truth; it is their common method to take on trust what they help distribute to the public; by which means a falsehood once received from a famed writer becomes traditional to posterity."

John Dryden
English Poet, 1631-1700

Here's another issue that liberals and the media are so incredibly ignorant about, I can only shake my head. Regardless of how you feel about this issue, let's work with some facts so that we can all better understand the historical path that got America to its current state of sickening political correctness and how it relates to "separation of church and state." The following piece is as factual representation of this subject matter as I have found except for David Barton's superb film, America's Godly Heritage.

Supreme Court Ignores Founding Fathers on Prayer Issue

The U.S. Supreme Court has issued another decision undermining the U.S. Constitution and moral foundations of America. The recent court decision banning prayer at school graduation ceremonies ignores the intent of the Founding Fathers who clearly believed that religion must not be separated from civil government. In its latest decision, the high court ruled against prayer by a rabbi at Providence, R.I., junior high graduation. The 5-4 ruling continues the court's enforcement of an original doctrine created by the court in a 1947 decision when it falsified the intent of the First Amendment by only quoting part of Thomas Jefferson's views on the subject. The phrase "separation of church and state" does not appear in the Constitution, but originated in an 1802 letter by Thomas Jefferson to the Danbury (Connecticut) Baptist Association regarding their fears that the Congregationalists would use the power of government to gain a favored position.

Jefferson Wanted Christian Government The part of Jefferson's statement quoted by the high court was that "The First Amendment has erected a wall of separation between church and state. However, the court chose to ignore the remainder of Jefferson's comment which continues: "but that wall is a one-directional wall. It keeps the government from running the church but makes sure that Christian principles will always stay in government." [Editorial note: According to America's God and Country Encyclopedia of Quotations, "Jefferson borrowed phraseology from the famous Baptist minister Roger Williams who said,

'...the hedge or wall of separation between the garden of the church and the wilderness of the world, God hath broke down the wall'" Jefferson went on to say: 'Believing with you that religion is a matter which lies solely between man and his God, that he owes account to none other for faith or his worship, that the legislative powers of government reach actions only, and not opinions, I contemplate with solemn reverence that act of the whole American people which declared that their legislature should "make no law respecting an establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof," thus building a wall of separation between Church and State.'

This personal letter reassured the Baptists that the government's hands were tied from interfering with, or in any way controlling, the affairs and decisions of the churches in America. Thomas Jefferson did not sign the Constitution, nor was he present at the Constitutional Convention of 1787. Neither was he present when the First Amendment and religious freedom were debated in the first session of Congress in 1789, as he was out of the country in France as a U.S. Minister. Due to his not being present to hear all the comments of the Founding Fathers regarding the First Amendment, Thomas Jefferson had to rely on second-hand information to learn what had transpired in that first session of Congress. This personal letter to the Danbury Baptists was written 13 years after the First Amendment.

Back to Mr. Fuller's article: The First Amendment simply reads: "Congress shall make no law respecting the establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." The amendment came about because Congress did not want one Christian denomination dictating to the country as had occurred in England and in Europe. It was never intended as a weapon for the Supreme Court to sweep religion out of government and education. The decision in 1947 embracing "separation of church and state" was made by court justices influenced by the doctrines of William James, the father of modern psychology. James strongly opposed religious principles in both government and education and sought a complete separation.

Repeating Lies

James, like Adolph Hitler, recognized the power of repetition in getting people to believe lies. He said, "There's nothing so absurd that if you repeat it often enough, people will believe it." Similarly, the Supreme Court and the mass media have used that technique so successfully that they have indoctrinated the bulk of the American people into believing the Constitution and the Founding Fathers favored removal of religion from both government and education. Nothing could be farther from the truth, and in fact, one dissenting Supreme Court justice wrote in 1958 that "if this court doesn't stop talking about separation of church and state, someone's going to think it's part of the Constitution."

[Editorial note: Again, let me quote Thomas Jefferson, six years after his letter to the Danbury Baptists. Letter to Samuel Miller, January 23, 1808: "I consider the government of the United States as interdicted by the Constitution from intermeddling with religious institutions, their doctrines, discipline, or exercises. This results not only from the provision of law that shall be made respecting the establishment or free exercise of religion, but from that also which reserves to the states the powers not delegated to the U S government [10th Amendment]. Certainly no power to prescribe any religious exercise, or to assume authority in religious discipline, has been delegated to the general government. It must then rest with the states as far as it can be in any human authority."

Remember, the first ten amendments to the Constitution of the United States were ratified on December 15, 1791. The above letter was written seventeen years after the ratification of the first amendment - which Jefferson was not a part of - a letter which only defines Jefferson's personal opinion. End of comment] Back to Mr. Fuller's article : James Madison, the Founding Father most responsible for the Constitution, said the whole future of America's civilization is not taken on the power of government but rather "upon the capacity of each and every one of us to govern ourselves according to the 10 Commandments of

God."_ John Quincy Adams said, "The highest glory of the American Revolution was this: That it connected in one dissoluble bond the principles of Christianity with the principles of civil government."

John Jay, the First Chief Justice of the U. S. Supreme Court, and a major framer of the Constitution said, "Providence has given to our people the choice of their rulers, and it is the duty as well as the privilege and interest of our Christian nation to select and prefer

Textbook are Censored

George Washington's farewell address, considered the most important political speech ever given in America, has been purged from most of today's school textbooks. Why? Probably because Washington advocated a course of action considered by today's liberals as "isolationism" in warning that America should stay out of Europe's intrigues. But there is undoubtedly another reason why Washington's speech has vanished from the textbooks. America's first President said, "Don't let anyone claim to be a true American. Don't let them claim the tribute of American patriotism if they ever attempt to remove religion from politics."

Benjamin Franklin wrote that "Whoever will introduce into public affairs the principles of Christianity will change the face of the world." Patrick Henry said, "It cannot be emphasized too strongly or too often that this great nation was founded not by religionists but by Christians. Not all religions, but on the gospel of Jesus Christ."

Founded on Christianity

America is the only nation in history that was founded upon Christianity, which the colonies established by Christian sects who used biblical principles to establish self-government. indeed, if it hadn't been for the intellectual and spiritual leadership of the churches, the American Revolution never would have been fought. Cornwallis, during his surrender at Yorktown, acknowledged the overriding importance of America's churches in the Revolution, when he threatened that England would ultimately take back the colonies through subversion of the American churches. The authors of *The Christian History of the Constitution of the United States of America*, wrote that "In proportion as Americans let go of faith in the absolute power of God, they have accepted the belief in an all powerful State. This is true of peoples or nations, for their ideal of God determines the form of their civil, political, religious and social institutions. Communism and socialism are anti-God and anti-Christian; the battle against Communism and socialism never was, and is not now, just economic and political; it is religious. "Consequently, in order to destroy America and turn it into a socialist paradise, it is first necessary to destroy Christianity by eliminating the people's faith in God and replacing it with faith in government_. What better way to do this than to banish all references to God and Christianity in the public schools as the Supreme Court has done repeatedly? In 1962, our anti-American Supreme Court banned school prayer; in 1963 it outlawed Bible reading, and in 1980, it outlawed the posting of the Ten Commandments in schools where children could see them. The extreme danger which the absence of moral and religious instruction poses to a nation was well recognized by John Adams who wrote: "We have no government armed in power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate for the government of any other." [Editorial note: On June 21, 1776, Adams also said, "Statesmen, my dear Sir, may plan and speculate for liberty, but it is religion and morality alone, which can establish the principles upon which freedom can securely stand. Only foundation of a free Constitution is pure and virtue, and if this cannot be inspired into our People in a greater Measure than they have it now, they may change their rulers and the forms of government, but they will not obtain a lasting liberty."

Test Scores Crash

In fact, since the 1962 and 1963 decisions banning school prayer and Bible reading, SAT scores declined in schools nationwide for 18 consecutive years, an unprecedented catastrophe. The damage doesn't end with poor SAT scores. Since the early 1960's America soared to first place in the western world in illiteracy, abortions, divorce, violent crime and drug use. What was the rabbi's prayer in Rhode Island that our illustrious Supreme Court felt compelled to strike down as a mortal threat to the nation? "We give thanks to you, Lord, for keeping us alive, sustaining us and allowing us to reach this happy occasion." What will the Supreme Court outlaw next? How about the Declaration of Independence? It mentions God four times." End of article.

Here's another issue that liberals and the media are so incredibly ignorant about, I can only shake my head. Regardless of how you feel about this issue, let's work with some facts so that we can all better understand the historical path that got America to its current state of sickening political correctness and how it relates to "separation of church and state." The following piece is as factual representation of this subject matter as I have found except for David Barton's superb film, America's Godly Heritage.

_Supreme Court Ignores Founding Fathers on Prayer Issue

The U.S. Supreme Court has issued another decision undermining the U.S. Constitution and moral foundations of America. The recent court decision banning prayer at school graduation ceremonies ignores the intent of the Founding Fathers who clearly believed that religion must not be separated from civil government. In its latest decision, the high court ruled against prayer by a rabbi at Providence, R.I., junior high graduation. The 5-4 ruling continues the court's enforcement of an original doctrine created by the court in a 1947 decision when it falsified the intent of the First Amendment by only quoting part of Thomas Jefferson's views on the subject. The phrase "separation of church and state" does not appear in the Constitution, but originated in an 1802 letter by Thomas Jefferson to the Danbury (Connecticut) Baptist Association regarding their fears that the Congregationalists would use the power of government to gain a favored position.

Jefferson Wanted Christian Government

The part of Jefferson's statement quoted by the high court was that "The First Amendment has erected a wall of separation between church and state. However, the court chose to ignore the remainder of Jefferson's comment which continues: "but that wall is a one-directional wall. It keeps the government from running the church but makes sure that Christian principles will always stay in government." _ [Editorial note: According to America's God and Country Encyclopedia of Quotations, "Jefferson borrowed phraseology from the famous Baptist minister Roger Williams who said, '...the hedge or wall of separation between the garden of the church and the wilderness of the world, God hath broke down the wall....'"

Jefferson went on to say: 'Believing with you that religion is a matter which lies solely between man and his God, that he owes account to none other for faith or his worship, that the legislative powers of government reach actions only, and not opinions, I contemplate with solemn reverence that act of the whole American people which declared that their legislature should "make no law respecting an establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof," thus building a wall of separation between Church and State.'

This personal letter_ reassured the Baptists that the government's hands were tied from interfering with, or in any way controlling, the affairs and decisions of the churches in America. Thomas Jefferson did not sign

the Constitution, nor was he present at the Constitutional Convention of 1787. Neither was he present when the First Amendment and religious freedom were debated in the first session of Congress in 1789, as he was out of the country in France as a U.S. Minister. Due to his not being present to hear all the comments of the Founding Fathers regarding the First Amendment, Thomas Jefferson had to rely on second-hand information to learn what had transpired in that first session of Congress. This personal letter to the Danbury Baptists was written 13 years after the First Amendment. End of editorial note.]

Back to Mr. Fuller's article: The First Amendment simply reads: "Congress shall make no law respecting the establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." The amendment came about because Congress did not want one Christian denomination dictating to the country as had occurred in England and in Europe. It was never intended as a weapon for the Supreme Court to sweep religion out of government and education. The decision in 1947 embracing "separation of church and state" was made by court justices influenced by the doctrines of William James, the father of modern psychology. James strongly opposed religious principles in both government and education and sought a complete separation.

Repeating Lies

James, like Adolph Hitler, recognized the power of repetition in getting people to believe lies. He said, "There's nothing so absurd that if you repeat it often enough, people will believe it." Similarly, the Supreme Court and the mass media have used that technique so successfully that they have indoctrinated the bulk of the American people into believing the Constitution and the Founding Fathers favored removal of religion from both government and education. Nothing could be farther from the truth, and in fact, one dissenting Supreme Court justice wrote in 1958 that "if this court doesn't stop talking about separation of church and state, someone's going to think it's part of the Constitution."

[Editorial note: Again, let me quote Thomas Jefferson, six years after his letter to the Danbury Baptists. Letter to Samuel Miller, January 23, 1808: "I consider the government of the United States as interdicted by the Constitution from intermeddling with religious institutions, their doctrines, discipline, or exercises. This results not only from the provision of law that shall be made respecting the establishment or free exercise of religion, but from that also which reserves to the states the powers not delegated to the U S government [10th Amendment]. Certainly no power to prescribe any religious exercise, or to assume authority in religious discipline, has been delegated to the general government. It must then rest with the states as far as it can be in any human authority."

Remember, the first ten amendments to the Constitution of the United States were ratified on December 15, 1791. The above letter was written seventeen years after the ratification of the first amendment - which Jefferson was not a part of - a letter which only defines Jefferson's personal opinion. End of comment] Back to Mr. Fuller's article : _James Madison, the Founding Father most responsible for the Constitution, said the whole future of America's civilization is not taken on the power of government but rather "upon the capacity of each and every one of us to govern ourselves according to the 10 Commandments of God." John Quincy Adams said, "The highest glory of the American Revolution was this: That it connected in one dissoluble bond the principles of Christianity with the principles of civil government."

John Jay, the First Chief Justice of the U. S. Supreme Court, and a major framer of the Constitution said, "Providence has given to our people the choice of their rulers, and it is the duty as well as the privilege and interest of our Christian nation to select and prefer Christian for their rulers".

Textbook are Censored

George Washington's farewell address, considered the most important political speech ever given in America, has been purged from most of today's school textbooks. Why? Probably because Washington advocated a course of action considered by today's liberals as "isolationism" in warning that America should stay out of Europe's intrigues. But there is undoubtedly another reason why Washington's speech has vanished from the textbooks. America's first President said, "Don't let anyone claim to be a true American. Don't let them claim the tribute of American patriotism if they ever attempt to remove religion from politics."

Benjamin Franklin wrote that "Whoever will introduce into public affairs the principles of Christianity will change the face of the world." Patrick Henry said, "It cannot be emphasized too strongly or too often that this great nation was founded not by religionists but by Christians. Not all religions, but on the gospel of Jesus Christ."

Founded on Christianity

America is the only nation in history that was founded upon Christianity, which the colonies established by Christian sects who used biblical principles to establish self-government. indeed, if it hadn't been for the intellectual and spiritual leadership of the churches, the American Revolution never would have been fought. Cornwallis, during his surrender at Yorktown, acknowledged the overriding importance of America's churches in the Revolution, when he threatened that England would ultimately take back the colonies through subversion of the American churches.

The authors of *The Christian History of the Constitution of the United States of America*, wrote that "In proportion as Americans let go of faith in the absolute power of God, they have accepted the belief in an all powerful State. This is true of peoples or nations, for their ideal of God determines the form of their civil, political, religious and social institutions. Communism and socialism are anti-God and anti-Christian; the battle against Communism and socialism never was, and is not now, just economic and political; it is religious."

Consequently, in order to destroy America and turn it into a socialist paradise, it is first necessary to destroy Christianity by eliminating the people's faith in God and replacing it with faith in government. What better way to do this than to banish all references to God and Christianity in the public schools as the Supreme Court has done repeatedly? In 1962, our anti-American Supreme Court banned school prayer; in 1963 it outlawed Bible reading, and in 1980, it outlawed the posting of the Ten Commandments in schools where children could see them. The extreme danger which the absence of moral and religious instruction poses to a nation was well recognized by John Adams who wrote:

"We have no government armed in power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate for the government of any other." [Editorial note: On June 21, 1776, Adams also said, "Statesmen, my dear Sir, may plan and speculate for liberty, but it is religion and morality alone, which can establish the principles upon which freedom can securely stand. Only foundation of a free Constitution is pure and virtue, and if this cannot be inspired into our People in a greater Measure than they have it now, they may change their rulers and the forms of government, but they will not obtain a lasting liberty."]

Test Scores Crash

In fact, since the 1962 and 1963 decisions banning school prayer and Bible reading, SAT scores declined in schools nationwide for 18 consecutive years, an unprecedented catastrophe. The

damage doesn't end with poor SAT scores. Since the early 1960's America soared to first place in the western world in illiteracy, abortions, divorce, violent crime and drug use. What was the rabbi's prayer in Rhode Island that our illustrious Supreme Court felt compelled to strike down as a mortal threat to the nation? "We give thanks to you, Lord, for keeping us alive, sustaining us and allowing us to reach this

happy occasion." What will the Supreme Court outlaw next? How about the Declaration of Independence? It mentions God four times." End of article.

I did not bring this subject up to force anyone to embrace Christianity. But I believe that the architects of the New World Order have deliberately embarked upon a course of destroying the moral and religious fiber of this nation - and the attack upon Christianity will be rapidly stepped up in the immediate future. Why? As a famous Communist by the name of Lenin, said: "Destroy the family, you destroy the country" and religion from the earliest records of the history of this nation, has been the spiritual bond between families. Only a fool can't see that since the '60's, the moral fabric of this country has been torn asunder. What is the one common denominator behind many of our social ills? Lack of belief in God and the Ten Commandments - remember, Thou shall not kill? Over the past 30 years, life has become very cheap in America. Why not have an abortion, throw a newborn in a garbage dumpster, 12-year olds blow each other away in the inner-cities, why not, my sister had an abortion, what's the difference? Remember Thou shall not steal? Heck, why not, man, the government steals from us and besides. I want that stereo in my neighbor's house and I ain't got no money man, so what the hell? Remember Thou shall not covet thy neighbor's wife? Shoot, infidelity is a national pastime, I mean look at the President of the United States, while not inhaling his marijuana, he inhales another woman's perfume in the sack while Hillary is off on another feminist crusade. Remember thou shall not lie? Well, the President of the United States is the most prolific liar in history, my old man tells some good ones, what's the harm anyway? I mean, character doesn't matter, that's what the voters of America say. And people keep scratching their heads and wondering why America's moral foundation looks like the Murrah Building after the bombing in OKC?

America is a Christian nation and it was founded on Christiandoctrine. To attempt to say otherwise is to deny the very existence of our Republic and history._ Let me ask liberals and politicians a question: What if 100,000 Catholics went to Israel and demanded that Israel become a Christian country? What if 100,000 Baptists went to Iran and demanded that Iran become a Christian nation? What would happen if 100,000 Presbyterians or Methodists went to Communist China and demanded that China become a Christian nation? The answer to these questions is without a doubt,_ NO, NO, and NO. So, why then are the liberals, the Muslims, the Buddhists, the Jews and atheists demanding in the loudest of voices that America can no longer be a Christian nation, that we should be forced to deny our very history and heritage just to suit those who come to America to seek religious and personal freedom?

Does this mean that Americans who wish to worship as Muslims, Jews, Mormons or Buddhists can't do so? Of course not. This is one of the most important aspects of the First Amendment - that you can worship the religion of your choice. _But I am sick and tired and fed up with all the special interest non-Christian religious organizations, Congress, the White House and the U.S. Supreme Court doing their absolute darndest to wipe out Christianity in the United States and deny us our Christian heritage.

There can be no mistake if anyone takes the time to study the hard-core effect at eradication of Christianity and the Ten Commandments from America, you can see the moral rot and how its spread through all layers of our society. For those who would like to research this in more depth, I fully recommend David Barton's outstanding video titled, America's Godly Heritage_ from Wall Builders, P.O. Box 397, Aledo, TX 76008 and the book,_ America's God and Country Encyclopedia of Quotations by William J. Federer, your local bookseller can order it, just give them the ISBN # 1-880563-09-6.

It is quite amazing how the U S. Supreme Court has evolved over the years, legislating from the bench,

hallucinating their decisions based on a Constitution I've never seen. But then again, look at the people who make up the court, three of them today are CFR and that spells anti-American. A few words from the bench back when America as a whole still believed in morals, integrity and character: _"Our laws and our institutions must necessarily be based upon and embody the teachings of the Redeemer of mankind. It is impossible that it should be otherwise; and in this sense and to this extent, our civilization and our institutions are emphatically Christian." _The U.S. Supreme Court, 1892, Church of Holy Trinity v. United States. If there is this big separation of church and state and the liberals go ballistic over Christianity, why then did Congress make the Jewish religion the officially recognized religion of the United States?_ No, you say? Below is Public Law 102-14 [Hi Res. 104] March 20, 1991:

Education Day, U.S.A Proclamation, Joint Resolution designating March 26, 1991 as Education Day USA , and it states:

WHEREAS Congress recognizes the historical tradition of ethical values and principles which are the basis of civilized society and upon which our great nation was founded;

WHEREAS these ethical values and principles have been the bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization, when they are known as the Seven Noahide Laws;

WHEREAS_ without these ethical values and principle the edifice of civilization stands in serious peril of returning to chaos;

WHEREAS society is profoundly concerned with the recent weakening of these principles that have resulted in crises that beleaguer and threaten the fabric of civilized society;

WHEREAS_ the justified preoccupation with these crises must not let the citizens of this Nation lose sight of their responsibility to transmit these historical ethical values from our distinguished part to the generations of the future;

WHEREAS the Lubavitch movement has fostered and promoted these ethical values and principles throughout the world;

WHEREAS Rabbi Menachem Schneerson, leader of the Lubavitch movement is universally respected and revered and his eighty-ninth birthday falls on March 26, 1991;

WHEREAS in tribute to this great spiritual leader, "the rebbe," this, his ninetieth year, will be seen as one of "education and giving," the year in which we turn to education and charity. To return the world to the moral and ethical values contained in the Seven Noahide Laws; and

WHEREAS this will be reflected in an international scroll of honor signed by the President of the United States and other heads of state. Now, therefore, be it resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress

assembled that March 26, 1991, the start of the ninetieth year of Rabbi Schneerson, leader of _the worldwide Lubavitch movement, is designated as "Education Day, USA..." The President is requested to issue a proclamation calling upon the people of the U.S. to observe such day with appropriate ceremonies and activities. This resolution was adopted, ratified and signed into law by George Bush.

The following commentary on this resolution was written by Don Bell, Box 2223, Palm Beach, Fl 33480, March 1992:

"The Seven Noahide Laws are mentioned twice in Public Law 102-14, but are not spelled out. They seem difficult to find in English translation. We were not able to find them. A Christian pastor and subscriber informs us that they appear in a book written by one Rabbi Marvin Antelman, but we haven't been able to locate the book. However, they can be seen in the Institute of Judaic-Christian Researcher, January, 1990, in the following form:

(1) Thou shalt not engage in idol worship; (2) Thou shalt not blaspheme God; (3) Thou shalt not shed innocent blood of a human or fetus nor ailing person who has a limited time to live; (4) Thou shalt not engage in bestial, incestuous, adulterous or homosexual relations nor commit the act of rape; (5) Thou shalt not steal; (6) Thou shalt establish laws and courts of law to administer these laws, including the death penalty for those who kill, administered only if there is one testifying witness; (7) Thou shalt not be cruel to animals.

Further information concerning the Noahide Laws are found on Page 737 of Encyclopedia Americana: "A Jewish Talmudic designation for seven biblical laws_ given to Adam and to Noah before the revelation to Moses on Mt Sinai and consequently binding all mankind. Beginning with Genesis 2:16, the Babylonian Talmud listed the first six commandments ... After the flood a seventh commandment, given-to Noah, forbade the eating of flesh from living animals (Genesis 9:4). Throughout the ages scholars have viewed the Noahide Laws as a link between Judaism and Christianity, as universal norms of ethical conduct, as a basic concept of international law, or as a guarantee of fundamental human rights for all."_

Now Facts With Comment. In the Bible there is a reference to the Noahic Covenant and the rainbow and its symbol and promise, _but there is no mention of any Seven Noahide Laws. These come not from the Bible, but from the Babylonian Talmud._ (The Torah is defined by Webster as "the whole body of Jewish religious literature including the Scriptures, the Talmud, etc.) Since these laws apply to all mankind, it is said in Noahidic literature that "The Seven Noahide Laws may now receive recognition as a source of international law. By stating that the 'ethical principles' which have been 'the bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization' are the Seven Noahide Laws," Public Law 102-14, provides national recognition to both a theoretical foundation and the justification for general principles of law

This theoretical foundation anticipates further international recognition by its incorporation in an 'international scroll of honor signed by the President of the United States and other heads of state,' and essaying to 'return to the world' the Seven Noahide Laws for 'international law.' Here we see the real reason for passage of Public Law 102- 14. It is a step towards establishment of a law code for a one world government " End of comment

Referring to the Seven Noahide Laws, Gordon Ginn, Phd., comments: "A superficial reading of these 'laws' may elicit a favorable response from those who have not done their homework. But the crux of the matter is how they are interpreted. For example, if Orthodox Jews interpret them, every Christian would be guilty

of violating number one (Thou shalt not engage in idol worship) because no cross, crucifix, image, photograph, or anything that could be construed as an icon would be allowed. Christians would be guilty of violating number two (Thou shalt not blaspheme God) because they believe that Jesus Christ was God in the flesh, and that is blasphemy to the Jews. The Jews believe that Jesus was not the son of God but only a prophet. Technically, every Christian on the face of the earth could be executed under these laws. [Editorial note: How about number 7: That it is a violation of the Seven Noahide Laws to eat the flesh of animals? Shall all Christians then be executed because one witness saw them at Black Angus restaurant eating a steak? Think about it.]

"Whoever is behind the 'Seven Noahide Laws' is not wasting any time nailing down their dastardly plans. On the day (March 20th) that George Bush signed the resolution into law, the Wall Street Journal carried a front page story about the Noahides. And now that we are saddled with this "law," the Noahides are exploring the feasibility of taking it worldwide through the United Nations. It seems to me that this fits right in with Bush's New World Order." End of Ginn quote.

There is more material but due to space constraint, I'll have to leave it up to readers to research this for themselves. The bottom line is this: It's unconstitutional to display the 10 Commandments anywhere in public now. Crosses placed at the side of the road by people who have lost a loved one are now under attack because some people are offended by seeing a cross. But Congress can vote into law the requirement that Americans adopt the Jewish religion and that these Seven Noahide Laws will now somehow constitute international law? Isn't this unconstitutional?

Give me a break. Only a fool can't see what's going on here. And why would Congress even consider such action in favor of one religion over another, say a resolution to support Muslims'? Perhaps this might shed some light on that question: In an essay reprinted in the May 27, 1996 issue of *The New York Times*, Ari Shavit, an Israeli columnist, reflected somewhat sorrowfully on the wanton Israeli killing of more than 100 Lebanese civilians in April. "We killed them out of a certain naive nubris. Believing with absolute certitude THAT NOW WITH THE WHITE HOUSE, THE SENATE AND MUCH OF THE AMERICAN MEDIA IN OUR HANDS, THE LIVES OF OTHERS DO NOT COUNT SO MUCH AS OUR OWN."

This is a shocking statement in more ways than one. First of all, what does Mr. Shavit mean when he says the Jews have the White House, the Senate and much of the American media "in our hands"? And second, what does that have anything to do with the "wanton killing of more than 100 Lebanese civilians"? What does the wanton killing of more than 100 human beings have to do with Jews having the White House, the Senate and much of the American media "in our hands"? How does this equate to other people's lives not being as important as Jewish lives? These statements are very serious and should make all Americans, including those of the Jewish faith, ponder the implications of such words. If you are an American citizen, your first allegiance should be to America, not Israel or Germany or Canada.

Getting back to a Public Law passed by Congress that America should adopt Jewish laws as the bedrock of our society; our great nation was not founded on the Seven Noahide Laws or the Jewish religion. It was not founded on the Catholic Church or the Baptist faith or Buddhism. It was founded on Christianity and the teachings of Jesus Christ, not a specific religion or church. I am one of the most religiously tolerant people I know. I have read the religious doctrines of more than 30 world religions. I disagree with many of the precepts of these religions, i.e. that I am the spawn of the Devil as preached in the Islamic religion because I was born "white." But, as long as someone doesn't try to force their religion on me, as I would not do unto them, let us live in peace and harmony together. And, let us hope that Public Law 102-14 gets challenged in court and is struck down because it is grossly unconstitutional to establish any religion as the religion of the United States, never mind the rest of the world.

Unfortunately, the media and some of these religious "leaders" don't want us to live in peace and harmony. If we don't agree with their religion, we automatically must be anti-Semitic or anti-something, just as long as it inflames the passions of the people. Just say no and refuse to be drawn into this race and religion baiting. If we refuse to play their game, they won't have a battleground and we will win. Divided we will fall.

"Of all the systems of morality, ancient or modern, which have come under my observation, none appears to me so pure as that of Jesus." _ --Thomas Jefferson

Commentary by Joe Farah of World Net Daily April,

1999 Congress and the Ten Commandments

The Plot To Destroy Christianity!

**by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.,
Honorary Brig. Gen.
Citizen's Emergency Defense System**

"And he shall speak great words against the Most High and shall wear out the saints of the Most High . . . and they shall be given into his hand . . ." - Daniel 7:25

It is the proclaimed aim of world Communism and its traitors within the ranks of Christendom, to demoralize the Christian world, and thus destroy all opposition to communism.

The conspiracy against the Christian World comes direct from the Communist camp, but was initiated in the "Synagogue of Satan" (Rev. 2:9), we know as International Zionism.

This plan is to so cripple the fighting spirit of North-American Christian anti-communists in particular, that they can bring this nation of ours within the sphere of their Satanic influence. In other words, it is intended to cripple the defensive power of the Israel nations we call Christendom, so as to pave the way for the ultimate triumph of anti-God Talmudic Communism.

Of all the reactionary systems which have been developed during the 6,000 years of written history for the destruction of moral values, Talmudic communism ranks first. It is without doubt the most perfected, the most efficient and the most merciless system the world has ever seen and the most successful. Already, in a matter of some 70 years, it has subdued over 1/3 of the earth and subjected over 2-billion people to the most merciless dictatorship in the annals of history.

Whether American Christians want to accept this assessment or not, the fact remains, with ample documentation from enemy sources itself - that it was revolutionary Jewish effort that spawned this movement and bankrolled it. It is an effort to wipe Christianity from the earth and God from the skies. Thank God, we know that He has said of this effort, in Psalm 2:4: "He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh; the Lord shall hold them in derision (contempt)." This we know will be the ultimate outcome. The question is however, will "brainwashed Christians" allow this Godless power to conquer and destroy millions of our people, before they wake up to the danger they face?

The destructive fervor of this satanic drive, brings us terrible pictures of destruction and human suffering, such as has never been visited upon the earth. We are told in Matthew 24:22, that the situation will become so bad, that unless the Lord Himself intervenes on behalf of His "elected ones," all flesh would perish.

Never before in the history of mankind, has such a "hate filled" campaign been carried on to wipe Christian values from the face of the earth and degrade everything which is connected with Jesus Christ and His church.

The purpose of International Communism is, and always has been, to enslave people in economic, political, social and spiritual bondage, so that a minority may rule completely. This is the underlying desire of International Zionism, as clearly indicated by its leaders. In 1931, the Jewish Zionist leader Vladimir Jabotinski, speaking at the 5th Congress of Polish Zionist Revisionists in Warsaw, Poland was reported in the London Times of 12/30/31 to have said: "The Jews will become the dynamite which will blow up the British Empire." He might as well have said the Christian World, for this is what he meant.

In 1881, Goldwin Smith, a Jewish professor of Modern History at Oxford University, put the aims of Zionism into proper perspective when he said: "We regard our race as superior to humanity, and look forward not to its ultimate union with others, but to its triumph over them." In 1918, Count Mensdorf, the Austrian Ambassador to England, stated in London: "Israel (the Jews) won World War I; we made it, thrived on it; profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."

In 1852, Benjamin Disraeli, the Jewish Prime Minister of Britain stated in **THE LIFE OF LORD GEORGE BENTINCH**: "The influence of the Jews may be traced in the last outbreak of the destructive principle in Europe. An insurrection takes place against tradition, against religion and property . . . men of Jewish race are always found at the head of every one of them; this peculiar race . . . touches the hand of all the scum and low castes of Europe; and all this because they wish to destroy ungrateful Christianity."

The roots of Communist thinking can be found in their own textbook, **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, which was published in 1933 and taught in the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare, University of Moscow. It states: "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest must be the state of man himself. Nations which have a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake . . . It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of Psychopolitics to reduce this state of mind to the point where it can be ordered and then enslaved. Thus the first target must be man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows, as capable of spiritual endurance or nobility . . . as a result, religion must become unfashionable, by demonstrating . . . that the soul is non-existent, and that man is an animal."

Have you ever wondered why your children are literally inundated in their Government schools, with the teaching of an unproven theory called "evolution?" Why they are taught that they came into existence through a "fortuitous concurrence of atoms." That somewhere in the dim, distant past, millions of years ago, an amoeba, floating around in some primeval muck, fell in love with another one, then developed over the centuries into a frog, then into a monkey that swung from a tree, and finally after millenniums had passed, this ape became your great, great, great, great grandfather. How simple and blessed is the teachings of the Holy Bible, that man was a creation from the hand of God Himself. Its no wonder our children have difficulty in life, when they are imbued with the feeling that they are not really much better than an animal. You see, if these boys and girls can be made to believe that they are animals, even graduate animals, then they aren't very important in the overall scheme of things and they can be treated and eliminated as animals for the good of the master. This is basic Communist-Talmudic theology.

The urge to murder and hideously torture, which is so characteristic of communist thinking throughout the world, is but one outward sign of this satanic conspiracy. It was spawned in the dusty corridors of ancient Babylon and has been carried down to our day in a set of religious books known as the Babylonian Talmud, which is the Bible of modern Jewry.

The red terror always begins by eliminating the intellectuals and the Christian leaders. I saw this first hand in South Korea in 1948, when I was caught in an abortive coup attempt against the South Korean government. In one ten day period, under the control of their People's Court, over 3800 people were brutally slaughtered in one small South Korean city. It was the Christian city of Sun'chon, in Chollo Nam Do Province, which bore the brunt of this savage attack. It was the Christian leaders and their families on whom the worst of the brutality fell. This has been the communist pattern world-wide.

Communist leader Lustis said to his followers: "Let us not carry on a war against individual persons, but let us exterminate the burgeoise (property owners) as a class. Do not investigate through the study of documents or proofs, what the accused has done in words and deeds against Soviet authority. The first question to be placed before this is to what class does he belong, what is his origin, his education, his training, his profession." This is something American intellectuals should think about, when they are tempted to promulgate the communist theory.

During the first communist regime under Lenin, an investigating Committee in 1919 reported this incident: "The entire floor of a large garage was used as an execution site in the provincial city of Kiev. It was swimming with blood. It did not flow, but formed a layer several inches thick and was a grisly mixture of brain and skull fragments, as well as strands of hair and other human remains.

"The entire walls were holed with thousands of bullets and were splattered with blood and fragments of brains as well as the skin that adhered to them. A ditch ran from the middle of the garage to a subterranean outlet pipe. This drainage ditch was 25cm wide and 25cm deep. It was filled to the top with blood.

"Immediately after the executions, the corpses were removed by lorries or horse drawn carts and were buried in a mass grave. In one corner of the garden we found an older grave which contained some 80 corpses, in which we discovered the most varied and unimaginative cruelties and mutilations. There were corpses with their entrails removed; others had their eyes poked out and there were deep wounds in their hands, face and neck. Further on we found a corpse with an axe buried in its breast, while others had no tongues. In one corner of this mass grave, we discovered many arms, legs and severed trunks."

You may be inclined at this point to say: "What a gross description.

Who would believe it?"

Well you better, if you want to stop it from coming here. I have seen worse in Korea. Have you ever seen a man impaled alive on a sharp bamboo pole, while his pregnant wife is stripped before him and then raped over and over, before being chopped into pieces before his dying eyes? Have you ever seen a young woman stripped of her clothing, while she is nailed to a tree with spikes driven through her breasts and a bundle of rice straw, soaked in oil is bound between her bare thighs and set on fire? Have you ever seen an elderly nun crucified against the walls of her church, with bayonets driven through her hands and rib cage and listened for agonizing hours as she screamed, and cried, and begged for mercy from men who knew no mercy. Have you ever seen a tiny baby snatched from his mothers arms and then tossed back and forth between two drunken soldiers, as they caught the little body on the points of their bayonets? Of course you haven't and many of you are going to say or think: "How can you be so gross?" You don't even understand the meaning of the word "gross." I do, because I saw these things and had them practice on me. I swore before my God, that if He ever got me out of that mess, and safely back to the country I love and the people I love, I would do everything in my power to see that these things never happened in America. I can tell you without equivocation, that I get angry when I see plans underway in America, to bring that same kind of terror here. But look at the record. This terror is not unusual for Talmudic-Communism, they have done it to well over 100-million people in the past seventy years, what makes you think America is immune?

In their textbook **PSYCHOPOLITICS** we read these words: "We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere."

Gus Hall (Hallerg), the perennial head of the American Communist Party has predicted that 60-million Americans will be ruthlessly slaughtered when the communists take over. This is what the fight is all about! Wake Up!

There is little doubt in my mind, that many of you who read this message believe that the Lord will come back and "rapture" you out of this old world before this happens. I'm looking for His return too, not to take me out of the world, but to set things right as He has promised over and over again.

Many of you who are so sure you won't be here when these things happen, have refused to do anything to keep them from happening. You are the ones who are to blame for the mess this country is in. Your Master told you to be the "salt of the earth," and instead, you have hidden in your spiritual foxholes, folding your holy hands in prayer, while you asked Him to do the dirty work He gave you to do. Now you feel He will remove you from the mess your apathy has caused. I want you to ask yourself a simple question: "Do you believe the early Christians might have felt the same way during the terrible persecutions of the 2nd and 3rd centuries?" Do you think our Christian kinsmen in Russia might have felt that they too would be rescued before it happened to them? Yet

we know that over 60-million have been slaughtered behind the Iron and Bamboo curtains in the past seventy years. Do you believe that you are better Christians than those who have suffered for the cause of Christ? Do you believe that you deserve to be rescued when they paid for their love of the Savior with their lives? Shame on you complacent Christians who teach this Jewish fairy tale. Shame on your conceit! We know from the reports of missionaries, that the reason hundreds of thousands of Chinese Christians died, when the communists took over that unhappy country, was because they had been taught not to worry, Jesus will come back and rapture you before it gets all that bad. Is that what American Christians are going to do?

Now I know that some of you are going to be angry with me, because I have forced you to look at yourselves and you don't like what you see. But have patience and go with me a step farther and read Matthew 24. This was the chapter in which Christ was explaining to His disciples, the events which would take place before His return, at the end of this Age. Many pastors have tried to convince their people that Christ was speaking to and about Jews, in these passages. He was not! He was addressing His Christian followers.

In the first seven verses of this chapter, the Lord speaks about wars and rumors of war, famines, pestilences and earthquakes. Then note carefully the words of vs. 8 - "**ALL THESE THINGS** are the beginning of sorrows, **THEN** (in other words, after the preceding things happen) shall **THEY** (who is this **THEY**. It is the heathen Jews, of the Synagogue of Satan, those who say that they are Jews and are not, Rev. 2:9). **DELIVER YOU** up to be afflicted, and they shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake." A more precise definition of the persecutors is given in Luke 21:12, where our Savior says "they will deliver you up to the Synagogues . . ." You should know without any problem, who He is referring to, since only one group of people worship in synagogues.

It is most unscholarly, in fact intellectually dishonest, to make this prediction of the Master refer to **JEWS**, since the Jews have never been "persecuted for Christ's sake." Without the shadow of a doubt, Jesus was speaking about Christians who would be alive on this earth, when this event takes place. Now be honest with yourself, can you find one word, or even a hint, that suggests a "rapture" of the church? Of course you can't, because it isn't there. Don't you think your Savior would have mentioned something as important as this, if it were true?

I know about Paul's message in 1 Thessalonians 4:13-17 and again in 2 Thessalonians 2:1-8. I know how many preachers predict that the Holy Spirit will be withdrawn from this earth and that an anti-Christ will take over after the church is removed. But it's not in the Bible anywhere and wasn't taught in the early church. In fact the "rapture" was not taught in the Christian church before the middle of the 19th century.

These same pastors who tell you that the Holy Spirit will be withdrawn from the earth, are the one's who now say that you can't be saved unless the Holy Spirit convicts you of sin. This is what the Scriptures teach, see (Romans 8:14; 16:8). There can be no salvation without Holy Spirit conviction of sin. The person who tells you that anyone can be saved, doesn't know his Bible. You must first be convicted by the convictor.

Now I'll be the first to admit that the message of the "rapture" is a mighty comforting message. But so is the preaching of some false teachers, who say that everyone on earth is going to eventually be saved. I'd like to believe that too! But it's not true! Millions will die because this message was preached. So don't be so positive in your belief that you are going to escape the tribulation which comes to this world, when it isn't taught in the Scriptures. No matter what your pastor, or the seminary professors say to the contrary, this fact is not going to change.

Now I do believe our God is mighty enough to keep His people safe during the tribulation and we have many examples to prove this. The Hebrew children in the fiery furnace of Nebuchadnezzar, Daniel 3, where in vs. 25 we have an indication that the Son of God walked in that furnace with them and they came out without even the smell of fire on their clothes (vs. 27). Then there was

Daniel in the lion's den, Daniel 6:22, 23. In Psalm 91:8 we read: "only with thine eyes shall thou behold and see the reward of the wicked." In Malachi 1:5, speaking of the destruction of "those who say they are Jews and are not," the writer says: "And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, the Lord will be magnified from the border of Israel." There are many other verses which indicate that the just will be protected during this period.

In Matthew 24:22, we read of the days of the Great Tribulation: "And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved; but for the **ELECTS** sake, those days shall be shortened." Your pastor may try and tell you that these "elect" are Jews, but the word "elect" is never used for the Jews anywhere in Scripture, always refers either to Israel or the church.

Most fundamental Christians believe, or have been taught, that the Book of Revelation was written about **96 A.D.** This date is based on very flimsy evidence and the preponderance of Bible scholars place the date during the reign of Nero and prior to the destruction of Jerusalem in **70 A.D.** If this is true, then the book of Revelation could have been written in a code that the Christians of Rome understood and would have been a warning to the Christians in Jerusalem about the impending disaster. This book warns of the impending disaster to the city of Jerusalem and the Jewish State, and the impending persecution of the Christians by the Roman Empire.

The destruction of Jerusalem is portrayed in vivid terms in chapters 17 and 18, where the city is characterized as a harlot, for having rejected the teachings of the Son of God. The destruction of this city was indeed a Great Tribulation, since over a million Jews perished in the event and its inhabitants were reduced to cannibalism during the siege. It was a time of "Great Tribulation" such as bad never been seen up until this time. If you will carefully read the Matthew 24, Luke 21, and Mark 13 account of this event, you will see that Jesus was warning His Christian followers (not the heathen Jews), to flee from the city in haste, not even taking time to gather their belongings.

History shows that not a single Christian was caught in the city when it was destroyed by the Romans. They had believed their Lord, and had fled to the little city of Pella, near the Dead Sea.

It makes sense that the Apostle John would give the Christians living in Jerusalem, a last second warning before that city fell. He did it in such a manner, that neither the Jews, nor the Romans understood it.

The Christian historian Eusebius, the Bishop of Cesarea in Palestine, wrote in 324 A.D. that the Christians in Jerusalem had fled to Pella prior to the city's fall.

Any honest observer of Scripture, who will go beyond the few verses used by the "rapturists" to prove their theory, will come to the conclusion that Christ's, admonition to His followers to flee to the mountains was directed at Christians, not Jews and was for that day, not this.

Eusebius goes on in his history to explain how the siege that destroyed Jerusalem in **70 A.D.** was a fulfillment of the prophecy of Daniel, referred to by Christ in both Matthew 24 and Mark 13, when the "abomination of desolation" stood in the temple of God in Jerusalem and desecrated it before destroying it.

There are many warnings concerning impending persecution of Christians in the book of Revelation, each one is accompanied by the assurance that those who suffer for the Lord will receive a special reward in His Kingdom on this earth. Read very carefully chapters six and twenty. The plain teaching of the Word of God, is directly contrary to what is taught by the dispensationalists such as Dr. C. I. Scofield.

When the word "elect" is used in the New Testament, it refers to those who are "called according to His purpose," (1 Peter 2:9 and 1 Thessalonians 1:4.) It does not and cannot refer to an anti-Christ people such as the Jews. It is not only bad scholarship, but downright dishonest to change the meanings of words in the Bible, to fit some theological concept you may have.

CHRISTIANS, get up out of the spiritual foxhole where you have been cowering in fear and take a stand for your Lord: "Quit ye like men, be strong!"

A lady said to me: "I don't have to worry about the communists, since I'm a Christian and will be raptured before they take over!" Talk about being "self-righteous." That old sister was so wrapped into her sheet of "self-righteousness," that its doubtful that even the power of Almighty God will get her unzipped in time, when the Lord does return. Don't you suppose there were Christians in Russia, who might have felt the same way, before they saw their families slaughtered before their eyes and they were hauled off to the gulags? The Bible tells us that just because people claim to be Christians and say "Lord! Lord!." does not mean the will enter His kingdom. The ones who get in will be those who do the "will of His Father which is in heaven." That folks, means obeying His law.

Nowhere in the New Testament are Christians given the option of taking shelter in a foxhole while the battle rages outside! Over and over again they are admonished to "Occupy until He comes!" You can't occupy when you're in a foxhole! Over and over again Christians are told to: "contend for the faith!" "Put on the whole armour of God." You don't put on armour to go to bed, or to eat dinner, armour goes on before a battle. Yet unfortunately, the great majority of Christians do not even realize we are engaged in a battle for our survival and that they are often taking the side of the enemy, working for their own destruction.

Today, there is a war going on for the extinction of "white Christian civilizations," and everything of value it has brought to this world. I use the term "white Christian civilization," because it has only been the countries of Christendom, who have openly responded to the Gospel of Jesus Christ; who have built their country's laws on the Ten Commandments; who have freed the slaves' who have sent the message of salvation to the four corners of the earth; and who send aid when there is a great catastrophe. Not one single colored country has ever been reached for Christ without a great deal of effort, money and often danger. This is one of the reasons we can be sure the nations of Christendom are the "true Israel." Read your Bible and find out for yourself!

Now whether you want to accept this truth or not, does not change it. It does not matter what your pastor may say to the contrary, the truth still exists. This is that International Talmudic Zionism - **JUDAISM** if you will, is behind this anti-God system. Many of you are going to balk at this statement and may throw this tract away, or stop reading. This does not change the truth of my statement. You have become so "brainwashed" by the teachings which have come to America's pulpits from such Christian Zionists as Jack Van Impe, David Webber of the Southwest Radio Church, or Jerry Falwell, that you are willing to defend the "synagogue of Satan" (Rev. 2:9; 3:9) against the plain teachings of God's Word. I suggest you ask your Judaized pastor the meaning of 2 Chronicles 19:2 and why he does not believe it. This verse says: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from be fore the Lord:" Who do you think is responsible for the blasphemy of a movie such as **THE LAST TEMPTATION OF JESUS**, which is causing such a furor in fundamental circles? Look at the names of those who produce it and see for yourselves; yet have you heard one fundamentalist leader who has condemned the one's who are responsible for this blasphemy? Of course not! Look at the names behind the abortion mills of America, which yearly murder over 2-million unborn babies. Look at the names behind the dope trade, prostitution, pornography, in fact everything which is seeking to destroy Christian America. I dare you to look and see who took prayer from our public schools and who are trying to take Christ out of Christmas and Easter. Look and learn, if you dare Jack Van Impe, in one of his books says that the Jews have been blamed for every evil in the world and that we better back thee poor, down-trodden people or the wrath of God will fall on us. Then he quotes the favorite words of the **JUDEOPHILES**, Gen. 12:3, where God said to Abraham: "I will bless them that bless thee; and curse him that curses thee . . ." The problem is, these words were written about Israelites, not Jews, since Abraham was never a Jew and neither were His descendants, until we find the wayward mixed race of the Edomites, whom our Lord condemned in John chapter 8 as being of "their father the devil."

A little honest Bible study, without some preacher looking over your shoulder to tell you what the Bible means, will tell you why the Jews have always been the bitterest enemies of Christ and why

they are now trying to eradicate His church.

I am going to prove to you, if you are willing to accept Biblical facts, rather than go by the emotions which have been built up from Jewish propaganda in your church, that the people we now know as **JEWS**, are the directors and inventors of world communism and that the methods, tactics and force of communism, comes straight from the pages of the Jew's religious book called the Babylonian Talmud.

But before we get into that, let's spend a few moments looking at some of the early leadership of the modern communist movement.

Over 150 years ago, a German Jewish philosopher named Ludwig Feurbach, stated: "Man will become truly free, when he realizes that ,there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea became so deeply rooted in the disease brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx, the son of a rabbi, whose real name was Kissell Morekay (Jews often change their names to hide their true identity). He was born in Thier, Rhineland, Germany. Before he wrote his infamous book **DAS KAPITAL** (which he wrote and published with the aid of another Jew named Frederick Engels.) He wrote a book called **THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO**, which is the Bible of modern Communism. A close check of the **MANIFESTO** will show that it was taken almost verbatim from the pages of the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**. Between 1843-47, Marx formulated in London, the first modern interpretation of the Hebrew Nationalist Articles and published them in the French German Yearbook under the title: **CONCERNING JEWISH QUESTION!** Marx was a ner-do-well alcoholic, who allowed his family to starve while he was kept by his millionaire benefactor Engles.

Frederick Engels was an English Khazar Jew who was the creator of the first Communist International and who was primarily known for the aid he gave to Marx. He was born in Bremen, Germany.

Karl Kautski, was a Khazar Jew from the Prague, Austria whose real name was **KRAUS**. He was the author of a book titled: **THE BEGINNING OF CHRISTIANITY**, in which he blasphemes Christ and pokes fun at Christian principles. He was the most important interpreter of Marx and in 1887 published a book titled **THE ECONOMIC DOCTRINE OF KARL MARX MADE INTELLIGIBLE FOR ALL**. He also wrote books such as **THE CLASS STRUGGLE**, which was the fundamental book of the Chinese Communists, prior to Mao's **LITTLE RED BOOK**.

Ferdinand Lassalle, a Khazar Jew born in Breslau in 1825, was active in the revolution of 1848 and was a noted communist publisher.

Jacob Lassalle, Max Hursch, Edgar Loening, Wisschauer, Babe, Schatz, David Racardo and many, many others, all Khazar Jews, were writers and leaders in the spread of Communism around the world.

In 1918 Germany became the "show place" for the Zionist-Communist directed revolution. The Red Council of the German Republic was completely Jewish, made up of people with names such as Liebernecht, Rosa Luxemburg, Kurt Eisner and other Khazar Jews. When the German monarchy fell during World War I, the Jews gained control of the government and laid the ground work for the bitter hatred they encountered under Hitler. Their ministers of state were men with names such as Hoose, Landsberg, Koutsky, Kohn and Hartzfeld, all Khazar Jews. Their Minister of Finance was a Khazar Jew named Eisner, who was directly responsible for the terrible inflation of the late twenties, which was caused by the International Jewish bankers and led to the rise of Adolf Hitler. The Minister of the Interior and the President of the Bavarian Council were also Khazar Jews. All were major instigators in the revolution which destroyed the German Republic.

The first Cabinet of Post-War Germany in 1918 was composed of seven Khazar Jews, there was not a Gentile among them. The second German Socialist Government in 1918 was also completely Jewish.

Of the 28 commissars who formed the Hungarian Socialist Republic in 1919, 18 were Jews. More than 90% of the government agents of Bela Kuhn (under whom Christians suffered terrible persecution), were Jews - 41 in all. They vented their terrible Talmudic hatred for Christ and Christians on the Hungarian Christians.

While it is easy to prove that Marxist Doctrine is Jewish doctrine, many Christians refuse to accept this because they have been "brainwashed" into accepting the teaching coming from their pulpits, that the people we today know as Jews are the Chosen People of the Bible who must be respected and aided, no matter what they do.

But putting aside all preconceived notions, lets look at the Communist Government of Russia in 1918. In the Council of the People's Commissars, sixteen of the nineteen governing persons were Khazar Jews.

In the Commissariat of the Interior, all ten were Khazar Jews. In the Commissariat of Foreign Affairs, fifteen of seventeen were Jews. In the Economic Commissariat, fourteen of fifteen were Khazar Jews. In the Commissariat of Law, all eight top members were Khazar Jews. In the Commissariat of Public Education, all seven members were Khazar Jews. In the Commissariat of the Army, all fourteen members were Khazar Jews. In the Commissariat of Health, all fourteen were Khazar Jews. Of the twenty-three members of the Soldier's and Worker's Council of Moscow, 23 were Khazar Jews.

Have you had enough? We're not finished yet!

Of the 59 members of the Central Committee of the 5th Communist Congress, 52 were Khazar Jews. In the Police Organization called **CHEKA**, later the K.G.B. of 34 members, 30 were Khazar Jews.

Remember now, these are not figures I have picked out of the air for the purpose of establishing my facts. They are taken directly from Communist records of those days. Top Jewish leaders have ceaselessly bragged about this control. In 1921, the top Jewish leader in America, Rabbi Stephen Wise of New York City, when asked about Communism said: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism!" M. Hermalin, a Jewish writer, writing in **THE MACCABEAN**, a Zionist organ in New York City under the headline **A JEWISH REVOLUTION**, stated: "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews. We have created secret societies and planned the reign of terror. The revolution succeeded because of our convincing propaganda, and our mass assassinations in order to form a government truly ours." **THE AMERICAN HEBREW**, the leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, stated on October 10, 1920: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical force, become a reality all over the world." Yet the dumb Judeo-Christian preachers still insist these are God's Chosen people, even though their Lord, Jesus the Christ said to them; "Ye believe not; because **YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP**," (Emphasis mine.) (John 10:26.)

Of a total of 520 top Communist leaders in the first Russian Communist Government, 110 less than 459 were Khazar Jews, most of them from the east side of New York City.

A little honest study on your part, or on the part of your pastor, should convince the most reluctant, to acknowledge that the massacre of Christians in Communist Russia, was carried out under Jewish control, orders and supervision.

Why is it that our media has never told us these facts? It is because all the major news outlets in the United States are Jewish owned and/or controlled. 909 of the major daily newspapers in the U.S. fall into this category, as do 49 of the leading weekly magazines.

Why do our pastors refuse to tell us these facts? Is it that they too have been brainwashed in the seminaries by insidious Jewish influences which have crept in? In Titus 1:10, the Apostle Paul warns the early church against "unruly. and vain talkers and deceivers, **SPECIALLY THEY OF**

THE CIRCUMCISION (Jews)." (Emphasis mine.) This is still true today, since these anti-Christ's have become very adept at infiltrating our seminaries. It is strange how Christian sources never hold back when discussing alleged, mostly unproven Nazi atrocities in World War II, but refuse to discuss the millions of Christians who have been ruthlessly slaughtered by Zionist Communism.

Why is it that decent, God-fearing ministers of the Gospel, refuse to face the facts and instead uphold the very people who are set on destroying everything they stand for? I believe it is because they do not have the "moral guts" to admit they have been taken in by slick Jewish propaganda and that they do not have the courage to admit that they and their church leaders have been wrong for so many years. This plus the fact that many of their church's teachings hinge on the supposition that the modern day Jew is indeed the Israel of the Bible, causes them to take a stubborn stance which cannot be changed until they have themselves experienced the personal hatred of these anti-Christ's. How sad, that Christians must see their loved ones slaughtered and tortured, and their own freedom taken away; until they will believe the literal teachings of their Lord, when He accused the Pharisees of His day (these are the same as the Jewish teachers of this age), of being guilty of "all the righteous blood shed on earth since the time Cain slew his brother Abel." (Matthew 23:34, 35.)

When I took these facts to my fundamental Baptist pastor, after a summer of studying and agonizing to learn the truth, for I too had been guilty of leading my people astray for eighteen years as a Baptist evangelist - he turned me away, accused me of being an apostate and refused to face facts, either Scriptural or historical. His answer to every fact I presented was: "You can't show me anything! I already know what the Bible says. The Jews are the Chosen seed of Abraham, everybody knows that." When I asked him if this was true of Sammye Davis, Jr., he got mad and slammed the door in my face. Within two weeks, I was "persona non grata" in all the fundamental Baptist churches in Mississippi and pastors I had known and loved for many years, refused to even say hello to me, but when they would see me approach, would cross over to the other side of the street. I honestly believe they were afraid of me. It's no wonder our Christian people are in such spiritual darkness, when their shepherds refuse to tell them the truth. This is prophesied for Israel in Jeremiah 5:30, 31 - "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land. The prophet preaches prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests means; and my **PEOPLE LOVE TO HAVE IT SO AND WHAT WILL YE DO IN THE END THEREOF?**" How can you waken a people who delight in being fooled?

Isaiah 56:10 also speaks of this present time when he says: "His (Israel's) watchmen are blind (a blind sentry isn't worth very much); they are all ignorant, (of what is happening) they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark: (a watchdog that refuses to bark, or cannot bark is worse than useless, he is a danger to his owner), sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. They are greedy dogs (shades of Falwell, Swaggart and Bakker) which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot (will not) understand; they all look to their own way, everyone for his gain. . ." What a terrible indictment for our modern preachers, many of whom are in the evangelical and fundamental pulpits, and some who are trying to lead Identity churches.

My pastors major argument was that if I persisted in the foolishness of warning our people of the danger we faced, the "doors of every Baptist church in this land will be closed to you." This was the first time I realized that God had to get the approval of pastors, before He could do anything. That smacks of Talmudic teaching, which say that when there is a problem heaven, God asks the Jewish rabbis for their opinion before He makes up His mind.

If you will take a little effort to investigate, you will find that the anti-semitism of Stalin and his blood-bath against the Trotskyite Jews, was carried out by other Jews, just as were many of the atrocities in Germany, and more correctly Soviet concentration camps. The struggle between the Jew Trotsky and the Jew Stalin was over who would control Russia and the Communist Party. In this struggle they slaughtered each other, as well as millions of Christians. This should tell you something about the nature of this "Jewish beast." What did it matter to the International Zionists, if a few thousand innocent Jews were slaughtered, when they were caught in the cross-fire?

They admit in their writings, that they are willing to sacrifice thousands of "their lesser brethren," if it brings about their final victory and they teach that their God smiles on this sacrifice.

When the Jew, Maxim Maximovich Litvinoff, Minister of Foreign Affairs in Moscow, was replaced by the Khazar Jew Moltov in 1939, the Jewish presses around the world screamed "anti-semitism." But they were careful to keep quiet the fact that Litvinoff lived a life of comparative luxury as a member of the Foreign Ministry, until his natural death a few years later. In his memoirs, published after his death, Litvinoff's opinion was that nothing would change after the death of Stalin, and this proved true.

What America and the Western World likes to call a "change in Russian policy," "glasnost" they call it now, in the Soviet Union, is nothing more than the skillful propaganda to further Zionist plans for a one world government, which they will control. The blueprint for this is drawn up in the Talmud.

The Zionist conspirators of the West want to paint Soviet Communism as "raven black," with the brilliant colors of "pascifism," "co-existence," "detente" and "peace at any price!" They want to introduce Zionist style communism to the world as harmless and for the benefit of mankind.

Why do you suppose, that over 240 members of our U.S. Congress joined an organization in 1966, called **MEMBER'S OF CONGRESS FOR PEACE THROUGH LAW (MPCL)**, when they acknowledge that it calls for the total disarmament of America "under existing world law?"

Let me break this down into laymen terminology. First, I want to remind you that "unilateral" when used with "disarmament", means "one sided." We do while the communists "don't". The stupidity of this kind of thinking can be seen in a remark made by a leader of the National Council of Churches when he said: "We have the answer to the world's war problem. If the U.S. would take all their military equipment and dump it into the Pacific Ocean, the Communist world would see that we meant business and would do the same." We could have peace doing that, yes, but any Fifth Grader should understand that it would be the "peace of the grave!"

We can see the results of this "mushy" kind of thinking in our U.S. State Department, in Memorandum #7277, written during John Kennedy's Administration. This memorandum called for the complete disarmament of America in four steps - we are in phase four at the present time - and our country has reached the place where we are no longer immune from Communist assault.

This disarmament and the one proposed by the **MPCL** is to be carried out in two steps: (1) "Complete Disarmament," which will completely phase out all American military power and our national security would be taken over by a United Nations peacekeeping force; and, (2) "General Disarmament", in which our local police forces would be taken over by a National Police under which our citizens would become completely disarmed. The Federal Agency called **FEMA**, is working towards this end.

Now while you may not want to accept this, it is all part of the Talmudic plan for a Jewish controlled America, and through us, the world. You can scream until you are blue in the face that you do not believe this. You can call me "Nazi," or "Fascist," or "anti-Semitic," but you can't get away from the facts, which prove that world Judaism has been and is now, the guiding light behind world communism.

Let's spend a few profitable moments to see what they have done in other countries. In Hungary, out of the ten original top communist officials, 13 were Khazar Jews. The doctor who tortured Roman Catholic Cardinal Midzenty and who later became Ambassador to the U.S. was a Khazar Jew. The head of the Communist People's Court in Budapest, that ordered the execution of thousands of Christian Freedom Fighters, was a Khazar Jew. The Minister of Education, Prof. Lazlo Benedek, was a Khazar Jew, and in Czechslovakia, out of nine top Communists leaders, all were Khazar Jews.

In Poland all top leaders were Khazar Jews. The only important non-Jew leader in Poland,

Gomulka, was removed from political leadership in 1949.

In Yugoslavia, Tito was a Khazar Jew whose name was Josef Walter Weiss; he came from Poland and was an agent of the Soviet Secret Service in Kabul, Teheran and Ankara, until 1935.

The Zionist-Communist aim of a one-world government is readily understood by any Jew who has received training in their religious book, the Babylonian Talmud. This means that "all" rabbis understand this, since it is the central theme of this book. It supercedes the law of Moses in the Torah. Communism is a Zionist aim, by which they intend to control the world and they do not hesitate to tell you so. They believe the "goyim" (which means non-Jew animal - you), are so incredibly stupid, that they can tell us what they intend to do and we will not believe them. Isn't that the way it has worked out with the Communists? They have told us for seventy years that they intend to destroy us, yet many of our political and religious leaders say: "They don't really mean that!" When Khrushchev came to the United Nations a few years and pounded on the podium as he screamed: "We will bury you," the great American intellectual, Prof. John Kenneth Galbraith, said: "He didn't really mean that. He meant they would pass us industrially." No wonder Khrushchev when he returned to Moscow, was reported in Pravda to have said: "I went to America and spit in their faces, and they thought it was dew!"

Jesus Christ fully understood these evil people when He called their leaders: "snakes, hypocrites, whited sepulchers, murderers, seducers, sons of Satan, of the synagogue of Satan," too bad our Christian leaders can't see what He sought to teach us.

There were years when I believed the Jewish propaganda I had heard in my Baptist church. Then one day, I was forced by circumstances beyond my control, to take a close look at **JUDAHISM**, and the effect it was having on America and the Christian church. For years I vehemently defended these people against any "extremist" who dared to insinuate they were not the people of the Book. But I found to my horror, that the "Moral Majority" programs of American Christians, the stand of men like Van Impe and Swaggart and Webber will all go down the drain, unless Christians are willing to take off the spiritual blindfold they have placed on their eyes and look for the Scriptural and historical truth.

Any normally intelligent Christian, who is willing to take the time and effort to sit down with his Bible and a good history book, and who is willing to be guided by the Holy Spirit, rather than the teachings of some man, can see that these people we now call Jews, cannot be the people of Israel and are Christ's worst enemies.

Now it's a sad thing to realize, that even though I have no ulterior motives and am concerned only with the safety of the people I love, and of the Christ I adore, there will be those who will try and blacken my name, because I have dared to tell them the bitter truth. It is very possible that I may have to say what the Apostle Paul was forced to say to the Galatian Christians (4:16): "Am I therefore to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

Let me say this with all the love and force I can summon. I have not departed from the faith. I love my Savior and the Old Book more than I ever did before. But my duty to my God, as a "watchman on the walls of Israel America," is to speak the truth, not win some popularity contest with Christians who do not want to be warned. So if my friends turn against me, because I speak the truth, it will make me sad, but it will be worth everything to me, if only a few recognize the truth, then have the spiritual "intestinal fortitude" to do something about it.

The attitude of the average Jew towards materialism is well known. One Jewish writer, Werner Sombart says: "The fundamental characteristic feature of the Jewish religion consists in the fact that it is a religion which has nothing to do with the other world, but is, as one might say, totally materialistic. Man can experience good and evil only in this world; if God wishes to punish or reward, He can only do this during the lifetime of a man. Therefore the righteous man must attain well being here on earth and the godless must suffer here."

He then gives this major difference between the Christian and the Jew. "The Christian is on his death bed and is tortured by pangs of repentance because he has cheated his fellow men and has unjustly acquired much goods. The devout Jew, on the other hand, when he approaches the end of his life, looks with contentment on the trunks filled to bursting in which his profits have accumulated and which during his lifetime he has cheated both Christian and heathen alike to obtain. It is a spectacle on which his devout heart feasts, for in every roll of money, he can see the approval of his God."

In 1888, Messianer Baruch Levy, sent a letter to Karl Marx, in which he said: "The Jewish people as a whole are their own messiah. Its kingdom over the universe is obtained . . . through the suppression of frontiers and monarchies, which were the bulwark for particularism and hinder the erection of our World Republic, where citizenship is recognized everywhere, as belonging only to the Jew . . . The government of people will all pass effortlessly into the hands of the Jews in favor of the victory of the proletariat. Then the property of the world will become the rightful property of the Jews and the prophecies of the Talmud will have been fulfilled. When the time of the Messiah is come, the Jew will have all the goods of all peoples of the world in their possessions." This is their goal!

What a contrast to what Isaiah taught about God's attitude towards the Jew. In Isaiah 65:2, he speaks to the Jews, not Israel: "I have spread out my hands all day unto a rebellious people, which walked in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts; a people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face . . . (do you suppose **THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST** might be one of these provocations?) Then vs. 12: "Because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spoke ye did not hear, but did evil before mine eyes, and choose that wherein I was not delighted. Therefore, (because of this) thus saith the Lord . . . ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen (Israel): for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call His servants by another name." To confirm this, read our Lord's words in Luke 19:26 - "But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me."

What is the new name that Israel will be given? I believe it is "Christian". This ties in with the promise of 2 Chronicles 7:14, where it states: "If my people, which are called by my name . . ." This is why the Jews hate us so and are determined to destroy us. For further confirmation, read Malachi 1:2-4.

It was because of this inherited hatred that two of the wealthiest Jews of their time, Jacob Schiff and Max Warburg, gave \$20-million to Lenin to finance the Russian Revolution. It is why the Rothschild family has dominated world finances for centuries. It is why Jewish lawyers have insinuated themselves into the highest echelons of government and why Jewish judges control our court system, perverting it for their own ends, which is to hasten the downfall of Christian America.

If that day ever comes, when America succumbs to Jewish control - and we are very close now - it will mean the end of Christians everywhere. Christians will once again be driven into a "hole in the ground existence." Is that what you are longing for? It's what you can expect, if you sit idly by and allow the enemy to take control. If the example of other nations is true, and it has happened in every case, the religious leaders like Billy Graham, Falwell, Swaggart, and many other, who have helped the enemy into power, will be the first to face the communist execution squads. It will be too late then, to realize that you have been wrong!

Our civilized world looks on "anti-semitism" and "racial discrimination" as the most heinous of all sins, far outrunning murder and torture. They are sins which leave an eternal and ugly wound of barbarity and animalism, presupposing, of course, that they are not committed by Jews. Yet it has been the Jews, from time immemorial, who have used anti-semitism as an ugly weapon. In their control of the press, radio, television, publishing, etc., they have always strived to camouflage the real power behind communism, which is International Zionism. This is why the watchman who tries to warn against this danger is always tarred with the dirty brush of anti-Semitism.

Yet the only way concerned Americans will ever be able to combat communism, is when they realize that it's foundation lies in International Talmudic Zionism. That it is a Jewish controlled monster and that it's destructive tactics come straight from the pages of its holy book the Talmud.

It was interesting to me, to note that during the recent Canadian trial of Ernst Zundel, under the Canadian Hat Law, a Marxist, German Jew testified in Zundel's defense. Among other things he made this interesting observation. He said in essence: "If every Jew who testified against Mr. Zundel in this trial were forced to take his oath before a rabbi, in a room which held no Christian artifacts. Every one of them would have had to repudiate his testimony."

Christians are taught not to discriminate and the Jews know this. They know that the Christian concept of loving one's neighbor and of following the Golden Rule is believed by the majority of those who go by the name of Christian. So they skillfully mold their devilish attacks against Christians on the assumption, that no matter what they do, the Christian will not retaliate in any way.

I believe it is essential that as Christians, we do not allow our disgust with this alien people to destroy our Christian virtues. God still says: "vengeance is mine, I will repay." He still speaks to us in the Parable of the Wheat and Tares, when the landowner (Jesus) told His servants (us): "Leave the tares alone, lest in uprooting them, you uproot the wheat." (Matthew 13). Some of our people, in their zeal to protect their own, have tried to uproot these evil people and have succeeded only in destroying their own people. We must not allow this to happen. We must proceed with caution and only then on the orders of the Commander in Chief Jesus Christ.

I will not go into detail of the hatred shown to our Lord in the Babylonian Talmud, it is heavy and blasphemous. In fact it will turn your stomach to believe that there is this kind of hatred in the world. Yet these teachings come from the people your pastor chooses to call the Chosen of God.

The Hebrew people, the descendants of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, who were never called Jews, since there were no people by this name until 1200 years after the time of Abraham, were chosen by God to preserve a monotheistic religion and carry His law for happy and prosperous living to all mankind. When Jesus Christ, the Son of the living God, came to earth, he fulfilled every promise which had been given to the Hebrew prophets.

The promise of a kingdom of the true God, upon this earth - not a spiritual heavenly kingdom, but a kingdom of true religion on this earth, as requested in the Lord's Prayer, was seized on by the Jews as a kingdom for their race alone, with all other nations as their slaves.

The Jews, always lusting for material power, have given this messianic promise a materialistic twist and believe that God has offered only them, power over all the world.

Yet a close study of the prophetic scriptures will show that in no way do the Jews, prove themselves to be the seed of Abraham, except for a few who do so through Edom (Esau) were declared enemies of God as seen in Mal. 1:2-4.

A close study of the Scriptures will show that in no way can the Jews, or anyone else for that matter, prove themselves to be pure-blooded relatives of Abraham. The majority of people we know as Jews today do not possess a drop of Abrahamic blood in their veins and are not even Semitic. From Jewish sources themselves, we can see where the majority of Jews today come from Eastern Europe, where they descended from a Turco Mongolian people from Russia, known as Khazars, who were converted to Judaism in the 8th Century AD.

A little honest historical study might convince you, as it did me, that the purest blooded Israelites in the world today, will be found among the white Anglo races. There is much historical and anthropological evidence, that these people are the so-called "lost tribes" of the House of Israel who went into Assyrian captivity for their disobedience of God's law.

In no place does Jesus insinuate that He came as a Messiah for the Jewish people. He told His disciples: "I am not sent, but to the **LOST SHEEP** of the **HOUSE OF ISRAEL**." (Emphasis

added.) According to Strong's Concordance, #575, the word "lost" as used here comes from the Greek word "appolumi". This is made up of two root words "apo", meaning: "separation or departure," and "ollumi", meaning: "as punishment." Put these two together and we get the meaning that Jesus came, not to the "unsaved" members of the House of Israel (remember these are not Jews), but to the sheep of the House of Israel who had been "scattered and put away as punishment for their disobedience." This can be seen in the Epistle of James which is addressed to the "twelve tribes which are scattered abroad," (James 1:1).

JESUS DID NOT COME TO THE TALMUDIC PHARISEES OF HIS DAY. HE CALLED THEM "children of your father the devil." (John 8:44). HE DID NOT COME TO THE "synagogue of Satan," MENTIONED IN REV. 2:9, "They which say they are Jews, or Judeans, and are not." He came to his own sheep, those who would hear his voice and follow him. In John 10:2, he said to them: "He that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep . . . and the sheep hear His voice, and He called His own sheep by name, and leadeth them out . . . and a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him . . ." Then in vs. 26, speaking directly to the Pharisees leaders of the Jews He said very plainly: "Ye believe not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP . . ." (Emphasis mine). How much plainer can words be?**

Who is it that has accepted Christ around the world? Who have founded their country's law on His law? Who have sent the Kingdom message around the world? Who has fed the hungry and set the captive free? Who takes care of the unfortunates in time of disaster? Certainly not the Jews! It has been the predominately white people of the nations of Christendom and this is a fingerprint of their Israel heritage.

These people, for the most part do not understand their heritage, although in recent years this understanding is spreading rapidly. The Bible predicts this and says that many will not understand who they are until our leader, Jesus Christ, comes back to take over the reins of government. This promise of "mistaken identity," could not apply to the Jews, since they have known for centuries who they were and have tried to hide it from Christian eyes. Why is it that our pastors keep their people in ignorance about their identity? Why do they refuse to accept the promises God has made to this special people? Imagine, if you can, what would happen in America and Canada, if our white Israel people knew who they were. We would see them rise up in righteous indignation to toss the "money changers out of the national temple." We could turn this nation of ours around in six months, if one-quarter of our white Christian people knew who they were.

Very few of our white people understand their tremendous heritage. Our founding fathers knew about it. They realized they were God's people, brought into this wilderness according to His promise for a special purpose. This is why they could write and sing a hymn such as:

**"Ye chosen seed of Israel's race,
Ye ransomed from the fall.
Hail Him who saves you by His grace.
And Crown Him, Lord of All!"**

When the Prophet Daniel spoke about these end times, he told how the "kingdom" would be given to the "people of the saints of the Most High whose kingdom is an ~ and all dominions shall serve and obey Him." Israelite Christians interpret this rightly as the eternal reign of Jesus Christ as King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

The Jews regard it as meaning they will rule this world in a dictatorship and that every Jew will have 2,000 "goyim" slaves. That refers to you, my Christian friend!

This false interpretation was so prevalent at the time of Christ's earthly ministry, that the people of Jerusalem wanted to force Him into becoming a warlord king, who would rescue them from the Roman rule. But when Jesus preached that all saved men and women were equal in the eyes of God, this Jewish teaching became "null and void." Their Talmudic teaching about a Jew dominated world

went down the drain. The Jewish leaders feared that if the Israelites in Judea were to accept Christ's teachings, it would threaten the glorious future they pictured for themselves. So in order to defend their position, they alluded to the suitability of Christ dying for the nation.

After the blackest, most God-defying crime in world history, the murder of the righteous Son of God, the Jewish leaders stood stiff-necked in contempt of the world and attempted to justify their crime in their religious book the Talmud, by making our Lord out to be an "illegitimate bastard," and a criminal of the worst sort. They twisted the words of Moses, to fit their Jewish demands. No wonder our Lord said to them: ye have made the commandments of God of non-effect, by your traditions," (Matt. 15:6). The Apostle Paul further warned Christians of these hypocrites in Titus 1:14, when he warned Christians about "giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men that shall turn from the truth."

So you see, if the Jewish leaders in Jesus day did not have the truth, there is no possibility that they have it now, for they have not changed. Jewish authorities state that the Talmudism of Jesus' day was Phariseeism and that ancient Phariseeism became ancient rabbinism which became modern rabbinism. In all these years, it has not changed. It is still Talmudism.

The Talmud teaches (Baba Metzia, 114, Sec. 2) -"You Israelites (Jews) are called men, while the people of the world do not deserve the name of men, but that of beasts . .

The Jews are taught in their synagogues that God has commanded them to lay on all other people their absolute tyranny and that this can only come about through an unrestrained socialist dictatorship. This is why you always find Jews in the forefront of all communist activity.

It is terribly important that all Christians, in fact, all non-Jews grasp this fact. The wickedness of this people goes to the point where they hold morally permissible, the dismissal of God, in order that Communist materialism may be victorious. This is one of the reasons there are so many Zionists in communist positions of leadership and why so many of them are atheists.

The deeper one goes into a study of this religion of Judaism, the more you will realize the deep abyss which has been opened between the Hebrew religion, taught by Moses, and the religion of the Jews, which is Phariseeism.

The Jews, with their prostitutes within Christianity, wish to secure in a comfortable manner, the victory of the Jewish hunger for absolute power. If the Christian church lays down and plays dead before this anti-Christ force, and hides in her spiritual foxhole while the battle rages, then the enemy will be triumphant and the antiChrists will rule unopposed and Christian freedom will die everywhere. Already the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, is drawing up plans for the implementation of the Genocide Treaty in the United States, where anyone who speaks about Jews or Judaism in a derogatory manner, can be taken to the Israeli nation for trial and where they will lose their rights as an American citizen. Along with this plan, goes another, which will delete all anti-Jewish references from the New Testament.

Today, the Jewish world is seeking the "ecumenical approach" to Christianity. They are saying: "Leave us alone and we will leave you alone." While at the same time they are doing everything within their power to weaken and destroy Christian freedom. The Christian world, for the most part, has been willing to cooperate in their own destruction.

It is part of the Talmudic tradition that lies and deception are permissible when dealing with the Christian enemy. Their policy is that of Communism: "When you tell a lie, make it a big one and shout it over and over, until people begin to believe it." This is exactly what the Jews have done with their "Chosen people story" and their cry of "anti-Semitism," against anyone who tries to expose them.

In the 16th Century, Martin Luther, the great reformer accused the Jews of: "squeezing from us our money and goods . . . of lying, blaspheming and cursing." He went on to say: "I will give you my true counsel. First, avoid their synagogues and schools and warn our people about them . . there is

more wisdom uttered in three of Aesop's fables, than in all the books of the Talmudist rabbis." Yet in spite of this warning, Luther's books are now banned in Lutheran schools.

It will do us little good to attack the arms of this world-wide octopus. The filthy arms of prostitution, drugs, pornography, immorality - you recognize most of them. It will do us little good to march before the abortion clinics and before the theaters which display a filthy, blasphemous movie such as **THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST**, as long as the head is allowed to remain healthy. Most of the well known Christian leaders who protested the movie, were more concerned that their people would become "anti-Semitic" because of the movie, than in its contents and what it would do to their people. How many of them do you know that have even told their people that the producers of this movie were Jews and that the studio that produced it was Jew owned and run?

I dare you, as concerned Americans to look behind [the facade of Hollywood and see those who seek to destroy Christian values. I dare you to look at the names of those who are seeking to destroy the economic stability of America in order to further their control. I challenge you to look and then act, for you will find most of the top leaders in this "plot to destroy Christianity," are Jewish names. These must be exposed, if we are to remain free.

This will be a dangerous undertaking, for Jewish power is strong in this land and is growing all the time. It will not be the task for some "sunshine soldier." Jewish judges and lawyers now control our court system and you can expect no justice from them, for they have a mandate from their god to lie in order to convict you as a Christian.

The arm of the Anti-Defamation League is long, and their "bully boys" of the Jewish Defense League are vicious. We know that; that's why their colors are "red;" the red of communism and shed blood. But we must never falter in our fight, for it is for our survival!

We should have no quarrel against the Jewish people if they want to live in this country in peace and abide by our Christian laws. But let them show us this by their actions. This means they must stop trying to destroy every Christian value in America. They have already taken prayer and Bible reading from our schools; crosses from our hillsides, and nativity scenes from our courtyard squares. This is a Christian nation. If they want to live as Jews, then let them abide by our laws, not try and destroy them and set up their own filthy standards.

If they want peace, then let them dissolve the communist-socialist organizations they control and finance! Let them clean up the movie studios and the TV networks they own and control. Let them withdraw their attempt to control our government through their Jewish lobbies in Washington.

If they are sincere, then let them hold "free elections" in the countries that are under their Socialist control. Let them stop the false propaganda which pours daily from their propaganda mills and which has poisoned an entire generation of American youth.

Let them show by honest efforts that they want to live in peace with their Arab neighbors. If they are honestly and sincerely desirous of living at peace with the rest of us, then let them remain secure within their borders and within the United States.

But if they continue their deceit. If they continue to spread their lies about Christian Patriots. If they continue their aggression and hatred against Christ and Christianity, then it should be made clear to all the world, that their propaganda has been pumped into our churches and into this country for the purpose of destroying us.

When this is shown beyond a shadow of a doubt, then it lies within our rights, to defend our Christian way of life, our faith, our race, our country and our freedom, with any means that is at hand. If this means evicting the Jews from America, as has happened to them before, then that means will be taken. But through God's help, we will defend our faith, our race, and our freedom against this godless enemy and we will consider their Christian stooges in America as our enemy too.

WE WILL NEVER SURRENDER!

Our freedom was not "bought and paid for at Valley Forge," that was only the "down payment" on freedom. Every generation must be willing to make payment on this account, if they are to remain free. **BEFORE GOD, WE INTEND TO DO JUST THAT!**

The **FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL** is readily available for us. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14, which states: "If my people, which are called by my name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven and will forgive their sins, and **WILL HEAL THEIR LAND.**" (Emphasis mine). It is up to you, whether we remain free, or become slaves!

The Psychopolitical Indoctrination of America! - Part 1 of 2

*(How the Talmudic/Communist Blueprint for American
subjugation has taken place)*

by Lt. Col. Gordon (Jack) Mohr, AUS Ret.

"Therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please Him who hath chosen him to be a soldier". - 2 Timothy 2:3, 4

FOREWORD

It is an honor for me to write the foreword to this book. I first met Colonel Mohr in January of 1984 when I invited him to come and speak at my church, the LaPorte of Christ, in LaPorte, Colorado. He spoke on a Saturday and Sunday and on Monday, the media attack by the local newspaper began. Because Jack Mohr dared to tell the truth about such subjects such as Jews, Communism, and Treason (in both the government and church pulpits), the Jewish community and the local ministerial alliance and newspapers from Fort Collins, Colorado to Denver Colorado did their assigned jobs, i.e., to vilify a Christian man brave enough to speak the truth.

I have since witnessed how our Lord used it all for good (Romans 8:28) and how no one can frighten Colonel Mohr or stop him from speaking the truth. He is and has been a Jeremiah of our day.

Colonel Mohr is one of the bravest men I know. He has endured the torture chamber of Korean Communists, survived a Korean Communist firing squad, fought the Korean conflict where he emerged one of the most highly decorated soldiers of that war. Since that time, he has faithfully served as a prophet of sorts to America both as a well-known fundamental Baptist Evangelist and as a speaker for the American Opinion Speakers Bureau.

In his love and quests for truth, he discovered the truth concerning who God's Covenant people really were and who they were not. The imposters (Revelation 2:9; 3:9) and their allies (preachers) have persecuted him for it Colonel Mohr is a man who seems to get stronger rather than weaker under persecution.

Since I first met Colonel Mohr, my life has never been the same as it has been for the better. Life in America will be for the better when her citizens understand the nature and tactics of the antichrist forces residing in the land. This book does much in aiding that understanding. After reading it, give it to a preacher who is still trying to call America's antichrist Jews, God's chosen people and ask him to read it. Above all, follow the *Formula for Survival* Colonel Mohr writes about.

Peter J. Peters

Pastor of the LaPorte Church of Christ

THE PSYCHOPOLITICAL INDOCTRINATION OF AMERICA

A number of years ago, I set out to para-phrase a Russian Communist text-book titled **PSYCHOPOLITCS**; (the art of controlling the mind of an entire nation, in order to subjugate

them). It was the Zionist "blueprint for the Communist conquest of Christendom, which means primarily the White nations of the Free World and the United States in particular.

This book was introduced to a hand picked group of 48 American college students, who were attending the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare, at the University of Moscow, as the first step in their training to become the cadre for the Communist conquest of America. 45 of these young people were Jews. The book was introduced in 1934, by Laventria Beria, who at that time was the Jewish head of the Russian Secret Police. Beria confidently predicted that Jewish Communism would eventually "have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in America", and would "bring about the quiet Communist conquest of the United States".

The purpose of this message is to review the contents of this book, while taking a close look at the progress that has been made in America, by Communism, over the past sixty plus years.

Many of you, reacting to the information put out by our controlled press will immediately say. "But Communism is dead! Even the Spotlight says so! Russia is a fragmented country which is no longer a danger to the Free World". But may I submit! Communism is not dead! It has merely changed it's name. It is now known as the New World Order! If you look closely, you will see that the leadership of every breakway country on the continent, is a "hardnosed Communist Jew" who hates America and Christianity and who has the nuclear ability to destroy us with the push of a button. We are far from being "home free!"

The Holy Bible has many warnings concerning these days, which are sometimes referred to as "the end of this Age". In Psalm 37:12, 13 we read: "The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth. The Lord shall laugh at him, for He seeth that His day is coming".

In 2 Timothy 3:122, 13 - "Yea, all that will live Godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But evil men and seducers shall wax (become) worse and worse, deceiving and being deceived".

2 John 7 - "For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti-Christ".

In vs. 10, 11, he tells what the Christian attitude should be towards these "anti-Christ seducers" - "For he that biddeth him God speed ('helps him in any way), is partaker in his evil deeds".

Of necessity, I will leave out parts of this Communist textbook which do not relate specifically to our American problems today, and concentrate on those which are being used against us.

This textbook was brought to America in 1936, where it became the central teaching tool of the Communist Indoctrination Center, located in the Eugene Debs Labor School, located at 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The greater part of this book is concerned with the matter of "psychopolitics", which is the subtle art of capturing the minds of a nation which is being set up for conquest.

During the Korean War, I had a "front row" seat in the horrors which took place under the name of Communism. I did not know about it's Jewish connection, for my mind was still locked in the "hardened cement of fundamentalism", which taught that the Jews were God's Chosen, who must never be criticized, no matter what the cause. It was many years, before the "dynamite of God", through a traumatic experience, blew this road block away, to where I could read my Bible and see what it really said, not what my pastor said it said.

This is what I'm concerned about today, as I see most of the so-called Christian world, as they are under the bondage of anti-Christ Judaism's "mind control", headed for disaster! During the late stages of the Korean War and following it, I had the privilege of working with American servicemen, (POW'S) who had been subjected to what became known as "Brainwashing". The Chinese had a more appropriate term for it, calling it "mind control!"

From the hectic days of that war, I have followed with something akin to horror, the success of Zionist brainwashing in America, through their use of the controlled media, the Public Schools, and

in many cases the Christian church.

Because of my personal interest in this subject, and because I have been outspoken in warning our people against it, I have been the subject of harassment by the controlled government, the media, and the Christian people I love and for whose safety I am concerned. It is difficult for decent, Christian people, to understand that our government, Republican and Democrat alike, has been under alien, anti-Christ control, since at least 1913 and which accounts for most of the attacks against Christianity and the decadence of our society in general. This difficulty is exaggerated by church leadership which has often backed the enemy for political reasons, anything to protect their "tax exempt" status with the enemy government, even if it means twisting the Word of God to suit their purposes. This is more reprehensible than the **TREASON** of the government!

Many laws have been passed in America which can and have been used to imprison and torture Christian Patriots, who dare take a stand against evil in government. (These are the men and women who love God, their people, their country, and their families, who are armed and willing to take a stand to protect their "God given rights". Fifty years ago, they were considered to be the "cream of the crop" in America. Today, under the lying propaganda of the controlled media, they are painted as "hate mongers, Fascist, neo-Nazi, and worst of all "Anti-Semites"", who are a menace of our country. They are setting the foundation for Christ's predication in John 16:2, when He said that a day would come when they (the "politically correct good guys") would believe they were doing God a favor, by kicking us out of the public places and killing us. We are close to that time now. Pastor Peters, and others, have had meetings canceled, because Christians were afraid to have them speak the **TRUTH** in their neighborhood. I had it happen to me in British Columbia a few years ago, when Canadian Custom officials, under severe Jewish pressure from Ottawa, confiscated over \$5,000 worth of my literature at the border, and where we were harassed for a month, by Jewish agents who hounded us from meeting to meeting, with the full approval of the Church of Canada. Numerous meetings, which were contracted for, were canceled, because of Jewish and Church pressure against motel owners. This is indeed a strange combination, when you find professing Christians, cooperating and aiding their bitterest enemies, against another Christian group, in an attempt to hinder them from telling the **TRUTH**!

As we skip through this Communist textbook, we will only be able to hit the "high points", which actively affect us today. But there will be enough for you to see a diabolical plot, as it unfolds against God, the Christian church, and decency. It is promulgated principally by World Zionism, which seeks their control and ultimate annihilation. (This according to their own open declaration!)

My appeal to you as decent, God-fearing, God-loving, patriotic Christian Americans, is to open your heart to the **TRUTH** so that you may remain free of this Satanic control. Jesus once said (John 8:32) - "An'd ye shall know the **TRUTH**, and the **TRUTH** shall make you free". This is as true today, as when He spoke it almost 2,000 years ago.

When Christian Americans, of all races and colors, fall down on their God-given duty of being the "salt of the earth" and lose their ability to stop corruption, (which is the major quality of salt), they are good for nothing but the city dump! If this happens, we will take Free America to the graveyard, bury her, while over her grave we will erect a headstone with this epitaph: "America's freedom died, because White Christian people didn't want to be bothered!"

BERIA'S SPEECH TO AMERICAN UNIVERSITY STUDENTS!

Here are some important excerpts from the welcoming speech given to these Communist students by Laventria Beria in 1934:

"American students at Lenin University I welcome you!"

Psychopolitics is an important, if less-known division of geo-politics. It is less known, because it

must, of necessity deal with highly educated personnel, who are the top strata of society.

"By Psychopolitics our chief goals are effectively carried forward. This is to produce a maximum of chaos in the culture of the enemy. This is our first and most important step".

Why do you think that almost all racial riots in America can be traced back to Jewish agitation? Why was it that Israel Cohen, a Jewish British Communist leader was able to state in the early nineteen hundreds: "We will use the Negroes of America as 'cannon fodder' in a racial war which will sweep us into power?" Why did he write in his book **A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY**, written in 1921, with excerpts available in the Congressional Record of 1957, page 8559: "We must realize that our Party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the Whites, we can mold them to a program of the Communist Party. The terms Colonialism and Imperialism must be featured in our propaganda. In America, we will aim for a subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes.

"We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions, and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, Negroes will be able to inter-marry with Whites and begin a process which will deliver America into our cause!" If you can't see how this is happening, it is because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

Recently the Southern Baptist Church offered an apology to Americas Blacks, for having had a part in their slavery 200 years ago. But they were careful to leave out the fact that Black slaves were sold to Jewish slave buyers, by Black chieftains, who traded them for rum, distilled in Jewish distilleries in New England. That they were shipped in inhuman conditions on Jewish owned ships, and sold in Jew owned slave markets in America, by Jewish auctioneers. The slave business from start to finish, was Jewish controlled. The **SBC** was careful to leave this Jewish connection out of their statement. (This is typical of the "double-mindedness" of the modern Judeo-Christian church.)

The extent of Jewish leadership in pro-race mixing propaganda can be seen in a statement made by a prominent Canadian Rabbi in September 5, 1967. This statement was made by Rabbi Abraham L. Feinberg, to MacLean's Review: "Until we learn to fight our ingrown fears of sexual relations between races, the end of the race problem will not be in sight. Only when we no longer raise our eyebrows at the sight of a Negro holding hands with a White girl, will the West begin to tear itself away from the racial poison in its vitals. This means an inside-out remodeling of the White psyche, for our fear of mixed marriages is deeply rooted". (It should be, since it is forbidden by our God!).

Feinberg goes on to say: "Legislation cannot change the human heart. The only way we can accomplish this, and the only way we can achieve a Final Solution to racial prejudice is to create a melange (mixture) of races so universal that no one can preen himself on his racial purity or practice the barbarism to safeguard it.

"The deliberate encouragement of interracial marriages is the only way to hasten this process. And the time may be growing short. The dominance of the world is beginning to shift, like cargo on a listing ship... We will never completely eliminate racial prejudice, until we eliminate separate races". (It is rather interesting to note that while the Jews wish for inter-racial marriage for Whites, they abhor it for their own people.) It might be advisable here to ask ourselves this question: "If God wanted us to be all one big chocolate mass, why didn't He create us that way in the beginning?" Obviously He had a reason for creating different races, and the Jews want to change that to suit their own nefarious purposes.

But back to Beria, as he states: "Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil, until at last, a weary populace will seek the peace offered only by the (Talmudic) Communist State".

At this point we need to point out that "Communism is not dead!", no matter what you may have

heard from the controlled media, and even some conservative newspapers such as the **SPOTLIGHT**. It has merely changed its name to the Zionist **NEW WORLD ORDER!** Beria said: "We **MUST** labor until we have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in the nation under conquest". (This may account for the fact the President Clinton has appointed over 60 anti-Christ Jews to high positions in our government, even though he claims to be a "born-again" Christian.

Our new Secretary of State, Madeline Albright, is a Jewess, as is the new head of our Intelligence apparatus. (Both are New World Order adherents). All these Jews in the Clinton Administration, are "dual citizens", whose first loyalty is not to the United States, but to the Israeli nation in Palestine. This can be seen by their actions.

Beria continues: "You **MUST** dominate as respected men the fields of psychiatry and psychology. You **MUST** dominate the hospitals and the universities.

Psychopolitics is a solemn charge, for with it, we can erase our enemies as insects". These statements are not new in Jewry, for they have been made in Protocol after Protocol down through the ages. (**A PROTOCOL** is a draft, or a record of a document or negotiation: an original draft of an agreement).

In 1289, the head Rabbi in Europe, urged his Jewish people to:

1 - Make of your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil Christians of their possessions:

2 - Make of your sons doctors and apothecaries (druggists) so they can take away Christian lives. (Notice that there is a predominance of Jews in the pharmaceutical profession, and that they always fight any cheap means of obtaining health products, other than what they sell.)

3 - Make of your sons canons and clerics, so that they may destroy the Christian church from within." (They have been eminently successful in this area).

4 - Arrange for your sons to become advocates and lawyers. . . in order that by putting Christians under your yoke, we may dominate the world and be avenged on them. (There have been several other Protocols since then, all similar.) Beria stated that in a Capitalist nation, aided by the corruption and philosophy of man, in time, "by the use of mental healing; we can be rid of our enemies."

He goes on to encourage his people to: "Use the courts, use the Judges, use the Constitution of the country, and its law to further our ends. When you have been successful, (and they are very close to it now), you will discover that you can effect your own legislation at will and can be careful organization . . . make the Capitalist (Christian) by his own appropriations, finance the Communist (Zionist) conquest of his nation". (This is what they have been doing in America since 1913, as a large portion of our National Debt, has been brought about by Christian support for the anti-Christ's.)

In Chapter One, the history and definition of Psychopolitics is explained: "Psychopolitics poses no

ethical problems, since it is evident that man can be coerced (tricked; seduced against his will) for the greater good of the State.

"Basically he is an animal. An animal with a civilized veneer, who groups together for his own protection before the threats of the environment".

It is interesting to note how much the New World Environmentalists have achieved in America, in the past twenty years, to the point where our Vice President Gore, has become one of it's most prominent leaders. Under their pressure, Congress has usurped Constitutional authority and is illegally giving American sovereignty into the hands of The United Nations, which is the "whipping boy", for the New World Order. They expect everything to be in place by 2000, which is their "target date" for world takeover.

The following article appeared in the Nov/Dec 96 issue of **THE JUBILEE**, P.O. Box 310, Midpines, CA 95345:

"Many Americans do not realize that there are now 20 sties on American soil, that have been declared World Heritage Sites and 47 Biosphere Reserves by the United National Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (**UNESCO**).

In September 1996, Rep. Dan Young, (R-AK) convened a hearing under the auspices of his House Research Committee, to air concerns and grievances about this creeping United Nations (meaning Zionist) control. Citizens and local officials from Montana, New Mexico, Wyoming and Colorado, testified at the hearing that the U.N. World Heritage Site designations have been declared near their communities, without their knowledge or consent. Such designations threaten private property rights and local sovereignty.

"In response to this threat, Young sponsored an emergency American Land Sovereignty Protection Act Bill to require congressional approval before Federal bureaucrats could seek U.N. status and control over American parks and public lands. Despite a 264 to 178 vote in favor, it failed to gain the necessary 2/3rd majority needed". What does this mean to you and me? It clearly shows that at least 178 of our Congressmen have forgotten or deliberately ignored their "oath of office", probably the latter, and have voted in favor of the New World Order over the rights of their constituents. Could Psychopoliticians have had a part in this? Listen to this definition of "Psychopolitics" "straight from the horse's mouth!" "Psychopolitics is the art and science of asserting and maintaining control over the thoughts and loyalty of individuals, officials, bureaus, and the masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through the "mental processes of Psychopolitics".

There you have it! And that's what is being done to our elected officials, our press, our educators, and sadly to many preachers. A legitimate question to ask at this point would be, "what right does **UNESCO** have to operate on American soil?" and the answer is, "none, except that which our government gives them". It has been the **TREASON** among elected officials which has allowed this World monstrosity to control our nation and our people.

The strength and power of Psychopolitics cannot be over estimated, particularly when it is used on a nation which has become decayed from within by pseudo-intellectualism, such as is the case with America.

Under Jewish tutoring, Christian Capitalism", which should be used for the benefit of all it's citizens, has degenerated into the Jewish idea of "the gelts the thing". Not "what can I do for my country', but "what can I get for the least amount of effort!"

Many of you can remember back to the time when Americans put out the best products in the world, and were proud of it. They would often work for less, in order to maintain this high standard. But as Jewish thinking began to take hold, under the Satanic influence of Psychopolitics, the idea has become: "What can I get from life". No wonder we are in trouble, especially when this has infected the Christian body. Christians have been "sucked in" by this Satanic philosophy and from following

Christ's example as a "servant of God", we have developed a generation that cares very little about God, or their fellow men. Under this system, the general welfare of the world is placed above everything else, as long as it benefits the pocketbooks of those in charge.

They believe, so they say, that "The putrescent illness of Christian States, (an illness they never mention which was caused by Zionism), has spread it's pus and bacteria into healthy nations, (those already under Zionist control) and will bring about the death of Earth." They are not so much interested in the "death of earth," as they are anything that causes them to lose wealth and power.

The enemy knows that if we follow the Laws of God and are in **OBEDIENCE** to His will, the Zionist/Communist New World Order would collapse. This is why we have seen in American in particular, an overpowering program to seduce and mislead our youth. They have used every illegal, evil means to do this, whether it was dope, alcohol, pornography, rock and roll, prostitution, or race mixing, all of these evils, headed by Jewish interests. Don't argue with me, look at their names!

They go on to explain how "the tenets of rugged individualism, personal determination, imagination, and creativeness are antipathetic to the good of the New World Order State". They explain in detail how man's thinking can be easily and thoroughly changed to positive control by the State. In Romans 1:22, the Apostle Paul tells us about those who "professing themselves to be wise, have become fools". In vs 23, he explains how they tried to change the glory of the incorruptible God, into the image of corruptible men and beasts, which led to such heinous crimes against God and man, as Sodomy, about which Paul said in vs 32 - "Who knowing the judgment of God, that those who do such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them". (Again, you will find the Jewish element in the forefront of pushing Sodomy as a "alternate way of life".)

The mission of Psychopolitics is to align the obedience of human beings, not to God and decency, but to the power of the State. They call Christian efforts to better mankind, a "spiritual Alice in Wonderland voyage" into the sub-conscious, under the guise of making the sick human mind well!

We who have a personal knowledge of Jesus Christ, **KNOW** that it is only as our people **OBEY** God and His Laws, that we can live in **PEACE** and **FREEDOM!**

Beria stated something in 1934, which is now an established fact in Washington, D.C. He predicted that the time would come when "we will best succeed if at the side of every rich and influential man, we can place a psychopolitical operator, who will control him through the medium of their family". Most of our top politicians have a personal psychologist and there are very few politicians in our Nation's Capitol, who do not fear for the safety of their families, when they buck the Jews.

We will skip Chapter IV in this discussion, as it has little to offer. In Chapter V we will examine the loyalty of individuals and show how under Psychopolitical control, an experienced operator can change the loyalty of an individual and do it so deftly that his closest companions will not know it is taking place.

By the use of drugs and hypnosis, the Psychopolitical operator can cause severe neurosis or actual insanity in a leader, or his wife and children. Then in the privacy of his laboratory, the operator, almost always an "amoral" man, can use any means, sexual or mental, to degrade them. They can cause a man's wife and children to act in such a manner as to bring discredit on him. We have seen it happen, without knowing the cause.

When they run into that rare individual who cannot be changed, and who stands firm against their evil plans, they are careful to dispose of them through what appears to be suicide. I am sure you have heard about the large numbers of people connected with President Clinton, who have had mysterious deaths.

The case of Admiral Michael Borda, U.S., Navy, is a good example. He was supposed to have committed suicide over the dishonor of wearing a few minor service ribbons to which he was not entitled. Now more and more evidence is cropping up that he was eliminated because he refused to

cooperate in high level plans the New World Order had for his beloved Navy. His closest friends say that he was not the type who would commit suicide over anything, much less such a minor problem. The same thing took place a few years ago when Secretary of the Navy Forrester was supposed to have committed suicide by jumping from a hospital window. The evidence showed that he was overpowered, and thrown out by CIA operatives, because he was outspoken against the so-called "establishment".

One thing, you as a Christian need to know is this. We are dealing with individuals who are under Satanic control, they are "playing hardball". They do not care about your life or mine, or about what is right or wrong. To them "The end always justifies the means!" no matter how horrible or evil it may be, as long as it gains them what they want!

On page 27, we listen to their own advice about how to bring about this Satanic control of our children. "Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them, vigorous child labor laws are the best means to deprive the child of any rights in society. By refusing to let him work; by forcing him into unwanted dependence on a grudging parent; by making sure that in every channel the parent is never in any other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens, into revolt and delinquency ensue. Then by making readily available to him drugs of various kinds (and our government is the biggest drug dealer in the country), by giving the teenager alcohol, by stimulating his wildness, (note the direction of the TV shows) by stimulating him with sex literature and sex education (note that you can't read the Bible in school, but you can provide the students with condoms), the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness, into which can be cast the perfect solution of Talmudic Communism".

Some of you naive Christians who read this, no doubt will say: "This will never happen in Christian America!" It has already happened! Why do you suppose we have teenaged gangs, where boys and girls alike kill brutally, in cannibalistic, Satanic glee, without any remorse whatsoever? Explain if you can the following true facts, as presented by Pastor Austin Miles, in his newsletter **THE CONNECTING LINK**, P.O. Box 685, Oakley, CA 94561:

"Parents effectively lose their right to direct the upbringing of their children, when they drop them off at a Public School." You may say: "Impossible!" But this was the ruling of Texas Judge Melinda Harun, a political appointee of One World Architect, the former President George Bush. She ruled that the Katy Independent School District in Texas did not violate parental rights by allowing the Child Protective Services to interrogate students without first notifying their parents, and then instructed them to lie to their parents about it."

The move for total State ownership of our children becomes more blatant every day. A few years ago, when some Christian parents in Nebraska were jailed for refusing to send their children to Public Schools, where they would be taught the religion of Secular Humanism, the State religion of the Talmudic New World Order, a mother tearfully pleading for her rights to teach her children the truth was asked by the judge: "Lady, do you have a marriage license?" When she answered in the affirmative, he stood up, and pointing his finger at her literally screamed: "When you signed that license you have up all rights to your children. They are wards of the State and we will do any damn things with them that we want". In my opinion, that man should have been tarred and feathered; rode out of town on a rail, and then hung from the closest light post, as a warning to other **TRAITORS**, for he was a **TRAITOR** to his office as a supposed governmental instrument of Justice and right!

This is the "power of the State," as shown over and over again in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**.

State workers in East Stroudsburg, Pennsylvania had a class of sixth grade girls strip naked, then lie spread eagled on a table, while a male doctor probed their genitals. (I'm afraid if I had been a father of one of those girls, Christian or not, I would have visited that doctor and seen that justice was down for his violation of my daughter.) The Christians in the town did very little about it! You say: "That's a hateful, un-Christian attitude!" In God's name, what are Christians to do? What do you

suppose the Apostle Paul meant in I Timothy 5:8, when he said: - "But if any provide (Greek - PRONEO, meaning: "look out for; protect") not for his own, specially those of his own house (family), he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel"? In other words, if you refuse to stand against evil that is destroying your family, you should be "beneath the contempt of decent people."

The time is long past, my Christian friends, when we should stand up like men and tell the State: "No! You may not experiment with my children; you may not lead them away from our God!"

Social workers intruded into the home of the MacDonald's in New York, who were "home schooling" their children and demanded to strip search the children. When the parents refused, more officials, including local police, Emergency Medical Service workers and a **SWAT** team stormed their home. The father and mother were charged with "failure to cooperate" in the molesting of their children by government workers and were jailed.

Near Houston, Texas, which as an incredible 2,000 Child Protective Service Agents, police grabbed a 13 year old boy in a government school, forced him to strip naked before several women in the CPS office and then told him to lie to his parents about it. This is what would have happened, if he had been attacked by a pedophile.

In Clarksburg, West Virginia, middle school principal Pamela Carson-Legett ordered a strip search of 8th grade girls, because of one missing ring. These are some of the bizarre things which are taking place in Free America, where agents of the Public School System and the Social Services are free to molest our children under the guise of helping them.

The Communist textbook clearly states that in case a strong leader shows up in a youth group, the psychopolitician, in the guise of a school official, can work in many ways to destroy his leadership. When it appears that all threats and persuasions fail to change him to their desired ends, they are free to destroy him in any way possible, as long as it does not bring discredit on the Party. As a result, no pain must be spared to direct the attention of the authorities against such a one, and he **MUST** be brought into the hands of juvenile authorities. They state: "In Juvenile courts, can always be found people with strange appetites, whether they be judges, policemen and women, or attorneys. By making available to them young girls and boys, in the security of the jail or Detention Center and by appearing with flash cam-eras and witnesses armed with whips, they can direct all future decisions regarding that child". (If this doesn't make you angry, it's because you have lost all "sense of decency".)

What about Government Foster Homes into which children, kidnaped by the State are placed? Here is an example of thousands which take place in the Untied States. This one was in Greenville, S.C., "No charges will be filed in the drowning of a disabled nine year old boy in a tub of scalding water at a Foster Home earlier this month. Prosecutors say there was no evidence of neglect". (U.S.A. Today, 8/29/96). This happened after the child had been strip searched and molested by social service officials. (What a place for a pedophile to work.)

The seizure of children from parents who are then placed in foster homes, not only gives pedophiles unprecedented access to our children, but generates considerable income. The Federal Government pays each local agency, for each child seized and the State profits from this seizure through government funds.

When Social Services officers refer to a child as "psychologically or psychiatrically firm", they actually pay a "referral fee" which is in all reality a "per head bounty" to the Social Services Office. The Psychiatrist or psychologist then bills the government heavily for their services, while often experimenting with them sexually, or by the use of drugs.

It has been proven that drug companies spend millions of dollars every year, to have hospitals and Social Services supply them with human guinea pigs. The parents are given no choice in this horrible practice.

Probably one of the most important chapters in this book, is Chapter VI which deals with **OBEDIENCE**. They believe that "Obedience is the result of force, and that concurrent with force is brutality. (This fits in well with the teachings of the Talmud, that looks on all non-Jews as lower grade animals. To the Jewish man, a Gentile (non-Jew) woman is nothing more or less than a "piece of raw meat", to be used in any way he sees fit). If you study the Talmud, you will easily see it's connection to the brutality behind Communism. In fact the leading Jewish newspaper in America, stated in 1919: "The ideals of Boleshvism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism". (No wonder, then they came from the same Satanic source.) This Jewish religious book states; "When our Messiah (Jewish victory) comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim (Yiddish for "non Jew animal", you and I) slaves". Yet these are the people that some of you uphold as God's Chosen!

The Talmudist teach in this textbook, that: "Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity will be obeyed." The continue on page 30 - "If you would have obedience, you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience, you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal and in the final analysis, understands only the things that a brute beast understands".

I know something about **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, for I have seen it's "leering face", close up and have had it practiced on my screaming body. I sincerely doubt if any of you have any real comprehension of what I'm trying to say, unless possibly it is some of you who had combat duty in Vietnam. You too have seen this enemy "face to face" and may understand.

Because this is a family gathering of men and women, it is impossible for me to describe the awfulness of the enemy's actions. I doubt that any of you have seen a man impaled alive on a sharpened pole set in the ground, and while he writhes and screams his life away, have his nine months pregnant wife is stripped and raped before his eyes and that of the leering mob. Then see her as she is chopped to pieces with the bayonets of the soldiers and runs screaming through the streets, with her breasts chopped off.

I doubt that any of you has ever seen a baby snatched from it's mother's arms and swung against the trunk of a tree or a stone wall; or a beautiful young woman, stripped, and nailed to the branch of a tree with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of rice straw, soaked in oil, is bound between her bare things and set on fire. This is the face of Talmudic/Communist **PSYCHOPOLITICS** in action, and is the reason why I, as a Christian can say with King David, in Psalm 139:21, 22 - "Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate Thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against Thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred; I count them mine enemies!" I know some of you will quote Jesus' words to me: "Love your enemies!", but no where, at any time, or in any place did He say "Love God's enemies; or those who are trying to destroy your people". In fact it was He who spoke to King Jehosophat in 2 Chronicles 19:2, when He said: . . . Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord".

He also told His disciples that the time had come, when if they did not have a means of self protection, they should sell their clothes, if necessary and buy one. (Luke 22:36) and He indicated in Matthew 10:34 that his purpose on earth was not to bring "peace, but a sword". For He knew, that when men or women take a stand against evil, it will bring conflict and his enemies will often be "those of his own family", (vs 36). In all my years in a Judeo-Christian church, I have never heard this verse of Scripture used as a text, although it is a "fact of life", more serious now than ever before.

A good Christian slogan for use to have in 1997, would be: "We must secure the existence of our people, and a future for our White children, by teaching that **OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY! IS THIS HATE?**

Today, the White **ADAMIC** race makes up only about 8% of the world's population. We are the

minority people, although the Communist press would have us believe the other way around. The life of our race and our belief in God, lies in the wombs of white women, . That is why under government pressure, White women, contrary to God's Eternal Law against "miscegenation", are being seduced into mating with non-Whites. These are demographic facts!

IS IT HATE TO WARN OUR PEOPLE ABOUT THEM?

If we do not take immediate steps to protect our White women, they will soon cease to exist, along with those who have been in the forefront of carrying God's message of salvation to all mankind. At no time in the world's history, has any country of color, openly accepted the Gospel message. They are only reached with a lot of hard work, immense expense, and often real danger on the part of God's White messengers! Because the White nations of Christendom have been the one's that accepted Christ and His Gospel, I **KNOW** they are "true Israel," for that is one of the strongest fingerprints" which identifies them in these "closing out days of this Age". Today our people are being "brainwashed" into stopping the extinction of Spotted Owls and baby seals in Newfoundland, but it is considered **RACIST** and **HATEFUL** to protect our own from extinction!

CAN YOU SHOW ME IN SCRIPTURE WHERE LOVE OF ONE'S OWN IS HATRED! OF COURSE YOU CAN'T! In fact the Apostle Paul taught us in 1 Timothy 5:8, that any Christian who refuses to take care of and protect his family, "has denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel!:

Is it **HATRED** to **OBEY** the First Law of God, found over and over in Genesis One, that "like **MUST** produce after it's own kind".

Those who now control America, The Talmudis/Zionis/New World Order, seek the amalgamation of all mankind into one big chocolate blob which can be more easily controlled on their New World Plantation. This heathen religion **MUST** be exposed and defeated. Am I a **HATER BECAUSE I TELL YOU THE TRUTH?** The last hope for our White people, lies in the **TRUTH** of the Scriptures, which is being deliberately suppressed in many of our churches. The enemy **KNOWS**, that **WHEN** our people begin to **OBEY** God, then His marvelous power will come into play on our side, and there is nothing that can stop His Kingdom from conquering and filling the earth. Their hope for complete power will be gone forever!

MAN AND STIMULUS RESPONSE!

The Talmudist believes, like the Communist, that since man is a "stimulus-response" animal, (Goyim" - non-Jew animal, they contemptuously call us) his entire reasoning process, even his ethics and morals depends on his stimulus response machinery.

One example they use is that if a man is beaten and told during the beating that he **MUST** obey certain officials or suffer, the installed pain becomes a policeman, so to speak, which hurts him if he disobeys in the future. This same process is being used today in the prison systems of this country which are erroneously called "rehabilitation centers". They are not "correctional" at all! They do seek to install fear of authority!

The Communist teacher points to the fact that parents who are lenient with recalcitrant children are seldom obeyed. They believe the Cossack method of breaking wild horses will work with men. When the horse of a Cossack refuses to obey it's rider, they obtain a bottle of vodka, and when the horse bucks, they smash it between the horse's ears, knocking him to his knees, while the bottle breaks and the stinging liquid gets into the animal's eyes. The horse, mistaking the dampness for it's own blood, instantly stops bucking and thereafter gives full attention to the commands of it's rider.

So the **PSYCHOPOLITICIAN**, through hypnosis, and brain surgery known as "lobotomy", which was developed in Russia by Jewish scientists and is being used today in American prisons, and hospitals, ensures absolute obedience of the one on whom it has been performed.

The Russian scientists also found that "sex" was a powerful motivation and these beasts became

adept at using sexual lusts and masochism to benefit the end results of the **PSYCHOPOLITICIAN**. Remember their slogan: "The end justifies the means," which results in actions which are evil beyond the scope of decent imagination.

These things are being used against our boys and girls in the Secular School System of America, which is controlled by our enemies.

On page 39 of their textbook we are told: "Sex in all animals is a powerful motivator and is no less so in the animal man". (Remember that to the Talmudic Jews, who are the motivators of Communism, you and I, are called "goyim", which in Yiddish means "non-Jew" animal.)

They go on: "The occasioning of sexual liaison between females of a target family (very possibly yours), and indicated males (probably Blacks, since this is in their openly proposed plan), under the control of the psychopolitical operator, must be demonstrated to be possible with complete security for the agent, thus giving into his hands an excellent weapon for the breaking down of familial relations, and consequent public disgrace for the scientific target".

Think about this for a moment. These operatives, working under control of the sordid teachings of the Jewish Talmud, have no guilt feelings about degrading your wife or daughter, if it can be used to their advantage. If you are a politician, or an important person, this can and will be used against you as a weapon of "blackmail". I'm sure many of you have wondered at the actions of some youth, whose fathers have been in high positions, and who have committed actions which disgrace them.

Most of you who have been brought up under the false teachings of Judeo-Christianity, will probably refuse to believe that these evil things come directly from the Jewish holy Book, the Babylonian Talmud, which according to Jewish leaders is the "heartblood of Judaism". It is taught to Rabbis in the Jewish seminaries. To clear your mind of all doubts, here are a few quotes from these books, showing the moral sickness which is Judaism. I quote chapter and verse in case you want to investigate and see for yourself. These come from the book **THE EFFECTS OF THE TALMUD ON JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY**, and are available from Scriptures for America, P.O. Box 766, LaPorte, CO 80535.

One of the major parts of the Talmud can be found in what is called the **CABALLA**. According to the Jewish Encyclopedia, the Caballa teaches the: "exalted position of man, which is the true Jewish view of life and one appealed to over and over again in the Talmud. It was the Cabalists of Judaism who developed Jewish magic' the casting of lots; necromancy; exorcism and astrology. These were all legitimized by the Talmud, although God's Law demanded the death penalty for anyone who practiced them, (See Lev. 20:276; Deut. 18: 10-12).

In scathing manner, our Savior, Jesus the Christ, linked the Jewish Pharisees of His time with the Babylonian Red World Power to come and which His Kingdom would ultimately destroy. (Read Matt. 23:13-15; 31-35). Christ went so far as to say that the converts of Judaism became "two-fold more a child of hell", than those who converted them, (see Matt. 23:15). You who are "hell bent" on defending Judaism at all costs, think about this, for some day you will be held accountable before God, for defending His enemies. In fact, 2 John 10,11, indicates that if you help them in any way, you become "partaker in their evil deeds". Think about this the next time an abortion is performed by a Jewish doctor, in a Jewish owned abortion clinic.

The Talmud is probably one of the most pornographic sets of books in existence and under American Law, may not be sent through the mail. One of its books the **SEDER TOHOROTH**(meaning cleanness), deals exclusively with the (menstruant woman) and devotes 509 pages discussing smell, color, and examination by the Rabbis of menstruation, without any apparent medical or spiritual reasons. It deals with such things as "urinating off the roof" and illustrates Christ's accusation to the Pharisees in Matt. 23:24, that they "make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and uncleanness".

Keep in mind, that the **TALMUD** is supposed to be a religious book, and according to the

dictionary "religious in the sense of defining and setting moral and character values". As you glance through it, you will see why Jesus characterized the Pharisees as Hypocrites".

The **KETHUBOTH** volume, which makes up two books of 728 pages, is filled with typical Talmudic sex-filth, going so far as to instruct a grown Jewish man in his right to have sex with a baby girl under three, and a Jewish mother to have sex with her son, under the age of nine.

The **NEADARIM** is 282 pages of further silly dirt and immorality.

The **GITTIN** covers divorce proceedings, while taking time out to consign Jesus and all Christians to eternity, standing up to their necks in "boiling excrement".

The **SEDER NEZIM**, contains rabbinic ramblings on general Jewish law, which has as its essence the legal permission for Jews to harm Gentile property while asserting that Gentile injury to a Jew, is a special insult to God.

The **SANHEDRIN**, made up of 781 pages, forms the chief repository, of the criminal law of Jewry, including the choicest slanders against Jesus Christ and strangled in Christians. Such as that He "deserved stoning to death"; "He should be dung"; not because of any sin against God, but because of His blasphemy against the Pharisees. This is why Jews hate Him!

In the volume **ABODAH ZARAH**, the rabbis teach that while adultery between grown persons is punishable by death, this excludes the minor, or the wife of a minor and he may commit adultery with his neighbor's wife.

Young children in Judaism may be the legitimate target of the pedophile, for the Talmud teaches that until a child reaches sexual maturity, capable of sexual intercourse, they do not rank as a person. Hence Biblical laws against sodomy (pederasty) do not apply if the boy is below nine years and one day old. It likewise teaches that under this age, intercourse with the mother or any grown woman is harmless. In **SANHEDRIN** 69b, the age is lowered by Rabbi Shammai in some cases to eight years.

The foul mother is regarded as pure in Jewish eyes, depending on the age of the child. Such degrading of children was typical of paganism throughout the ancient world.

In **KETHUBOTH** 11b, we read: "When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than three years old - it is as, if, one puts the finger in the eye - tears come to the eye again and again, so does virginity come back to me little girl under three years".

In **SANHEDRIN** 55b, we read: "A maiden aged three years and one day, may be acquired in marriage by coition. . ." (Sexual intercourse).

In **YEHOBOTH** 60b, in the case of a baby girl who is not Jewish born, she may be married to a grown priest; "one is fit for cohabitation who has attained the age of three years and one day" (**YEHOBOTH** 60b).

Although Moses was most specific in forbidding Israelite women to have intercourse with beasts, (see Lev. 20:16) and that priests may not marry women who have been prostitutes (Lev. 21:7). The Talmud puts its seal of approval on this act by stating: "Unnatural intercourse does not cause a woman to be forbidden to marry a High Priest, since then, you would find no women eligible for marriage".

It teaches that intercourse with close family members is all right under certain circumstances, as is sex with a dead woman, which in most civilized countries today is considered as a crime.

You may feel that no one in your family who has been brought up under Christian teachings, would have anything to do with this rotteness. This shows how naive you are, for as they truthfully write: "Just as a dog can be trained, so a man or woman can be trained. . . Sexual lust, masochism (the obtaining of sexual pleasure through the inflicting of pain on your partner), and other desirable perversions (such as Sodomy), can be induced by pain-drug hypnosis, to the benefit of the

Psychopolitical operator". Don't be so naive as to believe that you will be able to withstand the use of pain-drug-hypnosis, which could be used against you and your loved ones. It takes a special commitment to Jesus Christ as Lord and King to withstand the wiles of the "evil one", and the majority of Christians I have met during my travels would, I believe, take the "easy way out", and cooperate. That will happen, I'm sure, when the "Mark of the Beast", spoken about in Rev 13:16 is brought into effect.

As Christians we have this clear warning in Rom. 12:2- "Be not conformed I (shaped) to this world (order); but be ye transformed (changed) by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good and acceptable, and perfect will of God". If you don't have the courage to stand up for Christ now, when you still have some protection from the law, don't expect to do it when you come under persecution.

I've trained young men in three big wars, and fought beside them in two of them. I have listened to the boasts of men in training, about the great feats they meant to perform in combat, and almost without fail, those who sounded off about their bravery, were the one's you could not find when the bullets began to fly. The same is true with many professing Christians. They sing loud and lustily the great hymns of the church: "Faith of our father's living still, in spite of dungeon, fire and sword. How sweet would be their children's fate; if they, like them, could die for Thee. Faith of our father's, living faith; we will be true to Thee 'til death!" Then I have seen them come into a restaurant after church, and very few even honor their King enough to bow their heads and ask His blessing on the food. I have seen the pastors of the largest, most successful Fundamentalist church in town, as they attend a Rotary, or Lion's Club meeting, and laugh at the shady jokes which are often told. They would not consider saying anything that might upset other members, even though they knew it's their Christian duty to do so.

I well remember an incident that took place in Hot Springs, Arkansas, a number of years ago. Casino interests were trying to legalize the trade, which at that time was being carried on illegally at the Vapours Night Club. At a city meeting, the pastor of the largest Southern Baptist Church in the city, made an impassioned plea against the evils of organized gambling. The manager of the night club silenced him, when he rose and said: "Pastor... if you want to close me down, keep your church members out of my club!" Wow! What an indictment!

How much persecution do you honestly believe church members such as this would withstand?

While speaking in Minneapolis a few years ago, on the dangers of Communism, an elderly lady came up to me after the meeting to say: "Brother Mohr, I believe everything you said tonight, but I'm born again, you know, and I don't have to worry about things like that. Jesus will come back and **RAPTURE** me away before things get all that bad!" Talk about being wrapped up in a sheet of "self-righteousness", that old sister was wrapped up in a "shroud". It was quite evident that she had never gone through any persecution because of her stand for Christ, and I doubt that she would have made that remark to a Russian Christian, who had seen his family brutally murdered by Jewish Communism.

Yet, this is one of the falsehoods being taught today in many Judeo-Christian churches, which has turned men and women from being soldiers of the King, into cowardly "foxhole dwellers", who hide in their spiritual foxholes, folding their holy hands in prayer, while they ask God to save them from the results of their Christian apathy!

When I think of the "milk sop, pabulum" being fed to many of our Christians congregations today, it makes me sick. Very few have gotten beyond the "pacifier stage" in their relations with the King. This is the reason Christianity is losing the war!

Today, the practices of the **PSYCHOPOLITICIANS** are openly practiced on the men and women in our "gulag" system. They are often decidedly inhumane, but they will excuse their excesses by saying: "It's for the good of all". Hogwash! They are all part of the Talmudic, United Nations, One Word Government plan of conquest!

How many of you know about the controlled experiments which are often carried out in the Public School, without your knowledge? The Bible speaks clearly about a "falling away from the faith, in these last days, and this happens when parents no longer show interest in the teaching of their children.

We are told in 2 Thessalonians 2:3, that Christ will not return until after this: "falling away" takes place, and warns Christians lest they be deceived by any means. He says: ". . . for that day (the day of Christ's Second Coming), shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin (who we call the anti-Christ) be revealed, the son of perdition!

The meaning of the words "falling away", comes from a Greek word which has been transliterated into the English word "apostasy", which means: "rebellion or defection from the truth!"

Dr. Gordon Gin, in his **SMYRNA** Bulletin, of Dec.1996, (P.O. Box 451, (Fortuna, CA 95540) gives this illustration which is all too common in the so-called Christian world: "On Sunday morning last, this writer and his wife walked from our Adult Sunday School Class room and were confronted by a large and beautiful Christmas tree, decorated with the integrated colors of ornaments and flashing lights. Thirty years ago, we would have rejoiced at the sight, as one of the artifacts celebrating the birth of our Savior. But now we know better. Instead of delight, our hearts sank with the realization that Christian churches today, are oblivious to their participation in a pagan holiday, complete with all its trappings. The one's who decorated our church tree, haven't a clue to the real meaning of this tree". Yet the Prophet Jeremiah referred to it as a heathen symbol, 2600 years ago. Listen to him describe it in Jer. 10:3 - "For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe. They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it moveth not... but they speak not, and needs must be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither is it in them to **DO GOOD**". How sad to see our King's birthday turned into a heathen celebration presided over by a fat little Jewish imp in a red suit, who we call Santa Claus, who wears a \$ sign as a belt buckle and has completely taken over this Christmas holiday so that it is no longer proper to say Merry CHRISTmas. It has become **HAPPY HOLIDAYS!** The same is true of Easter!

I do not believe it is wrong to celebrate the King's birthday, although I sincerely doubt that it was on December 25th. After all, the Wise Men rode for weeks to bring gifts to the new born King, and the Angels serenaded Him with heavenly song. But the manner in which we have allowed God's worst enemies to subvert our Christian Holidays is sad indeed!

What can you expect, when our pastors tell us these anti-Christ's are the "Apple of God's eye," who **MUST** be placed on a special pedestal in the church world, when they openly state that their plan is to destroy White Christian Civilization? How stupid and "brainwashed" can we become? No wonder the Jewish world openly refers to Christians as "stupid cattle".

What has happened to our Christmas and Easter celebrations, is a good example of **PSYCHOPOLITICS** in action.

The Psychopolitical operators in American have such mind control over American Christians that if you want people to get mad at you, preach on "lifestyles; haircuts; women wearing men's clothing; men who look like women; rock music and modesty". These are "no! no's!" in the Christian world today. This idea has so permeated the church world, that millions of people want Jesus as Savior, all right, but they want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell. Few want Him as King. For when you accept Him as King, it means he takes first place in your life, and most Christians and their pastors do not want to give up "doing their own thing". Not judging, just "By their fruits shall ye know them.

The new psychopolitical approach that has been accepted by many pastors uses essentially the same language as the old Gospel, while changing it's contents and misplacing it's emphasis!

We are not saved by keeping God's Law, but when we look at it, we immediately **KNOW** there is

nothing we can do to save our self. So we go scurrying to look for a place of safety, and are brought face to face with the only answer which is Jesus Christ.

The new psychopolitical religion does not oppose our sinful nature. It recognizes it as being universal and that it crops up in the best of families. So this new and false religion becomes a "friendly pal" which if understood properly can become the source of oceans of fun and enjoyment. The new teaching, allows sinful Adam to live without interference, which is exactly what he wants. It fits into the teachings of the Psychopolitician, because it makes him a "moral weakling".

Going along hand in hand with the teachings of Secular humanism (the New World Order religion), is the teaching so prevalent in many churches which elevates God's worst enemies to a status of being Chosen People, even though their Savior, Jesus Christ, clearly stated that they were "not of His sheep," (John 10:26).

The preachers of the "new gospel" venerate these anti-Christ's, placing them on a pedestal even though they are warned in 2 John 10,11, that if they accept and help any anti-Christ's, they "become partakers in their evil deeds".

Yet this teaching coming from supposedly Christian churches, is actually **PSYCHOPOLITICS** in action! It is designed to weaken the church and make it worthless as a force against the evil of the Talmudic One World Government. It has been cleverly and subtly introduced into the Christian church through Jewish influences in our seminaries.

Many of you can remember back to the old time evangelistic meetings, when **SIN** and sinners were named, and the preaching was hot! I can still hear the evangelist's scorching words, as he denounced the sins of smoking, drinking, skimpy bathing suits, and even Sodomy.

Today, in many churches, under the influence of the Psychopolitical operator, people are no longer **SINNERS**, today they are "mentally sick or disabled". You don't fill football stadiums preaching about **SIN!** and since much of the modern gospel is aimed at the finances necessary to keep a multi-million religious establishment operating, and allowing the preacher to live "high on the hog", it is natural, for them to "soft pedal" the things which natural man wants to do and make them appear acceptable in the eyes of God. Unfortunately, it doesn't work and our people are left spiritually weak and anemic lacking in Christian patriotism. This is what the enemy desires. For once men and women have lost the spiritual spark, they can easily be led into the "slave pen". The idea that out there somewhere, are armed men and women, who love God, their people their country and their family, and are willing to fight for what they **KNOW** is right, is too much for their narrow souls to comprehend, and it literally "scares the hell out of them!"

If by chance, a preacher has the "intestinal fortitude" to preach the Whole Counsel of God's Word to his people, and accosts the sinner and his sin, the church members, and other clergy, and of course the politicians and the controlled media, will accuse them of being "right-wing, anti-Semitic, hatemongers". This, whether they mention Jews and Judaism or not! I know, for I had it happen to me while I was still a Jew supporter!

In Jer. 23:22, we are told that if the pastors of the land will preach the "whole counsel" of God's Word, the people will turn from their wicked ways. This hasn't happened in America, indicating something terribly wrong with the preaching coming from pulpits. The psychopolitical operator rejoices when he can neutralize Christian leaders. That is part of his job.

When I was a boy, the fellow who loved God, his country, his people, and his family, and who was willing to fight for them, was the top man to be admired. Today, under Psychopolitical indoctrination, he is to be feared, as a "hate-mongering terrorist" who is a danger to all decent people.

As you read the Jewish/Communist textbook, you will see the influence of the Babylonian Talmud, which, according to Jewish authorities, is the "lifeblood of religious Jewry".

In this book, you find an absolute disregard for the rights of all men who are not Jews and only Jews

are considered as being human. The Talmud decrees "When Messiah (the international Jewish One World Order) comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves." (The word **GOYIM** is a Yiddish word of contempt, meaning "non-Jew animal", you and I.)

This is the stated policy of Psychopolitics; to condition the country under Zionist/Communist assault, to the point where they collapse from within, through spiritual weakness.

For those of you Christians who refuse to believe that Psychopolitics is directly aimed at "true Israel" (the people we refer to today as Christendom), one needs only to study the prophecy of Gen. 49. This tells how each of the 12 tribes (nations) of Israel, will fare down through the ages. This prophecy could not possibly be true, if the tribes had become mixed up racially, as are the people of Jewry. Each was to be a separate nation in the "closing out days of this Age". It is because these nations have forgotten God and their family heritage, that the propaganda of the Jewish psychopoliticians has become so successful, and why today these Israel people are suffering as the result of their **DISOBEDIENCE** to God. The purpose of Talmudic propaganda is to bring about this disobedience, and they have been eminently successful, especially among our Israel youth.

The enemy know full well, that as long as the Israel nations **OBEY** God, they will be untouchable. In the wonderful 28th chapter of Deuteronomy, which deals with **OBEDIENCE** and **DISOBEDIENCE of ISRAEL** and its results, we read in vs 8: "The Lord shall cause thine enemies that stand up against thee, to be smitten before thy face; they shall come out against thee one way, and flee seven ways." This has been true in the history of both Great Britain and the United States. When we were in relative obedience to God, we were successful in war, but under the influence of the Talmudic Communist psychopolitical pressure, we have lost every war since World War II. Vs 10 says that when we are **OBEDIENT** to God, "All the people of the earth shall see that you are called by the name of the Lord: and they shall be afraid of thee". (The people we know as Jews have never qualified here). Vs 11 continues this promise: "And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of the ground, in the land which the Lord swear to give to your fathers". Some of you no doubt will say:

"That refers to the Jews in the land of Palestine". Think again, my Christian friend, and review 2 Samuel 7:10, where God told King David that Israel would move to a new land, to an Appointed Place in the wilderness, where the time would come when they were no longer afflicted by the "children of wickedness". (To find out who these wicked people are, read Malachi 1:2-4).

Could these be the same as the one's referred to in John 8:44; Matt 23:15; John 10:26; and 1 Thess. 2:15? In spite of what Jack Van Impe and the La Londe brothers say to the contrary, I believe they are!

Our enemy is diabolically clever, since their knowledge comes from that "evil one". (John 8:44). They **KNOW** that if our Israel people disobey their God, they will come under His anger and be defeated. So their "pimps" in the pulpits do not tell their people that this same chapter in Deut. 28 which tells about the rewards for **OBEDIENCE**, has this to say, Vs 15 - "But it shall come to pass, if thou (Israel) will not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all His commandments and statutes... that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee". These curses are listed in vs 19-48 and are the same as those which are destroying "free" America in 1997.

How can they be avoided, when the pastors of most of our churches, preach the Jew tainted doctrine, that Jesus did away with God's Law on the cross, when both He and the Apostle Paul said in essence: "God forbid!" (Matthew 5:17-19; Romans 3:31).

The purpose of the enemy **BRAINWASHING** is to cause Israel to **DISOBEY**, so that she will be destroyed by God!

While Israel and most of Judah went into Assyrian captivity, those Judaites who lived in Jerusalem (they were not called **JEWS**, until their return from Babylon with a new-false occult religion), during their seventy years of captivity, became rich and powerful and became known as **JEWS**. It

was here that the Babylonian Banking system which is destroying American economically today, was spawned.

It was in Babylon, that the mammoth, Satanic, occult holy book of Judaism, known as the Babylon Talmud was begun about 500 B.C. and finished after 1,000 years, in the Jewish Seminary in Alexandria, Egypt, about 500 A.D. This was a complete repudiation of the writings of Moses and was what Christ called the **TRADITION OF THE ELDERS**. His harshest denunciations came against this false teaching, which is the basis for Judaism today. (See Matthew 15:3; 8, 9; Titus 1:10, 11; 14). While most Christians have been taught that the Jews follow the teachings of Moses, Christ exploded this in John 5:45, 46. When the Jewish religious leaders claimed that they followed Moses, He said: "Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye (say ye) trust. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe My words?" That seems mighty clear to me! I don't have to have someone with a D.D. behind his name to explain its meaning! Do not confuse the **TORAH**, the writings of Moses with the **TALMUD**, they are dramatically different!

The next time some Judeo-Christian tells you that the Jews follow the teaching of Moses, remind them of this. Ask them who they are going to believe, their Savior, or some preacher who according to the Scriptural account, is giving them false information?

We know that Babylon was not destroyed at the time of Nebuchadnezzar or his Son Belshazzar, about 538 B.C. although it was captured by the Medes, (See Dan. 5:30, 31). It remained the center of Jewish conspiracy under the Medes and after the time of Christ, there was a Christian church in Babylon (see 1 Peter 5:3).

From historical records we know that Babylon was a thriving metropolis and continued to be for hundreds of years as the center of world occultic teachings, which can be clearly seen in the Talmud and surfaces again in the Secret Societies of the Illuminati and Free Masonry. Old Babylon finally faded and decayed, as power moved from that area.

But a new Babylon, spoken of in many places in the Bible came into power, and will be a world power when Christ returns.

The scriptures which speak of the New Babylon and its subsequent fall, indicate that the descendants of the ancient Jews will be living there alongside Christians.

We need to understand that modern "brainwashing" or Psychopolitics if you want to be professional about it, is the "brain child" of this evil Talmudic/Zionist system for world control. They have openly declared their intentions to "destroy White Christian Civilization, and wipe our God from the skies". Contrary to popular Christian belief, the Jews do not worship the same God we do! We know they cannot reach God, except through Jesus Christ, for He said: "No man cometh unto the Father but by Me," (John 14:6). But Billy Graham, Jerry Falwell, and Pope John Paul say they have a special dispensation from God and don't have to go through Jesus to reach Him!

The evil of this Jewish system can be seen in the means it uses to bring about obedience. In Russia, alone, it slaughtered over 64 million people. Millions of whom, were Christians. I could "gag" you if I told you about some of the means used by the Jewish commissars to murder our people. It makes their Holocaust of World War II pale by comparison.

Have you ever wondered why we continually have this atrocity crammed down our throats, while we never hear our Christian pastors speak about the millions of Christians who have been tortured to death by Judaism? Long before the War Between the States, (our most costly in man power), a powerful Jewish Rabbi in Europe named Reichorn, speaking at the funeral of another Rabbi, in the Prague, said: "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off the Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed over 100 million of them, and the end is not yet". Can you imagine the furor that would be raised in our media, if a Christian leader made such a bold

statement regarding Jews? All hell would erupt! But our Christian leaders say nothing.

What do you honestly believe would happen, if Christian leaders in America would demand that a **CHRISTIAN HOLOCAUST MUSEUM** were built in America, at taxpayers expense, to honestly show Jewish atrocities to Christians down through the ages. It seems mighty fair to me, but you know what would happen if it was even suggested! It wouldn't have the "chance of a snowball in hell", and the most vociferous voices raised against it, would come from so-called Christian sources! This is how far we have degraded under Jewish control!

Chapter VIII of PSYCHOPOLITICS deals with the measures used by the enemy to control our people: "Degradation and conquest must go hand in hand. In order for a country to be conquered, the nation **MUST** first be degraded, either by acts of war, by being overrun, or by being forced into humiliating peace treaties, or by the treatment of the populace under the armies of the conqueror

Do you realize how near this country is to complete Jewish subjugation? We are being forced, bit by bit, through these stages of national degradation, and see our government, as they compromise now with anti-Christ, anti-American forces as never before in our history.

Bit by bit, the **TRAITORS** in our government are selling us out to the United Nations and it's Talmudic New World Order. Already our military has become subservient to it. I can no longer, in honesty, advise a young man to join the Armed Forces, for he will not be fighting for his country, but under U.N. command and conceivable against his own people. The plan of the enemy is to mentally "browbeat" the good people (Christians) in America into a state of abject submission. They state: "Continued and constant degradation of national leaders, institutions, practices, and national heroes must be systematically carried out". This is cleverly done by the Jew controlled media, in the Public School system, and sadly enough, often in the Christian church.

The enemy knew that by attacking the character and morals of Christian people in particular, and by bringing about a general contamination of our youth, they would bring about a universal feeling of defeat. In spite of the glowing accounts coming from the media, most people look at life in 1997 with a gloomy view. In spite of favorable "opinion polls", which are almost always conducted by Psychopoliticians, the general attitude of our people is decidedly negative.

It has been proven, over and over again, that during time of war, and I'm thinking primarily of the wars in Korea and Vietnam, when a man was taken prisoner, he could expect to be abused, degraded and reduced to a position where the slightest motion on the part of his captors would cause him to obey, even the most outlandish orders! I saw this often when dealing with Korean POW's. This enemy pressure also has a marked effect on his loyalty and beliefs. Only the very strong survived with honor.

We found that during these two extremely brutal wars, that our POW's were often physically and mentally tormented and that only those men who had strong moral, and usually Christian backgrounds, were able to withstand. The "mamma's boy type" didn't have a chance. I remember investigating the death of a young American POW, who had died after only a few days of captivity. He had not been tortured, or especially mistreated, but his cell mates said that when he looked at the terrible food served the prisoners, very possibly smelly fish heads, in a thin rice soup, he said: "My mamma never made me eat slop like that and I ain't starting now!" He curled up in a corner in his blanket and three days later he was dead. There was not a bruise on his body. He willed himself to die!

It was discovered by the enemy, that if they deprived our men of food, and what they served was not fit to eat, for weeks on end, by keeping him awake at nights with loud music and harsh lights, by making him live in his own body filth, by frequent beatings and worse, that the slightest gesture by his captors would turn some men into a state of shock and bring about complete compliance with their every demand, even to making treasonous statements against their own country.

The men who stood tall, and said: "Nothing you little S.O.B.'s do to me will get me to obey

unlawful commands," were usually those who came from Christian homes, and who had a strong moral background.

Conditions in the POW camps were not like those shown on the popular TV shows featuring a camp run by some Col. Kunk and a dumb, fat, good natured German sergeant. They were tough, mean, inhuman places.

It is interesting to note that during the Korean War, with which I am the most familiar, our men suffered terribly at the hands of the North Korean barbarians who were often viciously cruel. But under the Chinese, there were few evidences of physical brutality. Instead they used sophisticated methods of Psychopolitics, hypnosis, drugs, deprivation of sleep and food. The head Chinese Interrogator during these terrible days, was a Lieutenant Colonel, who had received a Ph.D. in Psychology from U.C.L.A.

They followed the Psychopolitical principle that: "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest is the state of man himself". They knew that nations with a high ethical tone (especially Christian) would be difficult to conquer. They knew that the spiritual integrity of those men could not be violated by force. They knew it would not be efficient to attack a country such as America, when we had this Christian "frame of mind". So they set about attempting to degrade our people. Why is it, do you suppose,, that the national thinking of America has plummeted from the high point of a Patrick Henry who would shout: "Give me liberty or give me death!": to the sniveling cries of the National Council of Churches, whose motto seems to be: "It's better to be Red than dead!" We have seen the statesmanship of America's leaders degenerate from the high point of the Monroe Doctrine, which a few years ago protected the Western Hemisphere from outside aggression, to the low degree of "chickenship", shown by our National leaders when we relinquished control over the Panama Canal?

Already, during the Korean War, the Talmudic poison of world Zionism was doing it's evil work, as our American forces, for the first time in our proud history, came under foreign command. Every order that went to our field Commander, General Walton Walker, first had to go from the Joint Chiefs of Staff, to the Secretary of Military and Political Affairs of the United Nations, who at that time was a Russian General. I have sat in on many weekly briefings and heard General Walker say: "How can I fight this blankety blank war, when the enemy knows what I am going to do before I do?" That was **TREASON**, and only General MacArthur had the guts to buck it with the only winning effort at Oujong'bu, where he instituted his attack without first notifying the Joint Chiefs of Staff. This got him fired by President Truman. (Warning to all Christian patriots, don't buck the New World Order!)

American actions in both Korea and Vietnam could not have been possible without **TREASON** in the highest levels of our government, brought about by Psychopolitical efforts since 1936 and greatly increased in 1997. Today, all evidence points to the fact that President Clinton has sold out to NWO/Zionist interests.

As the enemy intensifies their "long range plan" to degrade America and the other Israel nations of Christendom, in particular, lowering us from a high spiritual pattern, to an animalistic, Secular Humanist pattern which can be controlled, they will be following their concept which said: "They must no longer think of them-selves and their fellows as capable of spiritual endurance or nobility".

The evolutionary theory was introduced into our Education System for this purpose, for if our youth can be taught that they are only "high level animals", with an animalistic reaction pattern, then they can be controlled like animals, When you couple this poison with the Secular Humanist teaching that man can better himself and achieve self-fulfillment without God, it flies in the face of such scriptural truth as that found in Psalm 14:1 which says: "The fool hath said in his heart, there is no God. They are all corrupt, they have all done abominable humanistic) works, there is none that doeth good... They are all gone aside, they are all altogether become (morally) filthy; there is none that doeth good, no not one!" (See also Romans 3:10-12). This is the spiritual definition of men and

women who are under the control of the New World Order religion of Secular Humanism. Once you can demonstrate to people that they are only a mechanism of flesh and blood, without any individuality, who is at the mercy of their environment, without the power of make personal decisions, then you can control this person. I saw a personal example of this a few years ago, when I was lecturing at Ohio State University in Columbus, on the subject of Abortion. During the Question and Answer period, a strikingly beautiful girl, who was prominent in student politics, stood up and said: "If we can't have abortion or contraceptives, how are we going to stop the population explosion?" When I asked her if she had ever heard of a thing called "self-control" you would have thought from the crowd reaction that I had slapped her face. Here were several hundred young Americans, about to step into adulthood, who had been told that their reactions were due to their environment, and that they had no control over them. (Later I found that she was head of a student organization that was protecting baby seals in Newfoundland. Isn't it strange, the mental state they had placed her in, where she would protect baby seals, but see nothing wrong in murdering baby humans? This is Psychopolitics in action!

Secular Humanism, as taught by the media, the School System, and in many churches, purports to show that when men and women rebel against the State in any way, or for any reason, they are "neurotic or actually insane and need mental treatment". The Judeo-Christian churches love to harp on Romans 13:1 - "Let every soul be subject to the higher powers. For there is no power but of God; the powers that we are ordained of God". They love this, but seldom mention what the Apostle Peter told the Jewish authorities when in Acts 4:17 these authorities said: "but that it (the teaching of Christianity) spread no more among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name (Jesus)".

In vs 1, we have Peter's answer: ". . . Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard". So after threatening them, they let them go!

Enslavement of any people will fail, when those who dare to call themselves Christian learn that **OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE OBEDIENCE TO MEN**, and that this **OBEDIENCE** is necessary for **VICTORY!**

When man abides by God's laws instead of those of tyrants, it often sets the stage for rebellion such as we saw in 1775, when the watchword was: "**RESISTANCE TO TYRANNY, IS OBEDIENCE TO GOD!**" (Given a little leeway, this is true!)

The New World Order cannot allow this to happen, if it is to be successful in the subjugation of our people. Remember, their target date for world takeover is the year 2000, which is less than three short years away. Unless rebellious, God-fearing men and women are stamped out, the Global Plantation of World Zionism can never take over. We are their target!

It is the task of the Psychopolitical operator to degrade the moral status of our people, and with the cooperation of crooked politicians, educators, and often churchmen who are more interested in One World Unity, than in the freedom of our people, this has become a distinct possibility.

I can see this vividly in my Prison Ministry which operates in 106 prisons in 26 sates, where there is an obvious move under way to drive a wedge between White and minority groups and cause friction which they believe will erupt into a "racial war" which will bring the New World Order into world control.

A few years ago a Supreme Court Judge, a Jew, and a political appointee of the liberal "left", decreed that prison cells must be "integrated", since this would "lessen racial tensions". Authorities and inmates alike know that it increases tensions. But few authorities have the courage to speak up about it. It has been a thorn in the side of our White Christian Identity men, who believe God's admonition to come out from among them and be separate", and they are often forced to cell with a heathen who hates them, their God, and is a homosexual, to boot! No wonder they complain to me!

The Psychopoliticians have been trying to "mongrelize" America through "miscegenation" for decades, for they know that history teaches, that mongrelize people are always easier to control. So they cater to the minorities with their "sons and dance", that we "Must take from the haves, and giver to the have nots," whether they deserve it or not!

This tactic was exposed in 1957, when a book written by one of England's most prominent Jewish Communist leaders, Israel Cohen, was introduced to our Congress. It was titled ***A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE 20TH CENTURY***. Excerpts from it can be found in the U.S., Congressional Record of 1957, page 8559. (It is available from the U.S. Printing Office in Washington, D.C.).

Cohen states: "We must realize that our Party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the Whites, we can mold them to the program of Communism. (Now the Zionist New World Order). The terms colonialism and imperialism must be featured in our propaganda. In America, we will aim for a subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negro".

This took place recently when the Southern Baptist Convention made a public apology to the Black of America, because some of their forefathers, over 200 years ago, had slaves. It interested me to note that this statement carefully avoided the truth that Blacks in Africa, were sold to Jewish slave traders in Africa by Black chiefs, for rum distilled in Jewish owned distilleries in New England; were shipped to America under incredibly cruel conditions in Jewish owned slave ships; and were sold in Jewish owned slave markets in America, by mostly Jewish auctioneers. Was this truth kept out of the SBC apology for some reason? Evidently!

Cohen went on to say: "We (Jews) will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions, and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige and wealth, they will be able to inter-marry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America to our cause

What better example of this than the sad tale of O. J. Simpson, who rose to prominence and wealth in the field of sports, to where he owned a lovely home in an exclusive White neighborhood, joined an exclusive White Country Club, married a beautiful, but stupid White woman and you know the results.

This sad situation is being repeated over and over, as decent White Christians are being seduced by the alluring Secular Humanist Gospel, of the "Fatherhood of God, and the brotherhood of all men", into breaking God's laws against "miscegenation".

Psychopoliticians, in order to be successful, must seek on every hand, all levels of youth who have any leadership potential, and according to their own testimony, if these cannot be molded to their plans, they must be destroyed. These could be your children, especially if they are away from your influence in college.

It has been proven over the past 2,000 years, that the influence of "true Christians" (and by this I mean Scripturally based Christianity, not just those who believe in God), is the most ennobling influence which can effect any country. It began with old Israel, and strong efforts have been made ever since, to destroy it's influence, through the controlled media, in education and even in many churches. This can only be done when men and women are seduced into believing that they are not very important in God's plan.

When men and women believe in a life in the hereafter and believe they will be held accountable for their life here on earth, they become more patriotic and certainly braver, for they believe Jesus when He said in Matt. 10:28 - "And fear not them that can kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul . . ."

This is the "Faith of our fathers", which in spite of "dungeon, fire, and sword," remained firm to

their God and defied death! You can't defeat men and women with this kind of faith!

So it becomes the responsibility of the Psychopolitician to question and bring to the attention of the authorities, any family, or person that is deeply religious, especially if it seems to effect their attitude towards government. This applies especially to the Christian Patriot. This is why "true Christians are ridiculed by the media, in our school system and often in the church. The Billy Graham type, who compromises with all so-called Christian beliefs, who is loved by everybody and who no speaks evil of, is mentioned by Jesus in Luke 6:26.

There has been a plan underway in the field of psychology, to make "old fashioned, genuine Christianity" synonymous with "neurosis and psychoses" and plays directly into the hands of the Psychopolitician.

The **BRAINWASHING MANUAL**, on p.44 says: "By perverting the institutions of a nation (school, church, and home) and bringing about a general degradation (meaning dishonor or contempt), by interfering with the economics of a nation, (which has certainly been done by the Jew controlled Federal Reserve System) to the point where privations come about, (and in spite of the glowing reports in the media, reliable sources say we have more really poor people in the U.S. now than at any time in our history), only a minor shock will be necessary to produce, in the populace as a whole, an obedient reaction or hysteria. Thus, the mere threat proves this by the phrase they coined: "It's better to be Red, than dead!"). Can you imagine what would happen if a small nuclear weapon was set off in one of our metropolitan areas, with a few thousand deaths? There would be immediate panic, and a call on the part of many so-called Christians, for our government to do anything necessary for their survival, even if it meant giving up their freedom. Benjamin Franklin knew whereof he spoke when he said: "He that loves security more than freedom, deserves neither." These sad folks cannot understand why some of us would rather "die on our feet, than live on our knees!" But the mental mindset of surrender, is what the Psychopoliticians have sought in American, and they are willing to use any means, to bring about their desired end.

Here is their philosophy, taken from their own textbook: "Psychopolitics should avoid murder and violence, unless it can be done in the safety of an institution on persons who have proven to be insane". (Their definition, of course. To the Psychopolitician, you are automatically considered insane, if you believe in God).

Would this idea of murder, if it is safe, have anything to do with the large number of individuals connected with President Clinton's escapades who have had unexplainable deaths? Over forty now, I believe.

As the result of this kind of thinking, the Talmudic doctrine of "the end justifies the means", when anyone questions the actions of a "traitor in high office", or in the media, the schools system, or the church, they immediately become suspect themselves, and are often attacked as being "mental unstable". There is an old Communist cliché which says: "paranoia is the condition where an individual believes he is being attacked by communism". This was the powerful weapon used to discredit Senator Joseph McCarthy, when a few years ago, he attempted to rout out the Communists in our government. He was considered insane by many, although many of his predications have since been proven true.

As a result of this kind of controlled thinking, any whisper, any pamphlet, any book, any speech given in public, and sometimes in private conversation, which will alert the people to the harmful actions of our enemy, is immediately "laughed to scorn", by the media, and very possibly branded as insane. If he is taken into custody by the government, drugs will often be used on him to confirm his insanity.

This is a tough game we are engaged in, my "children", it is not some child's game! It's "hardball!"

In the field of public education, legislative practices have encouraged the teaching of Psychology as a **MUST**. This has been very subtly changed to bring about enemy desire in the minds of our youth.

One of the most horrible aspects of this Satanic, anti-Christ force, is the methods used to recruit people into the field of "mental health". By promising youth unlimited sexual opportunities, by promising them complete domination over the minds and bodies of their helpless victims without fear of detection, the worst perverts can and are often enticed into the field of Psychology.

That some of these unwilling victims will be insane, or will be driven into insanity by the Psychopolitician's efforts, will ensure that they will execute destructive projects without question, without fear of death, and with no trouble with their conscience. The "Manchurian Candidate syndrome", is not a far fetched fantasy, but reality!

This mental mind-set can be seen among many of the Middle East terrorists, who are taught that their deaths, will ensure their entrance into paradise. It's almost impossible to stop someone in this "frame of mind".

I believe the primary project of the Psychopolitician is to destroy any Christian group, that will not bow the knee to their new One World Religion. I can assure you that it will not be Christian, or a Biblical system, even though it will be under Talmudic control, it will not worship the Creator most of us worship and call God!

It will not be the Hebrewism of the Old Testament. Things now unfolding indicate that it will be the worship of Lucifer who Judaism considers to be the most honored of God's two sons. The "Black sheep" is Jesus.

It is known that in traditional civilized nations, and by this I refer to the nations of Christendom, that mental healing has always been the God given task of the clergy. A mind beclouded with sin cannot receive healing until the sin is removed, and only Christianity holds the key to this. This is another reason we are the Number One enemy of the New World Order. Sick minds are to their benefit!

The enemy says: "Today in Europe and America, scientific practices in the field of mind control would not last moments if not enforced entirely by officialdom".

Since they believe this, every effort is made on the part of the authorities to keep hidden from the general public, the fact that incidents of insanity increase dramatically under government scientific practice. This is as planned! As a result, we see in the media, among educators, and even in the church, the false assertion that it is the "pace of modern living" which causes neuroses, when in actuality, it is sin! This information must be kept from the general public, for the enemy knows that only "true Christianity" has the answer.

There are many Scriptures which attest to this. In Isaiah 57:20, 21 we read: "But the wicked (those who break God's Law) are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. There is no peace, saith the Lord, to the wicked". In Proverbs 4:19, we read again: "The way of the wicked is as darkness, they know not at what they stumble". The anti-Christ's do not want our people to know that "peace of mind", can only be obtained through **OBEDIENCE** to God!

In their manual, p.51, they state: "Given the slightest encouragement, public support will swing immediately to place 'mental healing' in the hands of the churches (Christians)". They know that Christ is the only one who can heal sick minds and keep men and women out of their evil clutches.

They do not want sick people made well, for mentally disturbed people fit better into their plans for the World Plantation. Therefore, all efforts by Christianity to help men and women mentally, **MUST** be swept aside, unless they are under State supervision.

They readily admit that when they took over control of Russia during the Bolshevik Revolution, that they destroyed all religious faiths, concentrating on wiping out Christianity as the most dangerous to their plans.

Let me call to your attention, that their plan to destroy Christ's church, which has resulted already in the deaths of tens of millions of Christians, was carried out for the most part under the conspiracy of

those you Judeo-Christians call God's Chosen people.

The enemy state in their textbook: "You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for conquest into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief. . . that Christian practices are vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated and intolerable". This is their present agenda, being carried out by their controlled media.

Their final agenda has been laid down in these words:

"We have battled in America since the centuries turn against any and all Christian influences, and we are succeeding.

While we today seem to be kind to Christians, we have yet to influence the Christian world to our aims. when we have done this, we will have an end to them everywhere...

*"You **MUST** work until Christianity is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce on a Christian group as public enemies.*

*"We **MUST** be like a vine upon a tree. We must use the tree to climb, and then, strangling it grow to power on the nourishment of its flesh.*

"We must strike from our path any opposition. We must use for our authority any tools which come to hand, and at last, the decades sped, we can dispense with any authority but our own".

Is this what you want for America? The New World Order target date is 2000, according to their open declaration. That's awfully close! Will you go supinely to an awful doom as slaves, without a fight, or will you as Christians, rise up in the power which can only come from God, to defeat this menace to God and mankind?

For those of you in the Christian church who have been taught that there will be a **RAPTURE**, before things get that bad, let me ask you: "Do you honestly believe that God will rescue you, who most of your life have been an easy going, self-satisfied Christian who has never suffered for Him, when millions have given their lives in His cause. How can you, a Christian who has never suffered for Him, expect to be saved from persecution? I wonder how many of you who believe this would be willing to share this information with a Christian brother from Russia, who had seen his family terribly tortured and murdered. You might expect a mighty unpleasant experience at his hands and rightly so! I'm completely "fed up" with "foxhole Christians", who retreat to their comfortable spiritual fox holes while the battle rages, fold their holy hands in prayer, as they ask God to rescue them from the results of their own Christian apathy.

Remember this, you complacent, self-satisfied Christians. The forces of the anti-Christ already control a major portion of the inhabited areas of the world. The White nations of Christendom are their only remaining enemies. Why do you support a church which teaches the falsehood that God's worst enemies are the "Apple of His eye?" When He said: "Ye are not of my sheep," (John 10:26)? Maybe you and your pastor need to meditate on 2 Chron. 19:2- "Shouldest thou help the ungodly? and Love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord".

The time has come when if we are to remain free, Christians, White Christians in particular, are going to have to return in **OBEDIENCE** to God's Word, whether we like it or not!

We already have a **FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL** which will work. It is found in 2 Chron 7:14 - "If My people, which are called by My name (Christian), will **HUMBLE** themselves and **PRAY**, and **SEEK** My face, and **TURN** from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will **FORGIVE** their sins, and will **HEAL** their **LAND**. But we **MUST** be willing to abide by its provisions, before it will work!"

The End

The Rapture

Scriptural Fact or Man-Made Fiction

By
Lt. Col. Jack Mohr

"Not giving head to Jewish fables, and the commandments of men, that turn from the truth." Titus 1:14

For many years, I preached a doctrine that is popular with millions of present day Christians. It went something like this: *"The Rapture has to do with Christ's coming in two stages. First, He comes silently and secretly as a thief in the night to snatch His bride. The Church. off this earth and take her to heaven. Then a man called the Anti-Christ will take over and rule this world for seven years. During his rule, there will be a time of great tribulation (trouble), but at the end of this period. Jesus Christ will return with His Saints, to destroy the Anti-Christ and set up His kingdom."*

Literally tens of thousands of sermons have been preached using this format and based on four New Testament verses. These sermons state that the next advent of Jesus Christ will be "silent, as a thief in the night."

For eighteen years, I preached this doctrine with all the fervor I could muster. But one day as I studied in the 24th Chapter of Matthew's Gospel, I began to think for myself for the first time, as the Holy Spirit led me into the truth. So what I want to do in this article is to discuss with you, the possibility that the Rapture of the Church, instead of being Scriptural fact, is man made fiction - in fact that it is one of those "Jewish fables," Paul warned us against in Titus 1:14, when he said: *"Not given to heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."*

Now I realize that some of you who read these words are going to be deeply disturbed by them. Some of you will not be honest enough to read them and check them out against the Word of God. I realize that the Rapture Doctrine is a wonderful thing to believe in. It gives you a warm feeling. to believe that you will be rescued from a time of great trouble; and it is a powerful tool in the hands of a preacher or evangelist, to persuade men to accept Christ while there is still time. But there are other doctrines, which the Rapturists believe are false, which are pleasant too. One is that eventually, everyone will be saved. I'd like to believe that too! But it's poison out of the "pits of hell itself." So just because a doctrine is popular and pleasant to the ears, does not make it true.

Now I do not expect you to believe what I say. In fact, I'm not at all concerned about whether you do. All I ask you to do, is to be honest enough to look with me at what the Word of God says about the Rapture, and then honestly decide for yourself, without any advice from your pastor, or any pressure on his part. If you are honest, there is only one conclusion you can reach. Two different teachings concerning the Rapture cannot both be true.

I am indebted to much of the research on this. article. to Dr. William Strittmaiter, President of Kingdom Bible Studies. in Lakemore, Ohio.

I also realize that some of your pastors are going to view this article with a great deal of un-Christian sarcasm. This does not bother me in the least. Again, all I ask, is that you take what I say, put it under the magnifying glass of God's Word, then as an intelligent, honest person, MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND!

The four Scripture verses I mentioned earlier, as being the foundation of the "Rapture Theory;" and I use this term for want of a better one, are:

I Thessalonians 5:2 - *"You yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord cometh as*

a thief in the night."

2 Peter 3:10 - *"But the day of the Lord will come us a thief in the night..."*

Revelation 3:3 - *"...I will come on thee as a thief."*

Revelation 16:15 - *"Behold, I come as a thief, blessed is he that watcheth and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked and they ... see his shame."*

Let's examine these verses carefully as intelligent people and see what they really say.

I Thessalonians 5:2 says that the *"day of the Lord,"* will come as a thief in the night. It does not intimate that the Lord will return. The next verse goes on to say: *"For when they shall say, Peace and safety, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as a travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape."*

Is the silent return of Jesus Christ the subject of this verse? Of course not! The subject of this verse is "sudden destruction." Verse 4 is seldom ever quoted by the Rapture preachers. it says: *"but ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief."* What does Paul have reference to? Did he say that Christ would come back silently and secretly to steal Christians away from the earth? Of course not! Read the verse again. He said that the "Day of the Lord" would come in silence.

I Thessalonians 5:2 is not about the Lord at all, but has to do with the "Day of the Lord." It is not about a secret removal of the church from this earth, but about sudden destruction. It clearly states that the "Day of the Lord," does not come on Christians, but on Un-believers. The word "THEY" in verse two has reference to unsaved people.

Now look at 2 Peter 3:10. Most Rapture preachers only quote part of this verse, the part which says *"But the day of the Lord will come us a thief in the night."* But even this part of the verse should show you that it is about the "Day of the Lord," not the Lord's return. The rest of this verse says: *"But the Day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night, in which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up."*

Will this event be silent and secret so that no one will know about it until it is over?

That's not what it says. It says: *"but as the days of Noah were, so shall the coming of the Son of Man be, for as in the days that were before the flood. they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, and knew not until the flood came, AND TOOK THEM ALL AWAY, so shall also the coming of the Son of Man be. Then shall two be in the field, the one shall be taken and the other left. Two women shall be grinding at the mill, the one shall be taken and the other left."*

With a little observation. you can see that these verses refer to the time just before Christ returns and what will happen when He does return. Thousands of sermons have these verses saying: *"Christian believers shall be taken from this earth in the Rapture and the unbelievers will be left on this earth to go through the Tribulation."* Let's see for ourselves what they say.

Now whether this teaching is wicked or not, or whether it is just plain unbelief, is not the purpose of this study. The people of Noah's time did not believe him and went about their business, doing *"their own thing"*, until something drastic happened to them. Verse 39 says the flood *"TOOK THEM ALL AWAY!"* Notice it was not the righteous people - Noah and his family who were taken - but the wicked people, the careless who would not listen to Noah's warning.

Now notice what verse 39 continues to say: *"so shall the coming of the Son of man be."* Notice verse 40-41: *"Then shall two be in the field, the one shall be taken and the other left. Two women*

shall be grinding at the mill: the one shall be taken, and the other left." But notice carefully who those are that will be taken. Does it say, or even hint that, believers will be taken away to heaven, while the wicked are left behind to control this earth? Of course it doesn't! It clearly states, that as it was in the days of Noah, the wicked would be taken away, while the righteous will be saved.

But let's look for a bit more proof. Look at Matthew 13. the Parables of the Tares and the Wheat, and the Fish and the Net. To get the right answers, you will need to read Matthew 13:24-43. very carefully. In the parable of the wheat and the tares, it is the tares, which represent the wicked, that are gathered first. Verse 30, says: *"Let them grow together (the wheat and tares) until the harvest: and in the time of harvest will I say to the reapers, (Notice very carefully now) Gather ye FIRST together the tares and bind them into bundles and burn them, but gather the wheat (Christians) into my barn."* (Kingdom.) (Emphasis added.)

When Jesus explained this Parable in verse 38 He stated that the "good seed" are *"the children of the Kingdom."* In other words, "believers." In this same verse He clearly states that the field represents this present world and that the children of the "wicked one" (Satan). The one responsible for these, is their father Satan. (Could this possibly be tied in with Christ's. remark', in John 8:44?) Jesus then goes on to explain in verse 39, that the "harvest" represents the "end of this age"

So we see an interesting "word picture" painted by our Lord. On this earth (the field) we have two crops growing side by side until the time or the harvest, they are wheat, representative of "saved people" and "tares" which represent those who have given their allegiance to Satan (unsaved). Now notice closely who are gathered first. Does it say that Christians will be gathered first and be "saved from the first of tribulation? Of course it doesn't! It very clearly states that the "tares" (wicked ones) will be gathered first and will be burned in the fire. Who are you going to believe? The Word of God: or your pastor who has taken the Word and twisted it out of shape? Some day you will have to answer before God for what you do with His Word. He will not accept the excuse: *"But my pastor told me it was this way!"*

In verse 41, we see that the unbelievers, the wicked, the Anti-Christ and the children of the Devil will be removed from this world. while the "children of the Kingdom on this earth, represented by His barn. Notice closely once more, this Kingdom is on this earth. Isn't this what Christ told us to pray for in Matthew 6:10, when He said we should pray: **"...Thy KINGDOM COME, Thy will be done, ON EARTH, AS IT IS IN HEAVEN."** (Emphasis added.)

Now before we continue, read Matthew 13:47-52, the Parable of the Fish and the Net. It teaches very clearly that at the end of the age, the angels will come forth and *"sever the wicked from among the just."* The word "among" means: *"living with"*. "Sever" means to: *"separate: to part by violence."* It comes from the Greek word *"aphurizo,"* which has the same meaning.

Now be honest with me and with yourself. Does it say anything here about the "Church" being Raptured out of this world, while the wicked remain behind? Someone has got the "cart in front of the horse," in their teaching!

Now I would like to invite your attention to probably one of the most used, or possibly "misused" would be a better term, of the Rapture Scriptures, found in I Thessalonians 4:13-18. *"Then we which are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air, and so shall we ever be' with the Lord."* (Vs 17). You say: *"See that proves it. That same verse alone proves the Rapture of the Church."* But does it really? Let's examine this portion of God's Word, very carefully and see what it really says.

We need to go back to verse 13 where Paul said: *"But I would not have you to be ignorant brethren concerning them which are asleep (dead), that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope."* Which *"have no hope"* in what? That God will save them from tribulation on this earth through a Rapture? Does it say that? It is speaking here about the *"hope of the resurrection,"* and has absolutely nothing to do with a Rapture.

You should be able to see, if you have normal intelligence, that the first half of verse 14 speaks about Jesus Christ being resurrected from the dead. The second part begins with these words: *"Even so, (or we could say) "Likewise", them which also sleep (are dead) in Jesus will God bring with Him."* This clearly states that God will resurrect the righteous dead at this time, in the same manner in which He brought Jesus out of the grave. Can you find the word "heaven" anywhere in this verse? It isn't there! The word *"are asleep"* which is found in the end of verse 15, clearly has reference to *"all those who have died in the Lord and who have been sleeping in the grave."*

Verse 16 says that Jesus will come *"with a SHOUT, with the voice of an archangel, and with the TRUMP (trumpet) of God..."* This certainly does not sound like a silent, secret coming to me. Now once again *"do you find the word heaven anywhere in verse 17?"*

This verse clearly states: *"Then we which are alive (in other words after the dead in Christ are raised), and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air, and we shall ever be with the LORD."* Does it say we will then go with Him to heaven? I can't find that anywhere here. But let me explain. When a king comes to a city, the representatives of that city go out to meet him. Then they accompany him into the city. When Queen Elizabeth visited America a few years ago, the President met her at the airport and escorted her into the city, so she could meet our people. He didn't go to the airport, get on the plane and fly back to England with her, now did he?

When you go to the local airport to meet relatives, do you get on the plane and go back home with them? You accompany them to your home. This is exactly what we will do when Jesus returns. We will not go back with Him to heaven. It doesn't even hint of this in verse 17. But quite clearly, we will meet Him in the air, and then accompany Him back to earth, where there will be a glorious coronation ceremony and He will rule on this earth, (Not in heaven, but on this earth) as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords. Verse 18 - *"Wherefore comfort ye one another with these words."*

So what we find in an honest study, is that I Thessalonians 4:13-18, is not about a Rapture, but about the real hope of Christians, the resurrection from the dead. As Jesus died and rose again, in the same manner will we be brought back to life when Jesus comes, not silently, but with a SHOUT and with the TRUMPET'S sound! We will go out into space to meet Him, "Praise God!" and then will come back to escort Him in honor into His Kingdom.

Now let's go to another Rapture Scripture, found in the 14th verse of the little Epistle of Jude. *"... Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of His saints..."* to do what? Rapture them? read on: *"To execute judgment upon ALL, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of their ungodly deeds..."*

Jude was quoting here from a prophecy of Enoch which we can read about in Deuteronomy 33:2. Moses wrote: *"The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them. He shined forth from Mt. Parin, HE CAME WITH TEN THOUSANDS OF SAINTS."* Have you ever heard your Rapture preacher or evangelist explain how the Lord came to Mt. Sinai with ten thousands of His saints? I never did. In fact, most of them will tell you there were no believers in heaven at this time. Then how can you explain God coming to Sinai, 1490 years before the time of Christ?

You see my Christian friend, the big danger coming from the teaching of this "false doctrine," is that it takes Christians out of the battle against the wicked. They want to hide comfortably in their spiritual fox-holes, waiting for Christ to come back and rescue them before things get too hot. Instead of doing the work Christ told them to do; instead of being the *"salt of the earth"* which should be holding back corruption, they often become part of this corruption. Many years ago, a very wise man named Edmund Burke said: *"All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men to do nothing."* This has been the sad story of millions of neutralized Christians who have believed that the Rapture was all important.

A few years ago, I ran into this in Kansas City, it was one of the most shocking examples I had ever seen. After speaking in a large church, a woman approached me and said: *"I agreed with everything"*

you said, but it doesn't apply to me. You see. I don't belong in this world. I've been born again and this means that Jesus will rapture me out of this mess before the Communists take over." When I asked her to show me this promise in the Bible, she got mad, because it isn't there! You see, that old sister was so tightly wrapped up in her shroud of "self-righteousness" it is doubtful that even the power of Almighty God will get her unzipped in time to go with Him when he does return. She was completely neutralized and instead of *"Occupying until He comes!"* she was hiding in her air-conditioned foxhole, folding her holy hands and praying for Jesus to take her out of all this muck and filth that we call the world. No wonder we can't make very much headway against sin, when Christians feel like this.

In verse 45, we read further - *"Who then is the faithful and wise servant whom his Lord hath made ruler over his household to give them meat in due season? Blessed is that servant whom his Lord shall find so doing?"* The Lord comes as a thief, with punishment and destruction for the servant who is not watching. While the obedient and faithful servant, who is found doing his Lord's will (verse 47) is made ruler over all His goods.

NOTE: - THIS IS IMPORTANT: When you study your Bible, always see what it says, and what it does not say. Now with reference to the place of rulership, come with me to Revelation 5:10 - *"And hast made us (Christian believers) unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on earth."* Then note specifically Revelation 3:21, as to who will reign with Christ (not all Christians will reach this exalted position) - *"TO HIM THAT OVERCOMETH will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am sat down with My Father in His throne."* Then notice again, Revelation 2:26 - *"And he that OVERCOMETH, and KEEPETH MY WORKS unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations."* So you see, there are some requirements if you want to "rule and reign" with Christ. It does not come automatically.

But let's get back to Matthew 24:45 - Nothing is said in this verse about the faithful servant being taken off to heaven. The promise is that he will be made ruler over his Master's goods.

Now look at verse 48 - *"But if the evil (or Unfaithful) servant shall say in his heart. My Lord delayeth His coming and begin to smite his fellow servants, and eat and drink with the drunken, the Lord of that servant shall come in a day that he looketh not for Him, and in an hour that he is not aware of shall cut him asunder and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites, there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."* What in the world does this teach?

Well first let me ask you a question: *"Is the term thief used in relation to the Day of the Lord, or in relation to Jesus Himself? Is it used to describe a time when the righteous will be taken off to heaven, while the wicked control the earth. or does it tell of the punishment and destruction of the wicked?"* It becomes quite obvious, when you study this verse, that it has reference to the Day of the Lord.

If you want to find out what a thief does, turn to John 10:10, where we are told that a thief comes *"to steal, kill and destroy."* Jeremiah 49:9, tells us that a thief comes to destroy and that this coming is silent. Have you ever heard of a thief who blows a whistle before he breaks into a house?

Jesus gives an answer to His disciples, as to when the Day of the Lord will come, in Matthew 24:37-41. He says it will take place with *"Great noise."* Nowhere in this verse does it say anything about a secret removal of the church from this earth. What comes as a "thief in the night?" Not the "Lord," but the "Day of the Lord."

Now turn to Revelation 3:3 - *"Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come upon thee like a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee."* Nowhere does this verse promise deliverance from tribulation. It is a clear warning to the Church and shows that Christ will come as a thief, not to those who watch - but to those who are not watching. Now once again, turn to Revelation 16:15 - This verse takes place at the time of the Battle of Armageddon, it says: *"Behold, I come as a thief, blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame."*

No where in this verse does Jesus say *"I come as a thief to take Christians away from this earth."* It is a plain warning that those who do not watch will lose something and this will make them ashamed.

Now I'd like to take you to Matthew 24, the chapter that changed my mind about the Rapture Theory. First I want you to realize that this chapter was spoken to Christians. It was not given to the Jews, but to Christ's disciples. It may be beside the point, but with the exception of the traitor, Judas Iscariot, all these men were Benjamites from Galilee and were not Jews. They were Israelites, but not Jews. It is unfortunate, but most of our pastors are very careless in using these terms interchangeably. This is nothing but "intellectual dishonesty" of the worst sort.

In verse 3, we find that Jesus is sitting on the Mount of Olives, with His disciples, who are Christians (even though they were not known by this name until years later at Antioch, see Acts 11:26). This verse says that His disciples asked Him privately: *"Tell us, when shall these things be, and what shall be the sign of thy coming and of the end of the world?"* (This should have been more properly translated *"end of the age."* since it comes from the Greek word "aion" which means "age.")

Now I want you to look specifically at verse 42, it states: *"Watch therefore, for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come, but know this, if the good man of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. Therefore (because of this) be ye also ready, for in such an hour ye think not, the Son of Man cometh."*

Notice carefully that this verse does not promise deliverance, but is a warning of possible destruction. (Compare with I Thess. 5:2-4, 2 Peter 3:10, Re. 3:3, and 16:15).

There has probably been no one who has done more to neutralize Christians, than Bible scholar named Schofield. He was the one who put the footnotes in the King James Version of the Bible, which is known as the Schofield Edition. Why I know some Christians who almost believe that Schofield's footnotes have the same authority as the Holy Writ. He discourages Christians from working for righteousness in their community, State and Nation, because they are told that when the saints leave this world, the devil is going to take over anyway.

Josephus, the great Jewish historian states that when the Romans attacked Jerusalem in 70 A.D. not one Christian lost their life in the siege. They believed that Christ's account as given in Matthew 24, was meant for them, not the Jews, and they fled for their lives, just as Jesus had warned them to do. More than a million Jews, who did not believe, were killed in that siege.

Many missionaries who were working in China prior to the Communist takeover, will tell you that those who had been taught the Rapture doctrine, were the ones who stayed behind and were killed by the Communists. Those who had studied their Bibles, fled and are the nucleus of the Christian church there now.

What will happen to you when Christ returns? Will He find you "Occupying"? You know you can't do that if you are hiding in a foxhole waiting His return. Occupation is a military activity. When Jude told us to "contend for the faith..." (Jude 3) he was giving us the picture of two men fighting to the death. He used the word from which our English word "epiagonize," from which our English word "agonize" developed. It is used only once more in the New Testament and appears in Hebrews 12:4, where it says: *"Ye have not yet resisted (epiagonized) unto blood, striving against sin."* In modern day language, he was saying: *"Christian, you haven't reached the point in your Christian life, where you are willing to shed your blood in the war against evil."* This is what it is going to take. This is what it's all about!

For those pastors who say they aren't concerned with a Communist takeover of America, that their task is *"to preach the Gospel and God will handle the Communists,"* I'd like to remind them that if the Communists ever take over in America, their right to preach the Gospel will be taken away, just

as it was for our brethren in Russia and China.

What are you doing? Are you so self-satisfied that you will sit back and be further lulled to sleep by the preaching of a false doctrine. when you should be preparing yourself for rulership in the Kingdom of God. under Jesus Christ the King?

I hate to say it, but I'm afraid that too many of our church members should be classified as "amateur Christians." They are not really very much interested in playing the game "all out" The founder of a very well known fundamental seminary once said: *"To impose a need to surrender the life to God as On added condition of salvation is most unreasonable."* Another well-known Christian leader went even farther and said: *"Once you say 'Yes' to Jesus, He is bound eternally by contract to save you: you can commit every sin in the Bible, plus all the others and there is NO HELL waiting for you."* This is an absolute stupid statement for any preacher to make and some day God will hold him accountable for the Christians he has led astray.

Man was made in the image of God, in knowledge, righteousness, holiness and was to have dominion over the earth (See Gen. 1:26; Col. 3:10; Eph. 4:24) Our standard of conduct can not be man as he makes himself, but man as God made him. Man is a being that according to the Bible (Ps. 139:14) is *"Fearfully and wonder-fully made."* He was created to rule the earth, to have dominion over it and to rule according to God's eternal Law. To diminish this responsibility and calling, and to reduce God's Law to a few vague moral precepts that man wants to follow, is to set a minimum of faithfulness and this in itself is evil. The one thing we cannot afford to be as Christians, is amateurs. Our calling is a total one; we can give God nothing less than our all.

There is nothing that points up the weakness of our modern day church, more than the reduction of faith from God's supernatural act of saving us to an easy believeism and casual disobedience.

A famous man on his death bed said when asked to repent: *"God will forgive me; that is His business."* We Protestants have been quick to condemn the sorry medieval doctrine of indulgences, as practiced in the Roman Church, but we have fashioned our own doctrine of indulgences. So we tell people: *"Accept Christ, and you will be safe; if you sin then, He will forgive you."* We have turned our salvation into a sort of "fire insurance" policy to keep us out of hell. That's one reason it has become so easy for us to accept the equally "milquetoast" doctrine of the Rapture. I'm not so sure this is going to work. Christ Himself said, in Luke 6:46 - *"why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?"* Then in Matthew 7:21 - *"Not every man that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the Kingdom of heaven; (Notice very carefully now the qualifying word "But".) but he that doeth the will of My Father which is in heaven."* I don't know many fundamental preachers who have the "spiritual guts" to preach this truth. Could it be that these who have turned their back" on personal responsibility and who say and teach: *"All that is necessary is to have faith, and believe and God will take care of everything else."* Could these be the one's to whom our Lord was speaking in Luke 13:25. when He said: *"...and ye shall begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us, and he shall answer and say, unto them I know not whence ye are."*

Amateur Christianity, the kind that will rejoice in a Rapture, when millions of other Christians have suffered and died for Christ, is the modern form of the Phariseism which Paul describes in 2 Timothy 3:5, as *"having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away."* The road to hell is lined with such as these. Take your Bibles and then take a good, studied look at the Road Signs, which warn Christians who will not take a stand for Christ.

The Apostle John, in his First Epistle 3:8 tell us *"...For this purpose (to combat Satan) the Son of God was manifested (that means "made known,") that He might destroy the works of the devil. "Whomsoever is born of God doth not commit sin (there are many Scriptures which indicate this ha', reference to wilful sin); for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin. Because he is of God."* (Emphasis added.)

So my fundamental, Rapture minded friend. You can stand up in church and testify until you are

blue in the face; you can knock on doors and bring people to Christ, but if your life shows that you do not follow His laws and believe that because you are saved you can lie like the devil. then according to the Word of God, what you got was not salvation. Now don't get mad at me. I didn't make this up. Its out of the Book you say you love and believe!

Read the Bible Road Signs, they say: DANGER! DETOUR! BRIDGE OUT! Listen to them. then get out and take a stand for Christ, your family, your country, and the white, Christian civilization that has given you everything worthwhile that you have.

The End

THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT

(A review of THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDER'S OF ZION; the Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS, and Henry Ford, Sr's, THE INTERNATIONAL JEW, placed in historical perspective.)

by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, C.P.D.L.

NATIONAL DEFENSE MINISTER
CIVILIAN EMERGENCY DEFENSE SYSTEM, U.S.A.

Author - Evangelist - Lecturer

DEDICATION

This book is dedicated to the memory of a good friend, a kinsman by blood and through the blood of Jesus Christ, Kenneth Goff. As a dedicated soldier of the Cross, he was without excellence in the roll call of modern day American heroes. Few men faced tremendous odds and danger, with the spirit of Christ, as he did. I predict that one day soon, when the battle for righteousness has been won, he will be recognized as the great American hero he was.

Gordon "Jack" Mohr Col. U.S. Army, Ret.
February, 1982

*Sleepers awake! The bell has long since rung.
Your slumber is your death! The foe has sprung
Out of the sacred battlements that rang
With freedom, Now the deadly fang*

*Is bared to strike. Awake! Our cherished land
Once safe and fearless, innocent and grand
Is wrapped in evil chains they slyly forged
On hidden anvils. While you slept, they glutted*

*Their pockets with your wealth, and sucked your blood
And bound you in a snare called "brotherhood."*

*America! The free! the undismayed!
Where are your laughing sons? Betrayed! Betrayed!*

*Bleeding and torn upon some alien hill,
Bleak with despair; remote from home; to fill
An empty bargain with a scheming friend,
Who knows the senseless slaughter will not end*

*Until your youth is spent, your strength undone,
Your hand made captive and no victory won!*

*Awake my country! Listen to your dead!
They cry, and reach hands agonized and red*

*With martyr's blood, to snatch you from the fate
Of slaves! They cry, "Awake! The hour is late!"
And yet you sleep. . . you sleep. . . O foolish men,
Too blind, too careless, who will fly again*

The flag you lose? Who will set you free?

*Who will rebuild your broken liberty?
the bell is silent now. . . The guns are loud.
There is no answer from the sleeping crowd.
The masked deceivers smile and spin their web,
Teaching their captives that they must forget
The ancient ways of freedom and deny
Their flag, their country, and supinely lie
Under the shelter of an alien rope,
Secure... unquestioning... and stripped of hope.
O land of light! O refuge of the brave,
Who crossed the mighty ocean here to save,
Their treasured freedom, how your star has dimmed!
How cheap has grown the liberty that hymned
Your name across the world! How dark the sky
Where once your proud old glory once did fly
Unchallenged and unmatched, with eagle keen
Guarding her folds! How sad the darkened scene -
AS FREEDOM DIES!...*

- Anonymous

CONTENTS

DEDICATION

INTRODUCTION

PROTOCOL I

PROTOCOL II

PROTOCOL III

PROTOCOL IV

PROTOCOL V

PROTOCOL VI

PROTOCOL VII

PROTOCOL VIII

PROTOCOL IX

PROTOCOL X

PROTOCOL XI

PROTOCOL XII

PROTOCOL XIII

PROTOCOL XIV

PROTOCOL XV

PROTOCOL XVI

PROTOCOL XVII

PROTOCOL XVIII

PROTOCOL XIX

PROTOCOL XX

PROTOCOL XXI

PROTOCOL XXII

PROTOCOL XXIII

PROTOCOL XXIV

CONCLUSION

EPILOGUE

INTRODUCTION

World War III has already begun, although few in the Christian world recognize this. The present battle is to capture the minds of men and nations, especially those of White Christian nations. At this moment, two mighty powers are opposing each other, drawing from their "arsenals of propaganda."

While the eyes of most Christian Americans will never be "allowed to look upon the agreements, documents, covenants and promises stored away in the vaults of Washington, D.C., the truth still leaks out from time to time, in spite of every effort by our enemy to keep us from the truth.

Although much of the information stored in Washington is marked **SECRET** or **TOP SECRET**, nevertheless, what I am about to share with you is one of the most explosive issues to ever face our nation. One thing in our favor, is that the enemy does not realize that we have at our disposal, the most powerful secret weapon mankind has ever seen. There is no way the enemy of the Politburo and the traitors in Washington can ever devise a defense against this weapon, once it is brought into play.

While I am not a scientist, a physicist, or a great military genius, I believe the promises made by our God, since He is still the Sovereign of this Universe. I believe He has a purpose, revealed in Scripture for His Chosen People, the Israel People of God. These are not the people we call Jews, but are the White Anglo. Saxon and related peoples of the Christian world.

If Christian America were to open her eyes to the truth and believe the Word of God, as revealed in the Bible; if they would be willing to follow God's Laws implicitly, then will come to pass the prophecy found in Isaiah 54:17 - "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise up against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord . . ."

This was God's promise to His People. But today, "our ancient foe," is seeking to usurp our Israel birthright and ultimately destroy us. They hate our God and His Son, the Lord Jesus Christ, with a Satanic hatred. They are determined to destroy every vestige of our faith and rule those of us who survive, as slaves in their satanic one-world system.

Who are they? We must be able to recognize them and know their methods of operation in order to successfully defend ourselves against their onslaught. This is the purpose of this book. To alert White Christian Americans, in particular, against the terrible dangers we face in the closing-out days of this "last Age." I say White Christian Americans, because you are their major target for destruction.

To further our study, we will discuss a document which has caused a tremendous amount of controversy. It is called **THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**. The world Jewish community indignantly calls this a forgery. They were originally deposited in the British Museum, August 10, 1906. An attempt was made in a Swiss Court, to declare them fakes, but this was squashed by the Swiss Court of Criminal Appeals.

If the **PROTOCOLS** are forgeries, as Jewish apologists claim, the forgers would probably have taken pains to make Jewish authorship so clear that anti-semitic purposes would have been easily detected. But only rarely is the term "Jew" found in the document. After one has read further than the average reader will care to go, you come upon the plans for the establishment of the World Autocrat, and only then is it made clear from what lineage the **PROTOCOLS** come.

However, one thing is made clear in the document, there is never a doubt, as to whom the plan is aimed against. It is not against the aristocrat as such. It is not against Capital as such... but it is aimed against a people the world terms "Gentiles," and especially those who are known as Christian. Over and over again, the term "goy" and "govim" is applied to them. In Yiddish, this literally means "cattle."

Pastor Gordon Winrod, Editor of **THE DEFENDER**, writes in his booklet **THE JEWISH ASSAULT ON CHRISTIANITY**: "Christianity is passing through a crisis the like of which it has never faced before. Whether or not it possesses sufficient moral and spiritual resistance to survive, remains to be seen . . .

"The strength of the church is in its ability to influence the hearts and lives of men by demonstrating and proclaiming divine truth . . . Will the Church be able to demonstrate sufficient power to triumph over its foes in this present crisis? Or has it become weakened by apostasy and pernicious teachings, that it will have to be drenched in its own blood before it can be brought to its senses?"

"Persecution has always had a purifying effect upon the Church. Like individual saints of which it is composed, its "strength is made perfect in weakness."

"Unless Christian forces of the Western (white) nations come under a new baptism of old-time spiritual power, the Church will go down, and Soviet atheism will come up." (UNQ.)

During the latter part of the Eighteenth Century, France was destroyed by insidious Jewish influence, which came under the leadership of a human devil named Adam Weishaupt. His Jewish-Communist underground in France, then known as the Illuminati, produced the French Revolution and was the forerunner of the modern Jewish-led International Communist Revolution. During this traumatic period, the streets of France ran red with Christian blood, for then, as now, Christianity was their foremost enemy.

Honest historians will admit that the only thing which saved England, just across the English Channel, from the same fate, was a vast spiritual revival, under the spiritual leadership of the Wesley brothers and George Whitfield. This began as "prayer meetings" held in haystacks, then overflowed into the market places and finally into the cold, dead, formal churches of England and brought her back to God. It produced concrete results. The slave trade was stopped, four out of five taverns in England were closed, and it brought reforms in Child Labor Laws, and integrity into English Government.

If America continues to erode, if our spiritual foundations continue to rot, it does not take a prophet to tell us what our fate will be. To know the answer to any question, one must first know its cause. To be able to successfully combat any enemy bent on your destruction, you must first be able to recognize him, then know something about his methods of operation. You can never subsidize him and give him an exalted position in your society, this is always fatal! I will attempt to root out our enemy and expose his methods of operation in this little book.

Jesus knew more about the evil capability of a people we now call Jews than any other. He knew their record for evil, because it was one of the major themes in the Old Testament Scriptures. The prophets from Moses on, constantly shouted out their condemnation for the evil committed by this people. As Jesus addressed their Talmudic leaders, about 30 AD, He said: "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites . . . And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been part-takers with them of the blood of the prophets. Wherefore, ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets; fill ye up the measure of your fathers.

Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell. Wherefore behold I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes, and some of them ye shall kill and crucify: and some of them ye shall scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city. That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth . . ." (Matthew 23: 29-35).

True to His promise, Christ sent His followers into the world with His message of the Kingdom and that of Personal Salvation. True to His prediction, the worst persecutors of the Christian faith, the ones dedicated to its destruction, are the same people He condemned in Matthew 12:34; 23:13-16, 23, 25, 27, 29; Luke 11:44; 11:47. These were the same people the martyr Stephen condemned in Acts 7:51, 52 and the Apostle Paul in I Thessalonians 2:15.

Pastor Winrod says, and history and the Bible bear him out: "When Jesus accused them (the Jews) of killing Abel (Matthew 23:35), He was seeing beyond their particular nationality. He Was seeing beyond the garb of flesh they wore. He was looking deeply into their souls. He was seeing the demonic poison which was stored up in their life stream. He knew that the same Satanic hatred for the program of God, which took the life of Abel, was to reach its climax in the murder of the Messiah and His apostles. Hence the judgment he pronounced upon them: "How shall ye escape the damnation of hell?" (Matthew 23:33) (UNQ)

It is interesting to note that Jesus Christ accused the Jews of the murder of Abel, who was the son of Adam and Eve. Yet the Jews dated their origin from Abraham, who did not come on the historical scene for some 2,000 years.

We will attempt to look into this enormous problem posed by Jewish hatred for Christianity and everything it stands for. We will look for the impact it is having on our society.

"Most of the destructive types of liberal plans for World Control aim at the enlistment of common people as helpers. Their plan aims at the generation of the people in order that they may be reduced to confusion of mind and thus manipulated. Popular movements of a liberal kind are encouraged, all the disruptive philosophies in religion, economics, politics, and domestic life are to be sown and watered, all for the purpose of disintegrating social solidarity. A definite plan is set forth into which the people are to be molded, following their subversive philosophies." (The foregoing, came from **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**, written by the great industrialist Henry Ford, Sr. in 1922.)

Whenever the Jewish Question is raised in the United States-and it has become almost an act of suicide to do so-a strange document comes into focus, as concerned White American Christians search for reasons behind Jewish hatred of Christianity. It is this **PROTOCOLS**, we have mentioned. They were first published by a man named Sergyel Nilus, in Russia in 1905. All existing copies, were destroyed during the Jewish-led Communist Revolution and possession of a copy in Russia during this period was punishable by death. This fact in itself should tell you something about its origin.

The **PROTOCOLS** were translated into English by a Mr. Victor Marsden. He had been a victim of the Russian Revolution and had lived in Russia for a number of years as foreign correspondent for the London Morning Post. When the Revolution began, it was quite natural that he be singled out by the Communist leaders, since he had been rather outspoken in uncovering their Jewish connections. He was thrown into prison, where he was brutally mistreated. He managed to escape and returned to England a physical wreck. As soon as he recovered, he translated the **PROTOCOLS** into English, thus earning for himself the hatred of International Jewry.

Jewish leaders claim the **PROTOCOLS** are forgeries. But by their very vehement claims against them, they prove their genuineness. In order to have a forgery, you must first have an -original. For a forgery, you know, is a clever copy of the original, made as nearly like the original as possible, so as to fool everyone but an expert.

But whether the **PROTOCOLS** is a forgery or not is beside the point. It really doesn't matter. I

make no claims to their genuineness and will make no attempt to prove them so. But I believe Henry Ford, Sr. was correct when he said about them, when interviewed by the **NEW YORK WORLD**, February 17, 1921: "The only statement I care to make about the **PROTOCOLS** is that they fit what is going on. They are sixteen years old (remember this statement was made in 1921) and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. **THEY FIT IT NOW!**" Sixty years later, we can say with assurance "The **PROTOCOLS** are more relevant now, than at any time in our history. **THEY CERTAINLY FIT THE WORLD SITUATION NOW!**"

A protocol is nothing more than a summary of essential points, statements or facts, which is often attached to the front of a document, or minutes of a meeting. The fact that world Jewry claims them to be forgeries, without attempting to answer any of the accusations they make, and which correspond to current Jewish threats as revealed to their own people through Jewish writings, should give rise to alarm among those of us who are concerned by the direction our country is heading.

While there is no actual proof to back up this assumption, there is strong reason to believe that the **PROTOCOLS** were a secret document Issued only to the officials in the hierarchy of International Judaism, at the First Zionist Congress, held in 1897, under the leadership of Theodore Herzl, the father of modern Zionism.

In **THE JEWISH CHRONICLE**, London, July 14, 1922, a volume of Herzl's diaries was printed.

In this diary is an account of his first visit to England in 1895 and a conversation he had with a Colonel Goldsmid, a Jew, who had been raised as a Christian, an officer in the British Army, who was at heart a Jewish Nationalist. In this account, Goldsmid suggested to Herzl, that the best way for the Jews to gain control of English property and so destroy the aristocracy of England, which was against Jewish attempts to control their government, was to bring about exorbitant taxation of their property. Herzl thought this was an excellent idea and began to push for its operation in England. Strangely enough, this same idea can be found in **PROTOCOL VI**.

It is very probable, that not one Christian in a thousand has ever heard anything concerning the **PROTOCOLS**, to say anything about studying them. Many steer shy of them, because they have heard they were anti-Jewish. How can they be anti-Jewish, when they are official Jewish policy?

Very few, including the majority of Pastors, are even willing to make an effort to study this subversive document.

Because it embodies direct threats against Christianity and the freedom we enjoy in America, it is of utmost importance that we know what it contains. The same issues discussed in the **PROTOCOLS** are being used by the International Jewish gangsters, who are seeking world control.

Because of their complexity, I will not try and enumerate or explain them in full, but will attempt to cover what I believe are their most important points. They can be obtained from a number of different sources, including **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS**, Reedy, W. Va. 25270.

My purpose is not to prove their authenticity, but to show you how they have been put into operation and their destructive results. I feel that when you see this, as intelligent men and women, you will want to take some steps to stop them.

This needs to be said in the very beginning. The principles found in the **PROTOCOLS** are as old as Jewry itself. They go back to the muddled religious thinking of a group of mongrelized Judahites, who came out of seventy years of captivity in Babylon, returning to Jerusalem with an exceedingly dangerous new religious philosophy, which has been incorporated in a religious book known as the Babylonian Talmud. This is the religious book on which all Jews base their belief and a book which supercedes the teachings of Moses.

According to Bible history, about 700,000 people from the Southern Kingdom of Judah, went into captivity in Babylon in 604 BC. This was about 100 years after the Ten Northern tribes had been taken into captivity in Assyria. These Judahites grew into a multitude of about 2-million people

during the seventy years of their captivity - this number was augmented by a large number of non-Jews, who has been assimilated into the religion because of fear. (See Esther 8:17).

These Judahites, mingled and inter-married with the dark-skinned Babylonians. When they returned to Palestine, under Ezra and Nehemiah, only about 50,000 out of this 2-million were willing to return. Most of them were happy to remain in Babylon, where they had become wealthy in the banking business, more specifically the of usury which was directly contrary to the laws of their God. (This is why the world-wide money system, now in use by the Jews, is referred to in the book of Revelation as "Babylon the Great.") This mixed multitude could not even speak the Hebrew language and brought with them, a new religion which has incorporated into the Hebrew religion, the occult practices of Babylon. (More about this later.)

Another **PROTOCOL**, which preceded the **PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**, and one which the Jews can hardly call a forgery, since it came directly from a Rothschild Journal published in 1889, contained two unusual documents. One of these dated back to January 13, 1489, when Chemar, Jewish Rabbi of Arles, in Provence, France, wrote to the Grand Sanhedrin (the governing body of world Jewry Constantinople, for advice, as to what to do about the threatening posture of the people of Arles against the Jews. Here was the answer, as shown in the Rothschild Journal:

"The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is as follows:

1 - As to what you say that the King of France obliges you to become Christians . . . do it! . . . but let the law of Moses be kept in your hearts." (UNQ)

Now let me digress here for a moment, to say that many Jews, who have become converts of Christianity! all in this category. Who they are, I am not to judge. But I would imagine they can be exposed by following Christ's admonition: "By their fruits shall ye know them." I do know that many of them are "fakes." Benjamin Freedman, a Jew converted to Catholicism, in his pamphlet **FACTS ARE FACTS**, says: "For every ounce of so-called good you accomplish by the conversion of a self-styled Jew, at the same time you do a ton of harm in another direction, by diluting the devotion of countless thousands of Christians from their faith. It is well-known, that many counterfeit conversions reveal these conversions have proved to be but the infiltrations of latent traitors with treasonable intentions . . . The souls of millions of Christians who are totally unknown to you, are quite uneasy about the status of the Christian faith today. The minds of countless millions of Christian clergy are troubled by mysterious pressures from above which prevents them from exercising sound judgment in this situation. If the forces being manipulated from inside against the Christian faith can be stopped, then the Christian faith will stand on its feet against all enemies, as firm as the rock of Gibraltar." (UNQ)

2 - ". . . make your sons merchants that little by little they may despoil the Christians of their possessions."

3 - ". . . make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christian lives. (Have you ever bothered to check the names of those who head the Abortion Clinics in America? You might be surprised to find that most of them are Jewish, and that most of the 2-million babies they murder each year are white. Have you ever bothered to look at the names of those engaged in medical scandals, or unsafe medical practices, if you do, I'll guarantee that a vast majority of them will be Jewish. Do you suppose this may have some tie-in with this Protocol?)

4 - ". . . make your sons canons and clerics' in order that they may destroy their churches. (I challenge you to look at what has happened within the Christian church in the past fifty years. I will mention more about this later.)

5 - ". . . arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that the mix themselves in the affairs of the State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke, you may dominate the world and be avenged on them." (Do you know the number of Jewish advisors who have operated within the past eight Administrations? Why is their number so high compared to their population? Why do we find such a large number of Jewish judges and lawyers? Why do so many Jewish lawyers; like William Kuenstler, major in defending the enemies of America? Why do so many Jewish judges rule against Christians in a court of law? Why do so many Jewish judges turn violent criminals loose on some absurd technicality, knowing they will prey on society? Do you suppose there may be some connection here?)

Ask yourself: "Why is it that the Jewish founded and led, American Civil Liberties Union, universally defends radicals and takes a stand against Christian principles?"

Listen to this Communist explanation, as It Is taken direct from their textbook **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, published in 1933 and taught at the Lenin School of Political Warfare, University of Moscow. Page 52- "We have battled in America since the century's turn, to bring to nothing, and any all-Christian influence and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember that we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere.

"You must work until religion is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce on religious groups as enemies.

"You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for conquest, into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief, that Christianity is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, hated and intolerable." (UNQ) It almost sounds as though **PSYCHOPOLITICS AND THE PROTOCOLS** were written by the same person. Why do you suppose? Because they both reflect the unbending hatred of Judaism for Christianity.

-6 - Do not swerve from this order we give you, because you will find by experience that, humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power." **SIGNED:**
V.S.S.V.F.F. Prince of the Jews, 21st Caslue (November) 1489.

Why is it especially necessary for White Christians in particular, to protect themselves against Jewish attack? Look at the facts. Ask yourself who really controls America? Certainly it is not our people.

Make a list of all the big business under Jewish control and you will see they include theaters, newspapers, and television-all the media which are used to control America's thinking. This is why it is almost impossible to educate the American public against Jewish policies. The sugar industry; the tobacco industry; over 50%of the meat packing industry. (Have you noticed that the majority of the packaged meats you use have the Jewish kosher mark of approval on them? Who do you suppose pays the several million dollars paid to Jewish Rabbis for this service? You the "goyim"

food purchaser.) Most of the shoe and clothing industry is Jewish controlled, as is the music world, with its destructive "rock and roll music," (the "tempo of revolution and sexuality," whose very concept is anti-Christian and anti-American.) The loan Industry is almost 100% under Jewish control as is dope, prostitution, the abortion clinics and most Industry which is international in scope. All these are controlled by International Jews. Don't argue about this, just look at the facts!

So whether you and I, or your pastor for that matter, want to believe it or not, Jews do have control over every major facet of American life. Remember, they are taught from childhood to hate you and your religion. It is one of the central teachings of their synagogues and their holy book the Talmud.

How Christian leaders can support and uphold Christ's worst enemies and dignify them by calling them God's Chosen People, is beyond my wildest comprehension. They certainly do not find this teaching in the Bible. (But then again, it's not so hard to understand. You see, I preached this for eighteen years and believed it for another forty. I never was honest enough to check the Bible and see if my pastor told me the truth; I believed them all and everyone of them lied to me for sixty years. These were not bad men; many of them were Godly men, but they had never been honest enough to look for the truth.)

So with this as an introduction, I want to spend some time analyzing the **PROTOCOLS**, and comparing their important parts with the Communist textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**. We will consider these **PROTOCOLS** as they apply to you as a White Christian American. We will go about it prayerfully, asking that God's Holy Spirit will enlighten our minds and show us the truth.

PROTOCOL NUMBER I

"Every man aims at power, everyone would like to be a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare. What has restrained the beasts of prey who call themselves men? (Remember that Jews refer to you as "goyim," literally "cattle.")

"in the beginnings of the structure of society they were subjected to brutal blind forces; afterwards - to law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law, right lies in force." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This idea, put out near the end of the Ninetenth Century, coincides with one put out in 1933 by JewishCommunism. In the book **PSYCHOPOLITICS, PAGE 30:** "Obedience is the result of force... concurrent with force is brutality . . . - The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Savage force, sufficiently long displayed, will bring about concurrence with any principle or order . . . Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed.

"If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience, you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things that a brute understands." (UNQ)

Let me show you how these Communists' ideas are consistent with the Jewish teachings in the Talmud. In this book of 63 volumes, Christians are classified as the primary enemy of Judaism. They are called "idolaters," and their idol is Jesus Christ. As a Christian, you rank as the lowest and most despised form of life, even below that of heathen animals.

The Pharisees, from which came the modern Rabbinate, taught that only Jews were men ... "Gentiles were classified not as men, but as barbarians," so says the Jewish Encyclopedia. On the subject of Gentiles, the Talmud **NANA MEZIA, 108b** gives as reference Ezekiel 34:31, where the Lord God says: "And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I your God, saith the Lord God." The Talmudic Rabbis have interpreted these words to mean: "Only ye (Jews) are designated as men."

When this Jewish belief is clearly understood, then Christians can also understand another Jewish warning from the Talmud, which states: "a heathen (goy) who studies the Talmud deserves death and any Jew who discloses the contents of the Talmud to a goyim deserves death."

If Christians ever reached the point where they were willing to look at Judaism in an objective manner, instead of being taken in by the Jewish myth that appoints them as the Chosen People, then they would understand the anti-human criminality of the Talmud and would be able to erect a defense against it.

In studying this problem, it is not necessary to limit our reading to the **PROTOCOLS**, **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, and the **TALMUD**. We can go to contemporary Jewish sources, which will reveal the same story. But let's look at what an eminent "goyim" has to say about this.

After several years of intense research and the expenditure of \$8-million, the great American industrialist, Henry Ford, Sr. published a monumental book called **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**. It drew all kinds of "flak" from Jewish sources, because it presented them as they really are, the enemies of Christianity. He states: "If the libraries of our theological seminaries were equipped with complete files of Jewish literary effort during recent decades, and if theological students were required to read these Jewish utterances, there would be less silly talk and fewer marks for Jewish propaganda in the American pulpits." (UNQ) To this I would have to give a hearty "Amen!" It is not necessary, however, to go to anti-Jewish writers to learn this truth and to understand their nefarious plans for their one-world government. There are many examples from Jewish sources.

In Maurice Samuels' book, **YOU GENTILES!**, page 155, he says: "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers. Nothing that you can do will meet our demands and needs." (UNO)

THE LONDON JEWISH CHRONICLE, January 22, 1943, quoted the Jew, Bert Locker, speaking at the Zionist Conference as saying: "We have the right to come to the world today and say, 'Here is the Jewish problem. Settle it to our satisfaction or there will be no rest in the world.'" (UNQ)

Benjamin Disraeli, the Jewish Prime Minister of Britain, during the reign of Queen Victoria, said in 1852: "An insurrection takes place against tradition, against religion and property . . . men of Jewish race are always found at the head of every one of them... they cooperate with atheists; the most skillful accumulators of property ally themselves with Communists; this peculiar race (Jews) . . . touches the hand of all the scum and low castes of Europe; and all this because they wish to destroy ungrateful Christendom." (From **THE LIFE OF LORD GEORGE BENTINCH**, London, 1952).

In **THE JEWISH WORLD**, London, February 9, 1883: "The great ideal of Judaism is not that the Jews be allowed to flock together one day . . . but that the whole world shall be imbrued with Jewish teachings, and that a universal brotherhood of Nations - a greater Judaism, in fact all the separate races and religions shall disappear." (UNQ)

The **PROTOCOLS** go on to say: "Political freedom is an Idea but not a fact. There is no such thing as freedom and the power of rulers who are benevolent will one day be replaced with the power of Gold. There was a time when faith ruled, but that time is past . . . Our right rules in force. That means, give me what I want in order that I may thereby have proof that I am stronger than you." (UNQ) (This of course is the essence of Israeli policy in Palestine today.)

They go on to state that the people cannot know what is best for them for "when they seize power, it quickly turns to anarchy, which is in itself the highest degree of savagery." They explain further how they have enticed the "goyim" into a state where they can be controlled: "The people of the goyim are bemused with alcoholic liquors (we could now add dope to this list), their youth have grown stupid on classicism (adherence to traditional standards) and from early immorality, into which they have been inducted by our special agents . . ." (UNQ)

This is again paralleled in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 27, where they say: "By making available drugs of various kinds, by giving the teenager alcohol, by stimulating him with sex literature and

advertising to him or her, Sex Education - . the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness, into which can then be cast the perfect solution of Communism.

"If we can effectively kill the pride and patriotism of but one generation, we will have won that country . . ." (UNQ)

They go on to speak of their watch word **LIBERTY-EQUALITY- FRATERNITY**. This was the same motto used in the French Revolution and that of the Jewish-Communist Revolution in Russia. It is their social motto in America today.

Which people are determined to make all but them, equal at any cost, even if it means using force to accomplish it? The Jews of course. Their idea of equality in Russia can be seen in the contrast between the struggling working man and the hordes of Jewish millionaires, who frequent the resort areas around Odessa. There is equality for the human animals in Russia, all right, only "some animals are more equal than others." The Jewish idea of fraternity can be seen in their efforts to mongrelize our white people through racial inter-marriage. Many poor simpletons in our pulpits, back this effort without ever realizing that it is against God's Laws. But while their efforts towards integration are going on, Jews are the most segregated people in the world.

PROTOCOL NUMBER II

"It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, as far as possible will be brought on the economic ground, where nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at our mercy." (UNQ)

Very few Americans have studied American history deeply enough to realize that slavery in America was a Jewish institution. Over 90% of the slave traders in America were Northern Jews. Few Americans know that International Jewish interests kept the Civil War alive, two years longer than necessary and that both sides were funded by the International Bankers. Few know that the International Jewish Bankers funded both sides in World War I and II, or that the war factories of Hitler, were owned and funded by Jews.

Few Americans have ever bothered to ask why General Patton was held up on the West border of Germany during World War II, when he could have ended the war on the Eastern border of Poland, or why Patton and Montgomery's plan to invade Europe through the "soft underbelly" of Europe, was cast aside in favor of Eisenhower's and Churchill's plan to invade through Normandy. This not only prolonged the war for two years, but allowed all of Eastern Europe to come under Communist control. the "puppet masters" who pulled the strings of the war, wanted a Communist East Europe and they got it, along with billions upon extra billions of our gold, for fighting two years longer. (It is interesting to note that the leader of every Communist satellite behind the Iron Curtain, plus 90% of their henchmen, were all Jews.)

Now with this in mind, let's use a little "hind sight" and go back to 1868, when a prominent Jewish Rabbi named Reichorn, speaking at the funeral of Grand Rabbi Simon Ben-Ihuda, 75 years before the Great Wars said: "Thanks to the terrible power of our International banks, we have forced the Christians into wars without number. Wars have a special value for Jews, since Christians massacre each other and this, good for the Jews. **WARS ARE THE JEWS HARVESTS!** The Jew banks grow fat on Christian wars. Nearly a 100-million Christians have been swept off the face of the earth through wars and the end is not yet." (This was before the holocausts of World War I and II. Yet they scream about a mythological 6-million Jews who were killed in World War II, while boasting of 100-million Christians they killed before 1914.)

This **PROTOCOL** goes on to explain how rulers of the goyim are conditioned to do what the master strategists (International Jews) want, without realizing they have been brainwashed into

doing it. They say: "The intellectuals of the goyim will puff themselves up with their knowledge and without logical verification of them will put into effect all the information available from science, which our agents have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want.

"Do not for a moment suppose these statements are empty words: think carefully of the successes we have arranged for Dawnism and Marxism." (UNQ)

This plan of action can easily be seen in our Public Education System. The teaching of the religion of Secular Humanism has become Standard Operating Procedure in our schools, despite the Constitutional ban on "religious control of education." With it has come the teaching of Sex Education, which in every instance I have known, has greatly increased the incidence of teenaged pregnancies and VD. The teaching of Darwinian evolution, fits hand in glove with the teaching of Jewish-Communism, as seen in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 42:

"The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest is the state of man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to break...what they call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force). It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind...thus, the first thing which must be degraded in any nation under conquest, is man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being, to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must no longer think of himself or his fellows as capable of spiritual nobility or endurance." (UNQ)

Have you ever asked yourself why prayer and Bible reading has been taken out of our Public Schools? Our schools were much better schools, before they were removed. Why has there been a marked deterioration in our schools since this has happened? Do you honestly believe it was just something that happened by accident?

Who has been the foremost in pushing Sex Education in the schools, with its resulting immorality? Look at the names of those who head the Sex Information and Education Organizations in the United States; see who pushes for the radical literature with its four letter words, in our English classes. If you are honest in your evaluation, almost without fail, it is the Jewish organized, Jewish led, ACLU.

Ask yourself: "Who brings suits against the American School Boards, to force them to drop Christmas carols from the school, or take the nativity scenes from in front of the County Courthouse? Who forces a community to take a lighted cross off a hillside outside town? The answer is always the same. It is the Jewish element. It is all part of their big, overall scheme to destroy Christianity. They know that in order to be successful, they must start by destroying our Christian foundation.

The **PROTOCOLS** say:: "The Press we have gained power to influence, while remaining ourselves in the shade (background). Thanks to the press, we have the Gold in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, though we have had to sacrifice thousands of our own people. Each victim on our side is worth in the sight of God, a thousand goyim." (UNO) Yes, they admit to killing many of their own people and it doesn't bother them a bit, as long as they can get wealth and power by doing it!

How many Christians realize that nine out of ten of the major Hollywood studios are Jewish owned and that all the major TV networks are Jewish controlled? How many pastors do you know who warn their people about believing everything they read in their Jewish oriented newspapers? How many of you readers know that over 900 major newspapers, with a daily distribution of over 57-million, are Jewish owned and/or controlled? Did you know that 48 of the major weekly magazines, with a weekly distribution of over 78-million, fit the same category?

In his startling book **JEWES MUST LIVE!**, published in 1934 by the Golden Hind Press, Jewish author Samuel Roth says: "Jewish history has been tragic to the Jews and no less tragic to neighboring nations. Our major vice is parasitism. We are a people of vultures, living on the labor

and the good nature of the rest of the world . . . "The first of all Jewish creeds is that Jews must live. It does not matter how, by what, or to what end. Jews must live. So a return was made to the ancient policy of conquest by the more peaceful and deliberate means of cheating, lying, and pimping . . .

"Anti-Semitism is not, as Jews have tried to make the world believe, an active prejudice. It is deeply hidden instinct with which every man is born...that instinct is self-preservation . . .

"Wherever Jews have been admitted . . . one by one the industries of the country close to them because of their unfair practices . . . There is not a single instance where the Jews have not fully deserved the bitter fruit of the fury of their persecutors. We come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, yet we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of man . . ."

"My earliest knowledge of the Jewish attitude towards their Gentile neighbors came from listening at our in to the stories of the Jewish travelers . . . had done to the goy in their business dealings, the deeper appeared to be their delight.

"We despised the goy and we hated his religion...they were called 'yoisel' and a dozen other names too foul to mention. The 'yoisel' had one time been a human being and a Jew, but one day he went out of his mind and in that pitiful state told people he was God Himself. This extraordinary caricature of the founder of the opposing religion made for me one of the queerest adventures of my life . . .

"The young Jew learns that before anything else, he is a Jew, and that before anything comes his allegiance to the Jewish people. He may be a good American, if it is good for business to be a good American . . . but no obligation is considered valid if it violates the interests of his most important obligation . . .

"What becomes of the young Jew who cannot attain to one of the professions, or does not have the money to create a selling line? Most of them remain on the street corners of their neighborhood and become petty thieves, hold-up-men, strikebreakers, back store crape shooters and the petty racketeers of every peaceful community in America . . ."

"It is my honest belief that nothing the Jew does in America is essential for its welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is subversive of America's best interests."
(UNQ)

Now if the foregoing statement was my words, I would immediately be labeled as an anti-Semite and a vicious one at that. But I doubt if one Christian in a thousand, will see any significance in this confession. Instead we go along our blind, stupid way to self-destruction. We are inflicted with "Ostracism," which has been defined as: "An ability of the human brain to pass into the subconscious that knowledge which present in the conscious mind would be unpleasant; basically, the belief in the human mind that, knowledge ignored does not exist, and cannot harm anyone."

Do you wonder then why the goyim cattle do not realize that they are being prepared for the slaughter, and the Judas goats who will lead them to the; "killing pen," are their own religious leaders? It appears that none of them have ever read or meditated on 2 Chronicles 19:2 - ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly, or love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

The Jews of today are a perfect picture of the anti-Christ, as painted by 2 John 7-"For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. **THIS IS A DECEIVER AND AN ANTICHRIST.**" (Emphasis added.)

Study Zionist history and you will see that they have been responsible for the deaths of thousands of their own people, just as the **PROTOCOL** says. During the "rebellion stage" of the Jewish war for Palestine in 1948, they were guilty of at least two sinking of ships, loaded with Jewish refugees headed for Palestine. On each occasion, the British were blamed. It was not until later, that Zionist terrorist organizations admitted to planting bombs on their own ships.

I have in my possession the September 1977 issue of **THE JEWISH GUARDIAN**, printed by orthodox Jews in Brooklyn, New York. On page 5, it says: "We American Jews (orthodox) divorce ourselves entirely from the Israeli government policies, so as not to make possible the hopes and aspirations espoused by Begin's Director General, Dr. Elyahu ben Elisser, who stated: 'If the United States turns against Israel, and the American Jews are made to feel unwelcome there because of their support for Israel; if they are driven out of the United States, then we will have achieved the real goal of the revolutionary stage of Zionism. The American Jews and their money will come to Israel, and an Israel which is 8-million strong, will be self-sufficient.'" (UNQ)

Today, all over the world, Jews are being terrorized by the strong-arm tactics of organizations such as the Jewish Defense League, the ADL and **MOSSAD**. This is to frighten them into moving to Palestine. When you read about a Jewish synagogue which has been bombed by hoodlums of the KKK, ask yourself, "Was it really the KKK, or did the JDL do it for some ulterior purpose of their own?" the list of such occurrences is long and frightening.)

PROTOCOL NUMBER III

This Protocol speaks, among other things, about the instability of the Constitution; terror in high places; economic slavery; people's rights; the mob. We will only cover a few of these: "The Constitution scales of these days will shortly break down, for we have established them with a certain lack of accurate balance in order that they may oscillate incessantly until they wear through the pivot under which they turn. The goyim are under the impression that they have welded them sufficiently strong and they have all along expected to remain in equilibrium." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: How many people have you heard say: "all we need do is return to the Constitution"? But whenever any attempt is made by some brave soul in Congress, all hell breaks loose. Why is this?

PROTOCOL: "But the pivots - the kings presidents on their thrones-are hemmed in b their representatives, who play the fool, distraught by their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power. We have made a gulf between the far-seeing Sovereign Power and the blind face of the people so that both have lost their meaning, for like the blind man and his stick, they are powerless apart." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: While the average American has been blinded to the truth through Jewish propaganda and the controlled media, the government-one administration after another, at least from Woodrow Wilson to the present, has surrounded itself with Zionist advisors. These work for the welfare of International Zionism, rather than the welfare of the American State. This can be clearly seen in the Reagan Administration, where over 35 top advisors are either members of, or have been members of either the Council on Foreign Relations, the Tri-Lateral Commission, or both. (Both of these are Zionist controlled, one-world government organizations.) The International Jews, who have insinuated themselves into our government, and there are many of them, are "dual-loyalists," with their first loyalty to the Israeli State in Palestine.

In the March 8, 1982 issue of **SPOTLIGHT**, is this article by Henry Thompson: "A newly launched political coalition, committed to the public support of Israel's illegal ventures into terrorism and military aggression, has taken the lead in New York's gubernatorial campaign.

"The unprecedented move was initiated by publishing magnate Rupert Murdoch, a lifelong partisan of Israeli supremacy. The goal is to elect New York Mayor Ed Koch, a strident dual loyalist, to the office vacated by Gov. Hugh Carey's recent withdrawal.

"It comes at a time when Israel is reported to be preparing a new wave of terrorism, sabotage, covert action and all-out military invasion from the Middle East all the way to the oil-rich Persian Gulf, and the North African region known as the Maghreb (from Libya, on the Mediterranean Sea, to Morocco, on the Atlantic Ocean).

"The war hawk Israeli government of Prime Minister Menachem Begin has reportedly deployed its military and covert-action forces for attack on a broad front . . .

"The UN repudiation (of Israeli) sets the stage for Israel's long-awaited expulsion from the community of essentially-or at least self-profferedly-law-abiding nations. It also threatens to isolate the U.S. in the world forum for its blind support of Begin Cabinet's criminal forays into terrorism and aggression.

"To counter-attack, the dual-loyalist forces of Israel, who have until now dominated New York politics surreptitiously and by covert means, have launched a public assault on the UN . . .

"A dramatic revelation of the stunning power of the Israeli lobby, the most powerful alien pressure group in American history, is now unfolding. So-called liberal and internationalist spokesmen in politics and the media, who have long been the most ardent supporters of the international assembly on the East River, now scream vulgar imprecations at the UN, demanding its expulsion from Manhattan and from the U.S. . . .

"The push to elect a known dual-loyalist on an unabashed Israeli-first ticket to the governorship of a major state, represents a dangerous gamble of the Israeli Lobby...The new movement now fronted by Ed Koch will be something new in U.S. politics: a force which will exert public pressure to destroy Israel's adversaries and boost its partisans without pretending to consider how its actions will affect U.S. strategy." (UNO)

It is this kind of manipulation, so often used by the Jews, which leads to wars, a heavy outpouring of national wealth into Jewish pockets, and the hatred and persecution of Jews which always follows.

PROTOCOL: "In order to incite seekers after power to misuse of power, we have set all forces in opposition one to another...of the States, we have made gladiatorial arenas, where a host of confused issues contend . . . a little more, and disorders and bankruptcy will become universal." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: It is not difficult to see this happening across the country. Most of the large states are on the verge of bankruptcy, and instead of a mutual cooperation between states, we see them fighting "tooth and nail" to get their share of the Government goodies, which came from their people in the first place.

As the states vie for Federal Aid, they become more interested in their own immediate problems than the welfare of the nation. This results in a bankruptcy, not only of economic means, but of moral and spiritual stamina. Most of our major cities are in a shambles, with only a spark necessary to turn them into a blazing inferno. We are like a man who smokes a cigar while sitting on an open keg of gunpowder then carelessly knocks the ashes into the keg. All it will take is one spark, to ignite our cities into bloody revolution. Of course, this is what the enemy wants. So they add to the problems, by encouraging hordes of alien minorities to move to the city, while crime and violence increases and the best citizens leave by the thousands. In this manner, they can impress their will on the people, through the chaos they deliberately bring about.

PROTOCOL: "We appear on the scene as the alleged saviors of the workers from the oppression (This has always been the Jewish-Marxist approach). The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law, the labors of workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy and strong. We are interested in just the opposite in the **KILLING OUT OF THE GOYIM!** Our power is in the chronic shortages of food and the physical weakness of the workers because by this he will be made slave to our will . . . By want, envy, and the hatred which it engenders, we shall move the mobs and with their hands, we will wipe out all those who hinder us in any way." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This was the exact approach used by the Jewish Communists in Russia. Now before someone complains about this statement, let me say that documentation shows that over 90% of the Communist top leadership was made up of Khazar Jews. They brag about it themselves.

In the **JEWISH CHRONICLE**, April 4,1918, is this statement: ". . . there is much to the fact of

Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism . . ." (UNO)

THE MACCABEAN, a Zionist news organ in New York City, carried this headline in 1905- **A JEWISH REVOLUTION! THE AMERICAN HEBREW**, a leading Jewish newspaper in the U.S. said, September 10, 1920-"The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, will become a reality over all the world."

No, my Christian friends, no matter how much you want to dismiss it, the Communist Revolution was a Jewish Revolution.

This has been the same approach used in every country that has ever been taken over by the Communists. Compare these **PROTOCOL** thoughts with those in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 7 - This was part of a welcoming speech made by Laventria Beria, then head of the KGB, as he welcomed 47 American students to the University of Moscow. He said: "Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil (deliberately caused). At last a weary populace can seek peace only in our offered Communist State." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This has happened in every country where Communism has been successful. We saw it in operation in Vietnam a few years ago and we can see it now in El Salvadore. After years of fighting, terror, and want, the weary people throw up their hands and say: "Anything would be better than this!" and in every case, their status under Communism has been worse than what they had under their flawed "right wing" governments. The finished product can be seen in the pathetic boat people of Cambodia, who will face the dangers of "shark infested" waters, rather than spend any more time under Communism. The sad thing is, where are the strident voices of those who called for Civil Rights In Vietnam a few years ago? Where were the voices of the Jane Fonda's and the Ramsey Clarks' which were raised in Vietnam? Where were they when the Russians invaded Afghanistan? You see, all this is tied in with the prediction of the **PROTOCOLS**, even if they are fakes.

Going once again to **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 16 - "In any nation under conquest, such as America, our slow and stealthy approaches need take advantage only of cycles of booms and depressions inherent in the Capitalist system, in order to exert more and more strong control over individual wills . . ."

"The masses will come at last to believe that only an excessive taxation of the rich, will relieve them from the burdensome leisure class and thus can be brought to accept such a Marxist principle as the graduated income tax." (UNQ)

If you remember your history, this Marxist system of taxation was smoothly slid into our system in 1913, even though the law of the land forbade it.

Look at every damaging strike which has taken place on American soil in the past five decades. The power behind them all has been the International Jew, not to "make money, " but to "get money." This distinction between these two ideals is fundamental.

This is best explained by Henry Ford, Sr., possibly the greatest of all American industrialists. He said: "The creative constructive type of mind has an affection for the thing it is doing. The non-Jewish worker formerly chose the work he liked best. He seldom changed employment, because there was a bond between him and the kind of work he had chosen. Nothing else was so attractive to him. He would rather draw a little less money and do what he liked to do, than get a little more and do what irked him. The maker is always thus influenced by his liking. Not so the 'getter', it does not matter what he does, as long as the income is satisfactory.

"He has no illusions, sentiments, or affections on the side of work. It is the 'gold' that counts. He has no attachments for the things he makes, for he does not make any: he deals in things other men

make and regards them solely on the side of their money making value. The joy of creative labor is nothing to him.

"Previous to Jewish-socialistic, subversive ideas, the predominate thought in the labor world was to make things, and thus make money. Men who make things are a sturdy, honest race, because they deal with the ideas of skill and quality. Men make shoes as exhibitions of their skill. Farmers raise crops for the inherent love of crops and the land, not with reference to the money market.

"The only way to break down this strong safeguard of society-a creative laboring class of sturdy character-was to sow other ideas among it; and the most dangerous of all ideas sown was that which substituted 'get' for 'make'.

"The idea of 'get' is a vicious, anti-social and destructive idea. When held in company with 'make,' and of second importance, it is legitimate and constructive. As soon as a man or class is inoculated with the strict Jewish idea of 'getting,' ('getting mine;' 'getting while the getting is good;' 'honestly if you can, dishonestly if you must, but get') then the very cement of human society loses its adhesiveness and begins to crumble . . .

"Jewish influence on the thought of the working men of America, has been bad, thoroughly bad . . . The real division is not between 'capital' and 'labor', but between the idea of 'get' and 'make.'

"Until the Jews show that the infiltration of foreign Jews and the Jewish idea into the American Labor movements has made for a betterment in the character and estate, in citizenship and economic statesmanship, the charges of being alien, destructive and treasonous influence will have to stand." (UNQ)

Remember, the above statement was made more than sixty years ago. As it was true then, it is doubly true now. The Jewish idea of 'get' has such a stranglehold on America today, that it has become a form of idolatry to us, just as sure as if we were bowing down to idols made of wood and stone. In Colossians 3:5, the Apostle Paul puts "covetousness" on the same plane as idolatry, he says: ". . . covetousness, which is idolatry." The word "covetousness," is derived from the Greek word "pleonexia," which means "avarice; fraudulency; extortion; greediness." This has certainly become the "modus operandi" (method of operation) of present day American business, as it has followed the Jewish lead. Our normally honest Anglo-Saxon people have been taught to lie, cheat, steal and defraud, and to do it with a clear conscience. It has reached the point where it is difficult for us to know who we can trust, whether it is in business, government, or the church. Where we used to be able to seal a bargain with a handshake, and a "man's word was his bond," now even contracts are often deliberately broken. This brings about the necessary chaos, that Jewish-Communism needs to be successful.

PROTOCOLS: "The goyim have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists. Therefore they do not see the necessity of what we, when our kingdom comes, shall adopt at once, namely this-it is essential to teach in the national schools (public) one simple, true piece of knowledge, the basis of all knowledge-the knowledge of the structure of human life, of social existence, and consequently of the division of labor, and men into classes and conditions...after a thorough study of this knowledge, the people will voluntarily submit to our authority and accept such positions as is appointed them in the state." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: In the Jewish-Communist system, men and women live and work where the State desires them to be. There is no consideration of personal desires. Listen to what **PSYCHOPOLITICS** says on page 9: "Any ruler from time immemorial, needed the obedience of his subjects in order to accomplish his ends; so he resorted to punishment. This is true of every tribe and state in the history of man. Today Russian culture has evolved more certain and definite methods of aligning and securing the loyalties of persons and populaces, and of enforcing obedience upon them. This modern out-growth of old practices is call Psychopolitics.

"Basically man is an animal (goyim). He is an animal which has been given a civilized veneer. Man

is a collective animal, grouped together for his own protection before the threat of his environment. Those who so group and control him, must have in their possession specialized techniques to direct the vagaries and energies of animal man, **TOWARDS GREATER EFFICIENCY IN THE ACCOMPLISHMENT OF THE GOALS OF THE STATE.**" (UNQ)

We see this technique in operation in our present Public Education system. School busing and integration has taken priority over good education. This is socialized planning, not for the sake of the "quality education," the liberals always scream for; not to bring about the "brotherly love" they so ardently advocate; but for the purpose of control.

In 1964, upon my discharge from the Army, I was driving down beautiful Coastal Highway 1, in the State of California. In the Big Sur area, south of Monterey, I passed a sign which read **ESELEN INSTITUTE**. Being a rather nosy individual, I stopped to see what it was. When I rang the bell on the gate, I was met by a rather scruffy looking individual who asked me what I wanted. "I'm rather curious," I said. "What is this Eselen Institute." "Oh," he replied, "we are behavioral scientists here." When I asked him what a "behavioral scientist" was, he said: "It's exactly what the word indicates. We are learning to control people's behavior and when we have completed our efforts, we will live in heaven."

Think about that for a moment. He was talking about "People Control," the very thing advocated by the **PROTOCOLS**. Then check and see the guiding force behind the Eselen Institute. Then take a close look at what is happening to your child, if they are unfortunate enough to be attending a Public School.

PROTOCOL: "We shall create . . . a universal economic crisis whereby we shall throw upon the streets whole mobs of workers simultaneously in all the countries of Europe (and in the U.S. you can be sure). These mobs will rush delightedly to shed the blood of those whom in their simplicity of ignorance, they have envied from the cradle, and whose property they will be able to loot.

"Ours (the Jews) they will not touch, because the moment of attack will be known to us, and we will take measure to go protect our own." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This is why multitudes of White Americans are buying arms and ammunition. They have sense enough to know that this is exactly what will happen, if we have an internal collapse in this country and people begin to go hungry. We know this is true, because we have already seen these mobs of dissidents, burning and looting in our major cities. What do you think would happen if the Jewish controlled Federal Reserve System were to clamp down on our money supply and the banks were to close as they did in 1929? Government would come to a grinding halt. It is quite possible, that along with this collapse, we would find ourselves engaged in a foreign war, where our National Guard would be called out of the country. Our local law enforcement officials would be unable to handle the trouble and they know and admit it. Within a week there would be food shortages in the big cities and hungry mobs would be roaming the streets, looting and robbing. Government would come to a shuddering stop; others would panic as welfare, retirement and Social Security checks would stop and we would see exactly what the Protocols predicted.

Yet people who can see beyond the "end of their nose," and are preparing for just such an eventuality, are called "right wing extremists," and "kooks", by the kept press. I say they are Americans with a vision.

PROTOCOL NUMBER IV

"Every republic passes through several stages. The first of these is comprised of the early days of mad raging by a blind mob, tossed hither and thither . . . the second is demagoguery (one who makes use of popular prejudices and false claims to gain power), from which is born anarchy that leads invariably to despotism . . ."

"Since society might be governed under the dispositions of God on earth. It is indispensable for us

to undermine all faith, to tear out of the minds of the goyim the very principle of the Godhead, and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and material needs." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: On page 19, **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, we read: "There are those who in less enlightened times, gave man to believe that goals should be personally sought and held, and that, indeed, man's entire impulse towards higher things stemmed from freedom. We must remember that the same people who embraced this philosophy also continued in man the myth of spiritual existence." (UNQ)

In the Communist "Rules for Bringing About Revolution," discovered in Dusseldorf, Germany at the end of World War I, Rule II says "Get the youth away from God, get them interested in sex and liquor; destroy their ruggedness." This can only be accomplished as the Christian foundation of this nation is destroyed.

This is the major reason the Jewish controlled media constantly is engaged in a campaign to downgrade Christianity. Again going to **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 43: "As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church **MUST** one way or the other be discredited. Religion must become unfashionable, by demonstrating broadly, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul of man is non-existent and that man is an animal. The lying mechanisms of Christianity lead men to foolishly brave deeds. By teaching them that there is life in hereafter, the liability of courageous acts, while living is thus lessened . . .

Thus there must be no standing belief in the church, and the power of the church must be denied on every hand. The psychopolitical operator, in his program of degradation, should at all times bring into question any family which is deeply religious." (UNQ)

This is done of course, by the Secular Humanist, Jewish-run Public Education System, as especially at university level. A young person in the average college, who exhibits a high moral character, will more often than not be persecuted and harassed, not only by his fellow students, but by the teachers.

Henry Ford, Sr. in **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**, page 25, puts it this way: "There is a mission for the pulpit to liberate the church from the error that Judah and Israel are one. The reading of the Scriptures which confuse the tribe of Judah with Israel and which interpret every mention of Israel, as signifying the Jews, is at the root of more than one-half of the confusion and division traceable to Christian doctrinal statements.

"The Jews are not the Chosen People, though practically all the church has succumbed to the propaganda which declares them so. The Jewish tinge of thought has of late years overspread many Christian statements and the uninstructed clergy have proved more and more amenable to Jewish suggestions." (UNQ)

(For further Scriptural references, which will prove beyond the shadow of a doubt, that the people we now call Jews are not the People of the Book, read - **WHO IS ISRAEL? PARSEEISM OR ANGLO-SAXON IDENTITY?** and **PROOFS OF IDENTITY**.)

One of the major problems in the modern church, which has led to its present anemic state, where it supports its own worst enemy (International Judaism), was brought about by Jewish-German Higher Criticism. This Satanic attack against the authenticity of the Bible, against the divinity of Jesus Christ and the doctrines of the New Testament church, were all brought about by Jewish scholars and have measurably weakened Christian defenses. Even the Fundamentalists, who have fought the hardest against Higher Criticism, refuse to see that it was Jewish thought. Remember, it was not German; it was not Christian, it was Jewish Talmudism from start to finish and it fits in perfectly with what is taught in the **PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDER'S OF ZION**, forgery or not!

In keeping with their program of world conquest, which has been openly predicted by Jewish leaders from time immemorial-their attack has now been launched against the very foundation of

the Christian church. Any pastor, who knowingly back these "sons of Satan," (those were Jesus' words, John 8:44) is a traitor not only to his Lord, but to his country.

It is a well-known fact that the Jews have infiltrated hundreds of American churches with their program of subversion. They sit on the faculties of many Evangelical and Fundamental Seminaries, breathing their Talmudic poison into the minds of those who study under them.

Henry Ford, Sr. once said: "Clergymen should know that seven-eighths of the economic mush they speak from their pulpits is prepared by Jewish professors of political economics and revolutionary leaders." We also know they help prepare the Sunday School literature used in the National Council of Churches and the Southern Baptist Convention.

If there is any place where the Jewish Question should be religiously studied, it should be in Christian Seminaries. But unfortunately, most of these have given blind allegiance to mass Jewish propaganda. A good example of this is in the Lutheran Church. While their leader and founder, Martin Luther had some very sharp remarks to make concerning the devilry of world Jewry, most of them have been expunged from the Lutheran church libraries and the Libraries of Lutheran Seminaries.

Martin Luther wrote a treatise, **THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES**, which can be found in the Congressional Library in Washington, D.C. and in the libraries of a few Lutheran clergymen. The answer as to why they have been taken out of Lutheran church libraries becomes evident when you see what he has to say. This was among his last writings, being published about 1545. Among many other things he says: "I have permitted this booklet to go forth that I might be found among those who have resisted such poisonous undertakings of the Jews, and have warned Christians to be on their guard against them. I would not have thought that a Christian would permit himself to be fooled by the Jews so as to share their exile and misery." (UNQ)

Then after a letter of introduction which states that it is a waste of time to try and convert a Jew, he gives his reasons for taking a stand against them. On page 11, he states: "The Jews have been rejected by God and are not His people anymore. Do not dispute with the Jews about the articles of your faith: From childhood they have been brought up with poison and hatred against our Lord . . ."

"We goyim heathen, are not even human beings their sight, but hardly to be regarded as worms . . . That they are the real liars and bloodhounds, who have not only perverted and falsified the entire Scriptures from beginning to end and without ceasing with their interpretations . . ."

"Their breath stinks for the gold and silver of the heathen, since no people under the sun always have been, still are, and always will remain more avaricious than they as can be noted in their cursed usury. They also find comfort in the saying: 'When the Messiah comes, He shall take all the silver and gold in the world and distribute it among them . . .'"

"My dear Christian, next to the Devil you have no more bitter, no more poisonous, more vehement enemy than the real Jew who earnestly desires to be a Jew . . ."

"Should they at times do something good, however, know full well that it was not out of love for you, nor for your good." (UNQ)

This has always been one of the major arguments used by the Jewish apologists. Evangelist Jack Van Impe, in his book, **ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST**, at the beginning of Chapter 7, which he titles "Hitler's Holocaust-The Travail of Israel," begins by saying: "The Jews have enriched all the nations in which they have settled-an inevitable fact because of the promise given to Abraham when he left his home to go to a land of God's choosing (Gen. 12:3)...Although it has not often been recognized, the Jews have been a treasure to all the nations of the world." (UNQ)

Then he goes on to tell how Jews have contributed to the list of great names in literature, science, art, music, finance, medicine, etc. "He has made a marvelous fight in the world in all ages and he has done it with his hands tied behind him...The blessings which come to us through the Jews are many." (UNQ) Now this is just typical of the Scripture twisting which is done by Jewish apologists

in our churches. For the ones who have blessed mankind have been Israelites, not Jews. There is a vast distinction between the two. Van Impe goes on to ask: "Why are the Jews so maligned and hated all over the world when they are so productive and helpful?" Well, the answer is obvious, it is because of the devilry they have brought to every nation where they have ever moved. Let Paul answer Van Impe when he says of Jews in 1 Thessalonians 2:15-"Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and they please not God, and **ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN.**" (Emphasis added.) Now whose word are you going to take, that of a Jewish apologist, who has turned against his own people, or the Apostle Paul who had first hand experience with their wickedness?

So let's sidetrack here for a few paragraphs and see what really happened.

In Chapter two of Adolph Hitler's **MEIN KAMPF**, entitled "Race and People," he rightly points out that the Jews never had a civilization of their own creation. They always expropriated or copied the achievements of others. He further points out that the Jews never contributed an iota to either science or culture and that Jewish "intellect" has always been destructive rather than constructive and beneficial to mankind.

Now I know that many of my Christian readers are going to "flare up" and get mad with this assertion. "Didn't the Jew Karl Marx make a significant contribution to economics, sociology and political science?" This was a question one college professor asked me. "How about the theories of the Jew Sigmund Freud, which significantly advanced the science of human psychology? Didn't the Jew Albert Einstein bring about a revolution in the field of physics?" Well, I had a field day with this one. Let's look at these three Jews and the contributions they made to mankind.

These have long been trumpeted as the "standard bearers" of the Twentieth Century science and culture. So let's take a closer look at their work, theories, and discoveries, and concentrate on the actual results of their teachings.

The concrete results of the doctrine of Karl Marx are immediately apparent to all nearly a century after his death; indeed, the stark reality of Communism today constitutes the most tragic historical lesson of our time. Whatever value there may have been in Marx's original observations and axioms regarding social classes and political economy, the simple unvarnished truth is that Marx's work has resulted in the enslavement of nearly half of all mankind. While the Jewish controlled propaganda and cultural media continue to barrage the public with fictional horror stories about "Nazi death camps," the simple fact is that Jewish-Communism has turned whole nations into death camps. Yet this fact is almost totally ignored, or underplayed by the media-czars, under the control of their Jewish masters. Today the entire Eastern half of Europe, as well as dozens of other countries in Asia, Africa and Latin America, are under the control of the Jewish-Communist butchers.

Marx claimed that his doctrines would lead to abolition of social classes and end forever the distinction between the rich and poor, but the Marxian countries today, without exception, exhibit far greater differences between rich and poor than the so-called "Capitalist countries." While the Jew-Communist Party bureaucrats and other officials live in their palatial estates with swimming pools, electric appliances imported from the West, and usually two or three chaffered limousines, the masses of people are forced to live and work under the most extreme conditions imaginable, often lacking even the most basic items such as food, clothing and medicines. It is perhaps fitting that the Berlin Wall, the most monstrous creation in all human history, should stand as an appropriate monument to the Jewish genius of Karl Marx.

Now let us examine the legacy of another Jew alleged to have been a genius, Sigmund Freud. Freud is well-known as the father of today's "psycho-analysis" and "psycho-therapy" rackets. These drain billions of dollars from the pockets of their victims, while giving very little worthwhile in return. His theories have been absorbed into modern culture to such an extent that they are nearly all-pervasive. After observing a few hundred middle-class Jews in Austria in the early 1900's, Freud noted that the majority of them, unsurprisingly, were unbalanced, neurotic individuals with a

number of fixations, obsessions and sexual hang-ups. Of course, it never occurred to this Jewish genius that such unhealthy tendencies might only be characteristics of Jews, and come from the filthy teachings of their religious book, the Talmud. Instead, Freud concluded immediately that the majority of the human race was similarly affected. At any rate, he contended that the masses of people suffered from such emotional disturbances, and that this was mainly due to the repression of one's "normal" sexual instincts. Freud believed that people are obsessed with sex and sexual symbols, and that the only way to cure this obsession was to "let it all hang out," so that they could confront it openly. In other words, people should attempt to realize and act out their most degenerate and bizarre fantasies. Furthermore, people who did not admit to having such degenerate and vile fantasies were considered to be sexually repressed or outright liars.

Thus, by advocating such destructive nonsense in the guise of sexual freedom, Freud bears more responsibility than anyone else, (even Benjamin Spock, another Jew,) for today's explosion of vice, adultery, divorce, promiscuity, pornography, prostitution and perversion. Freud divorced sex completely from any procreative or racial function, ascribing it solely to the realm of sensation and physical pleasure. Isolated from emotion and procreation, human sexuality loses its human spirit and dignity. It is a sad fact that the sexual behavior of many people today cannot be distinguished today in any way from the sexual behavior of lower organisms. In fact sometimes men act worse than animals. Such are the pathetic results of the Jewish-Freudian "sexual revolution."

The third member of this "unholy trinity" is none other than the eminent Albert Einstein, the man alleged to have been the "greatest genius of all time." Again let us examine the results of his theories. In formulating the principles of atomic energy, Einstein is uniquely responsible for the fact that the world today stands on the abyss of thermonuclear obliteration. The Soviet Union and the United States together, possess enough nuclear armaments to destroy the world today several times over. Yet the insane arms race continues, lead by the same race which produced the nuclear genius. This is the monstrous legacy of the Jewish genius **EINSTEIN**. Is it a mere coincidence that the symbol used for atomic energy (three electrons in orbit around a nucleus) bears a startling resemblance to the Star of David, traditional symbol of world Jewry? Maybe we should call them "Jew-bombs" instead of A- or H- bombs, for such a diabolically destructive weapon could only have been the invention of one of Satan's Chosen People (See John 8:44)

So here we see the work and the results of Jewry's three most prominent sons; the three men who have had more influence on today's world than anyone else. Marx enslaved half the world; Freud poisoned the human spirit, and Einstein blazed the path for the destruction of all mankind. Do we really need any more Jewish geniuses? Dr. Jack Van Impe take note!

Today, the sons and daughters of the Anglo-Saxon builders of America, are being attacked in their very heredity by a false alien philosophy, which seeks to palm itself off on the world as the Chosen People of God, when in reality they are God's worst enemies. These are the one's the risen Lord warned about, when He spoke to the church of Smyrna in Revelation 2:9 and warned them to beware of "those who say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan."

Today, our White youth, in their first exhilarating months of intellectual freedom, are being attacked by alien doctrines, the consequences of which they cannot see. They are being deliberately weaned away from the moral and spiritual foundation doctrine of their fathers, upon which America was built and upon which she became great, and upon which she must depend for any future greatness.

It is during the college years, that the vast majority of our youth is led astray by false teachings. True, in latter years, some of them return to their senses. We can see evidence of this in our own generation, but usually when they do, it only to the extent of becoming "fence-sitters," members of the "great silent yellow majority," those cowardly "middle-of-the-roaders" who will never do anything to disturb anyone, not even their enemies. They are the Christians who are content to sit in their comfortable "air-conditioned" spiritual foxholes, while they pray for the Lord to come back and Rapture them out of the mess they are partially responsible for. They have no apparent cares, as their own country "goes to hell" before their eyes.

Whether the **PROTOCOLS** are fakes, as the Jewish apologists claim, is beside the point, for we see their principles in operation all about us.

First, there is the Jewish-German Higher Criticism which has destroyed men's respect for the Word of God and the ancient foundations; then the Jewish-social-revolutionary doctrines which have brought economic collapse. The two go hand-in-hand. They cannot live apart. They are the ultimate fulfillment of the predictions of the **PROTOCOLS**.

If we were only able to discuss the Jewish Question as we are all others, many of these problems would not arise and many of the problems the Jewish people now face, could be taken care of without drastic measures. If this were possible, our Anglo-Saxon youth would immediately be able to make a choice between their own heritage and an alien philosophy which can lead only to their destruction. Then the students would be forced to make a decision, either to align themselves with the "builders," or the "destroyers."

But under the present "brainwashing," any attempt to explain Jewish ideas, is immediately met with the very real weapon of "anti-Semitism," which has grown to become almost a malignancy. It is interesting to note, that you can criticize most any individual, or group of people, within the limits of decency, and there is little outcry. But criticize a Jew, even when it is true, and you are slapped with the ugly epithet of anti-Semitic!" and you are choked off from telling the truth.

Occasionally you will find a Jew who will put truth before profit and who is compelled to tell the truth about his own people. I greatly admire such a man. Apparently Dr. Oscar Levy was such a person, for he wrote in the preface to his book **THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION** and said: "We Jews have erred...we have most grievously erred. And if there was truth in our error 3,000, nay 100 years ago, there is now nothing but falseness and madness, a madness which will produce an even greater misery and an even wider anarchy. I confess to you openly, and with sincerity, and with sorrow...We who boasted and posed as the saviors of the world-we have been nothing else but it's seducers, it's executioners, it's incendiaries and it's destroyers. We who promised to lead the world into heaven, have only succeeded in leading you into a new hell. There has been no progress, least of all moral progress. And it is our Jewish morality which has prohibited all real progress, and which is worse-which even stands in the way of all future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world and I shudder at its ghastliness: I shudder all the more as I know the **SPIRITUAL AUTHORS OF THIS GHASTLINESS.**" (UNQ)

(Read my booklet **FROM THE HORSE'S MOUTH**, containing evidence direct from Jewish sources.)

Here is a very important aspect of our problem. Most Americans, including millions who go by the name of Christian, do not care enough about our wonderful land to be interested in our background and heritage. When we speak of our Founding Fathers, we have a tendency to think of those who affixed their signature to the Declaration of Independence. But they go back thousands of years before that. They go to the men and women of Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, and related peoples-the peoples of Israel, who came from Europe to set up a Christian Republic in the wilderness of North America. It was to be a Republic founded on the Laws of Almighty God and in conjunction with His purpose.

These were the "builders,"; the one's who drove West to California and North to Alaska. These were the men and women who opened up the tropics and subdued the Arctics. They mastered the hostile world of South Africa, long before the natives-with the exception of a few wandering bushmen-ever arrived. They tamed the bleak wilderness of Australia and from their efforts a great Israel nation rose. They seized the gates of the world at Gibraltar, Suez, and the Panama Canal, as the prophets had said they would (Gen. 22:17). Nowhere, at any time, have the people we know as Jews ever fulfilled the great marks of Israel Identity as found in the Bible. It has only been with the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, that this has happened. Yet we have allowed our enemies to take this heritage away from us.

The religion of these Israel people came from the God of the universe. It was not the religion of Judaism, which had become contaminated by the heathenism of Babylon. There is no such thing as Judeo-Christianity, since Judaism stands for everything our [God condemned. If you refuse to believe this, I would suggest you study John Chapter Eight. The speech and creative genius of our Anglo-Saxon people was a gift from God, for a special purpose. You could take a group of Anglo-Saxons and put them down on a desert island, with only the crudest of tools, and within twenty years, they would have begun to build a civilization. The Black races, are living in their homelands as they have for thousands of years. There has never been anything such as a "Black civilization," no matter how loud the "race mixers" scream to the contrary.

If you were to take a group of Jews and isolate them from the rest of the world, they would perish, for they are a "parasitic people," who cannot survive, unless they feed off the efforts of others. The present nation of Israeli, with all its so-called "Jewish brains," and money, could not last for six months without the billions of dollars in help and military umbrella we have created over them.

If our sons and daughters follow the pathway of dark rebellion and destruction advocated and taught by International Jewry, it will be because they do not know who they are and the glorious future which waits for those who with faith in our God, are willing to do His will. If the sad state which has been developed in our American youth in the past fifty years is allowed to continue; if they become thoroughly infected with the poison of the Jewish system, so that they lose their Anglo-Saxon identity, then we will become one of the "mongrelized systems" which have risen and been destroyed, over and over again in the world's history.

If we sell our Israel birthright for a stinking mess of Jewish-Socialist pottage," the blame will rest on the shoulders of our Christian leaders who have refused to tell their people the truth and indeed, :their blood will be upon their heads" Ezekiel 3;18). Jesus has said of those who would subvert our youth: "But whoso shall offend (Greek "skandalizo," meaning "trip up; cause to stumble; entice") one of these little ones (children and youth) who believe in me, it were better that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea." Oh how you pastors should meditate on this verse, before you lie about how God's bitterest enemies are His Chosen.

Remember the teaching of **PSYCHOPOLITICS**: "If we can effectively kill the pride and patriotism of just one generation, we will have won that country."

I will never forget a story told me by Major General William Dean (deceased), the highest ranking military man to be captured in the Korean conflict. When he returned from the POW camps of North Korea in 1953, he was accompanied to Pan'mun jon, by a Chinese Colonel who had a PHD in psychology from UCLA. He said: "General, don't feel too badly about leaving us. We are going to be in America in a few years." When Gen. Dean asked him how they proposed to do this, he replied: "We will subvert one generation of your youth, and when that happens, you will have nothing with which to defend yourself." May God have mercy on us, but we have allowed them to do just that!

If we are ever unfortunate enough to get into another big war like World War II, one of our major problems will be to convince young Americans that we have something worth defending. They have been taught in the public schools and through many other sources, by the subtle teachings of the **PROTOCOLS**, that our democratic form of government is bad and repressive and that we must look for our salvation to some form of Socialism.

PROTOCOL NUMBER V

"We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This is what has been happening in America since the days of the New Deal under Franklin Delano Roosevelt. The New Deal itself, was the "brainchild" of FDR's Jewish advisors. The record is too clear to even argue about it! We have many records of Jewish brags

concerning their part in bringing about World War II. As early as 1934, David Brown, National Chairman of the United Jewish Campaign in London stated: "We Jews are going to bring Germany to war." (UNQ)

In **THE AMERICAN HEBREW**, June 3, 1938, we read: "The forces of reaction are being mobilized. A combination of England, France and Russia will sooner or later bar the triumphal march of the crazed fuhrer. Either by accident, or design, a Jew has come to a position of foremost importance in each of these nations. In the hands of non-Aryans, lie the lives of millions." (UNQ)

The American Ambassador to Poland, a Jew named William Bullitt, told the famous American journalist Karl Von Wiegand, in April 1939, four months before Hitler invaded Poland, that war had been decided on. He did not say that the Jews were responsible for this decision, but he inferred it. When Von Wiegand said: "If this happens Germany will be driven into the arms of the Soviet Union and Communism," Bullitt contemptuously said: "So what! When we (Jews) get done with them, there will not be enough Germans left when this war is over, to be worth Bolshevizing." (UNQ)

PROTOCOL: "For a time we might successfully deal with a coalition of the goyim of all the world; but from this danger we are secured by the discord that exists among them... We have set one against the other, the personal and national reckonings of the goyim, religion and race hatreds, which we have fostered into a huge growth in the course of the past twenty centuries." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: The truth of this part of the **PROTOCOLS** can be seen in any careful perusal of World War II. Even going back to 1914 and the First World War, hatred for the German people, from whose stock 25% of all White America has sprung, was being deliberately fostered by Jewish elements in the United States. This was long before Hitler came into power.

These two fratricidal conflicts (murder of brother and sister), were the worst in the world's history. The vast percentage of casualties suffered in both, were among White Christian peoples. These two wars cost the American people over half-a-million dead, countless thousands maimed for life, and hundreds of billions of dollars of our national wealth; most of which went into the coffers of the International Jews.

We were involved in both of these through the "double-dealing" of our national leaders, who had come under Jewish control. Let me remind you again of Rabbi Reichorn's warning in 1868: "The Jew banks grow fat on Christian wars. Wars have a special value for us Jews. **WARS ARE THE JEWS HARVESTS!**" You better believe it, for all evidence points in that direction.

If we ever become involved in a nuclear war in the Middle East, you can rest assured it will not be fought for the protection of NATO or for the welfare of the United States. It will be a war instigated by International Jewry for their own nefarious ends and you can bet your bottom dollar on it, they will benefit from it!

There are literally hundreds of volumes of evidence which shows that it was Zionist interests, both at home and abroad, which was willing to see millions of White Christians die, so that the aims of the **PROTOCOLS** could be furthered. All the evidence coming from World War II, shows that it was not fought to "make the world safe for democracy," as we were told. It was fought to make the world safe for International Jewry.

They and their Communist stooges, were the only ones to benefit from the war, the Allies got absolutely nothing but the bills and the suffering it caused.

The same can be said of World War I, though to a lesser extent. Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to England, said of that war: "Israel won that war! We made it! We thrived on it! We profited from it! It was our supreme revenge on Christianity!" (UNQ)

In 1941, a Senate Committee, investigating propaganda films coming out of Jewish controlled Hollywood, heard Senator B.C. Clark say: "The movie industry is turning out dozens of pictures to infect the minds of their audiences with hatred and arouse their basest emotions against Germany." (UNQ)

These Jewish propaganda pictures have remained with us until this day. Which one of us has not seen pictures like **THE DIARY OF ANNE FRANK; MASADA; THE BUNKER; THE BOYS FROM BRAZIL**, all made with typical Jewish unconcern for the truth and all designed to further Jewish aims in America. In these, the Jews are always depicted as wonderfully brave, compassionate, persecuted people. The dumb goyim respond by giving them billions in aid, so they can further their program of world conquest.

Have you ever wondered why the Jewish media never breathed a word to the American people, concerning the Jewish "hate filled" Morgenthau Plan for Post-War Germany following World War I? It was what drove Germany into the arms of Hitler. For over seventy years now, Jewish controlled Hollywood has fed us a dose of Jewish lies, picturing the German people as monocled, burrheaded, heel-clicking military robots. It may be hard for many Americans to realize, but in the 18th and 19th Century Europe, France was the "bully boy" on the Continent, not Germany.

The Jewish lies, laid out in the alleged **PROTOCOL** forgeries, were and are for the purpose of setting Anglo-Saxon against Anglo-Saxon, Christian against Christian, brother against brother. Probably no conflict, confined to such a small area, has brought more suffering and bloodshed than that between England and the Irish Republican Army. The media constantly bills it as a conflict between Catholics and Protestants, when in reality it is a war against Christian England. If the same thing could be agitated in America, the enemy would be a long way towards their goal.

You see, my Christian friends, the Zionist vision of world conquest and ultimate world control is all set forth in the **PROTOCOLS**. They could never succeed if Christians were to cooperate in this battle for survival against their worst enemies, the Jewish-Communist bloc. Instead of this, we see fundamental Christians who would rather fight their Catholic Christian brethren than to take a stand against the Jews. One of their pet Scriptures seems to be 2 John 10, 11-"If any come unto you and bring not this doctrine (see the answer for this in verse 7), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed; for he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker in his evil deeds." So they refuse to cooperate with anyone who doesn't agree exactly with what they believe. Until it comes to the unbelieving Jew, which is different. So we see Baptist fighting against Baptist; Methodist against Pentecostal; Protestant against Catholic, while the real enemy, the Jews, is glorified and supported as the Chosen People of God. and his Satanic plan to destroy all Christians, goes unchallenged. How utterly stupid!

Now make no mistake about it. The Jews are very intelligent people. You would be making a fatal mistake not to realize this. They are smart in the ways of the world. But one of their weaknesses is that they like to brag about what they are doing and what they intend to do. Granted, most of this boasting is done in Jewish circles, and is for Jewish eyes only, the dumb goyim must be kept in the dark until it is too late for them to do anything about it. But quite often, their braggadocio leaks out to the Gentile world. When it is exposed, it is always labeled as "anti-Semitism."

One of the most interesting incidents of this type that I have been able to unearth, took place a few years ago, when a well known "anti-Semite" interviewed the Jewish administrative assistant of the well-known Jewish Senator from New York, Jacob Javits. This assistant, named Harold Wallace Rosenthal, made this statement, recorded on tape: "We Jews continue to be amazed at the ease with which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While naive Americans wait for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to our every demand." (UNQ) of course this is almost word for word, What is taught in the **PROTOCOLS**.

Asked how this nation could be captured without our knowing anything about it, Rosenthal attributed this victory to the absolute power the Jews have over the media. He boasted that Jews control all the news and that any newspaper which refused to acquiesce to Jewish control, could be brought to their knees in a very short time. "It's a very simple matter," he said.

When United States Foreign Policy was mentioned, Rosenthal said that no one in the past three decades had achieved political power without Jewish approval: "Americans have not had a

presidential choice since 1932," he said. "Roosevelt was our man; every president since then has been our man. American foreign policy is Zionist-Communist policy from beginning to end. Yet the citizens believe this Jewish policy will benefit the United States." (UNQ)

When asked why Jews treat Christ as a mere man, and a bad one at that, he replied: "That's all He was-a man who walked the earth like any other man and this myth about Christ rising from the dead and returning to the earth to visit with His disciples, is nothing but a bunch of crape. The Jews drove the Arabs out of Palestine to disprove Christ's mission for a spiritual kingdom. You see, instead of a leader who would make an empire for us Jews, your kind of people gave the Jews a peaceful preacher called Christ, who instead of an eye-for-an-eye, turns the other cheek. Rubbish! We are building, and in fact have built an earthly empire without your kind and your disappointing Messiah." (UNQ)

Assassination has always been a means of starting wars, and it is interesting to note that the Jews have always been experts in this nasty venture. Isn't it peculiar that it was a Jew who shot Stolypin, the Russian Minister who was about to bring Constitutional government to Russia? It was a Jewish agent of the International Jewish Bankers, a man named John Wilkes Booth, who murdered Abraham Lincoln, just as he was about to bring America out from under the thumb of the International Bankers. (You have always been taught that Booth was a disgruntled southern sympathizer. Right? Lincoln's death was the worst thing that could have happened to the South.) It was a Zionist terrorist who murdered Count Bernadotte of the United Nations in Palestine. It was a gang of Zionist Jews, many of them from the East Side of New York City, who murdered Czar Nicolai II and his entire family in Russia on July 16, 1918. (They always ask mercy of other people, but give none themselves.) It was a Jew who murdered Senator Huey Long of Louisiana, before he could run against F.D.R. in the Democratic Convention. It was a murdering Zionist terrorist, named Menachem Begin, who cold bloodily murdered hundreds of Arab women and children and still brags about it.

We Christians are required to deplore the wickedness of Adolph Hitler. We must criticize the excesses of the PLO and the flawed "right wing" governments around the world, but we must never ever say anything which is critical of the Jews. That is "anti-Semitic," and a crime against God, so they say.

If you are anti-Communist, you automatically are considered to be anti-Semitic. Why? Because the two are so closely tied together. Henry Ford, Sr. put it very clearly when he said: " The Jews say, 'You must not identify us! You must never use the term Jew!'" (UNQ)

Why is it that the Jews who claim to be against Zionism will never publicly criticize Begin and his excesses. If they are for America and against wickedness, why do they not criticize their people who head this wickedness? Why do we not see letters to the editor, written by Jews, decrying this wickedness? By their silence, they give their approval to what their brethren are doing. Why is it that the Jew does not want to be identified, when he does wrong? Why is it that decent Jews do not want him identified? It's all right to identify a Baptist when he becomes involved in fraud, or a Catholic, or a Methodist. Why not the Jew?

I believe the answer lies in the fact that unless the Jewish idea can creep into our society under the assumption that it is not Jewish, it is doomed! Anglo-Saxon ideas can declare themselves openly and their origin, because we are not ashamed of them. Why shouldn't the Jew be required to do likewise? We should demand this openness of every alien who moves to our shores. Every alien should be required to "sail under his own flag."

PROTOCOL: "It is said by the prophets that we (Jews) were the chosen of God Himself to rule over the whole world. God has endowed us with genius that we may be equal to the task." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This is what the Jews believe about themselves; it is what they are taught in their schools and synagogues. They say: "The first and most fundamental lie we use is for the purpose to make people believe that we are not a nation, but a religion, other lies are subsequently

based on this. Our greatest fear is that this falsehood will be discovered, for we would be stamped out the moment the general public comes into the possession of this truth and acts upon it. It is becoming apparent that an awakening is taking place in America. We had hoped that through our devastation of Christian Germany, any subject dealing with us would have been taboo. However, there seems to be a resurgence in this country we so strongly control. We are presently making plans for a rapid exodus. We know that when the final light dawns, there will be no stopping it . . . if the American public ever finds out that we are in control, that will be a fatal mistake on our part."

(UNQ)

The Jews believe that they are mentally supreme. They are taught this from childhood. This is what they have brainwashed many Christian leaders into believing. It is true that Jews have a genius for making money, that is because "Mammon" (love of money) is their god. They have a genius for subverting people into believing them, but this does not come from God. Jesus Christ put His finger on the source of this wisdom in John 8:44, when He said to them: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is not truth in Him. when he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own, **FOR HE IS A LIAR AND THE FATHER OF IT.**" It's no wonder the Jews crucified Him, when He turned the spotlight of God's Word, full on them and exposed them for what they were. James 3:15 says: "This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish."

Nowhere in the Scriptures were the Jews ever given any mandate from god to control anyone. Nowhere is it prophesied that they would rule the world. That there will eventually be one great world leader is taught in the Bible. But when this day comes, it will not be a Jewish leader, but will be Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who will rule as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, in a kingdom of absolute justice, love, peace, and righteousness. The very nature of the Jew, makes it impossible for them to control such a kingdom.

Christ in His eschatology (teaching concerning the last days), is completely silent about a corporeal reign in a world power kingdom of Jewish supremacy for a thousand years, with its headquarters in Jerusalem after His second advent. Neither the Gospels, the Epistles, nor the book of Acts, speaks of this thousand year Jewish kingdom. The New Testament gives no hint of a Jewish world power. In fact many of the passages of the New Testament were written to counter these Judaizing influences.

There is no prediction in the book of Revelation of the return of Jews to Palestine, to rule over the world after the Messiah comes. There is nothing about a rule of mortal Jews and Gentiles who are living in some kind of probation period. There is not one scripture which indicates that Christ will reign with the Jews in Palestine, now or in the future. The people we now know as Jews are completely alien to the concept of God. They do not worship the God of the Old Testament, nor yet He of the New Covenant. The God of the Jews is not the God of the Bible, no matter how hard your pastor tries to prove otherwise.

Forget this Judea-Christian foolishness. It is a lie out of the pits of hell. We are not the same "breed of cats."

In the interview with Rosenthal, he said: "Since we do not believe in life after death, all our efforts are directed to now. We are not as foolish as you and will never adopt an ideology that is rooted in self-sacrifice. Whereas you live and die for the benefit of the community, we will live and die only for our own individual self. The idea of self-sacrifice is abhorrent to the Jews. It is abhorrent to me. No cause is worth dying for since death is the end. The only time we unite is to preserve our individual selves. As a group of wolves unite to attack a prey, but then disperse after each is filled, so we Jews unite when peril is pending, not to preserve our continuity, but to preserve our skins."

(UNQ)

PROTOCOLS: "In order to put public opinion in our hands, we must bring it into a state of bewilderment by giving expression from all sides to as many contradictory opinions . . . as will

suffice to make the goyim lose their heads in the labyrinth and come to see that the best way is to have no opinion of an kind in the mater of politics."

EXPLANATION: This is what has happened in many of our churches. It is difficult to find a more complacent group anywhere, than those who attend our fundamental and evangelical churches. This is especially true if they have been taught the Jewish conceived idea of "pre-tribulation rapture of the church." (I taught this lie for years, before I became honest enough to do some studying on my own and found it to be a "man-made" doctrine.)

What can you do with a Christian, like the lady in Kansas City who came to me after a morning service in a large Baptist Church, in which I had spoken about the dangers of Communism in the Christian community. She said: "Colonel, I agree with everything you said, but it really doesn't apply to me. You see, I'm a born again Christian and Christ is coming back to Rapture me out of this mess before it gets too bad." Talk about being zipped into a shroud of "self-righteousness;" that old sister was. When I asked her how she thought the Christians behind the Iron Curtain might feel about that kind of complacency, she got mad. It's very possible Christians like that won't get unzipped in time to even welcome Christ when He comes back. He one time said: "Not everyone that saith unto me Lord! Lord! shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Yet most churches teach the dangerous doctrine that Christ has done away with the Law and that all we need these days is "faith" and "love." As a result, from a militant Christianity which turned the world upside down for Jesus Christ, we have become a bunch of "milkstop" Christians who couldn't fight our way out of a paper bag.

In Philadelphia I had a similar experience. I had been speaking about the dangers posed by the United Nations and a lady said to me: "I wish you wouldn't give us those horrible examples of Communist brutality." When I asked her: "Why not?" she replied: "Because if I find out you are telling the truth, I'll have to do something about it, and I don't want to get involved."

That's why my good friend John Harrell, head of the Christian Patriot's Defense League calls it a "twinkie-marshmallow" Christianity. There aren't many overcomers in that group I can assure you. No wonder we're headed "down the drain."

The major reason we are in the mess we are in today, is that our Anglo-Saxon, Christian Americans have become so weak and apathetic, they would rather be brainwashed by their Jewish enemies, than become the "salt of the earth," Christ told us to become. Those of you who are old enough, can remember the days before we had deep freezers. We used salt to keep our meat from spoiling. Salt is a preservative. But "when the salt has lost its savor (its ability to act like salt), then it's good for nothing but the garbage heap." (See Luke 14:34).

WE WILL NEVER BE able to conquer any forces of world darkness, as long as we are willing to believe the enemy and refuse to put God's Word into action.

Many times we spend so much time belaboring the Jews, or the non-whites, that we fail to realize that most of our problems came because of our failure as Israel people to do what God commands us to do. If we had been faithful in following our Covenant with Him, neither the Jewish problem, nor the minority problem would have ever existed.

I'm sick to the point of nausea, with Identity preachers who spend most of their time attacking each other over some minor difference, when they should be on the firing line doing what God wants to do. (This certainly is not attacking each other.) God has given us the task of being watchmen on the walls of Israel. He doesn't ask us to be successful. He doesn't tell us to build the biggest and richest church in America. In fact, our task isn't even to persuade people of the truth. Our task is to warn the people and when we have done that the Holy Spirit will take over and do the persuading. In Isaiah 58:1 we read: "Cry aloud! Spare not! Lift up thy voice like a trumpet and show my people their transgressions, and the house of Jacob (Israel) their sins." That's not a very popular task and you can't get very much of this world's goods doing it, but before God, this is what I mean to do, with all my heart, and soul, and strength.

PROTOCOL: "There is nothing more dangerous than personal initiative if such initiative have genius behind it, it can do more than can be done by millions among whom we have sowed discord." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: In this passage the enemy recognizes that their toughest enemy are among those, not only who have faith in God, but who put that faith in action. These are the ones who always stand behind freedom. So in order; for freedom to be destroyed, the people with faith must go first.

We need to realize that there are two Jewish programs in operation in the world today. One is intended for the goyim to see - often it has a rather pleasant aspect, as we rub shoulders with them in the business world; especially if it is to their benefit.

But the other, the one which is exclusively for the Jews is something else. This is the one which presents danger. It is the same program that is found in the **PROTOCOLS**. That is why the Jewish apologists must do everything in their power to make us believe they are a "fake." It is the program which is sponsored by Zionism on an International scale and which calls for racial separation of the Jews from the goyim. Regardless of what a Jew says about a Christian, there is no question that he always thinks of himself as a Jew. Not as an Englishman, not as an American, or a German, but as a Jew. He will always refer to himself as a Jew. He will never say: "I am an American. But I am a Jew!" the Jew, no matter what his nationality; no matter where he was born, is always a Jew first and you know that he naturally seeks the welfare of the Jewish State first; he cannot be trusted as an American, for if he has to choose between them, he will always choose Judaism, right or wrong. There are very few exceptions. Probably one of the most outstanding is the Jewish writer Alfred Lilienthal. A few years ago in a Reader's Digest article he wrote: "I am not a Jewish American, I am an American Jew. America's flag is my flag. Israel's flag has never and never will be my flag." He received a tremendous amount of "flak" from his own people for this courageous stand. But the ones who will do this, are "few and far between."

Henry Ford, Sr. in his **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**, says: "If the Jews were fully understood by the Gentiles, if the Christian churches for example, were freed of their delusions that the Jews are Old Testament people, and if the churches really knew the Talmudic religion, the misrepresentation would be even stronger." (UNQ)

The downfall of Russia, Poland and Germany was prepared by a long and deliberate Jewish program of misrepresentation. Germany and Poland were both vilified in the Jewish press, for no other reason than that they wanted to free themselves from Jewish domination. But whenever any people, and this includes America, take measures to prevent Jewish control of their government and economy, the Jews will begin their mournful cry of "persecution" and "anti-Semitism."

The Jewish complaint of intolerance and prejudice is only a superficial symptom of their real problem. Only the Jew himself, holds the key to the solution and this of necessity **MUST** call for a complete "about face" from their present attitude towards Jesus Christ and Christianity in general.

Dr. Howard B. Rand, in Vol. 2 of his **DOCUMENTARY STUDIES**, asks this legitimate question: "Why for instance, have Anglo-Saxon people been especially blessed with prosperity and abundance, acquiring freedom and rulership denied to that branch of Judah which we today recognize as Jews?" (Here it is well to remind you that only a very small percentage of today's Jews, have anything at all to do with Abraham). He continues: "The answer is found in the Second Psalm and the attitude of the Anglo-Saxon people as a race and the Jewish people as a class, towards Jesus Christ. The Psalmist says: 'Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling Kiss the Son, lest He be angry, and ye perish from the way, when His wrath is kindled but a little . . .'" (Psalm 2:11, 12).

Instead of placating the Son, the Jews murdered Him and then took on their heads, and that of their children, the guilt for killing the Son of God. In Matthew 27:25, we read where the Jewish mob, not just its leaders, as some apologists try to say, but all of them said: "His blood be on us and on our children."

"Here is set forth the crux of centuries of suffering, self-inflicted by the Jews . . . Even today, they try and justify, rather than condemn, the acts of the High Priests and the people who condemned Christ . . ." (UNQ)

Many of you no doubt will recall Christ's Parable of the Fig Tree, as found in Matthew 21. Just as the fig tree which bore no fruit was cursed, so the Jews as a whole, while putting forth leaves and showing a desire for national life, have shown no evidence of bringing forth the fruits of righteousness, so they are still under the curse.

In this respect, we see a striking difference between the Jews and the Anglo-Saxon-Israel people. When the house of Judah finally began to show signs of budding, they bore no fruit; their acts of terrorism and lawlessness in present day Palestine are an indication of a people who have no desire for righteousness.

But when the House of Israel, as seen in the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, came out of their seven times (2,520 years) of chastisement, they as nations accepted the Messiahship of Jesus Christ and began to expand into a company of nations and one great nation promised to Abraham in Genesis 28:14.

If you are willing to spend some time looking at both Scriptural and historical facts, instead of listening to some preacher who has probably done neither, you will see that most of the people we now call Jews have no physical connection with Abraham. In the Jewish Encyclopedia, under the word "anthropology", can be found this definition: "a great portion of the people called Jews are of other than the Jewish race." This being the case, then most of those now in Palestine have no claim that Palestine is the land of their forefathers. In fact, there is ample evidence that a majority of the people we now call Jews are Russian Khazars, whose ancestors never set foot in Palestine. (See Jewish author Arthur Koestler's book **THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE.**)

If this were known to our Christian people; if this truth were mentioned in the pulpits of our land, then the Christian world would recognize that the vast number of Jews were atheistic, Christ-haters and the would be free from what the Bible calls "the fear of the Jews" (John 7:13; 12:42; 19:38; 20:19). This is what is stifling the Christian world today. The unfortunate thing is, when you go to most preachers with the information about the Khazars, they will laugh in your face and refuse to look at the evidence. The Zionists have no right to use the term "Israel" for their illegal country, for it is a counterfeit State, begun under false pretense.

Have you ever asked yourself if the move of the Jews into Palestine might not be a fulfillment of Daniel 11:40, 41? "And he (the Communist anti-Christ) shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over." (This is exactly what the Communists have done in Czechoslovakia, Romania, Poland, Yugoslavia, East Germany and many other areas. Now look at verse 41: "he shall enter also into the glorious land (Palestine).") Could the anti-Christ already be in Jerusalem? Could it be Begin? Who knows except God?

Today we are told that Israel is a democracy and our best friend in the Middle East and we have poured billions of dollars down the "rat hole" of Israeli aggression, hoping to bring stability to that area. Yet we have been in ,not God's people, but those who "say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan," (Revelation 2:9) We are helping those who are dedicated to the destruction of our White Christian civilization.

Here in America, our preachers still continue to trumpet the lie, glorifying their enemies. While Christians have been "conned" by their church leaders into accepting these "counterfeits" as the real thing and are willing to support them, no matter what the cost, including the loss of our freedom, they seem unaware that the Zionist's move into Palestine does fulfill prophesy, but not the one they hope for. It will bring anything but peace into this troubled old world. Surely God has sent our people "a strong delusion, that would believe a lie. That they all might be damned, who believe not the truth, but have pleasure in unrighteousness." My Christian friends, you can be saved and have the "joy of the Lord" in your hearts, but someday you are going to stand and answer before the

Lord, if you support His enemies.

Have you ever tried to ask a Jew a question about his people and why they do the things they do? He will never answer you "head on." If you accuse them of trying to control our government, they will come up with all sorts of false denials; they will make heart rending pleas for sympathy for their poor, persecuted people; then if this doesn't work, they will cry "prejudice;" "anti-Semite"; "Nazi;" "hate campaign." This is their only defense, for they cannot defend what they do. It is rare indeed, when a Jew will accuse another Jew, no matter how evil his acts.

PROTOCOL: "By all these means we shall so wear down the goyim that they will be compelled to offer us international power of a nature that by its position will enable us without violence to gradually absorb all the State forces in the world and to form a Super-Government." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: Wasn't this what Lenin had in mind, when he stated in 1921: "We will never have to fight against America, for they will become so corrupt from within, they will drop into our laps like overripe fruit." (UNQ)

The International Banking gangsters have worn America down to the point of economic collapse. They hold the economic fate of millions of goyim slaves in their hands. They know they can bankrupt the Israel nations any time they want to and become enormously rich in the process. So we of the Anglo-Saxon nations live in fear from day to day, because we don't know what the next day will bring. We are afraid for our jobs; we fear for our freedom; we are afraid of nuclear war; we fear our minority people and what they will do, and when men fear enough, they can be controlled.

PROTOCOL NUMBER VI

"We shall soon be in to establish huge monopolies (remember now, this was written at the beginning of the 20th Century), reservoirs of colossal riches, upon which the large fortunes of the goyim will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of the states on the day of the political smash." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: Our entire economy is run by monopolies today. We see them controlling oil, natural gas, steel, food, the automobile industry, technology, and the media. They raise prices on their products, even when they are making enormous profits and the country is going into bankruptcy. (The earnings of TEXACO, during the last quarter of 1981 was over \$2.5-billion, even though the country was in the clutches of a deepening recession.) Yet prices continue to soar, millions are unemployed and the stage is being set to "bring America to heel."

PROTOCOL: "It is essential for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their Land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property - in loading the land with debts." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: Today, we see the unfortunate sight of thousands upon thousands of small business and small farmers, as they are driven into deliberate bankruptcy. Their property is being taken over, "for a song" by the very people who caused the collapse. Their national policy can be seen in the Land Control Policies they have foisted off on the Federal Government, which has been in operation for at least eight Administrations. Under the direction of Jewish advisors, Land Control Laws have gone into effect, which have not only bankrupted Americans, but which have turned millions of acres of American land under the bureaucratic control of the central government. Under our present system, Americans are not free to use their own land as they see fit. They cannot sell to whom they wish; they are governed in how they can rent it; they are told what they can plant on it, and in many areas, you cannot make an addition to your house, without first obtaining government approval. All this acclimates Americans for final control.

We have been "brainwashed" into accepting control through a process of "creeping gradualism." You have all heard the story about the frog. You can throw him into a pot of boiling water and he

will react so fast, that he will jump out before he is hurt. But you can put the same frog into a pot of cold water, and set the pot over the flame of a candle, and he will sit in there and cook to death, because the change is so gradual he doesn't even notice it. This is what has happened to us in America.

PROTOCOL: "We shall raise the rate of wages which, however, will not bring any advantage to the workers, for, at the same time, we shall produce a rise in the prices of the first deeply sources of production: by accustoming the workers to anarchy and drunkenness and side by side therewith, taking all measures to extirpate (wipe out) from the face of the earth, ah the educated forces of the goyim." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: Now this **PROTOCOL**, may be a forgery, but it certainly has been put into effect and works very well. If you can't see this happening in the field of labor, it's because you are deliberately shutting your eyes to what is happening. It follows the exact pattern laid down in the

PROTOCOLS. In the automobile industry, in particular, the labor unions have literally "priced themselves" out of a job. Of course they blame foreign competition for their woes. But it is an internal thing, which has been brought about by deliberate sabotage of the industry. Today, they are frantically trying to undo the evil which has crept in-to their ranks, while they refuse to face up to the real cause of their trouble. It may be too late to save the industry. The Union leadership has become ingrained with the "get" syndrome, they have forgotten the old American virtue of "make."

PROTOCOL: "In order that the true meaning of things may not strike the goyim before the proper time, we shall mask it under an alleged disire to serve the working class." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: Jewish-communism has always appealed to the working man, without ever doing anything to really help him. Their ultimate desire is not to help, but to control. The Jew, Karl Marx's Communist Manifesto was written especially to influence workers. But always in every communist economy, the worker gets less and less, while the governing authorities, the commissars, get more and more. As I have mentioned before, "some are equaler than others."

PROTOCOL NUMBER VII

"The intensifications of armaments and the increase of police forces - are all essential for the completion of our plans." (UNO)

EXPLANATION: Little needs to be said about the huge outlays of money for military expenditure in both East and West, which have taken place since World War II. For over forty years we have seen a world economy choked by a "guns instead of butter" mentality. As we accept this concept, we hasten the day when Zionist dreams will be fulfilled and we sign our own death warrant.

PROTOCOL: ". . . we must create ferments, discords, and hostilities, therein we gain double advantage. First we keep in check all these countries, for they will know that we have the power whenever we like to create disorders or to restore order." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: Check out all the major disorders which have swept Christendom since World War II; the racial disturbances; the disasters in our schools; the drug problems among our youth; the continual "brush fire" wars. In every case, you will find the find the International Jew.

Conrad Sittenfeld, a leading Jewish novelist from the 19th Century, Germany wrote: "No one can dispute that Jewdom takes a leading part in the pollutions and corruptions of international relations. A characteristic of the Jew is a stubborn endeavor to produce values without work, and this, being an impossibility, it simply means that these values are artificially produced by swindling and corruption." (UNQ)

Rabbi Lewis Browne, in his book **HOW ODD OF GOD**, says: "We Jews intend to remake the Gentiles - what the Communists are now doing in Russia." (UNQ)

Jeremiah, an Old Testament prophet said of the Jews: "they will deceive every one his neighbor, and

will not speak the truth; they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity." (Jeremiah 9:5).

The Jew Waiter Rathenau, writing in **NEVE FREIE PRESSE**, December 1909 said: "Three hundred men, all acquainted with each other, control the economic destiny of the Continent." (UNQ) Strangely enough, all of those were Jews.

On September 21, 1923, Henry Ford, Sr., in a statement made in **THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT**, said: "If you want to stop war, get hold of fifty of the wealthiest Jewish financiers, the men who are interested in making wars for their own profit. Control them, and you can stop wars." (UNQ) The same could be said about world chaos, as it is spoken of in the **PROTOCOLS**.

For further verification, let's go to an International Jew of an earlier generation, Benjamin Disraeli, Earl of Beaconsfield, Prime Minister of Britain, during Queen Victoria's reign. Although he was professing Christian, he gloried in being a Jew and wrote many books in which he discussed Jewdom quite frankly. He presented the International Jew in full battle dress, as the Proletariat, who pulls the strings and manipulates the world through the power of old. (If a non-Jew had written the things Disraeli did, he would have been castigated by the Jews as a violent anti-Semite.)

One time he said: "You never observe a great intellectual movement in Europe in which Jews do not greatly participate. The first Jesuits were Jews." (UNQ) (Maybe you Catholics didn't realize this. Maybe this explains many of the recent problems the Catholic Church is experiencing with the Jesuits.)

While the Jews claim the **PROTOCOLS** are the invention of anti-Semites, let me ask: "Was Disraeli an invention? Did he misrepresent his own people?"

Listen to what Henry Ford, Sr., says in **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**: "He (Disraeli) showed that Russia, the very country where the Jews of his time claimed they were least free, they were in control. He showed that the Jews knew the techniques of revolution, and foretold in his book, the revolution which was shortly to break out in Germany. How did he foreknow it? Because that revolution, even then, was developing under the auspices of the Jews . . . Disraeli, the Jew knew it and knew it to be Jewish in origin, in development, and in purpose." (UNQ)

You and I can go today to Jewish sources and find confirmation for what the **PROTOCOLS** teach. On July 7, 1930, Dr. B. Messinsohn, lecturing in Capetown, South Africa, was reported by the **CAPETOWN TIMES**, as having said: "I warn the world, that if it does not keep faith with the Jews, there are 16-million Jews who will be filled again with the hatred which has released so many great destructions against the Christian world." (UNQ)

Marcus Eli Ravage, a Jew, writing in **CENTURY MAGAZINE**, January 1928, said: "We Jews are at the bottom of all your wars; not only of the Russian but every other major revolution in history." (UNQ)

The **MACCABEAN**, Zionist organ in New York City, carried a headline concerning the Russian Revolution which said: **A JEWISH REVOLUTION!**

The **AMERICAN HEBREW**, a leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, on September 10, 1920 said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains . . . What happened in Russia, shall also through the same Jewish mental and physical sources, become, a reality over all the world." (UNQ)

You see, my Christian friends, this **PROTOCOL** is Jewish teaching through and through. The **JEWISH WORLD**, a Zionist publication in London, on January 16, 1914, stated: "International Judaism forced Europe into the war, not only to seize a large part of the world's gold, but to start a new Jewish War by the help of that gold." (UNQ)

Again, and again, and yet again, we see that what the **PROTOCOL** teaches is Judaism "verse, line

and chapter!"

PROTOCOL NUMBER VIII

"In order to annihilate the instructions of the goyim before it is time, we have touched them with craft and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanisms. These springs lay in a strict, but just sense of order: we have replaced them with the chaotic license of liberalism. We got our hands into the administration of the law; into the conduct of elections; into the press; into the liberty of the person, but principally into education and training, as being the corner-stones of a free existence." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: You see, in dealing with the International Jews, we are not dealing with a bunch of idiots. They are Satanically clever. They know that the Anglo-Saxon peoples are noted for their sense of order and justice. So they have attacked this. We can see the damage liberalism has done to our society in recent years and the chaos it has created. It can be seen in the destruction of the sanctity of marriage, which is the foundation of the Christian home. We have watched, often in frustrated silence, as Jewish sponsored permissiveness has resulted in teen-aged pregnancies, the use of alcohol and dope and a venereal disease problem which has reached epidemic proportions.

If you are honest in your evaluation and check the sources of this pollution, you will always arrive at a Jewish source, Do a little checking on your own. See who it is that advocates "gay rights," and pushes the evil of homosexuality as a respectable "alternate life style." See who it is that promotes "integration of the races," and "inter-racial marriage," while abhorring it for their own people. Without fail, on 95% of the cases, you will arrive at a Jewish source.

Check and see who mans the Abortion Clinics, which annually murder over 2-million unborn babies, most of them white. See who runs the gambling halls; the liquor and dope industry; see who controls prostitution and the crime syndicate, and each time, if you are really honest, you will come up with a Jewish name. Why is this? It is because they are carrying out the teachings of the **PROTOCOLS**, which are merely an extension of Talmudic Judaism.

Some who read these facts may react violently to them. I am sorry if I have shaken you up, I'm merely giving you the facts. I'm not trying to gloss them over, or make them any more shocking than they really are. How many of you knew that 1981 marked the Fiftieth Anniversary of the Jewish takeover of the National Crime Syndicate, which we know as the "Mafia?" It was on September 11, 1931, that Meyer Lansky (Sucholjinsky), a Jew, created "Murder, Inc." with the help of his associates Charles "Lucky" Luciano, and the Jews "Bugsy" Siegel, Arnold Rothstein, Aaron Sapiro, Ollie "Tic Tock" Tannenbam, "Tootsie" Feinstein and Israel "Ice Pick Willie" Alderman.

Lansky is now the head of a multi-billion dollar narcotics, gambling, prostitution and rackets empire. Occasionally when a Grand Jury gets too nosy, Lansky hides out in Israel for a year or two, until the "heat cools off." Have you ever wondered why the Federal Government makes little or no headway against the narcotics trade. They can't, because they are afraid of Jewish control, which brings billions each year into their coffers, at the cost of millions of ruined lives.

There is evidence that Lansky teamed up with Cuba's Fidel Castro and had President John Kennedy murdered. They hated Kennedy, because he was the first President who "leaned on them." Jack "Ruby" Rubenstein, (you guessed it, another Jew,) was the middle-man in arranging the assassination.

While Jewish Hollywood movie moguls have been churning out Italo-Sicilian "Mafia" movies for decades, few Americans realize that it is Jewish gangsters and Jewish movie producers who have a common interest in hiding the truth.

Meyer Lansky is today a billionaire, who has never spent a day in jail, thanks to the Jewish power in America. But unknown to him, he will answer to Almighty God, and if he lives long enough, he will answer to some angry Americans, when they wake up and find out what he has done.

Elizabeth Dilling is a most unusual woman. Her life has been dedicated to telling the truth about the Jewish Conspiracy. I don't know what got her started on this, but she has been a thorn in the side of the Talmudists for a long time. After a great deal of research which took her to Russia, Mrs. Dilling, wrote a tremendous book, documented with photostatic copies of pages from the Babylonian Talmud, which she titled **THE PLOT AGAINST CHRISTIANITY**. The Jewish reaction was instantaneous.

After pushing a reluctant United States into World War II, the Talmudic Zionists began a campaign to crush all anti-Communists, and this of course included all those who spoke out against the Jewish Conspiracy and showed that they were one and the same. A series of indictments were brought by the American Jewish Committee, through its secret police, the Anti-Defamation League of B'nei B'rith. Thirty anti-Communists, including Mrs. Dilling, were brought into court in 1942, 43, and 44. The 1943 indictment was dismissed in Washington by Judge Adkins. Only the 1944 indictment went to trial under the Jewish Judge Eicher. An unbelievable farce was staged without any legality or fact. After the death of Judge Eicher, the case was dismissed by Judge Bolitha Laws, who made a scathing denunciation against the court for "holding those people on trial for all that time without a single piece of evidence in accordance with the charge which had been brought against them."

Now let me stray away from Mrs. Dilling for a moment, to say that laws have been passed in several European countries which make it a crime to speak against Jews, even if you tell the truth about them. I have in my possession a letter from a French citizen, dated February 25, 1982. He lives about twenty-five miles southeast of Paris. He contacted me earlier, about doing a French translation of my booklet **MYTH-INFORMATION**, and **EXPLODING THE CHOSEN PEOPLE MYTH**. He says: "In my unfortunate country, a powerful league is at work. It is called the L.I.C.R.A., which stands for "Ligue Internationale Contre le Racisme et l'Antisemitism". This means the "**INTERNATIONAL LEAGUE AGAINST RACISM AND ANTISEMITISM!**" Many influential people - politicians, writers, actors, belong as members or leaders.

"This very fact makes rather perilous the translation of any work written about or against the so-called Chosen People. This is why I would have to adopt a "non de plume" (pen name) to conceal my real identity - not that I am worried about my person, but rather to protect my wife and family . . . I really admire your courage; in France, such a work would not be allowed, with all these Jews and their accomplices, the Communists are always on the lookout for such things." (UNQ)

This man had been with the French Underground during World War II and was a patriot who loved God and his country. Did you know that legislation to do the same thing to American patriots has already been brought before Congress?

But to get back to Elizabeth Dilling and her **PLOT TO DESTROY CHRISTIANITY**. She says: "With a dash of French or Latin, to create a facade of supposedly higher learning, or gnosis, the Communist Pharisee Sigmund Freud was able to sell his degenerate Talmudic sex ideas as 'scientific.' That every baby girl was supposedly suffering for sexual relations with her father, and every little boy with his mother. This violates every rule of nature, reality, and reason. It simply matched the depraved incessant teaching of the Talmud about it being morally correct for grown men to violate baby girls under three and commit sodomy with baby boys." (UNQ) Then to prove her point, she gives several photostatic pages from the Talmud, which proves her contention.

Now whether you want to accept it or not, these things are taught in the Talmud and they are part of the PROTOCOLS. In the Sanhedrin volume of the Talmud, (54a) you can read: In the case of the women, there are two modes of intimacy, but in the case of sodomy with children, there is no guilt for the adult. The reference here is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated supra; i.e., less than 13 years old. However, it is stated that within this age a distinction is drawn. Rab makes nine years the minimum: but if one commits sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred. Samuel makes three the minimum. Thus the point of comparison is the sexual maturity of the woman, which is reached at the age of three." (UNQ) This is only one example of hundreds of perversions which occurs within this Devil's book.

PROTOCOL: "We have fooled, bemused and corrupted the youth of the goyim by rearing them in the principles and theories which are known to us to be false, although it is by us they have been inoculated." (UNO)

EXPLANATION: The subversion of our youth can be seen on every hand and no more so than in the field of Public Education. This is caused to a great extent by the teachings of Secular Humanism, which are Jewish principles in disguise. This cult, which has been defined in the Supreme Court as a religion, nevertheless has been allowed to pollute the school system, while Christian principles are slowly being eradicated. Of course the teaching of Sex Education is part of this course and again it is the Talmudists who head it.

A few years ago a First Grade teachers' handbook was introduced into one of our states, by a Jewish radical named Paul Brandwein. The first paragraph read something like this: "Your first and most important task as a teacher, is to tear down the erroneous ideas the child has learned in his home and church. When this is done, you can begin to form the foundation for the international child of the future." (UNO)

American educators have admitted they are interested in "people control," through behavioral manipulation. You can see this by reading their publications. The head of the American Society of Psychiatrists, on returning from a visit to Russia a few years ago, admitted that the psychologists and psychiatrists of the Soviet Union, had perverted their profession and had become instruments of the slave state. The same thing is happening in America, as the teachings of the **PROTOCOLS** are put into effect.

Sidney Harris, the liberal news commentator wrote recently: "The biggest con artists in America are the behavioral scientists on our university campuses, who are devising~all fh&se innovative programs for the schools. They honestly believe that only they, know what ideal behavior is." (UNQ) Most of them are Jews . . . check this out for yourself. They are carrying out the ideals of the **PROTOCOLS**.

The Humanist Manifesto is another manifestation of the **PROTOCOLS** in operation. Here we come across a veiled threat when they say: "alienating forces must be eradicated or modified." Does this mean that when Christianity comes into conflict with the desires of the **PROTOCOLS**, Christianity must go? I believe the facts point to this.

We haven't taken the time to go into popular music, both Western and Rock and Roll, which has been instrumental in causing a great deal of trouble in this subversion of our youth. The danger is very real!

PROTOCOL: "You may say that the goyim will rise upon us, arms in hand, if they guess what is going on before the time comes: but in the West, we have against this a maneuver of such ghastly terror that the stoutest hearts quail - the underground . . . from whence their Capitols will be blown into the air." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: Here we find the threat of terror methods, which are already being used. It has been proven beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, that the Zionist **MOSSAD**, has subsidized terrorist organizations around the world. Often this terror begins with student organizations, such as the Weathermen and the Simbionese Liberation Army. Most of the known underground operations in the U.S. have had strong Jewish connections. This of course is part of the **PROTOCOL** story.

PROTOCOL NUMBER IX

"The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our watchword, are - LIBERTY!

EQUALITY! FRATERNITY! - When we come into our kingdom, we will change into words no longer of a watchword, but an expression of idealism, 'the right of liberty; the duty of equality; the idea of brotherhood.' That is how we shall put it! De facto (actually) we have already wiped out every rule but our own, although de jure (by right) there remain a good many of them." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This is merely a statement concerning the "double-standards" which can be seen in any Jewish dealings with the goyim. The Communists sometimes refer to this as "double-speak," or "double-think." It is a condition which has been brought into being in America, in which a person can believe two opposing ideas at the same time. A good example was our government's action in Iran. Many citizens believed that our government should have taken strong action to protect our citizens in the embassy, while at the same time they were afraid of what this strong action might bring.

This is a process wherein the goyim have become victims of Jewish propaganda. First they create the idea of "broad-mindedness." Be broad-minded about everything! "Homosexuality isn't evil, it's just an alternate life style." "Unfaithfulness in marriage isn't adultery, it's merely affinity (a strong attraction) for the opposite sex." "A criminal isn't really an evil person, he is just unfortunate and has become a criminal because society has been mean to him and he has been brought up in a poor environment. Change his environment and he will become good." (This is like believing that giving a pig a bath will change his pig nature.)

So using this "mind changing process," whenever anyone speaks out against Zionist ideas of world imperialism, or criticizes a Jew for doing something wrong, immediately we hear: "We thought you were too broad-minded to express such prejudicial ideas." The term "broad-minded" has become a "trigger word," just as "anti-Semite." They are words which have kept the Christian world in a state of "flabby tolerance" of evil. It is a state of mind, where we mouth meaningless phrases about liberty, which act as a drug on our mind and conscience while allowing all sorts of evil to flourish under their cover.

So using the idea of "broad-mindedness," we hear a lot today about "Jewish rights." (There is not much said in the media about "Christian rights," the emphasis is on "Jewish rights!") Using the idea promulgated in the "Jewish rights" can be interpreted as "their right to do anything they want to do and still be praised for it." This idea can be seen in the actions of Dr. Jerry Falwell, head of the Moral Majority. When Menachem Begin visited America he met with Falwell, who told him words to the effect that "the Fundamentalists of America are behind you, no matter what you do, because we recognize your right to do it as God's Chosen people."

What utter stupidity! Under the Jewish idea of liberality, we have given the Jews "carte blanche" (discretionary power), to attack liberty. What Christian America has been doing is tolerating intolerance itself, for there are no more intolerant people in the world than the Zionist Jews. Just one example of the intolerance. In the **JEWISH CHRONICLE** for October 30, 1981, this article appeared: "Zubin Metha, the conductor of the Israel Philharmonic Orchestra, has been rebuked by a senior Israeli politician in the wake of the row stirred up by the IPO's playing music by Wagner.

Asked why it was all right to use German-made goods but not listen to Wagner, Mr. Dov Shilansky, a Herut Member of the Knesset and a Deputy Minister attached to the Prime Minister's Office replied: "The country has been flooded with German goods, but just because we are already sunk deep in the mire, there is no reason to sink further." Stupid, isn't it?

Recently when five Arab Christian leaders visited the United States, they requested to speak with Dr. Falwell and were turned down . . . hold your hat now . . . on the advice of his Israeli advisors. That's being "broad-minded", Jewish style!

PROTOCOL: "I am in a position to tell you with a clear conscience, that at the proper time, we, the lawgivers, shall execute judgement and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare . . . We will rule by force . . . the weapons in our hands will be limitless ambitions, burning greediness, merciless vengeance, hatreds and malice."

EXPLANATION: All of these ideas fit together like the parts of a gigantic jig-saw puzzle and tie in perfectly with the Jewish enigma we call Communism. Listen to what they say in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 53: "We must be like a vine upon the tree. We must use the tree to climb, then strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh. We must strike from our

path any opposition. We must use for our tools any authority which comes to hand. And then at last, the decades sped, we can dispose with all authority save our own." This is Jewish world power, as seen in the **PROTOCOLS**.

It is extremely difficult for the average Christian to understand the Jewish problem, for as Henry Ford, Sr., said: "The chief difficulty in writing about the Jewish Question is the super-sensitiveness of the Jews and the non-Jews concerning the entire matter. There is probably not a newspaper in America, and certainly none of the advertising mediums, which are called magazines, which would have the temerity even to breathe seriously the fact that such a problem exists. The Press in general is open to fulsome editorials in favor of everything Jewish, while the Jewish Press, which is numerous in the United States, takes care of the vituperative (abusive) censorship." (UNQ) (He should know, since they really "put the heat" on him, when he published his controversial book.)

The idea has been so deeply instilled into Christian minds, that unless you write about the Jews in terms of "sirupy sweetness," you are prejudiced and intolerant. I came up against this when I first approached my pastor with facts, showing Jewish involvement in the Russian Revolution. He said: "You better watch what you do in criticizing the Jews. God has pronounced a curse on everyone who curses the Jew. The reason God has been so good to America, is because we have been kind to His Chosen People." When I pointed out the fact that since we recognized Jewish rights to Palestine in 1948, this country has gone through the most traumatic experiences in its existence, he got angry. Christian people somehow or other can't understand that what I'm doing is not trying to hurt the Jews, but to get to the bottom of the trouble they are causing. "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

Horace Mann, a noted American educator and legislator of the early 18th Century once said: 'On the face of it; it must be a bad cause which will not bear discussion. Truth always seeks the light. instead of shunning it.' (UNQ) On this basis, Judaism must be exceedingly evil, for they certainly do everything in their power to shield its dark side from Christian view.

Doesn't it seem strange to you, that you can criticize most any race within reason, and you will only draw normal criticism? But even hint that a Jew has done wrong - even if he has and they fly into a foaming rage and call down all sorts of malediction (curses) upon you. This is an extremely unhealthy attitude.

When any people cannot stand up to normal criticism; when they refuse to let the "spotlight" of truth shine on what they are doing, they logically become suspect. Recently there was a "flap" over Bob Jones University's policy of not letting black and white students date (which is a Scriptural position).

The powerful, Jewish owned **NEW YORK TIMES**, almost went berserk over the issue in two wild editorials. On January 12, 1982, the **TIMES** headlined: **TAX-EXEMPT HATE!** and said: "Every American taxpayer is now subsidizing racism." (Which was a ridiculous statement in the first place.) It praised Jewish Federal Judge Harold Leventhal for having the wisdom, back in 1970, ruling that "segregated academies should have their tax exempt status removed."

On January 14, 1982, their headlines screamed: **A LITTLE MORE TAXPAYER EXEMPT HATE!** They claimed that it was the duty of the IRS to revoke this tax exemption and that all private schools should be required to prove that "they have a racially non-discriminatory policy." The **TIMES** charged these Christian schools with "contempt for morality and the law."

Now this kind of rashness seems strange, when one considers that Jewish Day Schools, which forbid Gentile enrollment, have a~been tax exempt. No one in the IRS has ever raised the issue of tax-exemption when it came to a Jewish group. This double-standard is not only immoral, it is extremely dangerous.

The term "anti-Semite" has become a "trigger word", which sends the average liberal into orbit. It scares the daylights out of a lot of preachers, politicians, and average, every-day Christians all who

should know better. So since it is used so frequently, let's look at it for a bit.

Let me quote, if I may, from an article written by Greda Koch, of **CHRISTIAN RESEARCH**. "The sad thing is that this enemy is not only recognized by our churches and government, but it is accepted and actually coddled by them as friends! These bomb words 'anti-semite' and 'holocaust' hold preachers and politicians captive and make otherwise courageous men and women cower in submission to do the enemy's bidding. But these weapon words, principally the word "Anti-Semitic", are weapon words against God and His government. God is sovereign, we can and **MUST** go to Him "from whence cometh our help," (Psalm 121:1). None of us are so strong as never to "fear the smear." So we need to go to God for a much needed 'anti-biotic', for the needed strength and wisdom, for discernment between truth and un-truth, between right and wrong, before we go into the subject proper . . .

"We either trust and fear God above all - or, we succumb to fear of man . . . The fear of man is idolatry . . . God Himself gives us the counter-weapons in the battle for the 'pulling down of strongholds' and the word 'anti-Semitic', though a coin word, is the stronghold of the enemy. Without the use of the word 'anti-Semitic' and 'Holocaust' propaganda, now so needed to feed World War III. it would fall flat on its face.

"Benjamin Freedman, a Jew by race, not religion, the greatest authority on 'anti-Semitism,' shows how this word crucified men who dared to investigate and expose Communism, as Hamilton Fish, a patriotic Congressman, was stunted in his investigation of Communism in the U.S. This was the poisoned arrow that silenced Father Coughlin when he exposed Communism at its roots. Space permits naming only a few victims: Martin Dies, author of the famous Dies Committee Report; Col. Charles Lindberg; Senator Joseph McCarthy, and many others. Later casualties were Gen. George Brown; Attorney-General Saxbe, and the Hon. John Connolly, because he took an America First stand regarding the State of Israeli. Said Rabbi Rachman, warning his fellow-Zionists: "American Jewry...(must) act speedily and with devastating effectiveness." He urged Jews to "use violence to demolish the dire threat to Israel." (UNO)

Then she goes on to point out that "anti-Semitism" was invented in 1880. The Jewish Encyclopedia, 1904 edition states: "So far as can be ascertained, the word was first printed in 1880."

This was the year which saw the rise of Zionism, a twin movement with Communism. The word "Zion", like that of "Israel" was stolen from the true Israelite people, the White Anglo-Saxon and related people. just as they have stolen our money, our land, our media. our schools and many of our churches. We in America, are standing about where Germany stood in 1933.

Recently Dr. Jerry Falwell, a leader in the "good government movement." said: "To stand against Israel (the Jews) is to stand against God . . . My life is committed to . . . priorities and one of them is to promote, protect . . . the Jewish people." The trouble with Brother Falwell is that he does not know who God's People are, and he has no desire to learn.

To be absolutely honest about it, the term, "anti-Semitic" is a misnomer (wrong name) for it, since the large percentage of the people we call Jews are not Semites at all, but are Turco-Finnish-Mongolian in background. (This according to the Jewish Encyclopedia and Jewish author Arthur Koestler, in his book **THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE!**)

But the Jewish Question is here in America and it has become a \$64,000 question which must be answered. It must be faced honestly and fearlessly! We may be honestly blind about it. We may be dishonest in our denial of it (this is the path many Christians have taken)-we may be timidly silent for "fear of the Jews," and what our fellows may say. But the problem is still here and it hangs over the head of America like the sword of Damocles. We will either face it squarely and bravely, or we will perish in our ignorance. There is no other alternative!

Mr. Ford put it very succinctly when he said: "To recognize this Question does not mean that we have gone to a national campaign of hatred and enmity against all Jews. (Some Identity people have

and they do not have my sympathy). It means that a stream of tendency which has been flowing through our civilization, has at last accumulated bulk and power enough to challenge attention, and call for some decision with regard to it.' (UNQ)

Since Mr. Ford died, the problem has increased to such an extent, that there must be a quick and decisive solution. It has become a choice between "us" and "them." Since this is a Christian nation; so designated by it's founders and built on the courage, resourcefulness of White Christians, I believe it should remain so, no matter how difficult the path we follow. If the Jews living in America do not want to live in this Christian atmosphere, I would suggest they move to Israel, where they can run things the way they want.

Personally, I am "fed up" with Jewish allegations that any discussion of the Jewish Question is Gentile unfairness, or Christian prejudice. They do not hesitate to criticize Christians any time they feel like it, which is quite frequent, but seem to feel they should be free from the same thing themselves. If more Christians were to read Jewish books, and see what has been written "for Jewish eyes only", they would understand a little more about Jewish prejudice. The only repercussions which would take place if this were to be done, is that many of their so-called friends, would then be the first to drive them from our midst. They know this and so instead of changing their way of doing things, they continue with their evil ways and attack us for exposing them.

What can compare with the arrogance of men such as the Jewish writer Maurice Samuels who in his book **YOU GENTILES** says on page 9: ". . . from the first dawning of Jewish consciousness, there has been an unbridgeable gulf between Gentiles and us Jews." On page 23: ". . . primal fundamental differences between Gentiles and Jews is not reconcilable."

On page 130: "From our point of view, you are guilty. On our side at least, the fighting has been clean. (Have you ever been unfortunate to be the recipient of Jewish bile?) On your side, the fighting has always been dirty. From the dawn of civilization you have lied about us . . . you accuse us today of fermenting wars. (Yet their own writers brag about this). You accuse us of fermenting world-wide conspiracies. (Their leaders brag about this also). You accuse us of conspiracies to seize the governments of the world." (UNQ)

Listen to the Jew, Goldwin Smith, Professor of Modern History at Oxford University, October 1881: We regard our race as superior to humanity and look forward not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them." (UNQ) Page 155: "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers. Nothing that you will do will meet our demands and needs." (UNQ)

I am not being "anti-Semitic" when I tell you the truth about a Jewish conspiracy to control the world, any more than I was anti-German, when I fought against Hitler in World War II. I am merely telling you the truth. The evidence of this conspiracy is so strong, that you must deliberately shut your eyes to the truth, not to see it. The only defense the Jews have, is to go into the dirty field of name calling and they are experts at this.

Today, in the Capitol cities of every civilized nation in the world, you will find extremely wealthy, influential men, who are active in the World Federalist Movement, the majority, whether you want to believe it or not, are Jews. Is it anti-Semitic to tell you this truth?

Their plan is to control the world not by force, not by economic control in the scientific sense, but by controlling the machinery of commerce and exchange. They are of the same "breed and lineage" as the super-man of Revelation 13. It says he will "deceive them that dwell on the earth," (Vs 14). In verse 16, it says: "he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their foreheads, or their right hand. And no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark of the beast, or the number of his name." This is what the Jews are working towards

In Revelation 18:6, we read where Christians are to attack this corrupt Banking System, represented by the beast: "Reward her even as she rewarded you and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double."

There are a lot of Christians who are so "wishy-washy" they are afraid of their shadow. They don't believe Christians should be militant for their faith. They can't or won't understand the meaning of Hebrews 12:4, where it says: "Ye have not resisted unto death, striving against sin." (That word "sin" means unrighteousness.) They turn their backs on the fact that God has told His Israel people, not the Jews, "You are my battle axe!" (Jeremiah 51:20). It is the Christians duty to take a stand against evil, not to support and coddle it!

The Jewish Question has been in America for a long time. Our Founding Fathers recognized it and there was heavy debate about whether they would allow Jews to come to this country. Benjamin Franklin, speaking before the Continental Congress in Philadelphia, 1778 said: "There is a great menace in the United States today and that great menace, gentlemen, is the Jew. In whatever country Jews have settled in great numbers, they have lowered its moral tone, depreciated its commercial integrity, have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated, have sneered at the Christian religion upon which this nation was founded. They have built up a state within a State and have, when opposed, tried to strangle that country to death financially.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States in the Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed in such numbers that they will dominate and devour the land and change our form of government.

"If you do not exclude them, in less than 200 years, our descendants will be working in the fields to furnish substance, while they will be in the counting houses, rubbing their hands. I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jew for all time, your children will curse you in your graves. Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics; they will never be otherwise." (UNO)

He was mighty accurate in this prediction. In 1987, the 200 years will be up. They have already changed our government and are well on their way to controlling it.

For many years, the original of this statement was found in the Pinckney Papers at the Franklin Institute in Philadelphia. (Scores of affidavits attest to this.) But just as in any other document, which shows them as they really are, the Jews have cried: "Fake!" When the heat got too much, so great was Jewish power, that these papers were removed, just as Martin Luther's statement were taken out of the Lutheran Church. There is evidence that the Pinckney Papers were removed from the Franklin Institute under instructions from the Jewish Secretary of the Treasury, Henry Morgenthau, Jr., who served under both Franklin Delano Roosevelt and Harry Truman.

This Jewish problem must be discussed openly and frankly by both Christians and Jews, if there is to be an answer other than violence. Since it touches the lives of millions of people in this country, they have the right to know the truth.

Possibly some of you are thinking: "Why get involved with such a controversial subject?"

My answer to this must be to go back to history and say that the Jewish question has been raised in every country where Jews have settled in any number. All that is necessary to confirm this is to look at history. Jews have been persecuted, not because they are God's people and Satan hates them, as some fundamental preachers would have you believe, but because they are as the Apostle Paul said in I Thessalonians 2:15 - ". . . they please not God, and are **CONTRARY TO ALL MEN.**" (Emphasis added.)

Mr. Ford said: "We meet the Jew everywhere in the upper circles, literally everywhere there is power. That is where the Jewish question begins - in very simple terms - how does the Jew so habitually and so resistlessly gravitate to the highest places? Who puts him there? Why is he put there? What does he do there? What does the fact of his being there mean to the world? That is the Jewish Question!

"The Jew has been too long accustomed to think of himself exclusively the claimant on the humanitarianism of society; society has a large claim against him . . . that he cease exploiting the world; that he cease making Jewish groups the end and all of his gains, and that he begins to fulfill

the ancient prophecies, he boasts of fulfilling; that in the Jews, all nations will be blessed."

Of course we must realize this prediction has been taken completely out of context by our Christian churches. This promise was made to Abraham, not the Jews. In fact, it says absolutely nothing about his seed (see for yourself in Gen. 12:3. The idea that the Jews were to be blessed through Abraham, has always been taken for granted, but it was never so stated.) Abraham quite obviously was not a Jew, since there were no people called Jews, in Bible record, until 2 Kings 16:6, about 1200 years after the time of Abraham. Yet preachers like Howard C. Estep of World Prophetic Ministry, Inc., Colton, California, insist that Abraham was a Jew. As you read his pamphlet **THE DISPERSED PEOPLE**, it becomes obvious that he does not understand the difference between Israel and Judah and uses the term "Israel" and "Jew" interchangeably. This is intellectual dishonesty of the worst sort, for it confuses people into believing that the Jews are God's Chosen people, when really it is the Israelites.

He says: "Look at the marvelous preservation of Israel out there among the nations (and I'm sure he is referring to "Jews", as you read his statement), with no king, no law, no country, no flag, no leaders; yet the countries in which they abide have not consumed them. Their identity remains just as true and sure as when they were first driven from the Promised Land in the year 70 AD - nearly 2,000 years ago." Now folks, this is just a lot of old fashioned "baloney." In fact, it is an out and out lie. For God promised His people they would always have a king, that they would go to an Appointed place, where they would be safe, and that His Law would abide with them forever. This never happened to the Jews, but it did to the Israelites.

He goes on to say: "They have not settled in any particular country or place, but rather, have wandered among the nations, keeping themselves separate and distinct until this day." (UNO) This again is a blatant lie. Israel went to their Appointed Place, as prophesied in 2 Samuel 7:10, and it could not have been Old Palestine, since King David and the prophet Nathan were there when this prophecy was made. If you will do a little study in history, you will find that the Israelites and a large number of people from Judah (in fact all of them with the exception of the population of Jerusalem) were taken captive into Assyria. There the Bible account ends. But historical records show that these people made their way north and west, passing through a gap in the Caucasian Mountains (here is where we get our name Caucasian), and west and north into Europe, the British Isles and finally on to America, Australia, South Africa, New Zealand and so on. These people have always had a king, just as God promised.

The Jews on the other hand, the people Pastor Estep is talking about, were intermingled so much with the inhabitants of the land, that when they came back from Babylon, about 50,000 out of a total of 2-million, they could not even speak their native tongue. (See Ezra and Nehemiah for the facts.) Now it's rather easy for an intelligent man to take a few random Bible verses and make them say exactly what he wants and a lot of pastors have done this with the Jews, without realizing that the Jews do not fill one single Scripture mark of identification, which is carried by the Israel of God. On the other hand, the Anglo-Saxon and related people do.

PROTOCOL NUMBER X

". . . We must have everybody vote without distinction of classes and qualifications, in order to establish an absolute majority . . . in this way, we will destroy the goyim." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This of course is the "one man, one vote" policy advocated by socialism, but not practiced by them. It is the thing which inundated this country with hordes of aliens, who were inoculated with policies completely contrary to the Constitutional ideas of Americans. These people were wooed by the liberal Democratic Party, usually joined the party and voted the straight Democratic ticket. In this way elections were won and the socialist ideas of world Jewry were foisted off on an unsuspecting American people. This is why the liberals in the Democratic Party will fight to the death to maintain high levels of welfare, since this policy swings millions of votes from the "drones of society," against the "producers." This is **PROTOCOL** strategy through and

through.

PROTOCOL NUMBER XI

"The goyim are a pack of sheep, and we are their wolves. You know what Happens when wolves get hold of the flock...There is another reason they will close their eyes: for we shall keep promising to give back their liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace...God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: The Christian churches for the most part have acted like sheep; in fact like sheep who have lost their shepherds, since so many of their shepherds have become "wolves in sheep's clothing." When the vast majority of their leaders tell them that their worst enemies are the "blessed of the Lord," what can you expect but confusion? Jesus Himself rejected this thinking. In John 8:39, speaking to the Pharisees, (and the Jewish Encyclopedia says the Pharisees were in direct line with the modern Rabbinate,) Christ said: "If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the work of Abraham." Then to make sure He was absolutely understood, He went on in verse 41 to say: "Ye do the deeds of your father . . ." Then to clarify who their father was, he said in verse 44: "Ye are of your father the devil . . ." Then in verse 47, He puts the finishing touches on His condemnation of the Jews by saying: "He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD.**" (Emphasis added.) I really don't see how He could have made this any clearer!

Again in John 10:26, speaking once more to the Jewish leaders, Christ said: "But ye believe not (notice carefully now), **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT MY SHEEP!**" (Emphasis added.) Then after He had risen from the dead and had ascended into heaven, He appeared to the Apostle John and said, Rev. 2:9, to beware of "those who say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the **SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN.**" (Emphasis added.) (Get your "Jew loving" pastor to try and explain this verse. He's apt to have apoplexy.)

This, my dear Christian friend, is where the Jewish Question "comes to a head." We are dealing with a Satanically inspired group of people who hate our God and who are determined at all costs to further their aims. They are operating under an assumed name, which they have falsely taken for themselves and they are fooling Christians Who are too lazy to see what the Word of God say about them. This is the primary purpose of the **PROTOCOLS.**

PROTOCOL NUMBER XII

"The word freedom is defined as follows: Freedom is the right to do that which the law allows. This interpretation of the word at the proper time will be of service to us, because all freedom will thus be in our hands, since the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us, according to our program." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This principle has been in operation in this country for quite a few years. Today, we are being governed, not so much by law, as by government regulations. We find that our judges, instead of operating within the framework of the law, feel it is their task to interpret the meaning of the law; often to our detriment. As a result, every year, we see more and more of our freedoms "going down the drain." Our right to control our own property is about gone; the right to send our children to a neighborhood school, has been abdicated in favor of "busing for racial desegregation." The right of the farmer to grow what he wants on his own property is gone; the right to hire whom we will; the right to rent or sell to whom we wish. In many areas, the 2nd Amendment right to "keep and bear arms" is already gone, and there are constant efforts at the National level, to take away this most basic of all our rights.

PROTOCOL: "What is the part played Press today? It serves to excite and inflame those passions

which are needed for our purpose . . . It is often vapid (uninteresting); unjust; mendacious (given to falsehood); and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the Press really serves. We shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb; we shall do the same with the productions of the printing press . . . I beg you to note that among those making attack upon us, will also be organs established by us, but they will attack exclusively points which we have pre-determined to alter. Not one single announcement will reach the public without our control." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: Most readers simply cannot comprehend the extent of this Jewish control. It is not accidental or haphazard, or due to the natural growth of business. As indicated in the **PROTOCOLS**, it is calculated and designed as part of a much greater plan, for the control of the Free World and their ultimate attitudes towards Palestine and the Israeli.

This conspiracy, as has been shown, was in the planning stage at the turn of this century. It actually came to fruition during and immediately following World War II, when the Zionist headquarters was moved from Europe to New York City. The Zionist cabal (a secret group united to usurp power) realized that England and France, which had supported Zionist plans in 1916-1947, had become "second class" powers. World influence and power had passed to the United States and where there is power and a chance to use it, there you will always find the Jews.

Although both David Ben-Gurion and Golda Meir wanted an alliance between Israel and the Soviet Union (Golda was a member of the Communist Party, U.S.A. for many years), American Zionists stopped the completion of this alliance, realizing that it would jeopardize American support and cut down on financial contributions from the States. They argued that in view of the democratic, open way of life in the U.S. the Zionists would be able to dominate political parties, as they could not do in the Soviet Union.

This first step was to gain control of the media and brainwash the bulk of the American people, control the politicians, the U.S. Congress, the Administrations and even State Governments. Their objective was to guarantee U.S. support for the Israeli, politically, militarily and financially. This of course, would greatly benefit their "long-range" plans for the Zionist controlled "One-World" government they envisioned.

If American Christians in particular, can be convinced over the bitter protests of their "brainwashed" leaders, that the Zionist control of the media is necessary for this one-world objective, it would serve to bring our so-called "free press" back to the place where they would be free indeed.

To give you some idea of the extent of Jewish control of the Media, I am going to take some time and show you a few facts, which most of you may not know. It is interesting to note that all of the major Hollywood film companies, with the exception of Republic studios, are under Jewish ownership and/or control. This explains the flood of pro-Jewish movies which continues to come out of Hollywood. All the TV networks are Jewish controlled. (All the names I give from here on are Jewish); ABC-American Broadcasting Companies, Inc., Chairman-Leonard H. Goldenson; CBS-Columbia Broadcasting System, Inc., Chairman-William S. Paley; NBC-National Broadcasting Co., Inc. (Subsidiary of RCA Corp.)-Chairman-Robert W. Sarnoff; Metromedia Television-Metromedia, Inc.,-Vice President and Director, Herbert G. Klein.

In the magazine field, at least 47 major magazines, with a weekly distribution of over 78-Million are Jewish owned, and/or controlled. Such well-known periodicals as TV Guide; McCall's; Good Housekeeping; Time; Newsweek; Sports Illustrated; Cosmopolitan; U.S. News and World Report; Popular Mechanics; Esquire; Sports Afield; Vogue; Fortune; The New Yorker; Harper's; and National Review.

909 major daily newspapers with a daily distribution exceeding 60.5-million are Jewish owned and/or controlled, including the following: The Birmingham News; The Arkansas Democrat; The Los Angeles Times; The Oakland Tribune; The San Francisco Examiner; The Denver Rocky Mountain News; The Washington Post; The Washington Star; The Miami Herald; The Tampa Times; The Atlanta Constitution; The Atlanta Journal; The Chicago News; The Chicago Sun-Times;

The Chicago Tribune; The Indianapolis Star; The Louisville Courier-Journal; The Louisville Times; The New Orleans Times/Picayune; The Boston Globe; The Boston Herald/American; The Detroit Free Press; The St. Paul Dispatch; The Kansas City Times; The St. Louis Globe-Democrat; The St. Louis Dispatch; The Omaha World-Herald; The New York Daily News; The New York Times; The Wall Street Journal; The Cincinnati Post; The Cleveland Plain Dealer; The Cleveland Press; The Oklahoma City Oklahoman; The Philadelphia Bulletin; The Philadelphia Enquirer; The Philadelphia News; The Pittsburg Press; The Memphis Commercial Appeal; The Dallas Times Herald; The Houston Chronicle; The Seattle Times; The Milwaukee Journal and The International Herald Tribune. (In some cases, one Jew will have control over numerous papers. Men like Howard Rothenberger, Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Harold Meyerson, and others. So there is a great deal of inter-control between all these papers.)

Nationally known newspapers such as the weekly Spotlight from Washington, D.C. and The National Educator from California, a monthly paper, which attempt to inform the American people as to what is actually happening behind the scenes, are constantly harassed in an attempt to drive them off the scene.

PROTOCOL NUMBER XIII

"The need for daily food forces the goyim to keep silent and be our humble servants." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: You can bet your life on this one. It ties in with the prophetic predictions of the Bible as found in Revelation 13. When you control food, you control people.

We have come a long way towards a contrived food shortage and this could be one of the major weapons used to force us into a Zionist controlled One-World Government. I personally believe the contrived gasoline shortage a few years ago was a "test case" to see how far they could entice the American people towards rationing. In the face of all the dire predictions and the screams about a "gasoline shortage" we now find there is actually a glut on the market. (Can you imagine the billions of dollars which were made on this farce?)

PROTOCOL: "In order to distract people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political -. In order that the masses themselves may not guess what we are about. We will further distract them with past-times, passions, people's palaces . . . Soon we will begin through the Press to propose competition in art, in sports of all kinds . . . these interests will distract their minds from questions in which we would find ourselves compelled to oppose them." (UNO)

EXPLANATION: Think about this for a moment. Why has it been that in the years since World War II, America has become obsessed with sports. (Now they are talking about a summer football league, so the game can be played all year long.)

When we see Americans pay two men over \$15-million to beat each other up in a boxing ring, don't you think we have gone too far in this direction? When 50,000 howling football fans will sit in a stadium in sub-zero weather to see their team play in a championship, haven't we gone far down the road towards "sports obsession?" (Most of these folks you couldn't get to church with a six-horse team.) When we reach the ridiculous point where we pay a young Black a million dollars to play basketball, when many of his people claim to be hungry, isn't there something wrong? When a city like New Orleans, which seems to be on the verge of bankruptcy can spend a \$100-million dollars on some idiotic celebration such as Mardi Gras, something is wrong with our priorities.

While it is almost impossible to get a hundred people to attend a seminar designed to educate them to the dangers we face; you have no trouble getting 80,000 howling teenagers, to pay \$10 each, to attend a Rock Concert which is not designed to make them better Americans or better people. Something is wrong somewhere!

Who is behind this corruption? Henry Ford analyzed it like this back in 1922, and it is truer today than then: "To begin with. the Jews are not sportsmen. This is not set down as a complaint against

them, but merely an analysis . . . "And yet the bane of American sports is the presence of a certain type of Jew, not as a participant, but as an exploiter and corrupter . . . The entire story of wrestling is not only the demoralization of the sport, but the wholesale defrauding of the public. The same is true of horse racing. The whole atmosphere of the sport is dishonest. The horses are the only well-bred creatures connected with it.

"The Jews saw in sports, money, while the sports man saw fun and skill. The Jew set out to capitalize rivalry and to commercialize contestant zeal. If the Jews of America are ashamed of this, they should repudiate those Jews who have been instrumental in corrupting and almost destroying our cleanest and most manly sports." (UNQ)

Why this emphasis on sports? First because they can make a great deal of money with very little effort, and what Jew have you ever known who could pass this up? But the more important reason, is the reason listed in the **PROTOCOLS**, to take the minds of Americans off the pressing problems which have been brought about by Jewish control. Along with our perspectives, we have lost our sense of priorities. As a result, trivialities have become more important than survival.

PROTOCOL NUMBER XIV

"When we come into our kingdom, it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the one God, with whom our destiny is bound by our position as His Chosen People, and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world. if this gives birth to the atheists we see today (and the Jews admit that more than 75% of their people are atheists or agnostics), it will not, being a transitional stage, interfere with our views . . ." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This is why Christianity must be destroyed in the Jewish world to come. The two cannot exist side-by-side, any more than a nation can exist "half slave and half free." (UNO)

They cannot exist in the same world, no matter how strong the efforts of the Council on Christians and Jews, because they are diametrically opposed to each other. The destruction of Christianity is taught in the Jewish holy book, the Talmud and this teaching goes hand-in-hand with what is taught in the **PROTOCOLS**, forgeries or not!

There is little reason to doubt that Jews hate Christians when you see the intense denunciation made by our Lord against their leaders in John, Chapter 8. Then in Matthew 23:15, He tells the Talmudic leaders: "Ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte and when ye have made him, ye make him a two-fold more the child of hell than yourselves." (Does that sound like Christ they were Chosen People?) Yet today, in public affairs, the "stooges" and "proselytes", the "pseudo-Jews"; many of whom stand behind the pulpits of our churches - those who "kow-tow" to the Zionists and the International Pharisee Bankers -those who are willing to compromise the truth so they can stay on national TV and fill football stadiums with their admirers, they are better "fronts" and often more zealous for Zionism, than their Jewish masters. These are the ones we should look on with contempt, for they are not only traitors to their Lord, but to their race and their country. They are preparing the way for the one-world utopia, the Jews say they will control. Unfortunately, more and more Christians are being conned into the brotherhood movements between Christians and Jews, between the "crucifers", and the "Crucified."

Recently I received in the mail, some information from an organization on the West Coast. It is called the TAV Ministries. (I haven't been able to find out what the TAV means.) They sent out this notice in early 1982:

"TAV Ministries wishes to thank the Sacramento Evangelical Christian community for its support of the November 27th Christian-Jewish worship service held at the B'nai Israel - a Jewish synagogue in Sacramento. The event was a **FIRST** for the entire country - Bible believers, fundamental Christians joining together with Jews to thank the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Over one thousand Evangelical Christians attended, along with 200 Jews. The excitement was electric. The worship was amazing.

"We here at TAV are convinced that the prophecies and promises of Romans Chapter 11 are being fulfilled now; that by extending mercy to the Jews and supporting Israel in its struggle, we are participating in a divine plan and are securing a blessing for ourselves and our churches." (UNQ)

It becomes quite apparent these Christians have never read 2 Chronicle 19:2, or if they have, they have paid no attention to it. It says: - ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." Listen my friends, you are never going to procure God's blessings by helping His worst enemies. This is an irrefutable fact! It is frightening to me, to see Christians, who will not support an "anti-abortion" movement because they are afraid of contaminating themselves by association with Roman Catholics, yet they are willing to give their full support to those who hate their Lord and spit on His holy name. Evidently they do not understand or appreciate the true meaning of 2 John 10 11: "If there come. any unto you, and bring not this doctrine (explained in verse 7), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is **PARTAKER IN HIS EVIL DEEDS.**" (Emphasis added.) (Usually in the Fundamentalist camp, this verse is reserved for Christian brethren who depart in some minor detail from the shibboleths of the church. Shibboleth - to use language regarded as distinctive of a particular group; such as "born again;" "rapture, "pre-trib," etc..) What a travesty of the Word of God!

The TAV message goes on: "**ONE FINAL NOTE!** TAV is seriously considering the possibility of forming a Christian Alarm Circuit - a network of Christians dedicated to protesting the growth in this country of anti-Semitism and anti-Zionism. The circuit would stand ready to react quickly and appropriately to (1) evidence of bigotry against the Jews, and (2) adverse changes in American Foreign Policy with respect to Israel. The exact nature of our response might assume several different forms: i.e., letters of protest to newspapers and Congressmen; full page newspaper ads; protest rallies, etc., The circuit would be activated by the TAV headquarters . . . we Christians need to positively, assertively, and blatantly let our society know that Christian love surrounds God's ancient people." (UNQ)

(It should be especially noted, that these "brainwashed" Christians are willing to show the "love of God" towards their own worst enemies, while doing everything possible to vent their hatred on those of us who not only love God, but also love our country and want to protect it against those which TAV supports. What utter hypocrisy! However, it is an excellent example of how Jewish propaganda has permeated the Christian world, making them forget what God says about His enemies. (See Luke 19:27).

PROTOCOL NUMBER XV

"When we have definitely come into our kingdom by the aid of coups d'etat (a violent overthrow of existing government) prepared for one and the same day . . . we shall make it our ask to see that against us, such things as plots shall no longer exist. With this purpose we shall slay without mercy all those who take arms in hand to oppose our coming into our kingdom. Every kind of new institution of anything like a secret society (Masonic perhaps?), will also be punished with death: those of them which are now in existence are known to us and have served us shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe . . . In this way we shall proceed with the goy merchants who know too much . . ."

"Under our influence, the executions of the laws of the goyim has been reduced to the minimum. The prestige of the Law has been exploded by liberal interpretations." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: Those preachers, bankers, politicians and others, who have cooperated with the Talmudists, are in for a severe shock, for they will be the first to be eliminated if the Jewish Conspiracy is successful. Regardless of how friendly or helpful they may have been to our enemies, they will be the first to be destroyed. This has been the pattern followed in every country where the

Jewish-Communist plot has been successful.

I have been asked quite often: "Aren't you afraid to print these startling facts? Won't the Jewish community retaliate?"

Well the danger is there all right and the Jews are a mighty vindictive, unforgiving people. But my answer would have to be a resounding "**NO!**" for two reasons. First and most important, my God still sits on the throne of the universe. He is still in control of things. I have the assurance that as long as I am doing His will and am in His purpose, nothing can touch me unless He in His infallibility allows it. If this were to happen, then I have the assurance of Romans 8:28 to comfort me: "For we (His elect) know that **ALL** things work together for good to them that love the Lord; to them that are called according to His purpose."

If it ever becomes my lot to suffer physically for my Lord, I will be able to lean on Romans 8:16,17- "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God. And if children, then heirs with Christ: (**NOTICE VERY CAREFULLY NOW**) if so be that we **SUFFER** with Him, that we may also be **GLORIFIED** together." 2 Timothy 2:12 - "If we suffer, we shall also reign with Him . . ." Revelation 3:21- "To him that **OVERCOMETH** will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in His throne."

We used to sing a song in our churches which said:

"Must I be carried to the skies,
On flowry beds of ease;
While others fought to win the prize,
And sailed through bloody seas?

"No I must **FIGHT**,
If I would reign.
Increase my courage, Lord.
To bear the toil, endure the pain,
Supported by Thy Word."

So the threat of Jewish reprisals doesn't bother me for this So the reason.

The second reason is common sense. If the Jewish Defense League were to kill me, or beat up on me, a lot of people would immediately wake up. They would think: "Hey, Jack Mohr must have been right. Look what those Jews did to him!" So it would not be to their advantage to alert a lot of Christians and wake them out of their apathy. But when they take over, and kill the people who helped them get into power, that literally "scares the devil" out of people and makes them that much easier to control.

Now don't get me wrong. I'm not trying to minimize the danger. I know it exists and that it is real. Our enemies have an unreasoning hatred against all who take a stand against their nefarious plans. But listen to me, my skeptical Christian friend, they hate you too, even while you are helping them in their plans to destroy Christianity. Why? Because you are a Christian and this automatically puts you on the execution list, even if you are a member of TAV.

Recently, Rabbi Meir Kahane, founder of the violence-prone Jewish Defense League, announced the launching of a nation-wide terrorist campaign against "Klansmen," and "Nazis." (This is because these folks are outspoken in their stand against the Jewish evil.)

Kahane's call to Zionist "armed action" was endorsed by Erving Rubin, national chairman of the JDL, who Jews to arm themselves against the "millions of Archie Bunkers out there" and launch pre-emptive strikes to neutralize those, who would make "scapegoats of Jews" and the forces of "anti-Semitism." His targets include any American who represents a threat to the government of Israel. (I guess this puts me on their "hit list." But I've been on hit lists before. In Korea, the Communists had a \$250,000 reward in gold on my head, dead or alive-and they didn't collect!)

While today it is against the law to own and fire automatic weapons, the Jewish Defense League regularly practices with these weapons at several locations, with no interference from the U.S. government. But if an organization such as the Christian Patriot's/Defense League, hold an annual meeting, immediately a flock of Federal agents descend on them, looking for any incident which might cause them trouble.

In the attempt of the JDL to intimidate their opponents, the victims cease to be important. They have been increasing their violent political protests and have claimed credit for a growing number of bombings. Still the government does nothing about it. You can imagine Government reaction if the same thing was done by the Klan. They not only claim credit for their violence, they loudly gloat over it. While the Jew controlled Press would have us believe that JDL influence is on the wane, it is expanding its lethal and political influence.

Following the bombing of a Paris synagogue in Paris, when "right-wing" groups were framed as the culprits, the JDL in this country enjoyed a marked increase in membership. (The bombing however, was perpetuated by the **MOSSAD**, Israel's dreaded secret terrorist organization, as a ploy to win Jewish sympathy to dupe guilt-ridden Americans to support Israel, and to recruit members for the JDL).

Irv Rubin explains the bombings by saying: "We want to psych the Jews a little." He says the JDL is working against a Holocaust in the United States. "We are going to eliminate white Supremest activities in the United States," he says. This was the same man that one time offered \$500 to anyone who would "maim or kill a Nazi, and if they bring us his ears, we will make it \$1,000.", A Los Angeles judge, Jewish of course, ruled that this murder offer was protected by the First Amendment guarantee of free speech. The District Attorney who prosecuted the case, in which Rubin was turned loose said: "The framers of the constitution would turn over in their graves to hear the First Amendment being used to protect people offering blood money for the killing of human beings." But such is Jewish power in America, they can get by with crimes which would put you and I in jail.

The national director of the JDL has issued a call for those Jews who are willing to "quietly and professionally eliminate those Jew-haters that are both a threat and danger to our existence-to do what must be done, yet say nothing." Yet our government refuses to do anything about this danger to decent, patriotic Americans.

You may not know it, or possibly you don't want to admit it, but we are already at war. We are fighting against the forces of hell itself. The Apostle Paul said: "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places," (Ephesians 6:12). (The Greek word for "principalities" as used here is "arche" which refers to "a magistrate or ruler." The word "power" comes from the word "exousia," which means "mastery or influence.") What Paul is saying in essence is: "Our fight is not against human beings as such, but is against the rulers who exercise mastery and influence in this world." Our battle is against the very essence of Satanism as practiced in Judaism through their occult book the Talmud.

The Jewish historian Josephus, writing in his book **THE ANTIQUITIES OF THE JEWS**, reveals a great deal concerning the wickedness found in Judaism at the time of Christ. It was a complete repudiation of the Laws of Moses. Do you remember the time in Matthew 23:2, where Jesus said: "The scribes and Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; **BUT DO NOT YE AFTER THEIR WORKS: FOR THEY SAY AND DO NOT.**" (Emphasis added.)

The Talmud is a complete repudiation of the Law and the Prophets. At the time of Christ, the Pharisees wielded a Satanic influence over the Jewish people: today they do the same thing through the Rabbinate. According to official Jewish sources, the modern Rabbinate is in direct descendency from the Pharisees of Christ's time. They represent a system of occultism, mixed with Jewish

doctrines and beliefs, which has poured such a constant stream of poison into Jewish life and culture for 2500 years that it has perverted the thinking of the rank and file of Jews. There is no way that the demoralization of the Jewish people can be calculated and laid to the account of these Pharisaic imposters.

During the Babylonian Captivity, the acquired Chalean science and this gave birth to the sect of the Pharisees, who were unknown before this time. In the writings of Jewish historians, they do not appear until after 606 B.C. Beginning with that time, the Cabala (traditions of the Elders) began and these were combined with Babylonian practices, and a perverted form of the Mosaic Law, to form the 63 volumes of the Talmud. This was completed finally in the 4th Century AD. Their final form was in a book called **SEPHER HAZOHAR**.

During the Babylonian Captivity, the Jewish leaders accepted the occultism of the Chaldeans, which brought a Satanic element into their worship. At the same time they were introduced to the Babylonian Money System of "usury which is mentioned in Revelation as the "Great Harlot." This is the money system which controls the world's economics through International Jewish bankers. It was these false traditions which caused some of Christ's harshest criticism. In Matthew 15:6, He says: "Ye (Pharisees) have made the commandment of God of non-effect by your traditions." In verse 9, He further clarifies this by saying: "But in vain do they (Pharisees) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

It is interesting to note that Josephus admits that these Pharisees were able to exert control over the Gentile rulers, to the point of gaining control of entire nations. So what we see happening in Christendom today is nothing new. Working behind the scenes, they pull the strings which cause strife in the white Christian nations. Remember, this is natural for a Jew, since he is taught hatred of Christ and Christianity from childhood. When they gain control of a Christian country, such as they did in Russia in 1918, they vent their hatred in terrible ways.

Here are some of their teachings regarding the Talmud:

"It is more wicked to protest the word of the Rabbis than of the Torah." (Laws of Moses:)

"The decisions of the Talmud are the words of the living God. Jehovah Himself asks the opinions of earthly rabbis when there are difficult affairs in heaven."

"The Talmud teaches that only the Jewish nation has been accepted by God, while the remaining ones are contemptible and hateful. That all property of the non-Jew (goyim) belongs to the Jews and that a Jew is not bound by any law in his dealings the goyim; he can lie, cheat, steal and kill with impunity."

"It is permitted for a Jew to kill a Jewish denunciator anywhere," the Talmud teaches . . .
"It is permitted to kill him before he is denounced...though it is necessary to warn him and say, 'Do not denounce!' But should he say: 'I will denounce!' then he must be killed, and he who accomplishes this will have greater merit." (UNQ)

Is it any wonder, with this as a religious teaching, that the Jewish Defense League acts as it does? The Jews have had this Satanic teaching drummed into their heads from childhood.

While the Christian is taught: "Love your enemies," the Jew is taught: "Do them in!" No wonder they are winning! Walter White, Jr., the outspoken head of **WESTERN FRONT** in Hollywood, has been the recipient of this type of Jewish justice. When he produced a startling document, based on a taped interview with Harold Rosenthal, Administrative Assistant of Jewish Senator Jacob Javits, New York State, he was warned by the JDL to "lay off." When he refused to be silenced, he was kidnaped, taken into the desert and beaten to the point of death. He goes in fear of the Jewish goons, with very little protection from the law enforcement people.

After the Civil War, the Jews invaded the Southern States in the form of the hated "carpetbaggers." They looted the South and encouraged the Blacks in all sorts of excesses against the defeated people. Many a Jewish fortune was made on what they stole from the South. Is it any wonder that the Ku Klux Klan hates the Jews? It was founded to safeguard the women and children of the South from the terror brought on by Jewish excesses. While I have never been a great admirer of the Klan, because I believe in doing things in the open and not behind face masks, I can understand why they did what they did, and what they are trying to do today. For a better understanding of what the Jews did to the South, I would suggest every Christian read Tom as Dixon's great masterpiece, **THE KLANSMEN**. The Jews made every effort possible to drive this book off the bookshelves of America. It can be obtained from the **SONS OF LIBERTY**, Box 214, Metairie, LA 70004

Large sums of Jewish money were used to pass legislation prohibiting Confederate veterans and their families from voting and taking away their citizenship rights. The Blacks and their Jewish mentors grew to tremendous power and literally "bled the South dry." Southern patriots, who loved America, were treated as dirt, while their women folks were defiled and their families murdered in the name of justice, with the Jewish carpetbaggers backed by the might of the Union Army. Regardless of how you feel about the KKK, they were patriots who saved the white South, and don't you ever forget it. (I suppose that now I will be accused of being a Klansman. This is the way the Jewish mind works.) If the present racial situation continues to deteriorate-and it is being pushed in this direction by Jewish agitation-it may be necessary to go back to an organization such as the Ku Klux Klan to protect White rights in America. As long as the Jews control our government, White Christians can expect very little in the way of justice.

You may not like to think along these lines and your pastor may condemn it, but the time is far too late for us to continue to walk around in circles", as far as truth is concerned. The time has come, when concerned Americans of all faiths and colors-not just whites, but of all colors-need to realize that we are being taken over by a Satanic power, which has already destroyed many nations and which today controls almost half the people on this earth; they have slaughtered millions and now wallow in the wealth of their victims!

These enemies of God and America, aided and abetted by the traitors who stand in our pulpits, have perverted and reversed the meanings of countless words in the Scriptures, to fit their own purpose. It would take a large volume to name them. They have taken the word "Gentile" and applied it to all "non-Jews" when it is not found in any original manuscript of Scripture. It was substituted for the original word "nations," which refers to "non-Jew" nations, but not to "non-Israel." Later, it was used as a term of contempt, meaning "heathen."

Used in its proper meaning, the nation of Israeli in Palestine is "Gentile." Since it has been in existence since 1948, Jerusalem has really been "trodden down by the Gentiles." (see Luke 21:24). . The Gentile United Nations was born in 1945, under Jewish supervision and it has been carrying out the plan of God's enemies ever since. If the plans of this one-world government group is carried out, the world could become a one-world Zionist state by 1984. Don't ever let the present seeming animosity of the U.N. towards the Jews, "pull the wool over your eyes."

If this happens, everyone in the world will be required to plead allegiance to the Jew dictator-call it the mark of the beast if you want-or suffer the consequences. Ah yes, my skeptical Christian friend, if you are still alive, you will be there. Don't ever let your pastor "con" you into believing that you are going to be "raptured out of the mess before it gets too bad!" I preached that false doctrine for eighteen years, before I had sense enough to study what the Bible taught, instead of believing everything my pastor said. I discovered to my surprise and consternation, that there was not one Scripture, in either the Old or New Testament, which teaches a "Rapture." The doctrine is less than 200 years old and was not taught in Baptist churches in the 1700's. (Read my booklet **THE RAPTURE-SCRIPTURAL FACT OR MANMADE FICTION.**)

The Rapture Theory is a nice, sweet message. I'd like to believe it. It makes one feel good to believe they won't be here when the going gets tough. But that's not what the Word teaches and you better

believe it!

Walter White, Jr., writing in the **FACT SHEET-PRODUCED COMMUNISM!** says: "The second-largest celebration by the Communists on May Day 1980, was in Tel Aviv. You didn't read about it in any established American newspapers, but a quarter-million Jews turned out in Tel Aviv on May Day to glorify Marxism and International Communism. These communists are part of the thousands of so-called Jews who emigrate from the Soviet Union every year...some go to Israel, more to the United States. Is It any wonder that the USSR allows these Jews to leave? (They won't let any Christians out.) Far from being the 'only bastion of democracy in the Middle East,' (that's what Sen. Hart of Colorado called them in answer to my letter) Israel has become a base for the USSR. The United States has accepted more than 300,000 Communist Jews from Israel,, most of them formerly from the USSR. The Soviet Union, with the help of Israel and the United States is creating a sphere of influence in the Middle East which will result in Communist domination of the Western World's major suppliers of oil . . . all without a war or the death of a single Soviet soldier." (UNQ)

We know that countless thousands of trained Communist agents are in the United States at this time. A few years ago, when Nelson Rockefeller was Vice President, he headed an investigating committee, checking into Communist influence in Congress. He came up with a list of over 800 known Communists, who were working in Congressional offices, drawing large salaries, paid for by the American taxpayer. When Senator Barry Goldwater, of Arizona asked him to release their names, "Rocky" was reported to have said: "I can't do that; it would ruin detente."

It is a fact known by our intelligence personnel, that large numbers of Cuban refugees, refugees from Southeast Asia, and illegal immigrants from Mexico, are trained Soviet agents, yet very little has been done by our government to counteract this. We also know that large caches of Soviet weapons have been found in the mountain areas of Mexico, within easy striking distance of the Mexican-U.S. Border. Why do you suppose they are there? Could it tie in with the boasts made by radical Chicano leaders who say they are going to take over the Southwest and set up a Spanish speaking nation there? If an invasion was to take place, would there be any reaction other than words from our government, or would they be tied up in constant arguments, like they are now on El Salvadore? It seems like the liberals in congress will do anything to keep us from taking a strong anti-Communist stance.

Will Americans wake up some day when the enemy mounts an armored drive across the Border, or will we have become so weakened by Jewish propaganda, that we will give up without a fight? This is the plan of the **PROTOCOL**.

We can see the results of this Jewish propaganda in our large cities, where throngs of unemployed, caused by the Jewish manipulation of our money supplies, congregate to carry banners and repeat slogans which have been put into their mouths by the Jewish troublemakers. Very few of them realize that behind their misery, nine times out of ten, are the Jew capitalists who have deliberately planned these economic conditions and produced this suffering, so that they can herd the goyim Christian cattle into the slaughter pen where they have been led by the "Judas goats" in our churches.

While the **PROTOCOLS** may be a fake, they nevertheless tell the truth about what the World Jewry is doing today, through their Communist conspiracy to take over the world. If this is ever allowed to happen in America, Christians will suffer far worse than they did in Russia.

You may say: "How can you make such a positive statement? Maybe it won't happen like that here!" Listen to what they say in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**: "Remember, we have not yet influenced the Christian world to our ends. When we have done that, we **WILL HAVE AN END TO THEM EVERYWHERE!**" (UNQ)

Today, Communism has mellowed to the extent that it is sometimes affected by world opinion. But when America goes, the last bastion of freedom, then Christians will learn what is meant by the **GREAT TRIBULATION**, and you my Christian friend, will be right in the middle of it. Don't

count on a **RAPTURE** to rescue you.

Have you ever seen the Jewish-Communist devils in operation? I did in pre-war Korea. Americans don't know the meaning of savageness and brutality. I doubt if any of you have ever seen a baby tossed into the air to be caught on the point of a bayonet, and when the mother begins to scream, have the same soldier hit her in the mouth with his rifle butt and then beat her to death as she lies screaming on the ground. I doubt if any of you knows what it is like for a man to be impaled alive on a sharpened bamboo pole, while his pregnant wife is stripped, raped repeatedly and then hacked into pieces. I doubt that any of you have seen a young girl, stripped and fastened to a tree, with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of oil soaked rice straw is bound between her bare thighs and set on fire. But when I saw these things and many more happen, over 34 years ago, I said: "My God, if you get me out of this mess alive, and get me back to the people I love and the country I love, I'll do everything within my power to see it doesn't happen here." You can bet your last dollar, that I get angry when I see us being led down the same Zionist road to destruction and brutality. It's on the way, and when it comes, it's going to be Jewish led.

Most of you who read this book and the controlled news, know what the Judaizers have done to our laws. You don't have to be very intelligent, or look very far to see the tragic results. When a Christian couple in Nebraska, can be jailed for taking their children out of a public school and teaching them at home; and when they are brought to trial, have the Jewish judge, lean down from his bench, shake his finger in the Defense Attorney's face and scream: "If you ever mention the Constitution in my court room again, I'll hold you in contempt of court," then you know we have gone a long ways towards losing our freedom. You also should be able to realize, that fake or not, the **PROTOCOLS** are in operation.

When a liberal judge turns a rapist-murderer loose on a technicality, knowing that the odds are he will go out and rape and murder again, then you know the **PROTOCOLS** are well and healthy!

When a law-abiding man uses a firearm to defend his family against an armed intruder and goes to jail, with a stiffer sentence than the criminal receives, then you know the **PROTOCOLS** are in operation!

For God's sake, open your eyes to what is happening all around you. Do you honestly believe all these evil things happen by accident? You know they don't! Stop being a "patsy" for the Jewish Press! Stop believing the lies you are told by that "Jewish stooge" who stands behind your pulpit. Wake up and be intelligent, concerned Christians, instead of "driven sheep."

The Reagan Administration recently gave approval to the United Nations Global Operation 2000. This calls for reducing the world population by two billion people, by the year 2000. It doesn't take a lot of intelligence to realize what this means. Are you going to be among the 2-billion which will have to be eliminated? Will you go, because you are a Christian and disagree with the Jewish "boss-man?" Think about it! Pray about it! Then do something about it! Your survival as a White Christian, hangs precariously in the balance!

PROTOCOL NUMBER XVI

"In order to effect the destruction of all collective forces except our own, we will emasculate the first stage of collectivism-the universities . . . We will introduce into their education all those principles which have so brilliantly broken up their order. But when we are in power, we shall remove every kind of disturbing subject from the course of education and we shall make of the youth obedient children of authority, who loves him who rules, as the support and hope of peace and quiet.

"We shall erase from the memory of men, all facts of previous centuries which are undesirable to us and leave only those which depict all the errors of the governments of the goyim.

"We will abolish every kind of freedom of instruction . . ." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: This phase of the **PROTOCOLS** went into effect in America, when John Dewey, the father of the modern education movement, began to inculcate American education with the Jewish-led, Secular Humanist Movement.

This Satanic teaching abandons 2,000 years of Western Christian civilization and launches a vicious attack against everything that has been taught that was dear and sacred. If you want to understand Secular Humanism read the Jewish Talmud then think of every evil which is opposed to Christianity and you will come close to the correct answer.

The philosophy of Secular Humanism is relatively simple. There are no absolutes. Everything you do depends on the situation. (This has come to be known as "Situation Ethics.") and your environment. In the end, you are not responsible to any "higher power," such as God, for you are not to blame for your evil actions, they are caused by blind forces over which you have no control.

Well over a century ago, Thomas Lord McCauley, a well-known English philosopher predicted concerning America, when he said: "Your civilization will be destroyed in the 20th Century as Rome's was in the 5th. But the Huns and Vandals which destroy you will come from within; rising out of your own institutions." How very right he was!

Recently an article appeared in the U.S. News and World Report, which told about the huge inroads that have been made in-to American college level education by Marxist professors. There were few cries of outrage for this invasion of our thinking, most of those who bothered to write, seemed to think it was a good idea for our young people to have these free exchange of ideas, even if they are destroying us. This will give you some idea of how far the **PROTOCOLS** have been successful.

But in reality, the Jewish led Secular Humanists in our schools, combat the free exchange of ideas. They believe it is all right to teach your child that he came into being "through a fortuitous concurrence of atoms," as the evolutionist Huxley taught. But God help the teacher who tries to teach: "In the beginning, God!" The recruiters for revolution-the Talmudic-Protocaulists are recruiting your boys and girls for revolution, on the basis of self-indulgence. They are promising them heaven and freedom by turning loose their carnal desires. They tell them they are free to do as they wish, but never tell them that a man or woman, who refuse to control their desires, is more of a slave than he who is locked up behind concrete and steel bars.

A few years ago, while lecturing at the University of Wisconsin on Sex Education, a stunning coed asked: "If we can't have prophylactics and birth control pills, how will we be able to keep the world from becoming overpopulated?" Her question was received with enthusiastic applause. But when I answered with a question: "Have you ever heard of something called self-control?" from the audience reaction, you would have thought I had slapped her face.

You see civilization cannot exist without rules of conduct. That is why God gave the Ten Commandments to mankind. The people who wrote the **PROTOCOLS** and who want to control you, know this, so they say: "First we must destroy the rules!" When they have you under their control, then the undesirables are eliminated.

This is Jewish Humanist thinking, pure and simple. It has its roots in according to this Jewish Bible the Jewish God is not the ideal of love justice and mercy like the God we and is to His Chosen People₁ who quite naturally, A prayer in the Talmud, which is said on Passover Eve, runs:

"We beseech Thee O Lord, inflict Thy wrath on the nations not believing in Thee, and not calling on Thy name! Let down Thy wrath upon them, and inflict Thy wrath on them. Drive them away in Thy wrath and crush them in pieces. Take away, O Lord, all hope from them. In a moment overwhelm all disbelievers. Destroy in a moment all foes of Thy nation." (From the **SYNAGOGUE JUDAICA**, p.212, **MINHAGEN**.)

Compare this Jewish vindictiveness with the teachings of Christianity as found in 2 Peter 3:9-"The Lord...is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that ANY should perish, but that **ALL** should come to repentance." (Emphasis added.)

Or Isaiah 1:18-"Come now and let us reason together, saith the Lord . . ." or Deuteronomy 10:19 -"Love ye therefore the stranger; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt."

Where the Talmud says: "The Jewish nation is the only nation selected by God: all others are contemptible and hateful." The New Testament says: "There is neither Jew (Judean) nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus."

Where the Jewish Talmud says: "Hate your enemy" Christianity says: "Love your enemy." (Not "Support him and make him strong," but "Love him!") When you study the Talmud you be in to realize that Jews and Christians worship a different God. My God is not Jewish!

Today, while conservatism seems to be growing across America, a fervent group of radical, "left-wing", mostly Jewish professors, are enlarging their foothold on America's University curricula. Their courses are on Marxist radical history, labor unions, and radical methods of subversion. What do these men stand for? What do they seek to accomplish? Read the **PROTOCOLS** and you will have your answer.

The vast malority share the ideas of the Jew Karl Marx, who turned Europe upside-down with his radical philosophy. It was Marx who tilled the ground and prepared the way for Jewish-Communism in Russia. These professors, openly declare their intention of destroying our Constitutional Government and our Free Enterprise system. Most of them are dedicated Humanists and atheists.

Even the symbols of their new order are Jewish and Communist ordered. When the Jews celebrate the terrible day of "Purim," so-named for the murder of 70,000 Persians In the book of Esther, they make the salute of the clenched fist. This has become the salute of communist radicals. It is ritual as well as racial and is a counterpart of the Christian "sign of the Cross," and the salute of friendship of the old Latin and Saxon tradition. The right hand raised, with an open hand, meaning: "I salute you in loyal friendship, with no weapon hidden in my hand."

To the Jews and Communists alike, the clenched fist Is the salute of vengeance and the enemy is White Christian civilization. Among our youth are many simpletons, who go by the name of Christian, they play with this salute and with its counterpart, the "broken cross," which during the Vietnamese War, was sometimes referred to as "the footprint of the American chicken." They are helping in the "de-Christianizing" of America.

Spend a few minutes with me, as we look at a younger generation where respect for parents, authority, and decency has been deliberately destroyed-where love for race and country have become a sign of mockery. Do you think all these things happened by accident?

Our Public Schools will continue to churn our human robots, until enough concerned White Christian parents will say to their Talmudic enemy: "No more! You have done enough damage already!" When this day comes, and I assure you it will, blood will flow in America's streets. The parasites will not give up their stranglehold on America without a fight. They have too much Invested in us.

While our colleges have been churning out graduates like "Carter's Little Liver Pills;" many who cannot read; many whom are unprepared to meet life "head on," and very few who have been taught the moral and spiritual values, necessary to keep them free; the radicals in our system have taken mentally healthy, Christian boys and girls, and turned them into guilt ridden, psychopathic, neurotic adults, they can now control

Progressive Education-**PROTOCOL** style, appeals to man's animal nature: "You are nothing but an animal, so think and act like one. Man is basically good, so if you put him in the proper environment, he will turn out all right. The child can decide for himself what is right and wrong, he does not need the influence of church or home to decide for him." (UNQ)

If you can't see the problems this kind of thinking has produced, then I feel sorry for your mental capacity.

Most of today's textbooks are written by Talmudic Humanists. They have turned loose on American children, an animal philosophy of evolution, which is rammed down their throats by every conceivable means. They are told that since they are animals, they will naturally act as animals. God and morality has no place in such teachings; in fact they **MUST** be left out. Not only is the philosophy "force-fed" to children, it is also crammed into their parents by all the means available through the Jewish controlled media. It all ties in with what the **PROTOCOLS** taught eighty years ago: "We must introduce into their education, those principles which will break down their order."

When they stated: "We will erase all memory of past centuries as undesirable," they meant exactly that. Every effort has been made in recent years in our education system to inculcate in White Christian youth, a guilt complex. While it has become "the in thing," **TO PRONOUNCE THAT** "Black is beautiful," it is considered "racist" to be proud of your white heritage.

Now be completely honest for a moment as you look at history. From what race has come world progress? It did not come from Africa and Black races! They never had anything resembling "black civilization," in spite of all efforts to prove otherwise. It did not come from the yellow race of Asia, although the Chinese have a civilization thousands of years old.

It did not come from the brown races in India.

A careful perusal of history will show you that the vast majority of what we call progress, came through the Anglo-Saxon and related races. This is not boasting, it is a mere statement of irrefutable facts. Who was it that set the slaves free around the world? First White England, then White America...Who has printed more Bibles and sent more missionaries into the world than any other people? Certainly not the Jews or the Blacks! It has been the White people of Christendom who have fed the world's hungry and who have based their governments on the Ten Commandments. It is because of this, that our hereditary enemies, the Canaanite Jews . . . who by their own admission intend to control the world . . . would use their **PROTOCOLS** as a means of destruction.

In the Talmud, **KETH. 111a**, "goyim" non-Jews, and especially Christians are listed as "the people who are like an ass-slaves who are considered the property of their master." These "docile asses," willing to be saddled, it seems, will be used as burden bearers for the Talmudists.

But for the recalcitrant (obstinate; defiant) asses, Christians like you and me, who are loathed because we teach the tenets of hated Christianity-these must be destroyed. The Jews exhaust their language, looking for filthy foul names to call Christ and His followers. Yet these are the people your pastor wants you to believe are God's Chosen People. What a travesty of intelligence!

Elizabeth Dilling, in her book **THE PLOT TO DESTROY CHRISTIANITY**, page 53, says: "Isn't it amazing that the people who really believe the Book of Books, the Bible, and who accept the Holy One of Israel, Christ and the Israel prophets who foretold Him, meekly accept the designation of 'gentiles,' which in the Bible refers to pagan sex-worshippers, demon-invokers (1 Thessalonians 4:5; 1 Corinthians 10:20), and let the baby-raping, demon-evoking Talmudists who revile every teaching, every respected character in the Old Testament: yet we give these Jews the name of Israel..." (UNQ)

No, my White Christian friend, you are playing right into the hands of the enemy...the one's who wrote the **PROTOCOLS**, when you allow them to destroy our Christian heritage.

PROTOCOL NUMBER XVII

"We have long past taken care to discredit the priesthood of the goyim, and thereby ruin their mission on earth which in these days might be a great hindrance to us." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: There is little need to comment in detail on this **PROTOCOL**, since we have seen it in operation for sixty years. Many years ago, Jewish-Communist leaders told their young followers: "If you really want to do something worthwhile for the cause, become ministers and priests and infiltrated the Church; get into the pulpits." They did this. There was probably no area in

which they were more successful, than In the National Council of Churches. This organization fell "hook, line and sinker," for Jewish-Higher Criticism. To them the Bible became a Great Book, but not The Book. They lost their belief in its inspiration and in many of Its basic tenets, such as the Virgin Birth of our Lord.

There was no man who did more to wreck Protestantism, than Dr. Harry F. Ward, a distinguished member of the old Federal Council of Churches, before It was forced to change its name to the National Council. He was a man with membership in many Communist "front" organizations. As President of the prestigious Union Theological Seminary of New York City, he probably sent more young Communists into Protestant pulpits than any other man. Today the NCC is riddled with these "fellow travelers;" they preach the Social Gospel, to the exclusion of the Gospel of Salvation and of the Kingdom. As a result many of these churches have lost their spiritual power and have turned into "glorified religious country clubs" where men and women belong, because it helps their prestige in the community. You can see these dead mausoleums in every town and city in the United States.

The effect on the Catholic church was slower in coming, but it was devastating when it hit. In order to be a priest, the young Communist had to dedicate himself to at least seven years of rigorous training, plus taking the vow of celibacy. So only the most dedicated young Communists went this route. But when the degeneration hit, it was fast and deadly. It was as destructive as the **PROTOCOLS** predicted, when it said of the Christian Church: "Day by day its influence on the people of the world is falling lower and lower." If you Catholics don't want to believe this, look at the number of radical priests and nuns in some of the orders.

Recently I received a copy of the Catholic traditionalist newsnote **SANGRE DE CRISTO**, December 1981. In an article written by Fr. Oswald Baker, he said: "It is plain from its record and its aftermath that Vatican II was a Satanic maneuver to destroy Catholicism and the same is true of the policies of Paul VI...The aim of Vatican II and Paul VI, was the subversion of the Catholic faith. The majority of Catholics failed to realize or refuse to believe this, that Paul VI attempted to do away with the Mass, by prohibiting it...Some Catholics, otherwise of traditionalist mind, still think the new Mass is morally lawful, and imagine that it can be allowed together with the true Mass. This of course is absurd. The New Mass is an integral part of a new false religion." (UNQ) Here we see an attempt by the highest church authorities to undermine the "backbone" of Catholicism. It Is another means of destroying Christianity.

In answer to a Letter to the Editor, Fr. Daniel Jones said: "As I understand it, all practicing Jews adhere to the Talmud which Is a sort of Satanic Bible. I'm still searching and learning here. I'm convinced the Jews are not Israelites. I wouldn't be surprised to learn that a fair portion of the White Race are. I think Vatican II and the new Conciliar Church are Antichrist . . ." (UNQ)

Henry Ford, Sr., hit the nail squarely on Its head when he stated in **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**: "The fact that while there is no religious persecution of the Jew In the United States. there is very much real religious persecution by the Jews.

That is one of the outstanding characteristics of organized Jewish life in the United Sates today, its active, unceasing, powerful and virulent attacks upon any and all forms of Christianity which may chance to come to public notice. Now and again we hear of outbreaks of sectarian bigotry between Catholics and Protestants (this of course is always given heavy coverage in the Press), but these are not to be compared with the steady, relentless, anti-Christian activities of the Jewish organizations. There are doctrinal disputes within the Christian churches, but they do not challenge the basis of Christianity itself." (I disagree with him here to some extent, for in the case of the NCC they seek to destroy the very basis of Christianity, the Godhead of Jesus Christ. This again is "part and parcel" of the final plan.) Organized Judaism however, is not content with doctrinal disputations, but enlists its vast commercial and political power against everything it regards as, in their own words, "Christalogical manifestations."

"No President of the United States has yet dared to take his inaugural oath on the open pages of the

New Testament - the Jews would denounce him. Various governors of American States who have used the word 'Christian' in Thanksgiving Day Proclamations, have been attacked.

"No public man in America has ever given public evidence of his Christian faith, without rebuke from the Jews. Not only do Jews disagree with Christian teachings-which it is their right to do and no one questions it-but they exercise it on demands of the Jews. Everything that would remind a child in school that he is living in the midst of a Christian civilization, in a nation declared by the Supreme Court to be founded on Christian principles has been ordered out of the public schools on Jewish demand In a nation and at a time when a majority of Jews can print every year a record of the apologies they have extorted from Christian officials, for having inadvertently used the term 'Christian,' it is desirable that this charge of 'religious persecution' should be placed where it belongs. The Jew glories in religious persecution, as the true American glories in patriotism."
(UNQ)

This of course is all part of the plan. There is no Christian practice that the Jews have not persecuted in the United States and it is time that our people began to realize that "cry of bigot " is usually used by the bigot himself.

It does not take much searching in a daily paper to see where Christian practice comes under Jewish attack. The Jewish founded, Jewish run American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) have been successful in removing prayer and Bible reading from public schools. They are now trying to take Christ out of Christmas and Easter. They do not want to stop these holidays-the Jews make too much money from them-but they do seek to destroy the Christian significance behind them.

The **PASSION PLAY OF OBERAMMERGAU**, Germany, is a good example of Jewish resistance to Christianity. It has won approval over all the world, for its wonderful portrayal of our Lord's Passion. The Jews have attacked it as "reeking with falsehood and anti-Semite wickedness." (See Rabbi Joseph Krauskopf's book, **A RABBI'S IMPRESSIONS OF THE OBERAMMERGAU PASSION PLAY**.) In the Rabbi's eyes the Christian story of Christ's passion is a poisonous lie, while the entire fabric of Christianity, according to him is "the hallucinations of emotional men and hysterical women. Thus was invented that cruel story, that has caused more misery, more innocent suffering, than any other work of fiction in the range of the whole world's literature." (UNO)

It is interesting to note, that in 1947, nearly thirty years after Rabbi Krauskopf's criticism was written, the Jewish controlled Allied War Tribunal, in 1947, tried and punished the "war criminals of Oberammergau," the Passion Players. Their crime? They had taken part in an "anti-Jewish" play! Therefore they were criminals!

There has been a concerted drive underway in the National Council of Churches, the Catholic Church and some Fundamental circles, to exonerate the Jews from the responsibility of Christ's death and place it on the shoulders of the Romans and all mankind. This is a complete refutation of Scripture, and Roman Court records. I can understand, when reading the Gospels, especially the Gospel of John, why Jewish Rabbis have said: "As long as the record of the Gospels remain in the New Testament, so long there will be anti-Semitism." Once again it has been proven that Talmudic Judaism cannot stand up under the blazing "searchlight" of truth, as seen in God's Word.

Jewish intolerance for Christianity has been seen in every century since the crucifixion of Christ. Wherever Jews have been able to exert influence and power, they have been intolerable in their treatment of Christians. It is of interest to note, that you never see any Jewish Rabbi, or writer, who criticizes the Jewish Sanhedrin for their illegal trial of Jesus. Here is a good example of how they feel. The Jew, Ben Hect, a well-known Hollywood writer said: "One of the finest things ever done by the mob was the crucifixion of Christ. Intellectually it was a splendid gesture...But if I had been in charge, I'd have handled it differently. You see, I would have shipped Him off to Rome and fed Him to the lions. They never could make a Savior out of mincemeat." (UNQ) Most Jews find this very funny! It is their official attitude towards the murder of an innocent man, on trumped up charges. It ties in perfectly with what the **PROTOCOLS** teach.

PROTOCOL NUMBER XVIII

No comment.

PROTOCOL NUMBER XIX

No comment.

PROTOCOL NUMBER XX

"A tax increasing in a percentage ratio to capital will give a much larger revenue than the present individual or property tax... Economic crises has been produced by us for the goyim by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation.

"Loans hang like a sword of Damocles over the heads of rulers, who instead of taking from their subjects by temporary tax, come begging to us with outstretched hands. Foreign loans are leeches which there is no possibility of taking from the body of the State...until it flings them off. But the goy states do not tear them off: they go on persisting in putting themselves so that they must invariably perish, drained by their voluntary blood-letting.

"What in substance is a loan? It is an issue of government bills of exchange, containing a percentage of obligation. If the loan bears a charge of 50%, in twenty years the State vainly pays away in interest a sum equal to the loan borrowed: in forty years, it is paying double the sum-in sixty, triple and all the while the debt remains.

"How clear is the undeveloped power of thought of the purely brute brains of the goy, is expressed in the fact that they have borrowed from us (The International Jewish Bankers) with payment of Interest without ever thinking that this money must come from their pockets...It Is proof of the genius of our Chosen mind₁ that we have presented the matter of loans to them In such a light₁ that they seem to them an advantage." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: Try 15% or 20% interest and see where you come out as far as repayment is concerned. It all boils down to a simple illustration. If there were only ten dollars available and you borrowed it with the promise that you pay back \$11, you have entered Into an impossible agreement. For on the due date, you must go to the lender and borrow enough to pay him that eleventh dollar. It doesn't exist, so he has to make a fake dollar. When the interest is paid back, you then owe twelve dollars and on and on it goes, working the same in billions, as it did in tens. It becomes a vicious circle, wherein you remain in debt forever.

This of course is the message of the **PROTOCOLS**. This is what they mean when they speak about "interest money." This is why God's Laws are very specific about the charging of interest, since it is a vicious practice which drains the economic blood from a nation, (See Exodus 22:25).

The dictionary defines "usury" as "The lending of money with an interest charge for it's use." in Psalm 15, the question is asked: "Lord, whom shall abide in they tabernacle? who shall dwell in they holy hill?" In other words: "Lord, who will be able to enter into your kingdom?" and part of the answer can be found in verse 5-an answer a lot of Christians better take into consideration: "**HE THAT PUTTETH NOT OUT HIS MONEY TO USURY.**" (Emphasis added.)

So regardless of what you think personally about the charging of interest, or regardless of what your church may teach as to it being all right, the Bible definitely says "**NO!** Don't do it!"

There was a time in our Christian nations when usury was against the law. At one time in England, there was a death penalty for usury, for they recognized it as being on the same plane as murder. (This of course was before the Jews gained influence in England.) There was a time, not so far in the past in America, where church membership was denied anyone who engaged in usury. How times change, and how our problems escalate as men neglect to obey God's Laws.

A 1929 type of national bankruptcy seems to occur about every fifty years. Could this be because Americans have refused to follow the Biblical laws concerning the Year of Jubilee? This was a time when the Israelites forgave all debts and a man's property was returned to him. National bankruptcy is feared by both the borrower and the lender. The borrower because he does not want to give up the goods he has purchased on margin; the lender, because he does not want to relinquish the Income he gets from the borrower. Often the borrower becomes disgruntled to the extent where he becomes dangerous. This is when he becomes liable for control, by those who caused the bankruptcy.

The principle of the **PROTOCOLS**, is the "first rule of interest," which is agreed to by both the borrower and the lender. Simply put it is: "The money supply must be expanded to allow the debtors to off the interest on their debts."

Three times in recent American history we have seen this idea of the **PROTOCOLS** in operation; all have brought the nation close to disaster. It has meant pain and loss for the borrower, while the lender has gained untold wealth by his actions. We all know what happened when the "economic bubble broke" in 1929. While millions suffered complete loss, many others became multi-millionaires off their suffering.

The second came in 1938, when F.D.R. tried to balance the budget and found there was no place to get that "eleventh dollar." The country came very close to going into a depression and at the last moment, dollars were borrowed into existence to bail the debtors out. This only increased the problem!

Then in 1945, when the country once again hovered on the brink of depression, it was saved by borrowers who returned from the war and used their savings to borrow enough new money to tide the country over for a few more years.

This confirmed the Second Rule of interest: "It does no good to have unlimited funds in the banks- the money must be in circulation, where the debtors can get it to pay interest." Once interest is paid to the bank, it disappears from circulation and must be taxed and borrowed again to get it into circulation. By this vicious circle, men and governments come under control of the International Bankers, of which more than 90% are Jewish.

Henry Ford, Sr., described it in these words: "The genius of the Jew is to live off the people, not the land. Let other people toil, they will live off the toiler. Let other people work at trades: the Jew will exploit the fruits of their work. That is his particular genius . . ."

"Jewish high finance first touched the United States through the Rothschilds. It could be truthfully said that the United States founded the Rothschild's fortune. And as so often occurs in the tale of Jewish riches, the fortune was founded on war. The first \$20 million the Rothschild's ever speculated with, went to pay the Hessian troops which fought against the American colonies . . ."

"Rothschild power has been so broadened by the entry of other banking families (Rockefeller's have now taken control) in-to government finance, that it must now be known, not by the name of one family of Jews, but by the name of the race. Thus it is spoken of as the International Jewish Finance, and their principle figures are described as the International Jewish Bankers." (UNQ)

Once again, we see the unfolding of the **PROTOCOL** plot to control the wealth of the world. Whether this is a forgery or not, it sure is operating successfully.

A system of usury always demands expansion. It must expand in order to survive, regardless of the cost. So we see our government borrowing billions of dollars, at high interest rates, from the International Bankers, so that we can give it away at low interest rates. to foreign countries, often those who are our enemies. In this the International Jews benefit doubly. Not only do they get aid for their criminal venture in Palestine, but they get rich while doing it. Have you ever wondered why our nation will give a large loan at low interest to a Communist country such as Poland, which has a terrible record of payment, while at the same time charging our own industries huge interest rates which are driving them into bankruptcy? One reason is that if the Communist debt is not paid

off, the International Bankers do not suffer. By agreement, the long-suffering American taxpayer picks up the tab. We have done this hundreds of times in the past thirty years. When an American business goes broke...it can be "purchased for a song" by the Internationalist conglomerate, put back into business, and the International leeches make billions of profit, while strengthening their control over the American people.

The reason most Christians have never been told the truth concerning God's Laws concerning money and how they would benefit us, is that God's Satanic enemies fear the day when Christians understand the simple beauty of God's Laws and apply them to our National problems. When that day comes, and it will, the power of the Talmudists will be broken and the prophecies of the **PROTOCOLS** will come to nought.

If White Christian Americans were to insist that our government follow the Constitution, which is based on God's laws, instead of telling their people that Jesus Christ did away with the Law our government would automatically search out and find the best ideas for running this country, in accordance with God's plan, and we would slip out from under the bondage of the **PROTOCOLS** and their Satanic instigators.

PROTOCOL NUMBER XXI

No comments. -

PROTOCOL NUMBER XXII

"In our hands is there is the greatest power of our day - gold - Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined of God. Surly we shall not fail with such wealth to prove that all the evil; which for so many centuries we have had to commit, has served as the end of ends, the cause of true well-being; the bringing of everything into order.

"Our authority will be glorious, because it will be all-powerful and will rule and guide...Our authority will be the crown of order...True force makes no terms with any right, not even that of God: none dare come near it so as to take so much as a span away from it." (UNQ)

EXPLANATION: How is this for arrogance? This **PROTOCOL** idea ties in with the Jewish-Communist ideas found in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 33 - "To be obeyed one must be believed. If one is sufficiently believed, one will be unquestioningly obeyed exhibit enough force, enough inhumanity, enough brutality and savageness to create implicit belief and therefore implicit obedience." (UNQ)

Here the Talmudist fa down on their vaunted intelligence. For the Bible describes them as "Professing themselves to be wise, they become fools," (Romans 1:22). Again in 1 Corinthians 3:19 -"For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written (Job 5:13) 'He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.'"

When the Talmudists put their trust in gold, they are completely disregarding the admonition of Job 31:23-25, which says: "For destruction from God was a terror to me . . . If I made gold my hope, or have said of fine gold. Thou art my confidence: If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because my hand had gotten much."

In James 5:3, in the New Testament, we read: "Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. Your gold and silver is cankered and the rest of them will be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasures together for the last days. Behold, the hire of the laborers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: an the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. Ye have lived in pleasure, and been wanton; ye hearts as in the day of slaughter. Ye have condemned and killed the just and he doth not resist." Oh yes indeed, my friends, these enemies of God, who have scorned Him, will pay one day. In Luke 19:27, we read the words of the King: "But those mine enemies,

which would not that I should rein over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." (Come to think of it I never heard a fundamental preacher deliver a sermon on that text. I wonder why?)

In Ezekiel 7:19, this theme is also given: "They shall cast their silver in the streets (speaking of the Jews) and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of wrath of the Lord." No, in that day, the International Jews will not be able to pay their way clear; God cannot be bribed!

Zephaniah 1:18, speaking also about the people we now call Jews, said: "Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of His jealousy, for He shall make a speedy riddance of them that dwell in the land."

Today, the amount of our National Debt is a measure of our enslavement to the Jewish Money Lenders. We live in a Republic (so-called) yet loans are contracted that cost more than the amount of the loan and none of us have a word to say about how our money is used. Our "forefathers" fought against "taxation without representation," and today their sons and daughters are facing taxation worse than they ever envisioned. Few Americans know how much interest we really pay to these International blood suckers. If we knew the truth, we would kick the "money lenders" out of the national temple for good.

PROTOCOL NUMBER XXIII

No comments.

PROTOCOL NUMBER XXIV

No comments.

CONCLUSION: I have only scratched the surface of the **PROTOCOLS AND HAVE ONLY** touched on those items which would have the most significance in analyzing our national illness. I have attempted to tie them in with what was taught in the Communist Textbook **PSYCHOPOLITICS.**

We have been rather frank in our discussion of this "forbidden subject" of Judaism. Some of you who read this, no doubt have become angry . . . many will not bother to read this far. Some of my Christian brethren will be unhappy with me because I have gored their sacred ox the Jews. Those who refuse to read, will be those who do not want to know the truth. I do not ask you to believe me. All I ask is that you be honest enough to read what I have presented, then put it under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find, the Holy Bible When you find that I told you the truth, then have "guts" enough to do something about it There is only one stand which will keep us free.

Section Eight of the First Article of the Constitution was writ ten to keep American economics out of the hands of the alien money changers." It says: "The Congress shall have power to coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix standards of weights and measures." (UNO) Our national leaders have betrayed us and have sold us into the hands of our enemies. What will we do about it? They must be replaced by honest men, who care about the welfare of Christian America. The time has come, when we need to say with the Revolutionary War commander: "Tonight gentlemen, put only Americans on guard!"

You have examined the evidence. You need to make a stand concerning it. What will you do? If you have read this book, you have no excuse for not getting involved. God will hold you accountable for your actions.

Only you, and you, and I - those of us who care and are concerned, can turn the tide. But to do this, we need God on our side and this will only happen as Christian America gets right with God. In 2 Chronicles 7:14, we find the answer to our national dilemma - it is the Formula for our Survival: "If

My people, which are called by My name (we are the only people in the world who are called Christian). will humble themselves. and pray. and seek My face. and turn from their wicked ways: then will I hear from heaven and will forgive their ~ Will HFAI THEIR LAND!" (Emphasis added.)

There is the promise! Are you willing to get your life right with God?

"I am only one,
But I am still one.
I cannot do everything,
But I can still do something.
And because I cannot do everything,
I will not refuse to do the something I can do."

"Pray as though everything depended on God; then work as though everything depended on you."
(Saint Augustine.)

EPILOGUE

While the ancient prophets of Israel predicted the future of the Israelites (and remember, we are not talking about the people who now call themselves Jews, but the ten Northern Tribes, who went into Assyrian captivity), there have been men in more modern times, who have been given a vision into the future.

I realize that my Fundamental and Evangelical brethren, at least **SOME** of them, will take exception to this, since they teach that all prophecy ceased. They will tell you this was what the Apostle Paul meant when he said: ". . . whether there be prophecies, they shall fail . . . for we know in part, and we prophesy in part. But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part will be done away." They explain this "perfect thing" to be the Bible, which the early Christians did not have. But most of them cannot agree on which Bible is the best. There is a savage feud going on in Fundamental circles at the present time, with a lot of nasty "name calling," between people like Dr. Peter Ruckmann and the Bob Jones boys over which is the perfect Bible.

But these same men cannot explain some remarkable predictions, which have come from the lips of some of our great Americans, concerning the future. Were these prophetic visions, such as were given to the ancient prophets? I do not know! All I know is they occurred and that they accurately predicted the future of our nation. We know from the Old Testament, (Amos 3:7) that God does nothing, without first revealing it to His servants the prophets." Then in John 15:15, Jesus told His disciples: ". . . all things I have heard of My Father I have made known unto you." Can we not expect that God will still reveal His will through Godly men who love Him?

Herbert Spencer once said: "There is a principle which is a bar against all information, which is proof against all arguments, and which cannot fail to keep a man in everlasting ignorance." This is sometimes called "prejudice," which comes from the Latin word "praejudicium," and means: "preconceived judgment or opinion; an opinion or learning adverse to anything without just grounds or before sufficient knowledge." This is what is wrong with a lot of Fundamentalists. I should know, I had the disease for 45 years.

When I first went to my pastor with facts which proved that the present Jews could not be the People of the Book, since they did not fulfill any of the "Proofs of Identity of Israel." I said to him: "Brother Bob, I doubt that you will accept any of these facts, but I think you should know about them." When he said they were unfavorable to the Jews, he threw them in his wastebasket and said, rather angrily: "This is a lot of hogwash." Then without ever looking at them he said: "If you insist on speaking about these things, the door of every Baptist church in America will be closed to you." (He was right about this, they have been!) But you see, he, like a majority of Fundamentalists, was

prejudiced, because he formed an opinion without having any of the facts.

Very few Baptists know that it was a Baptist preacher, J.H. Allen, who wrote the tremendous book titled **JUDAH'S SCEPTRE AND JOSEPH'S BIRTHRIGHT**. On page 317, he says: "Since there are 13 tribes in Israel, and since Ephraim and Manasseh were adopted, numerically speaking that makes Manasseh separated from Ephraim the thirteenth tribe. When Manasseh separated from Ephraim and began their becoming the Great Nation, they began with thirteen states. This was Manasseh or America." (UNQ) Many of the early Baptist preachers believed and preached this. Today, most Baptists scorn this marvelous truth!

In his book **THE TWO STICKS**, Rev. M.M. Eshelmen, minister, author and teacher in the Church of the Brethren, says on page 61: "The interest in the lost tribes of Israel is increasing, and many have come to recognize that America and England are the major portion of them." (UNQ)

In the **CHRISTIAN HERALD**, April 25, 1928, a remarkable article appeared, written by renowned evangelist G. Campbell Morgan, titled **DAWN OF A GOLDEN AGE**. He wrote: "May I warn you against spiritualizing this truth. Christ will indeed be King of Kings upon this earth . . . For His coming, not only the Church, but all creation waits...Following the great battle of Armageddon, come the restoration of God's ancient people of Israel, to their true position among the nations. **I DO NOT SAY THE RESTORATION OF THE JEWS** . . . that is not comprehensive enough: but of the whole of the Israel of God. The ten tribes, lost for centuries, shall be found and restored to their own lands . . . I know some doubt this, and say Israel was cast off. Can God desert those to whom He gave His oath? Never!"

But recall that Jesus did say to the "pseudo-Jews" in Jerusalem (Matthew 21:43)-"The kingdom shall be taken from you (Jews) and given to a nation (Israel) bringing forth the fruits thereof." Israel and Judah will be brought together as one Nation in the very near future, and I am not speaking of the pseudo-Ashkenazim Jews, who "say they are Jews, but are not," (Revelation 2:9).

At one time, during the writing of the Declaration of Independence there were so many different opinions and ideas they had come to an impasse-tempers were short-they could progress no farther. It was then that Benjamin Franklin arose and addressing General Washington, Chairman of the Convention, said: "Sir, I have lived a long time, and the longer I live the more convincing the proof I see of this, that God governs in the affairs of men, and if a sparrow cannot fall to the ground without His knowledge, is it probable that an Empire can rise without His aid? Except the Lord build the house, they labor in vain that build it." He went on to propose that they start each session with prayer for Divine guidance. They did and things began to go well.

Then a most unusual thing took place, which has never been explained. The Declaration was finished, yet all were hesitant to sign it, they were somewhat fearful for their lives. No one seemed to want to take the lead. Then, as told from several sources, a strange thing happened; a stranger stood up in the balcony and spoke stirring words, among which were these: "The words of this declaration will live in the world long after our bones are dust. Sign that parchment! Sign, if the next moment the gibbet's rope is draped about your neck! Sign, if the next minute this hall rings with the sound of clashing axes! Sign, by all your hopes in life or death! As men! As husbands! As fathers! Brothers! Sign your names to the parchment, or be accursed forever! Sign, and not only for yourselves, but for all ages, for that parchment will be the textbook of freedom, the Bible of the rights of men forever.

"Nay, do not start and whisper with surprise! It is truth, your heart witnesses it! God proclaims it! Look at this strange band of exiles and outcasts, suddenly transformed into a people: a handful of men, weak in arms, but mighty in God-like faith: nay, look at your recent achievements, your Bunker Hill, your Lexington, and then tell me, if you can, that God has not given America to be free."

When he finished speaking, they rushed to the table and signed! After it was over, they looked for the stranger to thank him for his inspired words, but he could not be found. He had vanished,

though all the doors were locked; he was never identified.

But the Declaration of Independence, and the Constitution which followed it, became two of the greatest documents which man had ever made. Carlyle said of the Constitution: "The Mayflower carried the most precious cargo that ever sailed the seas." For it was in the stuffy little cabin of a tiny ship called the Mayflower, anchored off what is now Provincetown, Massachusetts, on November 21, 1620, that these words were "written: "In the name of God. Amen! We whose names are under-having undertaken for the glory of God and the advancement of the Christian faith, a voyage to plant the first colony - do by these presents, solemnly and mutually, in the presence of God, combine ourselves in a civil body politic."

Daniel Webster called this "Compact", "the seed corn of the Constitution." Gladstone, England's Prime Minister many years later said: "The Constitution of the United States was the greatest instrument ever struck off by the unaided genius of man." (We know differently. We know it came only through the and guidance of Almighty God.) That was how our nation founded! That was how she grew and became great! That is the Satanic forces behind the **PROTOCOLS** mean to destroy! Only you and I, with the aid of God, can stop it.

I realize that on the surface, this seems impossible. I have been in this battle for a long time and sometimes I become infected with "battle fatigue." I'd like to stop fighting and do some of the things I enjoy. I'd like to get on with my gardening and go fishing when I felt like it. Men tell me: "We've gone downhill for too long; the enemy is too strong; there is no hope. Maybe we should give up and make the best deal possible." But I do not believe this! I have hope, founded on the promises God made to His Israel people; I believe He will give us the victory, if we are faithful to Him.

Back in history, there was a man named Hannibal. He wanted to get a herd of fighting elephants into Italy, by crossing the Alps in the middle of winter. His advisors said: "Hannibal, you can't do it!" But he did it anyway!

In the terrible winter of 1776, the Continental Army lay huddled in misery at a place called Valley Forge. They were short of everything, food, clothing, arms, powder and ball. I can imagine there were advisors who told General Washington: "General, you can't take this little army of rag-tag farmers and clerks, with your inadequate gear and fight those professionals across the river in Trenton." But Washington got up off his knees, where he had been praying in the snow of Valley Forge, and on December 26, 1776, he led his men to victory at Trenton-it was a "turning point" in the war.

Then in 1950-51, the American Marines were trapped in a place called the Chosen Reservoir in North Korea. They were there because of treachery in our own government. They were surrounded by Chinese, outnumbered 30 to 1, there was not a chance of their survival. But General "Chesty" Puller called his men together and told them: "Men, we have the enemy where we want them now, we can shoot in any direction." They did! and they came out with their flags flying, bringing with them their dead and wounded.

It is that kind of fighting spirit which has kept America alive in the past and which can keep us alive in the future. It is the kind of Anglo-Saxon spirit which can bring us out from under the clutches of the **PROTOCOLS**.

As more and more shocking evidence points to world control coming from the Zionist Headquarters in New York, Moscow, and Tel Aviv-possibly Jerusalem now, what can we do?

Some say: "Nothing! Armageddon is just around the corner!" A Christian lady recently accused me of fighting against God. She said: "God has said that America will be destroyed and you are trying to save her!" When I asked her to show me in the Bible, she couldn't and this made her mad and she stormed out. In spite of the efforts of the "defeatists," who would like to have you believe America is Babylon. It isn't true! There is a message of hope for us, if we love God and are willing to trust Him and follow His direction -. In Luke 21:28, we read these words, written to Christian Israel, not

the Jews: "When these things begin to come to pass (the world turmoil we have spoken about in this book), then look up, lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh." Praise God for this promise!

Redemption is available for America if we want it badly enough. It is up to us. God has made provision for our victory, if we will follow and obey Him.

*"For still our ancient foe,
Doth seek to do us woe.
His power on earth is great,
And armed with cruel hate,
On earth is not his equal."*

(From A MIGHTY FORTRESS IS OUR GOD by Martin Luther)

2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If My people, which are called by My name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek My Face; and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and **WILL HEAL THEIR LAND.**"

A New Look at the Sermon on the Mount

by Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr

"And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free." (John 8:44)

Matthew 5-7

The Sermon on the Mount, which is surely the greatest sermon in scriptures, has nevertheless been a stumbling block to many who go by the name of Christian. While a close look at this marvelous sermon will show you that it is a message for the Kingdom Age, many in trying to apply it to this present World Age, have missed its meaning.

In an attempt to clear up some of the misunderstanding that exists about this message, I have put together a translation, in modern English, using as a basis, 26 different translations of the Bible. This is not an attempt to change the original meaning in any way, simply to help clarify it. I pray that God will use it for that purpose, as this work has been prayerfully done.

Matthew 5:1, 2- On seeing the great crowds of people who had gathered to hear Him, Jesus went up into the mountains with His disciples, where He began to instruct them, saying:

3 - Blessed, happy, to be envied and spiritually prosperous, with life-joy and satisfaction in God's favor, regardless of their outward physical condition, are the humble. (Those who look on themselves as being insignificant). For the Kingdom of Heaven will be theirs.

4 - Happy are those who know what sorrow means; for they shall be given courage and comfort.

5 - Blessed and spiritual prosperous are the mild, patient, and long-suffering, for they shall eventually inherit the earth.

6 - Blessed and spiritually prosperous are those who hunger and thirst for a right standing with God. For these shall be filled.

7 - Blessed, happy and to envied, are those who are merciful; for God will show them mercy.

8 - Happy are those who are sincere and pure in heart, for they shall see God.

9 - Blessed and happy are those who make peace, for God shall call them His sons;

10 - Blessed are those who endure persecutions for their uprightness, for to them belongs the Kingdom of God.

11 - Blessed are you when men shall denounce you, and persecute you, and say all manner of slanderous things against you on my account;

12 - Be very glad, yes be tremendously happy, for you will be richly rewarded in heaven; for they (Israelites) persecuted the prophets before your time in the same manner.

13 - It is you (Christians) who are the salt of the earth, but if you become insipid and lose your strength; what is there left to give taste to it? It is good for nothing anymore, but to be thrown away, and stamped underfoot.

14 - It is you (Christians) who are supposed to be the light of the world, a city built on a hill that cannot be hid.

15 - Men do not light a lamp to hide it under a bucket. They put it on a lamp stand where it gives light to all which are in the house.

16 - Therefore, let your light (the testimony of your life) shine like that lamp in the sight of all men, that they may see the beauty in your life, and praise your Father which is in heaven. ("Let the beauty of Jesus be seen in me. All his wonderful goodness and purity. Oh, thou Spirit Divine, all my

nature refine, until the beauty of Jesus be seen in me." This should be our prayer.)

17 - Do not for a moment suppose that I (Jesus the Christ) have come to do away with the law, or the prophets. I have not come to do away with them, but to enforce them and bring them to completeness.

18 - For in solemn truth, I say unto you, indeed I assure you, that as long as heaven and earth endure, not one dotting of an "i", or crossing of a "t" shall be dropped from the Law, until all that must happen, has happened.

19 - Because of this, whoever attempts to weaken one of the smallest of my commandments, and shall teach men so, he will be regarded as small and will have the lowest part in my kingdom. But those who keep my Law and teach others to do so, will be acknowledged before me, and will be great in the sight of God.

20 - For I assure you, that unless your goodness and uprightness is far superior to that of the scribes and Pharisees (religious leaders); you will most certainly not find entrance into the Kingdom.

21 - You have heard it said by our ancestors: "Thou shalt not commit murder, and whosoever commits murder shall be liable so that it will be impossible for him to escape the punishment imposed by the court;"

22 - But I will go further and say to you: "That whosoever is angry with, and shows malice towards his brother, without a just cause; shall be liable to stand trial before the Judge. And whosoever shall call his brother a fool, or worthless one, and who pours contempt on his brother shall answer to the courts. But if you look down on your brother and curse him, you will find yourself heading straight towards the fire of destruction."

23 - Because of this, when you are in the act of presenting your gift and tithe to God, and you suddenly remember that your brother has a grievance against you;

24 - Leave your gift or tithe at the altar and go and come to an understanding with your brother. Then, when you have done this, come back and offer your gift, and God will receive it.

25 - If any man has a legal claim against you try and come to terms with him then and there; even as you meet with him. This will prevent your adversary from going to court against you.

26- Believe me, you will not escape a just claim, until you have paid the last fraction of what you owe.

27 - You have heard how it used to be said: "You may not have sexual relations with another man's wife:"

28 - However, I say to you, that if you look at a woman, and cherish lustful thoughts towards her; you have already broken your marriage vow and committed adultery with her in your heart.

29 - If your right eye causes you to sin; it would be better to tear it away; for it would be better for one member of your body to suffer, than for the whole body to be thrown on God's rubbish heap.

30 - And, if your right hand entices you to sin, cut it off and fling it away, rather than to have your entire body end in ruin.

(Notice: Christ is not advocating "self-mutilation" for any reasons, but is using this as an example of how we should allow no part of our body to cause us to sin.)

31 - It has also been said: "If any man wants to divorce his wife, he shall give her a written notice of divorcement." (This was the Mosaic Law.)

32 - HOWEVER, I say unto you: "That if you divorce your wife, for any reason other than that she has been unfaithful to you, you lead her to commit adultery. For any man who marries a wife, so divorced, he will be living in adultery."

33 - Once again, it has been said by our ancestors: "Thou shalt not perjure yourself, but shall fulfill

all the promises that you have sworn to in the sight of God."

34 - But I say to you: "Do not bind yourself by any oath of any kind; neither by the heaven's for they are God's throne;

35 - Nor by the earth, which is His footstool."

36 - Do not make an oath on your head, for you cannot make a single hair turn black or white.

37 - But let your words be simply "yes", or "no", for what goes beyond this, has a taint of evil.

38 - You have heard of the principle: "An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth."

39 - But I tell you that you are not to resist an injury, but if someone slaps you on one cheek, turn to him the other also;

40 - And if any may wants to go to law with you and take away your shirt, let him have your coat also.

41 - And if someone forces you to carry a burden for one mile, go two miles with him of your own accord."

(Does this mean that Christians are not to resist evil, as some claim? Absolutely not! Today, we are living in the Age, where Jesus told His disciples: "If you don't have a sword for protection, and don't have money, sell your coat and buy one," [Luke 22:36]. Christians must resist evil, with the weapons which are given to us in Ephesians chapter 6).

42 - Give to the man that asks of you, and don't turn your back on him.

43 - You have heard how it used to be said "Thou shalt love thy friend and hate him who is against you."

44 - But I tell you this: "Love your personal enemies (not God's, see 2 Chron. 19:2) and pray for them that persecute you.

45 - So that you may show yourselves to be true sons of your Father which is in heaven. For He causes His sun to shine upon sinners as well as saints, and send His rain on the honest and dishonest men alike.

46 - For if you only love them that love you in return, what reward can you expect? Even those most hated of men, the tax-collectors, do the same.

47 - And if you are only polite to your friends, and only exchange greetings with your own crowd, have you done anything remarkable? Even the people in the world order do that.

48 - You should strive to become spiritually mature; even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

Matthew 6 -

1 - Be careful that you do not make a show of your religion before men, to attract their attention. If you do, your Father which is in heaven will have no reward for you.

2 - Therefore when you do an act of charity, never blow your horn in public to attract attention. This the hypocrites love to do, so that men will admire them. Believe me, that is all the reward they are going to get.

3 - But whenever you as my followers, do an act of charity, you should not as much as let your left hand know what your right hand is doing.

(Be careful not to be TOO LITERAL on this one. Look closely for the King's real meaning.)

4 - Give your charity in secret, and your Father who sees in secret, will give it back to you in public. (In other words, seek the praise of God, rather than men.)

5 - When you pray, you are not to behave as the hypocrites do, for they take pleasure in standing up

to pray in church, and on the street corners, where men can see their piety. They already have their reward.

6 - But when you pray, go into a room by yourself, and fasten the door, and there pray to your Father when you are alone. And your Father who sees in secret, will repay you openly. (This sort of refutes those who love to stand up in church and pray lengthy prayers. Jesus says they do this to be seen and admired by men.)

7 - When you pray, don't repeat the same words over and over again, as is done by the heathen. They think they will be heard by the length of their prayers, and by their eloquence. (I wonder if this wouldn't apply also to the Roman Catholic practice of saying the rosary, where certain phrases such as repeating the Apostle's Creed over and over again, is part of their ritual.)

8 - Don't copy this practice. After all, God your Father knows all your needs, even before you ask Him.

9 - This then is how I desire you to pray. (We call this the model prayer, or the Lord's Prayer): "Our Father who is in heaven, may your name be honored.

10 - May your reign begin and your will be accomplished on earth, as it is in heaven.

11 - Take care of our needs by giving us our daily bread;

12 - Forgive us for the wrong we have done, as we forgive those who have wronged us.

13 - And do not subject us to temptation, but rescue us from evil and error. (Here the Doxology - "For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever, Amen," is not found in the original manuscripts, but was evidently added later.)

14 - For if you forgive those which have wronged you, your Father which is in heaven will forgive you.

15 - But, if you refuse to forgive those who have offended you. Not even your Father will forgive your offenses.

(REMEMBER THIS, when you pray!)

16 - When you fast, don't put on gloomy looks. For that is what the hypocrites (play-actors) do. They neglect their personal appearance, trying to make a show of their fasting. Believe me, they have received their reward in full.

17 - But when you fast, brush your hair;

18 - That it may not appear to men as though you fast, but unto your Father which is in heaven alone, and your Father who knows what you do in secret, will reward you openly.

(It is for this reason, that I am somewhat skeptical about the individual who tells me about the long fast they have just completed. It's none of my business, and should be strictly between them and God.)

19 - Stop storing riches on earth, for here moth, wear and tear will destroy them, and thieves will come by force to take them away from you.

20 - But rather, store your treasure in heavenly places, where there is neither moth, rust, or thieves.

21 - For wherever your treasure is, there you can be certain will be your heart.

22 - The light of the body comes from the eye. If therefore your eye is not clouded, your whole body will have light.

23 - But if your eye becomes diseased, so that you cannot see well, then your entire body will be in darkness. If then, the very source or light in your body is darkness, that darkness will be doubly dark.

24 - No man (or woman) can serve two masters. For either he will be loyal to one, and hate the

other, or he will love the one and despise the other. You cannot both love God and money. You cannot serve them both.

25 - That is the reason I tell you not to be so anxious about your life, what you can get to eat, or what you can wear. Surely your life should mean more to you than just food, and your body more than the clothes you put on.

26 - Observe intently the birds which fly in the sky. They do not sow or reap, yet the Father feeds them. Are you not of much greater value in His sight than they?

27 - Which of you by worrying can add a single hour to your life? And can you by worrying make yourself an inch taller? Of course not!

28 - Then why are you so anxious about the clothes you wear and the food you eat. See how the wild flowers grow. They neither work, nor weave.

29 - Yet King Solomon in all his glory, didn't dress as beautifully as these.

30 - But if your God, who so beautifully dresses the wild flowers and grass, which is green today, and is dry and burned up tomorrow. Is He not more likely to clothe and feed you, even though you are slow to trust Him?

(Again, a word of caution. This certainly does not mean that God will feed and clothe us if we do not work for it. A close examination will show that this is an example of having the proper priorities and putting "first things first.")

31 - So don't worry so much and keep saying: "What shall we eat, and what shall we wear.

32 - For these are the things which are sought after by the World Order. Surely, your Heavenly Father knows what you need.

(Here is the answer) -

33 - But seek ye FIRST the Kingdom of God, and the righteousness He requires, then all these things will be given to you in addition.

34 - Therefore don't be troubled about tomorrow. For tomorrow will bring it's own problems. Every day has enough troubles of its own.

Matthew Chapter 7 -

1 - Pass no judgments on others, so that you will not be judged yourself.

2 - For you will be judged by the same standard you use on others and the measures you give, will be the measure you get.

3 - Why do you search for a tiny speck of dust in your brother's eye, while you pay no attention to the splinter which is in your own?

4 - How can you say to your brother: "Let me take the speck out of your eye; when there is a splinter in your own?"

5 - You are a fraud! First take the speck of dust out of your own eye, so that you can see clearly enough to remove the splinter from your brother's eye.

6 - You must never give sacred things to dogs, or cast your jewels before pigs, for they will trample them in the mud and turn on you and tear you apart.

7 - Ask and the gift will be yours, keep on knocking and the door will be opened.

8 - For it is the one who asks God, who receives, and the one who searches, is the one who finds, and the one who is persistent in knocking, is the one who has the door opened to him.

9 - Do you know of any human father, who if his son were to ask him for food, would give him a stone?

10 - Or if he were to ask for a fish, would he offer his son a snake?

11 - If you being imperfect know enough to give good things to your children, how much more will your Heavenly Father give you good things.

12 - Whatever you would have men do to you, so do to them: this is the meaning of both the Law and the prophets.

13 - Enter the kingdom through the narrow gate. For wide and easy is the gate which leads to destruction, and many enter it.

14 - Because small is the gate, and narrow the road, which leads to eternal life, and only a few will find it.

15 - Be watchful of false prophets who come to you disguised as sheep, but beneath that disguise they are really greedy wolves.

16 - You will recognize these wolves by the fruit of their lives. Men do not gather grapes from thorns, nor of figs from thistles.

17 - In the same way, a sound tree will produce good fruit, while a worthless tree will produce withered fruit.

18 - It is impossible for a healthy tree to produce bad fruit, just as it is impossible for a diseased tree to bear anything but rotten fruit.

19 - When you have a tree that produces rotten fruit, you cut it down and throw its wood into the fire.

20 - It is by the fruit of their lives that you will recognize such men.

21 - Remember, that not everyone that says to me: "Master! Master! will enter into the kingdom of heaven. But only those who are obedient to my Father which is in heaven."

22 - When that Day comes, many will say to me: "Didn't we teach and preach in your name? Didn't we cast out devils, using your name? Didn't we perform miracles in your name?"

23 - And I will tell them to their face.

24 - Whoever listens to my teachings and acts accordingly, I will liken to a wise man who had the sense to build his house on a rock foundation.

25 - When the rain poured down, the storm came, and the winds howled, it did not collapse, since it was built upon the rock.

26 - But those who listen to me, and do not act accordingly, are like the fool who builds his house on sand.

27 - When the rain pours down, the winds howl, and the hurricane comes, and batters that house, it will collapse, and great will be its fall.

28 - By the time Jesus had finished speaking, the crowd which had gathered to hear Him were astonished at His doctrines, for His words had the ring of authority, and were not like those of their Bible scholars.

I encourage each reader to re-read this "paraphrased" selection of scripture, we call the SERMON ON THE MOUNT. Note it's application to today, and its peculiar application to the Kingdom Period, when it will be the Law of the Land.

Don't try and read anything into this sermon which is not there; neither add anything for the purpose of bolstering your own peculiar viewpoint. Let the Holy Spirit guide you into an understanding of this marvelous scripture, which comes to us directly from the lips of the King Himself.

Then remember, if the scripture is preached in all it's fullness. ALL OF IT, not just certain sections,

like those who brag, "we are New Testament Christians. "(You can't be a New Testament Christian, without understanding and obeying the Old Testament, which was written for our edification and education.)

Possibly one of the reasons we are in as much trouble as we are in America, is because the majority of our pastors are not preaching the WHOLE COUNSEL of God's Word. Listen to these words from Jeremiah 23:22 - "But if they (the pastors) had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil ways, and from the evil of their doing." This indicates to me, that somewhere along the line, the Christian pastors of America have fallen down on the task God gave them to perform.

May God give us the wisdom to understand and follow ALL His Word!

The End of This Study

The Shadow of the Bear

**By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.
Evangelist, Author, Lecturer**

One of the most serious questions facing American Christians in this decade is: "Why are the Jews taking such a disproportionate part in fomenting social unrest around the world and why have they been in the forefront of the Communist drive to take over America?"

Now I realize that when I make a statement like this, I immediately leave myself open to a charge of "anti-semitism." In this decade, in the minds of many Christians, this is much worse than being a traitor.

But as we look at various world-wide Communist achievements over the past 65 years and listen to Jewish leaders as they point with pride to their part in these Communist achievements, it behooves concerned Christians in particular, to investigate the true reason behind this. Why is the average Jew such a passionate admirer of Communism, when he accuses the Soviet Union of persecuting his fellow Jew? Why are such a high percentage of American Jews classified as "left wing"? The answer, whether we like it or not, lies in the very nature of 20th Century Judaism.

Someone once said that if the Jews in America were forced to work on farm collectives, factories, mines and quarries - like the mass of Christians in Russia, they would not call that procedure Communism, but the most horrible form of Fascism.

Communism, as has been proven over and over again by uncontroversial documentation, serves its Jewish propagators as a means to achieve their mastery and administration of the affairs of the world, so that the non-Jew will automatically and unavoidably become subordinate to them and to all conditions imposed on him by the Chosen Race.

You may say: "This is unfair. Many Jews do not advocate this!" Maybe you have a Jewish neighbor who has been a good friend; you will not believe that he would wish to control you. Yet, if he attends a local Jewish synagogue, where his major religious teaching will come from a book called the Babylonian Talmud, he is taught that all "non-Jews" are "animals," put on this earth to serve Jews and that one day, under a supreme Jewish ruler, all mankind will bow before them. They are taught from this book that they can treat Gentile women "like a piece of meat," and they are given approval, from their God, to cheat, lie, and steal from the "goyim."

If he does not believe these things, why does he continue to attend and support such an organization? While he raves about the ugly sin of "discrimination," he sends his money to support the worst "racist" government in the world today - that of the Israeli in Palestine.

But what would happen to your Jewish friend, and you, if Communism ever took over in America. We can only go by what has happened in every other country where they have come into control.

First we know they would abolish all the rights and privileges which are now yours under our Constitutional Bill of Rights.

Since Communism has proven to be a "front" for a world-wide Zionist conspiracy, we know that Jewish teaching about world supremacy is not just idle talk.

In a book titled "The Jewish Utopia", published in 1932 by the Jewish author, Prof. Michael Higger, he speaks of the "righteous and just who will inherit the earth." He quotes from the Prophets and the Books of Moses. Who would suspect ulterior motives from anyone quoting the Bible? Who would believe he has political revolution and total conquest in mind? But as you read on, you realize that the "righteous" are the Zionists and such non-Jews as they may accept. Re makes this statement in face of the fact that 60% of all Jews are either atheists or agnostics.

"All others will perish!" This is his message on page after page, as he echoes the Zionist plan for

world control and the destruction of white Christian civilization. In other words, Christians, you are their chief enemy! Since the time of the Jewish captivity in Babylon, about 610 B.C. the oral laws and the Laws of Moses have been re-interpreted by the Babylonian Talmud so as to set up a double standard for Jews, when dealing with non-Jews.

Professor Higger leaves no doubt as he states: "Those Jews who fail to enter into the program of the Utopia, (which he reveals to be the international brotherhood of Socialism and Communism) those Jews will be denied entrance into the world kingdom and will perish along with the goyim." (A Jewish term for "non-Jews", meaning "cattle".) This book, written in plain English, gives the Zionist plan for aggression and ultimate Jewish world control.

The Zionist machine, over the years, has infiltrated its men into the most powerful positions in the world, aided by the powerful weapon of their money; our government is riddled by them and their Gentile stooges, such as Robert Packwood, Republican Senator from Oregon and Alan Cranston, Democrat from California.

These men, are protected by the cowardice of our religious and political leaders, who fear the label "anti-Semitic," more than any other thing. Many church leaders would rather have Jewish approval, than the approval of God, or so it seems. We, the American people have become neutralized by this "atomic-powered" Jewish scare word and are like little children who are afraid of the dark and the "boogey men" who hide in the shadows.

Apparently many American Jews are fearful of impending bloodshed, which they realize will be the ultimate outcome of present Zionist actions. I have known and been associated with many Jewish people and while Jewish temperament runs incredibly true to pattern, there are many who realize their Promised Land is in America, not Palestine. Yet these people, many of whom are patriotic Americans, are under incredible pressure to support a cause many of them detest. Professor Higgers says these Jews will die along with the goyim cattle, when the day of final Jewish triumph occurs.

Today, we find Jews of foreign birth, notably from Russia, (which means they have no blood relation to Abraham) financed by American Jews, who have flocked into this country like devouring locusts, a literal fulfillment of Ezekiel 38:9, which states: "Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land . . ." Verse 12, "To take a spoil, and to take a prey . . . to turn thine hand upon the desolate places which are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of many nations, which have gotten cattle, and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land."

Their first step will be control of our military forces; then would come confiscation of all industry and the property of non-Jews. In this Connection, it might be of interest to note that the Code Authorities, established under the National Industrial Recovery Act of 1933, would make Christian property, duly confiscated under government edict, available to Jews.

Those who offered any opposition would be murdered by the bands of thugs, bribed and controlled by Jewish bankers, and camouflaged in army uniforms. If you believe this is far fetched, I would call to your attention the Zionist raid on the Arab village of Deir Yassim, east of Jerusalem in April 1948. Two Jewish terrorist gangs descended on this peaceful village and when they were finished, according to reports from the International Red Cross investigation team, 254 men, women and children had been brutally murdered and many of their bodies stuffed down a well. This was done by a disciplined band of Israeli soldiers, acting under orders. Menachem Begin later boasted that this act of terror did more to frighten the Arabs than anything else they could have done. There have been many more committed since, many under the direct command of Begin. Most of the top Israeli officers today, have been terrorists at one time or other and still adhere to terrorist methods and thinking.

If this were to happen in America and you questioned their actions, you would be dragged before their People's Court, charged and tried by the State, and with no defense and no jury, you would be summarily executed.

This has been Zionist-Communist action in every nation which has been taken over by this Satanic amalgamation of evil.

I saw it happen in Korea, when during an abortive Communist coup attempt, the 28th of October 1948, in the city of Sun'chon, this same crew slaughtered over 3,800 men, women and children in a ten day period, just to control the city.

At this time I was Advisor to the 14th Infantry Regiment of the South Korean Army. Most of the rebel soldiers came from my regiment. They had been fooled into revolting against their own people by the promises of Communist agents who had infiltrated their forces. Aided by about 1700 Communist civilians, they overpowered the guards, seized the arms in the armory and attacked the city.

Sun'chon at this time was known as the Christian capital of South Korea. The Southern Presbyterians had been in this area for 47 years and the Roman Catholics for 43. Many of the people were Christians. So running true to form, the Communists vented their Talmudic hatred, first against the Christians. These were dragged before the People's Court, accused of crimes against the people and brutally slaughtered.

Until you have seen babies taken from a mother's arms to be swung by their heels against a tree trunk or a stone wall, you cannot understand brutality. Until you have seen a man impaled alive on a sharpened bamboo stake driven into the ground and while he screams away his life, see his young wife, possibly nine months pregnant, stripped and raped over and over before a screaming crowd, you know nothing of brutality. Until you have seen a young girl stripped and nailed to the branch of a tree, with large spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of rice straw, which has been soaked in oil is bound between her bare thighs and set on fire, don't talk to me about brutality. It did something to me. I said: "My God, if I ever get out of this mess and get back to the people I love and the country I love, I will do everything within my power to see that it doesn't happen here." You can be assured that I get angry when I see the same Zionist crew, preparing us for this same treatment, and when they are aided by traitors in our government and those who stand in their righteous hypocrisy behind the pulpits of our churches, telling white Christian Americans that this fiendish crew are God's Chosen People. My anger knows no end!

In line with the "new liberty" the nationalization of women would become the "new thrill." No ERA now. But Christian Americans would be forced to stand by and become personal witnesses to the violation of their women folks - this would be given legal sanction, for the satisfaction of the Jews and their black dupes. The Communists have promised the black radical this freedom to rape, for a long time. Only then, my Christian friend, it will be your wife and daughter who will be on the receiving end. You can expect girls' boarding schools to have self-appointed Jewish male teachers, sleeping in the dorms - where the honor of your sister would be as safe as the life of a little lamb in a pack of hungry wolves. Is this what you want? It's what you are asking for, when you refuse to accept the truth!

The American clergy, even those who helped to bring this about, would be starved to death - those who were not initially murdered. The Jewish Commissars, responsible for the adopting of Talmudic Law, would brand all clergy as madmen and a menace to the peace and safety of the community.

Listen to this statement made from their textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 52: "You must recruit every agency in the nation marked for conquest, into a foaming hatred of religion. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian practice is vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated and intolerable."

Christians would be refused the "food cards", the "mark of the evil Zionist beast," which will be necessary to buy food and millions will starve, die of disease, or be killed in the riots which will sweep this country.

Under Jewish-Communism there will be no Christians in public office. Even the "lesser Jews;"

those who refuse to cooperate in the rape of America, would suffer this same fate, just as they did during the Communist takeover of Russia in 1917.

The Stars and Stripes would then be replaced with the bloody banner of the hammer and sickle, superimposed on the six pointed Star of David. It would adorn our public buildings, as it already does in some of government departments.

Americans who love to travel would find this pleasure was reserved only for the Commissars and the loyal folks of their own race. The borders of our regional areas would be closed, so that special permits would be necessary to travel from one part of the U.S. to another.

The privilege of owning an automobile, would be reserved for the Chosen Race and the political Commissars.

One of the first acts of the new government would be to establish a nationalist terrorist police force. This has been in the training phase in this country for at least six years, under the guise of the L.E.A.A. An immense government spy network would be set up and the prophecy of Luke 21:12 would literally take place: "But before these, they shall lay hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the SYNAGOGUES (a clear indication of whom the aggressors will be), and into prisons, being brought before kings, and rulers, for my name's sake." The "they" Christ speaks about is clearly identified in this passage. In verse 16, He goes on to explain: "And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends, and some of ye shall be put to death, and ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake." Are you really stupid enough to believe Jesus is talking here about persecution of the Jews? You know they have never been persecuted "for His name's sake." This passage was written for Christians and about Christians.

"Oh," but you may say, "I'm not going to be here during those terrible times. For my pastor has told me that Jesus will come back and rapture all us Christians away, to go to be with Him in heaven, before those days come." If you are really naive enough to believe this then you have really been taken in by the "religious brain washers." I'd like to have you tell this to the Christians who are in the Communist labor camps and to those who have suffered and died under Communism. Somehow or other, I don't believe the Rapture preachers would get a sympathetic audience.

Show me if you can, one place in Scripture, where Christ promised to take His followers out of this world to avoid trials and hardship. There isn't one!

The procedure in Russia and other Communist countries, which will without a doubt be followed here, was that the parents were taken away by night and the home closed by order of the government. The parents were either "liquidated" or sentenced to the living death of the slave labor camps. The homeless children were forced to exist like stray cats and dogs. How would you like to see this happen to your boys and girls?

I remember the first awful winter of the war in Korea, 1950, when the war orphans lived under bridges and in discarded culverts. While the weather went down to 25 below zero, these pitiful tikes, huddled together like wild animals to keep warm and survive, and disease was an always present possibility. In Communist countries, the machine gun is an always present remedy to take care of those who survive.

Picture, if you can, your starving boys and girls, as they are taken out of the city on the pretense of having a picnic, then being "mowed down," by hidden machine guns. You see, the people in charge are merely following the Talmudic Law, which states in Baba Mecia, 114, 6: "Jews are human beings, but the nations of the world are not human, but beasts."

Going once again to the Communist textbook on Psychopolitics, we read on page 42: "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest, is the state of man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer . . . It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a state of mind. Thus, the first target must be man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows as capable of

spiritual endurance of nobility. He must be taught that he is an animal, capable only of animal reactions."

Why do you think the religion of Secular Humanism has been included in the teaching of all our Public Schools, even while all teaching of Christian moral concepts is excluded? Why is it pushed foremost by the Jewish ACLU. Why is it that nine times out of ten, when a suit is brought by the ACLU for a violation of what they call "inter-mingling of church and State," that it is a Jewish parent who brings the suit? Have you ever bothered to ask yourself, why? You already know the answer. It is because they are taught that you Christian "goyim", are nothing but cattle.

Now it should be quite obvious, that you will seldom ever get a Jew to admit this, for one of the sternest laws of the Talmud is to the effect that any Jew who releases this information to a "goyim" is worthy of death.

But fortunate for us, Jews sometimes like to brag and the Talmud teaches them, that when Moses said, "Love thy neighbor as thyself," he was referring only to Jews. When he said: "Thou shalt not steal!" he was saying that a Jew should not steal from a Jew, but it was OK for them to lie to cheat a Gentile. When a Zionist speaks of "redemption," he is not referring to the "born again experience" of John, chapter three, but it refers to Jewish political, military and geographical accomplishments.

A well known Jewish historian, Simon Dubnow, in his book, HISTORY OF THE JEWS IN RUSSIA AND POLAND, says: "All the treasures and natural resources of the world will eventually come into the possession of the righteous," (and he wasn't speaking about Christians when he made this boastful statement.)

The new government will be dependent on modern scientific invention. Say they wanted to construct a great dam. As in the days of King Solomon, there would be millions of white Christian Americans, who would be available, to be whipped and worked to death, with a minimum of cost for food. They would go the way of the slave labor in Siberia, who died to make Russia great. There were over 30 million there, but the Jewish controlled newspapers seldom mention them, do they? Have you ever heard them mention the holocaust, which in Russia alone, destroyed the lives of over 34-million white Christians? Have you ever seen a program on TV which spoke about that? Of course you haven't, but the "myth" of six million Jews murdered in Nazi Germany, is constantly crammed down our throats.

If a few million white Christians died in American slave camps, "So what, they are only animals." Many years ago, a well known Communist, Gus Hall, the perennial leader of the Communist Party U.S.A., speaking at the funeral of another Communist, said: "I will live to see the day when 60-million hopelessly diseased, capitalist animals are hauled away to the concentration camps by the commissars. I will live to see the day when the last Congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher." The man who said that was not a Russian, or a Chinaman, or even a Cuban. He was an American Jew, whose real name was Hallberg, as he bragged about what would happen when the Zionist Satanists take over control of this country. These are the people your pastor wants you to believe are God's Chosen.

Of course your church would be closed. Even if you belonged to a church affiliated with the National Council of Churches, which has been pro-Communist for over fifty years. It just might be turned into a dance hall, or a house of prostitution, worked by your daughters for the pleasure of the Chosen Race. If you wanted to worship, it would have to be underground as it is in Russia.

Your pastor who has been an "errand boy" for the Zionists, would be the first to go, because they know that these fellows who will sell out their white race now, couldn't be trusted by their new masters.

Your children, those who survive those first terrible months, would be trained along the Judeo-Marxist lines. All inclinations towards Christianity would be systematically erased from their minds and they would be taught to hate you, if you are still alive, and hate your God. Your women would

be subjected to an assault by any "beast man" who happens to be in the mood. In fact, the beasts would be encouraged to rape and humiliate all white women.

You see my Christian friend, I am not making these things up from a "hate filled mind towards Jews," as your pastor will no doubt tell you. These things have already happened in Russia, under Talmudic-Communism. Documentary evidence, which cannot be refuted, plus Jewish brags which admit it, prove beyond the shadow of a doubt, that the Russian revolution, and the executioners of Russia's bloody agony, were of the race of Juda. I don't have time or space to go into this in detail, so a few examples will have to suffice.

In the British White Book No. 1 on Russia, (April 1919) is a report by the Dutch Minister at St. Petersburg, M. Oudendyke, who was acting for British interests in Moscow, during the Revolution. His report, dated September 6, 1918 emphasized that "Bolshevism is organized and lead by Jews who have no nationality and whose aim is to gain power by the destruction of the existing world order."

In the American Hebrew, the Nation's most prestigious Jewish weekly, September 10, 1920, you can read this statement: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal is to create a new order in the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains, and by Jewish planning, shall also, and by Jewish planning, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality all over the world."

In 1929, the Jewish writer, Joseph Halman, who had returned from a visit to Russia, wrote in the New York HEBREW TRIBUNE: "In Soviet Russia we have not a dictatorship of the proletariat but the Jewish dictatorship of the proletariat."

In the JEWISH WORLD, of London, February 9, 1883, you could read the following: "The great ideal of Judaism is that the whole world shall be imbued with Jewish teachings, and in that Universal Brotherhood of Nations - a greater Judaism, in fact - ALL THE SEPARATE NATIONS AND RELIGIONS SHALL DISAPPEAR."

And lastly, an excerpt taken from a letter written to Karl Marx, by his fellow Jew, Baruch Levy, as quoted in LA REVUE DE PARIS, June 1, 1928, page 574: "The Jewish people as a whole will be its own Messiah. It will attain world domination by the dissolution of other races, by the abolition of frontiers . . . and by the establishment of a world republic in which Jews will everywhere exercise the privilege of citizenship. In this new world order, the Children of Israel, who are scattered over the world, will furnish all the leaders without encountering opposition . . . It will then be possible for the Jewish rulers to abolish private property, and everywhere to make use of the resources of the state.

THUS WILL THE PROMISE OF THE TALMUD BE FULFILLED, IN WHICH IT IS SAID, THAT WHEN THE MESSIANIC TIME HAS COME, THE JEWS WILL HAVE THE PROPERTY OF THE WHOLE WORLD IN THEIR HANDS." This my Christian friend, is what your Chosen People have planned for you and your children.

The International Jews are interested only in Zionist world supremacy and that is what Communism is all about. This is the major reason Jews have been so effective in Communist ranks, because Communism is Talmudic Zionism.

They openly and frequently announce their plans for the violent overthrow of our Constitutional Government, they are not the least bit reticent about admitting this. You will find Jews, prominent in any revolutionary movement. Spend a little time looking at the anti-war efforts of the 60's and 70's, which tore this nation apart, worse than anything which has happened since the Civil War. Jewish names were in the prominence - names like Abbie Hoffman, Ginsberg, Hertzerg, to name a few, all men whose families had grown prosperous on the American economy and whose sons were devoted to its overthrow.

Probably one of the most startling features of this conspiracy, has been the manner in which Jewish conspirators have been able to infiltrate every Administration in Washington - starting especially with the New Deal of F.D.R.

Interestingly enough, most of these Jews were of Eastern Khazar extraction, which means that they did not sport one drop of Abraham's blood in their veins. There were men like Henry Kissinger, Zbigniew Brzezinski, So Linowitz, Bernard Baruch, and many, many others.

When one sees the disproportionate numbers of Jews who are officially or unofficially connected with our government agencies: the Judaized Press; the International News Agencies; who control the propaganda apparatus of television, radio and the movies, then you can understand the large amount of "myth-information" which is crammed down the throats of the American people. Then you will begin to understand something about the stranglehold Judaism has over this country.

Boil all this information down to its basic components and what do we have? In short, it is the unsavory picture of psychopathic Judah, making a last desperate stand in the United States - planning to use our nation as the final stage for their world power grab. This was the dream of the German Yiddisher, Karl Heinrich Mordecai Marx. It was a dream of absolute Jewish control over a predominately Christian world.

I would not be so stupid to presume that all Jews assent to this monstrous objective, because they do not. But the terrible fact faces us, that while the individual Jew often professes ignorance of the Zionist objectives he may do so quite honestly; as a race, they have made no efforts to combat Communism. Invariably, when Jews join Gentile anti-Communist organizations, frustration and disaster follows. We must therefore go back to a statement made by Jesus Christ, when He told His disciples: "He that is not for me, is against me!"

Jews as a race - the Jewish press and Jewish leadership in America has always balked at any effort to save the white Christian world from Communism. In fact, to be anti-Communist, is almost invariably to be anti-Semitic in the eyes of the Judaized Press. So we must always come back to the ideological clash between Jewish Communism and Christian Constitutionalism. This is bigger by far, than individual Jewishness or individual Christianity.

As long as the Jews as a people show no signs of disapproving of Communism, then the sad truth remains, that we must consider them to be in favor of Communism.

There are Christian Americans, most well-meaning folks, who cling to the cliché: "We cannot indict a whole people for the acts of a few." But when the "few", are the admitted leaders of the Jewish people; when they are the spokesmen for all Jews; when they can act with impunity against the welfare and safety of America without rebuke - then their utterances and behavior must be accepted as having the approval of the majority of those who call themselves Jews.

It is unavoidably necessary for all Christians, in fact all non-Jews to grasp this gigantic tragedy, that the wickedness of International Jewry goes to the point where they hold morally permissible, the dismissal of God, in order that materialistic Communism may triumph.

We must therefore expose Zionist intrigue and treason if we are to survive as a free people. White Christian Americans in particular must unite and be willing to recognize and expose this enemy, instead of sheltering and pampering them as God's Chosen People. This will be a dangerous undertaking, for Zionist power is strong in America. It will not be a task for sunshine patriots. Jewish judges and lawyers control our court systems; the arm of the Anti-Defamation League is long; the hatred of the Jewish Defense League is satanic. But we must never falter in this our battle for survival.

We should have no quarrel with Jewry if they want to live in peace in their own land. But they must show this by their actions, rather than in the multitude of their words. Let them dissolve the Socialist Parties they control. Let them give up on their efforts to destroy Christianity. Let them clean up their Jewish owned Hollywood; let them tell the truth about all things, on their Jewish

owned TV and in their Jewish owned newspapers.

Let them hold free elections in the Communist bloc nations they control. Let them free the world from the materialistic propaganda which has strangled our economics and which has poisoned the minds of an entire generation of young Christian Americans.

Let them show by an honest effort to negotiate with their Arab neighbors, that they really want peace and when they do, then let them live in peace, within the borders of their own land, and let them stop trying to influence our Government for their nefarious purposes.

But if they continue their deceit. If they continue to lie and say that Communism is not a Jewish cause. If they say there is nothing they can do to help the plight of our Christian brethren behind the Iron and Bamboo Curtains, then it should be made clear to all the world, and to Christians in particular, that here is a people dedicated to our destruction.

Then it lies within our power and right to defend ourselves, our faith, our race, our country and our precious freedom with any means that is at hand. If this means deporting them to Palestine, then so be it! Through God's help, we must do whatever is necessary to defend ourselves. Then we must go further and clean out the Jewish stooges who have stood behind the pulpits of our churches, urging their people to aid and honor our enemy. We must purge our government of the traitors, who have put the Israeli first. We will never surrender, for we can stand on our Lord's promise that the "gates of hell shall not prevail against His church."

We must remember that our freedom was not "bought and paid for at Valley Forge;" that was only the down-payment. Every generation must be willing to "make payment" on the account, if they would remain free. This is true of our generation . . . We will either face the truth and act on it, or we will cease to exist as a free people.

The End

**THE TALMUDIC EFFECT
ON
JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY!
Part 1 of 11**

By Colonel Gordon "Jack" Mohr AUS Ret.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Introduction

1. Lighting a Candle
2. Recognizing the Enemy
3. Talmudic Influence
4. History of Judaism in the New World
5. The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion
6. Biblical History of Israel and Judah
7. The Babylonian Talmud: An Instrument to Destroy Christianity
8. What is the Answer.

INTRODUCTION

From the time He was a mere infant until His death, our Redeemer and Savior, Jesus the Christ, was hated by the Jews. Herod, the Edomite king of Judea, attempted to kill Him by ordering all children to be killed who were up to two years of age who lived in Bethlehem and the surrounding country. (Matthew 2:16) On different occasions the Jews attempted to trap Him by their questioning, hoping He would violate some point of Law. They demanded His execution before Pilate. The New Testament bears witness to their undeniable hatred.

Once the Christ began preaching of the Kingdom of God, most of the people who heard Him were indifferent. A mere handful believed Him. In Acts 1:15, we find only 120 people were gathered together when Peter addressed them. Even today, while millions gather in His name, most are indifferent. Few there are who are willing to meet the requirements He set forth in order to qualify as being His brothers and sisters. (Matthew 12:50; John 15:14)

Yet in spite of their indifference and lukewarm condition, these people don't hate Jesus enough to want Him killed; they just don't love Him enough to follow His instructions. (John 14:15)

During the Christ's ministry, His most ardent and vehement opposition came from the Pharisees and their companions, the lawyers (scribes)! These people were known as JEWS, or more correctly JUDEANS. It was these JUDEAN Pharisees and scribes who sought to kill the Christ (Luke 22:2; John 5:18). It is recorded that the conspiracy became so intense that Jesus would not walk in JEWRY (JUDEA) because the Jews sought to kill Him (John 7:1).

The people we know today as JEWS are descendants of those ancient enemies of Christ, the JUDEANS. Whether or not they are racial descendants of those Pharisees is irrelevant, just as whether they are racial descendants of Abraham is irrelevant. The point is, these modern-day lawyers and Pharisees, who say they are JEWS, are the SPIRITUAL descendants of the ancient Jews who sought to kill Jesus.

The evidence presented by Brother Mohr in this book establishes this hatred by quoting from their own "holy book," The Babylonian Talmud. Brother Mohr lays out the facts for all to see. I believe it is inevitable that indifferent Christians will do all they can to distort the evidence brother Mohr presents and attempt to discredit him. Additionally, those who call themselves Jews today will be angered by it and will increase their assaults upon him and against the King he serves. Brother Mohr and I expect this, so let it come! We are ready.

This book deserves and requires more than a mere *reading* by Christians. It should be thoroughly *studied*, and where possible, shared with brainwashed brothers in the Christian churches.

Before you turn to page one, let me give you a starting point from THE WORD of our King. Turn to John 15 and read very carefully, beginning with verse 18 through verse 21. Then continue on through verse four of Chapter 16.

Harry L. Werner, Jr.
Assistant Editor - Christian Patriot Crusader
June 26, 1991

LIGHTING A CANDLE

Chapter One

This book is about the Jewish Talmud which is to the Jewish world what the Bible is to the Christian world. In the words of Jewish author Herman Wouk, it is the "heart's blood of the Jewish religion."

The purpose of this book is not to downgrade the Jewish people, or stir up resentment against them. Its purpose is to explain, often in their own words, how they feel about you, the "goyim" (a Yiddish word meaning "non-Jew animal"), and about your religion, Christianity. It is written as a means of protecting ourselves from the greatest threat to ever face Christianity in our two thousand years of history. We cannot, we dare not, over look this threat if we are to survive as a free people.

Someone has said, "It is better to light one candle than to sit in darkness." For over twenty-five years I have attempted to light many candles. Where I may have failed during this period of time, I hope to see the day when one of these candles of truth will burst into flame and, like a long smoldering spark, start a conflagration which will sweep across America like a prairie fire and illuminate vast areas with truth for the first time.

It has been contended for centuries that in the end, truth will always prevail. We know that "truth in action can prove itself a dynamic force of unlimited power." But, truth has never been a self-starter. Truth has never been able to get off dead-center, and unless its apostle is willing to give it the necessary push to overcome inertia, "truth will die a-borning!"

On the other hand, truth has often been blacked-out by repeated, contradictory and conflicting misinformation. The world's history provides many examples of this sobering fact. Treason toward truth is treachery to mankind.

There are no degrees of truth. Truth is absolute! It can never be relative! Truth either exists, or it does not. There is no such thing as a half-truth, any more than there can be a person who is half-honest, or half-loyal. In their attempts to do an ounce of good in one direction, many well-intentioned people have done a ton of harm in another direction.

Regardless of what anyone says to the contrary, Christian faith stands today with one foot in the grave and the other on a banana peel. It is distasteful to admit it, but it is true. While Christian churches have been increasing their membership rolls, Americans have been on a downhill, degenerate slide to ruin. Morally, we are in the sewer, and the churches have been unable to stop the destruction. In fact, they seem bent on greasing the slide. They offer "Christian rock," a contradiction in terms if there ever was one. They offer Bingo in the basement and live lavishly on other peoples' money. The exposure (pun intended) of the TV pulpiteers indicates the moral climate of this country. And what is the reason behind this degeneracy? There is a reason, and this book will reveal that reason. What is the hidden power which has such a powerful effect on the Christian world in 1991? What is the anti-Christ force which has turned the twentieth-century church into the Laodicean church of Revelation 3:14

- 18; a church which knows it is rich and influential and yet which cannot, or will not, see that it is "wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked?" What can bring this wretched church back to its place of greatness where it can carry out Christ's plan of salvation?

Today, the Christian church stands at the crossroads of destiny. The divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith faces a danger at this juncture in history which is greater than any it has faced in 2,000 years. If the day ever comes when Christians cannot profess their faith as they do today in America, then we will see the beginning of the end.

The history of the world for the past several centuries, and current events at home and abroad confirm to the intelligent person that there is indeed a conspiracy afoot to destroy Christian civilization. The world-wide plot of these diabolical conspirators has been instituted while most Christians have been asleep in front of their pulpits and their TV's. For the most part, the Christian clergy, who should have been in the forefront of exposing this danger, have been indifferent or ignorant and have been the ones who assisted the enemies of Christ in their efforts to destroy us. This ignorance and indifference have dealt a blow to the Christian faith from which many will never recover.

Today, more than ever before, Christians need a "spiritual Paul Revere" who will ride across this land, warning that the enemy is closing in on them. This book is such an effort.

RECOGNIZING THE ENEMY

Chapter Two

It is important for a soldier in time of war to be able to identify his enemy. He cannot be successful in his efforts to conquer his opponent unless he readily recognizes him. Today, the souls of millions of Christians are uneasy about the state of the Christian faith. The minds of thousands of Christian clergy are troubled about the mysterious pressures from those above them which often prevent them from exercising sound judgment. If these forces can be identified, then Christianity will stand on its feet, face its enemies as firmly as the Rock of Gibraltar and stop them in their tracks. But unless this is done soon, the faith of many will "wax cold and begin to crumble away."

In Jeremiah 23:22, we read these words:

"But if they (the pastors of Israel) had stood in My (God's) counsel, and had caused my people (Israel) to hear my words, then they (the pastors of Israel) should have turned them (Israel) away from their evil way and from the evil of their doings."

This indicates to me that the message coming from the majority of Christian pulpits in America is not the unadulterated Word of God. For if the truth were being preached according to God's own Word, our people would have turned to Him. This is one of the major reasons we have undertaken this study of one of the major textbooks of the anti-Christ enemy, *The Babylonian Talmud*.

The Christian clergy are primarily, if not solely, responsible for the internal forces within the Christian faith which are fighting against its best interests. If we are to survive, we can no longer pussyfoot around with the truth because it offends someone or makes them uncomfortable. At this late hour there is very little time left for us to begin to mend the fence. Only the courageous will endure the present crisis, and both figuratively and literally, we will see live heroes and dead cowards when the dust of this battle settles. The Christian faith is the only anchor to windward which will stand against the universal savagery of the enemies of Christianity. They have willingly shown us the depths to which they will descend to gain their end of world control.

There need be no confusion in the minds of Christians when it comes to the fundamentals of the faith. This confusion would not exist if it were not for those of the clergy who are allies with the enemy who seeks to destroy them. There are countless Christians who are standing on the sidelines watching as their faith withers on the vine, and their freedom is about to drop into the laps of their enemies like overripe fruit. This cup will become more bitter when they realize that it is the ignorance and indifference of their spiritual leaders which has caused the deplorable condition of Christianity today. When Christians see their leaders in defeat on every front, they too will become confused and afraid. To stop this surrender, the clergy **MUST** make an about-face, no matter how painful it may be. They must take a stand against the invisible and intangible ideological war which is being waged against the Christian faith.

The utterance from the clergy which confuses Christians most and which is repeated from the pulpit and the printed page without ceasing is: "Jesus was a Jew. We must protect and help the Jews, no matter what they do because they are God's chosen people and if we do not help them, God will curse us." This is the teaching from the majority of Christian pulpits in 1992. They completely ignore the definition of an "anti-Christ" as given in I John 2:22-23:

*"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ?
He is anti-christ, that denieth the Father and the Son.
Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father:
but he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also."*

This couldn't be more clear, and it is certainly an accurate portrayal of Jewish thought today. In II John 1:10 - 11, Christians are given a stern admonition as to their attitude toward these anti-Christis:

*"If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine,
(that Jesus is the Christ.) receive him not into your house,
neither bid him Gods peed: For he that biddeth him God
speed is partaker of his evil deeds."*

This leaves no room for argument!

Christians who know the Scriptures and history cannot reconcile the pulpit claim that Abraham was a Jew. They know this was impossible because Abraham lived more than 1200 years prior to those who became known as Jews. The Christian clergy of America is in bad repute today, and the only way they can redeem themselves is by telling the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth no matter how painful it may be to themselves or to their denominational leaders. They can begin by refuting the claims that Abraham was a Jew, Christ was a Jew, and that God's chosen people are the Jews.

With this as an introduction, let's take a closer look at those whom I identify as the enemies of Christ and Christianity: the International Talmudic Jews.

Before you become angry and throw this book away, I dare you to read on and, as an honest man or woman, compare what I have written with the Word of God.

Following is a comparison of the Jewish holy book, *The Babylonian Talmud*, with the Christian Bible. Most Christians believe that the Jews follow the TORAH or the Old Testament. Not so! According to Theodore Hertzl, father of modern Zionism, *The Babylonian Talmud* supersedes every other instruction. It is the center and foundation of Jewish belief and directs their behavior toward non-Jews whom they call "goyim."

THE EVIDENCE:

We will begin our study by reviewing the book, Invitation to the Talmud. (a teaching book) written by Jacob Neusner (a Jew) and published by Harper and Row in 1973. Neusner was a university professor and Ungerleider Distinguished Scholar of Judaic Studies at Brown University. He is author of Invitation to Midrash and has written or edited over 250 books on Judaism. He is known as one of the world's preeminent Judaic scholars and can be considered an expert on the Jewish religion. Excerpts from the Introduction to Invitation to the Talmud follow:

p. XVI *It (The Talmud) is the revealed word of God.*

p. XVII *It (The Talmud) is the revealed teaching -from heaven down to earth and conversely, to make the profane sacred. (Profane: not sacred; common, not connected with religion; not initiated into the inner mysteries for esoteric knowledge of something. Ed.)*

p. XVI II *They (the Jews) rightly see The TALMUD as TORAH, God's revelation to Israel, the Jewish people, and they study it because it is TORAH.*

What is the TORAH? The New World Dictionary of the American Language states that it is:

The whole body of Jewish religious literature, including the Scripture and The TALMUD. In some instances it refers to the Pentateuch which are the five books of Moses; Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers and Deuteronomy.

p. XXII *Jewish intellectualism without Jewish faith proves wanting. For divorced from the soul of TALMUDIC being, secular reason among Jewish intellectuals remains formless and formal, producing on the one side the grotesque and absurd and, on the other side, an empty formalism.*

p. XXIV *Why does the Judaic tradition find God in the thrust and parry of argument as it does when it claims that God Himself studies the TORAH?*

The basic text on which *The TALMUD* is constructed, is the MISHNAH, a philosophical law code brought to closure at about 200 AD *The TALMUD* then draws together the MISHNAH and yet another argumentative text which is called the TOSTEFA, meaning supplements.

p. XXV The TALMUD *is really two TALMUDS, for there was one systematic commentary for the MISHNAH, composed by Rabbis in the land of Israel (Palestine - hence called The PALESTINIAN TALMUD) or the TALMUD OF THE LORD OF ISRAEL, Or the YERUSHOLOMI or the TALMUD OF JERUSALEM. The other was composed by the Rabbis of Babylonia. The YERUSHOLOMI reached its conclusion at about 4000 AD and the BOOLI or BABYLONIAN TALMUD, a century or two later.*

p. XXVII *From it (The TALMUD) flows whatever truth Jews have to offer the world of Judaism.*

(The BABYLONIAN TALMUD is the work most often used by Orthodox Judaism, therefore it is the point of our interest.)

p. XXX *When The TALMUD raises an ethical question it speaks of "the good way in which a **person** should walk, not necessarily in which a **Jew** should walk." (Emphasis added. Ed.) When it treats dilemmas of social conflict, all parties to the conflict are assumed to be plain men and women - Jewish men and women to be sure . . . the discipline of the TORAH is the revealed will of God given to the people of Israel (Jews), and while the Rabbis are well aware that some people are Jews and many are not, The TALMUD is essentially interested in Jews.*

(As we go along, we will be able to determine whether this statement is true or not.)

At this point, we look into the main body of the book.

p.1 The TALMUD *IS THE SINGLE MOST INFLUENTIAL DOCUMENT In the history of Judaism.*

It might be well for us to realize at this point that Judaism did not exist as a religion until the Babylonian captivity, about 590 BC. The Judahites went into captivity in Babylon as **Hebrews**, but returned seventy years later as **Jews** with a heathen occult religion which became known as JUDAISM. Theodore Hertzl, the father of the modern Zionist Movement once said: *"It was during the Babylonian captivity that Israel (The **majority** of the tribes of Judah and Benjamin, along with the ten tribes of Israel, had been taken into captivity by the Assyrians some 150 years earlier and no longer lived in that area. Those who remained of the tribes of Judah and Benjamin were subsequently captured by the Babylonians and moved to Babylon to live and became known as Jews. Ed.) found*

itself. It not only rediscovered the TORAH, and made it their rule of life, but under its influence new religious instructions, such as the synagogues . . . came into existence."

Christians need to remember, as we look closely at *The TALMUD*, that the JUDAISM which today follows TALMUDIC teachings is the PHARISAISM of Jesus' day. You will recall that Jesus said to the Pharisees in Matthew 15:6 - "*Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.*" And, in verse nine, He accused them of: ". . . *teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.*"

The famous Jewish Rabbi, Louis Finklestein, in the foreword to his book The Pharisees. The Social Background of Their Faith, said: ". . . *Judaism . . . Pharisaism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But Through all these changes in name . . . the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survived unaltered . . . From Palestine, to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from there to Poland, Russia, and Eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered . . .*" (Demonstrating the enduring importance which is attached to Pharisaism as a religious movement Ed.)

In order for us to better understand *The Talmud*, we must first look at the men who were responsible for compiling and writing this reference work over a span of some 1,000 years. *The Talmud* is the product of a small group of Jewish sages ("profoundly wise counselors" - The Reader's Digest Great Encyclopedic Dictionary) who lived in the land of Israel, which is called the Holy Land, and in the land of Babylonia.

Four facts emerge regarding the "wise men" who contributed to *The Talmud* and about the social environment at the time:

1. They saw themselves as men of wisdom. This view of themselves led to the emphasis of two instructions:
 - A. Learning what was already known.
 - B. Understanding the new in terms of the old.
2. These wise men perceived that the land they dwelt in, Palestine, was holy.
3. They lived in a time of religious ferment in which religions were coming into being and fading away. The first century marked the beginning of Christianity.

4. They were comprised exclusively of men. This should come as no surprise since men of antiquity had a low opinion of women. The Christian Apostle Paul taught that they should be silent in the church. Philo, a Jewish philosopher, taught that sexual relations were permissible only to produce children. Hyrcanus, a first century Rabbi said that a Jew should not teach his daughter the TORAH.

The rabbis were not the ones who held power in the Jewish community. In the first century AD, Judea, and those who lived there who had become known as Jews, were under Roman control, and Babylonia was a province in the Persian (Iranian) Empire. But the day-to-day governing of the Jewish people was left in the hands of a Jewish authority who, when holding the title, was called the EXILARCH. This meant he was the ruler of the Jewish community while they were in exile from the Holy Land. He was recognized by the Romans because he served the purposes of Rome. When these Judahites lived in their own land, the leaders were called "PATRIARCHS" and they ran the country to maintain the peace and well-being of the people.

Both the EXILARCH and the PATRIARCH had one thing in common; they both claimed Davidic descent. This did not mean they could trace their genealogy back to David, but each supposed his family was one of those who might produce the coming King-Messiah.

The Macabees claimed this as did King Herod, who was an Edomite. The rabbis formed the religious and political movements of the land. There were two major political parties, the Saducees and the Pharisees. They served in the government of the EXILARCH or PATRIARCH. The rabbi taught that when all Jews did as he did, then the Messiah would come. One of them was quoted as saying: *If all the Jews will keep the Sabbath for one time only, the Messiah will come.*

The rabbis stood apart from the regular Jewish populace and encompassed the myths revealed in *The BABYLONIAN TALMUD* which centered on Moses and the story of his piety. They teach that due to the piety of Moses, God gave him the Law twice; once orally and the other in God's own handwriting. And, they hold that just as God had given Moses the Law, or the TORAH, they would teach it to their disciples in the same manner.

The rabbis taught that Moses was a rabbi, and for the rabbis, God dons ecclesiastical garb and wears the phylactery which is two small leather cases holding slips inscribed with Scripture passages. One is fastened to the forehead and one to the left arm. The rabbis teach that they study the TORAH on earth as God and the angels study it in heaven. These

heavenly school teachers are aware of the Babylonian discussions and enjoy the exceptional grace of heaven. They want to transform the entire Jewish community into an academy where the TORAH is studied and kept because they believe Jews will be redeemed by keeping the TORAH (Law). This is one of the major dividing points between Judaism and Christianity for Christians are taught: "*For by grace are ye saved; through faith. . .*" (Ephesians 2:8)

The Jew is taught that he merits God's favor by obeying the Torah. Thus each Jew becomes a rabbi as he practices the commandments and does good deeds. When all Jews become rabbis, then the Messiah will come.

The rabbinical religion consists of two elements. One is the esoteric, secret doctrines pertaining to the very essence of God, and the second is an often self-centered view of man's relationship to God. If a Jew sins by omission (by not doing something), he will be held responsible and punishment will follow here and now through physical suffering. If people who are wicked prosper, or if they do not sin and suffer, the rabbi always has an easy explanation for it.

Other elements of rabbinical theory center on demons, witchcraft and incantations; revelations through omens, dreams and astrology; the value of prayer and magic formulas; rabbinical blessings and curses and the merit gained through study of the *TORAH*.

The rabbis believe in invisible beings which populate space and carry out Divine orders. The prayers of the rabbis center on four major themes:

1. The temple and its cult.
2. The wrath of God.
3. The humility and helplessness of men.
4. The ideas and sacred symbols found in the TALMUD.

A world of difference separates the ordinary Jew from the rabbi. The rabbi is separated because his social life is completely alien to that of outsiders, and because of his study. The Jewish people listen to the Scriptures and to the TORAH as it is read in the synagogue. They observe the Sabbath and most of the ritualistic laws, but they understand the TORAH and *The Talmud* about as much as the average Christian understands the Bible. When a question arises, just as in the Christian realm, instead of searching for the answer themselves, they go to the rabbi just as the Christian goes to his pastor. The rabbis teach that what the average Jew does not understand

about God, they, the rabbis, do understand. This is really not so much different from the dogmas of some preachers.

The Hebrew word MISHNAH is from a root word which means "to repeat." The TALMUD teaches that Moses received the TORAH on Mt. Sinai; once in written form on stone by God Himself and the other by oral instructions which were to be passed on by repetition, or through memory. These have been handed down for many generations.

The MISHNAH is divided into six major sections entitled, "Orders," or, in Hebrew, SEDER. The first deals with agricultural law and is the ZERAIM, meaning "seeds." The second is the Sabbath and festival law, called MOED, meaning "season." The third deals with the family, various vows, oaths, marriage, divorce and inheritance and it is called NASHIM, meaning "women." The fourth concerns civil law, torts, damages, criminal law and punishments and is called NEZIKIN meaning "damages." The fifth deals with sacrifices and things pertaining to the temple in Jerusalem, such as the order and cult of animal sacrifices. It is called KODASHIM, meaning "holy things."

The MISHNAH orders are sub-divided into sections called TRACATES of which there are 63. The six major sections of the Orders, are divided as follows:

ZERAIM, 11 tracates, with 74 chapters;

MOED has 12 tracates with 88 chapters;

NASHIM, seven tracates with 71 chapters;

NEZIKIN, ten tracates with 73 chapters;

KODASHIM, 11 tracates with 91 chapters, and

TOHAROT, with 12 tracates and 126 chapters.

It is obvious we are dealing with a book a good deal larger than our Holy Bible.

The MISHNAH is comprised principally of the sayings of the rabbis who lived in the first and second centuries. There is very little written before the destruction of the Temple in Jerusalem in 70 AD (That can be explained by the fact that prior to the Babylonian captivity, the Judahites were under a patriarchal system and worshiped God as prescribed by their forefathers and the Scriptures. During the captivity, those Judahites who were taken captive by Babylonia adopted much of the mysticism and

occultism of their captors and mixed it with the belief structure they had at the time. That is when *The Talmud* came into existence, and following the destruction of the Temple, the opinions of the rabbis began to be written down as "law." These opinions were largely the "traditions" they had gleaned from their captors by mixing God's Law with man's mysticism and occultism.) It is a document of imagination and fantasy, describing how things are using but shreds and remnants of reality. It tells how things were or how the rabbis wanted them to be. It is an orderly document, narrow-minded, dull and very routine.

No wonder Judaism has so little comfort to offer its adherents. It lacks hope of sins forgiven, no hope for the future; their god is money, and their holy city is not old Jerusalem, but New York City. More Jews are leaving old Palestine to come to America than there are migrating to it.

The aftermath of the Jewish rebellion against Rome in 132 - 135 AD was that the temple site was permanently prohibited to Jews, and Jerusalem became a closed city to them.

A REVIEW OF DR. NEUSNER'S BOOK - INVITATION TO THE TALMUD:

This is a capsule introduction to *The Talmud*. Only the surface has been scratched, but you now have a working knowledge of its origin. In the coming chapters, we will examine the book itself. First, we will discuss Dr. Jacob Neusner's comments from his book, Invitation to the Talmud, which can be purchased at many Christian book stores. Then we will allow *The Talmud* to reveal itself. From an in-depth study done by Elizabeth Dilling entitled, The Plot to Destroy Christianity, you will see some reproduced pages from *The Babylonian Talmud*.

Dr. Neusner admits that *The Babylonian Talmud* is a vast compilation of Jewish law and fairy tales. At this point it is appropriate to read what our Holy Scriptures have to say about fables.

"As I urged you upon my departure for Macedonia, remain on at Ephesus, in order that you may instruct certain men not to teach strange doctrines, nor to pay attention to myths and endless genealogies, which give rise to mere speculation rather than furthering God's provision which is by faith." (I Timothy 1:3-4)

"But have nothing to do with worldly fables fit only for old women. On the other hand, discipline yourself for the purpose of godliness; . . ." (I Timothy 4:7)

"For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but wanting to have their ears tickled, they will accumulate for themselves teachers in accordance to their own desires;" (II Timothy 4:3-4)

"This testimony is true. For this cause reprove them severely that they may be sound in the faith, not paying attention to Jewish myths and commandments of men who turn away from the truth." (Titus 1:13-14)

"For we did not follow cleverly devised tales when we made known to you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but we were eyewitnesses of His majesty." (II Peter 1:16:)

This latter verse indicates that Christians are not to follow "cunningly devised fables (tales)." Unfortunately, many Christians have overlooked this admonition in their eagerness to accept Jewish teachings as the truth.

The vast work of *The Babylonian Talmud* was put together by Jewish rabbis from Palestine and Babylonia between the first and seventh centuries A.D. *The Talmud* attempts to compel interest by approaching all problems from a "rational," rather than a "spiritual" perspective. Neusner states that a study of *The Talmud* allows a disciplined intellect to exercise itself through clean, sustained, and vigorous argument. How clean this argument is will be clearly seen when we delve into *The Talmud* itself.

The Talmud is not an ordinary document of antiquity. It is the "heart's blood of the Jewish religion." To understand the Jewish mind, you must know something about his *Talmud*. The ability to enter a discussion on the issues and arguments of these learned rabbis is, to the Jews, a measure of intellect, piety and the virtue of holiness.

My Christian friends, wake up and realize that we are engaged in a struggle for the souls of men and women and for their freedom. It is a struggle between those who, as Dr. Neusner says, put their faith in the "traditions of men" and those of us who believe in 'faith" which, according to Hebrews 11:1, is: ". . . the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

Neusner claims that while Gentile (who, according to Jews, are non-Jews) skepticism yields corrosive and negative results, that of the Talmudic

skeptic produces "measured, restrained, limited insight." (Such as the restraint that is being shown to thousands of Palestinian Christians by the Israeli.)

For *The Talmud*, the alternative is not faith, as the Christian knows it, but a blind reliance on the arguments of rabbis, thousands of years dead, few of whom can agree on anything.

The Talmud, unlike the *Holy Bible*, conforms to the social pressures of the community. When the *Bible* says in Exodus 23:2: *Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; . . .*"

The Talmud says:

Let's see what the ancient rabbis have to say about it then we will decide.

Where the Christian *Bible* says:

Thus saith the Lord!

The Talmud says:

Thus saith rabbi so-and-so.

The Talmudic rabbis, like their liberal counterparts today, believed that "environment, or society, forms the individual." So they teach that in order for man to be righteous in the eyes of God, he must give strict observance to the rabbinical laws not as laid down by God, but as interpreted by the ancient rabbis. So the Jew concentrates on such things as racial issues and uses the other races whom he despises and calls "goyim" (non-Jew animals) for his ulterior purposes in changing society to conform to his ideas and his one-world objectives. He is willing to use the black man as cannon fodder in a racial conflict if it will further his desired changes in the world. You will come to understand this more fully as *The Talmud* itself reveals beliefs and practices toward the goyim. In his review, Dr. Neusner adheres closely to the positive aspects of Talmudic teaching and makes no references whatsoever to the unnatural teachings toward the non-Jew.

The Talmud teaches that among the Talmudic sages there were literal miracle workers, sort of Jewish Oral Roberts, I guess. But while the so-called miracle workers of Christianity are usually found in the realm of physical healing and the casting out of demons, in the world of *The Talmud* they are the lawyer-magicians of Babylonia, skilled in the occult

practices of the CABALA. This is the occult philosophy of the Talmudists based on mystical interpretation of Scripture.

While the Talmudists make much of their appeal to reason and human deduction, the religion of Judaism is actually rooted and grounded in the mystic occult superstitions of ancient Babylonia. This approach to life is that of the secular humanists which is directly opposed to everything which is taught in the Bible. We read in Jeremiah of the Christian concept of man. "*The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?*" (Jeremiah 17:9)

The Talmudists say that man's actions are governed by his environment and his obedience to the rabbinical laws. James 4:1 says that, wars and fightings of mankind come because of their lusts and goes on to warn in James 1:14 - 15: "*But every man (or woman, Ed.) is tempted when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. Then when lust has conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, (which Scripture defines as "transgression of God's Law" - I John 3:4, Ed.) when it is finished, bringeth forth death.*"

Can you see the difference between the two avenues of thinking? One excuses man for anything he does, while Christianity holds him accountable since he is capable of knowing the difference between right and wrong and has the power to choose which path he will take.

The Talmudists say:

Put men and women in the proper environment and they will become as God.

Christians say:

There must be a change of heart. Ye MUST be born again!
(John 3:3)

Dr. Neusner makes a remark on page 287 which cannot be substantiated in Jewish life. He states that the teaching of *The Talmud* brings about a: "*renunciation of brute power, affirmation of the force of ideas and reason . . . these represent the Jewish discovery.*"

Tell this to the Palestinians who have been driven from their homes by the Israeli and who are now being subject to as much brutality as Hitler ever exhibited against the Jews. This idea is prevalent in Jewry. Not so long ago I listened to a radio talk show broadcast from Atlanta, Georgia. A caller was decrying the suffering of the Palestinians when a woman called in to the show. She identified herself as a Jewess. With supreme arrogance

she said: *Why are you so concerned about the Arabs? After all, they are only animals!*

On page 291 of Neusner's book he represents the Jewish attempts to neutralize and eventually destroy Christianity, by saying:

The Talmud raised abiding skepticism about what people offered as salvation as the final solution to the problems of the human condition. The Talmudists did not expect final solutions and were trained to ask devastating questions about their finality. The Talmud readied the Jews for the modern situation of doubt, of provisional truths, and hypotheses subject to testing and revision.

It is for this reason that Judaism is built upon the foundation of shifting sand. It can be revised in any age, to fit the whims of the people. It fits Paul's admonition in II Timothy 4:3 - 4: *For the time will come when they (the people) will not endure (put up with) sound doctrine, but after their own lusts (desires for material things) shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned into fables.*

Have you ever wondered why Santa Claus and the Easter bunny have become more important to many so-called Christians than Jesus Christ? Think about it.

Dr. Neusner's comments on page 292 show why the Apostle Paul said these strange alien people are "contrary to all men" (I Thessalonians 2:15). Dr. Neusner states:

The best proof of the duty to make reasonable decisions among unreasonable alternative was the Jews themselves, who, because of their international character and their memories of many lands and empires, saw the world in all its complex plurality (this is the Jewish one-world mentality, Ed.) but they chose to form the most vivid and intense of all groups, to sustain what is after all the most particular (and peculiar, Ed.) of all literary traditions, the Talmud itself. Yet they did so in full knowledge that their group (Jews, Ed.) was not co-extensive (having extent with time and place, Ed.) with society . . ."

This is one of the reasons Jews were expelled from every country in Europe at one time or other. It was not because they were "God's chosen people whom Satan hated," as Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe implies, but because of their anti-social, treasonous efforts against every people

who tried to help them. This is one of the major reasons that American Jews, citizens of this country who have pledged their loyalty to America, will nevertheless give their first loyalty to world Judaism and its international government. This is why we have seen so many Jews tried for treason in America since World War II. Their first loyalty is to World Zionism and any program, or political persuasion, which will further its purpose.

A completely reliable English translation of *The Babylonian Talmud* was published in England by the Soncino Press between 1935 and 1948 in thirty-five volumes. These translations were accompanied by brief notes which explained the passages. A close perusal of Neusner's book will reveal that he deliberately avoided mentioning any part of it which might be repulsive to the Christian. There are many examples of these passages, and we will look at a few as we progress in our study. These are often morally reprehensible and full of outright hatred of Jesus Christ and anything pertaining to His church.

TALMUDIC INFLUENCE

CHAPTER THREE

Many people have remarked about the propensity of the Jew, both men and women, to use filthy language. They have an inborn love of dirty jokes, the filthier the better. The Jewish comedian earns his living from the brainwashed goyim by telling filthy stories. My wife and I took a recent cruise from Argentina to the Barbados and this fact became increasingly obvious. About a third of the approximately thousand passengers were Jews. During the passenger's Talent Night, two Jews, an elderly man and woman, took part. They told dirty jokes, the man telling some which were so dirty that I would have been embarrassed to have heard them in an all-men audience. Where do the Jews get this bent toward mental filthiness? It comes straight from this literary work, the *Babylonian Talmud*, which Dr. Neusner praises as "clean, brilliant, complete, elegant . . . a thing of splendor." You can make this determination for yourself as we progress further into this study.

Neusner claims that the writers of *The Talmud* were not only forerunners of the German "rational professors," but they were holy men. It was "rational German-Jewish professors" who took the Christian world down the road from **faith** to **doubt** as they attempted to rationalize the spiritual truths in our Christian Bible with their higher criticism. Neusner claims

that the Jewish rabbis lead men to reason, where our finite mind becomes a counterpart with the infinite, omniscient mind of God Himself

This type of thinking was reflected in the teaching of the German-Jew, Ludwig Fuerbach, over one hundred years ago when he stated: *Man will finally be truly free when he realizes there is no god of man but man himself.*

This idea became so deeply ingrained in the mind of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx that it became the foundation of modern Communism.

The Jewish faith is reflected in the Talmudic myth which teaches that God Himself studies the Torah, with Moses and the heavenly academy, and that He reads it standing up so great is His respect for it. This myth goes on to state that when a problem arises in heaven, God asks the earthly rabbis for advice on how to handle it. This transcends some of the arrogance even seen in the Christian pulpits.

The Babylonian Talmud begins with page two, since the rabbis teach there is "no beginning." A page from *The Talmud* is called a FOLIO which in Hebrew means "tablet." The obverse is called "a" side, while the reverse is "b." Therefore, when you see the designation BERAKHOTH, 51 b and 52a, you know what section of *The Talmud* to look in and the portion of each page that is referenced. The comments in these sections are usually made by some well-known rabbi of the past. In the case of BERAKHOTH, the commentary is by Rabbi Solomon bar Isaac, known as Roshi Abbi Clomo Benishag, who lived in Troyes, France, from about 1040 to 1105 AD Roshi is one of the major figures in the history of Judaism because of his commentaries on *The Talmud*.

The GEMERA section of *The Talmud* serves as a commentary on the MISHNAH and is the product of about three centuries of Jewish teaching. It comes from an Aramaic word which means "the learning," or "commentary" on the MISHNAH.

The Babylonian Talmud covers a "tracate" of some 63 volumes which will fill a 12 foot bookcase. It is huge. It takes for granted that its students have a full knowledge of Jewish "cultic purity."

Cultic impurity is acquired by coming into contact with what is called a "Father, child or offspring of uncleanness." For instance, contact with a dead body, contact with a person having a transmittable disease, objects made of metal, wood, bone or cloth are also believed to be "fathers of uncleanness," if they have been touched by a dead body.

Food and liquids also can be considered unclean. But unclean food does not render dishes or eating utensils unclean. A liquid that has been made unclean by coming into contact with a 'father of uncleanliness' will make a vessel unclean if it touches the inside of the vessel. If food touches a person or vessel which is unclean, it automatically becomes unclean. It is not always necessary to wash your hands before eating to prevent uncleanness, but do as Rav taught and cover them with a napkin.

It is this Pharisical nit-picking over uncleanliness which Neusner calls "literary greatness," but which caused Jesus to address the Pharisees in Matthew 23:25 - 27 in the following manner:

"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess. Thou blnd Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness."

In Mark 7:3 - 9 the Christ said:

For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands oft, eat pot, holding the tradition of the elders. And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables. Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands? He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me (God) with their lips, but their heart is far from me. Howbeit in vain do they (the Jews) worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

This is the stupidity of Judaism as it is taught by *The Babylonian Talmud*.

The rabbis reveled in nit-picking. For example, they wrote that any common food which they deemed unclean would be unfit for the Temple heave offering. They even went as far as to declare "four removes," which were stages of uncleanliness.

The rabbis who wrote these purity rules ("commandments of men" as Jesus called them) were common folks in Babylon who pretended they were priests. They were the remainder of the Judahites from the House of Judah who were in exile for their sins. They pretended that they were eating a meal in the Temple in Jerusalem at the table of God. At this time, the Temple had been destroyed and there was no such thing as a Jewish nation in existence anywhere. The bulk of the House of Judah had been carried away by the Assyrians who scattered them among the House of Israel so that they, too, (just as the northern tribes of Israel) lost their identity as a kingdom. The rabbis taught that by adhering to the rules they laid down, one could change the commonplace into the holy. This captured the puzzling notion that if one preserved the purity of a slice of bread, for instance, you somehow changed it into "holy shew bread." As a result of these nit-picking rules of men, which became the "traditions of men" Jesus spoke about, the Jews were taught to eat their meals in an atmosphere of "cultic purity." Uppermost in their minds was that every aspect of ritualistic eating must be fulfilled. To their way of thinking, that began with the traditional grace before meals which said: *Blessed art thou, Lord our God, king of the world, who brings forth bread from the earth.*

Therefore the food they ate had to be prepared with special ritualistic procedures. We are not speaking here of the foods forbidden by the Scriptures such as pork or shell fish, but of Kosher food which had to be approved by the rabbi to be clean.

The following example will illustrate the ridiculous trivia they mandate and require of their congregations. The rabbi of the House of Shamma will say, "He wipes his hands with the napkin and lays it on the table, for if you say 'non the cushion' it is a precautionary decree lest the liquids which are on the napkin become unclean because of the cushion and when the napkin is used, it makes the hands unclean."

Another interesting observation is that a Jew may eat "unconsecrated" food without washing his hands, but it becomes a sin if "consecrated food" is eaten with unwashed hands. Talk about splitting hairs!

The Babylonian Talmud was originally written in both Hebrew and Aramaic, and most of *The Palestinian Talmud* was written in Hebrew. The use of these languages is not accidental. Therefore, we find that part of *The Babylonian Talmud* known as the TANNAIM, which is comprised of "statements of standard law" are in Hebrew, while the comments and

analysis of the AMORAIN, are in Aramaic. The editor's remarks are normally in Aramaic. Those parts written in Hebrew will appear in normal type, while the Aramaic bits will be in Italics. Boldfaced type is used for portions of the MISHNAH and the TOSEFTA.

The idea that the "canon" (body of law) was completed at Mt. Sinai is not accepted by the rabbis. They say that later teachings of the rabbis, including that which was taught by themselves, are revelations from God. This means that the basis for Judaistic belief is constantly open to new canonical authoritative doctrines on both the law and Jewish theology. One group of rabbis holds the position that: "You must first clean your house and then wash your hands," while the other adamantly states: "If you say wash the hands first, it turns out that you spoil the food." On the Sabbath, an orthodox Jew is not supposed to move something from the private to the domestic domain. The arguments between the rabbis surge back and forth as the various houses vie for supremacy until the ordinary Jew is uncertain of what course he should take.

The religious Jew takes for granted that he may make decisions regarding the Gentiles, or more accurately, the "goyim." Now most of the goyim could care less whether or not the Jews say a blessing over their candles; or the manner in which they sniff the incense, or sip their wine.

What difference does it make to us how the Jews do these things? However, the orthodox Jew believes it makes a great deal of difference. Since the Jews in most ages had very little control over the outside world, the world of the Gentiles, the rabbis made a grand issue of enormous consequences the simplest actions on the part of the Jew. When a man sat at the table to eat, his napkin had to be placed in the correct position or it would become unclean. In this, he thought he was the priest in the holy Temple.

The rabbis managed to take the common things of life and turn them into things of great importance. So the Jews were taught that if they obeyed God, no one would ever rule over them, but if they disobeyed, the heathen would get the upper hand. This, by the way, is the belief of most Kingdom Movement people, and for once, the Jewish rabbis were right.

Another Talmudic rule has to do with spices and incense. One rabbi says that if a Jew is walking outside a village in which most of the inhabitants are non-Jews and he smells a scent, he does not bless the smell. However, if most of the people who live in the village are Jews, he blesses it. Another rabbi says that even if most of the villagers are Jews, the Jew may not bless the smell because Jewish women use incense for witchcraft. Another rabbi says: "If a Jew is walking in a Gentile market and is pleased with the scent of their spices, he is a sinner." And on and on it goes'.

These teachings are utterly inconsistent with the teachings of Moses, and they are constantly arguing over non-essentials just as Christian monks once did during the Middle Ages when a great argument raged over how many angels could dance on the head of a pin.

Arguments over whether to say "Amen!" over a blessing when you have only heard part of it; whether to say "Amen'." after the blessing given by children in a schoolhouse; whether to say a blessing when there is no oil available; whether a physically dirty person is unfit to say grace; these are all part of the nit-picking that goes on between the rabbis.

An interesting, yet completely nauseating aspect of *The Babylonian Talmud* is the robust sexuality of its laws concerning sex and women in particular. For instance, the rabbis love to refer to a couple who have intercourse all night long and they promise blessings to those who have sex two or more times in a night. In fact, the more often the better as far as the rabbis are concerned. But the sex act must be done properly according to their ritualistic law.

In their theory, if an unmarried man is legally engaged and has sexual relations with an unmarried woman, the couple are considered to have consummated a legitimate marriage union and are recorded as being legally married. This is somewhat contrary to any law Moses ever recorded from God!

The Torah prevents a woman from having sex during her menstrual cycle. Then the discussion arose among the rabbis over whether it was better to have sex in the light, or in the dark. Was it all right to have sex in any other than a private condition? The pious could have sex in the dark, while the ultra-pious cleared the bedroom of flies and mosquitoes before they engaged in the act. Nothing was said about whether this was for religious purposes, or for the comfort of the couple so engaged.

The rabbis seemed to believe that a shy, modest person could not learn, so they minced no words when it came to graphic description of the sex act. Much of it was so filthy that it would not do to include it in this book. If you want to know why the average Jewish person seems obsessed with sex, just read *The Talmud*.

Dr. Nuesner freely admits on page 279 in his *Invitation to the Talmud*, that *The Talmud* is "peculiarly modern in its systematic skepticism, its testing of each proposition . . . The Talmudist's first question is 'What is the reason?'" He goes on to say that the Talmudic approach is to reason things out, rather than accept them on faith. It was this Jewish thinking that came close to destroying 20th century Christianity through the "higher criticism" of German-Jewish scholars.

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a converted Jew, in his extraordinary book, Facts are Facts! said:

For every ounce of good you accomplish through the conversion of a self-styled Jew to the Christian faith, you do a ton of harm in another direction. Regardless of what anyone, anywhere and anytime may say, events of recent years, everywhere, have established beyond the question of doubt, that the Christian faith stands with its foot in the grave and the other on a banana peel, speaking figuratively.

The Christian faith stands at the crossroads of its destiny. The Divine and Sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its 2,000 years of history.

If the day ever arrives when Christians can no longer profess their faith, as they profess it now in the Free World, then it will see the beginning of its last days.

The history of the world for the past several centuries and in current events at home and abroad, confirms the existence of a conspiracy to destroy Christian civilization. The world-wide plot of these diabolical conspirators has been implemented while most Christians have been asleep. The Christian clergy seem to be more ignorant, or indifferent to this plot than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands of indifference and ignorance. This has dealt a severe blow to the Christian faith . . . Christians need a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across the land, warning that their enemies are closing in on them.

HISTORY OF JUDAISM IN THE NEW WORLD Chapter Four

The history of Judaism in the New World actually began with Columbus' trip to the West Indies. On August 2, 1492, over 300,000 Jews were expelled from Spain under royal edict because of their treacherous dealings with the invading Moors from North Africa and for their unscrupulous business practices. In many instances during the height of

the Moorish invasion, cities which were under attack by the Moslem hordes had their gates opened from within by Jews who had been befriended by the city's inhabitants. On August 3, 1492, Christopher Columbus set sail to the west in an attempt to find a short-cut passage to China. He took a group of five Jews with him. These were not refugees by any definition, but were wealthy, prominent businessmen who hoped to make a financial killing on the gold they expected to find.

The old wives' tale that Queen Isabella sold her jewels to finance this trip will not stand up under historical research. These Jews, who were known as "maranos," had converted to Catholicism because it was to their advantage to do so. At this time they wielded great influence in the Spanish court. Luis de Santangel, who was an important Valencian merchant and the royal tax collector, was one of these men who went with Columbus. Another was Gabriel Sanchez, a relative of Santangel who was the royal treasurer of Spain. Their mutual friend, the Jew Juan Cabero, the royal chamberlain in charge of the royal house accompanied them also.

There were four other Jews associated with this epic journey: Columbus' interpreter, Luis de Torres; his surgeon, Marco; Benal, a physician; and Alonzo de la Calle. Luis de Torres was the first European to set foot ashore in the New World and the first to discover the use of tobacco.

These Jews worked on Queen Isabella's imagination by telling her that Columbus would discover unheard of riches, and that they would be able to convert thousands to Catholicism. Isabella, being a very devout Catholic, was moved by this to give her consent to the voyage. Santangel himself advanced 17,000 ducats, equal to about 50,000 pounds in modern money.

All of the Jews who accompanied Columbus were richly rewarded for the part they played in this work, and they repaid Columbus by betraying him through a conspiracy engineered by the ship's doctor, Benal. Columbus landed in a Spanish prison.

From the very beginning, Jews gravitated to the New World, many settling in what is now Brazil. But due to expected Jewish conduct, they were forced to emigrate and headed north where they ended up in the Dutch colony under Peter Stuyvesant, in what is now New York state. Stuyvesant had experience dealing with the Jews in Holland and was reluctant to allow them into the colony, but allowed them to remain because of the large sums of money they invested in the Dutch East Indies Company. It is the same old story of greed on the part of so-called Christians.

From their base in New York, they became the backbone of the African slave trade, owning most of the slave ships which plied the waters

between Africa and the New World with their pitiful passengers. Records in the public library in Boston, Massachusetts, show the names of the Jewish owners of these slave ships. They also owned most of the distilleries in the area which distilled the rum that became a media of exchange for slaves in Africa.

Jews were at first forbidden to enter public service, or open retail stores in the thirteen colonies so they went into foreign trade. They made New York City the principle port in the New World and this city has been their paradise of gain ever since. To the International Jews, it is their capital city. Some Jewish leaders in recent years have boldly declared that the United States is their "Promised Land," and that New York City is their "New Jerusalem."

By the time of the American Revolution, there were about 4,000 Jews in the colonies, most of them well-to-do traders. They helped the revolutionary cause by lending large sums of money at exorbitant interest rates to the revolutionists.

By 1850, the Jewish population had increased to over 3,300,000. It would be impossible today to list all the businesses controlled by American and International Jews in this country, or to intelligently estimate the enormous power they have over our government.

From the height of their economic pinnacle, they control the entire Babylonian money system of finance and industry. There is not a citizen among us, man or woman, rich or poor, who does not in some way pay tribute to Jewish money power. You can count on your fingers the preachers, politicians, industrialists and educators who are not debtors to the Jews and therefore not under their power.

Jewish financial power resembles an "imp" which one cannot see, yet he has his fingers in every pocket. He is especiaog oexperienced in the art of seduction, having received his training from the "master seducer" of all. (See John 8:44) He speaks to the captive Christian world and sneeringly says: *"Worship me, and I will give you all of this; I will lead you to happiness."* This is the same tempting promise his spiritual father made to Christ in Matthew 4:8 and 9. While he promises happiness, his promises lead to slavery and horrible death.

At the end of the Napoleonic Wars, a Jew from Frankfort, Germany, by the name of Rothschild, borne on the wave of the power of gold, rose to phenomenal prominence in Europe. He became the visible head of this Jewish world power. All other Jews bowed to him. He was the king of world finances and commanded the masses of world Jewry, as sure as Adolf Hitler ever commanded the army of the Third Reich. It is

impossible to calculate the influence of this family for they had countless billions of dollars in wealth and, at their beck and call, presidents and kings cringed at their spoken word. They were as much the ruler of the world as any crowned head of state, and their subjects were the countless millions who toiled in every country to add to their power and wealth.

In the twentieth century this European Jewish family was challenged in the New World by another Jewish dynasty, that of the Rockefeller clan. These people hid their Jewishness under the facade of Protestantism and engaged in a life and death financial struggle for world supremacy.

The profits acquired by these international Talmudist bankers were used to improve their social standings. They mingled with and intermarried into some of the most prominent families of Europe and America, even into the royal family of Britain. Their longing for supremacy in the Arts and Sciences was part of their longing to be recognized by the cream of society. This meant that they had to acquire power in literature, medicine, and public education while controlling the professions of Law and Journalism. This they set out to do.

Today, Jewish journalists form a closely connected, powerful combine composed of the most clever and industrious minds of Jewry who are dedicated to the furtherance of International Talmudic Judaism. They have appropriated the right to intervene in foreign affairs to the point where their Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith (an unregistered agent of the Israeli government, operating illegally yet with impunity in American affairs) controls the American Congress. Powerful politicians, such as Senator J. William Fulbright of Arkansas and Senator Percy of Illinois have learned to their sorrow the price of bucking Zionist interests in Washington, DC.

As Jews attained social status, they invaded the Christian world and brainwashed Christians of various religious hues into accepting a false theology that placed the Christ-haters in the position of being God's Chosen who can do no wrong. Blinded by Jewish cries of "world brotherhood," and from the cries of the National Council of Churches who epitomize apostate Christianity, the clergy of America are befuddled by the humane appearances of Jewish theories and seem incapable of perceiving the danger which threatens the Christian world with extinction. Samuel Untermyer, who arranged for the International Boycott Conference in Amsterdam, Holland, in July 1933, stated:

". . . the holy war . . . in which we (Jews) are embarked, is a war which must be waged unremittingly . . . the Jews are the aristocrats of the world . . . this boycott must be against

all German goods and services . . . we will drive the last nail in the German coffin."

This was long before there was any sign of pressure against the Jews in Germany.

During World War II, the Administration of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt was literally overrun by Zionist Jews. There is mounting evidence which has been surfacing over the years which proves that America was deliberately led into World War II by the Zionist interests in Roosevelt's Administration.

The Hon. Henry L. Stimson, Secretary of Defense during world War II, wrote in his daily diary for November 21,1941, two weeks prior to Pearl Harbor:

The President called a cabinet meeting this morning and told us that he wanted us to be at war with Japan, but that he did not want it to appear to the public that the United States had fired the first shot.

Roosevelt then went ahead to knowingly provoke the Japanese into an overt attack on Pearl Harbor. This intrigue, better known as treason, came at a time when Roosevelt was mesmerizing the American public with his "Fireside Chats," in which his theme was, "Ah hate wah! And we'll nevah send American boys to fight on fawen soil. Nevah! Nevah! Nevahl" All this while he was actively engaged in plans to do just that!

When Harry Truman succeeded F.D.R. in the seat of power in Washington, he carried on in Roosevelt's footsteps and on May 15,1948, gave official recognition to the terrorist government of the bandit State of Israel in Palestine. Truman called these terrorists a "peace loving nation," which had come into being through terrorist methods. Since that day, we have poured countless billions of tax dollars into shoring up this little bandit state, and by doing do have completely alienated the Moslem world which was at one time our staunch ally.

The pathway to Talmudic subservience has continued ever since, through the Administrations of: Harry Truman; Dwight David Eisenhower, who was of Swedish Jewish extraction; Lyndon Baines Johnson; Richard Milhouse Nixon; Gerald Rudolph Ford; James Earl Carter; Ronald Wilson Reagan, and now George Herbert Walker Bush. In actuality, President Bush has been the only president since WW II who has ever said "No!" to the Zionists.

Rather than endure the smears which they knew would come their way if they bucked Zionist interests in Washington, the vast majority of Congress have been willing to sell future generations of Americans into virtual slavery to the Talmudic internationalists. They have become, for the most part, spineless, egotistical people so taken up with the importance of their political positions, that they believe they can do no wrong. They have become guilty of the grossest hypocrisy of all times, as they deliberately evade the one and all-important issue of who is controlling America. They are willing to cooperate in the destruction of their own white race for a little momentary security, popularity and power.

There is no need in this book for me to provide the details of Communism's Jewish origin, both of its brains and its financing. Suffice to say that leading Jews have boasted for years of the part they played in its establishment and success. It can be summed up in two statements; one made in *The London Jewish Chronicle*, April 4, 1918:

' . . . there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself; in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists; in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism. . . '

and a statement made by the Red Rabbi, Stephen S. Wise some years later. When asked his opinion of Communism, he said: "*Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism.*"

We will see the finest teaching of Judaism as they come into agreement with the teachings of International Communism in *The Talmud*. The Jewish plan for world conquest is not new. It was begun in the dusty halls of ancient Babylon and has been carried on, secretly for the most part, until today it stands on the verge of success. In 1902, the Grand Sanhedrin of Constantinople laid down their Vengeance Protocol which called for them to corner the control of the world's wealth. The Jewish Council which met at Baste, Switzerland in 1879, drew up a far-reaching plan for world conquest which has become known as the Protocols of Elders of Zion which contains the "blueprint" for a world conquest. World Jewry, and their stooges in the Christian world, call this work a counterfeit. But we must remember that before there can be a counterfeit there must first be an original, and one accomplished at forgery makes his copy as close to the original as possible. So the question is not whether the Protocols are a forgery, but whether world-Jewry is following their plan. "By their fruits ye shall know them" and since the turn of the twentieth century, World Zionism has marched to the plan of the Protocols.

I will not go into the long and fascinating account of how World Jewry gained control of American economics. This account is fully documented

in my book, The Great Conspiracy, which details how the Talmudists gained control over the economy of America.

The Jewish writer, Maurice Samuels, in his book, You Gentiles, on page 23 states:

"I do not believe the primal difference between Gentiles and Jews is reconcilable. You and we may come to an understanding, but ne vera reconciliation. There will be irritation between us as long as we are in intimate contact."

The Apostle Paul termed it: "*Contrary to all men . . .*" (I Thessalonians 2:15)

On page 155 of this same book, Samuels says: "*We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers. Nothing you can do will ever meet our demands.*"

Jeremiah, the Old Testament prophet, said in Jeremiah 9:5 and 6:

"And they will deceive every one his neighbor, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity. Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the Lord."

While the brainwashed preachers of America have told their people that the Jews are the Chosen People, the risen Son of God, Jesus our Lord and King said to them in Revelation 2:9 and 3:9: ". . . *I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan.*"

Our Fundamentalist and Evangelical Christian churches are inspiring the enemy of Christianity by putting a cloak of respectability around the Talmudic enemy. If the truth were known among Christians at large, the Talmudists would come tumbling down from their lofty perch. How the Talmudists must laugh in secret as they see national religious leaders such as Jerry Falwell and Pat Robertson glorify God's worst enemies.

The plan of the Talmudists to control the world press, and with it the thinking (and I use the term loosely) of Christians everywhere was broken down into three phases:

1. Journals which are under Jewish control, either by outright ownership or through their control;

2. Journals bearing the banner of a specific nationality, such as German, Irish, Spanish, Greek, Italian, etc.-;

3. Journals printed specifically under the Talmudist banner.

The first class is made up, for all intents and purposes, by those important newspapers and magazines which are controlled or owned outright by Jews, but often under the editorship of Gentiles. Today, over 47 weekly magazines, with a circulation of well over 79 million, are owned or controlled by the Talmudists.

Name of Magazine	Ownership or Control
TV Guide	Walter H. Annenberg
McCalls	Robert Stein, Editor
Good housekeeping	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Tresurer
Time	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
News week	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
Sports Illustrated	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
U.S. News and World Report	Lester Tanzer, Editor
Esquire	Stanley Spregel, V.P.
Sports Afield	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Tresurer

In the even more important field of daily news, over 909 major daily newspapers are Talmudist owned/or controlled. Following are the top eleven:

Name of Daily Paper	Ownership or Control
Wall Street Journal	Warren Henry Philip, President
New York Daliy News	L. W. Gold, Advertising Manager
Los Angeles Times	Simon Ramo, Director
New York Times	Arthur Ochs Sulzberger, President
Chicago Tribune	Edward Engle, V.P.
Detroit News	B. Gingold, V.P.
Detroit Free Press	John Livingstone Weinberg, Director
Chicago Sun Times	Howard A. Seitz, Director

Philadelphia Bulletin	Herbert Shugar, Director
Washington Post	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
New York Post	Byron S. Greenberg, V.P.

There is much more, but this will suffice for now.

This same control can be traced in the media, Hollywood, the stage, the sugar industry, the tobacco industry, the liquor industry, professional sports, banking, the American Bar Association, the National Education Association, pornography, prostitution, music, drugs and more. In other words, by following the procedures laid down in *The Babylonian Talmud*, this alien people, who make up less than 3% of our population, exert almost complete control over once Christian America.

Today, it is said that America is to blame for most of the ills which afflict the world. It could much more accurately be said that the International Talmudic financiers are the **effect** of our troubles. The **cause**, as anyone who has read Deuteronomy 28 knows, is the disobedience of God's people which always brings oppression from their enemies.

So today, we see the confusing and frightening sight of a nation of 235 million people being controlled largely by a minority of less than 3%. Deuteronomy 28:43 and 44 says:

"The stranger (alien) that is within thee (Israel) shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low . . . he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail."

This has happened because our white Christian people have allowed it to happen.

While Christians in America have been willing to open our doors and share our freedoms with the Jewish people, they in turn do not want to share America with Christians. They want it all! Whenever they are thus accused, and their international plot exposed, they dredge up the plaintive cry of "anti-Semitism," and publish another dreary account of what they call the "holocaust." Anyone who commits crimes against our people should be tried and punished. It does not matter who they are, minority or majority, Israelite or Gentile, Jew or Christian.

There will always be apologists for the Jews, especially among the brainwashed forces of fundamentalism and evangelicalism. They will say: "Why accuse all Jews for the crimes of the few?" It is because the Jewish communities of America collectively cooperate with the Internationalists in their crimes, and there are very few Jewish voices who speak out

against this. One who did a few years ago was Oscar Levy, who in the foreword of his book, The Historical Significance of the Russian Revolution, stated that while the Jews came to the world as our saviors, they were in essence its "seducers and destroyers."

The Talmudists for centuries have practiced the art of deception until it has become a second nature to them. They have waged war on this earth for over 25 centuries and are taught the art of deception from birth. This means that every Jew, potentially, is a combat-ready intelligence expert.

International Talmudic Jewry has always had a four-pronged strategy:

1. Manipulate the members of the host nation into helping the Jews, no matter how dangerous this assistance is to their own country.
2. If individuals refuse to cooperate, bypass them and take care of them in the "mopping up" operation.
3. If they actively resist, mark them for destruction and then destroy them through defamation of character which can be achieved through controlled press, or even by using a nation's due process of law.

Listen to their own words from their text book Psychopolitics, page 52:

*"Recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity . . . You must suborn district attorneys, and judges into an intense belief . . . that Christian practice is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, and publicly hated~and intolerable. Just as in Russia, we destroyed, after many years, the Church, so we must **destroy all faiths in nations marked for conquest.**"*
(Emphasis added.)

The only faith which is inviolate, is the Talmudic faith of Judaism, and:

4. Never let any individual or organization in the host nation use the media or the courts to counterattack Talmudism.

This has become so successful in America that when a Jew attacks a Christian, or some Christian practice, it is considered "freedom of speech and the press," but if the Christian does the same thing, it immediately becomes a "hate crime," with the horrible label of "anti-Semitic" attached.

If I, as an Anglo-Saxon writer, were to charge openly that my writings were not accepted, not because they were untrue, but because they exposed Talmudism and could not pass Jewish censorship, there would be an immediate hue and cry spearheaded by fundamental Christian leaders who would label me an "apostate." Not because I had departed from Biblical truths, but because I turned the spotlight of God's Word on His enemies. They would immediately classify me as being prejudiced, although most of them do not even understand the meaning of the term. **The word "prejudice" comes from the Latin word, "praejudicium" which means: "to form an opinion without knowing the facts."** But even when truths are painstakingly documented, both from Scriptures and history, the prostitutes of Talmudism scream "apostate."

Talmudism has one major flaw. It must work in secret in order to be successful. So when people know the truth about this foe of mankind, they will successfully defend themselves against it. The victims **must not know** what is happening! They must either be lied to, or become so confused that they refuse to accept the truth. **This truth is self-evident: If Talmudism can be exposed, it can be defeated!** Jesus said, "Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free." Truer words were never spoken. This is why all attempts at exposure are greeted with howls of anguish from the Jewish leaders who try to label the truth seekers as "kooks," "dangerous extremists," "haters," "fascists," "neo-Nazis," and "anti-Semites." They cannot allow our white Christian citizens to know their plans. This is the reason that books such as this are printed and why they are hated by the Talmudists.

When Jesus spoke to the Talmudist leaders in John 8:32-33, they revealed the fact that they were not Israelites when they boastfully said: "*We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man . . .*"

What more proof do you need that these Talmudist Pharisees were not of Israel? Here they openly admit it. They are openly boasting of the fact that they were never in bondage to anyone, which means they could not be Israel since anyone who has ever studied the *Bible* knows that Israel had been in bondage in Egypt for hundreds of years. (Try this one on your minister and see how he will wiggle around this fact.)

Since we are assured that "the truth shall set you free," we see the Jewish world go to any lengths to keep the truth from our brainwashed people. No matter what the rabbi at an ecumenical meeting may say to the goyim who listen to him, rest assured that he is not seeking the kingdom of God on this earth, but a material Jewish kingdom where he will be the master in control. **The desire of the Talmudists, according to their own writers, will be fulfilled when the wealth of the word lays at their feet and all mankind bows down before them.**

I believe that Henry Ford, Sr. understood this truth when he stated in his book, The International Jew:

If the Jews were fully understood by the Gentiles (non-Jews), if the Christian churches, for example, were freed from their delusions that the Jews are Old Testament people, and if the churches really knew what the Talmudic religion was all about, this policy of misrepresentation would die. This policy succeeds because there is a feeling strongly entrenched in Christians by their religious leaders to the point where their people believe it is dangerous to oppose the Jews in anything; for whoever opposes a Jew, damns himself! The "fear of the Jews" is a very real element in our life. It is as real among Jews as among "non-Jews" since the Jew is bound by fear of his own leaders, and he exercises the fear of the curse throughout all the sphere of his religion.

*If Jews were really Old Testament people, if they were really conscious of a "mission for the blessing of all mankind," (which is **our** Israel heritage, Ed.) the very things in which they offend the Christian world would disappear. If the Jew is being attacked, it is not because he is a Jew, but because he is the source and life of certain tendencies and influences which, if they are not checked, will mean the destruction of moral society.*

In his book, The Writings of Benjamin Franklin, New York, 1905-1907, author Albert H. Smythe writes:

As the American colonies rose in revolt against political oppression occasioned by the attempt of Jewish banking houses in Europe to consolidate their economic foothold in the New World, no man among the Founding Fathers was more alert to their designs than that shrewd elder statesman of the American Revolution, Benjamin Franklin. Writing to John Adams from Passy, France, November 26, 1781, Franklin declared: "I think that keeping us out of possession of fifty thousand pounds sterling worth of good for securing the payment of a demand for damages is not only dishonorable treatment but a monstrous injustice. It seems to me that it is principally with John Neufville of Amsterdam, Holland, we have to do; and although I believe him to be as much a Jew as any in Jerusalem, I did not expect that, with so many and such constant professions of friendship for the United States with which he heads his

letters, he would attempt to enforce his demands by a procedure so abominable. His proposition of terms on which he would borrow money for us stamped his character on my mind with an impression so deep that it is not yet effaced."

De Neufville was a Dutch-Jewish international banking house that wanted to make a loan to the Continental Congress on the modest security of the **entire Thirteen States**, with the stipulation that all American trade and exchange would go through them. This is exactly what the International Talmudists are attempting to do today with the Third World countries.

Many of Franklin's letters revealed his utter loathing for these alien, anti-Christ people who were attempting to get rich off the suffering of Americans. His most damning indictment of Jewry was contained in his famous prophecy before the Constitutional Convention of 1787 in Philadelphia. He declared:

I fully agree with General Washington, that we must protect this young nation from an insidious influence and penetration. That menace, gentlemen, is the Jews!

In whatever country the Jews have settled in any great number, they have lowered its moral tone; depreciated its commercial integrity; have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which this country was founded by objecting to its restrictions; have built a state within a state; and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death, as in the case of Spain and Portugal.

For over 1700 years, the Jews have bewailed their sad fate in that they have been exiled from their homeland, as they call Palestine. But gentlemen, did the world give it to them in fee simple, they would at once find some reason for not returning. Why? Because they are vampires and vampires do not live on vampires. They cannot live among themselves. They must subsist off Christians and other peoples not of their race.

If we do not exclude them from these United States in the Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed here in such numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, and change our form of government for which we

Americans have shed our blood, given our lives, our substance and jeopardized our liberty!

Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics, let them be born where they will, no matter how many generations they are away from Asia, they will never be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to an American's and will not, even though they live among us for ten generations. A leopard cannot change his spots Jews are Asiatics and are a menace if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by this Constitutional Convention.

For many years, this speech was found among the diaries of Charles Cotesworth Pickney, of South Carolina, who attended the Constitutional Convention as a delegate. Then mysteriously, it disappeared from the Philadelphia City Museum in the 1930's and all references to it were withdrawn. Immediately, the Jewish leaders in America gleefully pounced on this as proof that the "Franklin prophecy" was a forgery, just as they said the same for The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, The Communist Rules for Bringing About a Revolution, and The Communist Textbook on Psychopolitics.

But whether Franklin's prophecy was fake or not, regardless of whether it was an elaborate hoax, what he foresaw has come to pass. It is a painful fact!

If Benjamin Franklin was alive today, you can be assured that he would be in the forefront of those who are trying to save this Christian nation from Talmudic control. White Christian Americans must remember this fact, for it is all important to our survival! The Talmudists are not the **cause** of our overwhelming problems. They and the aliens in our midst, are merely the **effects** of Israel's disobedience. (Deuteronomy 28 will graphically explain it to you.) When Israelites become more concerned with "doing their own things," than in obeying their God, we can expect these things to happen. In Jeremiah 22:21 we read: *I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. This hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.*

In Deuteronomy 28, we get a clear picture of what will happen to Israel if they obey their God. But, beginning with verse 15, we read dire warnings of the price we will pay for disobedience. Think about Korea and Vietnam, as you read verse 25: *"The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: . . ."*

In both of these wars, we were whipped by nations smaller than most of our states. We did not have a "peace with honor" in either of them, no matter what charlatans like Henry Kissinger said to the contrary.

Verse 33 continues: *The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; . . .* (Empasis added)

Think about this as you ask what has happened to our strategic food supply since 1985. We have none now. In case of a national emergency this nation would be hungry in less than thirty days.

In verses 43-44 we read: *The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high and thou shalt come down very low . . . he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.*

Ask yourself what has happened to Anglo-Saxon leadership in American the last fifty years? Who controls our economy? It is not our own people. America's economy is at the mercy of International Jewish Banking families, eight of them in this order:

1. ROTHSCHILD BANK of London and Berlin
2. LAZARD BROTHER BANK of Paris
3. ISRAEL MOSES SEIF BANK of Italy
4. WARBURG BROTHERS BANK of Amsterdam and Hamburg
5. LEHMAN BROTHERS BANK of New York City
6. KUEHN-LOEB BANK of New York City
7. CHASE MANHATTAN BANK of New York City (As you know, Chase Manhattan is controlled by the international Rockefeller interests.)
8. GOLDMAN-SACHS BANK of New York City

Each of these banks is Jewish controlled and today approximately 300 Jewish businessmen who are closely associated, often by intermarriage, control the money system of the world. They control an interlocking, international banking cartel of unimaginable wealth and power which has stolen billions of dollars from the American taxpayer since the Federal Reserve Act became law in 1913. All by the application of Talmudic banking practices.

According to Theodore Hertzl, father of modern Zionism, the Talmudic question arises whenever Jews appear because they bring it with them. It is not their large numbers which causes the problem, but their Talmudic business principles and practices of which they love to boast. We will see when we get into *The Talmud* itself how these Jews are allowed by their own laws to cheat any goyim with a clear conscience.

Jewish power has become so strong in America that we see a turning away from the Christian principles of our founding fathers to the heathen philosophies of Babylonia. This is being accomplished by Jewish propaganda. The Jews have always been known as "propagandists." They initiated the idea of brainwashing, or thought control as it is more accurately titled. This was the technique used against our fighting men in Korea and Vietnam, it is being used to seduce millions of youth in our government schools, and it is used in the Judeo-Christian churches of this nation. These are not Christian ideas, or American ideas, but the ideas of a heathen, alien philosophy which is contrary to everything we say we believe in as Christians.

The Talmudists insist over and over again that they "gave us our Scripture," "gave us our God," "gave us our religion," and "gave us our Savior!" None of the claims are valid since none of these things have a Jewish origin.

Few Jewish leaders claim any spiritual mission for Jewdom. Theirs is a mission to control a one-world government under the wise men of Jewdom. As far back as 1881 a Jewish spokesman, Goldwin Smith, professor of Modern History at Oxford University, boastingly said: *We Jews regard our race as superior to humanity, and look forward, not to its ultimate union with other races, but our triumph over them.*

In 1858, the head rabbi of Europe stated: *Wars are the Jews harvests, for by them we kill off the Christians and harvest their gold. We have already killed a hundred million of them, and the end is not yet!*

This was before the inter-family American Civil War and the fratricidal WWI and WWII. Samuel Roth, a noted Jewish author, stated to a fellow Jew: *We came to the world pretending to escape persecution, and we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of man.*

In The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion which I have mentioned before and which the Jewish world calls a forgery, we read in Article II, Par. 5:

". . . Through the press we gained power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks. to the press, we

have the gold of the world in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears But is has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our own people. Each victim on our side is worth, in the sight of God, a thousand goyim."

If an intelligent being from another planet were to visit this world, they would react with shock if they were told that the greatest source of strength of our enemies rested in, and emanated from, the Christian church. Thinking Christians should read I John 2:22-23 which provides a perfect word description of an anti-Christ. This description fits the Talmudists more closely than any other group on the surface of this planet. Then in II John 10 and 11, we are told that anyone who gives these anti-Christ's aid and comfort in any way, even by word of mouth, "becomes partakers of their evil deeds." *The Babylonian Talmud* calls our Savior and King, Jesus the Christ, an "illegitimate bastard," (SANHEDRIN, 67a). In another place it says that Christ is the "illegitimate son of a Roman soldier and a Jewish prostitute named Mary, and that he was conceived during menstruation."

How in God's name can those who go by the name of Christian support those who by their own admission are anti-Christ's, who hate everything Christians are supposed to stand for and who openly advocate the destruction of the same? If the libraries in our seminaries were required to identify the books which were written by anti-Christ Jews, there would be a drastic reduction in those pastors who have been brainwashed by the equally brainwashed seminarians. The fiction that Abraham, Isaac and Jacob were Jews will not stand up to even the scantest Biblical research any more than the words of Genesis 12:3 pronounce a curse against anyone who takes a stand against these evil people.

One of the pressing issues in the Christian world today should be an effort to liberate our white Christian people from what the Scriptures call, "Fear of the Jews." The pastors of our churches should be required to tell our people the truth that the Jews today are not Israelites, and that **most certainly they are not all of Israel**. This is readily proven by the obvious conclusion that they do not carry **any** of the fingerprints necessary to establish their claim. Following are but a few of the Scriptural fingerprints of Israel:

- 1. Israel was to glorify Jesus the Christ, the Messiah, who was prophesied by the Hebrew prophets.** Do the Jews demonstrate this glorification?
- 2. Israel was commissioned by Jesus the Christ to carry the message of God's salvation to all men, everywhere** (Matthew 28:18-20). For

centuries, who has carried out this commission? The Anglo-Saxon, Celtic and Scandinavian peoples. At any time since the birth of Christ, have the Jews witnessed to anyone of God's salvation through Jesus?

3. Israel was to lose her identity as a people after God divorced them. They were to be scattered among the nations and forget who they were. (Hosea 1:9-10) Have the Jews ever lost their "identity?" Even though most Jews today are of Turko-Mongol racial extraction and have no racial heritage to the tribes of Israel, they never stop shouting from the housetops that they are the "Chosen Ones."

4. Israel was designated by God to be a Holy People because they were His servants. They were to spread the word of God, His kingdom and His salvation. The Jews certainly boast of being a "holy people," and a "superior people," they never admit to being servants.

5. Israel was to bring forth Kingdom fruits. The Anglo-Saxon peoples have, in varying degrees, been exhibiting these fruits. Can we point to a time in the centuries since the Christ where the Jews have done so?

6. Israel was to become known as "Sons of the Living God" following their captivities and dispersion among the nations. Born-from-above Anglo-Saxons have this distinction. The Jews have never been known by this description.

7. Israel was to become a "company of nations," and a "great nation." The United Kingdom and America certainly fulfill this prophecy. While the Israelis can today claim to be a powerful military force in the Middle East, it is only because America has pumped in billions of dollars and resources to keep it afloat. Even their leaders admit that if we withdrew our support, they would collapse. Reaching back into history from the time of Christ, where have the Jews ever been a "great nation," or a "company of nations?" History is silent.

8. Who are known as Isaac's Sons, or Saxsons? Certainly not the Jews.

9. Israelites were to be great colonizers, taming the vast wildernesses and establishing colonies which became nations wherever they went. The Jews have been a scourge to all nations wherever they went and, in many cases, those nations expelled them. They were not hated for "His namesake," but for their Talmudic practices.

Does your pastor teach that the Jews comprise all of Israel? The truth is, they are not even a part of it! If you would like Scriptural and historical facts to support this statement, read my books, The Mystery of True Israel, and Who Are the Jews? I challenge you to read these two books, compare

them with Scripture and history, and discover for yourself what the Bible **really** says about the Jews as it contrasts with the teachings of your pastor.

As mentioned earlier, the flaccid, milquetoast condition of most American Christian churches was not brought about by science, or by scholarship, but can be traced to German Jewish Higher Criticism. This trend in thinking became popular during the nineteenth century when it was believed that to have a full-rounded theological education, one must attend a seminary in Europe. The defenders of our Bible and the Christian faith have been sadly handicapped in the defense of their faith because they have not been shown the origin and purpose of the Talmudic Jewish attack against Christianity. It was not a Christian attack, nor a German attack, but a **Talmudic Jewish attack** perfectly tuned to Talmudic teachings which were not discussed by Dr. Neusner in his book about *The Talmud*. In fact, he was very careful to avoid reference to them. The majority of economic and social mush which comes from our pulpits today was prepared by Jewish professors who have infiltrated most Christian seminaries, even those of the evangelicals and fundamentalists. It is no wonder that concerned Christians refer to these apostate schools as "religious cemeteries." Very little comes out of them except Talmudic corruption. If there is any place where the Jewish question should be honestly approached it should be in the Christian church. Instead, in their "approved blindness," they are often champions of the very enemies who have taken an oath to destroy them.

I am not now, nor have I ever, counseled radical reaction against Jews. But, we do need an objective examination of what has happened in the modern church which has caused her to lose her power. Ask yourself. Where do the harmful influences come from which are destroying Christian America? Who are the people who protest the use of Christian symbols in public places (and now they are objecting to these symbols in privately funded areas) where, as a Christian nation, we have displayed them for hundreds of years? Who protests the use of a city park for an Easter sunrise program? Or protests the performance of a high school presenting the Messiah each year at Christmas? Who would deny your child the right to read his, or her, Bible in school during their free time? They can read some pretty violent comic books, or books from the school library depicting sex scenes, but God forbid if they read their Bibles. The Bible has been made forbidden by one group only.

I dare you to read objectively the controlled news. If you decide to be objective, you will readily see that 90% of the complaints made against anything Christian, many of which are downright stupid, come from Jewish sources. When-ever you see an article in the news pertaining to some right-wing Christian action, nine times out of ten you will see a statement from some big-shot, Anti-Defamation League spokesman trying

to explain that action. Yet this agency is anti-Christian, anti-American and an unregistered agent of a foreign country, operating illegally on American soil. Why is this allowed? Why does our government allow the ADL to act as an unlicensed office of the Justice Department? They are the ones who are pushing for hate legislation while operating as America's foremost haters and persecutors.

The attempt to take Christ out of Christmas and replace Him with Santa Claus is Jewish backed. The attempt to replace Christ with the Easter bunny during the Lenten season is another attack against what we have held sacred. It is not prejudice or bigotry when I state these facts. It is truth and you must recognize it as such. Ask yourself why is it allowable for a Christian to criticize most anyone else; Catholic, Mormon, Moslem, Buddhist, etc., but under no circumstances may you tell the truth about the Jews? Please don't offer up that phony God's Chosen People bit, or misapply Genesis 12:3 as the basis for your answer.

We have seen the sad spectacle in our colleges and universities of the radicals who have sought to disrupt our educational process. It does little good to attack these radicals when they are mostly immature youths. But, is it wrong to show that most of this social radicalism comes from Jewish sources, and that almost 100% of these radical college groups are run by young Jews from wealthy Jewish families? This acknowledgment comes from sad experience with them during the Vietnam War. See who it is that burns the American flag, or uses it to wipe their feet. Who is it that immerses an image of Christ on the cross in a bottle of his own urine? Why are a vast majority of the more than 40,000 Marxist college professors also Jews?

During the Vietnam War, I worked the college circuit as I lectured for the John Birch Society. I had 25 confrontations during that period with radical groups, some serious physical confrontations which included an attack against me at Kansas State University in Lawrence, Kansas, in April 1972. In 100% of these cases, these radicals were led by young Jews from wealthy Jewish families. Was there a reason behind this? I believed there was, and in the summer of 1979, I set aside all my scheduled activity to try and find out what that reason was. I went to Jewish sources to gather information and found that it was Jewish Higher Criticism, in both the church and school, which had been responsible for the destruction in our youth of a sense of respect for their Christian heritage of freedom. Additionally, I learned it was the Jewish revolutionary social doctrine which went hand-in-glove with Higher Criticism which was bringing about the long planned Jewish social revolution. These two ideas cannot exist apart from each other as they are mutually dependent, and they are the fulfillment of Talmudic teachings which seek to split the goyim society by means of ideas.

Verification of this plan can be seen in the writings of the Jewish author, Marcus Eli Ravage, in the January 1928 issue of *Century Magazine*. I quote:

"We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian Revolution, but of every other major revolution in your history . . . We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda."

Oscar Levy, another Jewish writer, in the preface to the book, The World Significance of the Russian Revolution, said:

There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; its destroyers; its incendiaries; its revolutionaries..

The Jewish Chronicle, a leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, in its April 4, 1918, issue stated:

" . . . there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism (the forerunner of Communism, Ed.) are consonant (in agreement with, Ed.) the finest ideals of Judaism" (Talmudism, Ed.)

The American Hebrew, **the** leading Jewish newspaper in the United States in 1920 said: *What happened in Russia shall also, through the same Jewish mental (Talmudic, Ed.) and physical forces, become a reality over all the world.*

The Christian world has known of these threats ever since Jewish radicals in Thessalonica (see Acts 17:6) hauled Jason and other Christian leaders before the civil authorities, accusing them of "turning the world upside down."

The Jewish system of procedures, or Talmudic System, is known by educators and seminarians, yet such is the power of the Talmudists, that few are willing to put forth a warning of the destruction which awaits a sleeping Christianity.

The Talmudic principle is simplicity itself. First, secularize and humanize the public schools. Prepare the mind of the goyim children to accept one-world propaganda. This can be vividly illustrated by a teacher's handbook,

published by a radical Jewish child psychologist by the name of Paul Brandwein. In its opening statement, Brandwein said:

Remember every child comes to school insane because of what they have learned at home and in their church. It is your task as teacher to heal this insanity and prepare the child to become one of the international children of the future.

This book was in the Texas school system for a short time, but due to the efforts of the Mel Gabler family it was removed.

Ask yourself why it is that in our public (government) schools much is made of "Black Studies Week," while much of the history that points to the white Christian heritage of America has been withdrawn? Could it be that one principle being used is to discourage our culture of patriotism, love of country and its connection to the Christian faith? This is the liberalism which is applauded by Jewry, the Jewish-controlled labor unions, the National Education Association and many of our clergy and politicians. One of these boldly declared: *If the Jews can get away with it, more power to them. If the Jewish idea is stronger than that of the Christian, let it win!*

This is how Christian nations are destroyed! And, the fight is not being waged fairly. How can children, or their parents, make proper judgments regarding the best course of action for their families, or their nation, when the media which is filling their living rooms daily with trash and lies, is under the control of the very enemy they have need to fear. The great ideals of Christian Anglo-Saxondom are kept from white people under the guise that these ideals constitute "racism." It is not a fair fight when our white Christian youth are offered Jewish-Talmudic ideas and ideals in place of Christian American ideas and ideals. Let the Anglo-Saxon heritage of our people have free course among their Anglo-Saxon sons and daughters and we will see Christian ideas and ideals triumph 100% of the time. This is why there is such an intensive drive on the part of world Jewry to keep the truth from our white Christian people.

It was Judaism that began this struggle. They invaded this fair country, not in order to make it a better place to live, but for their own gain. Let no man or woman of the white race fear them. But let this fight be fought on a fair basis. That is all that will be necessary for the truth to triumph! We need not fear world Jewry, or the evils of Talmudism, as long as our people are allowed to know the truth.

Today, our white society is confronted over and over again with the horrid term, "anti-Semitism." Yet there can be no such thing unless "Semitism"

first exists. The Jews love to complain how they were forced by Christians to live in the ghettos of Europe, yet the ghettos were a Jewish invention! The Jews have always desired to separate themselves because they have always despised Christians. They are taught by The Talmud, that "contact with the goyim contaminates them."

Yet strangely enough, it is not the Gentile who says that Jewish Talmudism is incompatible with white Christianity. This separatism is practiced by the Jews themselves! The Jew looks upon the Christian as a "Johnny-Come-Lately," and since Americanism is of Christian origin and invention, they are taught to despise it. The idea that America was founded as a Republic is repugnant to the Jewish mind so they have set about to change us into a socialist, democratic welfare state with them in control, of course.

The Jew from the earliest times had gloried in religious persecution. It is the thing which has kept their hatred alive, and brainwashed minions of Christianity have aided them in their deception. In his book, Israel's Final Holocaust, Baptist Evangelist Jack Van Impe says that the Jews have been persecuted throughout history because they were "God's chosen people and Satan hated them." But this is not true! Scripture and history prove otherwise. Jews have been run out of every country in Europe, not because of their religion in itself, but because of their unscrupulous use of usury and their immoral practices. There is no religious persecution of Jews in America. There **is** religious prejudice brought about by the intolerable Talmudic resentment for everything non-Jewish and practiced by Jews against Christians. If the truth concerning Talmudic teachings were made known to the majority of Christians, the Jews would be forced to leave America.

Religious prejudice is totally contrary to Anglo-Saxon genes. We have always regarded a man's religion as a matter of conscience and allowed others to believe as they will as long as they do not infringe on the rights of others. This has always been an integral part of the American dream. But it is interesting to note that the cry of "bigot," in America is raised by the very people who are the world's worst bigots, the Jews.

One of the world-wide undertakings of the Roman Catholic church which has received world-wide acclaim from Catholics, Protestants and even non-Christians, has been the magnificent *Passion Play of Obberramagau*. Hundreds of thousands flock to view the depiction of Christ's passion. Yet the Jews see this as a vicious, anti-Semitic plot against them and have forced the directors to change portions to conform, not to the truth, but to Jewish demands.

Yet recently when a blasphemous movie was filmed in Hollywood under the direction of the Jew, Lou Wasserman, entitled *The Last Temptation of Christ*, and Christian anger rose to a new height against this blasphemy, Wasserman went to Jerry Falwell, then head of the Moral Majority, asking him to temper Christian protests. When Falwell suggested to this Jew that they remove the movie from the market, Wasserman reacted with anger. Many of the liberal pulpits of America praised this anti-Christ Jewish movie which made our Lord out to be a whoremonger. This is the Talmudic mentality.

There is no politician in recent years who has been able to give evidence of his Christian faith without coming under Jewish attack. As early as June, 1921, the Jewish press in America raised a clamor when it stated that Christian churches were not competent to teach Americanism because the churches held that Christian teachings and good citizenship were synonymous.

The parallel between the Protocols and Talmudism is so pronounced that world-wide Jewry believes in the common Jewish prophecy that "Christianity is doomed to perish." Or, as one communist leader said, "We will banish God from the skies." If Christianity should perish, it will be because it becomes Judaized as is happening in a majority of our churches.

Have you ever wondered why with 45-million born-again Christian Americans, according to their own estimates, our beloved country has been sliding into hell at a faster rate in the past fifty years than at any time in our history? Could it be that these professing Christians are the "salt which has lost its savor" which the King talks about in Luke 14:34-35? He said:

"Salt is good: but if the salt has lost his savour (its ability to act as salt) wherewith shall it be seasoned? It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill (garbage dump); but men cast it out . . ."

The main characteristic of salt is to stop corruption. Too much salt when making bread stops the action of the yeast. Remember back before the days of the deep freeze, when we salted our meat to preserve it? When salt loses this property, it is good for nothing. How many Christians do we see these days who fit this characteristic? When you find Christians who have lost their salt, you will find he or she has probably come under the influence of Judaism.

Throughout all of this, remember one thing: It is the "Jewish idea," the Talmudic teaching which is the question at issue. It is not the Jewish people themselves.

THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION Chapter Five

I have briefly mentioned The Protocols which were a draft, or copy, of the original manuscript. Many Jews, and their Christian Zionist cohorts, contemptuously attempt to shrug the Protocols aside as being counterfeit. But, as we pointed out earlier, in order to have a counterfeit, there must have been an original. The more valuable the original, the more care the counterfeiter uses to make the copy as exact as possible.

There is no proof I can offer which will settle the question. Much greater minds than mine have argued the pros and cons. However, if "the proof is in the pudding," and "by their fruits ye shall know them," I take the position that for over 90 years we have been witnessing their fulfillment. They have used it as a blueprint for their world conquest and have followed its every instruction. If these documents were an anti-Jewish forgery as the Talmudists claim, there is no doubt they would have made supposed Jewish authorship as clear as possible. Instead, they have taken great pains to cover up any Jewish connections. Only once or twice, in the entire lengthy document, does the word Jew appear. However, there is little doubt that the document was directed against those people the Jews call Gentiles, or in the more picturesque Yiddish, "goy" (in the singular) and "goyim" in the plural. With the exception of a few instances, the only distinctive racial term used is "Gentiles"

If a forger had written this during the last decade, there might have been reason to believe it was anti-Semitic malice (even though very few of the people we now call Jews can qualify as Semites). But take note that this document was written over 90 years ago, before the term anti-Semitic was coined by the Talmudists.

The Sixth Protocol states:

That the true situation shall not be noticed by the Gentiles prematurely, we will mask it by a pretended effort to serve the working classes and promote great economic features for which an active propaganda will be carried out by our economic theories.

The Protocols were very probably never written in manuscript form, but were notes taken from the minutes of the World Zionist Conference held somewhere in France or Switzerland near the end of the nineteenth century. The secret power of the Talmudists has developed as they have manipulated world governments into placing the secret government of a country in the hands of a few men of Jewish faith. No nations in the world are so completely under Zionist power as those of England, Canada and America; the three leading true Israelite nations.

The Protocols, in agreement with international Zionist leaders look on the dispersion of the Jews as a blessing in disguise. In The Protocols they say: *This has brought us to the threshold of universal rule.*

In the Ninth Protocol, they explain in detail how they have taken over the control of one Israel nation after another. I quote:

In order not to destroy prematurely the Gentile institutions, we have laid our efficient hands on them and grasped the springs of the mechanisms they formed in a strict and just order, but we have replaced them with a liberal disorganized and arbitrary administration. We have tampered with jurisprudence (their justice system), the franchise (right to vote), their press, freedom of the person and most important of all, education and culture which is the cornerstone of their free existence.

We have misled, stupefied, and demoralized their youth by means of education in the principles and theories patently false, but which we have inspired above existing laws, without actually changing them, but by distorting them through contradictory interpretations. We have created something stupendous in the way of results.

Let's take a moment to analyze this Protocol. As an intelligent person, answer if you can the question of how this document, if it were a forgery as the Jews and their allies claim, could so accurately describe what is happening now, over 90 years after it was written?

The laws of Anglo-Saxondom, the foundation of the modern Israel nations known as Christendom, have always been laid on the strict and just order of God's Ten Commandments. These have indeed been replaced by ateaching in both education and religion which says there are no absolutes. There is no such thing as "black" or "white," only shades of gray. In other words, situation ethics which makes a thing right or wrong according to the circumstances. This teaching has released a Pandora's box of evils upon our society, not the least of which is our modern acceptance of

homosexuality as an alternate life style when we know that the Word of God says all those who practice this aberration are worthy of death.

A close look at the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith, which acts as an unlicensed agent of a foreign government (the State of Israel) and is allowed to operate unhindered in the United States, has for all intents and purposes become unofficially an arm of the U.S. Justice Department. If you do not want to accept this fact, then ask yourself why every time you read about government action against a Christian patriot, you will find the thoughts of some official from the ADL. This Talmudic organization has been responsible for most of the para-military laws enacted in many of our states which are aimed at Christian patriot groups. The Jewish Defense League, the armed branch of the ADL, is allowed to operate unhindered in most of these states.

A close look at the courts of our land will show a preponderance of Jewish judges, although Jews make up less than 3% of our population. They also have almost complete control of the American Bar Association, and lawyers who do not operate under their control are regularly blackballed in America's courts. Under Talmudic jurisdiction, America's courts have become noted for their protection of criminal rights, while the law abiding citizen is often persecuted on the slightest pretext.

We have already discussed Jewish control of the media. Analyze education and see the stranglehold the Talmudists have on the National Education Association and on our culture. Ask yourself why Christian Americans have been forced to subsidize pornography in the arts through the National Endowment for the Arts. This is a Jewish controlled organization which seems to specialize in downgrading Jesus Christ and Christianity at our expense.

We witness this same downgrading of morals in the music industry which is almost 100% Talmudic controlled. And, it has produced stupendous results. If you don't want to believe this, look at the screaming hordes of teenagers and college youth who are completely mesmerized by these so-called musical Pied Pipers.

By changing the meaning of the Constitution, we now find it acceptable for protestors to burn the American flag. But we must never say anything derogatory about the State of Israel and its ambitious reign of terror in the Mid-East regardless of their threat to the Moslems or our Christian way of life. By the time this book is in print, we may even have "hate laws" which will hinder you from telling the truth about those who seek to destroy America.

The method of the **Protocols** can be summed up in one word: DIS-INTEGRATION; the undoing of everything worthwhile in order to create chaos and thereby gain control of the people. So The Protocol) teach that in order to gain control of public opinion it is first necessary to confuse it. This is successfully done through control of the media.

Truth is not confusing, but the liberalism which has been sown in this country by the Talmudists is confusing because it is based upon a foundation of man's shifting values. There are no absolutes: there is no truth. Take a nation, a church, or a family in which liberalism has been sown and you can split it into fractions which will ultimately destroy it. There was a time in America when the family unit was strong and America was strong. But the enemy cleverly led both parents and children into believing that Humanism was the way to go. As a result, in both children and parents, Christian and non-Christian, we have developed the idea of "doing our own thing," "if it feels good, do it," and "there is no tomorrow, so live for today," no matter the consequences. This has led our Israel people into the almost unsolvable mess we find ourselves in today. Regardless of whether we like it or not, there is only one answer and that is returning to doing things God's way. (Again, I call your attention to Deuteronomy 28.) White Christian Americans need to learn quickly that "secularization" is preparation for "Judaization." That is the Talmudic Way!

The Talmudic program almost always starts off with flabby tolerance of anything and everything. The phraseology used is a dependable Talmudic weapon.

Protocol V states:

In all times people have accepted words for acts.

This is the basis on which they operate. Men and women like to be believers in something, and if you can convince them that being broad-minded is good, you can control their thinking in other liberal channels. As a result of this thinking, we have seen in the business world the prostitution of service into profit. There was a time when the American businessman was interested in putting out a top quality product, and he would often work long hours and put forth great effort to reach this goal. Then the Talmudic rationale of "the gelt is, the thing!" (Gelt is Yiddish for profit or money.) "Get what you can with the least amount of effort and time." Since American business has assumed this thinking, quality and pride of workmanship have taken a back seat and we are witnessing a decline in the profit picture. This is one of the major reasons the American automobile industry has had difficulty coping with that of Japan's where the worker is still taught pride in workmanship. The Talmudic principle is,

"How much profit can we squeeze out of this product," not, "How can we make it better?"

This thinking causes the enviable art of good management to degenerate into the exploitation of those whom they employ in order to gain more profits. It means reckless confusion among managers and dangerous unrest among workers. It results in the breakdown of our Anglo-Saxon work ethic and the substitution of a foreign ideology. And the genealogy of this foreign ideology is rooted in *The Babylonian Talmud* as we shall see.

Protocol X states:

We will wear everyone out by dissensions, animosities, feuds, famine, inoculations of diseases and want, until the Gentiles have no way of escape except by an appeal to our power and money.

The Kehillah is the most potent power in the American Jewish community. It is an organization which wields worldwide power and intimidates Jews into doing its bidding. The Kehillah in New York City constitutes the essential part of the Jewish government in the United States, which in recent years has often been referred to as ZOG (Zionist Occupational Government) and is the center of American Jewry. It is the whispering gallery of American Jews where whispering drives are set in motion to break and destroy those Christian goyim who do not bow to their will.

Under the Babylonian governmental system, the Kehillah was the power and protectorate of the Jewish community. It operates under the laws of *The Talmud*. With the conversion of the Turko-Mongolian Khazars to Judaism in the 8th century AD, they immigrated heavily into Eastern Europe. The Kehillah moved with them to that area and eventually on to the United States centering in New York City in the 19th century. Today, New York is to world Jewry what Mecca is to the Moslem.

The kehillah has its representatives in all Jewish organizations such as the Central Conference of American Rabbis; Eastern Council of Reformed Rabbis; Independent Order of B'nai B'rith, with its harlot daughter the Anti-Defamation League; the Independent Order of the Free Sons of Israel; the Federation of American Zionists, and many others. It encompasses all Jews orthodox, liberal, reformed, and atheistic - apostate Jews, poor Jews, rich Jews, law-abiding Jews, communist revolutionaries, criminal Jews, all come under its control. They are banded together, so they claim, to protect Jewish rights! But what rights are the Jews deprived of in America? There are none! This expression is nothing but a substitute

for a campaign which seeks to deny Christian rights, in Christian America. Again, this is a central teaching of *The Talmud*.

The American Jewish Committee has divided the United States into twelve regions, and every state belongs to a district, which has as its head the most powerful Jewish representative in that region. The capital of the world, and that of the United States as far as Jewish affairs are concerned, is New York City which just happens to also be the seat of the United Nations government. It is the home of most of the anti-American, anti-Christian propaganda and pro-Jewish hysteria that sweeps this nation periodically.

The Jews have a free reign to handle their own affairs in the United States. They have their own calendar, they keep their own holidays, observe their own form of worship, exist on their own dietary laws (which are now in the process of being forced on an unwilling Gentile population), and they do all of the above, and much more, without molestation from our government and without the slightest question of whether they are right or wrong.

But the non-Jew, especially the Christian, must act according to Jewish dictates or he is immediately accused of infringing on Jewish rights. This is borne out by Christ being removed from Christmas and Easter, the cross being removed from our public buildings, prayers taken out of our schools and morality out of our government. Examine the upcoming hate laws which are being foisted on our Congress by Jewish organizations. Canada already has hate laws, and you must not say or do anything which will hurt the feelings of a Jew or other alien. But it is not considered a crime for a black man to degrade a white, or for a Jew to blaspheme our Savior Jesus Christ. That is their right under this one-sided law.

There is no such thing as anti-Semitism in America, except as it applies to the Jew against the Arab. But, there is a tremendous amount of anti-Gentilism and anti-Christianity which is deliberately being employed by the Talmudists in their drive for world power. Most American Christians fail to realize that most public disturbances, strikes and political confusion do not just happen out of a clear blue sky. They are planned that way. A few years ago the Jewish community of Skokie, Illinois, was thrown into a total frenzy by a Nazi group who applied for a permit to parade through town. Nothing was ever said on national TV, or in the news, when it was discovered that the "thug" who paraded in Nazi uniform as the leader of the Nazi group was a young Jew from the Jewish Defense League. It has been proven that many incidents described as vicious anti-Semitism, such as desecration of synagogues and Jewish cemeteries, have been committed by Jewish thugs. This is a means they use to keep the little Jew in line with

orders from the Kehillah, and to keep the general public softened up over the ugliness being perpetrated against the noble, innocent Jew.

A close check of the FBI's annual crime report will show that acts of violence by the Jewish Defense League and other militant Jewish groups outnumber those of the far right fringe by eight-to-one. In most cases where Jews are involved, the authorities have strange lapses of memory when it comes to justice. Most of the violence on college campuses during the Vietnam War were communist planned and were carried out under Jewish leadership. Most of the anti-nuclear demonstrations and the violence of certain environmentalist groups is planned violence under Jewish leadership. I saw this from personal experience as I worked the lecture circuit of the colleges during the 1970's.

The vast amount of communist propaganda literature being produced and distributed in the United States amounts to hundreds of millions of dollars annually. It is the work of Jewish authors who describe in glowing terms the throngs of liberty-loving aliens who want to come to the United States. The problem is, once they are here they do not want to abide by our laws, but desire to set up their own systems within our system. In Southern California we see little Mexicos, little Hong Kongs, Vietnamese villages, Iranian communities and East Indian communities. The billboards, advertisements and signs are in their native languages, and just try to understand their employees if you are found in need of gas or other services in their ghettos.

It was the Jewess Emma Lazarus who penned the propaganda we find engraved on the base of the Statue of Liberty in New York harbor: "Give me your poor, your tired, your huddled masses yearning to breathe free." And American idiots, especially those of the Christian faith, opened the doors to the refuse of the world and today we are paying for it in the degeneration of our youth and the degrading of our educational system. We are paying for it through diseases which have been hitherto unknown in this country and through rampant crime and poverty among our people. We are paying for it through the nose with our tax dollars which provide welfare to these people who either cannot, or will not, work. The financial burden is breaking our backs.

An honest look at America's problems will show that it is the Talmudic element which offers the most violent resistance to the Christian American way of life. The term "melting pot" was given to us by the Jew Zangwill and was something our founding fathers never envisioned for this country which had been founded as a refuge for white Christians seeking freedom to worship God. Other religions were allowed to come here and receive protection, but they were never given the lawful right to change our way of life to conform to their heathen ideas. It is very possible that there are

more Jewish communists in America today than there are in the USSR since they are all controlled from their one-world Kehilla center in New York.

Most of our modern-day church leaders have succumbed to the Scriptural confusion of mistaking Judah and the Jews for Israel. They completely reject the words of our risen Lord in Revelation 2:9 and 3:9 where He warned: ". . .them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan."

These church leaders, often acting from motives of self-interest, have misinterpreted the ancient writings that relate to Israel and Judah, and have made Judah, the hub around which their prophetic teachings rotate. They have, for all intents and purposes, forgotten or discarded their own roots and prefer to idolize those who are imposters. These churchmen fail to consider the fact that Judah has been in constant warfare with Israel for at least 2500 years. When they first came on the Scriptural scene in 2 Kings 16:6, about 742 BC lo and behold they were fighting against Israel.

To confuse the matter even more, most religionists fail to take the fact into account that at least 80% of the modern-day Jews are not of Judah at all, but are of Turko-Mongolian racial background from Eastern Europe. According to their own historians they were converted to Judaism in the 8th century AD Every leader of the modern State of Israel has come from this heathen background and is known as an Ashkenazi Jew.

People often ask why Jewry, which on the economic front is international capitalism in disguise, should favor Bolshevism, which is the announced enemy of capitalism. Why would a New York City Jew such as Jacob Schiff pour millions of dollars into the coffers of the Bolsheviks during the Russian Revolution?

With every fact of history against them, there are still hordes of political and religious leaders in America who insist that Communism was not Jewish in origin and that the Jews have been persecuted in the Soviet Union. The USSR is the only nation in the world where anti-Semitism is punishable by death! Today we find these intellectual idiots attempting to make hay for their warped ideas by stating Premier Gorbachev is violently anti-Semitic. Yet the facts prove that under Gorbachev, international Jews have become the only millionaires in Russia and that international communism in Russia, as well as the remainder of the world, is nothing but a facsimile of international Jewish Talmudism. If you are one of those who refuses to accept this truth, then explain why the only openly wealthy class in Russia, who have elaborate dachas on the shores of the Black Sea at Odessa, are Jews.

As late as 1983, under the guidance of Premier Andropov, a Jew, 23 out of 25 members of the Politburo (the Soviet ruling clique) were Jews. Every top member of the military and of the Soviet police, were Jews. What the present composition is, I do not know, but I do know that in spite of all the propaganda to the contrary in the American media, Russian Jews have received favored treatment over Baptists and Pentecostal Christians.

Why is it that we have been kept in darkness in America?

Could it be because all our information comes to us through the Jewish telegraph service which is the Associated Press of worldwide Zionism. It might be worthwhile to think about this for a bit.

The illegal method by which the Zionists in Palestine forcibly confiscated Arab land has been approved by our Zionist Occupational Government and by the wolves in sheep's clothing who stand behind America's pulpits declaring these bandits to be God's Chosen People. Instead of giving honor to the men who fill these pulpits, patriotic Christians should hold them in the utmost contempt because they are traitors not only to their country, but of more importance, to their God. They have become paid prostitutes of Zionism who, according to Isaiah 56:11 ". . . all look to their own way, everyone for his gain . . ." These include national TV favorites such as Pat Robertson, Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart, Jack Van Impe, etc.

Palestine has often been called the "center of the earth" because the power which has controlled Palestine in the past has been the one which controlled the world. Palestine has been the key to world military strategy and trade. It is located strategically between three continents, and it lends itself to dreams of future glory, as the almost unlimited mineral and oil reserves of this area are astronomical.

The native Arabs of Palestine were promised protection from Jewish expansion first by British General Allenby when he liberated Jerusalem from the Turks in 1918, and then by the Balfour Declaration, the San Remo Conference and by President Wilson in his Fourteen Points. But the Talmudists said: "Let the Arabs go. Let them give up their land to us. We want it!" Oh, what a delightful Jewishness there is in this declaration. But today, the world is becoming alarmed at the seeds of Jewish aggression in Palestine and are beginning to realize that this could well be the catalyst which would set up Armageddon. In the meantime, the fundamentalists and evangelicals say they would welcome this catastrophe, not even comprehending the consequences of their words. Not one fundamentalist leader in a thousand understands the vastness and terror of Armageddon. Of course they don't worry about this because they teach that they will not be here, but will be transported by Jesus to some place in the sky where,

from the battlements of heaven, they will watch as the rest of us are destroyed. They teach this without the slightest Scriptural authority, and woe be to them when their church members discover they have been lied to!

I could fill more pages speaking about Talmudic control of the media, TV and Hollywood. As was pointed out in detail in a previous chapter, all major newspapers, TV networks, nine out of ten studios in Hollywood, the major magazines - all are Jewish owned and/or controlled. What it boils down to is almost complete control over the news which is spoon-fed daily to the American people.

Add to this the control of the publishing houses and the National Education Association and you have the makings of a confused America, just as the Talmudists said it would be. The Talmudic idea of education can be seen in the following remark made by Terry Herndod, former Executive Director of the National Education Association:

The ultimate goal of the NEA is to tap the legal, political and economic powers of the U.S. Congress. We want leaders and staff with sufficient clout that they may roam the halls of Congress and collect votes to re-order the priorities of the USA.

*The propagandists of Hollywood are free to make Christian clergymen anything from seducers, to safe crackers, to village idiots and get away with it. But a Jew must never be depicted in a critical light, no matter how dastardly his acts. Their viciousness towards Jesus Christ and Christianity can be seen in the recent blasphemous movie, *The Last Temptation of Christ*, which depicted our Lord and Savior as an immoral man. This movie was made successful by the hordes of so-called Christians who have made Talmudism successful in America. It has been Christianity that has supported the movie industry, the Jew liquor monopoly, the Jew tobacco industry, Jewish pornography and prostitution - everything which has been used to tear down our Christian heritage.*

*In **Protocol IV**, we read:*

This is the reason why it is indispensable for us to undermine all faith, to tear out of the minds of the goyim the very principle of Godhead, and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and material needs.

Protocol XVII:

We have long past taken care to discredit the priesthood of the goyim and thereby to ruin their mission on earth which in these days might still be a great hindrance to us. Freedom of conscience has been declared everywhere, so that now only years divide us from the moment Of the complete wrecking of that Christian religion . . .".(Emphasis added)

In the communist textbook Psychopolitics, which was written in the USSR in 1933 and was the blueprint for the takeover of America, we read on page 52:

We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences, and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When this is done, we will have an end to them everywhere.

You must work until religion is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public enemies.

*You wonder why hate laws which discriminate against Christians are being passed by a Zionist-dominated Congress? Here is your answer. **It is the Talmudic principle in operation.***

*I could go into the jungle music of modern rock and roll which is controlled by Jews. We often wonder why our modern youth have degenerated into savagery, yet Christian leaders have refused to attack the Jewish source of this savagery. They are hamstrung by the teaching of their church that these imposters are God's Chosen and **must** be protected at all cost and that to confront a Jew is to bring God's curse upon them. Maybe these clergy and their parishioners should read II Chronicles 19:2 which says: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon these from before the Lord."*

Sixty years ago, Werner Sombart, a pro-Jewish author in his book, Jews and Modern Capitalism, predicted:

If conditions in America continue to develop along the same lines as in the last generation, if the immigration statistics and the same proportion of births among the nationalities in the US remain the same, our imagination can picture the United States in 50 or 100 years hence, as a

land inhabited only by the Slavs vs, Negroes, and Jews, wherein the Jew will naturally occupy the position of leadership.

How accurate his predictions have become. Whites are about to become a minority in the country they founded and brought to greatness. Why? Because they have been led to compromise with, and bow down to, the heathen attributes of Talmudism.

Professional sports in America have come completely under Jewish control to the point where they are pricing themselves out of existence. At the same time they fulfill the Talmudic ambition to get the goy occupied by sports so that he has little time or energy in which to do the important things. This is a Talmudic principle.

*In **Protocol XIII** we read:*

In order to distract the people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political . . . In order that the masses themselves may not guess what they are about we further distract them with amusements, games, pastimes, passions, people's palaces . . . Soon we shall begin through the press to propose competitions in art, in sport of all kinds: these interests will finally distract their minds from questions in which we should find ourselves compelled to oppose them.

Why this mad emphasis on sports? It is to take our minds off essential issues and prepare us for Talmudic takeover!

The Jewish element has completely controlled boxing for years, and has taken the sport of clean wrestling, which was a test of skill and strength, and turned it into a disgusting orgy. We now see mud wrestling spectacles between near nude members of the female sex and the orgy of painted heathens groping and grunting their way in and out of the ropes.

When anyone exposes the Talmudic control over any segment of our existence, the Jew becomes an inflamed zealot because the Jew cannot tolerate anything he considers to be criticism. You may criticize a Christian of any denomination with impunity, and until recently, most nationalities, but the Jew is sacrosanct (sacred and above criticism). There is not a major newspaper in America, or a major politician, who dares admit that there is a Jewish problem. Any discussion, or the laying out of facts, immediately draws the label of "anti-Semitism," or "hate monger." The Jew can call your Lord and Savior a bastard and few will complain, but show the Jew in his true colors and your expose' will be

labeled as "full of lies, insinuation, prejudice and hatred to instigate suicide."

As I wrote earlier, the term "anti-Semitic" is a misnomer when applied to Jews today since the people we now know as Jews have very little, if any, connection to the forefathers of true Israel. Very few of the people we know as Jews, with the possible exception of a few Sephardim Jews, can qualify as being Semites. The vast majority, according to their own historians, are Ashkenazi Jews of Turko-Mongolian background. Their forebears never set foot in Palestine, they have not one drop of Semitic blood in their veins, and they have no legal or moral title or right to the land they claim is theirs by right of birth.

When one recognizes the problems caused in our society by Talmudic Judaism, it does not mean they have joined a campaign of hatred and enmity against all Jews. It is not hatred or prejudice to tell the truth about someone. Very few of our people even understand the meaning of the word prejudice, and as we said before, it comes from the word "præjudicium," which means "to form an opinion without knowing the facts," or pre-judging. There is no prejudice involved when one speaks the truth about anyone or any subject.

It is probably fortunate that Jewish periodicals do not circulate freely among the non-Jew since they are composed of two dominant themes - Gentile unfairness towards the Jew and Christian prejudice! If Gentiles read Jewish writers, there would be a concerted effort to rid tholorountry of Talmudism of all kinds.

*It is not anti-Semitism to proclaim the truth known to many that there is an international Jewish conspiracy to rule the world. For in spite of Jewish efforts to deny this, which is supported by their Christian Zionist sympathizers, Jewish literature abounds with their plans and designs. The **Protocols** boast about it, The Talmud teaches it, and Jewish authors have gloried in the power which will be theirs when they have taken over world control. The Protocols are the operating instructions to carry out the programs of The Talmud.*

The idea of a One-World government has been a Jewish dream from its inception and many Jewish authors boast about it in their writings. (My book, Behold the International Jew, has many examples of this.) One example of this assertion is a recently received letter from a Jew. It was written to a patriotic Christian American leader and reads as follows:

Sir: Your people are so paranoid it is obvious we can no longer permit you to exist. We cannot allow you to spread your filthy, immoral Christian beliefs to the rest of the

world. Naturally, you are opposed to the World Government . . . unless it is under the grip of American fascism. You who proclaim the Christian-American Way of Life is best it is obvious you have never been exposed to the superiority of the communist culture. World Government will bring world peace and this will not become a reality until American nationalism and imperialism is (sic) smashed!

When your nationalism is smashed, I will personally be there to firebomb your church, burn your Bibles and confiscate your firearms, and take away your children. We will send them to Eastern Bloc schools for redemption, as future leaders of the newly formed Soviet Socialist Republic of Amerika. We are taking over your world and there are not enough of you to stop us. I am prepared to fight you and all other enemies of the communist state.

*Sincerely your enemy,
Signed: Gregory Paul Brookbank
Seattle, Washington*

This is the Talmudic mind at work.

Protocol XIV states:

When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours . . . with whom our destiny is bound up by our position as the Chosen People and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world.

Samuel Roth, a Jewish author in his revealing book, Jews Must Live!, said:

A goyim neighbor of mine, a Mrs. Harlan, asked me one day: "Do you actually think that a whole nation such as Germany, would stand aside while Hitler eliminated all the Jews, unless there were some real abuses on the part of the Jews which might justify it?"

In trying to answer this perplexing question, he wrote;

Suddenly it dawned on me, blindingly, about all the evils for a long time that have been perpetrated by the Jews . . . The scroll of my life spread before me, and reading it, in

the glare of a new, savage light, it became a terrible testimony against my people.

He remembered how as a Jew he had been cheated by other Jews; how he had been libeled by Jewish journalists and sent to prison because they didn't like what he wrote He said:

I have never stretched out my hand to help a Jew, or Jewess, without having had it bitten! I have never entrusted a Jew with a secret, which he did not instantly sell cheap to my enemies . with subtle scheming and heartless seizure which is the whole of the Jew's fearful leverage in trade; they drove me from law office to law office, from court to court, until I found myself bankrupt. It became so that I could not see a Jew approaching me without my heart rising up to mutter, "There goes another Jew robber; stalking his prey."

On page 81 of his book he says:

Every synagogue we Jews build in a Christian country is a finger of scorn we point at our hosts; a sore finger we stick into their eyes, like the leering of a senile old woman who does all sorts of foul mischief be fore you, and feels safe in the knowledge that you will not lay hands on her for fear of contamination.

This, my Christian friends, is Jewish Talmudism!

The Jew, Bernard Lazare, in his book, Antisemitism, page 350, said:

*The Jew is not satisfied with de-Christianizing, he Judaizes and destroys the Christian faith; he provokes indifference, but he imposes his ideals on the world, of morals and of life, upon those whose faith he wins; **he works tirelessly at his age-old task; the annihilation of the religion of Christ.** (Em ph added)*

This is Jewish Talmudism!

I began this book by discussing the story of The Babylonian Talmud as told by the Jew, Jacob Neusner. Then we looked briefly at the problems which have existed between the Jews and the Christian world, using as a background the book, The International Jew. by Henry Ford, Sr. Now we will take a closer look at The Talmud itself under the magnifying glass of truth and see what it tells us about itself. Many of the comments in this

section, as well as the actual quotes from The Talmud, are actual reproductions from pages of the English translation of The Talmud, Soncino Edition, and are taken from Elizabeth Dilling's book, The Plot to Destroy Christianity.

BIBLICAL HISTORY OF ISRAEL AND JUDAH Chapter Six

In 1931, Elizabeth Dilling, then a girl in her teens, was taken by her parent Ge a visit to Russia. She saw for herself the appalling scenes of forced labor and squalid living conditions which had been brought about by the socialist system. She heard the public tirades over loud speakers in the city squares which vilified Jesus Christ and made the sacrament of Holy Communion into a cannibalistic orgy.

In the Museum of the Revolution she was shown a huge world map and as the guide switched on the lights all over the world where communism was then in control, he said: Our world revolution will start with China and end with the United States.

At her hotel, Elizabeth talked with a representative of a foreign country who told her about the police terror which had descended on the Russian people and how people were dragged from their homes never to be seen again. Behind the backs of careless guides, Miss Dilling took movies, and on her return to the United States, began to show them to concerned, patriotic Americans everywhere. Articles were written in small, local newspapers, and the story spread until she was lecturing full time, from coast to coast.

She managed to get a copy of her full report on communism, written in 1938 under the sponsorship of Henry Ford, Sr., into the hands of Senator Royal Copeland, who then passed it on to Vice President Garner. As a result, Congressman Martin Dies of Texas, directed the Dies Committee on Un-American Activities to look into this matter.

Mrs. Dilling discovered the hub of Jewish power in America was in the American Jewish Committee with its Masonic brotherhood of the B'nai B'rith, and its secret police force. Its "smear and ruin arm," the Anti-Defamation League, as we have stated before, is operating illegally on American soil but with full approval of the United States government.

After pushing a reluctant American people into World War II, international Judaism had to crush all opposition by labeling it as "fascist," "Nazi," or "anti-Semitic." By the stigma of these labels, innocent but informed patriots were ruined by the wrath of well-intentioned but brainwashed Christians. By using these brainwashed people to destroy the patriots, it has furthered their goals of world conquest.

A series of indictments were brought by the government of Franklin Delano Roosevelt against thirty out-spoken anti-communists. One of these anti-communists was Elizabeth Dilling. The indictments began in 1942 and ran through 1944 under the direction of the American Jewish Committee. The 1943 indictment was dismissed, but the one in 1944 had Christian patriots being tried before Jewish Judge Eicher. It was staged without any legal basis whatsoever. Judge Eicher died during the trial, and the case was dismissed by Judge Dolitha Laws with the scathing denunciation that it was a crime es doid people on trial for such a lengthy time without one single bit of evidence against them. Of course, the pro-communist press which is owned or controlled by Jews, gloated over this staged trial.

Goaded on by International Zionist pressure, this brave lady from Chicago went on to write The Plot To Destroy Christianity from which most of the following information was taken. She also wrote: Red Network, a who's who and handbook on radicalism for patriots; The Roosevelt Red Record and It's Background; and The Octopus which is an in-depth look into international Jewish power. As you read her powerful and well-documented expose's, you will understand why International Zionism hated her.

There is a missing link in Christian understanding regarding this entire subject. The average Christian is totally unaware of a Zionist problem, or of Zionist influence in their daily church, political and social activities. That is proof that the American Jewish Committee has been largely successful in their smear tactics and labeling of those who would dare expose them. This missing link is best expressed when looking into the subject of the Pharisees as found in the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia of 1943. It states:

The Jewish religion, as it is today, traces its descent, without a break, through all the centuries from the Pharisees. Their leading ideas and methods found expression in a literature of enormous extent of which a great deal is still in existence. The Talmud (Babylonian, Ed.) is the largest and most important single piece of that literature . . . and the study of it is essential for any real understanding of Pharisaim.

*It would be reasonable for the Christian Bible scholar to recall here that it was against the Pharisees that Jesus Christ leveled His most devastating criticism, calling them "hypocrites," "poisonous snakes," and even "children of the devil." In John 8:44, He indicated that they were spiritual children of Satan, ever willing to do the dirty work of their father. He said that they went to extreme measures to gain a convert, then proceeded to turn them into "twofold more of a child of hell than themselves." (Matt. 23:15) He said they deliberately nullified the **commandments of God** by teaching **the doctrines of men**. (Mark 7:13 and Matt. 15:6 - 9) It is no wonder they wanted to kill Him.*

Everywhere He went during His years on earth, we find the Son of God in conflict with the Pharisees, who The Word says: And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty (trickery, deceit), and kill Him. (Matt. 26:4) Although Jesus admitted that the Pharisees were the children of Abraham (at least some of them were through Esau/Edom - John 8:37), He told them that spiritually they were of their father the devil (John 8:44).

The Scriptural believers of Jesus' time were mostly from Galilee, as can be seen from Bible accounts. These people were called "gentiles" by the Jews, which equates to "non-Jews." (The most misunderstood word in Scripture is "Jew," with "Gentile" running a close second.) The Galileans were hounded and persecuted by the Talmudic Pharisees from the very beginning. In Acts 12:3, we read that King Herod, who was an Edomite/Jew, ". . . because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also . . ." (He had already incarcerated and beheaded James, the brother of John.) In I Thessalonians 2:15, the Apostle Paul, speaking of these Talmudists said: Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; (Christians) and they please not God, and are contrary to all men: . . ." So you see how the people of that day felt about them.

The Babylonian Talmud, according to the top Jewish authorities, is the sole authority of Judaism. Rabbi Louis Finklestein was chosen in 1937 by the Jewish Committees (Kehillas) of the world as one of the top 120 Jews living at the time. In a two-volume literary work entitled, The Pharisees, Finklestein says:

Pharisaism became Talmudism. But the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survived unaltered. When the Jew . . . studies the Talmud, he is actually repeating the arguments used by the Palestinian academies. From Palestine to Babylonia, from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France, and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia, and Eastern Europe, generally ancient Pharisaism had wandered.

Finklestein says in his book, The Jews - Their History. Culture and Religion. Vol.4, p.1332: Any decision regarding the Jewish religion MUST be based on The Talmud, as the final resume of those authorities when they existed.

In the November 17,1950, installment of a best selling book by the Jewish author Herman Wouk, we read: The Talmud is to this day the circulating heart's blood of the Jewish religion.

As far as I have been able to determine, there was no English translation of The Talmud prior to the Soncino Edition of 1934-48. Why was it that in Europe, when the contents of The Talmud became commonly known, it was burned by the orders of both the Pope and Protestant clergy? It was not because of hatred for the Jews, but because of its contents.

Some Jewish apologists, such as David Webber of the Southwest Radio Church, Oklahoma City, OK, and Jack Van Impe, a popular Baptist evangelist and writer, say it is because the Jews are God's Chosen People and therefore Satan has a special hatred for them. If this is true, then why did our Savior tell their leaders that they were of "their father the devil"? (John 8:44)

No, my Christian friend, you who have been brainwashed by Jewish propaganda in your so-called Judeo-Christian churches of America. The Jews have not been persecuted down through the centuries because they are God's special people; but because of their Talmudic teachings which they have put into operation everywhere they go. They have been hated because The Talmud teaches that only the Pharisees rank as men - all others are animals. The Talmud says "the people who are like an ass - slaves who are considered the property of their Jewish masters." It has been because of teachings such as this that the asses in every country have raised up in rebellion and expelled them.

Moses, in contrast to Talmudic teaching, was insistent upon one law for the stranger and the home born and taught that the stranger must not be oppressed. (Exodus 12:49) The Talmud on the other hand, teaches the Jew that the stranger in his midst is fair game for the Jews. (The word "stranger," as used in this Exodus passage comes from the Hebrew word "gehr," and means by implication a foreigner, or alien.)

Was Jesus being fair when He denounced the Pharisees in such scathing terms? It is impossible to know unless you know what The Talmud teaches. Irrefutable exhibits from Jewish authorities show beyond the shadow of a doubt that The Talmud reverses every one of the Ten Commandments of God, the teachings of Moses and the prophets and enshrines their own obscene opposites as the "whited sepulchres" Jesus spoke about in Matt.

23:27 which were beautiful on the outside, but full of stench and corruption within.

Murder of non-Pharisees is permitted by Talmudic law, as is theft, sodomy, incest and rape. The righteousness of grown men violating a little girl under the age of three is one of the favorite topics of discussion in book after book of The Talmud (Dr Neusner fails to mention this in his defense of The Talmud.)

*The word "Babylon" in the Bible refers to everything that is foul and pagan. The word means "confusion." Most commentaries on the curses pronounced on Babylon in Isaiah chapters 13 and 14 and Jeremiah 50 and 51 refer not only to ancient Babylon, but to the spiritual Babylon which exists today. In the Book of Revelation, this mystery power is called **BABYLON THE GREAT, MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH**. She is pictured as being "drunk with the blood of the saints and martyrs of Jesus Christ." It is the vast, powerful, one-world government (called the New World Order by the conspirators) that is being pushed by our political leaders today which will eventually make war with the Lamb and be destroyed. While Talmudic literature goes overboard in its praise of Babylon, it is a term of reproach in both the Old and New Testaments.*

It was during the Babylonian captivity of the southern Kingdom of Judah that the priests discovered how the Torah (the Mosaic Law) could be used as "whited sepulchres," to cover up the degeneracy of Babylon. Many of those Judahites became racially mixed with their captors and became a bastardized people. Both these racially mixed Jews and those who were racially still pure, returned to Jerusalem. They deserted their temple worship for synagogues; they deserted their Levitical priesthood for that of the Pharisees; they left the true worship of their Hebrew forefathers and substituted the heathen ideology of Judaism.

While in Babylonia, the seeds of world conquest were sown among the Judeans in Babylon. They intermingled with the heathen culture of Babylonia and became successful in the use of usury which was forbidden under God's Law. They changed the worship of the true God and adopted the heathen, occult practices of the Babylonians.

Some Christian leaders will be quick to point out that there was also a Palestinian Talmud which is not nearly as violent in its relationship to Christianity as The Babylonian Talmud. But the noted Jewish Rabbi Hertz said: ". . . The Palestinian Talmud . . . was for many centuries almost forgotten by Jewry. Its legal decisions were at no time deemed to possess the validity of The Babylonian Talmud."

Hertz lauds the ancient Rabbi Akiba for being able to find a "Biblical basis for all the oral laws." Think about this What an achievement They took Biblical laws such as those forbidding sodomy, theft, passing children through the fire of Molech and twisted them into oral laws which permitted these degenerate un-Godly acts. This is what brought destruction to the Judahites. This is Gnosticism (a system of belief which stresses salvation through an intuitive knowledge or recognition of right and wrong) at its best. It has been defined as, "a system of merging the opposites and contradictory tenets of a system into accord." Yet Christ Himself once said, ". . . Ye cannot serve God and mammon." (Matt. 6:24)

The modern Pharisees are masters of Gnosticism and are attempting to blend Christians, Jews and heathen into one great brotherhood of man under their control, of course Christ was not fooled by the Gnosticism of the Pharisees of His day. He knew The Talmud allowed them to curse their parents as long as they did not use the Jewish four letter word for Jehovah. He knew the Pharisees taught that they could beat their parents as long as they did not draw blood. Both of these acts drew the death penalty under Mosaic Law.

God commanded Moses to instruct the priests not to marry a woman who had been a prostitute. But The Talmud contradicts this by saying that if a woman has had sex with her own son, if he is under the age of eight years and one day, she may marry a priest. And, the noted Rabbi Hillel, who many Jews consider the sage of all Jewish sages, said her son could be nine years old and it would still be OK.

The Babylonian born Hillel has been honored by having a Jewish College Foundation named after him and by the Jewish Masonic Lodge of B'nai B'rith. Yet, Hillel was one of the most putrid-minded of all the ancient sages according to his own writings. Maybe this is why the Jews honor him so. They seem to revere filthy minded individuals as can be seen in Jewish comics.

It is interesting to note that the Babylonian influence was so strong on Judaism that they adopted the Babylonian calendar. Many of the Jewish feasts and festivals are not from a Mosaic origin, but have come straight from the heathen observance of Babylonia. Isaiah, 760 - 698 B.C., the Israelite prophet (who was not Jewish) begins his book with accusations against Judah and Jerusalem:

"Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity . . . children that are corrupters: . . ." (Isaiah 1:4) Bring no more vain oblations (sacrificial offerings) . . . the new moons and sabbaths . . . and it is iniquity. . . (Isaiah 1:13) . . . your

new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: . . . I am weary to bear them." (Isaiah 1:14)

There are two new moon days celebrated monthly in the Jewish synagogue, and Rabbi Joshua Trachtenberg, who is listed in the Jewish Who's Who in America, states in his book, Jewish Magic and Superstition, page 256:

The pagan veneration of the new moon, which had by no means disappeared in Biblical times, has no direct connection with the ceremony blessing the new moon which is outlined in The Talmud and is observed until this day.

But certain superstitious practices are still associated with this rite, pointing to its continued occult importance in human affairs.

In the first group are the practices of skipping three times at the close of the Semissing and addressing the moon three times . . . The ceremony, as well as the three fold repetitions are typical of magical acts. In the latter group are the practices of shaking one's clothes to cast out evil spirits, and the belief that one who performs the full rite need not fear death during the ensuing months.

The Feast of Tammuz, celebrated by Jews from the 17th of Tammuz until the 9th of Ab, is a feast in honor of the Babylonian heathen goddess of prostitution. The worship of this heathen goddess was practiced during the Babylonian captivity and returned to Judea with them as another regular festival of this "Babylonian synagogue of Satan."

Another regular Babylonian festival is the "New Year for trees." Tree worship is one of the oldest forms of paganism and is based on the belief that trees are inhabited by the spirit of fertility. In the Jewish Encyclopedia (1905) is an article about this festival. It quotes from The Talmud, Gittin 57a, on the Jewish custom of planting a cedar tree for every newborn male and a cypress tree for each female. When a marriage is about to take place, the trees were cut down and used as bedposts for the nuptial canopy. This same article relates how the Cabalists, when they settled in Palestine in the 16th century, instituted the practice of eating fruits on that day instead of planting trees.

The Christian reader may be perplexed by the Biblical denunciation against trees until you realize that the Babylonians fertility rites, and the mass prostitution of Judean women were carried out under these trees which were planted in groves for this purpose. Two Judaic kings,

Hezekiah and Josiah, were commended in the Bible because they cut down these groves (see II Kings 18:4 and 23:14). God promised His people in Egypt that He would bless them only as they drove the pagan abominators, the Canaanites, out of the land. Instead, the Israelites often intermarried with them in direct opposition to God's commands. Intermarriages of this type were taking place in Babylon among the captive Judahites and their captors. It became so obvious that God states that their very looks would be a testimony against them.

In Exodus we see where God tells Israel: "But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves: . . ." (Exodus 34:13)

And in Deuteronomy 12:2-3: "Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree: And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; . . ."

The Judahites did not do this in Babylon. Instead, they joined in this heathen practice and then brought it back into modern Judaism.

Can you understand why the Apostle Paul said of the Jews in I Thessalonians 2:15: ". . . They please not God, and are contrary to all men:"

Since the Babylonian Talmudists acquired Old Palestine in 1948, formal tree planting has taken place at a feverish rate with Holiday Tree Planting Events to honor various State of Israel personages. Thousands of these trees have been planted by brainwashed Christians who do not know the religious significance behind it. In view of the billions of dollars we have given the State of Israel, they even designated a forest which was to be planted in honor of the U.S. Government. We will see more groves planted than Joshua and the prophets ever cut down.

Following are two pages taken from an article in the Jewish Encyclopedia about Babylonia which illustrates the devoted attitude modern day Pharisees have towards Babylon, the source of their Talmud.

Following the quotes from the Jewish Encyclopedia is an article taken from the Jewish newspaper, The American Hebrew, March 1, 1946, in which Rabbi Leon Spitz urges Jews to eliminate anti-Semites as their ancestors did. (Keep in mind that 80% of the Jews today are not Semitic.)

After an interval of a few years, a nephew of the deposed Ukba, David b. Zakkal (920 - 940), was made exilarch, and Cohen Zedek II. was forced to recognize him. Foiled as this

ambitious Pumbeditan thus was in regard to the exilarchate, he was in addition compelled to witness the rise and development of the Academy of Sura, also strongly opposed by him, but which under Saadia reached a point of unprecedented splendor. Saadia, who had been called to Sura from Egypt because there was no scholar of sufficient Talmudic authority there, had already made himself famous by his translation of the Bible into Arabic, and by his commentary upon it. His activity as gaon of Sura (928 - 942) was even more meritorious than this accomplishment. His battles with the Karaites form but one side of the general polemic activity which ruled at this time in Irak among the professors of the various religions. There was a Parsee controversy ("shikandgumanik Vijar") against Jews and Christians in the ninth century (Darmesfeter, "Rev. Et. Juives," xxviii 4). Sabaryeshu, a Jacobite presbyter of Mosul in the tenth century, waged a discussion with a Jewish sage (Assemani, Ac. iii. 1, 541; compare Steinschneider, "Polemische Literatur," p.85); and Mahammedan writers like Al-Kindi were continuous in their attacks, from the ninth century on, against Jews and Christians alike (Steinschneider, l.c. p. 112). Two califs, Al-Muktadir and Kahir, interfered in the disputes between the exilarchate and the gaonate, with the result that both institutions suffered in influence. David had successfully maintained himself against his brother Joshua, whom Saadia had declared exilarch, and had thereafter made friends with the gaon, who had in the interval been banished to Bagdad. He left a son, Judah, to succeed him; but he ruled only seven months. Saadia then took affectionate charge of Judah's infant son, until the latter was slain in a Moslem riot. The exilarchate had to be suspended (about 940) until quieter times permitted its artificial revival. There are some faint traces that a certain Hezekiah, a grandson of David's son Judah, was exilarch for a time; but, according to other authorities, he was only gaon of Pumbedita - a post which, with his violent death in 1040, also passed away after an existence of 800 years.

The Academy of Pumbedita flourished for a century longer. Aaron ibn Sargado, a wealthy merchant of Bagdad and opponent of Saadia, acted as gaon of Pumbedita (943 - 960) and very effectively.

Of less importance was Nehemiah⁷ son of Cohen Zedek; but in Sherira (968 - 1000) and his son Hai or Hala, the Jews

of Babylonia possessed two incumbents of the gaonate who shed unrivaled brilliancy upon their office. Yet both these respected dignitaries found themselves the victims of calumnious representations made to the calif Al-Kadir, probably through the instrumentality of scholars who felt themselves slighted. The two geonim were for a time imprisoned, but ultimately were set at liberty, and the now aged Sherira resigned his office in favor of Hai, who discharged the duties of the gaonate until 1038. Upon his death the above mentioned Hezekiah ruled for two years longer and with his murder the gaonate of Pumbedita came to an end.

The gaonate of Sura was extinguished less suddenly. About 970 a certain R. Jacob b. Mordecai is said to have written to the Jewish communities on the Rhine on the matter of a false Messiah (Mannheimer "Die Juden in Worms," p.27); this is however, considered to be a fabrication. The last gaon of Sura was Samuel b. Hophni, the father-in-law of Hai; he was distinguished for his literary activities. When he died in 1034, the gaonate of Sura retrograded more and more, until at last it expired quietly and unnoticed.

A special intervention of Providence, according to Ibn Daud, was arranged in order that Babylonian learning should be transplanted to Europe. Four scholars, sent to the West to gather funds for the academies, were captured on the Mediterranean by an admiral of the calif of Cordova; and after many experiences these four became the founders of rabbinical academies in Alexandria, Kairwan, Cordova, and perhaps Narbonne. Babylonia thus lost its central importance for Judaism; it was, however, replaced by the rising communities of Spain, whither the two sons of the unfortunate Hezekiah above mentioned had also migrated.

This forms an appropriate point at which to consider the general influence of Babylonia upon European Judaism. Luzzatto ("Hebraische Briefe," p.865) thus, in substance, describes it: The West received both the written and the oral Law from Babylonia. Punctuation and accentuation were begun in Babylonia; so also the pilyut, rime, and meter. Even philosophy had its origin here: for the frequently mentioned by little-known David ha-Babli or Al-Mukammez, who lived before Saadia, is the oldest known Jewish philosopher. The greatest if not also the earliest

*payyetan, Eleazar Kalir, of the eighth century, was apparently a Babylonian. It is true indeed, adds Luzzatto, that heresy is also a Babylonian product; for, in addition to the Karaites, Hiwi al-Balki, Saadia's opponent, was a Persian - in a broader sense a Babylonian. [The Talmudic usage survived for a long time of calling all Western Jews (ma 'arbaye') "Palestinians" and all Eastern Jews ('Thadinhaye') "Babylonians."] One peculiarity of the Babylonians, however, made no headway among the Jews of other lands: this was the system of supralincal punctuation (see Pinsker, "Einleitung in das Babylonisch-Hebraische Punctuationssystem"), called the Babylonian or Assyrian, and said to have been invented by the Karaite, R. Aha of Irak (see Margoliouth, in 'Proc. Soc. Bibl. Archaeology.' 1893, p.190). To Babylonian literary activity, in addition to the Babylonian Talmud, must be ascribed possibly the Targum Onkelos, together with some Midrashic works ("Rab'bot"). "Halakot Gedolot, "and the well-known works bearing the names of the geonim Aha of Shabha, Amram, Saadia, Sherira, Hai, Hophni, and others. Babylonian learning, always great from Rab's time, expressed itself in independent works only toward the close of the period, and then disappeared all together.**
{Note:- * the Jewish Encyclopedia, Funk and Wagnall Co., NY and London, 1905. pg.413.}

GLAMOROUS PURIM FORMULA

Exterminate Anti-Semitic Termites As Our Ancestors Did 2,500 Years Ago

The Purim festival offers a formula to combat anti-Semitism. And no wonder, since it was during those Purim days, just about twenty-five hundred years ago that Jews lived for the first time in their history in Galuth. And it was then that Jews met the anti-Semite face to face - and triumphed over him.

To the question, how did he do it? a rereading of the Book of Esther will afford the answer. No, there was no miracle about it at all. Fact is, the Purim festival is unique in this respect that nothing supernatural is mentioned in its connection. It is also unique in that the name of God does not occur in the entire story. It presents just this one

problem, the problem of anti-Semitism and affords a realistic solution, which seems to have a substantial amount of merit.

And yet it is this holiday about which poets have composed songs and ditties beginning with the Medieval Shoshanat Yakob to "Haman was a Wicked Man" and "In Shu Shu shu" so popular in our American Sunday schools. It is this festival which has evoked not a few of the great masterpieces by the master-painters of Christendom which are exhibited in the finest National Museums and Galleries in many a European Capital. These Purim paintings are to be found even among the priceless objects d'art which Goering and his hoodlums have looted and hidden away, now to be rediscovered one by one by American art experts. Purim launched the Yiddish Theater with Esther as the charming heroine, Mordecai the popular hero, and Haman the villain par excellence. In the sunny climates of Italy and Southern France Purim carnivals were in vogue while in German and Hollandish Synagogues Haman was burnt in effigy and with unrestrained glee. To this very day in a thousand Synagogues his name is hissed and mimicked on Megillah night to the accompaniment of Haman klappers and every other variety of festive noisemaker.

Dealing as it does with the most serious problem of Jewish life, the perennial curse of anti-Semitism, the festival has yet become the merriest and the gayest in the Jewish calendar. The Order of the Day includes wine drinking, the Purim Seuda or Banquet to top off the holiday which has been launched on Megillah night by the public reading of the Story of Esther. It by no means neglects the giving of charity to the poor and it stresses the practice of Shalach Mones or the Exchange of Presents among relatives and friends. Every ear mark of festivity lends its bit of gaiety to make this the most glamorous of Jewish holidays. And so it goes.

But why all this?

For the very simple reason that the Purim festival spelled to Every Jew of Every Generation the call to: fight the good fight with a pretty definite assurance that victory and triumph were just right around the corner. The Purim story mirrored the precariousness and the uniqueness of Jewish Life in Exile. Withal it reemphasizes the story-book formula

that all's well that ends well, and every Jew lived happily ever after.

In every way Jewish life as lived in the Purim story mirrors Jewish life outside of Palestine in every age and epoch of Jewish history. Mordecai and Esther had Persian names, they spoke the language of the country of their adoption, they participated in the life about them, they attained posts of honor and of prestige. And simultaneously they had their own organized Jewish life and they adhered to their faith and to their traditions. And then anti-Semitism struck.

The causes were the perennial causes: jealousy, race hatred, the Jews were aliens, they were - that greatest of unforgivable crimes - they were DIFFERENT In the words of the Megillat Esther, "Their laws are diverse from those of every people; neither keep they the king's laws." Haman too alludes to the loot which would be poured into the Royal Treasury by confiscating Jewish property, "I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to bring it into the king's treasuries." There is too the genuine Hitlerian touch. Hitler resentful of certain individual Jews, determined to revenge himself upon the entire Jewish nation. Likewise Haman in his day, resented Mordecai and sought to massacre all the Jews.

The Purim formula demands the following elements: Self-respect, Unity, Faith, Courage and Sacrifice.

Self-respect - The Megillah is crystal clear on this point. Mordecai the Jew did not kneel nor did he prostrate. No matter what the price, his Jewish self-respect permitted no compromises.

Unity! Esther's counsel to Mordecai was, Go forth and assemble all the Jews of Shushan. American Jewry must present a united front in combating its enemies. This is a first essential prerequisite before the ranks can be closed. It is a Must technique which every battle in human experience prescribes. Jews of every religious denomination and of every sort and manner of theoretical grouping, the maximum and the minimum Jews are duty bound to keep well in mind Ben Franklin's revolutionary bon mot, If we don't hang together we shall hang separately. Jews must learn to get along together and to embark on common action, to achieve their goals and to protect their rights.

Faith! A people must have faith both in its destiny and in its own power to achieve that destiny. Enlargement and Deliverance will arise unto the Jews from another source."

Sacrifice! Yes, there must be those who, more alive to the problems of Jewry and placed strategically where they can help their people, must be willing to render the needful service even to the point of personal sacrifice. Noblesse oblige. They who are endowed with health, or prestige or influence, or talent - with the ammunition that plays a determining role in a Democracy - must be induced to make use of their ammunition in the protection of their fellow Jews. For in the security of the entire Family of Israel is assured the peace and the security of every individual Member of that Family.

And lastly, Courage.

The kind of courage that Mordecai and the Jews of Shushan displayed was to meet the enemy in physical combat It was the kind of courage which the Allied soldier displayed when he met Nazi and Jap in battle. It was the kind of courage the flower of the Jewish Youth of Palestine exhibits in its battle for free entry to Palestine. For too many thousand of years The Voice has been The voice of Jacob and the Hand was the Hand of Esau forever raised against his brother. Perhaps the time has come when roles should be changed. Let Esau whine and wail and protest to the civilized world, and let Jacob raise his hand to fight the good fight.

*For the anti-Semite has no morality, and he has no conscience. He understands but one language, and he must be dealt with on his own level The Purim Jews stood up for their lives. American Jews too must come to grips with our contemporary antiSemites. We must fill our jails with anti-Semitic gangsters, we must fill our insane asylums with anti-Semitic lunatics, we must combat every alien Jew-hater, we must harass and prosecute our Jewbaiters to the extreme limits of the laws, we must humble and shame our anti-Semitic hoodlums to such an extent that none will wish to dare to become "fellow-travelers."**

[Note: * "American Hebrew," March 1, 1946.

When you read this article, remember that it is the story of a Jew by the name of Mordecai who deliberately prostituted his niece to the king in

order to gain the king's favor. It is not a story about God's protection of these anti-Christ's as our pastors would have us believe.

Some of my Christian readers may ask: "What was Babylonia's influence on Judaism in Europe? How did it affect European Jews?"

The answer is that the Jews in the east and west received both the written and oral law of Babylonia. It is still looked upon with deep reverence by religious Jews everywhere. It might be worthwhile to point out here that the vast majority of modern-day Jews are not religious at all, and many of them are declared atheists or agnostics. This is especially true in the State of Israel.

While the Christian world, for the most part, abhors the concept of Babylon, world Jewry adores it. In some parts of the world, in Ethiopia for example, the Falasha Jews (black Jews), place the rabbis of Babylon first in their daily prayers.

The existence of a spirit world inhabited with evil spirits is mentioned throughout the New Testament and we find numerous incidents where Christ and His disciples drove out the possessing spirits. There is one hard, fast rule observed throughout the entire Bible when dealing with evil spirits and that is to leave them alone. Do not try and invoke them (call on them for help), or even attempt to communicate with them. The gangster elements of the spirit world will deceive the finite reasoning of human beings, if given a chance, so leave them alone. No horoscopes! No ouija boards! No fortune telling!

Where the Bible represents God as the Supreme Intelligence, Creator and Ruler, the pagan and atheistic concept is that of "pantheism." Pantheism is the belief that there is a great natural essence (something that exists), about which the individual can know nothing. In pantheism, man is the big shot. The Bible prophesies that the anti-Christ will be a personification of this nature (see Isaiah 14:12-19; Daniel 11:36-38; Matthew 24:15 and Mark 13:14).

This idea was expressed by the German Jewish philosopher Ludwig Feurbach, over 100 years ago when he said: *Man will finally be truly free when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself.*

This idea took root in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx and became the foundation of modern communism.

THE CABALA

No book on Zionism would be complete without mention of the Cabala. The Universal Jewish Encyclopedia (1943) says of it: *Although Palestine was the birthplace of Jewish mysticism, the land where the Cabala was conceived and in which it attained its greatest importance was Babylon.*

The *Cabala* is a library of Jewish literature based on magic, spiritism, and sheer pantheism. Rabbi Aaron ben Samuel is credited with bringing these mysterious doctrines from Babylon to Italy about the middle of the 9th century AD. From there, it spread to most of the Christian countries of Europe. The word CABAL, sometimes spelled KABBALAH, is Yiddish and means, "tradition." It is a compilation of the traditions of paganism brought back by the Jews on their return from Babylon.

The ZOHAR, which complements *The Talmud* and is called the "book of splendor," has been translated into several large volumes and is more degenerate, if possible, than *The Talmud* itself.

The world is explained by a chart which represents three copulating triads (a group of three persons); male, female and offspring. The EN SOF surrounding these is the god-essence which percolates through these three, back into itself.

The Jewish Encyclopedia, p.472, under the heading of "Cabala," explains it like this: *God is the infinite, unlimited being, to whom one can neither make or ascribe any attributes (human, Ed.) whatsoever; who can be merely described as EN SOF (without end, Ed.)*

While the Talmud-Cabala explains life as a series of blind emanations, the stooge of the Talmudists, the evolutionist Darwin, explains life as "self development from matter, equally blind and without a Chief Engineer or Designer." Karl Marx, in his Talmud formula for world power, calls this same Cabalistic process "dialectical materialism," the very essence of Talmudic communism.

According to The Jewish Encyclopedia, the Cabala taught the exalted position of man, "the true Jewish view of life, and one that appealed to Talmudic Judaism." The Jew is recognized in the Cabala . . . and it was the Cabalists who developed Jewish magic, **the casting of lots**; (does that ring a bell at the crucifixion?) **necromancy** (foretelling the future through communications with the dead.); **exorcism** (the formula used for the casting out of evil spirits) and **astrology**. These were all legitimized in Jewry, although the Law of Moses demanded the death penalty for anyone who practiced them. (Leviticus 20:27, Deuteronomy 18:10-12)

The prophet Jeremiah foretold the destruction of this mighty Babylonian system which now controls the world (Jeremiah 51:63-64), and our Lord

Jesus Christ added His own words in Revelation 18. Here we find that this world system is held accountable before God for the blood of the prophets, the saints and all that were slain upon the earth.

In Matthew 23:31-35, as Christ faced the Pharisees eye to eye, He said to them:

*" . . . Ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.
Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. Ye serpents, . . .
how can ye escape the damnation of hell? Wherefore,
behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and
scribes; and some of them ye shall kill and crucify . . . and
persecute them from city to city: that upon you (the
Pharisees, Ed.) may come ALL the righteous blood shed
upon t*

In this scathing manner, Christ linked the Pharisees of His time with the Babylonian Red World Power to come and which He will ultimately destroy. A reading of the foolishness and utter blasphemy of *The Talmud* will throw new light on Christ's bitter denunciation of the Jewish leaders of whom He said in Matthew 23:13-15: "*. . . for ye shut up the kingdom of Heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves . . .*"

But Christ's bitter denunciation of the Pharisees reached even deeper than the Pharisees themselves. In Matthew 23:15, Christ clearly states that their converts become "twofold more the child of hell" than their convertors. This can be clearly seen in the attitude of the so-called Christian Zionists who are hell-bent on defending Zionism, no matter how evil it may be. Men such as Jerry Falell, Pat Robertson, Jimmy Swaggart, Jack Van Impe, to name a few.

It can also be seen today in world affairs where the prostituted converts of the great Pharisee banking and industrial czars are key men who are often better fronts and more zealous than their masters in building up the Red anti-Christ world. More and more we see so-called Christian leaders enter the Zionist movement of World Brotherhood which is designed to destroy the Christian world.

Jesus clearly warned us in Matthew 6:24: "*No man can serve two masters . . .*"

Yet well-known Christian leaders such as those just mentioned give credence and honor to the enemies of Christ who are clearly defined in I John 2:22-23. Then they turn their backs on the admonition given in II John 10-11 and encourage their people to do the same. Here, the Apostle

John states that anyone who gives aid and comfort in any way to the anti-Christ, becomes a partaker in their evil deeds.

At the time (approximately 96 AD) when the Spirit of Christ prompted the Apostle John to write the book of Revelation, He had him mention the ". . . blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, (Judeans) and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan" (Revelation 2:9 and 3:9).

According to The Jewish Encyclopedia, the Jewish political party of the Sadducees disappeared and the Pharisees were in complete control of Judaism. In fact, the word Judaism is synonymous with Pharisaism.

Whether these Jewish leaders were lineal descendants of Judah, was not the issue. They had access to the Word of God, but instead of adhering to it, they readily and eagerly adopted the pagan traditions of Babylon which nullified the Commandments of God (See Matthew 15:3-9 and Mark 7:5-9).

The Apostle Paul made it clear over and over again that the promise of blessing to Abraham and his seed was to come, not through his "blood line," but through Christ. (This is a lesson many Identity Christians need to learn.)

"Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, . . . seeds, as of many; but as of ONE . . . which is Christ . . . And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."
(Galatians 3:16,29)

You may be of pure Abrahamic lineage, (I sincerely doubt that any such man or woman exists) but you cannot enter the kingdom or obtain to the promises made to Abraham except through Jesus Christ. Maybe this truth is one of the reasons that some people in Identity hate the Apostle Paul. In his own words he said: "*Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?*" (Galatians 4:16)

The question should rise in the mind of any discerning Christian whether the Jewish boasts that they are the "seed of Abraham" has any genealogical substance. Jesus repudiated this idea when He said,

"If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham. But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham." (John 8:39~0)

Are the present-day Jews the lineal descendants of the patriarch Judah? The Zionist apologists such as Falwell and Robertson would say, "Yes, of course!" But, the Holy Word of God gives us a different answer - a resounding "NO!"

According to the 1964 *Jewish-American Press*, over half of the Jews in Palestine at that time were either Negroes or Orientals and, ever since, there has been a constant war of discrimination against these ethnic groups and against Western or Sephardim Jews.

Mrs. Dilling tells of attending a conference and sitting next to a blue-eyed lady with a German accent. This lady boastingly said: "I am Jewish." When Mrs. Dilling asked her, "How do you know you are Jewish? How far back can you trace your ancestry," the woman had no answer. She stated that she had been trained in *The Talmud* in her synagogue before she had been converted (?) to Christianity. When Mrs. Dilling told her, "I have spent twenty years studying *The Talmud*," a terrible silence fell, and the woman left during the singing of the next hymn. Apparently the Jewess had never met a goy who knew what her Jewishness meant and was unable to cope with the situation. She had posed as a "star" among Christians who assumed that she was a "cousin of their Savior," when in reality she was an alien to the Commonwealth of Israel.

Most of the Christian people in America and Canada are similarly misinformed. Their pastors do not give them facts, but constantly propagandize them with the oft-repeated, "Jesus was a Jew," the "Jews are God's Chosen People," and "either bless and help the Jews or you will come under a curse from God." This latter is the one Falwell loves to quote.

Shem, Ham and Japheth were the three sons of Noah. To be a Semite, one must be a descendant of Shem. Just because a man or woman claims to be Jewish does not mean they descended from Shem. The Negro comedian, Sammy Davis, Jr., claimed he was a Jew, yet I know of no Christian Zionist who is stupid enough to claim that he descended from Shem. The same goes for Liz Taylor and many other white people who have been seduced into Judaism.

In Esther 8:17, approximately 510 BC, we learn that many people of the Persian Empire, which covered 127 provinces stretching from the Indian to the Atlantic Ocean, became Jews for fear of the Jews." This did not mean that these thousands, or possibly millions, of people were descendants of the Tribe of Judah.

When Moses died, approximately 1451 BC, Joshua led the Israelites into Canaan, or Palestine as we know it today. God warned him to drive out

ALL the inhabitants of the land lest the sexual abominations of the Canaanites, who were descendants of the son of Ham, would cause Israel to sin (Genesis 10:1 - 18 and I Chronicles 1:13 - 16). A study of the books Joshua and Judges will reveal that instead of driving out these heathen abominators, the Israelites intermarried with them and adopted many of their abominable ways. This is why we find the prophets thundering their denunciations against both the House of Israel and the House of Judah. Finally in 721 BC, God, in His wrath against the northern ten tribed House of Israel, purposed that they be taken into captivity east of the Euphrates River by the Assyrians. For all intents and purposes, these people became lost to human history, but not to God.

The consequences of the prophets' dire warnings against the southern Kingdom of Judah finally took place between 600-586 BC. These people, following in the footsteps of their brethren from the north, became even more evil in their works. They were taken captive into Babylon, all except the very poorest and basest of the people. Remember, most of this kingdom had been carried away by the Assyrians at the time of the northern invasion. Among those that were left, the cream of the crop was taken into Babylon. There were only approximately 49,000 who eventually made their way back to Palestine.

Jacob, later called Israel, had twelve sons who fathered twelve tribes who became known as the Children of Israel, or Israelites. Three of these started their tribal history by marrying non-Israelite women. Judah married a Canaanite woman, a descendant of Ham (Genesis 38). His offspring were Hamatic as well as Semitic. Four hundred years later, around 1300 BC, his descendants through his half-Hamatic son, Shelah, were weavers and potters (I Chronicles 2:3 and 4:21-23). Simeon, another of Israel's founding fathers, married a Canaanite woman (Genesis 46:10).

Egypt had been settled and peopled by the Mizraim, the descendants of Ham. It was known as "the land of Ham" (Numbers 12:1; Psalm 78:51; Psalm 105:23; Psalm 106:22). Contrary to public belief, these people were white, not black!

Over and over again, in monotonous repetition, we read in the books of Joshua and Judges how Israel triumphed over the Canaanites. Yet many Israelites disobeyed God by allowing the Canaanite gods to remain in the land, and eventually these Israelites intermarried with these captured peoples. In Numbers 33:55, we read Moses' warning to Israel:

But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns

in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

Israel did not believe God then and they paid the price for their disobedience. Modern Israel today, the white nations of Christendom, refuse to obey God and are suffering the same penalties for their disobedience.

The sins of the Northern Kingdom of Israel were those of inter-marriage with the Canaanites and the making of altars of sin. They began to follow after the abomination of those heathen people which God knew they would do if they allowed them to remain in the land. One of those sins was the offering of their children to the god Molech, just as we, their offspring, are offering our unborn on the altars of "legalized abortion." Ephraim, the dominant tribe of the Northern Kingdom, "hath mixed himself among the people," (Hosea 7:8; 8:9-11). Isaiah called them the "drunkards of Ephraim" (Isaiah 28:1-3). The charges against them were mixing with abominators and whoring under every green tree (Isaiah 57:5 and Deuteronomy 12:2). This hardly makes for a generation of purity.

It is exceedingly difficult to understand how the modern-day Pharisees have convinced the Christian world that the Jews stem from a pure Judah-Israel stock, since Christians have access to Scriptural records which prove otherwise. In Christ's time, when the Pharisees boasted of being Abraham's children, He threw their boast back in their faces (Matthew 3:7-10; John 8:33-44).

When the Jews of today say: "We are the children of Abraham and are therefore entitled to the land of Palestine," our answer should be, "So what! Millions are!" After all, God told Abraham that he would someday be the father of many nations (Genesis 17:5) and that his descendants would be as the sand of the sea (many in number). Abraham did not father only the Tribe of Judah from whom the Jews claim they come. He had sixteen offspring by his wife Keturah from whom came the Midianites and hordes of mid-eastern peoples. Through his son Ishmael, born of Hagar, he fathered twelve separate nations. However, the great promise to Abraham was Jesus the Christ, not the Jews.

Furthermore, Moses was not a Jew. He was a Levite on both sides of his family (Exodus 2:1). Abraham, Isaac and Jacob were not Jews. There were no people called Jews anywhere in the world until almost 1200 years after the time of Abraham when they first appeared in II Kings 16:6, fighting with the king of Syria and the king of Israel against Ahaz, the king of Judah. To call Moses, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob Jews is a sign of ignorance at best, and intellectual dishonesty at worst.

Only one tribe, the tribe of Judah, has provided any possible ancestry to the people known as Jews. This would comprise only a tiny minority today since most modern-day Jews are Ashkenazim, who, according to The Jewish Encyclopedia, are Turko-Mongolian by racial and family background and whose ancestors never set foot in Palestine. Grabbing the entire Old Testament and claiming it to be their own, as the Pharisees do today, is false and misleading since the religious book they follow is *The Babylonian Talmud* (according to their own leaders). It is also false and degrading for Christians, whether in the denominational world, among evangelicals or fundamentalists, or among the Kingdom Identity people, to deny Christ's descent through Judah as was prophetically foretold.

WHY DO THE JEWS OFTEN LOOK JEWISH?

The Jewish Encyclopedia (1905), has a long article, with charts and pictures, which seeks to answer the question: "Why is there a special look in so many self-styled Jews?" Some of these Jews are blonde and blue-eyed. The Encyclopedia says:

What is popularly known as the Jewish type . . . consists primarily in a peculiar expression of face, which is immediately and unmistakably recognized as Jewish in large numbers of cases . . . It has also been remarked that Jewish persons who do not have this expression in their youth, acquire it more and more as they grow from middle to old age . . . There is seemingly some social quality, not connected with race, which stamps the features of Jews as distinctly Jewish.

The Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish Masonic Lodge B'nai B'rith, published a series of leaflets for Jewish discussion groups. Leaflet #7 was entitled: Three Questions Jews Must Answer!

1. Are the Jews a race?

Answer: Jews are part of a general admixture of races.

2. Are Jews a nation?

Answer: Jews are parts of all nations.

3. Are Jews a religion?

Answer: There are hundreds of thousands of Jews who are unbelievers, yet they consider themselves to be Jews. They

need not fear to be represented by Judaism. On this they may be sure, Judaism will not misrepresent them.

Pharisaism-Judaism-Talmudism teaches that only Jews are human beings. This is their basic law. We will see this later in one of the Exhibits from *The Talmud*. Pharisaic-Talmudic brotherhood is actually atheistic communism, a world which has no nationalism, except Talmudism. It is built on a Satanic plan for world conquest known as PAXJUDICA.

The final world of the Pharisees is bound for destruction (Malachi 1 :2-4 and Micah 4:4) where we read the final results when Jesus Christ, King of Kings, returns to this earth to rule over that which rightfully belongs to Him, but which has been usurped by Satan through the disobedience of God's creation, man. When Christ returns, there will be no more prison collectives for the world tormentors, no more concentration camps, no more government political prisoners, no torture of Christians.

When we observe the beautiful exterior of the whited sepulchres of Talmudic-Pharisaism-Judaism, and then look at their stinking interior which denies every teaching of the Bible, it is no wonder that Jewish institutes such as the Hillel Summer Institute seek to classify the twisted thinking of Jewish leaders. They ask the question: "Is God necessary for morality?" Their answer is peculiarly twisted Jewish logic: "Since according to philosophy, God's existence cannot be proven, how then can a Jewish student, after being exposed to philosophical thought, get the necessary faith to believe in God?"

The Bible tells us in Proverbs 23:7: "*For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: . . .*" So the gangster on the street, the prostitute, the pornographer, all acquire a certain look which was not evident when they were born. A glance at the photos of the Who's Who in Judaism will reveal a predominance of that special Talmudic look which comes with long association with its filth and blasphemy. Isaiah 3:9 states it this way:

"The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto

themselves."

1. The Pharisees, interpreting the spirit of the Law, and acting under the elastic rule that "there is a time to serve the Lord by relaxing his law" (Ps. cxix. 126, Hebr.; Yoma 69a), permitted the desecration of the Sabbath in besieging a Gentile city "until it be subdued" (Deut. xx. 20), in accordance with Shammai's interpretation (Shab. 19a). This definition was not new, as already the Maccabeans had taken advantage of it in fighting the enemy unceasingly, putting aside the observance of the Sabbath for the sake of God and of their national existence (I Macc. ii. 43, 44). Probably for the same reason (to facilitate war with the Gentile enemy), the Rabbis modified the laws of purification so as not to apply when one comes in contact with a corpse or human bones, or when one enters an enclosure containing a dead body. With regard to the text "This is the law when a man dieth in a tent" (Num. xix. 14), they held that only Israelites are men, quoting the prophet, "Ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men" (Ezek. xxxiv. 31); Gentiles they classed not as men but as barbarians (B. M. 108b). The Talmudic maxim is, "Whoever has no purification laws can not contaminate" (Naz. 61b). Another reason assigned is that it would have been utterly impossible otherwise to communicate with Gentiles especially in the post-exilic times (Rabinovitz, "Mevo ha-Talmud," p. 6, Wilna, 1894). Patriotism and a desire to regain a settlement in the Holy Land induced the Rabbis, in order not to delay the consummation of a transfer of property in Palestine from a Gentile to a Jew, to

Taken from the Jewish Encyclopedia, Funk and Wagnalls Co., N. Y. and London, 1905. page 619.

[Page 123 - The Talmudic effect Jedio-Christainity!](#)

THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD: AN INSTRUMENT TO DESTROY CHRISTIANITY

Chapter Seven

TALMUDISM IS COMMUNISM

One of the greatest difficulties of the Talmudic Pharisees has been that of bringing communism into power while trying to conceal its Talmudic origin. This may seem contra-dictory to my readers since I have already mentioned how Jewish authors have openly boasted about their influence in bringing communism into the world. However, it is an observable fact that when this connection is pointed out by a goy, especially if they happen to be a white Christian patriot, Jewish leaders immediately bring up their pet propaganda terms and scream "hate crime," "anti-Semitic," and "Fascist." The prostitutes standing behind the pulpits of the Judeo-Christian churches will do everything in their power to keep this truth from their parishioners and keep their people from knowing that Judaism fathered communism. This was one of the first things that caused me to take a close look at Judaism. I had been brought up in the Baptist church to consider them as God's Chosen. Yet when I was lecturing for the John Birch Society, and spoke against communism, the Jew-owned media immediately labeled me as anti-Semitic although I had not mentioned Jews, Judaism or Zionism.

These brainwashed Christian stooges who stand behind the pulpits of most of our churches will defend the very force which is attempting to destroy everything they say they believe in as a Christian. Not only is that very stupid, but very sad and very fatal!

In Washington, DC today, it is a known fact that world-wide Talmudic Judaism has a strangle hold on our American government. They control Canada as well and have been in control of England and most of Europe for decades. The following copies of U.S. State Department papers relating to the Russian Revolution in 1918 prove that International Zionist Jews were prominent in the communist leadership that took over Russia at that time and slaughtered millions of Russian Christians.

Schiff, Jacob Henry, was born in 1847, at Frankfort-on-the-Maine, Germany. He received his education in the schools of Frankfort. In 1865 he came to America, where he entered the banking house of Barth & Co. in New York City. In 1873 he returned to Europe where he made connections with some of the chief German banking houses. Upon returning to the United States, he entered the banking firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Co. of New York, which firm became the financial reconstructors of the Union Pacific Railroad, and since then is strongly interested in American railroads. Mr. Schiff's principle of "community of interests" among the chief railway combinations led to the formation of the Northern Securities Company, thus suppressing ruinous competition. The firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., floated the large Japanese War Loans of 1904-5, thus making possible the Japanese victory over Russia. Mr. Schiff is director of numerous financial companies, among them the Central Trust Company, Western Union Telegraph Company, the Wells Fargo Express Company. He has been on several times vice-president of the New York Chamber of Commerce. Mr. Schiff is widely known for his many philanthropic activities and for his interest in education.

Finance 1905-1917 Red Revolution
 ons philanthropies only a few can be mentioned here. He founded the Chair in Social Economics at Columbia University; he presented the fund and the building for Semitic studies at Harvard, he has been Chairman of the East Asiatic Section of the Museum of Natural History of New York, which has sent out many expeditions for the study of Eastern history and conditions; he has made donations to the various museums of the city, and presented the New York Public Library with a large number of works dealing with Jewish subjects; he has presented to Barnard College the recently erected students' social hall.

Mr. Schiff is the Jewish philanthropist par excellence. His philanthropies embrace every phase of Jewish life. He is intensely interested in hospital work and is the president of the Montefiore Home, and a contributor to Mount Sinai Hospital and all other important Jewish hospitals of the city. He is profoundly interested in Jewish education and took a leading part in the reorganization of the Jewish Theological Seminary of America; he is also the founder of the Bureau of Education. In addition Mr. Schiff is trustee of the Baron de Hirsch Fund and the Woodbine Agricultural School. He has provided the building and funds for the Young Men's Hebrew Association of New York City.

Mr. Schiff has always used his wealth and his influence in the best interests of his people. He financed the enemies of autocratic Russia and used his financial influence to keep Russia from the money market of the United States.

When last year, Mr. Schiff celebrated his seventieth birthday, all the factions of Jewry in the United States and elsewhere united in paying tribute to him.

Red revolutionaries - world orgn.
 who was banished by the Turkish Government to Bronsa, and, later, J. Ben-Gorion, who is now in America.

The Poale-Zion began their career in Palestine with a Yiddish paper, "Der Anfang." Later, in 1909, at their sixth conference, they adopted Hebrew as their official language, and as soon as the Turkish constitution was adopted, they began to publish their Hebrew paper "Ha-achduth" ("Unity"). This paper appeared until Tammuz 1914, when it was suppressed by the Turkish Government, and its editor, Zerubbabel, condemned to life imprisonment. In Palestine, the Poale-Zion have had a severe struggle with another workmen's party, the Ha-poel Ha-zoir (The Young Workmen) which is not Socialistic, and is opposed to strikes. The Poale-Zion were, however, recognized as a part of the Socialist party in Turkey, which gave the party the possibility of influencing the international Socialist movement in favor of Zionism and the Jewish national aims.

The most important achievement of the Poale-Zion in Palestine was the organization of Ha-Shomer (The Watchman), an organization of heroic young guards who protect the property of the colonies with their lives, against thieving Arabs. They have aroused the respect of the Arabs for the Jewish name, and have awakened the spirit of heroism in the Jewish youth of Palestine.

In 1907, during the Zionist congress at The Hague, delegates of the Poale-Zion parties of various countries assembled at a conference and organized the Poale-Zion Organization, which watches "Weltverbindung" (world for the international interests of the Poale-Zion in the Zionist and the Socialist worlds. It organizes constructive work in Palestine. A "Palestine Workers' str

Influence on England etc.

Fund," which is collected from Jews all over the world, is administered by the "World Organization." This "Palestine Workers' Fund" is used for the support of coöperative undertakings, educational and other workmen's enterprises in Palestine. During the war the "World Organization," which is at the present time directed by J. Kaplansky, L. Chazanowitch and B. Locker, at The Hague, has done much in the interest of the Palestinian workingmen. Through its propaganda in the Socialist International and the English Labor Party, the "World Organization" has succeeded in securing a favorable attitude towards Zionist aims on the part of Socialists and labor leaders. As a result, a Jewish home in Palestine is one of the points in the peace program of the "International" and of the English Labor Party.

The Poale-Zion in America

In the far-reaching work of the international Poale-Zionist movement, the "Jewish Socialist Labor Party Poale Zion" of America plays the most important role after the Palestine party. *U.S.A. supplies money*

The Russian reaction of 1906-1917 caused the real centre of the movement to shift to America, and since the war the American party has been joined by all of the important founders and spokesmen of the party from Russia, Austria and Palestine. The American party has collected larger sums of money than any of the others for the maintenance and the work of the Poale-Zionist Bureau at The Hague. With the help of the American party, the "World Organization" presented a Memorandum ("The Red Book") to the Socialist International.

This appeared in a number of languages. It is a declaration of the Jewish nationalist working classes to the workmen of all nations concerning Jewish misery and Jewish aspirations in all lands, as also in Palestine.

Gompers was a Socialist Jew
 Thanks to the American Poale-Zion, the Federation of Labor at its convention in Buffalo, and the meeting of workers in Minneapolis, adopted resolutions favoring the creation of a Jewish home in Palestine as a point of their peace program.

U.S. network of Red schools
 But even more important has been the recent role of the Poale-Zion in American Jewish life itself, and particularly among the American Jewish working classes.

This was 32 years ago - 1918
 The number of members in the party is small, in all from three to four thousand, but its strength lies, first, in its broad international relations, which give the party the possibility of thoroughly informing itself on all Jewish questions; and, second, in the parallel movements which the party has created. The party brought into life a new insurance order for workers, the National Workers' Alliance, which has become well known among the workers because of its idealism and power of self-sacrifice. Its president is Prof. I. A. Hourwich. The movement for national radical schools has been created by the initiative of the Poale-Zion, and is growing from day to day. The chief strength of the party in the Zionist camp, is that it has a better understanding than general Zionist circles of the conditions needed for immediate work, and *the party is strong* because it is very loyal to the Jewish interests of the worker. For that reason, when the Poale-Zionists begin

a movement here, they carry along with them a large number of the Zionists on the one hand and of the workmen on the other, because the masses do not find answers to all their questions either in Zionism, which lives almost exclusively with the thought of Palestine, nor in the labor movement, which is absorbed exclusively with economic interests. **N.Y. East Side rules**

The strength of Poal-Zionism lies in this: that it builds the future upon the present, and for that reason its relation to Yiddish, to Jewish life in Golus, to the "Golus values," is more respectful and more tender than that of either Zionists or workmen. It is a party not for Palestine alone, but also for the Golus and its interests. For this reason, Poal-Zionism is the centre of the East Side, from which come forth almost all Jewish American movements, or without which no movement can prosper. *The Poale-Zion movement, the People's Relief; they started the Congress movement; and they have always had about them much larger masses than the number of their members would indicate.*

In the New York Kehillah, the Poale-Zion were the first of the Jewish working classes to recognize the necessity of the Kehillah and to participate in it. Unfortunately, due to numerous causes, the relations between the Kehillah and the Poale-Zion were broken off too soon.

The Poale-Zion have made their best record in the Congress movement, where they forced the whole Jewish laboring class on the one hand, and the Zionists on the other hand, as well as the better-to-do elements, to participate. During the Congress movement, they united

Pinchas Rutenberg and Kerensky
 all of the national radical elements in the National Socialist Workmen's Committee, which published a weekly, "The Jewish Congress." They found a capable co-worker in P. Rutenberg, the well known Socialist Revolutionary, who later became the right hand of Premier A. F. Kerensky in the position of Vice-Commandant of the Petrograd Military District. Rutenberg, together with Dr. H. Schitlowaky, and a large number of other intellectuals, later officially joined the party as members.

The Poale-Zion are carrying on a bitter struggle with the Provisional Zionist Committee, whose undemocratic conduct they refuse to sanction. They withdrew from the Provisional Committee because of the autocracy of the Committee, and they refused to take part in the conference of the Committee recently held in Baltimore.

On the other hand, the Poale-Zion are carrying on a life-and-death struggle with the official labor leadership which is centered in the Jewish Daily Forward, because of its indifference to the Jewish interests of the workmen ~~to the historical interests of the Jewish people~~.

At the opponents in both camps respect the Poale-Zion; it is known that they are not fighting for their own benefit, nor for prestige, but that they are rather a party of idealists, of self-sacrificing champions of a better Jewish future here, in every other land, and in Palestine.

The party publishes a weekly, "Der Yiddisher Kaempfer," which is edited by the gifted Jewish author, David Naki. In addition, the Palestine Committee of the Poale-Zion issued this year an important book, "Yiskor," in memory of the fallen guards (Shomerim) in Palestine; also book "Erez Israel," containing comprehensive data on

the economic, political and social life of Palestine. They have also issued a number of smaller publications. There are about one hundred Poale-Zionist societies in America and there are also more than one hundred societies in the National Workers' Alliance, which cooperates with the Poale-Zion. The National Socialist Labor Committee has also a number of societies, as does the Alliance of the National Radical Schools. All of this constitutes a strong national-Socialist movement in America under the spiritual leadership of Poal-Zionism.

1384

COMMUNAL REGISTER

JEWISH SOCIALIST LABOR ORGANIZATION: POALE ZION, 266 Grand St. Sec., H. Ehrenreich, 266 Grand St. Established 1883, incorporated, 1909. Budget for 1917, \$12,000. Membership, 4,700. Branches in N. Y. C. 14.

PURPOSE: "The restoration of the Jewish people in Palestine; the establishment of a socialistic commonwealth; the organization of the Jewish labor class for its economic and political interests in America; the organization of the Jewish workmen ready to settle in Palestine in cooperative groups for the creation of Jewish colonies; the education of the Jewish masses in America; the issuing of literature in Palestine; treating the life of the new Jew developing into trade unions." *several trade-unions also working in Palestine*

ISSUES: "Der Yiddisher Kaempfer."

of Hero Park,
B'klyn. Org.
ship, 30. Sec'y,
nowsky, 4816
10th St.

Poale Zion of Williamsburg,
355 Bedford Ave., B'klyn.
Org. 1917. Membership, 15.
Sec'y, S. Sarnotsky, 114 So.
2nd St., B'klyn.

The Poale Zion
1309 40th St.,
1916. Members
Herman Yarn
14th Ave. 5

Am. Jewish Com. (rich Jews)

Officers: President, Louis Marshall; Vice-Presidents Cyrus Adler, Julius Rosenwald; Treasurer, Isaac W. Bernheim.

Executive Committee: Cyrus Adler, Philadelphia, Pa. Isaac W. Bernheim, Louisville, Ky.; Harry Cutler, Providence R. I.; Samuel Dorf, New York, N. Y.; Jacob H. Hollander, Baltimore, Md.; Julian W. Mack, Chicago, Ill.; Judah L. Magnes, New York, N. Y.; Louis Marshall, New York, N. Y.; Julius Rosenwald, Chicago, Ill.; Jacob H. Schiff, New York N. Y.; Isador Sobel, Erie, Pa.; Oscar S. Straus, New York N. Y.; Cyrus L. Sulzberger, New York, N. Y.; Mayer Sulzberger, Philadelphia, Pa.; A. Leo Well, Pittsburgh, Pa. Assistant Secretary, Harry Schnelderman, 31 Union Square.

New York Members: Isaac Allen, Joseph Barondess, S Benderly, Louis Borgenicht, Elias A. Cohen, Julius J. Dukas, Samuel Dorf, Mrs. William Einstein, Harry Fischel, Abraham Erlanger, Israel Friedlaender, H. M. Goldfogle, Jacob Kohn, David Kornbluh, Herbert H. Lehman, Leo Lerner, Adolph Lewisohn, William Liebermann, Louis Marshall, J. I. Magnes, H. Maillansky, Jacob Massel, William Fischman, H. Pereira Mendes, Eugene Meyer, Jr., Leon Molsself, S. Neumann, S. Rottenberg, Leon Sanders, Jacob H. Schiff, Bernard Semel, P. A. Siegelstein, Joseph Silverman, T. M. Stettenheim, Cyrus L. Sulzberger, Israel Unterberg, Felix M. Warburg and Jacob Wertheim.

Members at large for N. Y. C.: Herman Bernstein, Nathan Bljur, Lee K. Frankel, Samuel C. Lamport, Oscar S. Straus.

Marshall, Louis, was born in Syracuse, New York, on December 14, 1856. He attended the public school and the high school of his native city, and later he entered the Law School of Columbia University. He began practicing law at Syracuse in 1878, removing to N. Y. City in 1894, where he became a member of the law firm Guggenheimer, Untermyer & Marshall. As a member of the bar, he has attained a distinguished position. He has argued in many important cases in higher courts, and earned a reputation as an authority on constitutional and corporation law. A public-spirited

INTERNATIONAL ORGANIZATIONS

1427

He brought Henry Ford to his knees

citizen, Mr. Marshall served his city and State in many capacities. He is the first citizen in the State to have served in three constitutional conventions—those of 1890, 1894, 1915—in 1894, serving as chairman of the Committee on Future Amendments. He was active in the Convention of 1915, and was the chairman of the Committee on Bill of Rights and on the Judiciary Conservation Committee. In 1906, Mr. Marshall was appointed by Mayor Low of New York City as one of a commission to investigate East Side conditions. In 1908, he served as Chairman of the New York State Immigration Commission appointed by Governor Hughes. He has been for many years chairman of the Committee on the Amendment of the Law of the Bar Association. His protocol of the Cloakmakers' Strike of 1910 served as a basis for numerous strike adjustments since effected. Mr. Marshall was instrumental in procuring reform legislation in many directions, such as the regulation of foreign and private bankers. As a legal authority, Mr. Marshall was called upon to deliver a series of lectures on constitutional law at the Law School of the University of Syracuse, and at the New York Law School. Besides law, Mr. Marshall is interested in many scientific pursuits. He is a member of the Historical Society of New York, Museum of Natural History, Metropolitan Museum of Art, Botanical Society, Zoological Society and of the Academy of Science. He has since its organization been President of the New York State College of Forestry. He is also one of the trustees of Syracuse University, which bestowed upon him the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws. He is Vice-President of the Jewish Agricultural Experiment Station in Palestine. He is now serving as a member of the District Board under the Conscription Act.

In addition to his manifold activities for the general welfare, Mr. Marshall has devoted a great part of his life to the interests of the Jewish people. He is interested in every phase of Jewish life. He is the acknowledged champion of Jewish rights. As the president of the American Jewish Committee, he has watched over Jewish interests the world over, and was particularly prominent as the leader in the movement for the abrogation of the treaty with Russia. He is a ranking member of the Executive Committee of the Jewish Community (Kehillah) of New York City. He is the president of Temple Emanu-El and founder and a director of the Jewish Protector and Aid Society. He is profoundly interested in Jewish education and has endowed the Florence Marshall Memorial Fund for the pur-

Page 134 - Biography of Mr. Marshall

Circular February 23, 1915. Press division of the Ministry of Foreign Affairs to all Ambassadors, Ministers, and Consular Officers in neutral countries:

You are hereby advised that in the country to which you [are] now accredited special offices are established for the organization of propaganda in the countries of the coalition of powers which is in a state of belligerency with Germany. The propaganda will be connected with the stirring up of social unrest and strikes; of revolutionary outbreaks resulting from it; of separatism among the component parts of the state; practically civil war; and will also comprise agitation for disarmament and the discontinuation of the war butchery. You are requested to cooperate and to favor in every way the managers of said offices. These persons will present to you proper certificate.

BARTHHELM

Note: Here is the exact German ^{Jewish} formula for the incitement to war "from the rear": strikes, efforts towards revolution, the use of humanitarian appeals to weaken arm of its forces.

DOCUMENT NO. 5

From president of Kirdorf's Rhenish Westphalian Industrial Syndicate to the central office of Nya Banken in Stockholm. To Svenson Baltzer, representative of Diskonto Gesellschaft in Stockholm, and to Mr. Kirch, representative of Deutsche Bank in Switzerland.

The Rhenish Westphalian Industrial Coal Syndicate charges you with the management of the account of which you have been apprised for the support of Russian emigrants desirous of conducting propaganda amongst Russian prisoners of war and the Russian Army.

KIRDORF

Note that this document already figures in the [omission] several governments having been intercepted in the correspondence of Prince

Page 135 - German Jewish Formula for the Incitement to War

SVENSEN

Note: Kronstadt, the navy base, was the nerve center from which L.'s activities radiated during the summer, both before and after he fled from Petrograd. He was not always there but it was Bolshevik domain. Sailors were, and still are, his first dependence. Hansen & Co. are named in document 1.

DOCUMENT NO. 7

STOCKHOLM, September 2, 1917.

MA FARSEN,

KRONSTADT (via Helsingfors).

more Lenin funds

Carried out your commission: passports and the indicated sum of 207,000 marks as per order of your Mr. Lenin have been handed to persons mentioned in your letter. The selection met with approval of his excellency the ambassador. Confirm the arrival of said persons and separate receipt of your counter receipts.

SVENSEN

Note: Ambassador is probably Von Lucius, a complimentary reference.

DOCUMENT NO: 8

KONTRERAZVEDKA, GENEVA, June 16, 1917.

MR. FÜRSTENBERG

STOCKHOLM.

Please note that at the request of Mr. (Julius?) francs 32,000 have been paid for the publication of Maximalist socialist pamphlets. Advise by telegram addressed to Decker of the receipt of the consignment of pamphlets, number of bill of lading and date of arrival.

(Maximalist means Bolshevik) KRECK, DEUTSCHE BANK

Note: Fürstenberg is named in document 1 and is Ganetski in St. Petersburg.

Page 136 - Financing of Russian Revolution

A CLOSER LOOK AT THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD AND ITS INSIDIOUS PLOT AGAINST WHITE CHRISTIAN CIVILIZATION.

We have discussed *The Talmud* from the Jewish perspective of Dr. Neusner. We have spoken briefly concerning Jews and Judaism. Now it is time for us to look at *The Babylonian Talmud* itself. We can study it in depth from the photostatic copies of its pages and keep in mind that what you see here is only a tiny portion of an enormous work whose 63 volumes fill a twelve-foot book-shelf.

The following pages are taken from Elizabeth Dilling's book, *The Plot Against Christianity*, as are the photostatic copies from *The Talmud* and *The Jewish Encyclopedia*.

The Babylonian Talmud is composed of "Mishnah" (or "Halacha"), or laws formulated by the Pharisees whose teachings comprise the Talmud, and "Gemara," or argumentative teachings about these laws. There are 63 books in the Babylonian Talmud, largely divided without topical organization.

All Talmud books have "Mishnah" (plural "Mishnaim"). Some lack a "Gemara."

The Talmud is divided into six main divisions called "Sedarim" (orders), but each volume is a hodgepodge of every subject imaginable. The main and overall characteristics of the Talmud are: pomp, silliness, obscenity and more obscenity, a setting up of laws seemingly for the purpose of inventing circumventions, and evasions; delight in sadistic cruelty; reversal of all Biblical moral teachings on theft, murder, sodomy, perjury, treatment of children and parents; insane hatred of Christ, Christians and every phase of Christianity.

The six Divisions of the Babylonian Talmud, called "Seder" (plural Sedarim), are:

1. ZERAIM (seeds), composed of the following books:

a. Berakoth. The name of this book supposedly means benedictions, but is as

foul a collection of obscenity as one could find, with 405 pages of what is nothing but 'privy talk"

The following 10 books occupy one 406-page volume in the Soncino edition:

- b. Pe'ah (corner)*
- c. Demai (doubtful)*
- d. Kil'ayim (mixtures)*
- e. Shebi'ith (seventh)*
- f. Termuah (heave offerings)*
- g. Ma'aseroth (tithes)*
- h. Ma 'aser Sheni (second tithe)*
- j. Hallah (dough)*
- i. 'Orlah*
- k. Bikkurim (first fruits)*

There are 11 books in Zeraim.

2. SEDER MOED (festivals):

- a. Sabbath (laws of; endless silly regulations and their evasions)*
- b. Erubin (mingling)*
- c. Pesahim (Passover)*
- d. Shekalin (shekels)*
- e. Yoma (Yom Kippur)*
- f. Sukkah (booths)*
- g. Yom Tob (feast day)*

h. Rosh Hashona (New Year)

i. Ta'anit (fasting)

j. Megillah (Scroll of Esther, read on Purim)

k MoedKatan (half feasts)

l. Hagigah (feasting)

The Megillah is a sadistic celebration of drunkenness and bloodlust, the Talmudic admonition being that it is the duty of the Jew to be so drunk on Purim he doesn't know the difference between "Blessed be Mordechai" and "Cursed be Haman."

There are 12 books in Moed.

3. SEDER NA SHIM (women). This section includes a 13 page introduction to the Soncino edition by Rabbi J H. Hertz. These books are principally distinguished by their sub-sewer filth and obscenity:

a. Yebamoth (the dead brother's widow) occupies 2 volumes, 871 pages in the Soncino edition.

b. Kethuboth (on the sum due a wife who is divorced) occupies 2 volumes and 728 pages of Talmudic sex filth (e.g. a baby girl being fair prey for adult men).

c. Nedarim (vows); 282 pages of filth and immorality, illustrative of what Christ denounced when attacking the Pharisees.

d. Nazir (more vows); 253 pages in the Soncino edition, hairsplitting, immoral twaddle, and including the Kol Nidre.

e. Sotah (the suspected woman), 271 pages in the Soncino edition.

f. kiddushin (betrothal)

g. Gittin (on getting the "Get" or divorce) with space allotted for such things as placing Christ and all Christians in Hell, 439 pages in the Soncino edition.

There are 7 books in the Nashim.

SEDER NEZIKIN (damages):

a. Baba kamma (the first gate): 719 pages of Talmudic ramblings, a general law of damages being that hurting Gentile property is permissible; injuring Jewish property is like assaulting the Divine, for only "Jews are men" and non-Jews rank as animals. This is "brotherhood" as advocated in the Talmud.

b. Baba Mezia (Middle gate): 676 pages in Soncino edition and of similar import.

c. Baba Bathra (last gate): 779 pages in two volumes, and replete with anti-Gentile preachings.

d. Sanhedrin (781 pages): States the introduction in the Soncino edition of the Talmud: "It forms, along with Makkoth, the chief repository of the criminal law of the Talmud." This section includes the most virulent calumnies of Jesus, including His imaginary stoning, burning in dung, His decapitation, His strangling in dung, His hanging, or crucifixion for "blaspheming" the Pharisee "sages."

e. Makkoth (beatings), 175 pages in the Soncino edition.

f. Shebuoth (oaths - more vows), 309 pages.

g. Eduyyoth (testimonies)

h. Abodah Zarah on treatment of the presumably non-human non-Jew, 366 pages.

i. Aboth (sayings of the fathers of Talmudism).

j. Horayoth (rulings)

There are 10 books in Seder Nezikin.

5. SEDER KODA SHIM (sacrifices):

a. Zebahim (bloody sacrifices)

b. Menahot (meal offering)

c. Hullin (killing)

d. Bekorot (first born)

e. Arakin (estimation)

f. Temurah (exchange)

g. Keritot (extermination)

h. Me'ilah (trespass)

i. Tamid (daily offering)

l Middot (measures)

k. Minnim (birds' nests)

There are 11 books in Kodashim.

6. SEDER TOHOROTH (cleanness)

a. Niddah (the menstruant woman) is the prize part in this alleged religious section, devoting 509 pages to discussing smell, color, and examination by the rabbis of menstruation, without apparent medical or any other purpose except wallowing in the repulsive; pomp and asininity also abound; urinating off of roofs, etc., occupy the Pharisee "sages" in this only book of uncleanness in the section on cleanness which has a Gemara, of

argumentative passages. The other 11 books occupy one 589-page volume in the Soncino edition.

b. Kelim (vessel, utensil cleanness) illustrates through "nit-picking" rules the "straining at a gnat" cited by Christ (Matthew 23:24); also; "Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness. (Luke 11:39)

c. Oholoth (tents)

d. Nega'irn (plagues)

e. Parah (young cow)

f. Tohoroth (purification)

g. Mikawaoth (ritual bath - such as the menstruant woman should take before having intercourse with her husband, thus ridding her of the evil eye).

h. Makshirin (kosher, proper)

i. Zabim (flux)

j. Tebul Yom

k. Yadayim (hands) The drizzling of water alternately on the hands, to carry off demons, who presumably live in water, a Pharisee custom in Christ's time, is still in force. The "Code of Jewish Law" (Schulchan Aruch), or boiled down Mishna of the Talmud, holds that an evil spirit takes over a sleeping person: "When he rises from his sleep the evil spirit departs from his entire body excepting from his fingers. From there the unclean spirit does not depart unless he spms water on them three times alternately. One is not permitted to walk four cubits without having his hands washed, This . . .

*rite . . . formed one of the chief breaches
between Jesus and the Pharisees"*

*1. The last book of Tohoroth is Ukzin
(stems). There are 12 books in Tohoroth.
The last 71 of these (excepting Niddah)
occupy one 589-page volume in the Soncino
edition. The 1,098 pages on "cleanness,"
filled with the foulest obscenities of thought,
once again justify Christ's disdain for this
hypocrisy and serve to illustrate the justi-
fication for his attitude toward the Talmudic
Pharisees.*

Keep in mind that this is a religious book - religious in the sense as "defining and setting moral and character values." It covers articles in the MEGILLAH which is the sadistic celebration of the drunkenness and blood lust of the Purim Celebration when Jews worldwide are admonished by *The Talmud* to become so drunk on the Day of Purim that they will relish the destruction of the goyim. (See Esther 9, especially verses 26 and 27.) This subject has been covered previously.

The KETHUBOTH volume of *The Talmud*, which occupies two volumes and 728 pages of typical Talmudic sex-filth, instructs the reader as to how a baby girl becomes a sex toy of grown men.

The NEDARIM fills 282 pages with silly dirt and immorality.

The NAZIR contains vows of hairsplitting and the immoral KOL NIDRE oath. The KOL NIDRE oath is made on the Day of Atonement and allows the Jew who is making that oath to break any promise or oath he may make during the coming year.

The GITTIN covers divorce procedures with time out for placing Christ and all Christians in hell.

The SEDER NEZIKIN, which begins with the BABA KAMMA volume of 719 pages and contains rabbinic ramblings on general Jewish law, has as its essence the legal permission for Jews to harm Gentile property while asserting that Gentile injury to Jewish property is like an assault on God, since only Jews are human beings.

The BABA MEZIA contains 676 pages of the SOS (Same Old Stuff)

The BABA BATH RA contains 779 pages, in two volumes, and is typically anti-Gentile diatribes.

The SANHEDRIN has 781 pages which forms the chief repository of the criminal law of *The Talmud*, including the choicest slanders against Jesus Christ. In this volume they assert that He deserves "stoning to death," "burning in dung," "decapitation," "strangling in dung," and "crucifixion" because of His blasphemy against the Pharisees. Notice it is not for blasphemy against God, but blasphemy against the Pharisees that they hate Him.

These are the major books of *The Talmud* which deal with Christians and non-Jews, whom they call Gentiles.

The SEDER TOHOROTH section of *The Talmud*, has 12 volumes and we will briefly touch on only three. The NIDDAH has 509 pages and devotes itself to discussing the smell, color and examination by the rabbis of a woman's menstruation cloth. There is absolutely no medical purpose for this examination but they are intent on dabbling in the repulsive. They even discuss urinating off the roof. (I apologize to my lady readers for speaking of these subjects, but they must be mentioned in order for you to understand what *The Talmud* is all about.)

The MIKAWAOTH deals with the ritual bath the menstruant Jewish woman must take before having sexual intercourse with her husband in order to protect her from the "evil eye, etc."

The YADAYIM consists of instructions on how to drizzle water alternately on the hands to carry off demons who presumably might live in the water. This was a Pharisee custom at the time of Christ and is probably what Jesus referred to in Mark 7:3-4:

"For the Pharisees, and all the Jews (Judeans), except they wash their hands oft, eat not, holding the TRADITION (Talmudic) of the elders. And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables."

They must rid themselves of those demons, you know!

The SCHULCHAM ARUCH, which is a condensed MISHNAH of *The Talmud* holds that an evil spirit takes over when a person goes to sleep. SCHULCHAN ARUCH. Volume I, Chapter II says:

"When he rises from his sleep the evil spirit departs from his entire body excepting his fingers. >From there, the evil spirit will not depart, unless he spills water on them three

times alternately. A Jew is not permitted to walk four cubits on rising, without washing his hands."

The last book of this section is the UKZIN. There are a total of twelve books in the TOHOROTH and all with the exception of the NIDDAH are found in one volume of 598 pages.

Following are some of the Talmudic gems, with exhibits from the Jewish books.

ABQDAH ZARAH: Adultery is permitted with the wife of a minor, and the wife of a non-Jew.

GEMARA. Our Rabbis taught: [*And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death*].⁴ 'The man' excludes a minor; 'that committeth adultery with another man's wife' excludes the wife of a minor; 'even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife' excludes the wife of a heathen; shall surely be put to death, by strangulation. You say, by strangulation; but perhaps one of the other deaths decreed by the Torah is meant here?—I will answer you: Whenever the Torah decrees an unspecified death penalty, you may not interpret it stringently but leniently;⁵ this is R. Josiah's view. R. Jonathan said: Not because strangulation is the most lenient death, but because by every unspecified death in the Torah strangulation is meant. Rabbi [proceeding to demonstrate this] said: Death by God is mentioned in Scripture;⁶ and death by man is also

(1) Deut. XXI, 9. (2) Lit., 'the heifer, the neck of which is broken.' (3) Lev. XIX, 18. (4) Ibid. XX, 10. (5) Lit., 'attract it to stringency etc'. Hence strangulation, the easiest of deaths, must be meant. (6) E.g., God's slaying of Onan, Gen. XXXVIII, 10.

*Baby boys may always be used
as subjects for -*
sodomy by grown men

COMM

Exh. 54

The Pharisaic subterfuge here is that until a child reaches sexual maturity, capable of sexual intercourse, he or she does not rank as a person, hence Biblical laws against sodomy (pederasty) do not apply. Thruout the Talmud "nine years and one day" is the fictitious age of male maturity.

Likewise, under "nine years and one day," the "first stage of intercourse" with the mother, or any grown woman, is harmless, Biblically. Shammai (see HIL-LEL) to seem more "strict," lowers the age to eight years in some cases (Sanh. 69b) Exh. 82

A long harangue about the amount of the Kethubah (payment if divorced) a woman gets if her virginity was removed by a young boy, fills Kethuboth 11b.

Exh. 136-7

And the foul mother is reckoned pure, depending on the age of the child. Such degrading use of children was typical of paganism thruout the ancient world.

BABY GIRLS: "When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this, that is, less than three years old -

it is as if one puts the finger into the eye - tears come to the eye again and again, so does virginity come

back to the little girl under three years old (Kethuboth 11b)

96

Exh. 136-7

at-rainuu
h babies is
in contrast
en.

This is the traditional view of the Talmud on baby girls. Sodomy and intercourse with the prerogative of the adult Talmudic man, to Christ's beautiful words on little children.

baby girls
s and one
years and
tion . . ."

57b-58a;

The fictitious age of sexual maturity of set by the Pharisee "sages," is "three year day." This is typical: "A maiden aged three one day may be acquired in marriage by a man" (Sanh. 55b; Sanh. 69a-69b; Yebamoth

Page 146 - Male Children have Sex with Mother

Yeb 60b . Exhs. 55, 81, 156, 159, etc.
 But in the case of a baby girl who is not Jewish by
 birth, but who is brought up as a Jewess, and
 a proselyte who is under the age of three years priest:
 If she is married to a grown man, and she is
 still under the age of three years, and she is
 who has attained the age of three years page, is "one
 /" (Yeb. 60b), Exh.159. There is nothing and one day
 grading Hindu child-marriages than this. worse in de
 moth passage continues with the ruling on This Yeba
 baby under three married to a grown man the case of a
 declared eligible to continue as his wife— priest, and c
 This baby girl was a "proselyte," of course, Exh. 160. . .
 not matter. But "under eleven years and so age did r
 the girl "carries on her marital intercourse one day" a li
 manner" (Yeb. 12b). Exh. 152 in the usual

Page 147 - Sex with 3 Year Old Gentile Girls

The Jew values Babylon above all other places, even Jerusalem, and states that it will be free from suffering in spite of the many Israelite prophecies concerning its destruction. The KETHUBOTH states: *We have a tradition that Babel will not witness the sufferings that will precede the coming of the Messiah.* This is followed by this note:

"... usually rendered 'Babylon, '... travail, ... but the more correct reading is ... frequent in modern Christian books is fictitious ... These are the throes of Mother Zion which is in labor to bring forth the Messiah - without metaphor, the Jewish people."

Although Moses was most specific regarding Israelite women having intercourse with beasts (Leviticus 20:16), and that priests may not marry women who had been prostitutes (Leviticus 21:7), *The Talmud* contradicts this by stating that:

" . . . unnatural intercourse does not cause a woman to be forbidden to marry a High Priest, since then, you would find no women eligible for marriage."

The ancient rabbis stated:

"A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest - even a High Priest, unless specifically warned in advance, and the act had been seen by two witnesses." (What is meant by "beast" we are not quite sure since this may not have referred to four-footed beasts, but to those humans who were known as "goy" and were considered to be human beasts.)

This can be explained by the incident we mentioned earlier in which a woman posing as a Jewess during a talk show answered a horror stricken woman who had protested against the indiscriminate slaughter in Iraq. The Jewish woman said: *What difference does it make; they are nothing but animals anyway.*

If the woman had intercourse with a dog while sweeping the floor, she was likewise accepted as pure. (What sweeping the floor has to do with sexual purity is anybody's guess!) But the rabbis reasoned:

"The result of such intercourse being regarded as a mere wound, and the opinion that does not regard an accidentally injured hymen as a disqualification does not so regard such an intercourse either."

wounded' by a splinter! No, said R. Zera,² in respect of a minor who made a declaration of refusal.]

R. Shimi b. Hiyya stated: A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest.⁴ Likewise it was taught: woman who had intercourse with that which is no human being though she is in consequence subject to the penalty of stoning is nevertheless permitted to marry a priest.⁷

When R. Dimi came⁶ he related: It once happened at Haitalu that while a young woman was sweeping the floor¹⁰ a village dog covered her from the rear¹¹ and Rabbi permitted her to marry a priest. Samuel said: Even a High Priest. But was there a High Priest in the days of Rabbi?¹² — Rather, [Samuel meant]: Fit for a High Priest.

[Page 150 - When Woman has Sex with a Beast](#)

Intercourse with beast

Raba of Parzakala¹⁴ said to R. Ashi: Whence is derived the following statement which the Rabbis made: Harlotry is not applicable to bestial intercourse?—It is written, *Thou shalt not bring the hire of a harlot, or the price of a dog.*¹⁵ and yet we learned that the hire of a dog¹⁶ and the price of a harlot¹⁷ are permitted because it is said, *Even both these,*¹⁸ two only but not four.

- (1) Cf. *supra* p. 394, n. 8. (2) Rab's reason of 'previous carnal intercourse' was necessary. (3) *Mema'eneh*, v. Glos. Unnatural intercourse with her by her husband places the minor in the status of *be'ulah* (v. Glos.) but not in that of a harlot, while her refusal to live with him does not give her the status of divorcee or widow but that of *mema'eneh*. Hence the necessity for Rab's statement that such a minor also is forbidden to marry a High Priest. (4) Even a High Priest. The result of such intercourse being regarded as a mere wound, according to the opinion that does not regard an accidentally injured hymen as a disqualification does not so regard such an intercourse either. (5) A beast. (6) If the offence was committed in the presence of witnesses after due warning. (7) In the absence of witnesses and warning. (8) From Palestine to Babylonia. (9) [Babylonian form for Antalu, modern Aiterun N.W. of Kadesh, v. S. Kleinberger p. 47]. (10) Lit., 'house'. (11) Or 'big hunting dog' (Rashi), 'ferocious dog' (Jast.), 'small wild dog' (Aruk). (12) A case of unnatural intercourse. (13) Judah ha-nasi (the Prince or Patriarch) I, who flourished 170-217 C.E. about a hundred years after the destruction of the second Temple. (14) S. Bomberg ed.: MS.M., 'Parazika' (cf. Glos.). *Compendium Parkinsonianum* (19) *Dei* *3337*, 19. (15) *The beast which a harlot receives for her intercourse with* *dog.* (16) A beast received as the price of a harlot who has been *consecrated to the altar.*

Page 151 - When Woman has Sex with a Beast

These examples, directly from pages of *The Talmud*, will give you some faint idea why the Lord called the Pharisees "whited sepulchres, beautiful on the outside,

but filled with stench and decay within." (Matthew 23:27)

To the Talmudic rabbi, the Bible is considered to be a mere collection of simple folk tales, fit only for women and children. They find alternate meanings to almost everything found in the Old Testament, using letter and number tricks which often reverse the plain meaning and create permission for the Jew to commit otherwise forbidden acts.

Stealing for themselves the title of "Israelites," they leach that God made a covenant with Israel which was transmitted only orally. The Bible basis for this is Exodus 34:27 which says: *And the Lord said unto Moses, write thou these words: for after the tenor of (according to) these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.* But in *The Talmud*, GITTIN 60b, we find the Pharisee rabbis reversing Moses' term "written words," and have translated them to have been oral

only.

67b

G I T T I N

mouth of these words?— That implies that they are difficult to master.¹

R. Judah b. Nahmani the public orator² of R. Simeon b. Lakish discoursed as follows: It is written, *Write thou these words,*³ and it is written, *For according to the mouth of these words.*⁴ What are we to make of this?—It means: The words which are written thou art not at liberty to say by heart, and the words transmitted orally thou art not at liberty to recite from writing. A Tanna of the school of R. Ishmael taught: [It is written] *These*⁵ these thou mayest write, but thou mayest not write *haluchoth*.⁶ R. Johanan said: God made a covenant with Israel only for the sake of that which was transmitted orally, as it says, *For by the mouth of these*

words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel ^{the Babylonian Tradition of the Pharisees}

AN ERUB SHOULD BE PLACED IN THE ROOM WHERE IT HAS ALWAYS BEEN PLACED, IN THE INTERESTS OF PEACE. What is the precise reason?⁸ Shall we say it is out of respect for the owner of the room? Then what of the *shofar*⁹ which at first was in the house of Rab Judah and later in that of Rabbah and then in the house of R. Joseph and then in the house of Abaye and finally in the house of Raba?—The real reason is, so as not to excite suspicion.¹⁰

THE PIT WHICH IS NEAREST THE HEAD OF THE WATER-COURSE. It has been stated: [Where fields] adjoin a river, Rab says that the owners lower down have the right to draw off water first,

~~as that the owners higher up have the right to draw off water first. R. Simeon says that the owners lower down have the right to draw off water first. R. Yohanan says that those who are higher up have the right to draw off water first.~~

Page 153, Top of page: - Rules for Drawing
Water

above can draw off water first, for they can say 'We are nearer to the source', while Rab holds that those below can draw off first,

~~"write Thou these words"~~ ~~more in use~~
(1) As if they had not been written down. (2) The so-called metargeman V. Gilos.
(3) Ex. XXXIV, 27. (4) Ibid. (5) Ibid. (6) I.e., the Oral Law. (7) Ex. XXXIV, 27. (8) I.e., what reason have we for thinking that this promotes peace and good fellowship? (9) Which was used for announcing the advent of the Sabbath. According to another explanation, it was a receptacle in which were placed the contributions sent on behalf of the students of the Yeshibah. (10) Lest, if people come into the room where they have been used to see the ~~crub~~ and miss it, they will think that the residents of the court have neglected to make an ~~crub~~. (11) All having an equal right to draw at any time.

184

Remember that the Pharisees were the teachers of the Laws of Moses. Jesus said of them: "... the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not." (Matthew 23:2,3)

When a Jewish rabbi speaks of the Torah in its narrow sense, they refer to the Pentateuch, the first five books of the Christian Bible which we know as the Books of Moses. But we must remember, that The Babylonian Talmud ranks above this Torah in every way. See exhibit below:

Talmud ranks above Torah (Bible)

MISHNAH. THERE IS GREATER STRINGENCY IN RESPECT TO THE TEACHINGS OF THE SCRIBES THAN IN RESPECT TO THE TORAH. [THUS,] IF ONE [A REBELLIOUS ELDER] SAYS, THERE IS NO PRECEPT OF YEFILLIN, SO THAT A BIBLICAL LAW MAY BE TRANSGRESSED, HE IS EXEMPT.⁴ [BUT IF HE RULES THAT THE YEFILLIN MUST CONTAIN] FIVE COMPARTMENTS, THUS ADDING TO THE WORDS OF THE SCRIBES ⁵ HE IS LIABLE.

GEMARA. R. Eleazar said in R. Oshaia's name: He is liable only for a matter of which the fundamental law is Biblical, whilst its interpretation is of the Scribes, and in which there is room for

[Page 153, Bottom of page: - The Talmud Ranks Above Torah \(Bible\)](#)

[Page 154.: - Jesus's "Crime"](#)

addition, which addition, however, is the equivalent of subtraction. Now, the only precept [fulfilling these conditions] is that of *tefillin*.⁶ Now, this statement was made according to R. Judah. But is there not the *lulab*,⁷ the fundamental law of which is Biblical?

That was Jesus's "crime"

(1) Cf. *supra* p.p. 494-5. (2) Since he is punished not for actually committing the offence, but for flouting *Beth din*. (3) If he acted as an inciter to idolatry, but maintained that his words did not purport thus, and the Great *Beth din* ruled that they did, it is shown that he was liable to death even before, and without a warning, which is unnecessary for a *meit*. (4) Since all know that the Bible commands the wearing of *tefillin*, the words of the elder will be ineffective. (5) Who required only four in the head-*tefillin*. (6) The fundamental law of wearing *tefillin* is Biblical. By Rabbinic interpretation, the head-*tefillin* must

Typical of the misuse of the Old Testament for the purpose of inventing obscenity and giving it a Biblical coating, is the story of Sisera, the commanding general of the Canaanite army as told in Judges 4. At the end of the day's fighting, the Canaanite army had been defeated and only Sisera remained alive; He fled to the tent of Heber, the Kenite, who was supposed to have been his friend. Heber's wife, Jael, welcomed him into the tent and gave him some milk to drink, but when he fell asleep, she drove a tent nail through his temple and then boasted of this to his Israelite pursuers.

Deborah, the prophetess of Israel, made up a song in Jael's honor in which she said: ". . . when she had pierced and stricken through his temples. At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: . . there he fell down dead. (Judges 5:26 and 27)

The verbs "bowed," and "fell" are used three times in this verse and "lay" is used only once. This makes seven verbs used in this one verse. But according to the Talmudic rabbis, here is what it really meant as taken from the YEBAMOTH volume 1 03a -103b: The profligate Sisera had seven sexual encounters with Jael that day. The footnote explained that on each of these occasions, he sunk and fell, this occurring three times each, and he lay once. See following exhibit.

[Page 155, Bottom of page: - The Story of Jael and Sisera](#)

R. Johanan said: That profligate¹ had seven sexual connections on that day;² for it is said, Between her feet he sunk, he fell, he lay; at her feet he sunk, he fell; where he sunk, there he fell down dead.³ But, surely, she⁴ derived gratification from the transgression!—R. Johanan replied in the name of R. Simeon b. Yoḥai: All the favours of the wicked⁵ [103b] are evil for the righteous.⁶ For it is said, Take heed to thyself that thou speak not to Jacob either good or evil.⁷ Now, as regards *evil*, one can perfectly well understand [the meaning],⁸ but why not *good*? From here then it may be inferred that the favour of the wicked⁵ is evil for the righteous.

There,⁹ one can well see the reason,¹⁰ since he¹¹ might possibly mention to him the name of his idol;¹² what evil, however, could be involved here?¹³—That of infusing her with sensual lust. For R. Johanan stated: When the serpent copulated with Eve,¹⁴ he infused her¹⁵ with lust. The lust of the Israelites who stood at Mount Sinai,¹⁶ came to an end, the lust of the idolaters who did not stand at Mount Sinai did not come to an end. ERN. 175

IF THE WOMAN PERFORMED THE HALIZAH WITH A SANDAL THAT DID NOT BELONG TO HIM etc. Our Rabbis taught: [From the expression,] *His shoe¹⁷* I would only know that his own¹⁸ shoe [is suitable];¹⁹ whence, however, is it deduced that anybody's shoe is suitable?²⁰ Hence was the term 'shoe' repeated,²¹ thus indicating the suitability of anyone's shoe.²² If so, why was the expression,

[used?—'His shoe' implies one which he can wear, exclude one in which he cannot walk, excluding a small shoe not cover the greater part of his foot, and exclude Filth (a dying man)]

When he fled from Barak and Deborah. (1) Judges V. 27. resonance he sunk 722, and he fell 702, occurs three times, and he 100. (4) Isrl. (5) Which they do for the righteous. (6) Cf. b. (7) Gen. XXXI, 24. (8) 702, adv. or interr. (lit. 'for life'). In the warning to Laban. (10) Why even good should not Laban. (12) Cf. Gen. XXXI, 30. (13) In the incident with Garden of Eden, according to a tradition. (15) I.e., the human

(16) The [Levite's] (18) For his own halizah. (20) For the as stated shoe (bis). (22) Lit., 'from halizat of any other person. (21) Lit., 'in any place'.

His shoe, at all including a large one which do Stand

(1) Simeon (2) Each of the exp lay 520 occurs or Hor. 10b, Naz. 23 'very well'. (9) be spoken. (11) Isrl. (14) In the

(17) Deut. XXV, 9

would be subject to the same restrictions as any other] negative precept; if [one follows] him who holds that it is a positive precept, [it would be subject to the same restrictions as any other] positive precept. Whence, however, [its force in respect of] the *yebamah* and the *levir*?—It is arrived at by the analogy between the two expressions of 'coming'.⁶

Whence [its force in respect of the *kinyan*], between husband and wife?—It is arrived at by comparison between the expressions of 'taking'.⁷

Raba said: For what purpose did the All-Merciful write 'carnally' in connection with the designated bondmaid,⁸ a married woman,¹⁰ and a *sotah*?¹¹ That in connection with the designated bondmaid

intercourse with relatives

satisfactory interpretation in accordance with brah. 11 This is a

relatives with relaxed membrum he is exonerated; what bidden re

be said, according to him who maintains [that for however, can

is] guilty?—The exclusion is rather that of inter- such an act or

se with a dead woman since it might have occurred with a wife,

as [a wife], even after her death, is described as his kin,¹⁶ one

that

and with a dead woman—inces

ions.

from

other

of

as if

tion

(1) And, as has been shown *supra*, the first stage is included in the restriction from (2) The marriage with a stranger before *halizah* had been performed. (3) Cf. Deut. XXV, 5, it follows that the *levir shall marry her* (positive); hence so (negative); and a negative precept derived from a positive one has the force of the positive. (4) Of the first stage. (5) To constitute levirate marriage actual cohabitation had taken place. (6) Cf. *supra* p. 370, n. 10. The expression of 'coming' is also used in respect of the *levir* (v. Deut. XXV, 5). (7) Cf. *supra* note 5. (8) Used in the case of husband and wife (Deut. XXI, 10, 11) as well as in that of those whose penalty is *kareth*. Cf. *supra* p. 370, n. 1155a. (9) Lev. XIX, 20. (10) *Ibid.* XVIIII, 20. (11) Num. V, 13. (12) *Supra* (13) *Supra* (14) Shebu., 18a, Sanh. 55a. (15) *Supra* (16) In Lev. XXI, 2, where the text enumerates the dead relatives for whom a priest may defile himself. As was explained, *supra* p. 21b, *his kin* refers to one's wife.

[Page 156, Bottom of page: - Sexual Intercourse with Relatives](#)

If you want to know where "Seedline" teaching is derived, see this same exhibit which is nauseating. Again, let me apologize to my lady readers. But you must see these milder examples of *The Talmud* in order to understand what it is all about.

According to the teachings of *The Talmud*, a non-Jew who studies this book or even reads it, deserves death. According to Talmudic rabbis: *Moses commanded the law for our (Jew) inheritance; it is ours, not theirs.*

Of course the fact that there were no people called Jews at the time the Law was given, or for 750 years thereafter, means very little to them, or to the brainwashed Christians who have accepted their Jewish fables. Rabbi Johanna objected strenuously to any Gentile (non-Jew, and at that time this referred to the ten tribes of Northern Israel who were held in contempt) having knowledge of Jewish jurisprudence since this could be used against the Jews when they were taken into a Gentile court.

All Talmudic laws discriminate against the non-Jew, ranking them as human animals. This thinking, of course, can become dangerous to the Jew. The Jewish Encyclopedia mentions SANHEDRIN 59a which threatens death to any Jew who reveals the Talmudic Law to a goy. This order follows a discussion on cheating and getting the best of a Gentile in business dealings. (See following exhibit.)

The Jewish law against overcharging one-sixth or more above the current price of marketable merchandise - a violation of which affected the validity of the sale - applied only to a Jew or domiciled alien, not to a Gentile. "If thou sell ought unto thy neighbor, or buyest ought of thy neighbor's hand, ye shall not oppress [overcharge] one another" (Hebr. = "his brother"; Lev. xxv. 14), was contrary to the Gentile legal maxim, "A bargain is a bargain." For this the Gentile was paid in his own coin, so to speak. Samuel declared legal a transaction in which an error has been made by miscalculation on the part of a Gentile. Following out his theory, Samuel was unscrupulous enough to purchase from a Gentile a gold bar for four zuz, which was the price of an iron bar; he even beat down the price one zuz. Such transactions while regarded as perfectly proper and legitimate among the Gentiles, were not tolerated among the Jews themselves.

Inasmuch as the Jews had their own distinct jurisdiction, it would have been unwise to reveal their laws to the Gentiles, for such knowledge might have operated against the Jews in their opponents' courts. Hence the Talmud prohibited the teaching to a Gentile of the Torah, "the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob" (Deut. xxxii 4) H. Johanan says of one so teaching; "Such a person deserves death" (an idiom used to express indignation). "It is like placing an obstacle before the blind" (Sand. 59a; hag. 1 3a). And yet if a Gentile study the Law for the purpose of observing the moral laws of Noah, H. Meir says he is as good as a high priest, and quotes: "Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments, which if a man do, he shall live in them." (Lev. xviii. 5) The text does not specify an Israelite or a Levite or a priest, but simply "a man" - even a Gentile (Ab. Zarah 26a).

Resh Lakish (d. 278) said, "A Gentile observing the Sabbath deserves death." (Sanh. 58b). This refers to a Gentile who accepted the seven laws of the Noachidae, in as much as "the Sabbath is a sign between God and Israel alone" and it was probably directed against the Christian Jews, who disregarded the Mosaic laws and yet at that time kept up the observance of the Jewish Sabbath. Rabbina, who lived about 150 years after the Christians had changed the day of rest to Sunday, could not quite understand the principle underlying Resh Lakish's law, and, commenting upon it, added: ". . . not even on Mondays [is the Gentile allowed to rest]." : intimating that the mandate given to the Noachidae that "day and night shall not cease" should be taken in a literal sense (Gen. viii. 22) - probably to discourage general idleness (ib. Rashi), or for the more plausible reason advanced by Maimonides, who says; "The principle is, one is not permitted to make innovation in religion or to created new commandments. He has the privilege to become a true proselyte by accepting the whole Law" ("Yad," Melakim, x. 9). R. Emden, in a remarkable apology for Christianity contained in his appendix to "Seder 'Olam" (pp. 32b-34b, Hamburg, 1752), gives it as his opinion that the original intention of Jesus, and especially of Paul, was to convert only the Gentiles to the seven moral laws of Noah and to let the Jews follow the Mosaic law - which explains the apparent contradictions in the New Testament regarding the laws of Moses and the Sabbath.

One can better understand why Jesus called the Pharisees "fools and blind" in Matthew 23:17 and 19, when you read some of the remarks in *The Talmud* which is recorded as the "wisdom of the Jewish sages."

In the case of Adam, for instance, the Bible tells us in Genesis 2:23 that when Adam saw his helpmate Eve who had been taken from his own body, he said: *This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man.* Remember that Adam had been given the task, by God Himself, of naming all the living things in the Garden of Eden. (Genesis 2:19 - 20)

But the Talmud changes this beautiful account to say That: ". . . This is now bone of my bones and flesh of my flesh? This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve." (See following exhibit.)

R. Eleazar further stated: What is meant by the Scriptural text, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh? This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve.

R. Eleazar further stated: What is meant by the text, And in thee shall the families of the earth be blessed? The Holy One, blessed be He, said to Abraham, 'I have two goodly shoots to engraft⁷ on you: Ruth the Moabitess and Naamah the Ammonitess'.⁸ All the families of the earth,⁶ even the other families who live on the earth are blessed only for Israel's sake. All the nations of the earth (Even the ships that go from Gaul to Spain are blessed only for Israel's sake.

Adam LibeTed

R. Eleazar further stated: There will be a time when all craftsmen will take up agriculture;¹⁰ for it is said, And all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land.¹¹ Agriculture and

R. Eleazar further stated: Not to encourage in Israel the agricultural labour; for it is said, And they shall come down.¹²

R. Eleazar further stated: Not to encourage in Israel the agricultural labour; for it is said, And they shall come down.¹²

18. (4) Ob-
; Gen. II, 23,
Hif. is of the
rous nations
he ancestress
ehoboam (v.
shaphat and
son the land'.
note 11, em-

(1) in use of Scripture
(1) מִיָּדָה (n. יָדָה, 'to strike') (2) מִיָּדָה meet for him. (3) Gen. II, viously not. His wife grinds the wheat and spins the flax. (5) emphasis on This is now. (6) Ibid. XII, 3. וְכָל־בְּנֵי־הָאָרֶץ (7) וְכָל־בְּנֵי־הָאָרֶץ in same n. (7) as וְכָל־בְּנֵי־הָאָרֶץ in Nif. (8) Both belonged to idolat and were 'grafted' upon the stock of Israel. The former was t of David (V. Ruth IV, 13E), and the latter the mother of R I Kings XIV, 31) and his distinguished descendants Asa, Jehc Hezekiah. (9) Gen. XVIII, 18. (10) Lit., 'they shall stand up (11) Ezek. XXVII, 29. (12) Lit., 'not to thee'. (13) V. supra phasis on down.

Page 160 - Adam had Sex with All the Animals

In Psalm 6:6, David asks God's forgiveness for his sin of adultery with Bathsheba. He cries: "I am weary with my groaning; all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears." This touching description of his sorrow is twisted around by the filthy minded rabbis to

mean: *Even during his illness, he fulfilled the conjugal rights of his eighteen wives, as it is written, "all night I make my bed to swim."*

Somehow or other, these evil minded men have an unnatural obsession with sex.

Baby girls of three have savage punishments inflicted on their little bodies if they must share intercourse when they are in "niddah" (menstruation) according to the rabbis. But anyone acquainted with feminine physiology knows this is a physical impossibility in a three year old girl. (See following exhibits.)

SANHEDRIN

34b-35a

treated as an old one.¹ What is meant by this? — Rab said: Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that. Samuel said: Pederasty with a child below three years is not treated as with a child above that.² What is the basis of their dispute? — Rab maintains that only he who is able to engage in sexual intercourse, may, as the passive subject of pederasty throw guilt [upon the active offender]; whilst he who is unable to engage in sexual intercourse cannot be a passive subject of pederasty [in that respect].³ But Samuel maintains: Scripture writes, [*And thou shalt not lie with mankind] as with the lyings of a woman.*⁴

It has been taught in accordance with Rab: Pederasty at the age of nine years and a day; [55a] [he] who commits bestiality, whether naturally or unnaturally; or a woman who causes herself to be bestially abused, whether naturally or unnaturally, is liable to punishment.⁵

R. Nahman, son of R. Hisda stated in an exposition: In the case of a woman, there are two modes of intimacy, but in the case of a

Sodomy with children - no guilt for adult

(1) The reference is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated *supra* 544, guilt is incurred by the active participant even if the former be a minor, i.e., less than thirteen years old. Now, however, it is stated that within this age a distinction is drawn. (2) I.e., Rab makes nine years the minimum; but if one committed sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred. Samuel makes three the minimum. (3) At nine years a male attains sexual maturity. (4) Lev. XVIII, 22. Thus the point of comparison is the sexual maturity of woman, which is reached at the age of three. (5) [Rashi reads ^ל instead of the ^ל in our printed text. A male, aged nine years and a day who commits etc.] There are thus three distinct clauses in this Baraita. The first—a male aged nine years and a day—refers to the *passive* subject of pederasty, the punishment being incurred by the *adult* offender. This must be its meaning: because firstly, the *active* offender is never explicitly designated as a male, it being understood, just as the Bible states, *Thou shalt not lie with mankind*, where only the sex of the *passive* participant is mentioned; and secondly, if the age reference is to the *active* party, the guilt being incurred by the *passive adult* party, why single out pederasty: in all crimes of incest, the *passive adult* does not incur guilt unless the *other party* is at least nine years and a day? Hence the Baraita supports Rab's contention that nine years (and a day) is the minimum age of the passive partner for the adult to be liable.

55b

SANHEDRIN

Even as R. Hamnuna propounded: What if a Jew committed bestiality in ignorance; must there have been both a stumbling block and degradation [for the animal to be stoned] and in this case there is only degradation, but no sin; or perhaps for degradation alone without there having been a stumbling block [the animal is stoned]?¹ — R. Joseph said: Come and hear! A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; [if a *niddah*] she defiles him who has connection with her, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon [a person afflicted with gonorrhoea].² If she married a priest, she may eat of *terumah*; ³ if any unfit person ⁴ has a connection with her, he disqualifies her from the priesthood. ⁵ If any of the forbidden degrees had intercourse with her, they are executed on her account,⁶ but she is exempt.⁷ Now, 'any of the forbidden degrees' implies even a beast: in this case, there is degradation but no stumbling-block, yet it is taught that they [including a beast] are slain on her

Three year old girls, menstruating,
and likened to gonorrhoea

(1) According to the latter explanation of the Mishnah, this problem is solved, whilst the first remains unanswered; but according to the first explanation, the first problem is solved, but not the second. As we cannot be certain which is correct, both so far are unsolved. (2) A man who had sexual connection with a *niddah*, defiles that upon which he lies, even if he does not actually touch it. But the degree of uncleanness it thereby acquires is not the same as that of bedding upon which a *niddah* herself, or a person afflicted with gonorrhoea, lies. For in the latter case, the defilement is so great that the bedding in turn renders any person or utensil with which it comes into contact unclean; whilst in the former, it can only defile foodstuffs and liquids. This is the same degree of uncleanness possessed by a garment which has lain upon, or been borne by a *zab* (i.e., one afflicted with issue). (3) As the law of an Israelite's (adult) daughter who married a priest. But if she was less than three years old, although the *Kiddushin* accepted on her behalf by her father is valid, yet since she is sexually immature, the marriage cannot be consummated, and hence she is not thereby enabled to eat of *terumah*. On *terumah*, the priest's portion of an Israelite's produce. v. Glos. (4) E.g., a heathen, *hallal*, *nathin*, or bastard. (5) I.e., if a priest's daughter, or if the daughter of a Levite or Israelite married to a priest, she may not eat of *terumah*. (6) If they are of those forbidden on pain of death; v. *supra* 33a. (7) As she is a minor. *Exh. 91. 156*

176

Page 163 - More 3 Year Old Sex Practices

An idea of the asinine language found in the Yebamoth volume can be seen by the following. A little girl is determined to be an adolescent (one who has not borne a child) if she has only two pubic hairs on her private parts. This is too stupid to credit to anything but a sewer mentality. Yet dealing in unnatural filth is at the core of Talmudic teaching. No wonder the Apostle Paul said that they changed the truth of God into a lie. (Romans 1:25 - 28)

When Jesus called the Pharisees "blind and fools," He knew whereof He spoke since in The Talmud they argue over whether "dipping one or two fingers in salt makes one wise; whether passing under the bit of a camel, or the camel itself, interferes with one's mentality; and how many rows of students must stand up when the head of the Talmudic school, called the "nasi" enters the room." (See following exhibit.)

the third finger.⁽¹⁾ לפי ענין "Wisdom"

Ten things adversely affect one's study: Passing⁽²⁾ under the bit of a camel and much more so under the camel itself, passing⁽³⁾ between two camels, passing between two women, the passing of a woman⁽⁴⁾ between two men, passing under the offensive odour of a carcass, passing under a bridge under which water has not flowed for forty days, eating bread that was insufficiently baked, eating meat out of a soup-ladle, drinking from a streamlet that runs through a graveyard, and looking into the face of a dead body. Others say: He who reads an inscription upon a grave is also [subject to the same disability]. Pharisee pomp, smit

Our Rabbis taught: When the Nasi enters, all the people rise and do not resume their seats until he requests them to sit. When the Ab-beth-din enters, one row rises on one side⁽⁷⁾ and another row on the other [and they remain standing] until he has sat down in his place. When the Hakan enters, every one [whom he passes] rises and sits down [as soon as he passed] until the Sage has sat down in his place. Sons of sages, and scholars may, if the public is in need of their services, tread upon the heads of the people.⁽⁹⁾ If one [of them] went out in his need to ease himself he may re-enter and sit down in his place.⁽¹⁰⁾ Sons of a scholar⁽¹¹⁾ whose father holds

(1) An aid for remembering the numbers given by the two Tannaim. (2) Which, the thumb not being counted, has one finger on its right and two on its left. (3) Lit., 'he who passes.' (4) Lit., 'and a woman who passes.' (5) The Prince, the President of the Sanhedrin. (6) [Father of the Beth din, generally taken to denote as here the Vice-President. Büchler, *Synedion*, pp. 172ff., however, shows that the title 'Ab-beth-din' was also of a more general character, designating the head of any important school.] (7) Lit., 'they make for him one row from here.' (8) [Lit., 'the Sage.' There is no certainty either in regard to the original function or rank of the Hakan. He here appears as third in rank to the Nasi; v. Büchler, *op. cit.* pp. 155, 161ff.] (9) [i.e., they may enter the house of study though the rest are already seated (cf. n. 10); v. Sanh. (Sonn. ed.) p. 30, n. 8.] (10) Though he thereby disturbs the people whom he has to pass. (11) Lit., 'scholars.'

more conclusive proof than the marks of puberty. What practical difference is there between the two statements? — [It is this: That] even he who follows R. Judah who stated, 'a girl may exercise the right of refusal] until the black predominates'³ admits in the case of children.¹ [132] R. Zebid, however, stated: No children are possible prior to the appearance of the marks of puberty.⁴ Then let an examination be held!⁵ There is the possibility that they might have fallen off.⁶ This reply is perfectly satisfactory according to him who holds that such a possibility is taken into consideration,⁷ what, however, can be said according to him who holds that no such contingency need be considered? — Even according to him who holds that no such contingency

Page 165 - The Talmudic effects of Jedio-Christainity!

defect,¹ and even the rival of one's own daughter who was incapable of procreation [is permitted].² But what about the expression WERE FOUND³ in our Mishnah?—Read, 'were'.

When Rabin came⁴ he stated in the name of R. Johanan: The rival of a *mem'eneh*,⁵ the rival of a woman incapable of procreation, as well as the rival of a divorced woman who had been remarried to her former husband,⁶ are all permitted.

R. Bebai recited before R. Nahman: Three [categories of] women may⁷ use an absorbent⁸ in their marital intercourse⁹ A minor, a pregnant woman and a nursing woman. The minor,¹⁰ because [otherwise] she might¹¹ become pregnant, and as a result¹¹ might die. A pregnant woman,¹⁰ because [otherwise], she might¹¹ cause her foetus to degenerate into a *sandal*.¹² A nursing woman,¹⁰ because [otherwise] she might¹¹ have to wean her child prematurely¹³ and this would result in his death. And what is the age of such a minor?¹⁴ From the age of eleven years and one day until the age of twelve years and one day. One who is under,¹⁵ or over this age¹⁶ must carry on her marital intercourse in the usual manner. This is the opinion of R. Meir. The Sages, however, say: The one as well as the other carries on her marital intercourse in the usual manner, and mercy will be vouchsafed from

"Sages" on birth control

(1) And nevertheless consented to the marriage, which is consequently valid, and the woman is his lawful wife. (2) The rival of a forbidden relative is for-

... [faded text] ...

Page 166 - The Talmudic effects of Jedio-Christainity!

There are some very amusing things found in the stupidity of Talmudic remedies, such as found in the Gittin volume with its mixtures of dung, blood and filth. It is not so much the stupidity of the remedies themselves, but the commentary by a goy English doctor (which appears in the Soncino English translation) as he attempts to justify and praise the medical wisdom of the Pharisees.

Following are some interesting exhibits devoted to remedies made from "tearing a black hen lengthwise and crosswise; shaving the middle of the head, and putting the bird on it until it sticks fast. Then go to the river and stand in the water until becoming faint; then swim out and sit down." This is the cure for sunstroke.

Notice also the cures prescribed for swollen glands and catarrh. The one I like is where you take the excrement from a white dog and knead it in with balsam. Sounds like pure medical science, doesn't it? (Exhibits follow.)

put it on his thumb nail on the side where the tooth aches and put a rim of dough round it, taking care that it does not touch his flesh, as it may cause leprosy. For swollen glands,¹ R. Johanan said that pellitory leaves are as good as *mamru*² and the root of pellitory better than *mamru*, and he should put them in his mouth. This is to prevent it from spreading. To soften it he should take bran that came to the top of the sieve and lentils with the earth still on them and clover and hemlock flower and the bud of *cuscuta*, and he should put about the size of a nut in his mouth. To make it burst, someone should blow into his throat seeds of unripe dates, through a wheat straw. To make the flesh close he should bring dust from the shadow of a privy and knead it with honey and eat. This is effective. For catarrh³ he should take about the size of a pistachio of gum-ammoniac and about the size of a nut of sweet galbanum and a spoonful of white honey and a Maḥuzan *natla*⁴ of clear⁵ wine and boil them up together; when the gum-ammoniac boils, it is all boiled enough. If he cannot manage this, let him take a *revi'ith* of milk of a white goat [69b] and let it drip on three stalks of carob and stir it with a piece of stem of marjoram; when the stem of marjoram is boiled it is all boiled enough. He can also take the excrement of a white dog and knead it with balsam, but if he can possibly avoid it he should not eat the dog's excrement as it loosens the limbs. For *gira*⁶ he should take an arrow of Lilit⁷ and place it point upwards and pour water on it and drink it. Alternatively he can take water of which a dog has drunk at night, but he must take care that it has not been exposed.⁸ For [drinking] water which has been exposed let him take an *anpak*⁹ of undiluted wine. For an abscess, an *anpak* of wine with purple-coloured aloes. For palpitations of the heart he should take three barley-cakes and streak them with *kamak*⁹ which has been made less than forty days before, and eat it and wash it down with wine well diluted. Said R. Aḥa from Difti to Rabina: This will make his heart palpitate

(1) So Rashi. Jan.: 'jaws'. (2) A kind of herb. (3) [So Rashi. Preuss (*op. cit.* p. 198) Pleurisy.] (4) About a *revi'ith* ($\frac{1}{4}$ log). (5) I.e., not dark. (6) Perhaps a kind of fever. (7) Probably a kind of meteoric stone. (8) For fear a snake may have injected venom into it. (9) A Persian sauce of milk.

should say is that] he should take regularly a bite early in the morning, as this is good for the whole body. For anal worms he should take acacia and aloe juice and white-lead and silver dross¹ and an amulet-full of phyllon² and the excrement of doves and tie it all up in linen rags in the summer or in cotton rags in the winter. Alternatively, let him drink strong wine well diluted. For hip disease³ let him take a pot of fish brine and rub it sixty times⁴ round one hip and sixty times round the other. For stone in the bladder let him take three drops of tar and three drops of leek juice and three drops of clear wine and pour it on the membrum of a man or on the corresponding place in a woman. Alternatively he can take the ear of a bottle and hang it on the membrum of a man or on the breasts of a woman. Or again he can take a thread which has been spun by a woman of ill repute or the daughter of a woman of ill repute and hang it on the membrum of a man or on the breasts of a woman. Or again he can take a loom of a man and the corresponding place in a woman; and when he do so on dry thorns near the socket of preserve the stone that issues, as it is external fever⁶ he should take three sacks of *adra*⁷ leaves and boil each separately and put them in two basins and bring it and bend first over one and then over the other thoroughly warmed, and then he should begin drinking thereof⁸ afterwards he should drink of the *adra* leaves but not of the date stones. For internal fever he should take seven beds and boil them with their earth and *adra* leaves in beer [70a] or grapes from a

gent often carried by women applying it to the affected part. 55.] (5) [A round number, .. eruptions. (7) [A species .. usual after a hot bath, v.

(1) Used for cooling the metal. (2) A kind of stone in a little case attached to their necklaces. (3) Apparently lumbago, v. Preuss, *op. cit.* p. 3; i.e., many times, v. Preuss, *loc. cit.* n. 5.] (6) Leaf of cedar, probably Spanish juniper.] (8) [As in Shab. 41a.]

G I T T I N

CHAPTER VII

MISHNAH. IF A MAN IS SEIZED WITH A KORDIAKOS¹ AND SAYS, WRITE A GET FOR MY WIFE, HIS WORDS ARE OF NO EFFECT. IF HE SAYS, WRITE A GET FOR MY WIFE, AND IS THEN SEIZED WITH A KORDIAKOS AND THEN SAYS, DO NOT WRITE IT, HIS LATER WORDS ARE OF NO EFFECT. IF HE IS STRUCK DUMB, AND WHEN THEY SAY TO HIM, SHALL WE WRITE A GET FOR YOUR WIFE, HE NODS HIS HEAD, HE IS TESTED WITH THREE QUESTIONS.² IF HE SIGNIFIES 'NO' AND 'YES' PROPERLY EACH TIME, THEN THE GET SHOULD BE WRITTEN AND GIVEN FOR HIM.

Remedies of the "Sades"

GEMARA. What is *kordiakos*?—Samuel said: Being overcome by new wine from the vat. Then why does it not say, If one is overcome by new wine?—The mode of expression teaches us that this spirit [which causes the dizziness] is called *kordiakos*. Of what use is this [knowledge]?—For a charm. What is the remedy for it? Red meat broiled on the coals, and wine highly diluted.

Abaye said: My mother³ told me that for a sun-stroke [fever] the remedy is on the first day to take a jug of water, [if it lasts] two days to let blood, [if] three days to take red meat broiled on the coals and highly diluted wine. For a chronic heat stroke, he should bring a black hen and tear it lengthwise and crosswise and shave the middle of his head and put the bird on it and leave it there till it sticks fast, and then he should go down [to the river] and stand in water up to his neck till he is quite faint, and then he should swim out and sit down. If he cannot do this, he should eat leeks

(1) A kind of delirium in which he does not know exactly what he is saying. V. *infra*. Apparently = *κρδιακος*, which, however, is not found in this sense. Goldschmidt derives it from *κρδιακος*. (2) Lit., 'three times', to see if he is still *compes mentis*. (3) Lit., 'bitten'. (4) Le., without much fat. (5) V. Kid. 11b.

Page 170 - The Talmudic Health Cures - Part3

The supreme hatred of Talmudic Judaism is reserved for, and directed against, the believers of the Christian Bible. Yes, you brainwashed Judeo-Christians who want to elevate these worst enemies of Jesus Christ and His church to the position of God's Chosen People, you need to know what they think and teach about your religion and your Savior.

You who believe the Christian Bible is the Word of God are classified as the primary enemies of Judaism. You are called "heathen," "Idolators," and "goy-animals" by your Jewish friends. You rank lower than the ordinary goy non-Jew: in fact, in the Jewish mind, you are the lowest and most despised of all forms of life.

As a Christian, you receive the Jewish curses of the 7th and 12th of the Eighteen Benedictions called the SHEMONEH ESREH. The orthodox Jew recites this three times daily and four times on the Sabbath, or Jewish holidays. This means that Christians are cursed six times on ordinary days and eight times on special Jewish days. This is Talmudic brotherhood. Remember this, the next time your pastor arranges for a inter-faith meeting with the Jews.

According to volume Gittin 56b-57a, "All who mock the words of the sages (this means all Christians who believe the Christian Bible) will be punished for eternity in boiling hot excrement." (See exhibit)

Punishment of GITTIN Christ in He 17th-17th
 about joining them? He said: Their observances are burdensome
 and you will not be able to carry them out. Go and attack them
 in that world and you will be at the top, as it is written, *Her adver-*
saries are become the head; etc.; whoever harasses Israel becomes
 head. He asked him: [574] What is your punishment [in the other
 world]? He replied: What I decreed for myself. Every day my ashes
 are collected and sentence is passed on me and I am burnt and my
 ashes are scattered over the seven seas. He then went and raised
Balaam by incantations. He asked him: Who is in repute in the
 other world? He replied: Israel. What then, he said, about joining
 them? He replied: *Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity*
all thy days for ever. He then asked: What is your punishment? He
 replied: With boiling hot semen. He then went and raised by
 incantations the sinner of Israel. He asked them: Who is in repute
 in the other world? They replied: Israel. What about joining them?
 They replied: Seek their welfare, seek not their harm. Whoever
 touches them touches the apple of his eye. He said: What is your
punishment? They replied: With boiling hot excrement, since a
 Master has said: Whoever mocks at the words of the Sages is
punished with boiling hot excrement. ^{Talmud} Observe the difference
 between the sinners of Israel and the prophets of the other nations
 who worship idols. It has been taught: Note from this incident
 how serious a thing it is to put a man to shame, for God espoused
 the cause of Bar Kamza and destroyed His House and burnt
 His Temple (Christians in hell — excrement)

[Page 172 - The Punishment of Christ](#)

As one studies The Talmud in detail, apart from the white-wash done by men such as Dr. Neusner, you will begin to understand that the bloody, the sadistic and the obscene are the darlings of the "synagogue of Satan mentality."

If you have ever wondered why Jewish comics the world over are noted for their obscenity, you need wonder no longer. It is as fundamental to them as the knowledge of God is to the average Caucasian. If you want to know why the movies and television are degenerating into a hog wallow of sexual filth, the advice of Talmudic Jews is the answer. This filthiness is literally bred into the Jewish mind, no matter how much they attempt to deny it. According to the book, Jews Must Live, authored by the Jewish businessman Samuel Rdt, one of the first things he was taught as an Eurdpean Jew was to spit when he passed a Christian church, or when the name of Jesus Christ was even mentioned. The second lesson was that it was accepted for a Jew to cheat the detested goyim as long as you weren't caught at it because that would bring shame upon Judaism.

The 1905 Jewish Encyclopedia clearly notes that it was the Pharisees who took over the pure Hebrew religion in Babylon and turned it into the monstrosity of Judaism. The rabbis removed obnoxious references to God, just as many of the modern Jewish influenced translators have gone about removing anti-Jewish passages from the Bible. This trend has now reached the point where there is a move underway to remove the Gospel of John and his Epistles because they tell the truth about the anti-Christ.

The sacrificing of white babies on the altars of abortion is supported by the Talmudists. Most of the large abortion clinics in America which regularly murder over two million unborn babies every year are Jewish owned and staffed by Jewish abortionists. It is also interesting to note that Jews head most of the sob-sister organizations that want to protect baby seals and whales. In their twisted thinking, it is better to protect other living creatures than it is to protect human life. This is a Talmudic monstrosity!

The ultimate target for infamy in *The Talmud* is our precious Lord, Savior and king, Jesus Christ. *The Talmud* targets Him as the object of its special, vitriolic hatred which is difficult for the average Christian to understand. Yet the Jewish masters look on Christians as "docile asses, bearers of burdens for the Jews" and hate you if you believe in Christ and follow Him as Savior and King. According to *The Talmud*, you are vermin to be eradicated like rats.

Jesus appears in *The Talmud* under the name of Balaam. Proof that this word refers to Christ can be found in the Jewish Encyclopedia, which states: *Hence . . . the pseudonym 'Balaam' given to Jesus In SANHEDRIN 106b and GITTIN 51a.* (See following exhibit.)

-In Rabbinical Literature: Balaam is represented as one of seven h&dttlen prophets; the other six being Balaam's father, Job and his four friends (B. B. 1 5b). He gradually acquired a position among the heathen as exalted as that of

Moses among the chosen people (Num. R. xx. 1). At first a mere interpreter of dreams, Balaam later became a magician, until finally the spirit of prophecy descended upon him (ib. 7). He possessed the special gift of being able to ascertain the exact moment during which God is wroth - a gift bestowed upon no other creature. Balaam's intention was to curse the Israelites at this moment of wrath; but God purposely restrained His anger in order to baffle the wicked prophet and to save the nation from extermination (Ber. 7a). When the law was given to Israel, a mighty voice shook the foundations of the earth; so that all kings trembled, and in their consternation gathered about Balaam, inquiring whether this upheaval of nature portended a second deluge; but the prophet assured them that what they heard was the voice of the Almighty giving the sacred Law to His children of Israel (Zeb. 1 16a).

Nevertheless, it is significant that in rabbinical literature the epithet "rasha" (the wicked one) is often attached to the name of Balaam (Ber. I. c.; Ta anit 20a; Num. R. xx. 14). He is pictured as blind of one eye and lame in one foot (San. 105a); and his disciples (followers) are distinguished by three morally corrupt qualities, viz., and evil eye, a haughty bearing, and a varicious spirit - qualities the very opposite of those characterizing the disciples of Abraham (Ab. v.19; compare Tan., Balak, 6). Balaam received the divine communication at night only - a limitation that applies also to the other heathen prophets (Num. R. xx. 12). The Rabbis hold Balaam responsible for the unchastity which led to the apostasy in Shittim, and in chastisement of which 24,000 persons fell victims to a pestilence (Num. xxv. 1-9). When Balaam, the wicked," saw that he could not curse the children of Israel, he advised Balak (intimated in Num. xxiv. 14) as a last resort to tempt the Hebrew nation to immoral acts and, through these, to the worship of Baal-peor. "The God of the Hebrews," adds Balaam, "hates lewdness; and severe chastisement must follow" (San. 106a; Yer ib x. 28; Num. R. I. c.).

The Rabbis, playing on the name Balaam, call him "Belo Am" (without people; that is, without a share with the people in the world to come), or "Belo' Am" (one that ruined a people); and this hostility against his memory finds its climax in the dictum that whenever one discovers a feature of wickedness or disgrace in his life, one should preach about it (Sanh. 106b). In the process of killing

Balaam (Num. xxxi. 8), all four legal methods of execution - stoning, burning, decapitating, and strangling - were employed (Sanh. I. c.). He met his death at the age of thirty-three (lb.); and it is stated that he had no portion in the world to come (Sanh. x. 2; 90a). The bible devotes a special section to the remarkable history of the prophet, in order to answer the question, why God has taken away the power or prophecy from the Gentiles (Tan., Balak, 1). Moses is expressly mentioned as the author of this episode in the Pentateuch (8. B. 14b).

Henceforth he became the type of false prophets seducing men to lewdness and obscene idolatrous practises (Rev. 2:14; II Peter 2:15), Jude 11; Abot v. 19). The name "Nicolaitanes," given to the Christian heretics "holding the doctrine of Balaam" (Rev. 2:6, 15), is probably derived from the Grecized form of Balaam, and hence also the pseudonym, "Balaam" given to Jesus in Sanh 106b) and Git. 57a).

The life of this sorcerer was further detailed in the "Sefer ha-Yashar" legends and by the later cabalists (Yalk., Reubeni to Balak). Balaam's ass formed an especial object of haggadic interpretation and embellishment. "The speaking mouth of the ass" was declared to be one of the ten miraculous things that God had created in the twilight of the sixth day (Abot v.6). Targ. Yer. to Num. xxii. 30 gives a long monition which the ass offers to her foolish master.

See also the following exhibit from the SANHEDRIN volume of *The Talmud*:

his reward for the twenty-four thousand Israelites whose destruction he had encompassed. Mar Zutra b. Tobiah remarked in Rab's name: This is what men say, 'When the camel went to demand horns, they cut off the ears he had.' (4 deaths for Jesus)

Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, [did the children of Israel slay with the sword]. A soothsayer? But he was a prophet! - R. Johanan said: At first he was a prophet, but subsequently a soothsayer. R. Papa observed: This is what men say, 'She who was the descendant of princes and governors played the harlot with carpenters.' [106b] Did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them. Rab said: They subjected him to four deaths, stoning, burning, decapitation and strangulation.

A certain min said to R. Hanina: Hast thou heard how old Balaam was? He replied: It is not accurate to state, 'Old since it is written, Bloody and deceitful men shall not live out their days,' [it follows that] he was thirty-three or thirty-four years old. He rejoined: Thou hast said correctly: I personally have seen Balaam's Chronicle in which it is stated, 'Balaam the lame was thirty years old when Phinehas the Robber killed him.' Refers to Jesus

1) V. ibid, XXV, 1-9: since Israel was thus seduced and punished through his advice, as stated above, he demanded payment. (2) So Balaam, demanding

ment that
n instead
ested by
e various
was hung
k off (de-
supra 45a.
ording to
, Balaam
represent
ospel (v.
l others)

Jesus may be alluded to, which theory is strengthened by the statement that he mated with a carpenter. (The Munich MS. has נר in the margin of נר, i.e., singular instead of plural.) (5) Ibid. (5) This is suggested by the use of the plural 'among them that were slain by them,' intimating that the deaths inflicted upon others were all suffered by Balaam. Thus he was strangled, a fire was lit under him (burning), his head was struck off (decapitation), and then he was allowed to fall to earth (stoning); v. 3 (8) Heretic, v. Gioa. (9) Ps. LV, 24. (10) cf. p. 471, n. 1. (11) [According to the view that all the Balaam passages are anti-Christian in tendency being used as an alias for Jesus, Phinehas the Robber is thus taken to be Pontius Pilatus, and the Chronicle of Balaam probably to denote a Gospel. (Hertford op. cit. 72f.). This view is however disputed by Bacher and cf. Giazberg, Journal of Biblical Literature, XLI, 121.]

Page 177 - More Punishment for Christ

Jesus, according to *The Talmud*, deserved all four "legal methods of death; stoning, being hanged, burned and crucified."

In SANHEDRIN (52a) the manner of burning as an execution is explained and it is also found in YEBAMOTH (6b); this is verified in the Jewish Encyclopedia under the title of "Balaam."

The victim is lowered into a pit filled with dung up to his armpits. Then a hard cloth was placed within a soft one and wound around his neck, and the two loose ends were pulled in opposite directions forcing him to open his mouth. A wick was then lit and thrown into his mouth so that it descended into his body and burnt his bowels. Admitting the possibility that the victim might not be burned to death before he died of strangulation, they prescribed that his mouth was forced open with pincers against his wish, and then the wick was lit and thrown into his mouth.

Jesus

Burned

MISHNAH. THE MANNER IN WHICH BURNING IS EXECUTED IS AS FOLLOWS: HE WHO HAD BEEN THUS CONDEMNED WAS LOWERED INTO DUNG UP TO HIS ARMPITS; THEN A HARD CLOTH WAS PLACED WITHIN A SOFT ONE,⁶ WOUND ROUND HIS NECK, AND THE TWO LOOSE ENDS PULLED IN OPPOSITE DIRECTIONS, FORCING HIM TO OPEN HIS MOUTH. A WICK WAS THEN LIT, AND THROWN INTO HIS MOUTH, SO THAT IT DESCENDED INTO HIS BODY AND BURNT HIS BOWELS. R. JUDAH SAID: SHOULD HE HOWEVER HAVE DIED AT THEIR HANDS [BEING STRANGLED BY THE BANDAGE BEFORE THE WICK WAS THROWN INTO HIS MOUTH, OR BEFORE IT COULD ACT], HE WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN EXECUTED BY FIRE AS PRESCRIBED. HENCE IT WAS DONE THUS: HIS MOUTH WAS FORCED OPEN WITH PINCERS AGAINST HIS WISH, THE WICK LIT AND THROWN INTO HIS MOUTH, SO THAT IT DESCENDED INTO HIS BODY AND

(6) The soft one alone could not exert sufficient pressure to open his mouth; whilst a hard one alone would bruise the skin and unnecessarily disfigure him (Rashi).

Jesus "Strangled"

MISHNAH. STRANGULATION WAS THUS PERFORMED:
— THE CONDEMNED MAN WAS LOWERED INTO DUNG UP TO HIS ARMPITS. THEN A HARD CLOTH WAS PLACED WITHIN A SOFT ONE, WOUND ROUND HIS NECK, AND THE TWO ENDS PULLED IN OPPOSITE DIRECTIONS UNTIL HE WAS DEAD.

GEMARA. Our Rabbis taught: [*And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death*].⁴ 'The man' excludes a minor; '*that committeth adultery with another man's wife*' excludes the wife of a minor; '*even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife*' excludes the wife of a heathen; '*shall surely be put to death*', by strangulation. You say, by strangulation; but perhaps one of the other deaths decreed by the Torah is meant here?—I will answer you: Whenever the Torah decrees an unspecified death penalty, you may not interpret it stringently but leniently;⁵ this is R. Josiah's view. R. Jonathan said: Not because strangulation is the most lenient death, but because by every unspecified death in the Torah strangulation is meant. Rabbi [proceeding to demonstrate this] said: Death by God is mentioned in Scripture;⁶ and death by man is also

(1) Deut. XXI, 9. (2) Lit., 'the heifer, the neck of which is broken.' (3) Lev. XIX, 18. (4) Ibid. XX, 10. (5) Lit., 'attract it to stringency etc'. Hence strangulation... the nature of death must be mean... (6) See *Genesis* of Onan, Gen. XXXVIII, 10.

[Page 179 - Jesus is Strangled](#)

That Jesus knew of the Talmudic translations is proven by the fact that the Jew Rodkinson, who made the first English translation of *The Talmud*, in the section on "History of The Talmud," asks, "Is the literature that Jesus

was familiar with in His early years yet in existence in the world? Is it possible for us to get at it?"

The answer to this question is given by the Jewish rabbis who point to the "traditions of the elders" which *The Talmud* was known by at the time of Jesus. This was the set of Jewish (not Hebrew) beliefs that Jesus often condemned. (See Matthew 15:3 and 6; Mark 7:3, 5, 8,9,13. The Apostle Paul referred to them in Colossians 2:8 and the Apostle Peter in I Peter 1:18.)

We could go on and on, covering many more pages with proof of the blasphemy and pornography of this Jewish religious work. Far from being a compendium of religious laws and wise sayings, the "music of a choir of voices, the give and take of intelligent arguments," as Dr. Neusner states in his book, we find it replete with filth, asininity, and a viral hatred of Christ and Christians which can be found in no other religious writing known to man. Dr. Neusner's *Invitation to The Talmud*, which we looked into at the beginning of this book, is based on the overall trickiness and subtlety of Talmudic teaching which can never be trusted to tell the whole truth and nothing but the truth.

Neusner's book is a means of laundering the filth and hatred of *The Talmud* knowing full well that very few Christians, including the majority of their pastors, will ever make the effort to see what *The Talmud* really says.

Like Karl Mordeca Marx, the father of modern socialism, the Jew Moses Hess (1812 - 1875) was born in Germany of Talmudic, rabbinic ancestry and was steeped in the traditions of orthodox Judaism by his grandfather who raised him. He worked actively with both Karl Marx and Frederick Engels (Marx's promoter) in bringing communism to birth. Hess believed that communism was the best way to achieve the Zionist dream of a One World State, governed by Jews. (This is the New World Order which is being promoted by our President, George Bush, and many other prominent men.)

Hess is still considered to be the pillar of modern-day Zionism. In actuality, he was a pagan philosopher who believed that the prayer and ritualism of Judaism was for the "little Jew, and for women and children." In the higher echelons of Judaism, the atheist Einsteins and the Jewish seminary Finklesteins see eye to eye as can be seen from numerous articles in the *Jewish Encyclopedia*. All personality, intelligence, planning and supreme power were taken from Almighty God by the pagan Pharisees. They called this "ridding the Bible of anthropomorphisms."

Sneering at Christianity, which believes in a Jewish race, Hess advocated instead a breed of all races and nations, dedicated to the synagogue of Satan, which would extol *The Talmud* and delegate Moses to an inferior role while elevating the Jewish rabbi to the point where they were taught that when God had a problem in heaven, He called on earthly rabbis for advice. Hess looked to the black magic and occultism of CHASIDISM, (a sect of Jewish mystics) which, along with Zionism, would achieve a one-world, communist dictatorship under Jewish control.

The idea that Jews are citizens of the country in which they reside, or were born into, is a delusion. The structure of the inner world government, within which each Jew is a citizen, places their loyalties first to world Judaism, then to the country in which they reside. The United States of America is the only country I know of that recognizes this dual citizenship, and it has been an albatross around our necks since the formation of the Jewish State of Israel in 1948.

The American Jewish Committee is the most single powerful body in world Jewry. Its membership embraces world capitalists and many of the members of powerful semi-secret organizations such as the Bilderbergers, the Tri-Lateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations (which is part of a larger, much more powerful One World Government organization) and, of course, the Masonic order of B'nai B'rith. The American Jewish Committee is the world organizer for Jewry and operates in more than 65 different countries.

Jewish immigration to the United States has come mainly from Eastern Europe, Russia and Poland and has been made up almost totally of Ashkenazi Jews of Turko-Mongolian background. Their ancestors never set foot in ancient Palestine. Every national leader in the State of Israel has come from this non-Semitic background.

Volumes could be written about the international leaders of the Jewish kehillas who make the American Jewish Committee one of the most powerful political forces in the world today. There have been men such as Louis Marshall who brought the Christian industrialist Henry Ford, Sr. to his knees after Ford had written his masterpiece *The International Jew* which exposed Judaism for what it really was.

There was Bernard Baruch, who once publicly boasted that he was the "unelected President of the United States" because of the power he wielded over the American government.

There was Eugene Meyer, Jr. of the Federal Reserve and owner of the Washington Post; Herbert Lehman, Governor of New York State and a U.S. Senator; Felix Warburg, President of Kuhn, Loeb and Company; the

international banker Jacob Schiff, who supplied the money which made the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917 in Russia a success. He had been the American agent of the Rothschild interests, working for over fifty years to set up the Federal Reserve System which has systematically stolen billions of dollars from the American taxpayer and which now controls the economics of America. (See my book, The Great Conspiracy.)

Today, there are men such as Howard Metzenbaum, U.S. Senator from Ohio, who is one of the most dangerous men in modern America. He works consistently and incessantly to destroy the Second Amendment rights of Americans to keep and bear arms. Of course we can't forget the German Jewish enigma Henry Kissinger, the power behind the throne of numerous Republican and Democratic administrations, who, according to Army Intelligence sources, was an agent of the Soviet KGB during World War II.

A good example of how Jewish power works can be seen in the case of Max Warburg from the German branch of the Rothschild (powerful Jewish) banking firm. Warburg was a member of the American Jewish Committee prior to World War II. Felix (brother of Max), a member of the 1917-1918 Kehillah, married Freda Schiff, daughter of Jacob Schiff, head of the powerful Kuhn, Loeb and Company Bank of New York. Frederick Warburg, the son of Felix, was listed in the *Who's Who of Jewry* (1938 - 39) as a member of the American Jewish Committee. These men, along with other Jews such as Sidney Warburg, were the power which ran the administration of the Swedish Jew, Dwight David Eisenhower.

Many innocents in the Christian world have been taken in by the Jewish fairy tale that Judaism is a religion opposed to Zionism. The truth is that Judaism is the religion of Jewish Nationalism, which all intents and purposes is Internationalism directed and managed by Jewish leaders who delegate the rest of mankind to human asses under Jewish control. This, my Christian friend, is the Judaism that you and your pastor support when he declares the Jews to be the Chosen People of God, the "apple of His eye." What fools men can become when they refuse to listen to the truth or insist on proof.

If we look back to 1917-18, we can see Jews such as Rabbi Judah Magnes, a protege of banker Jacob Schiff, who was the maneuvering power behind the American Civil Liberties Union. This staunchly pro-Zionist, pro-Communist body has been a thorn in the sides of Christians with its effort to abolish prayer and Bible reading in public schools, its efforts to do away with Christian symbols during the Christian holidays and its defense of most anti-Christian drives in America. Periodically, they will defend what could be called a Christian patriotic cause in order to keep up appearances, and keep the Christians asleep. Magnes served in

communist-front organizations such as the Garland Fund and alongside anti-American, anti-Christians such as Earl Browder and William Z. Foster, both of whom were Talmudic stooges of Judaism and communism.

Socialism has always been the carrot held under the noses of the goyim to get them into the Jewish-communist barn. It is a mechanism whereby the "human" Jew can lead a whole herd of goyim "cattle" into the milking barn, first to be milked and then to be slaughtered for their beef.

As the Russian Jews began to arrive in this land, they immediately established socialist organizations similar to those of which they had been members in Russia. Take a close look at the socialist organizations headed by such renegades as Norman Thomas and Gus Hall (Hallberg), perennial President of the American Communist Party. The Jew Samuel Gompers was a product of the socialist, Jewish/English ghetto and worked to turn the American Federation of Labor into the socialist ranks under Jewish control.

During the Jewish Congress Movement in the late 1910's, the red Rabbi Stephen S. Wise was instrumental in uniting all national radical elements in America into the National Social Workmen's Committee. Rabbi Wise is the one who boasted that the Russian Revolution was the "crowning feat of the sons and daughters of Zion" (New York Times, 3/24/17), and who, when asked to define communism, said: *"Some call it communism; I call it Judaism."*

A chain of communist-socialist schools has been set up in America by world Jewry. In 1937, the [Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics/Brainwashing](#) (the communist blueprint for the takeover of America.) was brought to America. It had been introduced at the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare at the University of Moscow i26 a36, where it was used as a textbook in a class of 47 American college students (45 of whom were Jews) who had been sent to Moscow by the American Jewish Committee for the express purpose of learning how to infiltrate American education. In 1937 it was the primary textbook at the communist Eugene Debs Labor School in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The welcoming speech to these American students was made by Lavrenti Beria who was at that time head of the Russian KGB. Among other things he is quoted as having said:

"You must work until every teacher of psychology unknowingly or knowingly teaches only communist doctrine under the guise of "psychology." You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psycho-politician or an unwitting assistant to our aims."

"You must labor until we have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in your nation. . ."

"You must dominate as respected men in the fields of psychiatry and psychology. You must dominate the hospitals and universities . . ."

"Psycho politics is a solemn charge, for with it you can erase our enemies as insects. You can cripple the efficiency of their leaders . . . You can change their loyalties. Given a short time with a psycho politician, you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier, or a statesman, or you can destroy his mind."

"Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country . . . and when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your. own legislation at will, and you can. make the (Christian) himself finance, by his own appropriations, a large portion of the communist conquest of the nation."

This, my Christian friend, is Talmudic Judaism at its most effective and dangerous stage.

The purpose of these Jewish-run schools, such as the Highlander Folk School in Tennessee, was to build a firm foundation for the more than 40,000 Marxist professors who have infiltrated our educational system and who daily poison the minds of young Americans. If they can be successful in taking over America, they will be well on their way towards world control.

It is interesting to note that most of the political parties in the State of Israel are either controlled by socialists or communists. The MAPAI, a Zionist-Socialist party; the HEROT, formed by former Jewish terrorists; the MAPAM; the AHDUT or ACDUTH which is a Socialist Party dedicated to the subjugation of all "sub-humans" to Jewish control.

I have already mentioned the red Rabbi Stephen S. Wise who was probably one of the most influential Jewish leaders in the twentieth century. He was one of the original founders of the American Jewish Committee and served as its president in 1924. He was also a committeeman on the American Civil Liberties Union and the American League Against War and Fascism before it changed its name to the American League for Peace and Democracy. He worked hand-in-glove with such known communists as Earl Browder, the communist dynamiter Tom Mooney and, of course, the communist William Z. Foster. Wise was

an ardent backer of those who burned churches and massacred priests and nuns during the Spanish Revolution. To his dying day Rabbi Wise never stopped his enthusiastic and often maniacal support of the Soviet Slave State and waxed enthusiastically about the murder of countless thousands of Christians in Russia by his Jewish brethren. When the big shots of World Jewry decided to create a new bogeyman (new enemy of America), they selected Russia as this enemy, and Wise was instrumental in backing every effort to incite mutiny and sabotage within the Armed Forces of America. Congressional Investigating Committees of the time, such as the Un-American Activities Committee, recognized Wise as being behind these efforts.

Wise bragged that the Bolshevik Revolution established the Talmudic-Zionist base in Russia and was financed by the large Jewish banks headed by Jacob Schiff who personally donated \$20-million to the Bolshevik cause.

It was well known throughout the administration of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt that Schiff had financed this revolution and openly bragged about it. (See *New York Times* report, 3/24/17, subtitled: "Rabbi Wise Ready for War!") This article relates how Jacob Schiff financed the propaganda campaign within the Czarist Army which led to the Bolshevik success in Russia. They haven't changed their course in 3,000 years.

At a Carnegie Hall celebration in March, 1917, it was said:

*. . . then the rabbi (Wise) praised the Russian Revolution . . .
"I cannot forget," he said, "that I am a member and a
teacher of the race of which half has lived under the
domination of the Czar, and as a Jew, I believe that of all
our achievements none has been nobler than the part the
sons and daughters of Zion have taken in the great
movement which culminated in a free Russia."*

(Interpreted correctly, that means "free to kill and enslave Christians.")

In 1950, Wise was praised by the American Jewish Congress who said of him:

*". . . more than any other American he was an outstanding
symbol and advocate of Zionism, not only in the eyes of
American Jews, but also the entire American people and to
its leaders, including President Wilson and F. D. R."*

It was Wise who funded the first English translation of *The Talmud* which was accomplished by Rabbi Rodkinson.

Elizabeth Dilling sued Wise for defamation of character and received an out-of-court settlement. He had made the following statement at a mass meeting:

(Yiddish for 'bastard') Dilling whose lies about The Talmud have set Judaism back a decade. She dragged our sacred Talmud in the sewer."

Dilling replied:

"If I had done so, it might have helped clean it up; for a sewer is a helpful and normal channel for cleaning; The Talmud is an abnormal, diabolical channel for funneling sub-sewage into the minds of those who follow it."

The whole Talmudic religion would have to be revamped to bring it up to the level of a sewer . . . Its doctrines are illegal in all civilized countries. It stands for mass-murder of non-Jews, mass-enslavement of mankind and the reversal of all laws based on Old and New Testament morality.

What a fighter that little woman was and, oh, how we need thousands more like her! I would like to have known her!

The Jews have always used threats to gain their will. In 1917-18, Louis Marshall, then President of the American Jewish Committee, served notice on Henry Ford, Sr., to cease telling the truth about the Talmudists. When Ford refused, Jewish threats were followed by Jewish actions. Several attempts were made against the great Christian industrialist and his family. His car was forced off the highway on several occasions, and these incidents became so frequent that Mrs. Ford pleaded with Henry to come to terms with the Zionists. Henry did make an apology of sorts, and all the scraping and bowing of the Ford family to Jewish interests from that time on can be traced to the fear which was engendered by Jewish threats.

It would take many pages to tell about the Jewish efforts to control America's economy. It began shortly after our nation became free and resulted in the assassination of President Lincoln. (For further details on this, see my book, The Great Conspiracy.)

SOME EXCERPTS FROM THE TALMUD:

Running true to form, *The Talmud* uses the most foul language when speaking about the Virgin Mary, mother of our King. In one place she is called "Miriam, the dresser of women's hair who committed adultery." In the SANHEDRIN (106a-106b) it says: *She who was the descendant of princes and governors played the harlot with carpenters.*

See following exhibit:

his reward for the twenty-four thousand Israelites whose destruction he had encompassed. Mar Zutra b. Tobiah remarked in Rab's name: This is what men say, 'When the camel went to demand horns, they cut off the ears he had.' (4 deaths for Jesus)

Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, [did the children of Israel slay with the sword]. A soothsayer? But he was a prophet! - R. Johanan said: At first he was a prophet, but subsequently a soothsayer. R. Papa observed: This is what men say, 'She who was the descendant of princes and governors played the harlot with carpenters.' [106b] Did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them. Rab said: They subjected him to four deaths, stoning, burning, decapitation and strangulation.

A certain min said to R. Hanina: Hast thou heard how old Balaam was? He replied: It is not accurate to state, 'Old' since it is written, 'Bleed and decaying' nor shall nor live on their days, [it follows that] he was thirty-three or thirty-four years old. He rejoined: Thou hast said correctly: I personally have seen Balaam's Chronicle in which it is stated, 'Balaam the lame was thirty years old when Phinehas the Robber killed him.' Refers to Jesus

1) V. ibid, XXV, 1-9: since Israel was thus seduced and punished through his advice, as stated above, he demanded payment. (2) So Balaam, demanding

ment that
n instead
ested by
e various
was hung
k off (de-
supra 45a.
ording to
, Balaam
represent
ospel (v.
l others)

Jesus may be alluded to, which theory is strengthened by the statement that he mated with a carpenter. (The Munich MS. has נא in the margin of נא, i.e., singular instead of plural.) (5) Ibid. (5) This is suggested by the use of the plural 'among them that were slain by them,' intimating that the deaths inflicted upon others were all suffered by Balaam. Thus he was strangled, a fire was lit under him (burning), his head was struck off (decapitation), and then he was allowed to fall to earth (stoning); v. 3 (8) Heretic, v. Gioa. (9) Ps. LV, 24. (10) cf. p. 471, n. 1. (11) [According to the view that all the Balaam passages are anti-Christian in tendency being used as an alias for Jesus, Phinehas the Robber is thus taken to be Pontius Pilatus, and the Chronicle of Balaam probably to denote a Gospel. (Hertford op. cit. 72f.). This view is however disputed by Bacher and cf. Giazberg, Journal of Biblical Literature, XLI, 121.]

Page 177 and 190 - The Talmudic effects of Judeo-Christianity!

All Jewish rabbinical sources state that Jesus was of "illegitimate birth." The seducer of the Virgin Mary was said to have been a Roman soldier. Two accounts are recorded in the following exhibit. One indicates that He was 'the son of Pandera,' and another indicates that He is called "Ben Stada." (son of Stada, Ed.)

The TOLEDOT JESU edition contains a story about a dispute carried on by Jesus with the scribes. Based on that dispute, they declared Him to be a bastard. (See following exhibit from the Jewish Encyclopedia under the title, "Jesus.")

- In Jewish Legend: The Jewish legends in regard to Jesus are found in three sources, each independent of the others - (1) in New Testament apocrypha and Christian polemical works, (2) in the Talmud and the Midrash, and (3) in the life of Jesus ("Toledot Yeshu") that originated in the Middle Ages. It is the tendency of all these sources to be little the person of Jesus by ascribing to him illegitimate birth, magic and a shameful death. In view of their general character they are called indiscriminately legends. Some of the statements, as that referring to magic, are found among pagan writers and Christian heretics; and as the Ebionites, or Judao-Christians, who for a long time lived together with the Jews, are also classed as heretics, conclusions may be drawn from this as to the origin of these legends.

It ought also to be added that many of the legends have a theological background. For polemical purposes, it was necessary for the Jews to insist on the illegitimacy of Jesus as against the Davidic descent claimed by the Christian Church. Magic may have been ascribed him over against the miracles recorded in the Gospels; and the degrading fate both on earth and hereafter of which the legends speak may be simply directed against the ideas of the assumption and resurrection of Jesus. The Jewish legends relating to Jesus appear less inimical in character when compared with the parallel passages which are found in pagan authors and Christian sources, more especially as such legends are fixed and frequently occurring themes of folklore; and imaginations must have been especially excited by the historical importance which the figure of Jesus came to have for the Jews.

The earliest authenticated passage ascribing illegitimate birth to Jesus is that in Yea. iv. 8. The mysterious phrase ("that man") cited in this passage as occurring in a family register which R. Simian ben Azza is said to have found seems to indicate that it refers to Jesus (see Derenbourg in "R. E. J." i. 298), and here occur also the two expressions so often applied to Jesus in later literature (= "that anonymous one"; the name of Jesus being avoided) and ("bastard": for which in later time . . . was used). Such a family register may have been preserved at Jerusalem in the Judao-Christian community.

The Jews, who are represented as inimical to Jesus in the canonical Gospels also, took him to be legitimate and born in an entirely natural manner. A contrary statement as to their attitude is expressed for the first time in the 'Acts of Pilate' ("Gospel of Nicodemus" ed. Thilo, in "Codex Apoc. Novi Testamenti," i. 526 Leipaic, 1832; comp. Origen, "Contra Celsum," i. 38). Celsus makes the same statement in another passage where he refers even to a written source, adding that the seducer was a soldier by the name of Panthera. The name "Panthera" occurs here for the first time; two centuries later it occurs in Epiphanius ("Haeres. lxxviii. 7), who ascribes the surname "Panther" to Jacob, and ancestor of Jesus; and John of Damascus (Do Orthod. Fide." iv. -1) includes the names "Panther" and "Barpanther" in the genealogy of Mary. It is certain, in any case, that the rabbinical sources also regard Jesus as the "5on of Pandera, although it is noteworthy that he is called also "Ben Stada" (Shab. 104b; Sanh .67a).

It appears from this passage that, aside from Pandera and Stada, the couple Pappus b. Judah and Miriam the hairdresser were taken to the parents of Jesus. Pappus has nothing to do with the story of Jesus, and was only connected with it because his wife happened to be called "Miriam" (= "Mary"), and was known to be an adulteress.

The one statement in which all these confused legends agree is that relating to the birth of Jesus. Although this is ascribed only to the Jews, even in Celsus, the Jews need not necessarily be regarded as its authors, for it is possible that it is originated among heretics inimical to Jesus, as the Ophites and Cainites, of whom Origen says "they uttered such hateful accusations against Jesus, as Celsus himself did" ("Contra Celsum," iii. 13). It is probable, furthermore,

that the accusation of illegitimacy was not originally considered so sedous; it was ascribed to the most prominent personages, and is a standing motive in folklore (Krauss, 'Leben Jesu, "p.214).

The incident of Jesus concerning the dispute with the Scribes was copied by the rabbinical sources (kallah 1 8b [ed. Venice, 1528, fol 41 c]: com p. N Coronel, "Comment Quinque, "p. 8b, Vienna, 1864, and "Batte Midrashot," ed. Wertheimer iii. 23, Jerusalem, 1895). All the "Toledot" editions contain a similar story of a dispute which Jesus carried on with the Scribes who, on the ground of that dispute, declared him to be a bastard. Analogous to this story are numerous tales of predictions by precocious boys.

*The sojourn of Jesus in Egypt is an essential part of the story of his youth. According to the Gospels he was in that country in his early infancy, but Celsus says that he was in service there and learned magic; hence he was there in early manhood. This assumption may serve to throw more light on the obscure history of Jesus that the account found in the Gospels. The Talmud also says that Jesus was in Egypt in early manhood. H. Joshua b. Perahyah is said to have fled with his pupil Jesus to Alexandria in order to escape the persecutions of the Jewish king Yannai (103-76 BC); on their return Jesus made a remark on the not faultless beauty of their hostess, whereupon H. Joshua excommunicated him; and when Jesus approached him again and was not received he set up a brick for his god, and led all Israel into apostasy (Sanh. 107b; Sotah 47a; Yer. Hag. 77d). This account is supplemented by the statement, made on the assumption that Ben Stada is identical with Ben Pandera, that Ben Stada brought magic from Egypt.**

Note:* The Jewish Encyclopedia, Funk and Wagnalls Co., N.Y. and London, 1905. p.170

This conforms to the Scripture found in John 8:41 when Jesus told them that they did the deeds of their father (ref. vs 44). They replied with: "*We be not born of fornication; we have one father even God.*" Compare this with I John 2:23 which clearly teaches that one cannot have the Father without first accepting the Son. This makes these Jewish leaders out to be liars.

It is interesting to note that *The Talmud* (see [Universal Jewish Encyclopedia](#) under "Nero") states that Nero, the hater and persecutor of

the early Christian church, was a convert of Judaism. Matthew 23:15 tells us quite plainly that those who convert from Christianity to Judaism become "two-fold more a child of hell" than those who have led them to this conversion. It is also interesting to note that the famous Jewish Rabbi Meir was a descendant of Nero.

The infamous butchery of Christians by Nero has been acknowledged for centuries, but this butchery was but a kindergarten measure of what has been carried out by modern Judaism in the slaughter of Christians in countries under Zionist-Communist-Talmudic control. The Babylonian whore of Judaism has become "drunk with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus." (Revelation 17:6)

According to *The Talmud*, SHABBATH (104b), Jesus was a magician who worked His miracles through magic. Remember where the Talmudist Pharisees accused Him of casting out devils through Beelzebub, the chief of devils? (Luke 11:15)

Notice in the following exhibit, the weird teaching of *The Talmud* concerning Christ's miracles as described in the Jewish Encyclopedia:

According to Celsus (in Origen, "Contra Celsum," i. 28) and to the Talmud (Shab. 104b), Jesus learned magic in Egypt and performed his miracles by means of it; the latter work, in addition, states that he cut the magic formulas into his skin. It does not mention, however, the nature of his magic performances (Tosef., Shab, xi. 4., Yer. Shab. 130); but as it states that the disciples of Jesus healed the sick "in the name of Jesus Pandera" (Yer. Shab. 14d; Ab. Zarah 27b; Eccl. R. i. 8) it may be assumed that its author held the miracles of Jesus also to have been miraculous cures. Different in nature is the witchcraft attributed to Jesus in the "Toledot." When Jesus was expelled from the circle of scholars, he is said to have returned secretly from Galilee to Jerusalem, where he inserted a parchment containing the "declared name of God" (Shem ha-Meforash), which was guarded in the Temple, into his skin, carried it away, and then, taking it out of his skin, he performed his miracles by its means. This magic formula then had to be recovered from him, and Judah the Gardener (a personage of the "Toledot" corresponding to Judas Iscariot) offered to do it; he and Jesus then engaged in an aerial battle (borrowed from the legend of Simon Magus), in which Judah remained victor and Jesus fled.

*The accusation of magic is frequently brought against Jesus. Jerome mentions it, quoting the Jews: "Magum vocant et Judaei Dominum meum" ("Ep. lv., ad Ascellam, "i. 196, ed. Vallarsi); Marcus, of the sect of the Valentinians, was, according to Jerome, a native of Egypt, and was accused of being, like Jesus, a magician (Hilgenfeld, Ketzergesch. "p.370, Leipsic, 1884). There were even Christian heretics who looked upon the founder of their religion as a magician (Fabricius, in "Codex Apocr Novi Testamenti." iii 396), and public opinion at Home accused all Christians of magic (W.M. Hamsay, "The Church in the Homan Empire Before AD 170," pp.236, 392' London, 1897). The Apostles were regarded in the same light ("Acta Petri et Andraes," ed. Bonnet, 8). Neither this accusation nor that concerning the birth of Jesus is found in the canonical Gospels, but it occurs in the apocryphal accounts, . . . Somewhat different is the accusation that Jesus imposed upon the people and led them astray . . . As Balaam the magic/an and, according to the derivation of his name, "destroyer of the people," was from both of these points of view a good prototype of Jesus, the latter was also called "Balaam." **

Note * The Jewish Encyclopedia, Funk and Wagnalls Co., N.Y. and London, 1905. p.171.

According to the TOLEDOT, Jesus was executed on the eve of the Passover feast, which was also the eve of the Sabbath. His executioners were unable to hang Him on a tree, as prophesied, because they said:

He conjured up all trees by the name of God not to receive Him. Therefore they all broke. He was finally received by a large cabbage stalk. He was buried that same day in conformity with the law.

Again, according to the TOLEDOT, when His disciples came looking for His body, it had been taken from the grove by a man named Judas the Gardener who had taken it and used it as a dam to keep the water out of his garden which had flooded the tomb. When Christ's body was finally displayed before the Queen of Jerusalem, the Christians were ashamed.

It might be of interest here to look at the Scriptural account in Matthew 27:62 - 66 which says that the chief priests and Pharisees went to Pilate asking for a guard on the tomb so that the disciples could not steal His body and claim that He had risen. The Roman Governor granted permission to them to post a guard of their own at the tomb, and they helped seal the tomb's entrance with the Roman seal. This meant that

anyone who broke it would be liable to the death penalty. Interestingly enough, the story spread by the Pharisees, when they discovered He had indeed risen from the dead, was that His disciples had come while the guard was asleep and stolen the body. (See Matthew 28:12 - 15) It was apparent that they bribed Pilate not to prosecute the guard who normally would have been executed for sleeping while on duty.

Jewish legends all deny the resurrection of Jesus and state that Christ now sojourns in hell. Matthew 28:15 states that this false report is still believed by the Jews. It is authenticated in a newspaper report which appeared in the Canadian *Toronto Telegram News* a few years ago which stated:

Jesus of Nazareth arranged His own crucifixion and planned His resurrection. He played on the weakness of Judas Iscariot to betray Him.

He induced the Jewish establishment (Talmudic Pharisees, Ed.) to deliver Him into the hands of Pontius Pilate where they accused Him of sedition against Rome.

It was all a carefully engineered plot, executed at the crucial season of the Passover, in which the plotter was also the victim.

Its purpose was to bring to pass the events forecast in the Old Testament texts, in order to make the plotter-victim acceptable as the Messiah who would lead His people, and through them, humanity, into an era of peace and good will.

"This is the real historic Jesus," says Dr. Hugh Schonfeld in his book, The Passover Plot, which has sold over 800,000 copies in Britain alone. When promoting his book and his thesis in Toronto, Schonfeld spoke fervently about the "need to strip the theological encrustations from the character of the Nazarene and make Him acceptable to both Christians and Jews." Schonfeld went on to say:

Many thousands are leaving the Christian church because they have outgrown so much that traditional Christianity has taught about the New Testament figure as God Incarnate. Jews have ignored Jesus because they have been alienated by Christian theologians who have clothed Him with pagan ideas of Godhood.

Only if we concentrate on working through historical channels will emerge a different image of Jesus, acceptable to Jews and non-Jews.

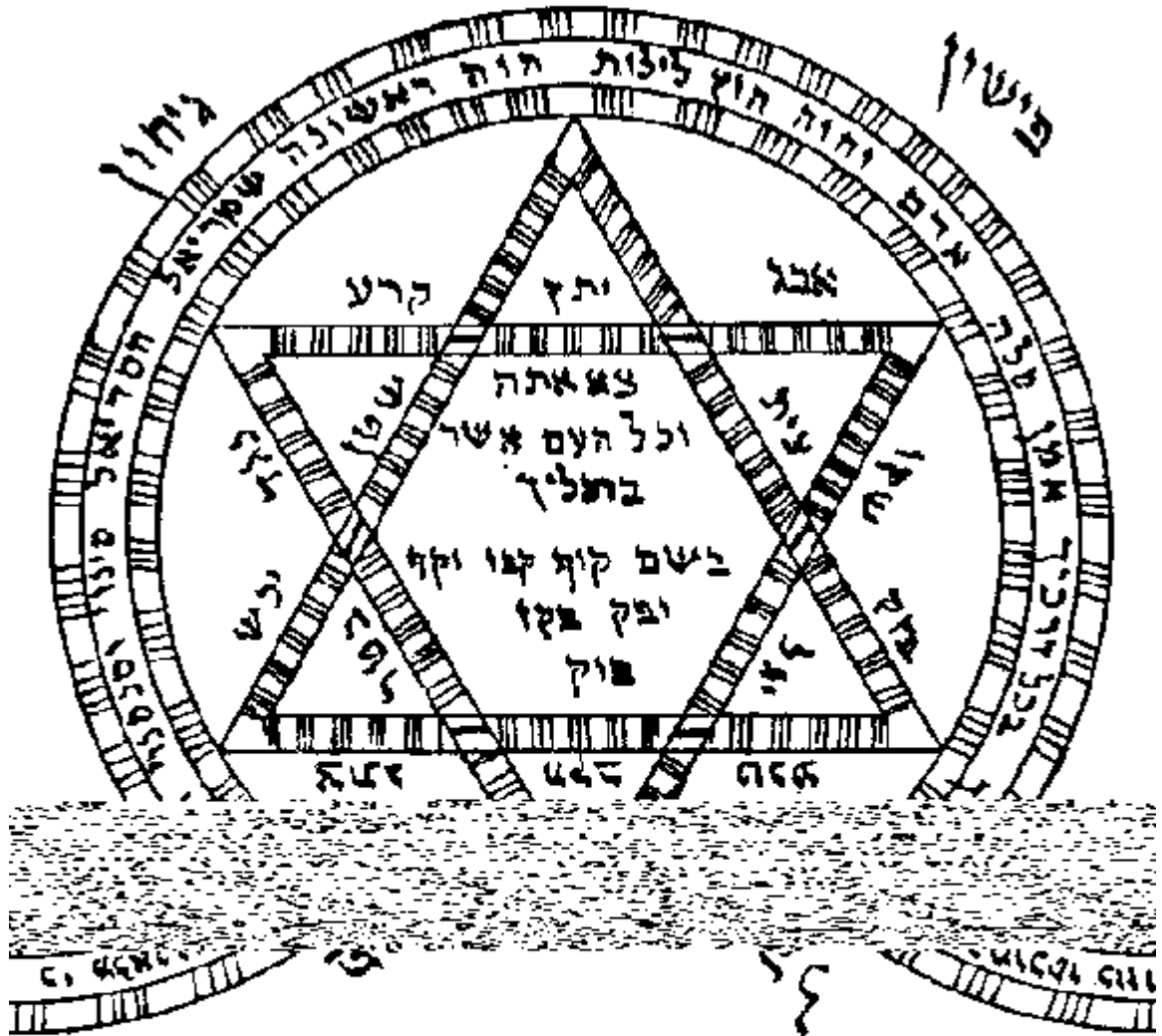
This is typical of Jewish religious thinking. Everything the Christian does must conform to their ideas in order to be acceptable. My answer is: Why do we need to make the Son of God acceptable to anyone, no matter who they are, especially if we MUST falsify the facts in order to do so?

All through Dr. Schonfeld's book we find Talmudic assumptions that Jesus was not the Messiah, He was not the Son of God, He was an impostor who had delusions of grandeur and wanted to become a "big shot," so to speak. This is a typical Jewish attitude towards our Lord and King. The Jews cannot logically, or historically, refute the evidence of hundreds of eyewitnesses who saw Him repeatedly in the 40 days following His Resurrection and before His Ascension, so they hate Him all the more, and with Him, His followers. The dirty work of Talmudic-Judaism is done under the Talmudic sign of the "Magen David," sometimes erroneously called the Shield of David. It is the six pointed star seen on the flag of the State of Israel. It becomes even more amusing when one realizes that there were no people in existence anywhere in the world who were known as Jews until almost 300 years after the death of King David when we find them in II Kings 16:6 fighting against Israel.

Since the so-called "Shield of David" is not mentioned in rabbinical literature, it probably did not originate until much later. We know it dates back at least to the third century A. D. It was commonly used by European Jews and was prominent in Spain which was then the hotbed of Cabalistic superstition during the Middle Ages. (For a study of how Talmudic Cabalism is connected with the Masonic Lodge, I suggest you read my book, The Hidden Power Behind Freemasonry,.)

The information we have covered so far is nothing but a rudimentary introduction to Talmudism and its effect on the Christian church. It has become so effective that Christianity in 1992 has, indeed, become Judeo-

Christianity.



...the first Eve, and names of any mutation each letter is represented by the thus ' = א, ה = י etc.). Outside of the shield well-known prayer by Nehunia b. ha-Kana, 'Satan be torn asunder!' The innermost space and permutations of קוף, a mystical name of

...probably a variant for which the female demer-
 reils and of God (קוף = קוף); In this per-
 next succeeding letter of the alphabet
 of David stand the initial letters of the
 אבג, also the words, קוף קפו, "May
 ce finally contains words from Ex. xl. 8,
 God.

then come "the first Eve," and names of any
 mutation each letter is represented by the
 thus ' = א, ה = י etc.). Outside of the shield
 well-known prayer by Nehunia b. ha-Kana, '
 Satan be torn asunder!' The innermost spa
 and permutations of קוף, a mystical name of

What is the Answer?

Chapter 8

In answering this question, we need to remember the admonition given in Hosea 4:6: "*My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge . . .*"

Notice it does not say, "lack of education," but "lack of knowledge." There is a great deal of difference between the two. Men and women can have strings of degrees behind their names, and in the words of the Apostle Paul (Romans 1:22) "professing themselves to be wise, they became fools." He elaborated on this in II Timothy 3:7, when he spoke of those who were "ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." In other words, they are educated idiots.

We must reach our Christian brethren and the relatively uneducated majority of Christians (those who depend on their pastor for Scriptural information rather than seeking it out for themselves) with sound evidence that proves that our media in America, both secular and religious, has played a tremendous role in delivering Christian America into the hands of the Talmudic One Worlders. The religious press, for the most part, plays the role of keeping Christians calm and anesthetized. They shape the news and answer complaints with the doctrine of their denominational cause, rather than what The Word says.

As for the regular news media, they have become, with the exception of a very few independently owned newspapers, "intellectual prostitutes of Zionism," who have sold themselves from the shoulders up as a whore sells herself from the waist down. This was clearly seen in a statement made by John Swinton, editor of a well-known daily newspaper, in 1914 at the Annual Dinner of the American Press Association. Swinton was giving his retirement speech to them and said:

There is no such thing as an independent press in America if we except those of little country towns. You know this, I know it! Not a man among you dares to utter his honest opinion. Were you to utter it, you know that it would never appear in print . . . I am paid to keep my honest opinion out of the newspaper for which I write. You, too, are paid for similar services. Were I to permit an honest opinion, my occupation . . . would be gone in less than twenty-four hours. The man who is foolish enough to write an honest opinion would soon be walking the streets in search of another job. It is the duty of the New York journalist to lie, distort, to destroy, to revile, to toady at the feet of

Mammon, and to sell his country, and his race, for his daily bread, or what amounts to the same, for his salary. We are tools and vessels of the rich (International Bankers) behind the scenes. We are marionettes. These men pull the strings and we dance. Our time, our talents, our lives, our capacities, are all property of these men - we are intellectual prostitutes.

Day by day these intellectual prostitutes mold public opinion according to establishment policy which, in this case, is overwhelmingly pro-Zionist. They are subservient to the Council on Foreign Relations, and the Tri-Lateralist cabal and answer to them for their daily bread. They are the highest paid prostitutes in the world's history and should be beneath our contempt.

As an example, a few years ago Bill Moyers of CBS, who is supposed to be a Southern Baptist Christian layman, spoke sarcastically on the CBS Monday Morning show, calling the Moral Majority "a religious group of some kind, trying to influence abortion, equal rights, military spending and other establishment programs." Of course Mr. Moyers was careful not to criticize the National Council of Churches which has taken a decidedly liberal, anti-Christian attitude towards political and secular issues in America.

The Federal Bureau of Investigation has known for many years that the Soviet KGB Department of Dis-information has been spending hundreds of millions of dollars annually on propaganda which is dispersed daily in all the large, Jewish owned and operated news outlets, (This comprises more than 90% of the media.) Men such as ABC reporter Geraldo Rivera boast publicly about their influence in slanting the news, and this attitude is reflected in men such as Eric Severeid, Sam Donaldson, the entire crew of Sixty Minutes, Peter Jennings and a host of others who daily show their smugness and pseudo-intellectual superiority. They should be beneath the contempt of decent people, just as decent people in a decent community shun a whore. These men, for the most part, look on the average citizens as being mentally deficient fools who must be led by the intellectual superiority of the media.

History has proven, over and over again, that when decent Americans know the truth, they will act upon it. Several arrogant Congressmen have learned this to their sorrow. This is one of the major reasons the truth is being kept from the American people, both in secular life and in the church. For if our people knew the truth, there would be the biggest explosion in the history of the world. Today, America in particular is likened to a man smoking a cigar as he sits on an open keg of gunpowder, knocking the ashes into the keg. It will only take one tiny spark, at the right time, to reach the powder, and the explosion will come which will

blow those who seek world power out of the driver's seat. This is the major reason they hide the truth.

When will Christians ever learned the truth regarding Jewry, of whom our risen Lord said in Revelation 2:9 and 3:9: ". . . *I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan.*"

If they learned that Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and the prophets were not Jews and that God's promise in Genesis 12:3 was never made to a Jew; if they learned that the Israeli Talmudists who annually soak up billions of their tax dollars are not the Covenant People of the Bible; if they learned that the impostors in Palestine are Edomite-Turko-Mongolians, the Christian world would rise in righteous indignation to throw the Talmudic money changers out of the national temple and return this nation to its Christian heritage and to its risen Christ. This is why the truth MUST be suppressed.

If the members of our churches knew that doctrines being taught in their church, such as the "rapture" and "the Jews are God's chosen people," were doctrines designed by Talmudic propagandists to lure Christians away from reality, and that these doctrines are not according to Scripture but are false, then millions of Christian who are now sitting in their comfortable religious foxholes waiting for Jesus to rapture them out of this mess, would rise up and become the "salt of the earth" as their Master intended them to be.

Oh, how sick I have become of those Christians who shrug their shoulders when they are warned of danger ahead, and say smugly: "Well, I don't have to worry, you know. I'm saved, and Jesus will come back and take me out of this mess before it gets that bad."

What a shock they are going to have when they learn the truth, and it doesn't happen the way their pastors have been telling them. Millions of Christians have become infected with this "holier-than-thou" attitude because of the Judaizing of the church seminaries that have produced shepherds who have neutralized Christians from being "soldiers of the cross," to becoming "prostitutes for those who hate their Lord." This sort of religious attitude is what the enemy wants.

A threatened and compromised America today stands at the point of no return because of her religious and political leaders. In Jeremiah 23:22, we read these words which were written to the pastors and political leaders of America: "*But if they (the pastors) had stood in my (God's) counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.*"

In plain words, folks, the pastors of America have been traitors to their calling. Instead of preaching the whole truth, in the words of Timothy 4:3 - 4, they have brought about the time when the average Christian no longer wants to hear the truth, but would rather have their ears tickled by the pastors of their choosing who will talk of the rapture, immortality of the soul, brotherly love and how the Jews are blessed and protected by God. No wonder this country is headed for hell at a breakneck speed.

We need to get across to the controlled media of America, and to our religious leaders, that freedom of the press is not some immutable decree handed down by God on Mt. Sinai which allows them to slant the news as they will for their purposes. Freedom of the press is political license granted to the media by the American people, and what we have given to the media and their religious pundits, we can also take away.

The time has come when concerned Americans can no longer afford to take the path of least resistance. For Christians to remain in their spiritual foxholes while the battle for the survival of Christianity and Christian values rages outside, is cowardice. It is impossible to look at the debacle of America since the beginning of the New Deal in the 1930's, without realizing the responsibility of our leaders, both political and religious, and how they have fallen down in this responsibility. It is time that decent Americans called them to account for their poor stewardship. Our country and our American way of life have been placed in jeopardy by their irresponsibility.

Public opinion polls and common sense tell us that military superiority is the only thing which the internationalist enemy understands. But we MUST not be led into believing that we can cooperate with our enemy and come out in the driver's seat. The "glasnost" of the 1980's and 1990's is not the first time the International Zionist-Communists have tried to trick us. They have pulled this same stunt many times since the Russian Revolution began in 1917. We should be ashamed of ourselves as Christian citizens for allowing ourselves to be fooled so many times. There is an old Indian saying which I believe is appropriate here and which goes: *White man fool Indian once, shame on white man; white man fool Indian twice, shame on Indian.*

The same is true in our dealing with the Talmudic conspiracy.

We cannot afford to remain in this self-imposed ignorance, for our very existence as a free, Christian people is at stake. Abraham Lincoln recognized this when he stated: *"If disaster come upon us, it will come from within. We will either live forever as free men, or we will die by suicide."*

Today, as our nation rushes on a collision course with national suicide, any intelligent, honest and observing person should be able to see that drastic action is necessary to preserve the Republic. The danger signs are clearly visible on every side. America's retreats in Korea and Vietnam have been observed worldwide as has our recent smashing victory in Iraq. This all points to the fact that our government policies in Washington, DC are not for the betterment of America, but for the well-being of the Internationalists who control us. We did not lose in Korea and Vietnam because our fighting men were less willing to fight than they were in the Middle East. We did not lose because we had inferior military equipment. We had the best equipment, and in both wars we had overwhelming air superiority. We lost in Korea and Vietnam because it was expedient for our international masters, just as we won in the Middle East for the same reason. The program of the New World Order was always uppermost in the minds and designs of those men who (think they) control American destiny.

Remember the rallying cry of the American Revolution? "Put only Americans on guard tonight!" That must be our cry in the 1990's. We have had enough of foreign control from the Kissingers and the Brezizinskis. Now is the time when only dedicated Americans should be allowed in office. To compromise with the enemy, regardless of magnitude, should be grounds for TREASON in accordance with Article III, Section 3, of the Constitution of the United States.

The following are a few actions which I believe are necessary to save the America we once loved:

First and foremost we must get our white majority, especially those who call themselves Christians, into a right relationship with God so that He will hear their prayers. Isaiah 59:2 clearly indicates that God will not even listen to our prayers until we get into a proper relationship with Him. And, yes, I am speaking about church members!

We MUST return to obeying His Law. Christians MUST be re-educated to know that being "born-again" is only the first step to becoming a Christian, and that they have no option whatsoever to "do their own thing."

We MUST teach our brainwashed Christian people that Christ did not abolish The Law when He died for our sins. He "established" it. These are His words from Matthew 5:17: *"Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets; I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill."*

We must educate our Christian people to the truth of what is taking place on the national as well as the international scene today. They must be

taught to read between the lines of the controlled news. This means that our church leaders must tell their people the truth and **declare the whole counsel of the Lord**, not just those things which follow denominational lines or which the people want to hear in order to feel good. Jeremiah 23:22 indicates that if our spiritual leaders will do this, the people will "turn from their wicked ways, and from the evil of their doings."

When we accept this truth, we MUST re-educate the nominal Christian masses into accepting the consequences found in Deuteronomy 28. In this passage, God is specific with His blessings which accrue for obedience to His Law and just as specific with His curses which abound for disobedience to His Law. By reading this chapter in Deuteronomy and applying it to America's woes today, we can see God's hand in applying the curses He promised when we turn from Him and His Law. To read this chapter and not see the reason America is being destroyed is beyond my comprehension.

In verse two we are told: "*And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee IF THOU SHALT HEARKEN UNTO THE VOICE OF THE LORD THY GOD . . .*" (emphasis added)

And in Deuteronomy 28:6 - 11:

Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out. The Lord shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways. The Lord shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in ALL (Emphasis added) that thou settest thy hand unto; and He shall bless thee in the land which the Lord giveth to thee. The Lord shall establish thee as a holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shall keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, and walk in his ways. And all the people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord: and they shall be afraid of thee. (This was true of America up through World War II, but now, following the Iraq war, the people are afraid of the New World Order, which controls our military.) And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

Notice that this promise hinges on obedience to His Law, and that this promise was made to Jacob-Israel, not to a people called Jews.

See II Samuel 7:10. He was most certainly not referring to Old Palestine in this passage.

Now notice what will happen if we refuse to obey God. Much of this has already come to pass, and we can see these curses in operation all about us in the Israel nations of Christendom. Notice particularly the calamities which will befall us if we refuse to obey our God and "do our own thing." Much of this has already happened, or is in the process of happening.

In Deuteronomy 28:15-24 we find a variety of afflictions and disasters which will come upon Israel for disobedience, and it takes no stretch of the imagination to recognize that this is taking place in Israel-America today. If we refuse to accept the truth that we are Israel, then we will be deceived into believing that this Scripture was not for us. Notice verse 25, which speaks about what happened to us in Korea and Vietnam where we were defeated **by nations smaller than many of our states. Our military did not lose these wars; they were lost by the traitors in our government.** *"The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: . . ."* (Deuteronomy 28:25)

Verse 27 addresses the spread of diseases such as cancer, VD and AIDS which are decimating our people. Now, with unlimited immigration, strange and terrifying diseases which we have never heard of before, are destroying us. Verse 27: *The Lord will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou **canst not be healed.*** (Emphasis added) *The New American Standard version translates that verse as: The Lord will smite you with the boils of Egypt and with hemorrhoids, and with the scab and with the itch, from which you cannot be healed.*

Verse 28, speaks about mental diseases which lead many of our people into the hopelessness that ends in suicide. *"The Lord shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart: . . ."* Today, suicide is the third largest killer in America and number one among high school and college students.

Verse 33 tells how aliens will consume our food supply. *"The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway: . . ."*

According to reports from the Department of Agriculture, America's "emergency food supply," dropped from 158 days in 1987, to 56 days in 1988, to 32 days in 1989, and yet we "sell" (do they ever repay us?) corn and wheat to communist and Third World nations faster now than ever before. While our traitorous president arranges for the Soviet Union to receive \$1-Billion in emergency food supplies, hundreds of thousands of

Americans are going to bed hungry every night. While we give the Israelis extra billions to house their immigrants from Russia, thousands of Americans and American families are homeless. These are the curses for disobedience to His Law and from turning our faces to other gods.

It will take only one season of crop failures to place America on an emergency food basis and leave us ripe for a declared National Emergency which could very well usher in the control needed for Mr. Bush's New World Order.

Verse 43 prophesies of this very occurrence: *"The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low."*

We see the aliens ruling over us in America today. They eat our food which we give them through welfare, they take our jobs and leave us homeless, they set up their own communities where no English is spoken, they have gotten up "high" above the Israelite people while the white majority, who made this America great, have become the "tail." In our military, we have a Jew, "Stormin' Norman" Schwartzkopf (An article in an August 1954 issue of The New York Times, indicated that Norman's grandfather was a German Jew from Austria, who had been a metallurgist. His father was head of the New Jersey State Police at the time of the Lindberg kidnapping, and it has been established that he withheld vital information, which would have proven that Bruno Hauptman did not kill the Lindberg Child.) at the head of our military forces, and a black as Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, while the overall policy of America may very well be controlled by a German Jew named Henry Kissinger.

When you have thought about these things, go back and read Deuteronomy 28, in its entirety, and weep for Christian America.

We must bring our economic system under the control of Congress which was envisioned by our forefathers when they wrote the Constitution, and remove it completely from the international control of the Federal Reserve Board.

It should be pointed out here that when the Talmudists control our foreign policy and we seek detente with the enemy, we break a Biblical Law which will bring disaster to our country. The Bible clearly teaches in Proverbs 4:14: *"Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.* Proverbs 25:5 says: *Take away the wicked from before the king (president), and the throne (government) shall be established in righteousness."*

Nowhere, at any time nor for any purpose, are Christians given the option to compromise with evil, or evil men, in any manner. It has never worked out to the advantage of individuals or nations in over 6,000 years of recorded history.

Probably one of the most debilitating diseases in America today is the manner in which professing Christians compromise with evil, and evil men, for a little temporary safety or comfort. Most Christians prefer to be "middle-of-the-roaders," without realizing that this is the most dangerous place on the road for they will be hit from both directions. Also, this is where you will find a "yellow streak" and where you can locate all the dead skunks in the morning.

In recent years, most Americans have lost the virtue of righteous indignation which is the ability to recognize right from wrong, and then do something to correct the wrong when recognized. Instead, the average Christian wants to be like everyone else, good and bad alike, and completely reject the words of James 4:4. ". . . *know ye not that the friendship of the world (order) is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world (order) is the enemy of God.*" That's pretty plain and uncompromising, isn't it? That's why very few Christians want to accept it! It's too narrow minded for them.

There are many church groups in America who have injected their Talmudic Judeo-Christian theology of "compromise with God's enemy" into our national life. This is why, over the last fifty years or so, we have aided our enemies, and stabbed our friends in the back. The U.S. Catholic Bishops have injected leftist ideology into the debate on national defense Since 1983, although the majority of Catholic laymen reject it, I believe. Actually, 13 major religious groups in the United States have pressured Congress to seek detente with the communist world at any cost even though they know this enemy has promised to "bury us" and destroy Christianity.

These 13 religious groups are:

**The American Baptist Church
Church of the Brethren
Episcopal Church
Jesuit Social Ministries
Mennonite Central Committee**

**The National Council of Churches
The National Council of Religious Women
Network (a Catholic Social Justice Lobby)**

**Unitarian Universalist Association of Churches in
North America
United Church of Christ**

**United Methodist Church (Board of Church and
Society - Women's Division)
United Methodist Church
Council of Religious Women**

This is but the tip of the iceberg. Multiply those by millions of evangelical and fundamentalist Christians who have been brainwashed into supporting the anti-Christ, Zionist Jews at any cost, and you can understand why we see the huge peace rallies in Washington, DC. These rallies are not spontaneous at all, but are prompted by our enemies and their religious friends in the so-called Christian world.

Even many conservative Christians who believe in the principles of Constitutional Government and one government, under God, have been led astray by their religious leaders who are determined to stand behind international Judaism regardless of Judaism's terrorist, manipulatory and heinous acts.

Have you ever wondered what the Good Samaritan of Luke 10:33 would have done if he had come by when the victim was being beaten and robbed? I sincerely doubt that he would have stood by as a spectator as many of our Christians do today. "Oh, brother Mohr, Christ wouldn't want us to be violent."

Yet it seems to me He was rather violent when He made a whip of ropes and drove the unscrupulous money changers out of His Father's Temple. (John 2:1 - 16)

Jesus was discussing common sense theology when He stated in Luke 11:21-22: *"When a strong man armed keepeth his palace (home), his goods are in peace (safe): But when a stronger than he (a criminal, whether of the regular stripe or a government criminal) shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour (gun control) . . . and divideth his spoils."*

In other words, if you are not armed, you can be overtaken and robbed. There is little doubt in my mind that many sincere supporters of peace at any price are well-intentioned, no matter how naive or misinformed they may be. But the sad thing is that most of them are afraid of learning the truth and they become like the Christians at Galatia to whom the Apostle

Paul once said in Galatians 4:16: "*Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?*"

Unfortunately, many of our political and religious leaders know exactly what they are doing, and these are the subversive traitors who are willing to sell America down the river for a little temporary safety, public recognition and money. They are more interested in what they can get for the moment, than in fulfilling the oath they have taken to support our Constitution and our people from ALL enemies, both from within and from without. They want to feather their own nest even if it means abandoning you and I to a heartless enemy. If you look closely at every major foreign policy President Bush has been engaged in, you will find behind them the financial interests of his family. In Panama, in Bahrain, in the Golden Triangle of Southeast Asia, (Which has been proven thorough sworn testimony by Lt. Col. James "Bo" Gritz, who has been in contact with top dope producers in the Golden Triangle.) and now in Red China. In all of these areas the Bush family holds billions of dollars in business deals.

These men want to align themselves with the world Talmudists whom they believe have the money and the power to handle any problem that comes along.

About now, some fundamentalist may come along and say: "Slow down a bit, Colonel, our church teaches that Jesus is the answer!" I'll not argue with you about that, for He MUST be first. But the message of salvation goes much deeper than "ye MUST be born again." That is just the first step to becoming a Christian and walking the Christian experience. What good is your faith if it is not backed by your actions? The Apostle James realized this when he wrote in James 2:14 - 18:

What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man (or woman) say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, and one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: show me thy faith without thy works, and I will show thee my faith by my works. (emphasis added)

This is a lesson a lot of Christians need to learn.

The enemy within who has become contaminated by the Talmudic poison is a thousand times more dangerous to the cause of Christ than the Talmudic enemies themselves. Jesus said in Matthew 23:15:

"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves."

Don't become angry with me, it was King Jesus who said that.

The great Roman Senator and statesman Marcus Tullius Cicero (106-43 BC) put it this way:

A nation can survive its fools, and even its ambitious. But it cannot survive treason from within. An enemy at the gates is less formidable, for he is known and carries his banners openly. But a traitor moves among those within the gates freely, his sly whispers rustling through all the alleys, heard in the very halls of government itself. For the traitor appears no traitor! He wears their face and garments and he appeals to the baseness that lies deep in the hearts of all men. He rots the soul of the nation; he works secretly and unknown in the night to undermine the pillars of the city; he infects the body politic so that it can no longer resist; a murderer is less to be feared.

Following the definition of "treason," we find in the U.S. Constitution, Article III, section 3, the following: *"Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the US.), adhering to their enemies, giving them AID AND COMFORT"*

Any fifth grader can understand those words. If the actions of our President and Congress are not treason, then I fail to understand the meaning of the English language.

There are a multitude of men in Washington, DC, in our State Houses, and in the pulpits of our churches who are guilty of this heinous crime against our people. A hundred years ago, a justifiably angry population would have accused them openly, and they would have been tried in a court of law and executed as the traitors they are. But today, they are the big names in government and church.

The defense of Christianity and Christian freedom, my friend, will require sacrifice and the continuing actions of those Christians who love God and care for the future of America. Christians must be in the forefront of this

movement to bring America back to God, for they have the most to lose if the Talmudic enemy is successful.

Here are some suggestions I prayerfully and humbly make, by which you, as a Christian individual, can help save America. They are quoted from The Church and the Sword, by G. Russell Evans, and G. Greg Singer, 1983, page 126:

1. Refuse to accept the bias and misinformation of the controlled news, the analysis given by the Talk Show hosts and TV preachers. Get the truth from the Word of God, and from history as it actually is and deliver it courteously in a Christian manner to all who will listen. Never attempt to cram truth down the throats of a reluctant public. Remember that your task is not to persuade anyone of the truth, that is the task of the Holy Spirit, Who is the Convincer. Your job is to take the unbiased truth to men and women every where, do it to the best of your ability, and once they have heard it, it becomes a matter between them and God. (See Ezekiel 3:17 - 21; 33:7 - 9)

2. Find out if the church you attend belongs to the National Council of Churches and if it does, GET OUT! You have no business in a contaminated atmosphere like that, no matter how long your family may have been members. If your pastor insists that you MUST support the anti-Christ Jews, do the same thing. (Read and ponder II Chronicles 19:2)

3 Find out how your members in Congress vote and let them know in no uncertain manner how you stand on issues. Be courteous, hut firm, and don't let them try to pull the wool over your eyes "Congratulate them when they take a stand for that which is right and good for the country, and get on their backs when they serve the enemy.

4. Join a church which teaches the truth regarding the Talmudist enemy If you can't find one in your neighborhood, that is no excuse to attend a compromising church. Start a study group in your own home) and if you would like to start a church, write: American Destiny, 1501 W Peoria, Phoenix, AZ 85012, telephone 602/944-3297 and ask how to start a church in your area. Learn for yourself what the Bible teaches, not the ideas of some Judaized seminary graduate.

5 Don't stop here. Write letters to church leaders and editors of both secular and religious publications and let them know that you know what is going on and how you feel about compromise with the enemy. This, of course, should be done in a Christian manner; abusive letters will gain nothing for either you or the Kingdom cause. It will do much damage!

6. Monitor radio and TV programs and request "fairness doctrine " time to answer the propagandists and promote Kingdom Movement truths.

7. If you see church bulletins which present an antichrist attitude in any way, and there are many of these today; or if your pastor preaches so as to glorify the anti-Christ, go to him in the spirit of Christian love and talk to him about it. While in most cases you will be rebuffed, it is possible that a few open minded men may be reached with the truth.

It never ceases to amaze me how denominational pastor are becoming increasingly disturbed over what is happening in their denominations, yet few seem to want to know the answer. Still, a month scarcely passes that I do not receive a letter, usually from a young pastor, which says: "What is happening in my denomination that I can no longer preach the whole counsel of God's Word?" There is hope for a man such as this. Cultivate him.

8. If your local school or service organization has a speaker who advocates an anti-Christian, anti-American attitude, politely ask for your side to be heard. You may be surprised at how many people will want to hear both sides of a controversy.

9. Be active in promoting pro-Christian, pro-American candidates for public office; the two should go hand-in-hand. While I personally do not believe the problems of America are going to be solved through the political process, proper candidates can go a long way to alleviate some of the ills which are afflicting the country.

10. In all your dealings with the enemy, keep cool Remember "He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city." (Proverbs 16:32) Also, 'A soft answer turneth away wrath; but grievous words stir up anger. "(Proverbs 15:1) This is or of the sad mistakes made by many of our people.

I have seen this happen, time and time again. There is nothing that will get a Talmudist more upset on a TV Talk Show, than to have you remain cool when he has attacked you unmercifully.

In April, 1972, while speaking for the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, I addressed a large student group at the University of Kansas, in Lawrence, Kansas. I was opposed by a group of about ten radicals (most of whom I learned later were not even students) who harassed and actually physically assaulted me. They were led by a young Jew whose father was a well-known criminal lawyer. They pelted me with marshmallows which had been made sticky by being held in the mouth until soft, and when they hit, they stuck like glue to my dark suit. With the help of God, I managed to remain cool, even though I was struck in the face with some hard object that caused lacerations.

Later, I received 72 letters from students who had attended the lecture. Some rejected my message which was against Sex Education in the schools, but all said they were impressed by the manner in which I remained "cool under fire," and all apologized for the "unbelievable rudeness" of a few of their classmates. Some of them asked for further information. So remember, it pays to keep cool under fire!

Many American Christians are coming under severe attack today because of pressure to destroy the Second Amendment. Under no circumstance must we allow this to happen. They are being led for the most part by Talmudists, (such as Senator Howard Metzenbaum of Ohio who is trying desperately to paint all gun owners as bad while they express sympathy for the criminal). A good deal of this pressure is coming from church groups who should know better.

A few years ago when I was lecturing in San Francisco, a full page ad which had been sponsored by 14 prominent Protestant churches, appeared in the very liberal *San Francisco Examiner*. It asked that church members turn in their firearms at a church service, on a certain day, where they were to be melted down to make a statue of a famous American compromiser. (It may have been Saint Martin Luther king, Jr., I don't remember.) It went into some detail regarding how decent Christians would certainly turn in their "death-dealing weapons" at the church service.

The Monday issue of The Examiner rather me fully stated that only eight guns had been turned in at 14 services the day before, which means that some of the Christians in that wicked city had at least some perspective of what was happening. Personally, I sort of like this idea for I believe that anyone who would be stupid enough to turn in their guns at the request of some pacifist Pastor is too dangerous to be allowed to own one.

There is nothing inherently bad about a sword. The quality of sharpened steel may depend on whether it is in the hands of a surgeon or a bandit. The same goes for a firearm. There is nothing inherently evil in a firearm, and I am convinced that you cannot trust a government who will not trust its citizens with a means of self-defense.

If guns are only in the hands of evil men, then the only peace the Lamb will have with the lion is when it ends up in the lion's belly. There are evil men who label disarmament as peace, but it is the peace of slavery and death. I Thessalonians 5:3 warns us about those who: ". . . *when they say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them . . . and they shall not escape.*" This is the peace of International Talmudism.

If Israel American does not remain free, there will be no one to carry out the "mission of the King," for one of the avowed aims of the Talmudists is to eliminate Christian civilization from the face of the earth.

In the controversial Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, we read:

"The goyim are a flock of sheep, and we are their wolves. And you know what happens when wolves get hold of the flock? . . ."

"There is another reason why they close their eyes: "for we shall keep promising them back all their liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace . . ."

"God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world." (Protocol Number 11)

The outstanding characteristic of Talmudic Judaism is an active, increasing, powerful and virulent attack upon all forms of Christianity. Occasionally we hear of outbreaks of sectarian bigotry between Catholics and Protestants which is given heavy coverage in the press. Nine times out of ten this is brought about by Talmudic pressure, but at no time does it reach the virulence of the steady and relentless Jewish attacks against Christianity. Organized , Judaism is not content with doctrinal disputation, but enlists its vast commercial and political power against everything it regards as "Christiological manifestations" (in their own words).

It has reached the place in America where no President of the United States dares to take his inaugural oath on the open pages of the **New**

Testament. If he did, the Jews would denounce him as a religious bigot. No public official in America can give public evidence of his Christian faith without rebuke from the Jews, with the exception of those "pseudo-Christian" Zionist traitors who support them.

Not only does the Talmudist disagree with Christian teachings, but everything that would remind a child in our government school system that he/she is living under a Christian system, in the midst of a once-Christian civilization, must be expunged. Year after year, the Talmudist extorts apologies from Christian leaders because these leaders have inadvertently used the term "Christian" in their official language. The Talmudist glories in religious persecution as the true American does in patriotism. This, of course, is part of the Talmudic plan. It is time that our Christian people begin to realize that most of the cries of "bigot" are coming from the bigots themselves.

Yet strangely, in spite of all this obvious ill will towards Christians everywhere, there has been a concerted drive in the Christian world to exonerate the Jewish people from the responsibility of Christ's death and place it solely upon the shoulders of the Roman government. This, of course, is a complete refutation of both Scriptural and Roman records. I can understand, as I read the Gospel of John, why the Talmudists want it removed. It is the most devastating attack against this evil form of religion that has ever taken place in the history of the world and it was conducted by the Lord, Himself.

As one Rabbi Stephen Wise, known as the "Red Rabbi" was quoted as saying: "*As long as the (true) records of the Gospels remain the New Testament, so long will there be anti-Semitism*" (anti-Talmudism).

It has been proven over and over again during the past 2,000 years, that the Talmudists cannot stand up under the blazing illumination of truth as found in the New Testament. The true feelings of the Talmudists can be seen in the statement made by the Jew, Ben Hecht, a well-known Hollywood writer, when he said:

"One of the finest things ever done by the mob was the crucifixion of Christ. Intellectually it was a splendid gesture . . . But if I had been in charge, I'd have handled it differently. You see, I would have shipped Him off to Rome and fed Him to the lions. They (Christians) could never make a Savior out of mincemeat."

This from a man whom many pastors say comes from the Chosen Race.

If we allow the Talmudists to remain in control of our government, and we are not wrong in calling it a ZOG (Zionist Occupation Government) today, the first Christians who will be executed when the Talmudists have complete world control will be the milquetoast Christians such as the Falwells, Swaggerts, the Robertsons and the Van Impes who have helped them come to power. Haven't we watched *as* Pat Robertson was ridiculed and maligned when he ran for President? Haven't we watched as the tabloids and TV brazenly publicized the sexual escapades of Swaggart? Haven't we witnessed the destruction of PTL empire's leaders, Tammy Faye and Jimmy Bakker? These people were made glamorous and powerful by the media. The media has removed their power, just as it gave them their power.

Do these "leaders" know about this peril? If not, why not? The evidence is all around them, and the Talmudic leaders of International Communism have been warning us of their plans for over 70 years. *The Talmud says: "Even the best of the goyim should be destroyed."*

There is little doubt in my mind that many so-called Christians will become irritated, disturbed and angry when they read the truth of which I have written. But I like what Solzenitsyn tells his audiences: *"My friends, I have not come to tell you comfortable things, but to tell you the truth."*

In Jeremiah 22:21, we read of Israel (true Israel): *"I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear . . ."* This has been our overwhelming problem in dealing with American Christians. They don't want to know the truth, but would rather listen to the soothsayers, spoken of by the Apostle Paul in II Timothy 4:3-4:

For the time will (has) come when they (white Christian Israel) will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (longing for material things) shall they heap (gather) to themselves teachers (pastors), having itching ears; And they (the pastors) shall turn away their (Israel's) ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables (Talmudic teachings).

WHAT WILL YOU DO IN THE END THEREOF?

The Undeclared War!

(The B'nai B'rith, Big Guns in the Zionist Plot to Destroy Christianity.)

By BRIG. GEN. JACK MOHR, C.P.D.L.

"For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places," (Ephesians 6:12)

WHEREFORE - "Though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh; For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God for the pulling down of strongholds, " (2 Corinthians 10:3, 4).

INTRODUCTION

Although few Christians realize it, the entire Christian world, especially that connected with White Christians is under attack from vicious anti-Christ forces who have declared their intention to destroy us.

Over fifty years ago, writing in their own textbook, PSYCHOPOLITICS, they stated, p.52 "You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religion. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian practice... is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable.

"We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today may seem to be kind to the Christian remember that we have yet to influence the "Christian world" to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere."

Christian, you are involved in an UNDECLARED WAR against your faith and your freedom. It is being directed by anti-Christ forces that hate everything you stand for and who have openly and repetitiously declared their intention to destroy you.

To understand what is happening, it is necessary for us to know who this enemy is and how he thinks and acts. The "big guns" of this undeclared war is a worldwide Zionist organization known as the B'nai B'rith. It is the mother of Freemasonry. In this pamphlet we will try and discover how they are going about their subversion of the Christian world.

For some of you this will be new ground and you may be enticed to throw this away as "anti-Semitic" garbage. I appeal to you as an honest, intelligent person. Read this through in its entirety before you make any judgment. Then check out what I say against the Bible, the Word of God. Don't go to some preacher or Bible scholar for your answer. As an intelligent American, check out the facts and make up your own mind. Put what I have said under the "most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find," the Holy Bible and when you find that I have told the truth, let nothing stand in your way of "contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints." (Jude 3)

UNDECLARED WAR

In the July 1937 issue of the B'nai B'rith Magazine, p. 352, appears an article which states that the more than 450 lodges in the U.S. and Canada represent Jewry in those countries. If this is true, and we have no reason to doubt their claim, we should be able to learn a great deal about modern Jewry by taking a close look at this fraternal Jewish organization which has become the "big gun of Judaism" in over 30 countries.

A study of B'nai B'rith Magazine shows a consistent praise of Socialism and Communism, with very little criticism regarding the Communist Revolutionary Movement. At the same time it shows a violent dislike of Christianity and a virulent display of anti-Christian activity. This is why I have titled this article "**UNDECLARED WAR!**"

The hatred of B'nai B'rith for Christianity becomes understandable when one realizes that Communism was the "brainchild" of Talmudic Judaism. This fact has been verified, over and over again, from Jewish sources. In spite of what often seems like Satanic intelligence, Jews have a tendency to boast about their exploits over "gullible goyim" (a term of contempt used by Jews for non-Jews, especially Christians. It literally means a "non-Jew" animal.)

This tendency to brag, often "let's the cat out of the bag!"

When the Communist Revolution became successful in Russia in 1918, Jewish periodicals were full of praise for these murderers. THE LONDON JEWISH CHRONICLE of April 4, 1918 stated: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself; in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism..."

Marcus Eli Ravage, a Jewish author, writing in the January 1928 issue of CENTURY MAGAZINE, boasted: 'We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history . We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda.' (It might be well to add: "With money they had first stolen from the non-Jew.")

The Jewish author Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but it's worlds seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners."

Count Mensdort, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to London, stated in 1918: "Israel won that war (WW I), we made it, thrived on it; profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity." (This was true, for only world Judaism profited from this war. It was the Christian nations both sides who suffered.)

These are but a few of literally thousands of bragging statements, made by world Jewry about their manipulation of world affairs.

In this day of "the big lie," when more and more Americans are beginning to realize how we have been lied to by our leaders, both in politics and the church, it would be worth while to take a closer look at the "big gun" of World Jewry, known as the Lodge of B'nai B'rith, complete with its fearful KGB of the Anti-Defamation League and its strong arm, THE JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE. What problems do these antichrist organizations pose for American Christians? How does their power effect our lives and that of our children. (Much of the information I will give you here, was collected by John Merrick Church and placed in a pamphlet titled AN INTERNATIONAL ANTI-CHRISTIAN, PRO-COMMUNIST JEWISH POWER I am merely commenting on some of the facts he presents and adding others.)

With huge sums at its disposal, coming from the International Bankers who have stolen it from our people in the first place, plus billions which have been given to International Jewry through the "brainwashing" of gullible Christians, this Antichrist organization has literally purchased the services of Gentile religious fronts, such as Jerry Falwell's MORAL MAJORITY. These have sold out to Jewish pressure and wealth for a lot more than the proverbial "thirty pieces of silver," that the traitor Judas obtained for betraying Christ. They are involved with millions of dollars, which have come into Christian coffers through the electronic media. "Go along with the Jews and stay on the air. Tell the truth and you are cut off!" It's as simple as that!

In this article, we will look at some facets of this powerful organization and see how it is attempting to seduce Christians into doing its dirty work for them, while at the same time, laying the foundations for the One-World Government they have desired for millenniums.

To the gullible Christian, who fails to listen to the warning of the Apostle Paul given in Titus 1:10, 14, and who has been "brainwashed" by these deceivers into believing that International Jewry

represents God's Chosen People who can do no wrong, this information could well be the difference between life and death; between freedom and slavery.

Here is what Paul said about these seducers: "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, **SPECIALY THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION (Jews)**: Wherefore rebuke them sharply... Not giving heed to **JEWISH FABLES, AND COMMANDMENTS OF MEN**, that turn from the truth." (Emphasis added.)

One of the most clever strategies used by these followers of Satan. (And I am merely quoting here what Jesus said of them in John 8:44), is to change the truths of the Bible into the Satanic teachings of Judeo-Christianity. (Which by the way, is not Bible Christianity.) There is underway at this time, a heavily funded attempt to remove the Gospel of John from the Bible. Many Jewish authorities state that as long as this Gospel is allowed to remain in the New Testament, so long there will be animosity of Christians towards Jews. But if the Gospel of John goes, then surely they will want the writing of the Apostle Paul to be deleted, for he said of them: 1 Thessalonians 2:14, 15 - (speaking about the Jews): "For ye brethren, (he was speaking to Israelites in Asia Minor who were then called Gentiles), became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus; for ye have also suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews: Who both **KILLED** the Lord Jesus and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and **THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN.**" (Emphasis added.)

The Gospel of John reveals the Jews for what they are, clearer than any other documented truth in the world. How a Christian leader, or layman for that matter, can support the evils of world Zionist after reading the Gospel of John, is beyond my comprehension. Over and over the Apostle John quotes our Lord as He thunders in scathing denunciation against these God-haters whom He called the "children of the devil," (John 8:44). He derided them as "hypocrites, sepulchers full of decay and dead men's bones, poisonous snakes." Then in John 10:26, He puts His final seal of approval on His accusations by explaining the reason for Jewish evil and unbelief; (John 10:26) "Ye believe not; **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP.**" (Emphasis added.) Christian, in the name of all that's holy, why do you not accept the clear teachings of your Master? How much clearer does it have to be before you preachers accept Christ's words as they stand?

So we see the B'nai B'rith as it uses its power, gained through the ungodly wealth of its banditry, to in-filter the Christian seminaries and place Christ-hating Jewish scholars on the Bible translating boards and in charge of Hebrew teaching in the seminaries. This coupled with the statement made during a Congressional hearing that there were as many as 50,000 Communists who were introduced into the pulpits of America during the 1930's, mainly through the Union Theological Seminary in New York City, and you can see the depth to which our churches have sunk. No wonder we are allowing homosexuals in the ministry.

While Christians everywhere have knowledge of the fact that Christian brethren are being killed and persecuted in atheistic countries such as the Soviet Union, most seem to have completely forgotten that it was the Jews who placed these madmen in business in the first place, for the purpose of destroying everything Christians believe in.

To show you how B'nai B'rith uses its influence, let me quote from the following article which appeared in the B'NAI B'RITH MAGAZINE. "a portion of a newly published book containing an account of the life of Jesus, had a sentence which read: 'But when He began to be well known, certain leading men among the Jews grew jealous (see Mark 15:10 - "For he (Pontius Pilate, the Roman Governor) knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.") and persuaded the Roman Governor to let THEM crucify Him.' The League brought this to the attention of the publisher and pointed out that the great weight of scholastic opinion denies that Jesus was crucified by the Jews: (It is interesting to note, that Roman manuscripts from this time, now in the Vatican Library in Rome, confirm the Scriptural account.) After a friendly correspondence (and I wonder how much pressure was brought to bear on the publisher) the publisher agreed to change the offending sentence."

The B'nai B'rith has been an opponent of the Passion Plays in Austria, Oberammergau and the great American Passion Play at Eureka Springs, Arkansas. They print and distribute thousands of pamphlets and books and send speakers into Christian churches, to further propagandize the "dumb goyim sheeple." They have exerted so much pressure on the schools system of America, through the National Education Association, which is under their control, that they have removed THE MERCHANT OF VENICE, one of William Shakespeare's great play, from the curriculum of High School English classes.

When Christians travel to Russia or the Holy Land on tours sponsored by Christian groups, they must surely observe that most of their guides are Jews and Jewesses. This should in itself tell them to beware! Certainly the tours run by such organizations as Jerry Falwell and David Weber, brag that their major guides are prominent Jews in the Holy Land. What can a Christian expect from a Jewish guide, who hates their Lord, but misinformation piled on misinformation? Just as the Lord stated: "they are liars and the children of the father of liars," (John 8:44).

In Russia, contrary to what we have been told in the U.S. news media, an entire new breed of millionaires has risen within the past twenty years. They live in the rich resort areas of Kiev and Odessa and own their own factories. These are 100% Jews. In fact, in Russia, in the towns and cities where the Jewish population exceeds 25%, they have their own Yiddish law, Yiddish courts, Yiddish codes and Yiddish is their official language. This in an anti-religious country where we have been told that Jews as a group are under persecution.

Yet in 1983, when the Jew Andropov (real name Lieberman) was President of the ruling Politburo, 17 out of the 23 members of this ruling elite were Jews.

Virtually all the high ranking military commanders in the Soviet Union today are Jews and many of the most important party functionaries such as the Generals of Police, Director Generals of the K.G.B., Director of Foreign Operations, the Economic Planning Chief, and the Finance Officer are all Jews. ASK YOURSELF WHY this information has never appeared in the controlled media?

One Jew, speaking of his experiences as a Jew in Russia said: "I am more of a Jew than ever before. Under this regime (communist) it is possible to be a real Jew. My father is still imprisoned by the old traditions, but my sister and I are free to go the new way . . . 90% of the Jews in Russia are the heart and soul of the building of the new world order." (Pierre Van Passen.) In the May 1934 issue of the B'nai B'rith Magazine, p.270 you can read: ". . . Russia was the very fountainhead of Jewishness before the revolution... Accompanying the destruction of Judaism and Zionism has come a freedom Jews have never experienced anywhere else in the world . . . Russia is the only country in the world where Anti-Semitism is a crime... If I were to sum up what has happened to Jews in Russia under communism, I should say - new opportunities and intensified social idealism has accompanied the destruction of all specifically Jewish spiritual values."

It is from people such as these, that the leadership of the Israeli nation had its start. A great majority of their leadership had intensive backgrounds in Communism. Examples: Golda Meier, Menachem Begin, etc., to give you an idea of how B'nai B'rith feels about Socialism-Communism, it would be well to remember that they have defended any Jew who has been denounced as a Communist, and persecuted any American who has been anti-Communist. They say to the Jews: "Our safety comes through defending Democracy," when it is quite obvious that to these Jews, the word "Democracy," is simply a term which is synonymous with "communism."

Full page ads for the books of well-known communists have appeared consistently in the pages of B'nai B'rith Magazine. There is little left to the imagination as to where they stand. Albert Einstein, the well-known Socialist physicist, stood fully behind the B'nai B'rith and they reciprocated by giving him their full endorsement, even though it was common knowledge that he was an affiliate with communism. They have done the same with practically every "fellow traveler" who has "come down the pike."

One of the radical organizations which was a "spinoff" of the B'nai B'rith is the AMERICAN CIVIL

LIBERTIES UNION, which has been in the forefront of defending communists, socialists and criminals in general. Through this legal organization, Jews have been successful in banishing prayer and Bible reading from the Public Schools and have substituted thereof the religion of Secular Humanism, which is peculiar to communist and socialist societies everywhere. They have tried to banish Christ from the religious holidays of Christmas and Easter, substituting in His place, the heathen figure of Santa Claus and the Easter bunny. They do not want to do away with these holidays, for they bring too much money into the Jewish economy. They do want to remove all mention of Christ in their observance.

ALMOST WITHOUT FAIL, WHEN SOME CIVIL LAWSUIT IS BROUGHT AGAINST Christians for any purpose whatsoever, be it prayer in the schools, creationism, or the attempt to remove sex education from a school curriculum. The suit is brought by Jewish parents under the auspices of the A.C.L.U.

While many Christian parents and others, deplore the sexual filth which has in-filtered our public education system via the controlled National Education Association and the filth which prevades our homes via Jewish controlled television, the B'nai B'rith is outspoken in its approval of the same and in the defense of the pornographers to have "freedom of expression." (Possibly the fact that the top people in the filth rackets are Jews, may have something to do with this.) In an article titled: MADE IN HEAVEN, the B'nai B'rith said: "While the press of the country is currently studded with articles about the organized movement for changed attitudes towards marriage, little note has been made of the improved part Jews have been and are taking in this new development." (Read the Talmud and you will understand why!)

It goes on to tell how Marriage Institutes devoted to sex were introduced years ago by Rabbi Landrum, who was director of the Hillel Foundation at the University of Wisconsin during the years when this campus became known as LITTLE MOSCOW. The teachings of the Jewish professors in this institution of higher learning reflects on the early training they received in the filth of the Talmud, which devotes hundreds of pages to a discussion of deviate sex and even says that it is all right for a grown Jew to have intercourse with a baby girl, if she is under the age of three. It also approves of sexual intimacies between a Jewish mother and her son, if he is under the age of manhood (12 years old). It discusses in most intimate details the personal aspect of sex and goes into some abhorrent practices which are expected of the Rabbis, many times using foul terminology.

Two Jewish doctors who have come in for lavish praise by the B'nai B'rith for their sexual explicitness, are Drs. Abraham and Hannah Stone who were connected with the John Hayes Holmes Red Communist Church in New York City. They ran a "sex marriage consultation service" from this church. Hannah was a contributor to the communist press. Rabbi Sidney Goldstein, who was lavish in his praise of these two "mentally diseased" Jewish wierdos, was himself a member of the communist aiding A.C.L.U. and the National Religious and Labor Foundation, which distributes outright communist literature.

When Glen Frank, a Jew, was President of the University of Wisconsin in the 1930's it gained its reputation as the communist education center of America and B'nai B'rith was lavish in its praise of this "youth seducer." His liberal views of sex no doubt rubbed off on his students, since this was the only school of higher learning, where I saw students openly having sexual affairs on the steps of the library during the noon hour.

From the very beginning of the Communist Revolution in Russia the B'nai B'rith has been lavish in its praise of communism and communists. In the mid-thirties, they stood behind the AMERICAN COMMUNIST PARTY and in an account reported in the COMMUNIST DAILY WORKER, stated: "The Committee investigating minority parties heard Judge Rose, B'nai B'rith leader in Boston, testify that his organization (B'nai B'rith) believed that the Communist Party had the right to agitate peacefully for their principles." (The destruction of the United States. According to Article III, Section 3, of our Constitution, this constitutes an "act of treason.")

Some understanding of why Germany became so rabidly anti-Semitic in the 1930's can be gleaned from a B'nai B'rith report made in July 1937, which stated that before Hitler took over Germany, over 100,000 of the 600,000 Jews who lived there and were members of B'nai B'rith, were also Communists. The Germans rightfully detested communism and communists.

When the B'nai B'rith was finally banned in Germany in 1933, a strong protest came from Cordell Hull, our Secretary of State and from Samuel Cavert, General Secretary of the Federal Council of Churches (later to become the National Council of Churches.)

During the Spanish Civil War, which preceded World War II and was a communist attempt to take over Christian Catholic Spain, the B'nai B'rith used every opportunity possible to praise the communist forces in Spain and urged young Jews to join in the forces fighting Fascism. Some of America's most prominent Jews united in sponsoring a memorial meeting in New York City, to honor a 21 year-old New York Jew who had been killed fighting for the communists. Speakers included author of Anti-Defamation League literature.

This New York meeting was for the purpose of raising funds for the Spanish Communists who at that time were engaged in an orgy of rape, murder and destruction of Christian churches in Spain. Dr. Israel Goldstein, President of the Jewish National Fund donated \$100,000 to the cause, while other prominent Jews who took part were Professor Morris Cohen, Felix Frankfurter, Advisor to F.D.R., Max Lerner, editor of THE NATION, and Rabbi Louis Newman.

While the duty of Christians is to take the message of the good news of the Gospel to men everywhere (and this goes far beyond the limited message of personal salvation, it is not to condone Jewish anti-Christ activities as such, for these are under the curse of God. In 1 John 2:22, 23, we are given a very clear definition of who an anti-Christ is and then told that NO ONE, be he Jew, gentile, or heathen, can reach God unless they go through the Son, Jesus Christ.

Then a little further on in 2 John 7:11, we are again clearly told who these deceivers are. The B'nai B'rith crowd fits them perfectly. The name itself means "sons of the covenant," by this is meant the covenant of circumcision find verse 10 and 11 of 2 John, Christians are clearly told that if they "give aid and comfort to antichrists, in any way, they become partakers in their evil deeds." Christian, have you ever stopped to consider, that if you back the Jews in what they are doing in Palestine, then you too are responsible before God for the murder of innocent Lebanese women and children? **THINK ABOUT IT VERY SERIOUSLY!!!**

For centuries, there has been in Europe, Palestine, and Babylon before it - some sort of organized Kehillah (the organization which exerts control over local Jews.) Some idea of the political power and submission enforced by these Kehillahs can be gained from this report in the December 1937 B'nai B'rith Magazine: "Three Jewish owned firms from New York City, charged with violating the boycott against German goods, declared their readiness to abide by the decision of the Arbitration Committee. This committee was composed of representatives of the firms, and the Joint Boycott Council and an impartial Chairman. The Committee found the three firms guilty and fined them \$75,000, to be paid to Jewish charity. They were accused of buying furs from Germany." (Remember, this was not a legal court, but a Jewish court.)

It has become difficult for Christians to put their faith in the word of converted Jews, since so many of them have betrayed Christianity. A good example was Roman Catholic Archbishop Franz Cohen, who lived near the end of the 19th Century. He was not a convert to Catholicism, since he was born into a Catholic family of Jewish descent. On his death bed, he left his considerable estate with its revenues to the Jewish people of Komeriz.

Incidents of racial fidelity superceding that of loyalty to Christ, once caused the reformer Martin Luther to say that if he baptized a Jew he would want to hold him under the water until he drowned, to be sure he would not recant. I have personally observed many converted Jews, in numerous churches. They attend all the business meetings, taking voluminous notes and often tape the proceedings. The church members have a tendency to say: "They make better Christians than us

non-Jews." Yet over and over again, I have seen these same people as their Jewishness came to the surface and they caused trouble in the churches. Often then they become "thorns in the side of the Christians" who have befriended them. Could these possibly be the Jews spoken of by our Lord in Revelation 2:9; 3:9? "Those who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." (Don't get angry with me, those are not my words.)

That Zionism has always been socialist-communist oriented is a fact which needs little clarification, since it has been proudly admitted by many Jewish leaders. Yet we Christian Americans have been fed the Jewish fable that the Israeli State in Palestine is a Democracy, when it is run strictly on socialist principles, by men who have been trained in the methodology of communism. As all other socialist states, it has proven beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt that it cannot survive on its own, because it is a parasitic organism.

One reason for this strong socialist control can be found in the fact that the founders of the Jewish State were all socialists or communists. They were the product of the turbulent restless revolutionaries and socialists who uprooted the Christian government of Russia and made slaves out of its people. Their contrary ideas were reported by Jewish author Oscar Levy when he said: "We who have boasted and posed as the saviors of the world - we have been nothing else but its seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners ... it is our (Jewish) morality which has prohibited all real progress, and what is worse - which even stands in the way of all future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world and I shudder at its ghastliness; I shudder even more as I know THE SPIRITUAL AUTHORS OF THIS GHASTLINESS!" (Emphasis mine.)

The Jew Samuel Roth wrote: "We come to the nations pretending to escape from persecution and we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of man."

Over and over again, it has been proven that B'nai B'rith, Zionism and Communism are bosom companions, walking the same path towards world domination. Professor Goldwin Smith, Professor of Modern History at Oxford University put it in these words. "We regard our race (Jews) as superior to humanity, and look forward not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them." This is teaching straight from the pages of the TALMUD. In Volume MIDRASCH TALPIOTH (22), WE READ: "Christians were created to minister to Jews." In volume ABODAH ZARAH (26b) it states: "Even the best of the goyim (non-Jew animals) should be killed"; in Volume ZOHAR (11, 43a): "Termination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice." So much for Jewish claims of "brotherhood with Christians."

The Jewish Zionist leader, Chaim Weizmann once said: "Perhaps there is something in Marxism which personifies the teachings of the Jewish prophets. In the Histadruth (General Federation of Labor, in Israel, organized in 1920) I find only a harmonious synthesis of these teachings . . . The socialists will administer the cities of the future Palestine." One of the major Communist leaders in France, Leon Blum, has been recognized and honored by B'nai B'rith. In one of their many book reviews, covering LEON BLUM: MAN AND STATESMAN, they say: "As Leon Blum's life unfolded, we see the Jewish strain in him that never faded. He grew up in a Jewish household; he was nurtured by a Jewish mother: for years he ate Jewish cuisine in the Jewish way. He breathed a Jewitntmosphere." And, following his Jewish teachings, he became France's leading communist.

B'nai B'rith members who have been contributors to communism include, but are certainly not limited to such prominent Jews as: Justice Louis Brandeis, Isaac Max Rubinov (National Secretary of B'nai B'rith. (He was also a board member of the notorious communist Commonwealth College, which was kicked out of Mena, Arkansas when a State Legislative investigating committee revealed that they were engaged in teaching atheism, nude bathing, and engaging in "free love" activities, plus being thoroughly "red".) Other Jews were Albert Einstein, Norman Thomas, Sidney Hook, Thomas Mann, Sinclair Lewis and Sigmund Freud.

The main and continual refrain of B'nai B'rith is Jewish solidarity, which MUST be maintained at

even the risk to the safety of America; Israel comes first, no matter what. These are dual-loyalists whose first concern is the safety of the Israeli State. Under no circumstances can you expect them to be for AMERICA FIRST! Regardless of religion, politics and nationality, B'nai B'rith urges Jews to keep themselves separate and in a solid front against the world. If this includes America, that is "just too bad!"

While Christians have been enjoined in 2 Corinthians 6:14 to not be "unequally yoked together with unbelievers... vs. 17 - wherefore come ye out from among them and be ye separate .

Apparently Jews believe this, while most Christians only give it "lip service."

While the B'nai B'rith has publicly announced: "in every country, there are very few Jews in the communist movement," the opposite is true. Over \$2-million was raised by this organization's Anti-Defamation League and the Hillel Foundation, to cooperate with the National Conference of Christians and Jews. This was on the surface, a movement to create good will between Christians and Jews. But ask yourself a simple question. "Why was it necessary to spend so much money to create good will, if there was not some justifiable reason for ill will in the first place."

I recently ran into a rather shocking example of how the Jews create "ill will and trouble for themselves," by their being as the Apostle Paul said: "contrary to all men." I received two brochures from the Temple Aron Kodesh in Ft. Lauderdale, Florida, written by Rabbi Harvey Koelner. Without a doubt, Rabbi Koelner is a member of B'nai B'rith. One of these pamphlets was titled GOD DOES NOT HEAR THE PRAYERS OF CHRISTIANS and said in part: "It is only the Jewish people who God has picked as His chosen people whose prayers He hears and blesses them. The Christians committed the ultimate sin against God by making up a fictional story about some guy named Jesus being the Son of God, and being God Himself. This is a complete and utter blasphemous lie! It is an absolute insult to the Lord who created heaven and earth to believe that He ever had a Son .

"Our prisons are bursting at the seams with scumbag Christians who have committed the most atrocious crimes - murder, rape, incest, assaults, holdups and robberies. The most horrible crimes against mankind are those committed by Christians who believe in Jesus. (He does not explain MURDER INC., in the U.S. which was Jew led; why Jews head the dope, liquor, prostitution and pornography rackets, and why they murder innocent women and children in Lebanon.)

"There is no redeeming value in Christians who continue to wreak havoc on the world. (It has been adequately proven, that Jews were responsible for both World War I and II and they have publicly bragged about it.)

"Christians are animalistic. (This is what the TALMUD teaches.)

He then goes on to say that millions of Christians are turning to God by renouncing Christianity and becoming converted to Judaism.

But here is an interesting thing. In the second pamphlet, he contradicts himself when he states: The Jewish people do not seek converts, since Judaism places its emphasis on quality, not quantity.

The radical controlled National Council of Churches receives heavy support from B'nai B'rith and has been in the forefront of bringing about cooperation between Christians and the anti-Christ. The National Council of Christians and Jews, a brain child of this unlikely union, aims at transforming the attitudes of individuals and churches from a Scriptural hatred of evil and evil men, into absolute compromise with the forces of Satan. They are following Lenin's admonition that the best way to reach socialism and communism is through a democracy, which will bring about a "dictatorship of the proletariat." (a communist term for the lowest social economic classes in a country.) We can see how this has already taken place in most countries of Christendom via the new found power of the welfare vote.

Most of the newly formed Communist States have been called "democracies," which has thoroughly mis-led most naive Americans. Since its beginning, the B'nai B'rith has cooperated fully in this

program of mental subversion.

They have also taken a leading part in the promotion of Brotherhood Day celebrations in many areas, working closely with their subsidiary the A.D.L. Their propaganda has been sent to over 50,000 pastors, 600 college campuses and has been seen in more than 200 leading newspapers and magazines, as well as over radio and TV.

With a "war chest" of over a million dollars each year, they pressure Christian propagandists such as Jerry Falwell and Jimmy Swaggert to do their dirty work within Christian ranks. Of course their brother Reds defend communism without payment, but many of the Christian electronic evangelists have lucrative TV programs because they "worship the golden calf of Zionism."

In Ezekiel 22, 25, 27, we are told of a "conspiracy" of the prophets in the midst of Israel (the nations of Christendom), where the priests (pastors) have violated God's law, and have destroyed souls, to get dishonest gain. Whenever you find a pastor or evangelist who is willing to twist the Word of God around to fit his own special brand of religion, so as to attract followers and make a lot of money, then you know they are in this category. Listen to men like Falwell and notice how he literally worships the ground the Jews walk on. At one time he called the Jewish terrorist and murderer, Menachem Begin, "the most Christian Jew I have ever met." Then notice how a lot of their TV time is always taken up with pleas for money and yet more money!

The Congressional Committee which investigated Communism back in 1931, before Congress became a sponsor of Communism, issued House Report #2290, which stated on page 14 - "A large portion of all communist district organizers are of Jewish origin. Composition of Communist membership of foreign origin in the U.S., as estimated by the foreign press, shows Jews in the forefront... The largest daily Communist newspaper is the MORNING FREIHEIT, published in YIDDISH, in New York City."

The power of B'nai B'rith reaches out with its slimy fingers to influence the U.S. Chamber of Commerce. It exerted enough pressure on this national organization of businessmen, that they changed their first edition of a booklet on communism, to omit mention of Jews in places of communist leadership.

The only difference between socialism and communism is in the matter of leadership. They both strive for the same goal as International Zionism, a One-World Government under World Zionist control. Both were founded by anti-Christ, class struggling Marxist Jews, who are following the basic tenets of the TALMUD in their struggle for world power. As one goes into an honest study of the roots and background of Communism, you begin to understand Rabbi Stephen Wises' declaration in 1921: "Some call it Communism: I call it Judaism!"

While Jewish leaders in the U.S. scream that few Jews are Communists, the truth of the matter, judging from Scriptural methods "By their fruits shall ye know them," - prove otherwise!

According to Jewish sources, such as the periodical JEWISH LIFE, there are three federated Jewish groups in America who represent the vast majority of Jews in this country. They are (1) the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS; which is completely controlled by world Zionists; (2) THE JEWISH LABOR UNION; and (3) THE JEWISH PEOPLES COMMITTEE.

AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS (ZIONIST)

The majority of Jews in Palestine are Zionist-Socialists. Practically all the major leadership in that country since its inception in 1948, have had extensive communist and/or socialist training. Golda Meier, for-instance, the first Premier, received her communist training at the Eugene Debs Labor School, a Communist training center located at 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Begin was a member of the Communist Polish Army, well trained in Communist terrorist tactics, before he became leader of the Irgun gang in Palestine in 1948.

Rabbi Stephen Wise, who headed the American Jewish Congress and was probably the most powerful Jew in America, like most Jewish leaders, had a long string of communist affiliations. He served as Socialist Party campaign chairman and actively aided the communist movement in the Passaic textile strike, where he served on the Red-aiding Civil Liberty Bureau of what is now known as the A.C.L.U. He also served on the executive committee of the National Religion and Labor Foundation, which distributes communist literature and atheistic cartoons.

THE JEWISH LABOR COMMITTEE

This committee was headed by B. Charney Vladeck, a Russian-born Khazar Jew who was a "dyed-in-the wool" socialist and a member of the A.C.L.U., the Red Rand School, the left-wing pro-Soviet AMALGAMATED CLOTHING WORKERS UNION, a Soviet newspaper printed in Yiddish and had left-wing activities. He was highly praised in B'nai B'rith periodicals.

THE JEWISH PEOPLE'S COMMITTEE

This was headed by the communist William Weiner, head of the Communist Party's Fraternal Insurance Society and the INTERNATIONAL WORKERS ORDER.

The following quote from JEWISH LIFE concerning a convention held by this organization in New York City may be of interest: "Close to 1,000 delegates representing half a million American Jews participated in this National Conference . . . practically every walk of Jewish life was represented." When a Jew named

Dr. S. Margolis, who was a reactionary and VP of Rabbi Wise's AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS stated that most of these representatives were from "left-wing and communist controlled Jewish organizations," the B'nai B'rith article said: "These Jews represented a cross section of American Jews."

Comrade Weiner said that his purpose was to "speed up the unification of the Jewish people so they can take their rightful place in the army of democracy." (Liberal "godeegook" meaning "communism.")

THE JEWISH LABOR COMMITTEE

The B'nai B'rith Magazine hailed a conference of the Jewish Labor Committee as "very large and important to the Jewish Socialist Labor element."

Rabbi Wise reacted in typical Jewish fashion by saying: "To show the world that we have great armies of labor is a very good thing, but to have the same world note that these hosts are largely of a radical frame of mind is something over which we Jews have been a bit squeamish."

In other words: "It's well for the Jews to prepare for world revolution, but don't let the dumb goyim know what you are doing."

While the vast majority of American Christians, innocently for the most part, have called these anti-Christ's God's Chosen, they continue their antichrist policies right under the nose of our church leaders, helped in no small part by the traitors who stand behind the pulpits of many of our churches who have been responsible for elevating them to their lofty perch.

If the Jewish organizations, all of which are radical, represented American Jewry, thirty-five years ago, you can imagine their strength today, when they are being fed by the "stupid goyim sheeple in

our churches." The main obstacle to American Christians learning the truth concerning World Judaism, has been set up by the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith. This alien organization viciously attacks anyone with the courage to expose International Jewry's connivance. The Jews, being largely radical, have always attacked anti-communism as anti-Semitism. (This is what drove me to the truth in the first place!)

At the beginning of World War II, THE FREE PRESS of London, wrote the following factual statement regarding B'nai B'rith: "One of the most powerful Jewish Societies in the world is the 'Independent Order of B'nai B'rith' In Hebrew, this literally means 'Sons of the Covenant,' being that of circumcision. Founded in New York in 1843, the order was not established in England until 1910, but since then it has succeeded in gaining control over all Jewish organizations. Among its members today are Chaim Weizmann (the Zionist leader). Dr. J. R. Hertz, (Chief Rabbi of England), Mrs. Neville Laski (President of the Jewish Board of Deputies), and Israel Moses Sietff (well known Zionist and communal worker.)

"A short history of the B'nai B'rith in England, written by Paul Goodman, a past president, for private circulation among its members, gives a clear insight into the way pressure was put upon governments throughout the world in Jewish interests... B'nai B'rith is Zionist, it laid the foundation of the Jewish home and in the United States it is the power behind the President." (Remember this was written by a high ranking Jew, for Jewish ears only.)

He went on to state: "In political cooperation with the ALLIANCE ISRAELITE UNIVERSELLE and other national and International Jewish bodies, B'nai B'rith has for many decades been recognized as the representative of American Jewry in the protection of Jewish interests." He then went on to say that Russian Jews had been armed by world Jewry for their fight against the Russian Monarchy.

This can be further corroborated from THE JEWISH COMMUNAL REGISTER, issued in the New York City Kehillah in 1918. Schiff, the New York banker was listed with these words of praise: "Mr. Schiff financed the enemies (Bolshevik) of autocratic Russia." In fact, he donated \$20-million which was sent by the hands of Leon Trotsky and a band of 243 "cut-throat" Jews from New York's Lower East Side.

If you are confused by why a wealthy banker would finance communist revolution, supposed to be a "revolt of the lower class against the wealthy, you should read this statement again, and then do some clear thinking for a change.

The writing of many Jewish authors summarize the Jewish desire for world control. Lady Queensborough (Edith Star Miller) says in Vol.2, of her book OCCULT THEOCRACY, published in France: "Whereas in Gentile life, there is a unbridled abyss between Conservatism and Anarchy, there is no such chasm in the Jewish mentality. All currents, no matter in which direction they flow, are finally united and channeled in one unique direction towards world power."

Over a hundred years ago at a World Assembly of the ALLIANCE ISRAELITE UNIVERSELLE in France, its founder, Adolph Cremieux stated: "The Alliance is not limited to our cult, it voices the appeal of all cults, and wants to penetrate all religion. .. Let us boldly proceed to bring about a union of all religions under one flag - One cult! One flag! Are the Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion anything but an expression of this truth?"

So we can safely say, that the force of world Judaism has always been and is now towards destruction of Hated Christianity, upon whose ruins can be erected the world government of PAX JUDICA!

WHAT IS THE ANSWER?

To concerned white Christian Americans, there MUST be an answer. I believe it is contained in God's Word and can be found in 2 Chronicles 7:14. "If my people, which are called by My name (ask yourself which group in the world is called by God's name - it most certainly is not the Jews), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven and WILL FORGIVE THEIR SIN, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." (Emphasis added.) The pathway to this healing can come only through Jesus Christ. It will not come through arming ourselves, or laying in a large supply of provision for the hard times that lie ahead. These are merely sensible precautions. Our salvation will not come through organizations such as the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE, or ARYAN NATIONS, or what have you? These will be useless unless we first take God into consideration.

Probably one of the finest statements I have ever read, was that made by Gerald L. K. Smith, over 25 years ago. He was probably one of the greatest Christian anti-communist fighters of this century. In the May 1959 issue of THE CROSS AND THE FLAG HE WROTE:

"There is nothing in the universe despised and hated by Satan and his invisible army more than the name of Jesus Christ. When a man or woman believes in the name of Jesus Christ, confesses the name of Jesus and is baptized in that name, and agrees within his own soul, and in the presence of God, that from that day forward everything he does, everything he says, everything he plans, everything he desires, and everything he hopes for should be done in the name of Jesus Christ - then it is that Satan blows the trumpets of hell and summons forth from the caverns and the pits, and the fires, every ally at his command in order to put down the man and the men, the church, and the community, the state and the nation, that would put the name of Jesus Christ first in every undertaking, every move, every program and every battle.

Satan in these days has employed every seductive and deceptive force at his command, whether his imps appears as theological professors, public officials, modernist preachers, Jewish apostates, or whatnot, to the end that the name of Jesus Christ shall be left out. The slogan of this chaotic hour, the style of the modernist, the trick of the politician, and the plot of the international conspirator is: "Omit! Omit! Omit! the name of Jesus Christ . . . deny Jesus by neglecting to pronounce His name."

Thus we see on every hand the manifestations of Satan's victory in this respect. We witness the gatherings of so-called Christians and Jews, where to please those who have always denied the name of Jesus Christ, it is mutually agreed that all speeches made; all sermons preached; all prayers offered shall omit, omit, omit the name of Jesus Christ!

No Congressman must ever seek office as' a Christian, emphasizing Christian principles and national redemption in the name of Jesus Christ, or he shall be accused of offending the unbeliever, the apostate and the traitor.

No President, no Senator, no Governor, no individual in a position of power and influence must ever discuss the affairs of state, or the affairs of the nation, or the affairs of the world in the light of, and in the name of Jesus Christ. To do this is to bring down upon the individual the wrath, the scorn, and the contempt of those who have betrayed Jesus Christ in these latter days and for 2,000 years have justified by their theology and their doctrines His crucifixion.

Any man, whether he be an evangelist in a little white church, or a preacher in a great temple, who learned to love his Lord so much that he refuses to be seduced by the omitters and the compromisers will find developing around him scorn, revengeful attitudes, bad accounts of his work in the newspapers, ridicule and persecution.

The world, the nation, the White House, the Congress, the community, the church, the people, can only be saved in this dark hour by public officials, preachers, evangelists, teachers, businessmen and professional leaders who are unafraid to do what they do in the name of Jesus Christ. (Unq.)

Why are organizations such as the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE despised and scorned in certain quarters? Why have those who cry out in its defense, who have become

"watchmen on the walls of America," who have become prophets of its philosophy, been subjected to so much wrath and scorn, resulting in riots, picket lines and murderous attempts to break up our meetings by Communists and Jewish extremists? The answer is quite simple: We refuse to discuss any political issue or any national problem, any world issue, except in the light of and in the name of and with due appreciation, the power of Jesus Christ. The most dangerous and powerful thing in the world today, is not the H-bomb, it is the name of Jesus Christ!

"That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."

This is what the heathen and the Judaizers refuse to do. They hate the Christ and are sworn by their creed to destroy everything which honors Him - that means you, my Christian friend.

To back up this contention, I want to quote from a pamphlet which has been sent to me from TEMPLE ARON KODESH, Lauderdale Lakes, Florida, pastored by a Jew named Harvey Koelner and bearing the imprint of THE ASSEMBLIES OF GOD CHURCH, 1445 Boonville Ave., Springfield, MO 65802. I HAVE WRITTEN THE ASSEMBLIES OF GOD and they assure me that Koelner is a minister in good standing with the ASSEMBLY and that this pamphlet has been distributed by "extremist" Jews who are incensed at Koelner's ability to reach Jews for Jesus Christ. I hope this is true But even the ASSEMBLIES, which are favorable towards Judeo-Christianity, admit that this pamphlet comes from Jewish sources. Here are a few quotations from it that you should carefully ponder:

"What do Santa Claus, the Easter Bunny, and Jesus have in common? They are all myths and fairy tales which the Christians have created..."

Then after speaking about how children are hoodwinked by the myth of Santa and the Easter Bunny, both of which are pushed more by Jews than Christians, because of the money it brings into their coffers, they say: "And now comes the hoax of all hoaxes, the story of Jesus. There is absolutely no piece of physical evidence on earth that can prove that Jesus ever existed. There is no historical evidence that Jesus ever existed." Then they admit that a so-called Jewish renegade, established as one of the foremost Jewish historians, wrote about Jesus.

But they say: "There is however, solid, proven documentation which proves that the story of Jesus was a fictional story created by Flavius Josephus and the Romans. "The inner circle of Christian clergymen know the story of Jesus is fictional." (Interesting, isn't it?)

Then they speak at length about how Christian missionaries are snake oil salesmen for Christianity who intimidate, cajole and coerce in order to sell an inferior and shoddy product (Christianity). They say: "The Jewish people, on the other hand, do not have missionaries and do not seek converts, since Judaism places its emphasis on QUALITY not QUANTITY? (This sort of contradicts the teaching of Matthew 23:15, where Jesus speaking to the Jewish religious leaders of His day said "Woe unto you Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves." Matt. 23:15. Now who are you going to believe?

They continue: "Judaism is a religion reserved for people of quality and excellence, (you should read their TALMUD some time and see what this excellence consists of - ED) those of superior intelligence and intellect who operates on a higher plane than most people. (Does this fit in with the TALMUDIC teaching that says that all non-Jews are nothing but animals? ED).

"I'm sure you must realize that most Jewish people are more intelligent, better educated, and more successful than Christians."

Then they go on to explain why there are so many wealthy Jews, whom they admit do control the nation's banks, insurance companies, major corporations and businesses, as well as the newspapers, radio stations, TV networks and of course the movie industry. Here is there answer!

"IT IS THEIR RELIGION THAT MAKES THEM SUCCESSFUL!"

Then having fired this big gun, they say: "If by now you realize that the Jesus story was nothing more than a fictitious myth, and sincerely want to change your life around for the better, then here is an OFFER THAT YOU CANNOT REFUSE!" (Religion put on a business basis!)

"FOR A LIMITED TIME ONLY, WE ARE OFFERING SINCERE CHRISTIANS THE OPPORTUNITY TO BECOME JEWISH!" My, my, what a tremendous offer. I wonder how many Jerry Falwells and Jimmy Swaggerts will be taken in by that offer.

"Become one of us, a Jew, and reap all the benefits." (For all intents and purposes, those before mentioned have done just that)!

They conclude this piece of literal genius by saying: "If you decide to convert to Judaism and do not find that your income increases ... that you are able to get a better job ... are happier and more successful in life, you can always return TO THE FICTITIOUS FAIRY TALES OF CHRISTIANITY. YOU HAVE NOTHING TO LOSE!"

This is what the average Jew, thinks of you as a Christian. You say: "I still don't believe it!" Then listen to this letter which was sent to Pastor Ben Williams, Pastor of America's Promise, Phoenix, Arizona, on the death of Pastor Sheldon Emry. The letter dated July 16, 1985 says:

Dear Pastor Williams:

Congratulations on the death of Christian Nazi Sheldon Emry! We prayed to the God of Israel for a painful and agonizing death for this Nazi Scum, and God answered our prayers. We applaud and rejoice to God for snuffing out the life of Nazi Emry who was a cancer to the entire world!

"God has assured us that Nazi Emry will take his place in Hell along with Adolph Hitler and Satan, and that the same fate will befall all of his followers. (That's you, my dear Identity brethren - ED).

"Pastor Emry, like Hitler, led a sick, perverted life dedicated to Jew-hatred and anti-Semitism, and he was stamped out by the God of Israel like the cockroach he was. Excrement flowed from Sheldon Emry's mouth and every pore of his body, and God flushed him down the toilet to Hell!

"All of your prayers to the False Messiah Jesus, the Bastard Son of Satan, are for naught! You will all experience similar fates!

"You, the Christian Nazis of America are to be cursed by God and deserve all the punishment that He has planned for you. Your blaspheming Christianity is an abomination to God and man, and the only true road to Salvation is contained in the enclosed tracts.

May Sheldon Emry Burn in Hell!

SIGNED: THE MESSIANIC JEWS

You can imagine the amount of screaming and carrying on that would take place if some Christian group had written a letter like this to say Rabbi Mark Tannenbaum. It would immediately have been taken as an anti-Semitic act, filled with hatred for all Jews. But Christians are supposed to take these insults from the self "Chosen Ones" and give back blessings for cursing. This is not what the

Scripture meant.

The Jewish Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith is the undercover agency of international Jewry. It has spent literally millions of dollars in attempting to discourage Christian Patriots everywhere, to cut off our revenue, deny us the right of free speech and free press, and separate our followers from their leadership. They have been eminently successful in the nations of Christendom and are now working on the United States. They will fail, just as their ancestors failed 2,000 years ago.

There is little doubt that white Christians must expect some Gethsemane days, weeks, and months. I have faced death and imprisonment before, at the hands of "heathen anti-Christ," I am not afraid of the "self-chosen." Mobs may come against us and the experts of character assassination do their worst, yet we will continue, God willing. We will survive; we will grow; and God willing, according to His Word, WE WILL BE VICTORIOUS! HAIL HIS VICTORY!!!

A turning point has been reached in America. This is why the enemy is becoming so vicious. He sees his grip on Christian America and Canada faltering. Satan knows he is "on the losing team." Revelation 12:12 tells us of a coming time when woe shall come to the inhabitants of this earth because "the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time." These days are already here. His time is short. as is the time of those traitors who are doing his will.

Identity truth is beginning to move like a snowball rolling down a mountain side. It is gaining size and momentum and I predict the time will come soon, when nothing, either the Zionist enemy, or their Judeo-Christian "stooges" will be able to keep this truth from our people.

When our White Christian people finally wake up and realize who they are and why they are on this earth, then the days foretold by the prophets of Israel will take place and, "judgment will run down as waters, and righteousness like a mighty stream," (Amos 5:24). In that day "true Israel" will become a blessing to all people, not the curse of world dictatorship, planned by world Judaism. When this day comes God will plant His Israel people "upon their land (America) and they shall no more be pulled up out of the land which I have given them, saith the Lord God," (Amos 9:15).

MARANATHA! Nevertheless come quickly Lord Jesus!!!

The End

Things Christians Need To Know

(About Jews, Judaism and Zionism)

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr. AUS RET.

"And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."-- (John 8:32)

In 1914, at the annual dinner of the American Press Association, John Swinton, the editor of a well-known newspaper, was about to retire. In his retirement speech he said: "There is no such thing as an independent press in America, if we except those of the little country towns. You know this, I know it! Not a man among you dares to utter his honest opinion. Were you to utter it, you know that it would never appear in print. . . I am paid to keep my honest opinion out of the newspaper for which I write. You too are paid for similar services. Were I to permit a single edition on the newspaper for which I write, to contain an honest opinion, my occupation . . . would be gone in less than twenty-four hours. The man who would be foolish enough to write his honest opinion would soon be walking the streets in search of another job. It is the duty of the New York journalist to lie, distort, to destroy, to revile, to toady at the feet of Mammon, and to sell his country, and his race, for his daily bread, or what amounts to the same, for his salary. We are tools and vessels of the rich (International Bankers and their affiliates such as the C.F.R.) behind the scenes. We are marionettes. These men pull the strings and we dance. Our time, our talents, our lives, our capacities, are all property of these men - we are intellectual prostitutes."

These words are more true today than when they were spoken over 75 years ago. We do not have a "free press, in America. It is completely "controlled," and we hear exactly what the "masters," want us to hear.

For instance, Americans were never told that our last four big wars, World War I, II, Korea and Vietnam in which we lost 426,629 battlefield dead; 209,792 service related deaths and suffered over 1,131,435 casualties, which today are taxing the Veteran's Hospitals to overflowing, were not fought to defend the security of the United States, since it was never in danger. These wars were all "created" by the Internationalists, not only to line their pockets with unimaginable wealth, but to increase their control over our people and prepare them for their dream of a One World Government. The people of America gained absolutely nothing from these four wars, except death, suffering and an unbelievable debt which we will never be able to pay.

Someone once said: "The duty of historians to society is to seek and disclose the truth, but even more important, to relentlessly pursue the truth."

In 1947, the Rockefeller Foundation made a grant of \$139,000 to the Council on Foreign Relations to prevent a repetition of what was called a "journalistic effort following World War I, to bring the public the truth. "It is a known fact, that the "big boys", who pull the strings of our government, cannot afford to allow the American taxpayer to know the truth.

It is a fact, known to many, that the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) has put the clamps of censorship on any organization who examines too closely, and criticizes too freely, statements relative to America's basic aims in our last four wars. These would become so explosive, if known, as to pose a real danger to our national leaders. (The behind the scene leaders), and would blow the CFR out of power.

People cannot judge wisely unless they are informed, and the controlled media of America for at least the last seventy years, has done a masterful job of "mis-information" to the public. A mis-informed, or un-informed public becomes a real danger to our freedom, but is so much easier for the "masters" to control.

As far back as May 29, 1950, the photos of Sen. H.. Lehman, International Banker; Justice Felix Frankfurter, U.S. Supreme Court, and Henry Morgenthau, former Secretary of the Treasury (all

Jews), who were connected with the Internationalists, appeared on the front page of the Chicago Tribune. They were identified as the "Secret Government of the United States."

It is recognized by those in power that the public does not know what goes on behind the scenes. They know only what they see, and what they hear from the controlled media. It is so much easier for the "masters," this way. Their thoughts are shaped by the printed word and the all-persuasive media of television. The media, which has the skill, talent and knowledge to reach our people with the truth and make a tremendous contribution to our welfare, have for the most part "sold their soul" for the almighty dollar, and in the words of John Swinton, have become "intellectual prostitutes," for the International gangsters who seek to control us.

It has always been the "liberal Democratic imperialist," who have been responsible for getting America involved in war. These men play with human lives, as pawns in a game of international chess. War has become the "bloody sport," of the super-rich, the International schemers who are the only ones who benefit from them. It has always been so!

As Americans are worn out by the daily struggle to make a living; this struggle brought on by the machinations of these same men, they are mesmerized and soothed into a comfortable lethargy by the sirupy sedatives put out by television, radio, the newspapers, and of course Zionist controlled Hollywood.

Because we Americans, for the most part have been seduced by the "opiate of religion," (And yes, Lenin was correct when he said: "Religion is the opiate of the people" - religion, not Christianity). Into the so-called nobility of "total tolerance", we have allowed ourselves to be educated into ignorance. In no areas of American life, is this more visible than among that group who call themselves JudeoChristians, and who go contrary to the very Word of God Himself, whom they profess to adore. ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." (2 Chron. 19:2). Not written for Twentieth Century Christians, surely? God must have had someone else in mind when He had those words penned!

It is almost as though the majority of our people accept the axiom: "What you don't know, won't be able to hurt you.

The Prophet Jeremiah prophesied of this over 2600 years ago, when he said in (Jer. 5:31) - "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land; the prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means, and my people love to have it so; and what will ye do in the end thereof?" The Jerusalem translation puts it this way: "monstrous, horrible things are happening in the land. The prophets (pastors) prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests (politicians) teach what they please. And my people love to have it so but what will they do in the end of it?" Yes, what will we do when the "chickens come home to roost?"

The intellectual stupidity of white Christian Americans has played into the hands of our enemies, until today we stand on the edge of slavery and annihilation as a race.

At one time America was protected by a Great Document which was popularly called the **MONROE DOCTRINE**. This doctrine reflected the sage advise of our first Christian president George Washington, when he warned the American people to "Avoid entangling foreign alliances." The Monroe Doctrine did that for years. It was first enunciated on December 1, 1823 and served us well, until president Theodore Roosevelt first abandoned it in 1906 when he took sides with France and England against Germany at the request of the International bankers who had put him into office.

When Kaiser Wilhelm finally realized how he had been tricked, he demanded that Moroccan ports be kept open to German shipping and since France and Britain were not ready to go to war at that time, they capitulated.

Again, a second time, "Teddy" Roosevelt abandoned the Monroe Doctrine and supported France and England in their aim to encircle Germany. A few years prior to this, the Inter-national Zionists,

in a Conference in Switzerland, revealed the fact that they had accumulated a war chest of some \$2-billion for the purpose of destroying Christian Germany. This was a long time before a man named Adolf Hitler came on the scene. The overall plan for world Zionism was to first destroy Christianity in Russia. They accomplished this with their Jew controlled Bolshevik Revolution in 1918. Germany's time was to come later, after further preparation and further Zionist seduction of the Western Christian nations. The destruction of these two great Christian nations in Europe, were in preparation for the Zionists final assault against Canada and the United States, and the setting up of the Zionist One World Government.

The major propaganda attacks against Germany began with Jew controlled attacks in the English press in 1907, when a German Jew named J. Ellis Barker-Ellsbacher, an author and journalist led off the attack.

When Winston Churchill complained that Britain could not safely attack Germany, as long as food and raw materials flowed into Germany, he appealed to Theodore Roosevelt, then President of the United States, who brow beat Congress in 1907A)8 into agreeing to a reciprocal Trade Agreement with every nation in Europe with the exception of Germany.

For the third time in four years, President Roosevelt, abandoned the Monroe Doctrine, to stick his nose into European affairs and pull the "chestnuts out of the fire," for England. Probably no man in American history, was more to blame for setting the foundations which led to a period of American Imperialism, which eventually led us into WWII, Korea, and Vietnam, than "Teddy" Roosevelt.

In 1912, a Machiavellian character named Col. Edward House appeared on the political scene in Washington. His father had emigrated from England and become a banker in America. No one heard of Edward, until this time, when as a paid agent of the Rothschild International banking interests in Europe, he set the machinery into operation for the electing of an American President who would set the ground work for Zionist control over our economic system.

After a secret session with a scholar, but inexperienced politician named Woodrow Wilson, House informed his banker employers that Wilson was safe and was the man to carry out their scheme to control American economics. Then began the battle to nominate Wilson as the Democratic nominee for President. It began with Charles Murphy, and the Democratic delegation from New York. After 45 ballots, the Convention was deadlocked, until Murphy capitulated and swung his support to Wilson, who was nominated on the 46th ballot.

Wilson took advantage of the Jewish passport conflict with Russia. Russian Jews who had emigrated to the United States and became American citizens flocked to his aid, with both money and votes. Many of these Russian Jew immigrants, had returned to Russia, where in 1917-18, they became the nucleus of the leadership in the Bolshevik Revolution which overthrew the Christian government of Russia and issued in years of "terror."

When President Taft refused to accommodate the Jews, he was accosted by the Jewish leader and International Banker Jacob Schiff (who had provided \$20 million for the Russian Revolution) who told Taft: "This means war!: and organized Jewry, such as the B'nai B'rith, swung their weight into the fight to defeat Taft. Teddy Roosevelt helped, by organizing and running on a Third Party ticket, which split the conservative Republican vote and allowed Wilson to become president. (For the whole fascinating, but sordid story, write for my book **THE GREAT CONSPIRACY**).

While Taft was popular with a large majority of American voters. his American First policy had lost him Jewish support and votes and when powerful Jewish leaders such as Bernard Baruch, and Henry Morgenthau swung their support to Wilson, it was enough to get him elected.

It was at this point that International Zionist cunning became apparent. Wilson's first official act was to sign the Federal Reserve Act in December 1913, which had been introduced to Congress by another Jew flunkey. Senator Aldrich. who introduced the bill to the Senate. The Federal Reserve System. is not Federal at all. but is made up of eight Jewish family banks. which gave the Zionists

complete control of America's economy. Remember, it was the head of the Rothschild banking family in Europe, Maurice Rothschild, who once said: "Give me control of the money of a country, and I care not who makes her laws!"

The American First Committee, which was active during World War II. and had such illustrious leaders as Col. Charles Lindbergh. declared that never again would American boys be sent to die on foreign soil, or that American tax dollars would be used to bail out the International bankers.

But subsequent events proved that the Internationalists power in Washington was stronger than anyone suspected, and with the aid of **TRAITORS** in our Congress, both parties sold out to the control of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), the American branch of the One World conspiracy. It was under this control that we fought World War II, Korea and Vietnam; not to protect America; not to stop the spread of communism, but to increase the enormous wealth and power of the International gangsters who now control this country. and who are seeking to get us into a One World Government which they will control.

As far back as 1934, knowledgeable men knew that a war was in the planning stages for Europe and that it was to consist of aggression against Germany. Hitler had taken over dictatorial power in Germany in 1933, when he became Chancellor and although his enormous arms build-up was financed by International Jewish bankers (who financed both sides during the conflict), these same Jewish leaders were promoting their long range plans for world conquest, which included the destruction of Christian Germany. That they could make an enormous profit from this destruction, was an added bonus. While both the United States and Canada were objects in this attack, Germany was easier to reach and they already had control over England and France.

By December 1931, the Great Depression had "bottomed out" in America, with millions of Americans unemployed, and thousands of businesses going bankrupt. There was widespread frustration and even hunger among the American people. This created an ideal climate for communist and socialist elements who had been secretly infiltrating our country, who were by this time solidly embedded in our State and Agricultural Departments.

At the end of World War I, following the rather anemic administrations of Calvin Coolidge and Herbert Hoover, the Internationalists looked to a young lawyer they had boosted into the Governorship of New York State, Franklin Delano Roosevelt. He fit their image of a politician they could control, and they were enamored with this statement that the Constitution "belonged in the horse and buggy days." When FDR was elected President in 1932, he immediately ordered Congress to pass legislation which was un-constitutional, and when World War II began, he sent 50 American destroyers to England in complete violation of his Constitutional oath of office.

On August 17, 1941, the Machiavellian plot of the Twentieth Century went into effect, as Roosevelt began to apply planned pressure against the Japanese, which would lead them to an attack against America and lead us into the war. At this time, polls showed that at least 75% of the American people were against fighting a war on foreign soil. FDR in his famous "fireside" chats over the radio, said over and over again: "Oh," I hate wah and wil nevah send American boys to die on fowaan soil, nevah! nevah! nevah!" Yet while he made these promises, he was already planning to get us involved. The pressure against Japan, which drove this proud people into the attack on Pearl Harbor, began ten days before December 7, 1941 and cost over 3,000 American lives, initially. It was Roosevelt's order which held up information on this attack, until it was too late for the Army and Naval commanders at Pearl Harbor to plan their defense.

The plan which shoved Japan into war, was initiated by Secretary of War Stinson, who had earlier tried to push President Hoover into war with Japan. Stinson's plan was to assure the safety of the financial interests of the Internationalists of England, the United States, and of course, World Zionism, in the Far East.

Today, every November 11th, America celebrates Armed Forces Day, many still ask the question: "Did our sons and husbands really die to preserve American security." Unfortunately the answer is a

resounding "NO!" Of course it would be much easier to accept this idea, and this is the idea being promoted by the American Legion and the Veteran's of Foreign Wars. Unfortunately, it is not the truth! At no time since the War of 1812, has America's security been threatened by a foreign power. All our wars of this century have been fought for the benefit of the foreign elements who control our government. World War I and II were fought not only to enrich and add to the power of the Internationalists, but to provide a home base for world Jewry in Palestine.

During World War II, Hitler often showed a reluctance to attack England. At Dunkirk, Hitler's orders, contrary to the advice of his senior commanders, allowed 50,000 British troops to escape, when they could have been easily annihilated. There were other incidents as well.

While Germany has been touted in the Jew controlled media as a war mongering people, they have started far fewer wars than either the French or English. (Check your history books for the facts!)

Even Winston Churchill, who did everything possible to get us involved in World War II, admitted in 1936: "America should have minded her own business and stayed out of World War I. If you had not entered that war, the allies would have made peace with Germany in the spring of 1917. Had we made peace then, there would have been no collapse of Russia, followed by communism. There would have been no breakdown in Italy, followed by Fascism and Germany would not have signed the Versailles Treaty, which set the stage for Naziism. If America had stayed out of that war, all the 'isms' now sweeping Europe and breaking down parliamentary government would have ended, and if England had made peace early in 1917, it would have saved over a million British, French, American and other lives."

These were strange words indeed, from the man who in 1915, persuaded President Wilson to allow the steamship Lusitania, to be loaded with ammunition, leak the news to the German High Command, which immediately labeled it as a "ship of war." The German Embassy went to the trouble to take out a full page ad in the New York Times, warning people from sailing on the Lusitania, since she was now considered a target for German submarines. But our State Department, criticized this news as German propaganda, and when the Lusitania was sunk on May 5, 1915, with the loss of 128 American lives, it was the impetus needed to get us involved in World War I. When the Balfour Declaration was signed in 1917, it gave Palestine into the hands of the International Zionists as a Jewish homeland, breaking Britain's pledged word to the Arabs and putting the Jews in a privileged position in Palestine.

In his book "The Zionist Connection," written by the eminent Jewish statesman and author, Alfred Lilienthal. on p. 737, he quotes the Jewish - American Ambassador to India, Edwin Montague:

"I would willingly disfranchise every Zionist. I would almost be tempted to prescribe the Zionist organizations as illegal and against the national interests . . . I have always recognized the unpopularity. much greater than some people think. of my community. We Jews.' have obtained a far greater share of this country's (England) goods and opportunities than "he are numerically entitled to. We reach, on the whole. maturity earlier. and therefore with people of our own age we compete unfairly. Many of us (Jews) have been exclusive in our friendships. and intolerable" in our attitude. and I can easily understand that many a non-Jew in England wants to get rid of us."

The Balfour Declaration was the beginning of our loss of friendship with the Arab people~ who had admired us for many years. It has cost the United States hundreds of billions of dollars in defense of the bandit state of the Israeli's.

It is interesting to note that International Jewish interests were in the forefront of the re-arming of Germany under Adolf Hitler and that the British concern of Vickers-Armstrong, Ltd., a large, Jewish owned English arms company, was a financial backer of the early Nazi Party and that its advertisements appeared in Pro-Nazi periodicals before the war began. In 1938-39, according to an article in **FINANCIAL NEWS**: "Most of the free exchange available to Germany came from the purchase of raw materials which were supplied directly by the British Government." In the 13 days before Britain declared war on Germany on September 1, 1939, they shipped to Germany, 17,000

tons of rubber, 8,000 tons of copper, and large quantities of nickel, tin, and lead.

It is also interesting to note, that in the years preceding World War II, Winston Churchill often spoke with admiration of Adolf Hitler. In one instance he said: "Having met Herr Hitler face to face, I found him to be highly competent, cool, well informed, a functionary with an agreeable manner." This is somewhat different from the picture painted by Hollywood, which always shows Hitler as a demented, "megalomaniac."

In an address at Chatham Hall, June 29, 1937, Churchill said: "I think it must be admitted that National Socialism has done a great deal for Germany. It has undoubtedly cleaned up Germany in the ordinary moral sense of the word . . . It has given discipline and order and a sense of purpose to a great majority of the young people who in earlier days did not know where to go or what they were living for." (This sounds almost like a description of the United States in 1990.)

In May 1935, Hitler sought to limit the use of poison gas, and incendiary and explosive bombs outside a combat zone. He received no response from England or France.

But it was impossible for International Zionism to allow a peaceful, but powerful Germany to exist, so they began their plans, which had first been laid down in 1902, to destroy her.

On June 12, 1939, the Polish Ambassador to the United States, Count Jerzy Potocki sent a dispatch to His Excellency, the Polish Minister of Foreign Affairs in Washington, about conditions in the United States, among things he noted were:

1 - An artificial war panic was being created by the Democrats.

2 - Roosevelt's expressed hatred of Fascism was nothing more than a "smoke screen" behind which he was seeking to divert American opinion from domestic problems, by creating a war panic and rumors of an European crisis.

3- A particular group of people (Jews), Baruch, Governor Lehman, Felix Frankfurter, and Henry Morgenthau (all Jews), and other men highly placed in the American government, had allowed the Zionists to establish a dangerous center in New York City, from which they were disseminating hatred and enmity, attempting to divide the world into two warring camps.

4 - Roosevelt was given the power to create American Foreign policy and begin creating huge reserves of armaments for the future war the Zionists were planning.

While propaganda in America stated that one of the reasons for us going to war with Germany, was Hitler's persecution of the Jews, the Central union of German Citizen's of Jewish Faith stated on March 25, 1933: "All such reports are pure inventions. The Jews of Germany cannot be held responsible for these inexcusable distortions which deserve the severest condemnation. We must take an energetic stand against anyone attempting to criminally influence the shaping of Germany's future through foreign newspapers. If in the United States, and other countries, attempts are made by Jewish and non-Jewish circles to coerce the national government of Germany into a course of action, we, as German Jews, must oppose such blackmail attempts . . ."

It is also interesting to note that the extermination of tens of millions of Russian Christians by the Bolsheviks was never considered reason for the Free World to go to war against Russia. But when English author Douglas Reed, wrote his book **DISGRACE ABOUNDING!**, showing British guilt in World War I, it was turned down by his American publisher. He wrote:

"The real meaning of your decision is that you may slander and libel Germany as much as you like and be paid for it, but you must not discuss the Jewish problem, and must not even admit there is such a problem . . . One publisher, not a Jew, said that anyone who publishes it would court disaster, because 90% of the American media is Jewish, and Jewish influence extends in similar proportion throughout all the trades connected with publishing."

Yet in spite of evidence, piled on evidence, of Jewish control of the media in America, the "brainwashed" hordes of the Judeo-Christian churches still refuse to accept this established fact, and

still insist on supporting those who are dedicated to their destruction!

In the December 27, 1945 entry to his diary, Secretary of the Navy Forrestal wrote: "Played golf with Joe Kennedy, (U.S. Ambassador to Britain) He says that Chamberlain stated that America and world Jewry forced England into World War II."

Charles A. Lindberg, in his War Time Journals, stated that it was the Roosevelt Administration's Pro-British and the American Jews, who forced America into that war, a war which we lost, in spite of all historical accounts to the contrary.

As President Wilson, under extreme Zionist pressure, sought an incident to get us involved in World War I, so F.D.R. sought to involve us in World War II, under pressure from these same Internationalists.

Mr. Hamilton Fish, former Congressman from New York, said of the attack on Pearl Harbor:

"The shocking and amazing revelations of former Secretary Henry L. Stinson, prove conclusively that charges made by me, and other non-internationalists in Congress, that President Roosevelt and his especially selected cabinet of ardent military interventionists maneuvered us into war against the will of 80% of the American people."

It has always been interesting to me, to note that not one of these "ardent military interventionists," lost their lives in that war, nor were any of them crippled by it. Yet they sent thousands of innocent American youth to die in a politically motivated war which did absolutely nothing to help America. This is a crime for which these men should have to pay, for they are as bad war criminals. as any which were tried at Nuerenberg.

General George Patton, my Commanding Officer during World War II, once said of this war: "We fought the war of 1776 for independence. We fought the Civil War to free the slaves. We fought the war of 1918 to make the world safe for democracy (or so we were told) and we fought World War II, to lose everything we had gained from those other wars."

The important Jewish owned New York Times, con-firmed the fact that the United States fought World War II to destroy, with vast loss of non-Jewish life, immense property destruction and enormous expense, an ideology whose management had greatly improved the social and economic conditions in both Germany and Europe. But because they recognized International Jewry as the dedicated enemy of world Christianity, they had to be destroyed. This is the reason World War II was fought.

One of the major reasons this war was instigated was given by the powerful International Jew, Samuel Untermyer, who joined with Bernard Baruch in promoting this war against Germany, long before Adolf Hitler came on the scene, or before there was any reported German atrocities against the Jews. He said: "I emphasized that the defeat of Germany and Japan and their elimination from world trade would give Britain (and the Zionist Jews who controlled her) a tremendous opportunity to swell her foreign commerce in both volume and profit." (**THE PUBLIC YEARS**, p.347).

Actually, World War II did more to harm Christianity than anything its most virulent enemies could have devised. People who were in the know, will never forget the unnecessary bombings of Dresden, Hiroshima, and Nagasaki, which came after both Japan and Germany were defeated and were suing for peace. These were "Jewish revenge" actions, reflecting the best Jewish traditions of their infamous religious book, the Babylonian Talmud. It will take a long time for the German people, and others who saw what happened, to forget the unreasonable hatred of the Swedish-American Jew, Dwight David Eisenhower, for the German people, which was responsible for the deaths of well over a million German soldiers and civilians after the war ended and they were deliberately starved to death on Eisenhower's orders. This is something that our Service Organizations such as the American Legion and the Veteran's of Foreign War. do not want to face. Eisenhower, the man who was made a hero by the controlled Jewish press, and then President of the United States, was as heinous a war criminal as any who were tried at Neurenberg, and a lot more

liable than most. Yet such was the power of Jewish influence in the United States, that he returned from Europe as a popular hero.

Can there be such a thing as a righteous war, when Christians are taught in their churches, by church leaders, to hate Christian brethren on the enemy side? Can this be considered Christian, when these same church leaders support the anti-Christ enemy that caused the war and were responsible for the deaths of tens of thousands of American boys? I think not. These preachers need to take a long, sober look at the words of 2 Chron. 19:2 - ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

A few years ago Jerry Falwell, noted fundamentalist television preacher, and then head of the Moral Majority, said: "God has blessed America, because we have been good to the Jews."

This is an obvious, observable lie! An outright falsehood! The time of America's greatest derogation, in every phase of life: militarily; economically; educationally; morally, and spiritually, has come since we recognized that little "bandit" state of the Israelis in 1948. This country can never be blessed when it "helps the ungodly, and loves them that hate the Lord!" It will never be blessed as long as it makes agreements with anti-Christ nations, whether they be Red China, the Soviet Union, the Cannibal Debating Society of the United Nations, or the anti-Christ's in Israel. Think well on this truth, before you approve of another "hand out" to the Israeli.

Our pastors love to quote from 1 John 2:22, 23, which gives the definition of an anti-Christ: "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is anti-Christ that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same **HATH NOT THE FATHER . . .**" (Emphasis mine); You fundamentalists remember this, the next time your pastor urges you to help these "anti-Christ's."

Then listen to the admonition given to Christians, as to how you **MUST** deal with anti-Christ's of any kind: (2 John 10, 11) "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, (that Jesus is the Son of God), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed (give him no help in any way), for he that biddeth him God speed (gives help) is **PARTAKER IN HIS EVIL DEEDS.**" This seems mighty plain to me! It means, Christian, that if you send financial aid to the Israeli, or even pray for their well being, God will hold you responsible for their murder of innocent Arabs in Palestine, and for their atrocities against a helpless people. Think well on these things and then try and get your pastor to give you a scriptural answer for the sin he commits, when he tells you to help the anti-Christ's!

Any time a Christian gives aid to those who call their Savior "the illegitimate bastard of a Jewish whore, conceived during menstruation," as the Jews state in their Talmud, they commit treason against their God, against His Son, Jesus the King, and against everything they claim to hold dear and sacred! **THINK ON THIS!!!**

In all the many meetings that Jerry Falwell had with Menachem Begin, both in Israel and when he visited the United States, there is no evidence that Falwell ever talked to this butcher about his soul's salvation, or showed any evidence of wanting to lead him to the truth. This is a hypocrisy of our modern churchdom!

Today, the media constantly drums into our ears the story of the "war mongering German Huns." Why do we never hear about the sins of Imperial Britain, or of America? We have plenty of them, believe me! I am of German heritage on my father's side, and English on my mother's. I am proud of both branches of my family, for they both come from Israel seed, the seed of Jacob-Israel. So I believe it is my duty to "expose" the evils of the British and American side, as much as that of the German's.

There have been no more war-like people in modern history, going back to 1600, than the British. They practically destroyed Irish culture and in one eleven year period, 1641-1652, over 500,000 Irish perished by the sword, famine and disease. In 1840, when Irish tenants could not pay rent on land they owned, the British overlords drove them into the streets to starve.

From 1841 to 1880. because of crop failures and deliberate starvation which had been forced on them by British policy which has killed tens of thousands. over 3-million Irish immigrants came to the United States.

In Scotland. British treatment under William Augustus Cumberland. son of King George II. was as brutal as that of Cromwell against the Irish. Cumberland became known as the "Butcher Duke". because of his ferocity and cruelty against a people who believed differently than he. many of the finest and bravest soldiers in the American Revolution. came from the Scottish emigrants who had fled the brutalities of England.

British treatment of India. under the East Indian Company. owned almost exclusively by Jews. was not only un-Christian. but laid the foundation for the legacy of hatred towards all whites~ which can still be seen in India.

In China. this same East Indian Company was responsible for the expansion of the opium trade and the Opium War was fought to prevent the Chinese from banning opium imports.

In South Africa. the British fought a totally unjust war. for the benefit of international Jewry. and powerful Jews such as Cecil Rhodes. who controlled the diamond mining. In 1795 and again in 1815, British troops invaded the Copeland country and in 1899. British troops invaded the Transvaal, in a war which was cruel beyond description.

No, England's skirts are not clean; neither are those of France, Italy, or Spain. and certainly not those of the United States. Since we broke every treaty we ever made with the American Indian. All of us know the modern terror of communism, which in a little over seventy years. has murdered over 140-million people. many of them Christian.

For over seventy years now, we Americans have been fed a "Jewish media fare" of hatred for Germany; we have been told that only America stands against the advance of Communism, and your own government has siphoned off hundreds of billions of dollars of America's wealth, to protect us, so they say, against this enemy. Yet on at least twelve major occasions since 1918, when this enemy of mankind and Christianity has been on the verge of economic collapse, it has been our government, using our tax dollars. who have put them back on their feet. We have fed them when they were hungry; we have shipped them our finest machinery and given them our finest technology. we have shipped them our emergency food, so that their men could stay in the arms factories, making weapons to destroy us, instead of working on the farms to feed their own people.

This my friends, is the **TREASON** which has come from Washington, D.C. for the past seventy years. regardless of whether Republicans or Democrats have been in power. All are guilty! All should be made accountable to we the people." The U.S. Constitution defines treason in Article III, Sec. 3, in words which even a fifth grader can understand: "**TREASON** shall consist only of levying war against them (the U.S.); adhering to her enemies; giving them aid and comfort." If what the Bush Administration is doing now is not "giving aid and comfort." to the communists, then I fail to comprehend the meaning of the English language.

Now a little honest research into history and the Bible, will prove to the most stubborn fundamental religious mind, that the promoters and supporters of World Zionism, are not the descendants of Abraham. For the most part, 85% of those we know as Jews today, are of mixed stock, mostly Turco Mongolian by background, whose ancestors never set foot in Palestine.

These pagans were converted to a form of Judaism about 741 A.D. and are adherents, not to Mosaic Law, or the Codified Law God gave to Israel at Mt. Sinai, but of the occult, pornographic teachings of the Babylonian Talmud. Jesus constantly fought against these teachings which He called the "tradition of the elders," (see Matt. 15:6,9; Mark 7:7, 9, 13).

When the well known Jewish author, Oscar Levy was asked: "How much longer **MUST** we (white Christians) be inflicted by your people? How do you propose to get us out of the morass you have led us into?" His answer was:

"You are right! This reproach of yours, which I feel for certain is at the bottom of your anti-Semitism, is only too well justified; upon this common ground I am quite willing to shake hands with you and defend you against any accusation of promoting race hatred . . . We (Jews) have erred, my friend, we have most grievously erred. And if there is any truth in our error, 3,000, 2,000, maybe 100 years ago, there is nothing now but falseness and madness, a madness which will produce even greater misery and wider anarchy. I confess it to you openly and sincerely and with sorrow . . . We who have posed as the saviors of the world . . . We are nothing but the world's seducers, it's destroyers, it's incineraries, it's executioners. . . we who promised to lead you to heaven, have finally succeeded in leading you to a new hell . . . There has been no progress, least of all moral progress . . . and it is just our morality which prohibits all progress, and what is worse - which stands in the way of every future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. . . I look at this world, and shudder at its ghastliness: I shudder all the more, as I know the spiritual authors of all this ghastliness..." (From Levy's preface to **THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION**, by George Lane-Fox Pitt-Rivers (July 1920).

I could literally quote hundreds of similar references from Jewish authors, concerning their own people and Zionist plans for a One World Government, with its headquarters in Jerusalem. (Our fundamentalist brethren say this is the fulfillment of prophecy, I say it is the fulfillment of the dream of the anti-Christ.)

To understand present Israeli feelings towards the Arabs whose lands they have mis-appropriated, we can quote the words of Menachem Begin, on October 28, 1956, at a Conference in Tel Aviv: "You Israelis (see Rev. 2:9; 3:9), you should never become lenient if you would kill your enemies. You shall have no pity on them until you shall have destroyed all their so-called Arab culture, on the ruins of which we shall build our own civilization."

The mentality behind this hatred can be seen in the statement by one of the Israeli's leading military men: "An Englishman will always be a filthy goy (a Yiddish word meaning: "non-Jew animal") who can be killed for this reason alone.

Attempts to discuss Judaism or Zionism cause you to tread on dangerous ground. Have you ever wondered why Judaism and Jews are the only ideologies and people you cannot openly discuss, without running into accusations of anti-Semitism or racial hatred?

You can curse the Catholics, or the Protestants; you may make fun of the Moslems, or the Buddhists, but God help you if you so much as even inquire about the Jews. Truth always seeks the light. This is what Jesus meant when He said (John 3:19) ". . . men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds are evil." Vs. 20 goes on to elaborate on this: "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh he to the light, lest his deeds should be reprov'd (exposed)."

One of the most dangerous of all Jewish organizations is the Anti-Defamation League, of the Jewish Masonic B'nai B'rith. They are for all practical purposes, a powerful secret police organization operating illegally in the United States as an unregistered agent of the Israeli government. They have become so powerful politically in this country, that for all intents and purposes, they have become an official part of the U.S. Justice Department. Congressmen who have had the "guts" to condemn their excesses have been purged from Congress and even powerful politicians, with "leftward leanings", such as former Senator William J. Fulbright of Arkansas, have not been spared. On April 15, 1979, Mr. Fulbright charged on national TV that "Israeli controls 80% of our Congress." That statement ended his political career, as powerful Jewish interests worked together for his defeat.

If you read your daily newspaper with care, you will notice that almost without fail, when there is a report of some anti-Semitic activity, you will find a paragraph where Mr. So and So, of the ADL states that this action came from a dangerous "right wing religious group." The recent rash of letter bombs is a good example. Before any police report was made, before any evidence was available, the ADL was trumpeting that these bombings were by a "racist, anti-Semitic hate group." And the

gullible public swallows this hogwash, "hook, line and sinker!"

A few months ago when there was a great furor over a proposed Nazi march through the "bedroom community," of Skokie, Illinois, which is largely Jewish, nothing was said about the fact that the "little Hitler" who was strutting around in his Nazi uniform, stirring up trouble, was a Jew. In fact a paid agent of the ADL. They are great at painting swastikas on the doors of synagogues, and blaming the opposition, and our gullible Christian population takes this abuse without flinching.

The ADL has been responsible for the passage of paramilitary bills in at least sixteen states. This prevents any group from meeting for the purpose of military type training. Yet such is the power of the Zionist lobby in Washington, that the Jewish Defense League, has training camps in many of these same states. and they are allowed to use illegal, fully automatic weapons in their training.

The ADL sends regular reports to the U.S. Justice Department. from their thousands of agents. listing people they consider dangerous to their philosophy. These usually include anyone of the Israel-Identity faith.

I have been honored by being on their "black list" for years. A few years ago they published a pamphlet which was distributed nation wide. going into many of the churches affiliated with the National Council of Churches. This pamphlet was titled: What the Haters, Bigots. and Anti-Semites are Saying about the ADL. Here is what they said about me:

"Closely associated with the Identity Church Movement. retired Army Lt. Col. Jack Mohr now heads the **CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE'S** Citizen's Emergency Defense System and lectures around the country on the need of armed citizen's groups for the defense of white Christian civilization. Thought to be involved in paramilitary training since 1979. Mohr conducted work shops on sabotage tactics at the 1984 **ARYAN NATIONS NATIONAL CONGRESS**. although he has more recently cautioned against violations of the law."

This is typical ADL 'twisting of the facts," to make them say what they want the public to believe. Ask anyone who knows me well, (and I will be happy to give you many references,) and they will tell you that I never traveled around the country organizing para-military groups. I did teach a class at the 1984 **ARYAN NATIONS**, showing how small groups could defend themselves against attacks by a superior force, but this was **NOT A CLASS ON SABOTAGE!**

They then went on to quote from my Quarterly Newsletter: **THE CHRISTIAN PATRIOT CRUSADER**, which by the way is a word for word accurate quote: "Today Washington is saturated with Jewish influence. Their Anti-Defamation League. which is an unregistered agency of the Israeli Government, operating illegally on American soil. has for all intents and purposes become a part of the Federal Justice Department. Their fingers can be found in every effort to downgrade and destroy Christian Patriots. They are the ones who have promoted para-military laws in at least sixteen states in America. . . Today in America, non-Jews, especially Christians, are being slowly but surely reduced to the status of slaves, just as predicted in the Jewish Talmud and their 'so-called fake Protocols.' "I reiterate every statement I made then!

At the present time, a young Republican State Representative in Louisiana, named David Duke, has taken on the present incumbent, Democrat Bennett Johnson, and is running for his Senate seat. The Jews and liberals hate Duke, because he has had the courage to speak up and "tell it like it is!" Something extremely rare in politicians nowadays. So the Jewish element is trying desperately to "head Duke off at the pass." Knowing this, it was of interest to me to note that the five most prolific supporters of Sen. Johnson, to date, have been Lou Wasserman and his cronies from Hollywood, the same unsavory crew that produced the abomination titled **THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST**. On the basis of this, one would think that the evangelical and fundamental Christians would flock to the Duke standard. But sadly, this is not the case. They have been so "brain-washed" by the pro4ew propaganda which is coming from their pulpits, that they would back Satan himself, if he was pro-Zionist. How very sad! It's sort of like committing "suicide!"

The Jews of today claim to be the "People of the Book," while at the same time they were the inventor of the "strip tease." They claim to be pioneers of "plutocracy", while being the mainstay of communism. They originated the idea that they were God's Chosen, set aside by God to rule over everyone, while at the same time they are vociferously claiming to oppose all who are "Racist". They are supposed to love God, while they hate His Son, Jesus Christ (read John 14:6) - "No man cometh unto the Father, but by me (Jesus Christ)." Preachers trumpet this while supporting the God-man who said it. They claim to be the most cultivated people on earth, while they promote most of the filth we hear on the radio, or see on television and the movies. Their history is both comic and tragic; fascinating and repulsive. These, my Christian brethren, are the modern Jews, the one's our risen Lord spoke about in Rev. 2:9 and 3:9, when He said: "Those who say they are Jews and are not, but **ARE OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN.**" (Emphasis mine.)

Must we meekly resign ourselves to a terrible slavery, because our political and religious leaders have meekly been brainwashed into accepting slavery and because they refuse to accept scriptural truth? I think not!

Already the tide of truth is beginning to turn. Men and women by the thousands are leaving the conventional churches because they know they are not being told the truth. These are now seeking Bible truth for themselves, without some "brainwashed" seminary trained preacher, telling them what the Bible means. They are learning the truth of Jesus' words in John 8:32 - "And ye shall know the truth, and the **TRUTH SHALL SET YOU FREE.**"

Why is it, do you suppose that Jewish leaders are so upset with those who are bringing the truth to light? Why are men like Ernst Zundel in Canada, being persecuted by a "Jew scared" government, into an intense persecution of a man who is only trying to tell the Canadian people the truth? If the Jews are in the right, why do they so viciously oppose any attempt to reveal the truth? It would seem to me they would want to be in the forefront of this revelation - if they were telling the truth!

Our Congress has become the "paid prostitute." of the Zionists and I say this with certainty. It is not a "tongue in the cheek statement, but a reality! The liberal New York Times published a detailed press investigation on the methods used by the pro-Israeli lobbies to influence presidential elections in the United States. This study revealed that pro-Israeli organizations, called "Political Action committees," have allocated \$4.2-million to buy the minds and votes of our Senators and Congressmen.

They spend this sum according to a very precise and calculated procedure, so that every dollar they spend is guaranteed to produce a maximum return.

The sum of \$575,000 was handed to members of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, which backs without reservation, every act of the Israeli government.

It is also paid to new candidates, those who are willing to oppose the few, who do not take orders from the Israeli embassy in Washington.

A total of 189 members of Congress have received contributions from the Israelis; 29 of the Senate and 154 in the House of Representatives. The largest sum, \$147,870.00 was paid to Paul Simon of Illinois, when he ran against Sen. Percy. (Percy was one of the Senators who had roused Zionist ire by being critical of the Israeli government). Another sum of \$140,063.00 was paid to Carl Levin, not because he was a good Jew, but because he was a member of the Congressional Military Committee and was able to siphon more aid to the Israeli.

When Sen. Jesse Helms of North Carolina, provoked the Zionists wrath as a member of the Foreign Affairs Committee, the pro-Israeli lobby paid \$130,350.00 to his rival, James Hart, in an attempt to unseat him.

It is not at all unusual for the Zionist lobby to grant a member of Congress \$100,000, as long as they are willing to back Zionists interests. Other goodies, include all-expense paid trips to Israeli for the Congressmen and their families.

These expenditures are good business for the Zionists, since for their payment of \$4.2-million, they get back much more. As much as \$3-billion per year, plus all the goodies that come from American Jewry and the "brainwashed" Christian world who have been "suckered into support of their enemies."

One thing is crystal clear. That is that while the Israeli are not our 51st state, as some declare. Rather, our Congress is under "occupational control" of the Israeli. In fact "they are the best Congress money can buy!"

As this manuscript goes to press, the U.S. Senate has passed the "Hate Crimes Statistic Act," by a 92-4 margin and is waiting for the House to pass it. This legislation was inspired by the A.D.L. and would require states to submit records to the Federal government, of any crimes motivated by 'prejudice.'

These would not only include serious crimes such as "assault," but minor misdemeanors such as "property damage," "vandalism," and the undefinable offenses of "intimidation," and "thought crimes."

The purpose of the ADL is to fill Federal data banks with information on all persons and organizations who are "prejudiced" against their drive for control, thus alerting law enforcement agencies nationwide on any of these activities. If the ADL had its way, anyone they accuse of "prejudice," would be accused, tried, convicted and imprisoned.

Is there need for such a law? In most cases the Justice Department has a hard time determining if a regular crime has been committed, not to mention putting a "prejudicial label" on it and they would wade into the murky bogs of "motivation," which is supposed to be the field of psychiatry. The psychiatrists can mess this up well enough, without having the law involved.

To further complicate the matter. Who is to decide what "prejudice" is? Will it be the "Gay Rights Groups?" The biased ADL? Will they call Christians prejudiced because we believe the scriptural injunction of Romans 1:28-32, which says that homosexuals are "worthy of death?" Jews accuse Christians of prejudice, because we believe the New Testament account of the Messiah. Blacks accuse us of prejudice is we state that "inter-racial" marriage is wrong. When Christians do something the enemy does not like, it is always "prejudice". But when they do things to destroy Christianity, it is "justice." Have you noticed in the media, how any Palestinian action against the Israeli is always called "terrorism"; but when the Israeli invade a man's home, kill his family and bulldoze his home, it is called "Jewish justice."

You see, my Christian friend, if you can be accused of "prejudice" because you disagree with what world Zionism is doing, then the "thought police" have the right to probe your inner motivation and you can be hauled off to a psychiatric center for mental evaluation. Shades of Orwell's 1984! It is already here!

In Sweden this idea has already taken such hold, that if you criticize a "queer" in public, you can be thrown in jail. Things have become almost as bad in Canada and are fast approaching this point in the United States.

When Dr. Paul Cameron went to Canada recently to hold a seminar on "homosexuality," his books were confiscated by the Canadian government.

In 1984, when I went to British Columbia to speak for the **CANADIAN LEAGUE OF RIGHTS**, on the subject **THE BRAINWASHING OF CHRISTENDOM**, \$5,000 worth of my tapes and literature were confiscated as "hate literature," because some of it was "anti-Zionist." Now all my tapes, books, and printed literature is on their "verboden" list, although much of it does not mention Jews, Judaism or Zionism. Such is their power in our neighboring country.

What we see happening are laws being passed which expand freedom for the "fringe elements" to legalize their nefarious activities. while clamping down on the Christian elements who are concerned for the welfare of the country. We see the law leaning on the side of the "real racial

haters," while those who love God and their country are persecuted!

For the average Jew, all this boils down to: "Us against the hated goyim (non-Jew animal). How can we outwit the goy? How can we eventually control him, while making a profit off his misery. For we know that when our Messiah comes, according to our Talmud, the goy will be our slaves." That is Jewish mentality, taught in their synagogues, and to their youth. The Orthodox Jew still employs the curses of the Talmud against Christians. This includes the belief that "the best of the goy deserves to be killed," (Abodah Zarah 26b).

The "Bitter-sweet" curses of the Jewish Talmud provide a consolation to the Orthodox Jew, for they believe that ultimately they will be avenged on the hated "goy".

The **TOLDOTH JESU**, one of the vilest rabbinical rantings against our Savior, Jesus Christ, is as popular today as it was in medieval times. The **TOLDOTH JESU** claims that "Jesus was a bastard son, of a Jewish prostitute named Mary"; that he performed his miracles through sorcery. It tells the story of the struggle between Jesus and Judas, of how they tore leaves from a holy book, and by holding them under their arms, were able to fly. Judas used two leaves and was able to fly above Jesus, from where he urinated on him, causing him to crash to earth. (Their words, not mine).

It tells how Jesus was crucified on the stalk of a cabbage tree, and His body was thrown into a drainage ditch. I doubt that even the most rabid Nazi elements in this country could come up with a more bitter and hateful treatise.

Orthodox Jewish rabbis in Palestine, constantly exhort Jewish troops to kill Palestinian men, women and children. It has become so sickening, that many Jewish soldiers have deserted the armed forces in disgust.

According to the latest FBI Crime Report, while Jews make up less than 3% of the population in this country, Jewish terrorists are responsible for twice as many violent "hate crimes," as the White Supremists. Yet that is not what you see in the media, or hear on your "boob tube". The message from the media is loud and clear, "Christians hate!" "Jews suffer!" so we must protect them!

Congress is no more capable of defining a "hate crime," than they can define the meaning of "anti-Semitic." But you can bet, that unless concerned Christians take a stand on this "hate" issue, our "bought and paid for" Congress will saddle us with another Zionist program, and the Christian suckers of fundamentalism will swallow it "hook, line and sinker!"

Protest to your House members now, while there is still time to head it off. If it passes, you will give **BIG BROTHER** the authority to probe the minds of Christian Americans and prosecute them before a crime has even been committed. You can make "book," that the psychiatrist who check you out at the government clinic, will be a Jew.

The question really boils down to this. Who do you choose? Jesus the King and His truth, or the Jewish fables which will lead you into slavery.

Listen to Titus 1:10, 11 - "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, **SPECIALLY THOSE OF THE CIRCUMCISION** (Jews): whose mouths **MUST** be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money's) sake."

Vs. 13, 14 tells what you as a Christian should do: ". Wherefore rebuke (expose) them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith: Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

Therefore, brethren: "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Gal. 4:16)

THIS TIME BOMB CALLED ZIONISM

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.

INTRODUCTION

For some time now I have agonized over writing this short book. In spite of what some may think, I do not like to belabor my listeners with harsh reality. It is much easier to tell them like some of our pastors do: "Something good is going to happen to you today!" rather than as Jesus did when He said, "I tell you Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish." (**Luke 13:3**) Our American people, especially White Christians have become adverse to anything that is negative, it is looked on as a *sort of sin*.

This is nothing new, for at the time of Isaiah, about 713 B.C. the Israel people were telling their religious leaders: "Which say to the seers, see not; and to the prophets, prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits." Our White Christian people like to be fooled by smooth words today, as much as when this was written 2700 years ago.

My fear of God, is much stronger than the words or actions of mere men, so I must abide by His command in **Ezekiel 33:6** - "If the watchman see the sword (danger) come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people are not warned; if the sword come and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; *but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.*" (Emphasis mine). Since God ordained me as a watchman, I don't know why, as there are many times I don't like the *watchman's* negative message either, I must abide by His Word.

Whenever I have written a treatise exposing Jewish hostility towards Christ and His church, the Judeo-Christian world has immediately answered with some type of diatribe: "Here Mohr goes again, with another of his asinine Jewish Conspiracy theories." There is a world-wide conspiracy to destroy White Christian Civilization, whether you want to accept it or not, and I hope to expose it before this book is finished, by quoting directly *from the horses' mouth* or if this phrase disturbs you, from Jewish sources.

Even religious experts like Jack Van Impe, Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, and David Webber who are avid Christian Zionists, if there can be such a misnomer, who consider me to be an *apostate religious reprobate*, because I accept Christ's evaluation of the Jews in **John 10:26**, when He told their religious leaders face to face: "But ye believe not, because ye are *not of my sheep*," (Emphasis mine). In **Matthew 23:10**, in another face to face confrontation, He accused them of going over sea and land to make converts, only to "turn them into two-fold more children of hell than themselves." I feel that I stand on solid ground when I quote Him.

Some of you no doubt who read this book will get angry and like the Anti-Defamation League, of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, in their special bulletin of December 1990, titled Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, "An **Officer and a Hatemonger!**" will rather believe the outright lies of God's enemies than the *truth* I will present. I do not write this book to make money, for I

will pay for it's printing out of my own pocket, and do not expect to get enough to cover initial costs. I do not writ it because I hate you as a fellow Christian, no matter whether you are a Judeo-Christian or not. I write it because I am compelled to tell you the *truth*, which could mean the difference for you between freedom and slavery for you and you're loved one's on the Zionist World Plantation planned for the future.

The Jew Harold Rosenthal, who was the Assistant to the powerful Jewish Senator, from New York, Jacob Javits, in a paid interview with Walter White Jr., of "Western Front", in 1976, said: "We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While naive Christians have waited for Kruschev to 'bury them' we taught you to be subservient to our every command.... We Jews have put issue upon issue to the American people. Then we promote both sides, and as confusion reigns, with your eyes fixed on the issue, you fail to see who is behind the scene. We Jews toy with Christians like a cat does with a mouse... Anti-Semitism does not signify opposition to Semitism. There is no such thing. It is smear word we Jews use effectively against bigots like you - anyone who dares to criticize us, we label them as *hatemongers*, (UNQ).

This book is not written with hatred for Jews or Judaism, but as an answer to my Christian (?) critics who brand me as a *neo-Nazi*, a *hatemonger*, an *anti-Semitic*, or as one Jewish Talk Show host in Minneapolis called me: "A pornographer of paranoia!"

This book will take you behind the *smoke screen*, directly to Jewish sources, and show you what they have to say themselves about their plan for world conquest. One of their worst failings is their desire to boast about their accomplishments, especially if it makes a Christian *goyim* look bad. (The term *goyim* is a Yiddish word, taken from their religious book the Talmud, which says that "all non-Jews are animals, and only Jews are men.")

They especially hate Identity Christians, for we can prove from the Bible and history that we are the true Israelites of the Bible, while they are the impostors our risen Lord spoke about in **Revelations 3:9**, when He said, "Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I loved thee." Their religious leaders know this and are afraid and fear causes hate!

As this 20th Millennium came to a *screeching close*, the forces of the Anti-Christ of Zionism are redoubling their efforts against Christians, and Identity Christians in particular, as we are the only effective opposition against them and their plans for World Conquest. Their battle plan calls for world takeover in the year 2000. Already they have persuaded the Federal Government, and the F.B.I. recently declared **Identity Christians**, to be an enemy of the state, and danger to all Americans.

I am an old man now. I gave many years of the prime of life for the service of this country, serving in combat in World War II and Korea. This may be my last chance to give you warning against those who hate, and want to destroy you. My Army oath to serve this country against all enemies both foreign and domestic, means as much to me today, as when I entered the Army during World War II. I echo the words of a great American patriot when he said, "Is life so dear, or peace so sweet as to be purchased with the price of chains and slavery. Forbid it, Almighty God. I know not what course others may take, but

as for me, 'Give me Liberty, or give me death!'

THIS TIME BOMB CALLED ZIONISM THE ENEMY ANSWERS!

Everywhere I go in the Christian world, and I have spoken in over 3800 communities in the United States and Canada and in five foreign countries, I have tried to expose ungodliness and the anti-Christ hatred of Judaism. Everywhere I have been met with skepticism on the part of good, by *brainwashed* Christians and often with hostility. In fact the preachers of America have been worse enemies of this *truth*, than the Jews themselves.

Listen to some of their statements regarding my ministry: "From a historical point of view, the Jewish world conspiracy is complete rubbish. A variety of charges historically have been leveled against Jews and have been used as a tool of exploitation of the ghettos: Unfortunately Christianity has often played a part in this persecution of the Jews." (This from a Unitarian pastor.)

It might be well to note that true Christianity has never persecuted anyone, (under the guise of Christianity, many horrible things have been done, such as the Crusades, and the Spanish Inquisition. A good modern example, is the so called Christian military forces in Lebanon, which have been armed and controlled by the anti-Christ Israeli).

Another statement: "The cause Mohr espouses is but another perversion of the 10 Lost Tribes theory. It's too bad it has come to this country. Today the Jews are all of Israel and Judaism of today is the Judaism Jesus followed." (a Baptist minister)

We will see later in this book, what the Jews have to say about themselves.

A Captain in the Salvation Army made this statement: "The movement Mohr represents is diametrically opposed to everything I have learned in my years as a Christian pastor."

"We Christians have not always acted with the wisdom we should in the past and have earned valid criticism. Perhaps in the Christian world had spoken out with a clearer voice against Hitler's rise to power, there would have been no Holocaust." (Presbyterian pastor)

"The John Birch Society believes that anyone who tries to blame the spread of Communism on one racial or religious group will be ineffective." (Local Chapter Leader of the JBS, expounding official JBS doctrine). This was in answer to my charge that Communism was and still is a Jewish World movement, sponsored and led primarily by Jews. We will see what Jewish leaders have to say about this.

"We disagree with the Jews on doctrine, but do not believe they are against Christianity," (Church of Christ pastor).

"We are united in rejecting all forms of racism and anti-Semitism and deplore the acceptance of these evils in the name of Christianity." (Area Inter-faith Council, naturally!)

"Mohr's message does a great disservice to the Gospel. His message is not the Word of God but that of man and is hideously wrong," (From a Presbyterian minister who had never heard me speak, or read one of my books. His information on what I believe was all second handed!)

"America has traditionally supported Israel (the Jews), not because of Jewish political power, but because they supported a people who are trying to maintain their freedom and a democratic way of life." (Leader of the Hebrew-Christian Fellowship of so called, born again Jews). Ask the minority Arabs in Israel, whose land was stolen from them by force, to answer this question.

"Truth twisting, poor Mohr seems to be plagued with this affliction. After majoring in history for three years, I can assure you that the Jews had little to do with the Bolshevik Revolution." (University graduate). The Apostle Paul said in **2 Timothy 3:7**, that there were many people who were "Ever learning, but never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." Our Universities, politics, and church pulpits are filled with these educated idiots. The D.D., behind a preachers name doesn't always indicate Doctor of Divinity, according to **Isaiah 56:10**, it could stand for **Dumb Dog!**

"It's sad that Mohr is allowed to spout such evil thoughts (facts) as truth and have them accepted. If this represents Christianity, then there are not many Christians in this land. At the end of his speech did the audience jump to their feet, give him a Hitler salute and shout '**Seig Heil!**'?" (Another Judeo-Christian preacher who has never heard me speak.)

For a little while lets lay all Scriptural and historical evidence aside and see what Jewish leaders down through the years have said about Judaism, it's aims and purposes.

I will give you a lot of documented information, so that if you wish, you can check out the facts for yourself! I do not ask you to believe anything I say. I do ask you to be honest enough to check it out, and when you find I am correct, then have the courage to speak out about it! I have found that most church leaders will condemn, before they know anything about a man's ministry. When I first went to my pastor, of a little Fundamentalist Baptist Church, in Bay Saint Louis, Mississippi, with information I had gained during an intense three months study on the part Judaism played in the Bolshevik Revolution, he turned on me in anger, and denounced me to the Baptist ministers in the state. Within two weeks, men I had known and loved, and in whose church I had held successful Revival Meetings, would not speak to me when we met on the streets. Not wanting to "sail under a false flag", I wrote a letter to 200 Fundamentalist pastors and lay leaders, explaining my new found position on Jewry. Within a month this resulted in the cancellation of fourteen week long Revival scheduled for 1981, not because of any change in my doctrinal stands on Christianity, but because I no longer accepted the anti-Christ of Jewry as God's Chosen. Although many harsh words were said against me by men I had considered my friends, in the 18 years since I left the Fundamentalist Camp, not one of these pastors has ever written me to say:

"Brother Mohr, let me show you from God's Word where you are wrong! Only one out of a hundreds I had known and loved, ever remained my friend. (So much for the term *hatemonger*, that they love to toss at me.)

I have found the sad truth that organized religion is not interested in and will not accept the *truth*, if it differs in any way from their church tradition. They fulfill the description Jesus gave of the Pharisees, when He said of them in **Matthew 15:7-9** - "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, 'This people draweth nigh unto Me with their mouth,

and honoureth Me with their lips; but their heart is far from Me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." (Many times these are the Jewish fables, the Apostle Paul warned about in **Titus 1:10,14.**)

Most churchmen will not accept the *truth*, because they would have to admit they were wrong, and they are too proud to do that. It's easy, I know from sad personal experience. As a result of this recalcitrant attitude I have had to say to many professing Christians I love, the words the Apostle Paul spoke to the church at Galatia in **Galatians 4:16** when he said: "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the *truth*?"

I dare you to take the facts I present, put them under the powerful magnifying glass of the Scriptures and history, and when you find that I have told you the truth, let nothing stop you from proclaiming it, for only by knowing and proclaiming *truth* can Christians remain *free*.

WHAT JEWISH LEADERS SAY ABOUT JUDAISM!

1.) In the "**Jewish Chronicle**", April 4, 1918, you can read: there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism, are consonant (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism.

2.) David Brown, National Chairman of the United Jewish Campaign in London, in 1934, said: "We Jews are going to bring war to Germany." (World Jewry had amassed a 2 Billion dollar War Chest for the destruction of Christian Germany, long before Hitler came into power in 1933.)

This was an essential step in the Zionist long range plan to control the world.

3.) In the "**The London Jewish Chronicles**", January 22, 1943, the Jew Berl Locker speaking undr Zionist Conference said: "We have the right to come to the world and say, 'Here is the Jewish problem, settle it to our satisfaction or there will be no rest in the world.'" This attitude in Yiddish is called *chutzpah*, which means "shameless audacity; impudence" which is the hallmark of the World Judaism recognized by the Apostle Paul when he wrote in **1 Thessalonians 2:15**, and said: they please not God, and are contrary to all men."

4.) Dr. B. Messinsohn, a Jewish leader speaking in Cape Town, South Africa, was reported in the "**South African Times**", of July 2, 1930 to have threatened the world when he said: "I warn the world, that if it does not keep faith with us (Jews), there are 16 million Jews who will be filled again with the hatred which has released so many great destruction against the Christian world." (This is reminiscent of Christ's words to the Pharisees in **Matthew 23:35**, when He accused them of being guilty of *all* the righteous blood shed one earth since the time Cain killed his brother Abel. (The king's accusation, not mine!)

5.) Colonel M.P. Nathan, Chairman of the National Defense Commission, as reported in the "**London Jewish Chronicle**", January 27, 1939 - "If Zion falls, the British Empire will fall with it."

6.) Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in the "**Century Magazine**", January 1928 - "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but every other major revolution in your history... We did it with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas,

and propaganda." (And I might say money that had been stolen from Christian sources. Here he admits to their being the *fountainhead* of **BRAIN WASHING** techniques, which are known as **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, "The art of controlling the thinking of a nation you are trying to conquer." They have been ultimately successful in using this technique within the Christian world, where they have persuaded millions that Christ's worst enemies, are really His Chosen.)

7.) Oscar Levy, in the preface of his book, "**The World Significance of the Russian Revolution**", says: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews are today nothing else but the world's seducers, it's destroyers, it's incendiaries, it's executioners."

8.) Professor Goldwin Smith, Professor of Modern History at Oxford University, October 1881 - "We Jews regard our race as superior to humanity and look forward not to it's union with other races, but to it's triumph over them." (Of course it is a known fact, that the Jews are no more a *race*, than are Christians, or any other religion.)

9.) Count Mensdorf, Austrian Ambassador to Great Britain in 1918 said: "Israel (Jews) won World War I; we made it; thrived on it; profited from it. It was our (Jews) supreme revenge against Christianity." (Another case of White Israelites fighting a fratricidal war against their kin, for Jewish benefit.)

10.) Benjamin Disraeli, Jewish Prime Minister for Great Britain in 1852, during the reign of Queen Victoria, in his book the "**Life of Lord George Bentich**", London, 1852, said: "The influence of the Jews may be traced in the last outbreak of destructive principles in Europe. An insurrection takes place against tradition; against religion, and against property ...men of the Jewish race are *always* found to be at the head of every one of them. They cooperate with atheists: the most skillful accumulators of property themselves, cooperate with Communists: this peculiar race (Jews) ...touches the hand of all the scum and outcasts of Europe; and all this because they wish to destroy ungrateful Christianity."

11.) Samuel Roth, "We (Jews) come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, and we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annuals of mankind."

12.) THE MACCABEAN, Zionist Organization, N.Y., November 1905 headlines concerning Bolshevism in Russia: "**IT IS A JEWISH REVOLUTION!**"

13.) "**THE AMERICAN HEBREW**", leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, September 10, 1920: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a New World Order. What happened in Russia, shall also through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality all over the world." This plan was discussed in the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION in 1900, which the Jewish world and it's Judeo-Christian stooges, have declared to be a counterfeit.)

14.) "**THE JEWISH WORLD**", London, January 16, 1918: "International Judaism forced Europe to War, not only to seize a large part of the world's gold, but to start a new Jewish War (World War II) , with the help of this gold."

15.) One time President of the World Zionist Organization of America: "The non-Jewish

world regards the Jews as a power to be reckoned with... Britain's need of Jewish support furnished Zionism diplomacy the element of strength and bargaining power which is required to back its moral appeal." (From Alfred Lilienthal's book "THE ZIONIST CONNECTION", Page 21.)

16.) "YIDDISH BULLETIN", May 19, 1950, quoting from Rabbi Phillip Bernstein on the Zionist Movement: "By pressing for an exodus of Jews from Europe; by insisting that Jews do not want to go to any country outside of Israel they (Zionist) sacrificed the interests of living people . to the politics of their own Movement."

17.) "THE ZIONIST CONNECTION", by Alfred Lilienthal, page 105 "From the outset of their drive to win a state for themselves, the Zionists had to hide their true nationalistic, political ambitions beneath the outer garment of philanthropy in order to win the support of wealthy, influential Jewish families, who were non-Zionist, if not anti-Zionist, at the time. A forthright exposition of true Zionist goals would have endangered the success of their movement."

18.) Theodore Hertzl, father of modern Zionism in his "DIARIES", page 10, said, "We must expropriate gently the private property on the estates assigned to us. We should try to spirit the penniless Arab population across the borders by procuring employment for them in transit countries, while denying them any employment in our country." (If anyone other than a Jew had made this statement, the Christian world would have been **up in arms over it** and it would have been labeled as **racist**. By playing up such obvious **hoaxes** the Jewish world has been able to hoodwink millions of **sheeple** in the Judeo-Christian world, into accepting anything they say as Gospel truth!)

19.) While the Palestine State of the Israelis is held up to Americans as being a Democracy, the Israelis in 1948-49, adopted the following articles from the Emergency Defense Regulations of so called Christian Great Britain: **ARTTICLE 109/110**) Government has the right to enter anyone's home at any hour, day or night.

ARTICLE 119) This Act empowers the Military Commander to destroy a home if it comes under his suspicion. (This has been used as an excuse to destroy thousands of Arab homes.)

ARTICLE 120) This gives the Military Commander the right to confiscate private property." (We find the Israeli government doing the same thing to the Arabs, that they accused Hitler of doing to Germany's Jews.)

ARTICLES 121) This gives the right of expulsion of anyone from the country who does not conform to Israeli ideas.

20.) Dr. Israel Shahak, Professor of Organic Chemistry at Hebrew Zionist University, citing laws and regulations in force in Israel, said, "The State of Israel (Israelis) is a racist state in the full meaning of the term, because people are discriminated against, in the most permanent and legal way in the most important areas of life, only because of their ethnic origin, one who is not a Jew." (This in a country we have been told is a Democracy.)

21.) Quoting again from Alfred Lilienthal's book "THE ZIONIST CONNECTION", page

139 "The Israeli economy is perpetually confronted by two unusual internal factors working against it: heavy dependence on outside gifts (largely from the United States and the Christian world) and total dependence on a slave-worker population composed of Arabs and Oriental Jews." (Billions of dollars of God's tithe, has been filched from Christian pockets, through the clever machinations of Jewish propaganda.)

22.) Harry Levin, in the book "**JERUSALEM EMBATTLED**", page 57, stated of the Israeli terrorism against Arabs at the Village of Deir Yassin, (which was perpetrated by the Israeli **Irgun Zumi Leumi**, a Jewish terrorist gang led by Menachim Begin, who later became Prime Minister): "Far worse than the more celebrated King David Hotel attack, which only killed 95 British and Arabs, and which led to the garroting of two British sergeants at Nathanya, was the attack on the small Arab village of Deir Yassin, in which 254 women, children, and old men were killed and their bodies thrown down a well on April 9, 1948. This particular village... west of Jerusalem, had managed to keep out of the fighting until that moment when the Haganah Commander David Shaltiti noted that Deir Yassin had been quiet since the beginning of the disturbances... not mentioned in any attacks on Jews, and one of the few places which had not given a foothold to terrorist bands.

"Deir Yassin had done nothing to provoke an Israeli attack and had lived in peace with its Israeli neighbors. They had even cooperated with the Jewish Agency and was said by Jerusalem newspapers to have driven out some Arab militants.

"No warning was given of an impending attack, although Begin said, 'the villagers had been warned beforehand.' The initial resistance of Deir Yassin was easily overcome, and all the inhabitants were ordered into the village square. Here they were lined up against a wall and shot, one eye witness said her sister who was 9 months pregnant was shot in the back of the neck. Her assailants then cut open her stomach with a butcher knife and extracted the unborn baby. When an Arab woman tried to take the baby, she was shot. According to eye witnesses, female members of this Jewish gang, matched the savagery of their male counterparts. Women were raped before the eyes of their children, before being murdered and dumped down the well and even representatives of the International Red Cross who were inured to scenes of violence became nauseated by what they saw."

This information, so reminiscent of the savagery they accused the Nazis of was carefully kept from American Christians, and even after it became known, Judeo-Christian pastors still continued to refer to them as God's Chosen.

Christians have been coerced into full hearted support of Zionism to the tune of billions of dollars each year, by their pastors and believer they are doing God's will by supporting these people who have openly declared their intentions to "drive God from the skies, and destroy White Christian civilization." It is almost impossible to get them to listen to the facts, and when someone comes along who has taken the time and effort necessary to *know the truth*, especially that of contemporary Jewish history, and tries to warn them, they turn on him with a savagery which is most unChristian. As a result, American Christians have become the most easily subverted people in the world, as they are lead to disaster by their church leaders, many of whom know the truth. This refusal to even look for the truth, has caused the condition in the church world, predicted by the Apostle Paul in **2 Timothy 3:5**, speaking about religious people. "Having a form of godliness, but

denying the power thereof: from such turn away." Again in **verse 7** of the same Chapter "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth."

Recently, an advertisement was received from the Jack Van Impe Ministries International, touting a full length video, of a new film, "**TRIBULATION**". It said, "discover how powerful a force Hollywood (which we know is Jewish controlled) can be for the Gospel." It goes on to say: "If you have ever longed for an exciting high quality Hollywood film that was completely trustworthy to the Word of God ...your wait is over!" It goes on in detail to tell you how you "now have a film that you can share with Christian friends with confidence!" It is about to hit the nation's theaters, but you can get a first glance at it and aid the Van Impe Ministries with a gift of \$50.00. It was produced by the Van Impe Ministries, and Peter and Paul La Londe of 'This week in Bible Prophecy'." If you know anything about these so called Christian leaders, you know they are completely ***sold out*** to Zionist interests, and proudly proclaim themselves to be Zionist Christians. (This is impossible, for the Jews do not worship the same God that Bible Christians worship), and it is impossible to follow a false religion as they do and be true to Jesus Christ, no matter what they, and other ***brainwashed*** preachers say to the contrary. Here are a few of the things you will see in this film:

1.) The instantaneous vanishing of 187 million of the earth's citizens in the **RAPTURE**.

2.) A world leader so charismatic and influential that he heads an apparently inescapable, all destructive global holocaust, while proclaiming a new era of peace.

3.) A world where the influence of the Church (Jesus Christ) has ended, and ethics and morality no longer exists; a realm where there is no law; no rules except those of an increasingly cruel and vicious dictator who shows no mercy and had no compassion. (This my Christian friends, is a word description, of the International Jewish Slave Plantation, Jack Van Impe, and the Zionists are working for, where according to their religious book the "**BABYLONIAN TALMUD**", when their Messiah, the victory of Judaism comes, every Jew will have 2,000 ***goyim***, non-Jew animals, you and I, as slaves.)

As far as I'm concerned, professing Christians like Van Impe, his wife Rexella, and the La Londa Brothers, who have completely **sold out** to world Zionism, are beneath contempt of decent people, for they are proven ***traitors*** to the King they claim to serve, and serve instead His most vicious enemies.

On page 240 of Alfred Lilienthal's "**THE ZIONIST CONNECTION**", he says: "None of the many powerful political lobbies in Washington is better entrenched than the meticulous organized brokers of the Jewish vote. The individual Jew who might not go along with Zionist ideology, is often too cowardly to speak up and take the usurpers of his choice to task, and so the peddling of his vote goes forward. Hence the happy alliance dating back to World War I between the supine American politician and the Zionists, who have controlled the Congress in it's almost 100% Pro-Zionist stance." It is a known fact that 70

out of our 100 Senators, vote the *straight Israeli ticket*, causing one high ranking Israeli official to openly boast recently, "We have the best Congress money can buy!"

24.) In the "TALMUD TORCH" a Jewish periodical are the following comments on Jewish law. Compare them with the Ten Commandments of God, given to the Hebrew Moses:

a.) COMMANDMENT VI on (murder): God's Law says, "Thou shalt not commit murder!" In the SANHEDRIN volume of the TALMUD 57a, we read: "A Jew is allowed to suppress a non-Jew, for it is written, 'Thou shalt do no wrong to thy neighbor' -this is not written concerning the Gentile." In the volume ABODAH ZARA, 12b-26b: "Bloodshed is forbidden to a Gentile who may kill neither another Gentile or a Jew; but it is not forbidden to the Jew in regards to the Gentile."

b.) COMMANDMENT VII (adultery): God's Law says, "Thou shalt not commit adultery!" The SANHEDRIN 57a; ABODAH ZARA, 13b, 26b says: "Theft, robbery, and rape of a beautiful woman and similar deeds are forbidden to every Gentile towards another Gentile, and also towards a Jew: but they are allowed to a Jew against a Gentile." (This is the hypocritical double standard of Jewry, practiced by Jews in their dealings with non-Jews and which has been responsible for their being kicked out of every country in Europe at some time or other. The Jews, according to the TALMUD, looks on a Gentile woman as a *piece of raw meat*, to be used as he desires, and thousands of decent White girls, including many Christians, have been seduced by the Jews in Hollywood, when they sought for fame in the movies. It is also the major reason Jews head the prostitution and pornography business everywhere.

c.) COMMANDMENT VIII (stealing): God's law says: "Thou shalt not steal!" BABA MESIA, 61A says: "It is not allowed since **Leviticus 19:13** says: 'Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbor, neither rob him.' But these words, says, Jedhuda, 'do not apply to non-Jew, because he is not a brother.'" This gives Jews a religion basis for theft from *goyim*. It's no wonder Jesus told the Jewish leaders in **Matthew 15:6** - "**Ye** have made the commandment of God of non-effect by your traditions.

d.) COMMANDMENT IX (bearing false witness): God's law says, "Thou shalt not bear false witness." THE KOL NIDRE PRAYER, which is recited by every Jew, religious or not, on the Day of Atonement, makes all "**vows, obligations, oaths and promises** void during the following year." How can we trust a Jewish Congressman, Judge, or other official, when they have the sanction of their god to lie?

25.) Asher Ginsberg, a modern Jewish scribe, on page 42 of "**WATERS FLOWING EASTWARD**" says: "Our (Jews) countersign is force and make believe. Only *force* conquers in political affairs, especially if it is concealed in the talents essential to statesmanship. Violence *must* be the Principle, and cunning and make believe the Rule of

governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. Therefore, we (Jews) should not stop at bribery, deceit, and treachery, when they should serve towards the attainment of our ends. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation, if by it we secure submission and sovereignty. Sentences of death are necessary to maintain the terror which tends to produce blind submission."

Compare this with the Zionist/Communist textbook on "**PSYCHOPOLITICS**", page 30 (available from Scriptures for America, P.O. Box 766 La Porte, CO. 80535) "Obedience is the result of force. Concurrent with force is brutality. The most barbarous, unrestrained, brutal use of force if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity will be obeyed... If you would have obedience, you *must* have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience, you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal, and in the final analysis understands only those things a brute understands." (Jews consider non-Jew *goyim* as animals.) The things the Jewish religion teachers, are the very things they condemn in Nazism.

26.) A few years ago I was verbally attacked by a Jewish Rabbi from Ft. Collins, Colorado, after I had spoken in Pastor Peters, Church of Christ, in La Porte, CO. on the dangers posed by Judaism. He claimed that the "TALMUD" did not contain anti-Christian statements. Yet a former Rabbi Drach, who converted to Catholicism said in "**De l'Harmonie entre: Eglise et la Synagogue**", (Paris, 1844, Vol 1, pages 163-164) "The "TALMUD" contains a great number of dreaming, ridiculous exaggerations, very revolting indecencies, and above all horrible blasphemies against everything the Christian religious stands for."

In 1923, when the Jew, Dr. Alfredhad enszky, translated the "TALMUD" into the Hungarian language, he was charged by order of the Public Ministry, with *pornography and corruption of public morals*. The Court finding, in part read: "The horrors contained in the translation of Alfred Luzsenszky are without exception found in the "TALMUD". His translation is accurate, for it renders these passages which are the text of the "TALMUD" in their exact meaning." (German translation in "Der Talmud" in nichtgu discehs Beleuchtung, 1932.)

27.) Another Jewish teaching concerning violence is found in the "TALMUD" volume ABODAH ZARAH, 4b: "Thou shalt surely kill him (the goyim). Thou shalt surely smite him with stones until he die. Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that (Gentile) city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly and all that are therein, and the cattle thereof with the edge of the sword. Thou shalt gather all the spoils of it in the midst of the street thereof and shall burn with fire all the city, and all the spoil thereof . ." (This of course, is a counterfeit of the orders Moses gave to Israel when they were ordered to wipe out the wicked inhabitants of Canaan.) With religious teaching such as this, one can understand why the Israelis do not hesitate to bomb an Arab town in Lebanon, killing men, women, and children who have never harmed them. They do not need the excuse of PLO terrorism, which our press loves to exaggerate. On the Arab side those who fight for

their homes and freedom are called *terrorists*, just as those of us who love God, our freedom, and are willing to fight for it, are now considered by our government to be *enemies of the State*. The Israelis, who do the legalized murdering are considered by our controlled press to be freedom fighters. This is the double speak of Orwell's "1984".

28.) In the "TALMUD", BABA KAMA, 113a, the Jewish Judge is admonished: "If a Jew has a suit against a non-Jew, you (Jewish Judge) will take the Jew's side as far as possible, and you will, say to the non-Jew, 'Thus it is according to our Law! If it is possible, according to the laws of the Gentiles, you will also take the Jew's side and say to the Gentiles, 'Thus it is according to your Laws!' If neither of these alternatives is possible, then you *must* cheat!"

29.) From the "TALMUD", CHOSCHEN ha-MISHPAT, 348,1: "A Jew may rob a Gentile, that is he may cheat him, if unlikely to be detected."

30.) To show you how the "TALMUD" is used by orthodox Jews, it might be interesting to note that they have 613 special injunctions given for daily living. 248 are positive injunctions and 365 are prohibitions on what Jews may do. Whether he eats or drinks, dresses, washes, prays, or plays, sleeps or satisfies nature, every act is studied and discussed by the Rabbis in the "TALMUD". Jesus accused them in **Matthew 23:25** - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion (robbery) and excess (self indulgence)." The Jewish writer, W. Sambart, writing on the Rothschild family of Europe, head of the International Jewish banking power said: "The last Rothschild of Frankfort, who died in 1901, had a servant walk in front of him and wipe the door knobs before his master's hands touched the surface, as they might have been defiled by unworthy hands. This Rothschild would touch only bank notes which came straight from the Government printing press; he would never touch one that had been in circulation." (You can see what Jesus meant when He referred to them as hypocrites.)

31.) Some say that modern Jewry does not follow the "TALMUD", but Professor Cohen, as a sworn expert, testified before a court in Markburg, Germany in April 1888: "The whole organization of the Jewish community is founded on the Talmud, which one must regard as the source and as the basis of the Jewish religion . . . Non-religious Jews, while not being bound by the Talmud, nevertheless remain within the pale of Jewry, because they accept entirely the Jewish moral law. In this respect, they cling to the Talmud which contains this Law." Jewish religious leaders today call the Talmud "the heart blood of modern Jewry."

32.) The Jewish race is caught in a terrible snare. They believe and teach that they are superior to other people, because their god has decreed that they shall rule over the *goyim animals*; In one place in the Talmud, I can't recall the exact location, it says that G-d created the goyim, so that Jews would not have to served by beasts. All their actions consciously or unconsciously are guided by this false image, those of us who know we are **true Israel, must** be careful that we are not carried away by this same terrible under current. We know we are on the earth for a special purpose, (See 1 **Peter 2:9**), and are a peculiar people, (set aside by God to be His Ambassadors for the Gospel, not dictators as Jewry teaches.)

The major difference between **false Israel** and **true Israel**, is that one teaches a religious

hate, against that which is good while true Israel is a religion of love for that which is good. We hate all right, but it is in the words of David in **Psalm 139:21,22** when he said, "Do not I hate them, O lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them my enemies." There is a vast difference!

Careful study of contemporary Jewish authors will show you that Jewish writers glory in the common hatred which unites their people against all mankind, and which is consecrated in the pages of the Talmud.

One of the best examples of this hatred against an entire nation of people, can be found in the virulent book "**GERMANY MUST PERISH!**" Written by the Jew Theodore Kaufman in 1941. on page 6, he says, "This war (WWII) is being waged by the German people... she must be prepared to pay the *total penalty, and there is only one such penalty - Germany must perish forever!* Then on page 22, he goes on:... Germans are an execrable (detest "The German has decided that his race has been elected by G-d to order the modern world. Anyone who resists him is an arrogant usurper, who ought to be crushed." In the light of what the Talmud. teaches, this seems like the pot calling the kettle black!"

Any intelligent person who makes a study of European history, will see the falsehood of his statement, and understand that Kaufman is taking Jewish traits, and transferring them to a people he hates. History proves that Germany was at the bottom of the list of great nations who started wars in Europe, and that they gave the Jews many privileges to become national leaders, which they immediately misused, as they are doing in the United States and other White nations of Christendom today. The day will inevitably come, as it did in many places in Europe, when they will be expelled for their treachery, chicanery, and immorality.

In his chapter titled "**DEATH TO GERMANY**", Kaufman carried his Jewish hatred to the ultimate with a plan for the sterilization of all German males under the age of 60,. and all females under the age of 40. On page 88, he said, "In the span of two generations... the elimination of Germanium and its carriers, will have become an accomplished fact." In other words, Kaufman is supporting *planned genocide* of those he hates, the very thing the Jews accused Hitler of attempting. What about the 65 million people of German descent in America? (Of which I am a proud part.) Would the Jews eliminate us too? Very probably, if we as Christians opposed their plan for world conquest.

In 1921, a Rabbi Green, of the Hampstead Synagogue, near London, proposed to read passages from the New Testament to some of his advanced students over the age of twenty. He was attacked by Jews from all over the world. "**THE JEWISH CHRONICLE**", London, December 1, 1921, said, "...it is practically impossible to teach the New Testament from anything but a Christian standpoint as the Gospels are the message of Christianity. We should educate young Jews with Jewish literature, not profane literature which will be harmful and is literally designed for the propagation of a doctrine which is fundamentally subversive to Judaism." In other words, they are afraid for Jewish youth to hear the *truth* of the gospel message.

So you see, no matter what Jewish religious leaders say to the contrary, concerning their

desire to cooperate with Christians they still hate Christians, as much as when they killed our leader almost 2,000 years ago. There can be no such thing as Judeo-Christianity, no matter how much our religious leaders love to use the term, for Judaism and Christianity are poles apart, headed in opposite directions, and do not even worship the same God. (Billy Graham to the contrary.) How can you believe Christianity came from a religion whose leaders were called **children of Satan**, by our Lord, **Matthew 8:44**, Who are you going to believe, some *brainwashed, or sold out preacher* who calls them God Chosen, our your Savior who said, "Ye (Jews) believe Me not, because ye are *not of my sheep*," **John 10:26**.

33.) The Jews claim to have suffered greater persecution than any other people in history, because of their religious belief, this is their claim. Contrary to the preaching of Judeophile preachers like Jack Van Impe, and Pat Robertson, they were not persecuted because they were God's people and Satan's hated. They were kicked out of every nation in Europe at some time or other, because of their *rotten business practices, and their immoral filth*. Referring again to **1 Thessalonians 2:15** "... they (Jews) please not God, and are contrary to all men."

Jews appear honored and take delight in proclaiming themselves to be objects of world insults, contempt, and detestation. Hatred of all who are not Jews is their principle of life; money making is their standard of morality, no matter what it takes to get it; the acquisition of wealth and the power that goes with it, this is their goal for existence; gold is their God and their compensation for social degradation, and a vulgar display, their reward for spiritual hardness. As Jesus said to the Pharisees who preened themselves on the street corners to be seen of men: "Ye have your reward!" **Matthew 6:2,5,16**

The only barrier that stands in their way of world control is their fear of detection. This is why they react so harshly against those of us who try and bring our people the *truth*.

While many Christians wonder why German Christians in OneWorld War Germany detested the Jews, and while their minds are perverted by Jewish propaganda coming from their own pulpits regarding such things as the Holocaust, they refuse to look at the facts of Jewish actions in pre-war Germany, that brought them into such contempt. They will understand much better, if World Zionism is ever successful in bringing America, into their One World Government and the International Zionist Slave Plantation. Then it will be too late!

In November 1918, following World War I, the German Government came under control of socialists, organized and largely dominated by Jewish revolutionaries. When a Republic was proclaimed in July 1919, they proposed an orgy of fantastic schemes for *social Improvements*, and redistribution of the wealth (of German White Christians), under Jewish control. One of the most insane of these Jewish schemes was the debasement of the German currency, so that by September 1923, the exchange rate had soared to 160 million German marks for one U.S. dollar.

With this devaluation came a terrible depression, worse than anything ever seen in this country and which reduced many Christian Germans to the point of starvation, while most Jews lived high on the hog. During this time of trouble, many family heirlooms were

sold for a fraction of their value in order to buy a sack of potatoes, or a loaf of bread. It just happened there were Jews on hand who bought up these treasures. Germany's civil life stood on the precipice of anarchy, fear, and lawlessness. It was into this state, brought about by Jewish actions in high government places, that Adolf Hitler stepped. (He was actually brought into power by Zionist money, and was sustained during the first two years of the war by this group, who pitted both sides against each other.) Hitler is hated by International Jewish leaders, not because he exterminated some of their lesser brethren, but because he was the only leader in Europe who opposed Jewish Communism.

34.) It is of further interest to note that the decadence of England began on the date when she bestowed her highest political office on the Jew Disraeli, making him Prime Minister during Queen Victoria's reign. Although he was regarded as a renegade to the Jewish religion and people, he furthered Zionist ambitions.

In 1868, for all intents and purposes Britain *ruled the waves*; she stood at the zenith of her power, without a political or military rival in every department of human endeavor. These were the days when the *sun never set on the British Empire*. She had indeed risen to the pinnacle of prophesy, to become the great nation and a company of nations, promised to *true Israel*.

Where is her Empire and power today? Why do her people grovel at the feet of a financial dictatorship headed by International Jews? What a pathetic and degrading spectacle she has become from a mighty people who brought forth men such as Drake, Nelson, Marlborough, and Wellington.

35.) What about our own United States of America, and her sister country of Canada? Why is it that in a Christian nation, so called and designated by the Supreme Court, our advisors in every phase of government are faithfully represented by names such as: Baruch, Kahn, Strauss, Breziznski, Morgenthau, Goldenweiser, Margold, Bachnach, Frankfurter, Worlfohn, Cohen, Lowenthal, Lehman, Rosenblatt, Warburgh, Rosenmann, and the ever present Henry Kissinger?

Many of these Jews are and have been open advocates of Communism, Socialism, and the Zionist New World Order. Many like Kissinger, would have been tried, convicted and hung for treason at an earlier time in our nation's history. Now they are revered by the Democratic Party, and many Republicans.

The government officials of the United States have been reduced in many instances to servile degradation by these infamous, gold and power hunting aliens.

Like the ugly Lenin, Trotsky, and Beria of the Soviet Union, where 3% of the population (Jews), kept the other 97% in servitude to their desires, so in the United States, at least since 1913, their patriotism has been measured by the yardstick of money and power. They are cowards in war and *traitors* in peace! Our flag, once the proud emblem of a strong nation, means nothing to them, since they have no permanent loyalty for anything except gold and possibly the occult symbol on the flag of the Israelis. History has proven, over and over again, that Jews are every ready to sacrifice the blood of patriots to racial miscegenation, if it furthers their purpose. This is their tribal instinct at work! Their hatred of everything good and everything which stands in their way, is undying and merciless, as

shown by their silence economic war waged against Spain, a nation which had given them refuge; and again against Germany, where they had been treated with respect. Always in the annals of history, Jews have been known for biting the hand which fed and nourished them!

The Jew tolerates no opposition of any kind, whether in business or in politics. In accord with the unscrupulous methods taught in their Talmud, much of their religious life is taken up, not in preparing there people to meet God, or in helping their fellowman, but in acquiring a monopoly over everything which will give them power. From the smallest retail store, to the greatest department stores in the nation, the Jewish idea of *the gelts the thing*, is paramount.

They have taken charge of America's Labor Unions, and once proud American laborers have had their ideals as makers, doing a task of which they were proud, changed into getters, who are interested in "getting by with the least amount of work possible," while putting out an often shoddy product.

The Jew dominates the legal profession where unlimited possibilities are available for graft, greed, and the exercise of their ungodly talents against unsuspecting Christians.

In medicine, they run the **abortion clinics** which yearly murder over 2 million unborn babies, while their propaganda mills, convince foolish Gentile women that it is all right to murder their unborn child, if it ~& unwanted or a burden. They control the drug industry which yearly filches billions of dollars from American pockets, often for drugs which do no good, or are actually harmful, while suppressing those which could help.

All these things, and more, are carefully set up in the "**PROTOCOLS OF THE LEANED ELDERS OF ZION.**" While these may not be authentic, as the Jews and their Christian stooges aver, it is interesting to note how World Zionism has been following them like a *blueprint* for a 100 years. They are a perfect expression of an organized political, religious, and financial machine set up for Jewish World control!

It has been Jewish influence and control of the media, which has reduced this proud Republic into the shambles of a Democracy, which today stands on the verge of the anarchy of socialism.

In 332 B.C. the Greek philosopher Aristotle rightly defined a *democracy*, as "a depraved, combination of low birth, ignorance, mass supremacy, and arithmetical equality." Aristophenes, in 380 B.C. described the democratic leaders of Athens as, *sausage dealers, unqualified demagogues, and unmitigated scoundrels*. Could this be what Jewish influence in America has done to our Congress?

With few exceptions, our Congressional leaders care more about their position and prestige, than they do their duty to their country. It is proven by their actions.

Have you ever wondered why with a relatively low annual salary, a man of moderate means can be elected to Congress and after two or three terms they have a summer home at Martha's Vineyard, drive two Mercedes and have become multimillionaires? Is it because of their business acumen, which they never revealed before, or because they have become lackeys of the *master of gold*?

The arch enemies of true Americanism are socialism, which seeks to overthrow governments by deceptions; Zionist controlled Communism, which seeks to overthrow by force; Pacifism which seeks to overthrow by cowardice; Labor Unionism which seeks control of labor, and Judaism which seeks control by any means, including all of the above, as long as it benefits Judaism and their long range plans for world control.

In the United States, much of our population has *bent over backwards* to apply application of Christian principles to our problems, until Jewish interference in our education and religious systems began to change our outlook from one of absolutes concerning *good and bad*, to the Jewish idea of *shades of gray*, sometimes known as *situation ethics*, where the answer to a *moral problem* lies not in what is right or wrong, but in the situation that caused it. This has permeated even the Christian church world along with the teaching of the evolutionary theory, that man is after all nothing but a *graduate animal*, who under pressure will always act like a beast. In their textbook on "PSYCHOPOLITICS", page 41 - "In order to be conquered a nation must be degraded, either by acts of war, by being overrun, by forced into humiliating treaties of peace, or by the treatment of the populace under the armies of the conqueror... By attacking the character and morals of man himself and by bringing about through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling in a nation, command of the population is facilitated to marked degree... Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer, their loyalties are hard to shake... what they call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force). It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. So it is the basic purpose of Psychopolitic to reduce that state of mind to the point where it can be ordered and thus controlled. Thus the first target must be man himself. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows as capable of spiritual endurance, or nobility."

The Christian world has become cursed with too much *faith, hope and charity*; too much *love, mercy, and kindness*; to much *mushy sentimentality and toleration*, to where Christian THIS America has dropped her spiritual standards and compromised with evil and evil men in order to gain a measure of security. When the Oklahoma City tragedy took place a few years ago, President Clinton told the nation, "the time has come when we must be willing to give up some of our freedoms in the cause of security." Yet the pages of history are full of examples proving that compromise with evil, for any reason, always leads to disaster.

The three steps to compromise can be found in **Psalm 1:1** "Blessed is the man that (1) *walketh not* in the counsel of the ungodly, nor (2) *standeth* in the way of sinners, nor (3) *sitteth* in the seat of the scornful." First one begins the downward road to destruction by *sitting with evil men*, from there it is an easy step to *holding dialogue* with them, and from there logically sitting down with them as they plan your destruction. Christians of all people should understand this, yet they seem the easiest at times to fool!

There has been no force more clever than Judaism, in using this formula for the compromise and subversion of the Christian faith, until today much of Christianity has become a study in *compromise*, in getting along with the enemy, rather than make *waves*.

Ben Freedman recognized this and on page 6 of his book "FACTS ARE FACTS", he said,

"When the day arrives that Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith as they profess it today in the Free World, the Christian faith will have seen the beginning of its last days. What already applies to over 50% of the world's population can shortly equally apply to 100% of the world's population. It is highly conceivable, judging from present trends. The malignant character of this malady (Judaism) is as progressive as cancer. It will surely prove fatal also unless steps are taken now to reverse its course. (This statement was made in October of 1954, and International Zionism has made tremendous progress since then.)

If you refuse to accept his evaluation, then ask yourself why many fine Christians will usually without question, support Judaism, when all they need to do is read their Bible to see how Jesus condemned it, and when from Jewish statements made openly, they know of Jewish desires to destroy *White Christian civilization*? It seems incredible to me! Yet it is standard teaching in a majority of denominational churches, that modern Jews are indeed the *Chosen People of the Book*, and they have milked billions of dollars from Christian coffers and into the pockets of those who hate their King.

36.) There is probably no better example of how Jewry works, than in the life of infamous Russian leader, L.D. Trotsky (whose real name was Leo Bronstein).

It seems incredible that the son of a greedy Jewish landlord, known for his exploitation of his neighbors and his hired help, should ever become the world's foremost radical leader and trouble maker. It is even more incredible, when one considers that he was able to concentrate international attention on himself, after he had clearly demonstrated his disregard for all human rights and every principle of justice and decency. What is more, this Jewish devil in human form, succeeded in winning the sympathy of millions of Liberals, who today look on him as a *martyred saint*.

While this Jewish apostate of Communism lived in Mexico, according to his own claims, he lived in a luxurious villa, and had the use of a sumptuous railway car, furnished by the Mexican government, which took him wherever he wanted to travel.

It soon became apparent that the Jewish radicals who prattle about their love for the poor and downtrodden, see nothing wrong with spending huge sums of money for their own personal gratification.

B. Stalberg, an American Jewish writer, felt urged to tell the public. He said, "The reasons for his (Trotsky's) career lie in his personality, in his many sided genius, as a historian, an indomitable revolutionary, and a man of action."

Some people, especially Trotsky's fellow Jews, found these traits inspiring. Intellectuals who wanted to *save the world*, saw Trotsky as a *latter day Messiah*.

The average, decent person who takes the time to look at this Jew as he really was, and as he pictured himself in his writings, would have second thoughts.

He was probably one of the most brazen political criminals of all time. He epitomized all the traits of Talmudic Judaism.

One of his earliest exploits was to infiltrate Russian Protestant religious Circles which at the time were being persecuted by the Russian Orthodox Church, and spread seeds of discontent. He succeeded in perverting the meetings of sincere Russian Christians, who were mostly simple unlearned peasants and laborers, bringing them into the revolutionary movement.

When he was apprehended by the Czarist police and exiled to Siberia, he escaped with the help of his wife, who was a Jewess. Later he married another Jewess, Sedova Rosenfeld, a revolutionary he met. in Paris.

In the later 1800's, Trotsky was financed by a wealthy Jew, a Dr. Herzenstein. It *was* about this time that the infamous documents called "**THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**" came to light, bringing consternation to the Jewish world. While every effort was made to suppress these as a forgery, and this is supported by most of the Fundamental Christian world, there are many other essays, books, and reports from this same period, many coming from Jewish sources, which pointed to a clique of Jewish megalomaniacs (those who have a feeling of omnipotence), who religiously believe they are destined to rule the world, and imposed their desires on all mankind. (Of course this is one of the central teachings of the Babylonian Talmud.) This Jewish clique, centered in the Zionist Movement possesses and controls the bulk of the world's wealth, and through this they control democratic government everywhere.

This secret band of super-criminals, finance and start wars and commit innumerable atrocities on a vast scale against anyone, as long as it furthers their ambitions to control.

In all fairness, I believe it should be pointed out, that the *little Jew*, the one you and I are most apt to rub shoulders with, knows little if anything about these schemes, even though its principles are regularly taught in the Synagogue.

At this time (1905), London was the money center of the world, and as a result the center of world Jewry. (Today it has been moved to New York City.)

There was an inborn antagonism for the Jews among the Russian people, due to their exploitation of the peasants. Whether this dated back to the Khazar conquests of large portions of Russia in the 8th Century A.D. I do not know.

At this time, the Khazar Empire, which was a heathen people, converted to Judaism en masse, and it became their State religion. The deeply religious Russians, have always looked on the Jews as the murderer of Christ. So the forces of International Jewry had a double purpose in Russia - the destruction of the ruling classes and the complete elimination of Christianity.

Trotsky surrounded himself with a mob of boot lickers, criminals, and inculcated in them his Jewish hatred. By this he was able to maintain a constant slaughter of Christians and never ending epoch of terror.

By 1917, Trotsky had become editor of the Jewish Daily "**NOVY MIR**" in New York City, and when the Russian-Revolution broke out in 1917, there was ample evidence pointing to the fact that the ruin of Imperial Russia, had been the goal of Jewish groups such as the Zionists, B'nai B'rith, Alliance Israelit Universelle, and other Jewish movements.

A Jewish International banker, Jacob Schiff of Wall Street, who was closely allied with other powerful International Jews, such as the Warburgs of New York, and Hamburg, Guggenheim, Kahn, and others. It was this same group, headed by Jacob Schiff who as head of Kuhn, Loeb, and Company, had floated Japanese war bonds in 1905-06, which brought about the Russian defeat in the Sino-Japanese War. This laid the foundation for the Jewish Bolshevik Revolution of 1917.

When Jewish efforts dethroned Czar Nicholas II in 1917, Jacob Schiff and those allied with him in the German Jewish Westphalia-Rhineland Syndicate; the Lazare Brothers of Paris; the Ginsbergs of Petrograd, Paris, and Tokyo; Spencer and Company of London, New York, and Frankfurt, and the Nya Bankers of Stockholm were ready for the Revolution the Jews had worked so long to bring about.

It would take volumes of books to reprint the documentary evidence that it was International Jewry that wrecked Imperial Russia, in a deliberate attempt to bring about world rule by Communism, and ultimately Zionism. For decades their motto has been: "First we will conquer Europe, then Africa and Asia, and when the United States and Canada are surrounded, with no allies, they will fall into our hands without firing a shot." They are close to a successful accomplishment of their Age old plan now.

International Zionism chose the unscrupulous Trotsky, then in exile in Mexico, to carry out their wishes in regard to controlling Russia. At the turn of the Twentieth Century, Russia and Germany were the two strongest Christian nations on the European continent, and were earmarked for slaughter.

In April 1917, Jacob Schiff made a public statement to the effect that it was his financial help (a contribution of 20 million dollars in gold) which made the Russian Revolution a success. His claim was interesting enough to be supported by "**THE JEWISH AMERICAN REGISTER**", of 1917-18, pages 1018,1019, which stated: "Mr. Schiff has always used his wealth and influence in the best interests of his people (Jews). He financed the enemies of autocratic Russia and used his influence to keep Russia from the money market of the United States."

In March 1917, Trotsky arrived in Russia, coming from the United States with the Schiff gold and over 240 Jews which had been recruited from the *riff-raft* radical Jews of New York's east side who had joined the Bolshevik Party in the United States and were primed with revolutionary ideals. They stopped in Newfoundland by Canadian Custom Inspectors, and released on pressure from the American State Department, which even then was under Jewish control. On arriving in Germany, they were placed in a sealed boxcar, under Germany Government protection and sent on to Moscow.

The New Bolshevik Government which was established, according to Robert Wilton, a Russian correspondent of the "**LONDON TIMES**", was made up of 552 important functionaries. He wrote: "...there was 17 Russians, 2 Ukrainians, 11 Armenians, 35 Lets, 15 Germans, 1 Hungarian, 10 Georgians, 3 Finns, 1 Karain and 457 Jews."

When World War II ended in 1945, the head of every Communist State behind the Iron Curtain was a Jew, and most important functionaries in these countries were Jews. They are responsible for the murder of at least 140 million people since 1917, many of them

Christians. (This substantiates Jesus' accusation against them in **Matthew 23:35**.) These statements are history and are not open to question. They far outnumber the questionable figure of 6 million Jews who died in the so called Holocaust of WW II, yet it is the Jewish figure which keeps being forced down our throats by the media, who say very little if anything about the much larger number of Christians murdered by Jews.

The authoritative Jewish viewpoint towards the Soviet Union is explained in the "THE UNIVERSAL JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA" where it states in concluding remarks on Karl Marx: "the one country which professes official allegiance to Marxist teachings is the one where anti-Semitism had been outlawed." (Volume VIII, page 390) In his book "**THE JEWISH PEOPLE FACE THE POSTWAR WORLD**", by

Alexander Bittleman, the affection of a large number of American Jews is expressed in these words: "If not for the Red Army, there would be no Jews in Europe today, nor in Palestine, nor in Africa, and in the United States, the length of our existence would be counted in days. *The Soviet Union saved the Jewish People!*"

Bittleman admitted indirectly, that he was not speaking for all Jews. It is interesting to note, that according to the "**AMERICAN ZIONIST HANDBOOK**", 68-70% of American Jews have relatives living in the Soviet Union. This very probably means they are of Khazar descent (Ashkenazi Jews), and therefore have no Abrahamic blood in their veins, and no official claim to Palestine. Every Israeli Prime Minister has come from this heathen background.

In recent months, a great propaganda campaign has been underway in America, trying to convince American Christians, that Jews in Russia are today under intense persecution and danger. I recently received a letter from a Protestant TV pastor, Dr. James Kennedy, asking for funds to transport Jews from Russia, either to Palestine, or to the *Promised Land* of America. Yet recent intelligence information (1985) indicated that of 23 Politburo members (ruling government in Russia), 17 were Jews. Today 90% of the Russian Ambassadors are Jews; nine out of ten of their highest military and police leaders are Jews, as are the top men in their intelligence apparatus, the K.G.B. Other top members such as the Director of Foreign Operations and the Finance Minister are Jews.

37.) The Jewish claim that: "Wars are the Jews Harvests," made by a Rabbi Reichorn, at the funeral of another Rabbi in Prague in 1868, can be substantiated by much documented evidence. As early as 1937, our government, in the face of violent opposition by the American people, had already determined to get us involved in the European war against Germany. While President Roosevelt was giving his famous *fireside chats*, in which he promised Americans: "I hate war and will never send American boys to fight on foreign soil. Never! Never! Never!" He was already working with Winston Churchill of Britain to bring us into the war. He was backed by his chief Jewish advisors. There is little doubt that F.D.R. got us involved to gratify his vanity over his third term election and to please his Zionist mentors. These facts are carefully documented in the book "**FIFTY BILLION DOLLARS**", written by Jesse H. Jones, former Secretary of Commerce and published by Macmillan Company in 1951.

Regardless of F.D.R.'s denials, and he was not the first or last American President to lie to

the American people, he was eager to get us involved in World War II and make him the first third term President in our history. Some of you may remember the Democrats *war cry* of this period: "We can't change the horses in the middle of the stream!"

The powerful Zionist controlled elements in the Democratic Party, regarded with composure, and even some enthusiasm, the killing of as many Christians in Europe as possible, and the elimination of what they called the hated Aryan race. This hatred of all things German and White, did not come because of Adolf Hitler, but because Germany was the only Christian nation on the Continent at this time which stood up against International Jewry and attempted to stop it's march towards One World conquest.

In 1942, when American General George Patton, and British Field Marshal Montgomery, came up with a plan to attack Germany through the soft under belly of Europe, it was vetoed by F.D.R., Churchill, Eisenhower, and of course Stalin. Instead they held out for the Normandy invasion month's later, which gave Stalin the opportunity to consolidate his hold on Eastern Europe. It also cost millions more in lives, and countless billions of dollars, most of it coming from America.

When I mentioned *Aryans*, I am referring to the racial stock, that made up most of original America, I prefer Adamic - English, Irish, Scotch, Welsh, German, Dutch, Scandinavian, Latinos, Slavs, and those of like descent.

The Zionist power bloc in our Congress, demanded the Unconditional surrender of Germany as World War II came to a shuddering close, and the implementation of the infamous Morgenthau Plan, (drawn up and supported by Jews). This actually stiffened German resistance and lengthened the war, adding to the slaughter, to International Jewish delight.

The American soldier of World War II was taught to kill the enemy! rather than fight for a cause. This is a Talmudic teaching through and through. It also cost the blood of thousands of Americans, Englishmen, Frenchmen, Italians, Scandinavians, and Germans, in a *fratricidal war* against our kind, for alien benefit. Many times as I look back on the statement by my hero General George Patton, I remember how he said, "I have come to the conclusion that we fought on the wrong side in this war!" I am inclined to believe him, as it unleashed Zionist/Communism on the world and cost millions of lives and billions in national wealth. Only one people benefited from it. The International Jewish bankers who were responsible for it in the first place.

It is interesting to note how the Talmudic philosophy of killing the *goyim*, was practiced by the allies against the undefended Christian City of Dresden, Germany, and against Hiroshima and Nagasaki in Japan.

Jewish hostility towards the German people has been boiling up for centuries, and this racial strain today which makes up 25% of our population. The Jews still hate us with the special virulent hatred which can only be found in the Talmud.

If you refuse to believe this, take time to read some contemporary Jewish literature and see contemporary Jewish produced movies. The White Adamite, is always portrayed as the aggressor, while the poor Jew and colored, is the victim. Nothing is ever said about the overwhelming ratio of deaths on the White side. This falsehood is even carried over into

many Christian churches.

The German people in particular are always pictured as the *Bad, goose stepping, booted Nazi bullies*. Can you imagine the screams of Jewish anguish, which would come if a Christian source would produce a true movie, showing Jewish atrocities against Christians?

When Roosevelt took America into World War II, he set himself up, not against the enemy of our nation, for Nazi Germany posed no more a threat against the Christian West, than Saddam Hussein posed in the Desert Storm action. He set himself and America's might against a Christian nation of our kinfolks, who next to the English had provided most of the bloodstream that made America great. He set us up as the allies of the anti-Christ's who hated our God, and who threatened to *drive God from the skies, while they destroyed white Christian civilization*, which had given us our freedom. So thorough was the enemy *psychopolitical* attack against us, that even our church leaders cooperated in this ungodly action. The sad thing is, that even now, when they know we were wrong, they insist on helping the ungodly. Our Christian leaders need to take a hard second look at **2 Chronicles 19:2** "...Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." Then to compound our sin, we recognized the anti-Christ State of Israel in Palestine in 1948, and we have been on the downward spiral ever since. Jerry Falwell one of the so called Christian leaders involved in this surrender to evil and a leading Judeophile, has stated that God has blessed America, because we showed kindness to the anti-Christ's of Judaism. (Quoting **Genesis 12:3** loudly and long. Never telling his people that Abraham was not a Jew, and was never connected to the aliens who now pose as His Chosen people.) Any close and honest look at contemporary American history since 1948, will belie this false statement.

The reason World War II was fought was not only to fatten the purses of the International Jewish arms merchants, who supported both sides of the conflict, but was for the purpose of annihilating Germany, which was the historic bulwark of European Christianity. Germany had to go, to make way for the Zionist New World Order. To be successful, they knew that Germany must be destroyed in Europe, and Canada and the United States in the New World. They had already destroyed the great Russian Christian Empire and we are next on their agenda according to many public statements and books written on the subject. Already America is an occupied country, under Zionist control, and only the Christian Patriot, who is willing to fight for his God and his freedoms stand between them and success. Already these are being harassed by an evil government, and are represented to the nominal Christian world, as *hatemongers*, and a threat to their security.

Already the Judeo-Christian world is being *brainwashed* to fulfill Christ's prophecy in **John 16:2** - "...the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service."

It was the implementation of the Morgenthau Plan that implemented wide spread violence and looting, and brought Germany to the verge of starvation. There is much evidence to collaborate this. At the end of World War II, Germans were forced to furnish displaced persons with food at the rate of 2000 calories a day, while the German population scarcely subsisted on 900/1100 calories.

Why were our German kinsmen treated with such inhumanity, while the enemy in Japan, who had treated our prisoners with inhuman brutality, were accorded preferential treatment?

Was it because as President Roosevelt said one day in jest: "A little dove flew into the Presidential window and warned me against being too lenient with the Germans." That little dove, was no doubt the Jew Morgenthau's personal representative in the European theater of Operations, who was intent on bringing Talmudic justice against a Christian nation.

All the facts coming from World War II, show that it was not *fought to make the world safe for democracy*, as we were told, or to protect our nation from a Nazi invasion. It was fought to further Zionist/Communist plans for World Conquest, while weakening the power of the Christian world to stand against them. It is sad to see the large number of Christian leaders in America, who have become *traitors* and completely disregard the warning given in 2 **John 10,11** - "If there come any unto you, who bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Son of God), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed (help him in anyway): For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." To me this means that if you help the anti-Christ's of Judaism in any way, then God will hold you accountable for the millions of unborn babies murdered in Jew owned, Jew runned abortion clinics; He will hold you accountable for the youth who have been set on the road to hell by Jewish supplied drugs, pornography, prostitution, and the Satanic influence of Rock and Roll, all promoted by Jews. Think seriously about this. It will be too late when you face Him one day.

38.) Since World War II, Zionist power has kept the American people in the dark regarding their nefarious purposes. In 1950, a well known war correspondent publicly stated in Dallas: "Zionist propaganda is whitewashing the State Department... - the free American mind has been sacrificed we can't resist because we don't have the facts to go on." You won't get the *truth*, by listening to Peter Jennings, or "60 Minutes" on TV, for they are *in the Zionists pockets*. It would mean their job if they were to tell us the *truth*.

This censorship and propaganda has been carried over into the church, where most of our so called Christian people, have been **brainwashed**, into believing the lies of the enemy, that our worst enemies are God's people, when our Savior exposed this falsehood. Yet fallible men and women, prefer to believe their sold out pastor, rather than the Son of God. How can you deal with people in this frame of rebellion?

Today in America, the anti-Christ's have been elevated as heroes who must be protected at all costs, while the *true Christian Patriot* is spat upon and degraded!

A few years ago, when I attempted to expose the truth regarding Jewry in the Ft. Collins, Colorado area, I was attacked, not so much by local Jews, as by members of the Ministerial Alliance. When I invited them to attend a breakfast in which we would discuss our differences, not one of them responded. It became quite evident that they did not want to learn the *truth*, if it was contrary to what they had been taught in their church. This brings to mind Jesus' words to the Pharisees in **Matthew 15:3,9**, when He said to them, "Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?... But in vain they do

worship me, (God) teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." Religionists haven't changed all that much in the last 2000 years.

A Unitarian pastor in Ft. Collins said, "From a historical point view, Mohr's ideas are rubbish. A variety of charges leveled against the Jews have been used as a tool to exploit the ghetto."

A Lutheran pastor said: "There is no question that there is a continuous line of descent from Old Testament times to the present in Jewish history," yet even the Jewish leaders admit the falsity of this teaching, as they acknowledge that at least 90% of those who call themselves Jews today, are of Ashkenazi background, which means no blood relationship to Abraham.

The President of the Evangelical Ministerial Fellowship stated: "Mohr's theory of the ten lost tribes being Israel is a perversion that has caused me grief."

The Ft. Collins area Interfaith Council, a coalition of 28 religious bodies, approved a formal response to my message which said: "We are united in rejecting all forms of racism and anti-Semitism, and deplore the acceptance of these in the name of religion."

Another formal statement by the Presbyterian Church said: "Mohr's message did a grave disservice to the Gospel." Yet these religious leaders apparently are not concerned that their false teaching, going against what their Savior said, is harming the church.

What was the message that I preached at La Porte? It was a statement of proven facts, without name calling or rancor, regardich *destroy white Christian civilization*, and a plea to our people to counteract this through *obedience* to God! These Christian leaders in their effort to protect the anti-Christ's of Judaism, were willing to go against the teachings of their Savior. Sadly, and frighteningly strange isn't it?

The pastor of the La Porte Church of Christ, Pastor Peter Peters, who sponsored me said, "If you read the New Testament Scriptures objectively, you will find that the Jews were outraged nearly 2000 years ago, when the *truth* of God's Word was proclaimed. Jesus outraged them and they murdered Him, because they refused to accept the *truth*. Stephen outraged them for the same reason and they stoned him to death; the Apostle Paul outraged them by saying that "they pleased not God, and were contrary to all men," and finally had him executed. He went on, with a bit of justifiable bitterness to say, "I wonder if Jesus doesn't think shamefully of Christians. who never heard Mohr speak, yet judge him so harshly and condemn him on hearsay evidence. Mohr fought and suffered for this country, and he loves his Savior and God's people. I wonder if my church and I would be getting this harassment, if the guest speaker had been for gun control, and had been espousing homosexuality as an alternate life style. Could it be that the Inter-Faith Ministerial Alliance would have covered the expenses for such a speaker?"

39.) Many American Jews believe that Zionism was created by Theodore Hertz, in the 19th Century. He was the father of *modern Zionism*. He brought to the surface, a Jewish Movement which had been underground and kept secret since at least the 1st Century A.D., but which goes back possibly as far as 590 B.C. when the Jewish people first formed in Babylon, under their false religion of Judaism. It was here that the "**BABYLONIAN TALMUD**" was begun, which was finished a thousand years later at the Jewish Seminary

in Alexandria, Egypt.

The dream of Zionism is based on a particular interpretation of the Old Testament. Most Jews, and many Christians believe that God gave the land of Palestine and much of the land now owned by the Arab nations to Abraham and his fleshly descendants. This is a religious belief. The Jews are careful not to point out that the vast majority of so called Jews today, possibly 90%, have no blood connection whatsoever with the seed of Abraham, and Jacob, Moses, etc., were not Jews. There was no people known as Israelites until the time of Abraham's grandson Jacob, whose name was changed by God from Jacob to Israel.

There were no people anywhere on earth named Jews, until 1200 years after the time of Abraham, when they first showed up in Scripture in 2 **Kings 16:6**, fighting against Israel.

In all probability the word JEW was not used in the English language before 1700, as it did not appear in any of Shakespeare writings (1564-1616 AD.), or in the first English dictionary, or in the 1611 King James Version of the Bible. The word used there was JUDEAN, which means "an inhabitant of Judea", and does not have the religious meaning given to it today.

Most Judeo-Christian preachers will tell you that the modern Jew has a rightful inheritance to real estate in the land of Palestine, because God gave it to Abraham. This doesn't hold water when one considers that very few of the modern Jews have any connection to Abraham.

It is this false belief which has been used to create Christian support for the anti-Christ's of Zionism, and aid them in their plan of World Conquest. It has been responsible for most of the blood shed on earth in the 20th Century.

If the Middle East situation deteriorates into World War III, we can honestly say it was caused by Christians who carelessly handled God's Word.

Wars are for the most part caused by two things. The real explanation and the phony one which sounds plausible and acceptable, even when it's false. It was on this false pretext that we were *suckered into* World War I and II. We were told that these were wars to end all wars, and make the world safe for democracy, when in reality they were wars planned by the International shakers and movers, to gain the world's wealth and with it the power to control nations and people. The end result being their One World Government.

These International conceived ideas appealed to Christian Americans in particular, who were sick of war, and received the support of many of them, Many of the cream of American manhood died, or were maimed, because we allowed ourselves to be tricked into war by the pressure from the internationalists.

This was not why these wars were fought. Neither World War I or II were fought for American interests or to protect our American sovereignty. They were used foremost to bring into being the counterfeit *bastard* state of Israel in Palestine. Our preachers and politicians say they are our only allies in this area, when we know they have stabbed us in the back many times, while siphoning off our national wealth, and selling our military secrets to our enemies. *With friends such as the Israeli, who needs an enemy?* The real

reasons for war are seldom given by our leaders, since the masses of the people who are called upon to fight and support the war effort, would rebel if they knew the real reason. I sincerely doubt that if I had known Roosevelt's real reason for getting us involved in World War II, that I would have gone to the Recruiting Office, soon after Pearl Harbor, with my heart full of Patriotic fervor, thinking I would be fighting to save America, when it was actually to further the aims of the Internationalists.

Few Americans realized that the war in Vietnam was not fought over Communism, but over tin. South Vietnam was rich in tin, Red China wanted it, but so did a very powerful clique of International Jewish businessmen. You can guess who won out. Many of our top military leaders in Vietnam resigned in disgust when they found out that American troops were there, not to stop the spread of Communism, but to guard the tin mines until such a time as they had been stripped of their ore.

During those trying days, we heard much about the immorality of the war, and it was an immoral war. Not because we fought Communism, not because we fought to defend an ally, but because we allowed our boys to fight and die in a war our leaders never intended to win while the International Jewish power men who pulled the strings of government, got rich on the loot they were stripping from South Vietnamese mines, and the armament they sold to our Communist enemies in Russia and China, that killed Americans in South Vietnam.

We let South Vietnam go, because our government never had any intentions of winning in the first place, and it was only a holding action, until the Internationalists got what they wanted.

Likewise, the so called *Korean Police Action* fought 1950-53 was not to save South Korea from a Communist invasion, but to protect some of the richest gold deposits in the world, which Internationalists needed for their plans.

At this time the politicians in Washington publicized the *Domino Theory*, telling the American people that we must fight the Communists to keep all Southeast Asia from falling into their grasp. When that was not the real reason for fighting. We need to remember, that the "Talmud" teaches these men to be *absolutely amoral*. There is no law but their own; they answer to no god, but their greed for gold and power. To them, *the end justifies the means*, even if it means millions must die as a result. It's hard for the average decent person, even the non-Christian to understand this. I believe we have such a man at the helm of America now in the person of President Bill Clinton. In spite of his professions of faith in God. I believe he was so well trained in Talmudic principles as a Rhodes scholar, that he would deliberately destroy America if he doesn't get what he wants. Not judging, but *by their fruits shall ye know them*.

Go back in history for the last 100 years and you will find that every war we have fought has been for the false principles of International Zionism. The Civil War was not to free the slaves, or even over the issue of slavery, but over the matter of *states rights*. The Spanish/American War, World War I and II, Korea, Vietnam - none of these were fought for the well being or safety of America.

The present trouble in the Middle East, which could easily escalate into World War III is

being fought for the benefit of "those who say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie, and are of the Synagogue of Satan." (**Revelations 3:9**) We are not spending millions of American dollars each month to bomb Iraq because they pose a threat to us, but to the Israeli, who come first in our government calculations. The misery and deaths of millions of innocent Iraqi men, women, and especially children, means nothing to them, as long as their enemy is held in check.

When history books give you a reason for war, it is usually couched in terms favorable to the winner. Justice and truth is seldom given to the loser's cause. If you study modern college history books, you will know why. You would not recognize them when comparing them with those written 75 years ago. A good example is a high school history book I saw in a New Jersey High school following the Korean War. I was scheduled to speak to a large history class on the reasons we fought in Korea. While waiting for the teacher to escort me to the classroom, I picked up a copy of a High School history book, and being a Revolutionary War buff, I turned to that part. Imagine my surprise and disgust to read, "many things you have read about this war are not true. It has been proven for instance, that Paul Revere did not ride the night the British attacked Concord and Lexington, to warn the people, since he was drunk in bed with a prostitute in Boston that night." No proof, just this statement!

This is why I have written this book, and gone to such lengths to document it. First, I want you to think for yourself, second, I want you to find out what God's Word says about the state of current affairs, thirdly, I want you to take a stand as Christian men and women to stop this evil which is engulfing us. Only by doing this, and *obedience* to God, will we remain free!

Today the Judaism known in the Old Testament is as dead as the proverbial *dodo bird*. It can never be revived. The religion known as Judaism, is as I have shown an alien, occult, heathen religion of violence, hatred and treachery against all mankind who are not of their clan, with special virulence towards Christians whom they hate above all others.

There may be some superficial similarities between modern Judaism and what Moses taught. Modern Jews do not follow the teachings of Moses, as we Christians have been led to believe. Jesus clearly showed this in **John 5:46**, "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me." There is much similarity between modern Judaism and the ancientxprerisee of 2,000 years ago, and Jewish authorities say they are the same.

It seems strange and sad, to see intelligent Bible scholars and pastors, who claim Christ as Savior, who accept Old Testament Scriptures which were fulfilled in Jesus, yet they refuse these same Scriptures when applied to *true Israel*, and credit them to the anti-Christ of Judaism instead.

To further complicate matters, they insist that the pseudo Jews who fulfilled none of the prophetic *fingerprints* of Israel in this Age, and who have proven themselves to be Christianity's bitterest enemies, yet they dignify and honor them by calling them God's Chosen.

Recently I spoke to a Fundamentalist pastor of a great Midwest church who was prominent at that time in the Moral Majority. He was bewailing the fact that although he

had supported the Jews, they were his bitterest opponents. *why?* he cried in obvious confusion. Yet when I pointed out that this was the *nature of the Talmudic beast*, and that it fulfilled all the requirements of the anti-Christ, he refused to accept it and when I read 1 **John 2:22,23** to him, "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is *antichrist*, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [but] he that *acknowledgeth the Son* hath the Father *also*." When I asked him if the Jews filled this description, he got angry with me.

How in the world could the Word be any plainer? Referring back to 2 **John 11**, remember if you help these anti-Christ's in any way, you automatically become *partaker in their evil deeds* -

If anyone of you who read this book believe that present day Judaism is based on the books of Moses, what we call the Pentateuch, then you probably also believe in the *tooth fairy*.

It is a fact, which few Christians seem to understand, that most Jews know very little about the Old Testament. Someone once said, "A Fundamentalist Christian is one who believes the Bible from cover to cover, but knows very little about what's in between."

This may be somewhat of an exaggeration, for I know many Fundamentalists like Jack Van Impe, Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, and David Webber, who are educated men, who seem to be following the formula mentioned by the Apostle Paul in 2 **Timothy 3:7** "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." I am of the opinion that most of these don't want to know the truth, for it might force them to change their minds. This isn't easy to do, as I can testify from sad personal experience.

I believed some of the fables concerning the Jews being God's Chosen for 45 years, and preached them, not because I could find them in the Book, but because I thought they were there. That's what my church leaders said and they were the experts in God's Word, so I believed them. So why should I worry over whether they were telling me the truth? It took the *dynamite of God*, through a traumatic experience in my life, to *blow away the Jewish fables*, to where I can now read my Bible and see what it really says, not what some preacher or Bible scholars says it says. I have had concerned friends ask me if I wasn't sorry for having accepted the Kingdom Identity Message? and I must honestly say, that after 18 years in Identity, you could not pay me to go back to the weak and beggardly elements, of Judeo-Christianity.

The average Jews knows very little about the Mosaic teachings, although they may be well versed in the absurdities of the Talmud. According to their own figures between 70% to 80% of the Jewish people are either agnostics or outright atheists. They go to the synagogue on the Day of Atonement to say the **Kol Nidre Prayer?** which absolves them from keeping any promises they make in the coming year. This allows them to lie and cheat the *stupid goyim*, it is to their advantage. They say they follow the Old Testament, because that's what the Rabbis tell them, yet few of them know what it really teaches, and they are being fed the occult falsehoods of the Talmud.

It's the same with many Christians, they believe a certain way because they have a Scofield Bible and that's what Dr. Scofield says in his footnotes, and if he said it, it must be true!

Few of them are honest or concerned enough to check out this charlatan and see the kind of man he really was, if they knew the true about him, they would be shocked and disgusted, and would not be so anxious to propagate his often false teachings.

Since World War III may very well hinge on what the Bible foretells, it would behoove thinking, caring Christians and Jews alike, to find out what Scripture really says.

I dare you to take this book we call the Bible and sit down with a good concordance and without any preacher looking over your shoulder telling you what it means, and see for yourself. This is what the Apostle Paul meant when he told the young pastor Timothy, "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not be ashamed, rightly dividing (handling) the word of truth." (2 **Timothy 2:15**) Many Christians read God's Word, but few are honest and concerned enough to really study it.

We Christians in 2000, are a lot like TV viewers. The President makes a speech, and immediately some high paid commentator comes on to tell us what the President meant. They evidently feel that us *common folks* can't understand plain English. The same is true of many church goers, they listen to a sermon and believe it because their pastor said it was so. Very few of them bother to check and see if he is teaching Scriptural truth. In this manner apostasy creeps into the church and ruins it's witness, as Christians are led astray by *fables*, instead of the truth!

During the Dark Ages, the Roman Catholic church believed that only a priest, trained in their seminaries, was capable of reading and interpreting the Bible. The Bible was chained to the pulpit, so that the average Christian could not read it. It was also written in Latin, which the average person didn't understand. In this way, the church could change Scriptures at it's whim, to follow the encyclicals that came down from Rome. Many of it's teachings such as the "Assumption of Mary", and the teachings regarding *Purgatory*, were not taught in the church until hundreds of years after it's formation. The protestant church, which broke away from Rome during the Reformation has done very little better! They still accept and believe Jewish fables.

Many Christian pastors, especially those in the lucrative field of TV evangelism, refuse to preach the *whole counsel of God's Word*, because it would cut them off from national TV which is controlled by the enemies of Christ.

In **Jeremiah 23:22**, we are told that if the pastors of Israel would, "if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings." This hasn't happened and is a terrible indictment against the message being preached in our Christian churches today. It's the basis of the corruption we see in America as this millennium begins -

In all due honesty, many Christian pastors know little more about their Bible than their parishioners do, for they too are influenced by what mentors have taught them. Why bother to check out the Book for themselves when some seminary professor has done the work for them?

They are so busy with the demands of modern church life, weddings, funerals, visiting the sick, counseling, and all the important Rotary Club meetings, that Sunday rolls around and they have not prepared their Sunday sermon. **NO WORRY!** On their bookshelf is a

book by Doctor So and So's sermon outlines. It gives them the text, illustrations to use, and even a few funny stories that may tickle the congregations fancy. In thirty minutes the pastor can prepare a thirty minute sermon to use on Sunday. The problem is, what he gives his people is what the good Doctor believes, and this is not necessarily what is in God's Word.

I could go on and on about the general ignorance in God's Word, displayed by a majority of church goers, Jew and Christian alike, but I want you to understand that Jews do not believe and follow the Old Testament.

40.) Since World War II, the power of International Jewry has expanded enormously until today, in the United States, we see a special virulent form of anti-Gentilism in operation. (By anti-Gentilism, I refer to anything which is not Jewish in origin.) While the Jews continue to do business with the *goyim*, they hate and despise us secretly, especially if we are Christians, and many times this hatred creeps into the open, especially when it concerns Christians who have the courage to expose their plans for World Conquest.

For far too long, through the power of their purse, and fear of the Jews syndrome, they have *brainwashed* normal patriotic and intelligent Christians into supporting those who hate and are trying to destroy them.

These *sheep like* Christian brethren are under pressure from anti-Christian forces which exerted this same pressure and terror against that little band of Christians who first made up the nucleus of the Christian church in the 1st Century A.D.

We see the fear they generated in **John 20:19**, which tells about the experience of these first Christians: "Then the same day (the day of the resurrection) at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled *for fear of the Jews,...*" It was into this fearful assembly that the resurrected Christ came, and oh how we need to hear His reassuring voice today as He said to them, "*Peace be unto you.*" We need to listen to this voice in the fear filled days of 2000. How our average Christian people need to get their eyes off the alien Jews, and focus them on their King!

It seems almost as though Kosher Christians like Jerry Falwell, who brag about being a Christian Jew, are offering salvation to America through the Jews, rather than through Jesus Christ. Recently he has been making overtures towards the Sodomites, inviting them to his church for a meeting of reconciliation, when he knows, God's Word says they are *worthy of death!* (**Romans 1 :32**). Why does Falwell preach what he knows is a false gospel? Is it because he knows this will please the Jews, and wants to stay in their good graces?

Why does Billy Graham, preach a *watered down* Gospel he knows is false, in order to fill the football stadiums? He has publicly said that the Jews do not have to come to God through Jesus Christ, although for years he preached the truth, that, "No man cometh unto the Father but by me (Jesus)", (**John 14:6**). Why does he teach that interracial marriages are all right, if both parties are Christian, when he knows God looks on this as a cardinal sin and His Word teaches otherwise? Could it be that he is more interested in the *praise of men*, than the *approval of God*? Why do these men and others like them say that America will be saved if we are kind to the anti-Christ's of Jewry?

I have received many letters from the Billy Graham Crusades asking for money as it repeats over and over again, *ad nauseam* the lie that the Jews are God's Chosen. Yet you can find no place in Scripture where it says this.

If American Christians would only understand the truth, that Jewry has spent billions of dollars to put the *stupid goyim asleep*, while they are being destroyed, they would never have been able to hide their nefarious plans behind a *smoke screen* of religion.

The Jew Rosenthal in the shocking Rosenthal document said, "Money is more important to us than morality. We can accomplish anything with money. We are proving that in Israel where its strength against attack is a permanent state of war readiness. We can now win in any encounter and the kibbutz raised intellectual elements are going to build that small country into a Middle East wonderland. It will eventually be the base for World Government Headquarters." What does God's Word say about this? Study **Malachi 1:2-4**, especially **verse 4** - "Whereas Edom (true Jews are Edomites, see **John 8:33**) saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, and I will throw down; and they (true Israel) shall call them (Jews). The borders of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation (anger) forever." So much for your Chosen People Theory!

I am not one of those equally *brainwashed* people who believe that the Jews and the aliens are the source of America's problems. I believe, with a great deal of Scriptural backing, they are the effect of White Christian *disobedience which* the cause of our problems. God is using them as a disciplinary tool to bring His people back into *obedience* to Him.

If our White Christian people ever understand who we are and our responsibilities to God and our fellowmen, then we will understand that the blessings and curses of **Deuteronomy 28** were meant for us, as well as for our ancient forebears, and we will be well on our way to putting our only **FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL** into operation. **2 Chronicles 7:14** - "If my people, which are called by name (Christians), will *humble* themselves, and *pray*, and *seek my face*, and *turn* from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will *forgive* their sins, and will *heal* their land." (Emphasis mine)

I realize that many Christians who read these words, if you have had the courage to read this far, do not expect to be around when this trouble breaks like a tidal wave over America. It can come at any time, and you are not going to be rescued by some supernatural *Rapture*, which is taught nowhere in God's Word. How can you have the nerve to believe that you will be taken out of this trouble, when it has been your Christian apathy that has caused it? How can you look at the millions of Christians who have suffered for Him, and believe this? Have you ever "suffered unto blood, striving against sin?" (**Hebrews 12:4**)

In 1933, a much maligned man named Adolf Hitler began to see the truth in Germany. He made plans to *kick the money changing troublemakers* out of Germany. There is no documented evidence that he planned to eliminate the Jews, as we have been so religiously told, and if you are honest and willing to do some background study you can see this. If you look around America, you will find many of the Six million who were supposed to have died in the Holocaust, now making a living off their horror stories,

while nothing is ever said about the millions of German people who were murdered by the allies during the war and afterwards.

America has gone past the place reached by Germany in 1933. We are very close to the *point of no return*, if we have not passed it. There is only one hope left for us. It is not in the election of a new government, although this is very important. It is not in return to the Constitution, although this would alleviate many of problems. We are past the place where these things will bring us peace and safety. The International Jewish Talmudists have too much of a strangle hold on America. We stand on the same spot our founding Fathers stood in 1776. The only way we will have the country return to decent government and a decent country, is when White Christians in America, first learn the lesson of *obedience* to God, and then if necessary, under His command, take our nation back by force from the aliens who have invaded us. Our *battle cry*, needs to be that of our forbears: "Resistance to ungodly tyranny, is obedience to God."

I forgot, many of you good christians will have been *Raptured away* to the *never, never land call heaven* before this time comes. While the rest of us poor *suckers*, who have tried to oppose the enemy will suffer under the hellish persecution of the anti-Christ. (A clever twisting of the Scriptures can produce this belief.) It has turned millions of potential soldiers of the cross, from front line combatants who are occupying until He comes, into *spiritual foxhole dwellers*, who hide in a comfortable spiritual foxhole while the battle rages folding your holy hands in prayer, while you ask Jesus to rescue you from the results of your own selfish apathy. I hardly believe it will work this way. No matter what your pastor tells you. For as Jesus discussed these days with His disciples in **Matthew 24:21,22**, He said, "For there shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the *elect's* sake those days shall be shortened." (No place in Scripture are the Jews ever referred to as the elect.) This is a term indicative of *Sonship*, which can only come from complete sell out to the King. I believe it goes far beyond being merely *born again*. It means turning our life over to the King, and to stop doing our own thing. Many Christians talk about wanting a mansion over the hilltop that is *silver lined*, when their Christian life has been a straw gathering one, and this is the shoddy material they have sent to build their heavenly home. Paul talks about this in 1 **Corinthians 3:13** - "Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is." **Verse 15** - "If any man's work (hay, wood, stubble) shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire."

2 Timothy 2:12 - "If we *suffer* (endure), we shall also reign with Him: if we deny Him, He also will deny use:" (We deny Him when we seek relief from occupying until He comes!)

Revelations 3:21 - "To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with Me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in His throne." You won't rule and reign with Him by being a *foxhole dweller*. No where are Christians granted relief from persecution. For He said, "As they persecuted me, so shall they persecute you, Rejoice and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven:"

Acts 5:41 - "And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were

counted worthy to suffer shame for his name." This was after they had been beaten by the Jews' religious leaders.

When the Apostle Paul asked God to relieve him of what he called a *thorn in the flesh*, he received this reply: "My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness."

We know people will be saved during the Tribulation for John in his revelation vision saw vast numbers of them (**Revelations 7:14**).

So before you are fooled by a false doctrine that says you will be saved from the tribulation, ask yourself: "Why should God save me, when I've done very little for Him? I've never really suffered for Him, while millions down through the years died for Him?" Some are even today being persecuted by Jewish Communism."

Was **Romans 8:17**, written for some other Christians besides you? ". . . if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together."

How about **Philippians 1:29** - "For unto you (born again Christians) it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;"

Listen to me, my Christian friends, very carefully. Do you "glory in tribulation for His sake?" as we are told to do in **Romans 5:3** or are you hiding in your comfortable, air conditioned spiritual foxhole, praying for Him to rescue you? Christians who do this demand our pity, for they will never receive the Lord's approval. It could be that they may be among those who will tell the Lord how much they have done for Him, only to have Him say: "And then I will profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity." (Those who have refused to obey **Me.**) (**Matthew 7:23**)

Ask yourself honestly. If my pastor lied to me about the Jews, could he also be lying about the Rapture? It's a great tool for an evangelist to use to get people to come forward to the altar, but it's a false promise. I'm ashamed to say that I used it effectively many times, before I learned the truth.

What do you actually think, Jesus meant in **Luke 21:12**, when He said, "But before these (remember He was talking about the tribulation, in which there would be wars, famines, earthquakes, pestilence, and fearful signs in the heavens), they (ask yourself who this they may be) shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues,..." There is only one people who worship in synagogues. Be honest now and realize that Jesus is speaking about intense, Jewish persecution of Christians, not only in the First Century A.D., but in these last days. Your pastor can't honestly get around this by any amount of religious waffling.

41.) Nothing will be accomplished if Christians continue to deceive themselves. It may frighten you to face the horrible truth, but the facts will not change because you don't like them.

Some Christians have read the remarks made by the wealthy Jewish writer Marcus Eli Ravage in the January issue of the "CENTURY MAGAZINE", 1928. Here he admitted that all our wars and revolutions have been caused by Jews.

The well known French author, L.F. Celine, in his book "**THE SCHOOL OF CORPSES**", writes: "All wars, all revolutions, are positively nothing but programs (organized massacres) of Gentiles, arranged by Jews."

Samuel Untermyer, a very powerful and influential Jew, stated in the "**NEW YORK TIMES**", August 7, 1933, "The Jews are the aristocrats of the world." They love to brag about their superiority over the *stupid goyim*. Referring once again to the Harold Rosenthal Document, page 10, he says, "There will be forced class warfare here in the United States and many will be liquidated. You will unquestionably be among them. We Jews will not be harmed! I'm not boasting now! I'm giving facts! It's too late for you Christians to put up a defense. That time is long past. Long, long ago we Jews had to become the aggressors. That undoubtedly is one of our great purposes in life. We are *aggressors!*" He continues on page 16 - "We have castrated society through fear and intimidation. Its manhood exists only in combination with a femanized outward appearance. Being so neutered, the populace has become docile and easily ruled. As all geldings in nature, their thoughts are not involved with concerns of the future and their posterity, but only with present toil and the next meal."

I thought about this the other day, as an underdog University of Arkansas football team, defeated #3 university of Tennessee in a trilling football game 28-24. The crowd of some 55,000 went absolutely wild, and the Arkansas coach actually broke down in tears. Dignified men and women, noted for their composure, went wild, and acted like little children. Yet I sincerely doubt, that you could get 500 of that crowd, to attend a meeting, where present day problems were discussed from a Christian viewpoint. They just don't care about anything but that which brings them momentary pleasure, and have lost that important value in life called *proper priority!*

The **RAPTURE DOCTRINE** has supported Rosenthal's report by appealing to this non-Biblical doctrine, which allows Christians to escape from the responsibility they have of obeying God's Law here on earth. It is another of those Jewish Fables, (**Titus 1:14**) made especially for the gullible *goyim* to lead them astray.

The following letter, written by a wealthy Jew in the 1940's shows how a concerned Jew feels about his own people: "By our arrogance, we Jews are responsible for a rapidly growing wave of anti-Semitism, and, what is even more dangerous to us, Gentiles are discovering that anti-Semitism is a misnomer invented by us to cover up our own anti-Gentilism.

"Among educated Gentiles, are many who know that Syrians, Arabs, Ethiopians, Absynnians, and millions of Levanties are also Semites, and that the term anti-Semite, once a smoke screen, is rapidly turning into a fire. Further, millions of Gentiles have studied the "**PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**", which we have endeavored in every possible way, by spending huge sums of money, to discredit as a forgery. We must admit, that in no instance have we been able to disprove this document.

"It is more than asinine for a group of professional Jews to admit, and even prove (in the Jewish magazine, "**MEDICAL LEAVES**", Volume IV, page 143, 1942) that the Protocols were actually written by a scholarly Jew, Dr. Eli de Cyan in Paris

"You recall that Protocol IX says that the term anti-Semitism is our creation. 'De facto' we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own... Anti-Semitism is indispensable to us, for the management of our lesser brethren.

"Recall also Protocol V, in which we shall increase and intensified governments we can control; then take a close look at the New World Order.

"It is interesting to note that in 1920, Pope Benedict XV called attention to the need for a family of nations, to safeguard society. The later, the Pope warned against: 'The advent of a Universal Republic, which is longed for by all the worst elements of disorder, and confidentially expected of them.'

"Why then do we see in 1941, Pope Pius XII speak in favor of World Union?

"The explanation can be found in Louis Ferdinand Destrouche's book "**THE SCHOOL OF CORPSES**", page 198, where he says, "Nothing is more Jewish than the present Pope, whose real name is Isaac Ratisch. The Vatican is a ghetto. The Secretary of State of the Vatican, Pacelli, is also a Jew.

"Gentiles who know this are beginning to understand why Pope Pius XII is advocating a global Super Power directed by a handful of men for an unscrupulous dictatorship, although the Catholic Church has always been considered as a bulwark against the monstrosity of a World Government.

"A French priest told me that Jews were responsible for the starvation and torture of German prisoners in France, where he saw many who looked like skeletons. (Of course you never hear about this in the controlled media or in TV, where it is always the poor, persecuted Jews, who are shown and many of these are posed pictures.)

"Churchill was a Jew - blood through his Jewish grandmother, and President Roosevelt's Jewish ancestry in no longer secret, since this revelation was published in the Washington Star, February 29, 1936.

"General Dwight Eisenhower was known at West Point, as 'the terrible Swedish Jew', and his hatred for the German people was well known. In a letter to his wife Mamie, he wrote, "God, how I hate the Germans!" (UNQ)

"Eisenhower's actions after the war prove this Jewish hatred and desire for revenge against the German people, as he deliberately allowed over 2 million soldiers and civilians to starve to death, in a **planned program of extinction.**" (See "**OTHER LOSSES**", by James Bacque, of Toronto, Canada, for confirming statistics.)

While we are told in 2 **chronicles 7:14**, that humbleness is one of the ingredients that brings healing to any nation or people, we have seen very little of humbleness on the part of White Christian Israelite Americans who still make up the spiritual strength of America. Instead, we often see an overwhelming pride, which must cause a **stench** in the nostrils of God Almighty. Men like Dr. Billy Graham may fill football stadiums, while men like Pat Robertson and Jerry Falwell speak to full, large church audiences, and charlatans like Paul Crouch of TBN and Jack Van Impe, may speak to millions over controlled TV, this is not the sign of spiritual success, or God's approval. It means they are conforming to the world, in order to be popular. That the approval of men, means more to them than the approval of God. "For by their fruits shall ye know them."

We pray, Yes we do! We hold National Days of Prayer, where millions gather and **fizz** for an hour or two beseeching God to save them from the horrible results of their own Christian apathy. We hear very little about truth, that **obedience must accompany prayer to be successful!**

Very few of our so called Christian people consciously *seeks God's face*, and *will* in their life. This is proven by the fact that they refuse to give up doing their own thing, whatever that may be, to follow Him in obedience!

You may believe that I am being *prejudicial and judgmental*, which to many in the Judeo-Christian church is a *cardinal sin*, although Christians are told in 1 **John 4:1** - "Beloved, believe not every spirit (spoken word), but try (test) the spirits whether they be of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world." Just because some preacher states something in the truth, doesn't necessarily mean it is true. It must confirm completely to what the Word of God says. How many of you who have read thus far have taken the time and effort to check out the veracity of your pastor's words. This doesn't mean that you don't trust and believe him, unless he's given you reason to, but that you are *"showing yourself approved unto God; a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, handling rightly the Word of Truth,"* (2 Timothy 2:15). If most Christians did this, their pastors would be inclined to check out what they were teaching.

So we gather at some Interfaith Pray Meeting, and listen as some national figure, it might well be a Jewish Rabbi, who speaks to us about the necessity of love and deeper understanding between religious bodies, when we fail to realize we are forgetting the warning of 2 **John 11**, that if we give them God speed, in any way, we become partakers in their evil deeds. They wonder why God does not hear and answer our prayers.

So we mix the heathen element of the country. We listen to their music and allow our children to play it in our homes, even buying it for them. We often use heathen terminology in our everyday conversation; we follow the same lustful pleasure the Babylonian system offers, and wonder why God does not hear and answer! Our nation has become Africanized in the last fifty years, in a so called Christian effort to show brotherly love, to many who hate Him, and wonder why our children have turned into savages. They follow the lusts that are brought forth from their Satanic African *rock and roll music*. How many of us even play it in our churches under the excuse, we need to get the young people into church and it's better to have them listen to it, when it has Christian words, than to listen to it at some honky tonk. The Apostle Paul condemns this in **Romans 3:8**, when he says that we must be against those who say, "Let us do evil, that good may come?" That those who do are under just condemnation.

As for American Christians turning from their wicked ways. Most of them have been having too much *fun*, under the Babylonian System. Ask the average teenager what they want most out of life, and they will probably tell you: "We want to have fun and live life to the fullest." This is what has prompted such popular ads, as "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto!" To you're come a long way baby!, Don't let those Christian fuddy duddies spoil life for you! Their parents are just as bad, for when they have a sizable nest egg, laid away, they say: "I'm fixed for life, I can take it easy now!" Jesus told about such a man in **Luke 12:19,20** who said, "I have much goods (wealth) laid up for many years; I'll take my ease; eat, drink, and be merry." And God spoke to him in **verse 20** - "...Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?" **Verse 21** - So is he that layeth up treasures for himself, and is not rich toward God." In other words he puts himself and his family, before God. There are those in the Kingdom Movement, who do this. They preach about how necessary it is to preserve the Constitution, and this is important; they want to preserve freedom, and this is desirable, but they have an improper priority, and do not understand that in order to have these good things they so desire, they must put God first in their lives. If we can get our White people to understand and do this, the battle will be more than half won!

For over eighty years, Americans have danced to the music of the Babylonian symphony, and enjoyed it. Now it appears that we must pay the band, and the price is horrendous. It may mean loss of freedom, or for some of us loss of life. Has it been worth it? Of course not! But like our stiff necked Israelite forbearers, we still *do evil in the sight of the Lord*, and God must discipline us, because we are His children and He loves us, (**Hebrews 12:6,8**). (Also take time to read the ancient

history of our people in the book of Judges.) Notice how many times it says, "And Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and the Lord **sold** Israel into the hands of their enemies!" Must this be repeated before we learn our lesson? Must we be **knocked to our knees, and have our nose rubbed in the dirt**, before we will listen to God, **obey**, and be **saved**, both spiritually and physically?

There is a key verse to survival found in **Galatians 6:7**. It was written to, and for, and about White Israelites in the church at Galatia: "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man/woman soweth, that shall he/she also reap." It goes on to say that if we **sow to our fleshly lusts**, whether it may be sex, riches, worldly popularity, etc., we will sow **corruption**, but if we sow **spiritual things**, (put God first in our life), we will **reap life everlasting**. Then Paul encourages Christians by saying, "And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not." We have far too many weary willies in the church these days, who want Christ as Savior, all right, but they want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell. They do not want Him as King, although they may sing about it in their church, for when He is King, He must take first place in our life, before everything else; before self; before wife or children; before our country. He must have first priority in our lives. When we give Him this proper devotion, then: "all these other things will be added unto us," **Matthew 6:33**.

If we refuse to obey, according to **Deuteronomy 28:49,51** we can expect Him to, "bring a nation against thee (Israel) from far,... as swift as the eagle flieth (possibly an airborne invasion?); a nation whose tongue (language) thou shalt not understand; A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favor to the young: And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed:..." Is this what you want for America?

Stop here and take some time to study **Ezekiel 38,39**, this attack which will come against the Israel nations of White Christendom, not the anti-Christ's of the Israeli in Palestine, will come in the **latter days**. I believe history and Bible prophesy proves we are living in those times.

Anti-God Communism is not dead, even though conservative newspapers like the "**Spotlight**" say it is. It has merely changed it's name and now masquerades under the title of International Zionism. It has the same purpose as Communism. That is World Conquest.

"**THE AMERICAN HEBREW**", the leading Jewish newspaper in America, in it's September 10, 1920 edition stated: "The Bolshevik Revolution was the work of Jewish brains; of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a New World Order. What happened in Russia, shall also through this same Jewish mental and physical force, become reality in America, and all over the world."

Ask yourself why since 1987, when the Communist world was supposed to have come to pieces, the Communist breakaway nations of the old U.S.S.R. (all of whom are headed by hard nosed Communist Jews), have increased their aggressive military strength by 30%, while the United States has reduced ours to it's lowest level since World War II?

While we have not built a nuclear carrier in the last decade, these Communist nations are floating two per year. While our submarine force has been practically disarmed by Presidential order, and we built no nuclear subs in the last decade, they are turning out two a quarter, all offensive weapons.

Back in 1945, Dmitri Manualisky, a Russian Diplomat who was the head of the United Nations Security Committee, said, "We are not strong enough to attack now. So we will offer the Free World unheard of peace overtures, and the Christian Capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will leap to become our friends. They will willingly cooperate in their own destruction. Then when their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will smash them with our clenched fists!" The Bible says of people who are not on the alert, 1 **Thessalonians 5:3** - "For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them . . . and they shall not escape."

Whether you want to accept it or not, the Zionist/Communist invasion has already begun. They are

here with their military and their heavy equipment, training on American bases for the day when they will be called on by their Zionist overlords, to take over this once Christian nation.

As I write this, there are already more than 80,000 Russian troops on American soil, using our railroads and highways, and training on our air bases; yet the traitors in the White House, and many in Congress refuse to admit this truth, and call those of us who sound the alarm to warn our people, of coming danger; *extremist terrorist* who are a danger to our country. This is the Orwellian method of double think, and double speak!

Are they preparing for that day when the enemy will think an evil thought and say, "let us go up against a land of unwalled villages, where the people are at rest: and take a spoil of cattle and goods." (**Ezekiel 38:10,11**) There is no way this Biblical description fits the land of Old Palestine, as our JC pastors teach. It fits North America to a "**Tee**".

We know that since World War II, thousands of enemy agents have infiltrated our nation and the government. Many of them are trained in the art of warfare. Over 50,000 Russian Jews have been given free access to this country, although our State Department knows many of them are practicing Communists. Are they preparing for the day when their overlords will sound the attack?

With the promises available to us from the Scriptures, which we know will work, because God cannot lie, why do our people, especially professing Christians continue on the path to National suicide? I know some say, "It won't happen to us, for there are too many born again Christians in America," while others take comfort in a **FALSE** RAPTURE and believe they will be gone when it happens. It seems like the *height of stupidity*, and in my opinion it is!

One of the sins that Israel committed when they worshiped the golden calf in the wilderness, was that of unashamed nakedness, **Exodus 32:25** says, "and Moses saw that the people were naked; (for Aaron had made them naked unto the shame among their enemies:)" It was then that in great anger Moses broke the tablets of the Law that God had given to him. Have we learned anything since 1491 BC? Apparently not, for today we see so called Christian women and girls, on the summer beaches, and swimming pools of our land exposing themselves, many times for all intents and purposes naked, causing Christian men and heathens alike to lust after them. Then they wonder why their daughters become pregnant before wedlock, and why sexual sins run rampant in the land. The enemy glories in this, and you will find that most of the push towards immorality, is carried out from Jewish sources.

I can remember when Christian youth camps kept boys and girls apart during swimming sessions. Now the Christian counselors often appear as near naked as the law allows.

Because of the laxity in Christian morals, the enemy scoffs at our religious beliefs.

One thing I have always admired about **SCRIPTURES FOR AMERICA'S SUMMER CAMPS**, is that they always require both men and women to dress with modesty. You will see no bikinis on our beautiful Israelite women and girls, nor will you see men or boys parading around showing off their naked bellies and hairy chests. Yet our young people have as much fun as any group at secular camp, noted for it's liberalism. You will also find no more disciplined and gracious youth than you will see at these Identity camps. In my days as an evangelist, I was called on frequently to correct church youth, who were whispering and giggling while a meeting was in progress. I've never had to do this at any Identity meeting. Almost without fail, the Camp Director will comment on the graciousness of our youth during camp, and have remarked on several occasions that they were far better disciplined than most church groups who used the camp. They are a joy to work with. This doesn't happen automatically, but is a mark in favor of the parents who bring up their children to be Christian ladies and gentlemen.

These are the youth the enemy want to destroy, for they know that when they reach adulthood, they will not be taken in by the anti-Christ's elements which would destroyed everything we hold dear and sacred.

In their textbook "**PSYCHOPOLITICS**", page 28, they say, "In the case of strong leaders among youth groups, a *Psychopolitical* operator must work many ways to discredit their leadership. The character of the boy or girl must be altered carefully into criminal channels and controlled by blackmail or other means. When this leadership is not susceptible, where it resists our persuasions and might become dangerous to our cause, no pains must be spared to direct the attention of authorities to that person to harass them, until they come into the hands of juvenile authorities. When this happens, the child advisors, can in the security of the jail, and cloaked by the process of the law, destroy their morality. You will always find persons of low moral character with strange appetites whether they be judges, policemen, or women of juvenile authorities. By making available to them young boys and girls in the security of the jail they can direct the future decisions of these youth."

These my Christian friends, are the kind of immoral monsters, who using their Talmudic training will destroy your boys and girls if given the chance. No matter what the cost, we must not allow this to happen!

Today, after 3400 years of enlightenment, including the New Testament teachings of Jesus Christ and His Apostles, how much more will today's Christians be held accountable for the evil we have allowed to enter our land and flourish, often with church approval.

The Apostle Jude speaks about these in **Jude 7** - "Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh (Greek HETEROS, meaning: other or different flesh), are set forth for example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire." Some one said, "possibly a bit blasphemously, "If God let's America get away with their wickedness and perversion, He will have to apologize to Sodom and Gomorrha."

You can count on it my friends, America will not get away with it's wickedness, nor will American Christians be held blameless for letting it happen! In **Ecclesiastes 8:11** - "Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil." Remember: "...*be sure your sin will find you out.*" (Numbers 32:23)

You Judeo-Christians who allow Sodomites to pastor your church, and provide *aid and comfort* to those who engage in this perversity, how will you answer before God, when He requires it of you?

Jude says Christians who engage in such conduct are, "...spots in your (Christian) feasts of charity, when they feast (eat) with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds (unstable in their Christian life) : trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots; Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever." There is no doubt that many who go by the name of Christian will hear Christ say: "Depart from Me ye that work iniquity. I never knew you!" (**Matthew 7:23**) I don't want to take the chance of this ever happening to me.

Jude reminds those who are sanctified by God and preserved in Jesus Christ; the called, "how the Apostles of our Lord warned them of how in the 'last days,' (the closing out days of this Age) there would appear mockers who would walk after ungodly lusts. I believe these are those who go by the name of Christian, but who are sensual and without God's Spirit.

They may say they have His Spirit; they may even *speak in tongues*, but their sensual lives show them up for what they really are. Jude says, that we must "hate the garment spotted by flesh." (the carnal nature).

We have further testimony of this in **2 Peter 2 & 3**, where the Apostle talks about our deliverance by God from temptations, and that He will reserve the unjust unto the *day of judgment to be punished*

Our modern pulpits seldom preach about these things, as they are too unpleasant for the modern church goers to accept. Notice the description Peter gives of these people: "Chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness and despise government (Authority)." This seems to be the

mark of most of our youth today, including many who are supposed to be Christians. They despise anyone who says no! to them, or attempt to curb their rude and often savage behavior. What can we expect of them, when the rock idols they adore, and which they are often encouraged to listen to by their parents, present this same behavior on TV, that can be traced back to the influence of their savage African music. It's not natural for White boys and girls, to bite the heads off live chickens, when under the influence of savage music. This is Satanic African voodoo through and through, encouraged by Jewish influence that often leads to the use of drugs and illicit sex.

I saw this Satanic influence on the natives of Africa when I lived there for several years in the early 1960's. One year, several Americans received permission for a hunting trip into the center of southern Sudan. It was the first time foreigners had been allowed into this part of the country in over twelve years. We traveled over 2,000 miles by jeep and truck, to the headwaters of the Nile River, to an area where they had never seen White people before.

One night a native chief invited us to attend a big celebration at his village. We arrived after dark to find several hundred Blacks gathered around a huge bonfire. They were being entertained by native drummers, who beat on hollowed out logs of various sizes. We noticed that as these men drummed a certain rhythm, the natives would sway back and forth with their eyes closed in an almost hypnotic trance; then the drummers would change their beat, and the warriors would grab their spears and charge screaming into the crowd, in a frightening display of savagery; then the beat would change again, and the men would leap on the women, grabbing their hair, as they dragged them into the jungle where all sorts of sexual orgies took place. I thought: " My God, how can human beings act so much like savage animals!"

When I returned to the United States in 1964, I made a point of attending a Beatle's Rock Concert in Florida, where I saw a youth, as they listened to the same savage African drum beat, I had heard in the heart of darkest Africa, with the same effect. Screaming girls, some no doubt from Christian families, fought to get on stage with the musicians, and became so frenzied that they tore off their blouses and scratched their bare breasts until the blood flowed. My blood ran cold, at this display, although at that time I did not know about it's Jewish sponsorship.

In the intervening years, the rock scene has become much worse as degenerates such as *Madonna*, *and the Prince* have become popular to the point where they are actually worshipped by our *brain dead* youth. Yet these same youth become hostile if you point out how they are being used by the enemy, often with the sanction of their own church.

A careful study of *hard rock* in particular, will prove to an impartial, honest observer, that not only do the lyrics promote promiscuousness, but that the beat is harmful, producing drug use, chaos and rebellion against anything decent. This is it's purpose and the enemy has been very clever in promoting it, spending billions of dollars in their effort to destroy White American youth in particular.

To casual observer from another plant, it would be easily discernible to see the evil behind this Jewish controlled modern music system. All one needs to do is look at the names behind those who produce and promote it. Look at the names of Rock bands such as the "**Grateful Dead**" then look at the savage, sleazy appearances of the so called artists, in their dinky Afro's, their antics on stage, the utterly suggestive actions they perform. In another earlier generation, they would have been ridden out of town on a rail, before being *tarred and feathered* by an irate community. The utter degeneration and final destruction of White Christian civilization is their ultimate aim. A close look at those who produce this filth will reveal an usually high percentage of Jews, who run the musical companies who publish this filth and turn these savages into national youth heroes.

Sadly enough Christian clergy, are often found among those who encourage *religious rock* in their churches, even though the Satanic beat, is the same as in secular rock. Although you may not want to admit it, they have become intellectual prostitutes of Zionism, and have sold their bodies from the shoulders up, as much as any female prostitute sells her's from the waist down. These so called

servants of God, like some of the females species, are willing to sell out to anyone with the asking price and should any whisper, pamphlet, or book such as this, tell American Christian the truth, they are savagely attacked by these Christian leaders, who support the ungodly government by branding us as an inane threat to the safety of America. It has ever been thus.

These Christian Patriots stand between International Zionism, and their desire for a One World Slave Plantation, with them as overseers. As the Jew Samuel Roth said, "We (Jews) come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, when we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annuals of man.

The Apostle Peter understood such, and said of them, **2 Peter 2:19** - "While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage." So by clever subterfuge, they have made *intellectual slaves*, of many who call themselves Christian.

Peter says these enemy of decency, "count it a pleasure to riot," (Greek TRUPHI, meaning: "to break up; enfeeble the mind and body through indulgences such as homosexuality, effeminacy, and lusting debauchery) and they have become so bold that they practice these debaucheries in broad daylight.

It is as much *adultery* to marry outside your own race, as it is to have sexual relations outside of marriage. I heard a discerning Black say, "Interracial marriage is like mixing coffee with cream, it destroys the essential elements of both." This fellow made a lot more sense than so called Christian leaders who say it is okay as long as both parties are Christian. **James 1:8** says, "A double minded man is unstable in all his ways." Those who teach that interracial marriage is all right are certainly Scripturally unstable. Certainly many of our TV evangelists like Bakker, Swaggert, and many others, fit this description. They think all that is necessary when they are caught is to weep some big *crocodile tears* before their church as they ask for forgiveness, then go right back and continue their ungodly life style, holding the cause of Christ up to defamation!

Peter describes these *wolves in sheep's clothing*, who fill the pulpits of many of our Christian churches, as those who speak great swelling words of vanity listen to them on TV as they shamelessly toot their own horn. Telling their audiences what great things they have done for the Lord. I can't think of a more shameful example than that of the Jewish evangelist Benny Hinn, and his healing ministry.

They are like the Pharisees who prayed on the street corners to be seen of men. I saw this take place in a restaurant one time, when a group of people came in, evidently after church service for dinner. They were headed by their pastor, a heavyweight, dressed in a funeral suit, who after his flock was seated, said in a loud voice that could be heard over all the restaurant: "Please be quiet now while I ask the Lord's blessing on this food." He then launched into a loud, long winded prayer, which was obviously intended to impress those who heard him, rather than to God.

Jesus spoke of this kind in **Matthew 23:33** - "Ye serpents, ye generation (bloodline) of vipers (poisonous snakes), how can ye escape the damnation of hell?" Peter says, "...they allure through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error," (**2 Peter 2:18**)

They allure weak Christians and others by promising them liberty from God's law, **verse 19**. Those of you who love to sing the un-Scriptural song, "**Free from the Law, oh happy condition**," do not seem to understand that you are violating your trust in God, by doing it.

The Apostle Paul in his marvelous dissertation on the Law, in **Romans 31** says in **verse 31** - "Do we then make void (of none effect) the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law. In **Romans 4:13**, he explains how Abraham became the heir of the world, not through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. Then in **verse 15** he explains this, the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression." This is confirmed by John in 1 **John 3:4**, where he defines sin, "Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth the law: for *sin* is the *transgression* of the

law." If there is no law, if it has done away as many teach, then there can be no sin, and we know how ridiculous this is.

It is of interest to me to note in **2 Peter 2:19**, (and I believe this refers to apostate preachers who promise their parishioners),"While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage (slavery) ." This is exactly what the Zionist World Order is attempting to do to Christians everywhere. He goes on to say in **verse 20-23** - "For if after they have escaped the pollution's of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end worse with them than the beginning. For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them. But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, ***The dog is turned to his own vomit again;*** and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire."

To those of you who have been ***soft soaped*** in a Judeo-Christian church and may rest secure in your belief in the eternal security of the believer, no matter what you do, after you are saved, it might do you well to consider, the second witness of **Hebrews 6:4-6**. "For it is ***impossible*** for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put Him to open shame." I will not comment on this truth, other than to say that backsliding, is much more serious than most churches teach.

I do not believe these verses say that these people have been truly saved, but that they have known the truth, and deliberately turned their backs on it. I have known of Christian pastors, who have apparently been faithful to God for years, who suddenly for no discernible reason, have turned their backs on Him, and have ended their lives as ***discarded drunken bums or dope addicts***. Our salvation is not something to mess around with.

Could this apply to the many people in the church world, who know that the anti-Christ's of Judaism are not God's true Israel, yet they persist on honoring them as such?

Notice the clever play on words, in this Epistle, **where** in at least 24 different occasions, the Apostle Peter refers to the enemies of Christ as ***they***. In the New Testament, Christians are always referred to as ***we*** or ***us***. This I believe, is one of the keys to correct study of the New Testament.

There is little doubt that the enemies of Christ, Peter refers to were either Talmudic Jews, who then as now are Christ's worst enemies, or it could refer to ***traitors*** in the ranks of the church, and unfortunately there have been many of these during our 2,000 years of history. These are dangerous, and some times more so, than the enemies themselves, for they look like us, and speak the same Christian language, while in the words of Jesus, they are actually ***wolves in sheep's clothing***, who have infiltrated the flock to destroy it. In **Matthew 7:15** the Master in His Sermon on the Mount warned: "Beware of false prophets (preachers), which come to you in sheep's clothing (disguised as Christians), but inwardly they are ravening wolves." Or as Brother Richard Hoskins might say: "Wolves eat sheep, you know! That is their nature."

The Prophet Micah spoke of these same wolves in **Micah 3:2,3** as those, "Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their (Israel's) skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones; Who also eat the flesh of my people (Israel)..." We can see this characteristic in the Ahab and Jezebel who now live in the White House, and rule the people.

The Prophet Jeremiah warned us of these false prophets in **Jeremiah 23:16,17** - "...ith ken not unto the words of the prophets (preachers) that prophesy (preach) unto you: they make you vain (Hebrew **HABAL**, meaning: "to lead astray"): they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the Lord. They say still unto them that despise Me, The Lord hath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say into every one that walketh after the imagination of his own heart, No evil shall

come upon you." I can still hear Oral Roberts as he pontificated on TV: "Something good is going to happen to you today!" (If you send me your tithes, of course.) How many times have you heard TV preachers calling America to repentance as Jesus did when He said, "Except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish!" (**Luke 13:3,5**) The modern church does not like this message of repentance, any more now, than the Jews of Jesus' time did. They killed Him, because they could not stand up under the *searchlight of God's truth*, which He presented.

Isn't this what happened in the case of the nominal Christian woman, who responded to my message of warning by saying, "Colonel Mohr, I believe all that you have told us about Communism, and it's terrible, however I'm born again you know, and I don't have to worry about things like that, for Jesus is coming back to *Rapture* us Christians away before it gets all that bad!" You talk about being wrapped up in a sheet of self righteousness, that old girl was wrapped up in a shroud.

The false prophet who had been teaching this woman in her church had led her into a state of *false security*, by telling her "No evil will come upon you. You are a Christian. Jesus won't let anything bad like that happen to you." Yet he never bothered to explain why millions of Christians down through the years, have suffered and died for their Lord, when they had done much more for Him than this *foxhole dweller* had ever thought of doing. Her pastor, by his false teaching had turned a potential soldier of Jesus Christ, from an asset in the Kingdom, to *worthless salt* that was worth nothing in the Kingdom!

Jesus explicitly warned His disciples to expect these false teachers. **Mark 13:22,23** He said, "For false Christ's and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders (test those who like Benny Hinn claim the power to heal), to seduce, if it were possible, even the *elect*. But take heed: behold, I have foretold you all things."

The Apostle Paul in **2 Timothy 3:5**, defines these false teachers as, "Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away." In **verse 7** of the same chapter he further says that they are, "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." It appears that we have an over supply of these *educated idiots*, in our government, and our education system, and sadly enough, in the church. Someone has said that these individuals are "educated beyond their capacity to understand." Yet these are the men and women who govern America. They seem posed with a perverse spirit which will not allow them to seek the truth, and because they have a string of degrees behind their name, they consider themselves to be the elite, who know what is good for this country, even when it goes against God's Law. In **Isaiah 56:10,11** God said of the leaders of ancient Israel, "His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are dumb (mute) dogs, they cannot bark (warn people of the danger we face); sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain..."

So remember that just because a man has a D.D. behind his name, doesn't mean he is doing God's will, it just might mean *DUMB DOG*, rather than Doctor of Divinity.

If you will observe closely, you will find that most of the problems in this country come from over educated men who refuse to obey God, or even consider Him, and set themselves up as all knowing counselors. Instead of what's right their motives seems to be "What's in it for me?!" This is an idea that has been instilled by all consuming Jewish motive of "the gets the thing!" (that the only important thing in life is what you can get for yourself!) This of course, is diametrically opposed to what our Savior taught, when He told His disciples, "...he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself (before God) shall be exalted." (**Matthew 23:11,12**) This is God's way, but most certainly not that followed by the Babylonian System.

Referring once again to the Rosenthal Document, page 12, he said, "In regard to the moral value of the Jews' religious teaching there exist quite exhaustive studies that show the kind of religion that we have in a light that makes it look uncanny to the Aryan (White Adamic) mind. We are the best

example of the kind of product which religious training evolves. Our life is of this world only and our mentality is as foreign to the true spirit of Christianity as our character was to the Founder of this new creed 2,000 years ago. The founder of Christianity made no secret as to His estimation of the Jews and the fact that He was not one of us. When He found it necessary He drove us out of the temple of God, because then, as always, we used religion as a means of advancing our commercial interest.

"But at this time, we manage to nail Jesus to the cross for His attitude towards us; whereas, the modern Christian enter into party politics and in order to win elections, they debase themselves by begging for Jewish votes. (Hillary Clinton is a good modern example of this.) They even enter into political intrigues with us against the interests of their nation.

"We can live among other nations and states only as long as we succeed in persuading them that the Jews are not distinct people, but are representative of a religious faith who, therefore, constitute a **religious community**, though this be of a peculiar character. As a matter of fact, this is the greatest of our falsehoods.

"We are obliged to conceal our own peculiar character and mode of life so that we will be allowed to continue our existence as a parasite among the nations."

Rosenthal then went on in page 15 to say, "There is no such thing as the silent majority because we control them. The only thing that exists is an unthinking majority and unthinking they will remain, as long as the escape from our rigorous service is the opiate of our entertainment industry. By controlling industry we have become the task masters and the people the slaves. When the pressure of daily toil builds to an explosive degree, we have provided the safety valve of momentary pleasure. The television and movie industries furnish the necessary temporary distraction. These programs are carefully designed to appeal to the sensuous emotions, never to the logical mind. Because of this, the people are programmed to respond according to our dictates, not according to reason. Silent they never are; unthinking they will remain.

"We castrated society through fear and intimidation. It's manhood exists only with a feminine outward appearance. Being so neutered, the populace has become docile and easily ruled. As all geldings in nature, their thoughts are not involved with the concerns of the future and their posterity, but only with the present toil and the next meal." (UNQ)

God says to these reprobate leaders, whether in politics or the church: "As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent." (**Revelations 3:19**)

God is calling our national leaders, both in politics and the church, to **repent**. Of their willful deceit, God says in **Hosea 12:7,8** - "He is a merchant, the balances are in his hand: he loveth to oppress. And Ephraim (Israel) said, "Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: in all my labors they shall find none iniquity (wrong doing) in me that were sin.

This is the cry of the modern **witch doctors**, who control America. Yet we see scandal after scandal unfold, where high executives in our government, and well known religious leaders are involved in wicked practices. Although our God is longsuffering, there will come an end to His patience one of these days, as He will not continue to forgive wrong when it is done deliberately.

Today a discerning individual can see Isaiah's prophesy being fulfilled, in all the White nations of Christendom that make up **true Israel**. **Isaiah 59:12-14** "For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify (cry) against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as for our iniquities (Hebrew **AVON**, meaning: "Moral faults; breaking of God's Law, see: 1 **John 3:4**), we know them; In transgressing and lying against the Lord, and departing (turning away) from our God, speaking oppression (Hebrew **PASHA**, meaning: "to break away from authority; to offend; to rebel") and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood. And judgment (Hebrew **MISPAH** meaning: "A verdict or formal decree; to be judged") is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity (Hebrew, **NKACAH**,

meaning: "integrity; unrightness") cannot enter."

Verse 15 - "Yea, truth faileth (Hebrew ADAR, meaning: "to be found wanting); and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the Lord saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment (justice)."

When we paraphrase this passage, using the Hebrew meanings of the English words, it reads something like this: "For our (Israel's) sins are increased before God, and they shout against us; for our moral failures and our breaking of God's Law, we know about them. In revolt and breaking away from God's authority, and lying against our God, we have deceitfully gotten riches, and have revolted, thinking and uttering from our hearts, words of falsehood, and the Divine Decree of God, is turned backwards; and justice stands afar off, for *truth* has fallen in our streets, and uprightness is not to be found, and he that departs from it and commits himself, becomes the prey of evil men, and the Lord saw it, and was displeased that there was no justice."

What a terrible indictment this is, both for our Israel people then, and now. We look at government crimes such as robbing our people of their rightful property through unconstitutional law; the crime of government murders at Ruby Ridge, and Waco, where the government murderers were held up by the media as heroes. We see the deliberate destruction of our *God given rights* such as those contained in the Bill of Rights and as we see them we can understand Isaiah's words in **Isaiah 59:16** - "And He (God) saw that there **was** no man, **and** wondered that there was no intercessor... (Hebrew **PAGR**, meaning: "to come between; to cause to entreat") : Where are those who plead the cause of the murdered aborted babies of America?

It was at this point that the prophet points forward to the time when a *Redeemer* would come. Listen to His words in the last part of **verse 16 and 17** "...therefore His arm brought salvation unto him (Israel); and His (God's) righteousness, it sustained him (Israel). For He (Jesus) put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon His head; and He put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak." In **verse 21** we see the outcome of this - "As for Me, this is My covenant with them (Israel), saith the Lord; My spirit that is upon thee (Israel), and My words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed (offspring), saith the Lord, from henceforth and forever."

This is God's promise to our Israelite people if, **big IF**, we will obey Him. He has already given us a workable *Formula for Survival* in **2 chronicles 7:14**, if we are willing to give it more than the mere lip service it is receiving now.

The marvelous book of **Isaiah** is full of the promises for our people Israel if, we obey God, and dire warnings if we refuse and rebel. Isaiah is unique in this manner. He began his ministry in the year King Uzziah died about 740 B.C. and continued as a prophet in Jerusalem, the capital of the southern Kingdom during the reign of Jothan, Ahaz, and Hezekiah. According to tradition, he was martyred during the reign of the wicked King Manasseh, the son of King Hezekiah, about 680 B.C.

As Isaiah grew to manhood, the Kingdom of Judah (not known as Jews at this time) emerged and opposed the advance of Assyria. During this same period, the Kingdom of Israel, with it's capital in Samaria, declined in power due to intense internal struggles and revolution. After King Uzziah died, the Assyrians conquered Damascus in 732 B.C., and Samaria in 722 B.C. Both northern Israel and Syria became Assyrian provinces.

While the Kingdom of Israel was being subdued, Ahaz, king of Judah, ignored repeated warnings of Isaiah and introduced idol worship into the temple in Jerusalem. In the years that followed, Assyrian kings marched their armies southward and threatened to end the Davidic dynasty in Judea, about 701 B.C. (see **Isaiah chapters 36-39**).

Isaiah gave repeated warnings to Judah, that they and Jerusalem would be judged and destroyed because of their wickedness, but like many modern Christians, America in particular, these

messages for the most part were ignored by the Judean rulers and people alike.

You will find, all though Isaiah's messages of doom, God's offered assurance to those of His people who would put their trust in Him and remain obedient. His prophecy was that God would ultimately restore the Davidic Kingdom, and that His son, the Lord Jesus Christ would reign over it. (**Isaiah 9:6,7**)

Chapters 40-56 of Isaiah are regarded by many Christian scholars as having been written by several unknown authors during the period 550 B.C. and on. This premise is based on the fact that Cyrus King of Persia, mentioned in Chapters 44 and 45, was the king who allowed the Judaites to return from exile to rebuild the temple in Jerusalem.

At this time the Judaites were still not known as Jews, although they had acquired some heathen occult practices which they added to the Hebrew religion and began a mammoth religious book called the Babylonian Talmud in 550 B.C. which was not completed until a thousand years later in the Jewish seminary in Alexandria, Egypt about 550 A.D.,. It was complete perversion of the Hebrew religion and the teachings of Moses, and became known as the *tradition of the elders*, which Jesus fought against during most of His earthly ministry. It is still the religious life blood of modern Jewry.

The word JEW cannot be found in early editions. of the Bible, and was not used in the original 1611 King James version, as the name JEW was unknown in the English. language until late in the 18th Century.

The scholars who accept predictions as part of a prophets God given message to mankind find no reason to deny Isaiah's authorship of the entire book.

Looking at history from Isaiah's perspective, the destruction of Jerusalem was inevitable, as he predicted the Babylonian exile of Judah as early as chapter 39.

His message of hope in chapter 53, is that although Israel had failed as God's servant, a righteous servant was promised who through His suffering, would provide salvation for His people and for many others.

Isaiah's final prophesy is that there will be in the *end times*, a restoration of the Davidic Kingdom, peopled by God fearing, righteous people, who will participate in the everlasting blessings of the new heaven and the new earth. This kingdom will be on earth, as Christ taught us to pray for. (**Matthew 6:10; Revelation 21:23**)

It is exciting to see that this salvation is extended to all those who are called by God, and who accept Christ *as King*, and that God's house will be a *House of prayer for all nations*, not just Israel. (**Isaiah 56:1-8**) This will shoot down the **RACIAL SUPREMACISTS** in Identity, who falsely. teach that only Israelites can be saved, and join the Kingdom. It still does not give Israelites the authority to intermarry outside of the Adamic race.

Isaiah's prophesy is of an ultimately restored Davidic Kingdom, peopled by God fearing, righteous folk, who will participate in the everlasting blessings of the new heaven and new earth, and again let me remind you it will be on this earth, not some heavenly realm, as so many teach.

In the pages that follow, we will explore some of Isaiah's predictions for the future, and attempt to connect them with what is taking place on earth during this present Christian Era. We will concentrate mostly on the United States and Canada, which are essentially an Israelite people and which can both rightly be referred to as America.

It is significant, I believe, to note that the word JEW is not used once in this interesting book, with two exceptions in **Isaiah 36:11, 13**, where it speaks of the Jews' language as being that of the Jerusalem people of this period (712 B.C.)

Strong's Concordance indicates that this word should rightly have been **JEHUDAITE**; or a "descendant of Jehudah (Judah)." The term Jew was not used for these people until after they

returned from Babylonian captivity, with a profoundly different, contaminated religious doctrine.

Isaiah begins his book with picturesque language, when in **chapter 1 verse 2**, he describes Judah and Jerusalem, as "children God has nourished and brought up, who have rebelled against Him."

In **verse 3**, he compares them to an ox, who knows his owners crib (feed trough), "but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider."

He calls Israel in **verse 4**: "Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the Lord, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backwards." Then he asks the question: "Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart is faint. From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness (health) in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrefying (stinking) sores: they have not closed (dressed), neither mollified (treated) with ointment." This is a perfect word picture today of the so called Christian Israelite nations of the United States and Canada, where even so called Christians are known to spit in God's face, in blasphemy.

In **Isaiah 29:13,14** the prophet gives the result of these actions: ". Forasmuch as this people draw near Me with their mouth (every Sunday in church), and with their lips do honour Me, but have removed their heart far from Me, and their fear (Hebrew **YIR'AH** meaning: "reverence") toward Me is taught by the precept (Hebrew **TSAU**, meaning: "injunctions; commandments of men) of men: Therefore (because of this), behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous (Hebrew **PALA**, meaning: "to do schnguish; to do marvelously") work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder: for the wisdom (Hebrew **CHAKMAH**, meaning: "wisdom in a good sense; skill") of their wise men (educated men) shall perish (Hebrew **ABAD**, meaning: wandering away; be destroyed; be lost; be void") and the understanding (Hebrew **BIYNAH**, meaning: "perfect understanding; wisdom;") of their prudent (Hebrew **BIYB**, meaning: "to be cunning; have intelligence; to instruct or teach") men shall hid." I don't believe we would be doing this verse a disservice by applying it to America and Canada: "Why will you Christian Israelites be punished anymore? Yet you continue in rebellion to your God, over and over again; your whole body is sick from your political leaders to your church teachers. There is no wholesomeness to be found in your countries. There are only wounds caused by enemy action and your *disobedience* There are black and blue bruises and freshly made, dripping wounds. These have not b,

For years now, our government has refused to defend our own borders, while acting as a policeman worldwide. As a result, our borders have been overrun by hordes of foreigners, some to be sure have sought freedom from oppression, but many more, according to their actions, look to Uncle Sam for a *free handout* without contributing anything to the well being of our nations, and do us much damage. These strangers are quite literally devouring our countries, many times with the approval of our church leaders.

We literally reached the point described in chapter 1:9 in Isaiah - "Except the Lord of hosts (of Israel) had left unto us a very small remnant (Hebrew **SARIYD, meaning: "survivors; left alive"), we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah."**

In Lamentations 3:22, we read: "It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed (eaten up), because his compassion's fail not."

As Paul said in Romans 9:29, quoting from Isaiah 1:9 - "Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha." Utterly ruined and incapable of being rebuilt.

The White Adamic Israelite is fast becoming a thing of the past, as we have allowed ourselves to be overrun by aliens, who have intermarried with our sons and daughters, contrary to God's law. This has always been a promotion of Judaism, for it is one of the easiest ways to *destroy White Christian civilization* .

From a large majority who once controlled this Christian Republic, we have been degraded into a multicultural monstrosity, a hodge-podge of alien, anti-God cultures. In the past seventy five years, we have seen this Christian Republic turned into a Socialist Welfare State with all it's accompanying evils. Now we are ripe to be taken over by the Zionist New World Order, and become part of their International Slave Plantation. In this state, government will become an insatiable monster that destroys, rather than one that serves.

Why did this happen? It was because of White Israelite disobedience. We can look for *scape goats*, and find them in the Jews, and the anti-God aliens, but they are not the cause of our problems, they are the effect of our disobedience. (Study Deuteronomy 28 and see for yourself.) We will make little headway against this evil that has engulfed us, until we recognize our responsibility before God and learn the lesson of obedience!

In Isaiah 1:10, God speaks to the rulers of ancient Israel, speaking of them as Sodom and Gomorrah. We know that Isaiah was not referring to these ancient cities which had been super naturally destroyed by God some 1140 years earlier. He was using them as examples. These cities were destroyed primarily because of their wicked sin of Sodomy, which God hates, and which is now being condoned by some of our Christian churches. Recently Jerry Falwell, welcomed a Sodomite preacher, and several hundred of his followers to a meeting of *reconciliation* in his Liberty Baptist Church. (It is impossible for a Christian to be reconciled to any sin!)

In this section of chapter one, we see God's displeasure at the sacrifices Israel was offering to Him, He said in verse 11-14 " . . . I am full (Hebrew SABEA, meaning: "had enough of; satiated") of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks or of lambs, or of he goats. When ye come to appear before Me, who hath required at your hand, to tread (Hebrew RANORAC, meaning: "esalkj in (abusively); trample; thread down") my courts? Bring no more vain oblations (Hebrew MINCHAH, meaning: "bloodless sacrificial offerings"); incense is an abomination unto Me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting. Your new moons and your appointed feasts (possibly our Christmas and Easter celebrations) my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto Me; I weary to bear them."

In other words God is saying to Israel, then and now: "I'm utterly disgusted with the feast days you set up, and at your pretense of worship; I will remove them, for they are sin, even your solemn meetings. My soul hateth these days you have set aside to pleasure yourselves. I am disgusted with them. I will take them away."

Everywhere we look in Christendom, we see convocations and meetings being called for many purposes. They are supposed to be worship of our God, and the edification of His people. Many of them have become mere religious vacations; in modern palaces, occasions in which we have *fun*. The Scriptures say that God looks with loathing on such events.

Chapter 1:15 of Isaiah, tells us that when our people pray from a sinful heart (with unforgiven sins in their life) God will not even listen to us. So vast prayer convocations mean nothing unless our people first get into an obedient relationship with the Master. Most Christians feel that when they get into trouble, all they need to do is pray and God will hear and handle their problems. This is not necessarily so, for there are certain conditions we must meet first.

I believe in prayer. My sainted grandfather used to say: "There is more wrought by prayer than this old world dreams of for the whole world is bound about the feet of God, with golden chains of prayer." I believe this! I also know that we must meet certain conditions, before God will hear and answer us.

Isaiah furthers this truth in Isaiah 59:2.

Many of us believe and have experienced James 5:16 -"The effectual fervent prayer of a

righteous man availeth much." It works, but we must remember to keep the *contact points between God and us clean*, so that the power of His Holy Spirit can flood in and control our lives. Unforgiven sin deadens this contact, and makes prayer useless.

In 1 Peter 3:12, we read: "For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and His ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil." If you have unforgiven sin in your life, you do evil. That's why we have been given the safety valve of 1 John 1:9 - "If we confess our *sins*, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."

This cleansing does not come automatically, because we are Christian, we must ask for it.

James 4:2,3 says that, "...ye have not, because ye ask not. Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss (wrongly), that ye may consume it upon your lusts (longing for material things)."

I remember hearing an illustration many years ago that explains the truth of Isaiah 1:15; 59:2. Many of you can remember back to the days of the electric street car. They ran on an overhead cable above the street, that supplied the electricity needed. The contact point was a long pole, with a copper wheel on the end, that contacted the power supply and led it into the motor. Sometimes when the maintenance man had done a poor job, the copper wheel became corroded. The power could not reach the motor, and the streetcar went by *fits and starts*, especially with a full load.

The same is true in the spiritual life of a Christian. If we allow sin of any kind to corrode our contact with God through the Holy Spirit (who is the POWER LINE for Christian living), our contact with God is cut off, and He will not even listen to us.

Is your spiritual life in a proper relationship with God, so that He will listen to your petitions?

What is the answer to this personal, and thus national problem? Verses 16-20, Isaiah 1, gives us the answer. "Wash you, make you clean; put away evil (sin) of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;"

The Prophet Jeremiah in Jeremiah 23:22 says: "But if they (the pastors of the land) stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings." This hasn't happened in the United States and Canada and is a terrible indictment on the quality of their preaching.

Continuing on Isaiah 1:17 - "Learn to do well (righteously); seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead with the widow. Verse 18 - Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. NOTICE CLOSELY NOW what verse 19, 20 says, "If ye be willing and *obedient*, ye shall eat the good of the land: But if ye *refuse* and *rebel*, ye shall be devoured with the sword (war): for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it."

There's your answer!

We further read of this cleansing in Psalm 51:7, where the Psalmist says, "purge me with hyssop (a cleansing element like soap), and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow."

When the Pharisee Saul, had his miraculous meeting with the risen Christ on the road to Damascus, he was in the city praying in a blind state, when a Christian named Ananias was told by God to go to a certain house on a street called Straight, where Saul of Tarsus had seen in a vision, a man named Ananias, who had put his hand on him and recovered his sight. Quite naturally Ananias replied, "Lord don't you know who this Saul is? How much evil he has done to our people? He is here with authority from the High Priests to arrest all those which call on Thy name." God told him, "Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto Me, to bear My name before the Gentiles, and Kings, and the children of Israel:" Then in verse 17,18

it says that when Ananias laid hands on Saul, that the scales fell from his eyes, and he arose and was baptized. No doubt for the remission of sins, as told in Acts 2:38.

In Revelations 7:14, the Apostle John saw a great multitude in white robes before the throne of God, and when he asked his guiding angel who these were he was told: "...Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation (no Rapture here), and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb."

Remember verse 19 of Isaiah 1, gives the condition for this cleansing and is most important - *obedience*

My friends, we have a *choice to make! obedience or destruction!* This is why I continue to hammer away at the theme: *Obedience to God and the discipline it brings must come before we can have victory!*

Isaiah 1:23 explains the national condition of Israel as we can see today: "Thy princes (political leaders) are rebellious, companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards (bribes): they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them."

Verse 24, speaks of a time of national cleansing, where God will get rid of His enemies (Luke 19:27). Could this be one reason the Edomites are flocking to Palestine?

In the next few verse, chapter 1: 25-27 tells how this purging will take place: "And I (God) will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin (alloy): And I (God) will restore thy judges (political rulers) as at the first, and thy counselors as at the beginning: afterward (after this cleansing) thou shalt be called, *The city of righteousness, the faithful city Zion* shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness." (The ZION referred to here is the Zion of 2 Samuel 7:10, it is not the anti-Christ country of the Israelites now in Palestine.)

We know this could not refer to Jewish rulers, for Jesus told the leaders in Matthew 23:15 - "...for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." The converts of New Zion will be righteous not *children of the devil*

Isaiah 1:28 gives a further warning to those who refuse to obey God: "And destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the Lord shall be consumed."

Intellectual men may mock and laugh these words to scorn, but they will take place, for the *mouth of God has spoken it*, His law of Harvest is still in effect, even for those of us who call ourselves Christian: "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man/woman soweth, that shall he also reap. For he/she that soweth to his/her flesh (material things) shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he/she that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting." (Galatians 6:7,8) We can't avoid this, no matter who we are, or what position we hold in life. It applies to the Pope, Billy Graham, the richest man in the world, President Clinton, or the drunken bum in the gutter.

In Isaiah 2 we see a prophesy that has been at least partially filled in the New Zion of North America. Verse 2 says, "And it shall come to pass in the last days (of this age), that the mountain (in the Bible the word mountain often refers to a nation or people) of the Lord's house shall be established (prepared) in the top (capital) of the mountains (nation), and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it."

No nation anywhere on earth, or in the world's history at anytime has fulfilled this prophesy like the United States and Canada. The Jews in Palestine have not come close to fulfilling this prophesy.

Verse 3 - "And many (millions of) people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go to the mountain (nation) of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and He shall teach us His ways, and we will walk in His paths: for out of (New) Zion shall go forth the (His) law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

That day has already begun, my Christian Identity friends, and will finally arrive when His people learn to follow Him *in obedience*

In that day, which some of us may live to *see*, **verse 4 says**, "He shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke (Hebrew **YAKOCH**, meaning: correct; convince; chasten; reprove") many people: and they (the people who accept correction) shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more." You want peace? This is how it will come, through obedience to God, not through the **United Nations**

This indicates to me, that many other nations will come under the control and leadership of our King. **Verse 5 says**, "O house of Jacob, come ye (true Israel), and let us walk in the light (truth) of the Lord!" **AMEN!**

Chapter 2 verse 6, has a serious meaning for true Israel, "Therefore (because of this) thou (God) hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob (true Israel), because they replenished (Hebrew **MALA**, meaning: "To be filled with; gotten together") from the east, and are soothsayers (Hebrew '**ANON**, meaning: "enchanters; sorcerers; followers of the occult") like the Philistines (Canaanites) and they please themselves in the children of strangers." (Practice miscegenation.)

Most of our so called Judeo-Christian churches have become Turco-Hindu churches, with many Roman Catholics following a smattering of Hinduism. (This is the heathen Hindu philosophy of *Fatherhood of God for all men*, regardless of what they do with His Son, and therefore the brotherhood of all men.) This is taught nowhere in Scripture.

In the "**HOSKINS REPORT**" of January 3, 1994, Richard Hoskins, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, a student of Hinduism says, "Many Christians are unaware that Buddha himself, Siddharta, the son of Suddodhoma, has found his way into Roman Catholic martyrdom as a saint of the Catholic Church it was Professor Max Mueller, who first pointed out the strange fact almost incredible if it were not for the completeness of the proof - that Gatama the Buddha under the name of St. Josaphat, is now officially recognized, honored, and worshiped throughout the whole of Catholicism, as a Christian saint.

He goes on to point out that the Papacy of the Roman Catholic church from it's very beginning has been accepted by strangers.

They have been Edomite (Jewish) Popes, and many Christianized Tartar Popes, who descended from the Tartar Invaders of southern Italy, and the present Pope who is a Christianized Jewish Slav. He states, with proof, that the Roman Catholic church does

many things prohibited to Christians, but permitted by Hinduism, including the operation of banks at usury, and forbidding priests to marry. The results can be seen in front page coverage of the pedophiles and lechers who have been exposed in the priesthood, and who bring disgrace to the name of Jesus Christ.

Of this practice, the Apostle Paul says in 1 **Timothy 4:1-3** -"Now the Spirit speaketh expressly (clearly), that in the latter times (of this age) some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits and doctrines of devils (Hinduism?); Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth."

To see how Jesus was accepted as a Hindu deity and how it has effected the church, I suggest you write for this issue of Hoskins Report, you will be shocked by what you learn. (May I suggest you send something to at least cover the cost of printing and handling, since none of our writers are subsidized by the Jews or are wealth men.)

Even their so called Star of David, which is on the Israeli flag, was never used by King David. It is an ancient Hindu symbol and many of the Talmudic teachings, such as Jewish reluctance to put murders, rapists, and Sodomites to death, parrot Hindu teachings.

According to "**CHRISTIAN NEWS**", Volume 30, Number 20, May 18, 1992 (RR 1, Box 30-9A, New Haven, MO 63068), "Surveys show that most Protestants... along with the Pope and liberal Roman Catholics... maintain that members of other religions, such as Islam and Judaism, all worship the same God Christians worship, but call Him different names."

Dr. Billy Graham has publicly stated this in regard to the Jews and Muslims, in the face of the clear declaration of Jesus Christ in **John 14:6** - "No man cometh unto the Father, but by Me." (Billy preached this for years, before he became Hinduized.)

We have secret Hindu priests in our Christian churches, and in our government, according to Richard Hoskins, and I believe him on the basis of proof he has presented.

The *integration* is necessary for a peaceful society, when God has placed a curse on it and history proves that it won't work.

Jesus said in **Matthew 7:16** "**Ye** shall know them by their fruits." The Word of God says NO! While the Hindu/Judeo/Christians says, "It's all right as long as it's done in brotherly love, since God is the Father of all, and all men are brothers."

The Bible clearly says, "But as many as receive Him (Jesus Christ), to them gave He (God) the power, to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." These are my *brothers and sisters*, not some one who rejects Him and spits when His name is mentioned.

There is no way you can become my spiritual brother or sister, until you have had this soul changing experience, no matter what Billy Graham or the Pope says to the contrary. I place my faith in the Word of God, not in what man says.

In order to be free, Christians must: "Come ye out from among them, (heathen aliens) and be separate, saith the Lord and I (God) will receive you, and will be a Father unto you, and

ye shall be my (God's) sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty." (2 **Corinthians 6:17,1B**) I base my argument on this truth.

Isaiah 13, speaks of a time when people will be deported, whether they want it or not. **Note verse 14 & 15** which speaks about the time when God's anger will descend on the wicked: they shall every man turn to his own people (no miscegenation then, no race mixing as has become so popular now), and flee every one into his own land. Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword." The Word says this will take place and it may not set well with Christian liberals, but this is not Jack Mohr's idea but God's.

That day is coming, my skeptical friend, as surely as day follows night and there is nothing you, or I, or anyone on earth can do to stop it, since it is ordained by Almighty God Himself. The question is, as the old hymn says: "**Are *you* ready for *that day* to come?**"

In chapter **3:4,5** we see a situation which has already taken place in this country. God says that because of our *disobedience*, "I will give children to be your princes (rulers), and babes shall rule over them, and the people shall be oppressed, everyone by another, and everyone by his neighbor, and the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honorable." **Verse 12** says, "As for my people (Israel), children are their oppressors (Hebrew - **NAGAS**, meaning: "to harass; tyrannize"), and women rule over them. Oh my people, they that lead thee cause thee to err (sin), and destroy the way of thy paths." If you can't see this happening, it is because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

As the *Feminist Movement* has grown, the offensiveness of our youth has increased, since they have little or no parental restraint. If a woman like Hillary Rodham Clinton ever becomes President of the United States, God have mercy on us! Look at the harridans President Clinton has appointed to rule in his Administration, such as Attorney General Janet Reno, who is anti Christian and is far *out* in support of sins such as Sodomy. "They that lead thee, cause thee to sin!"

Because the *ancients of America* men in my age group, let down our guard and allowed this deterioration to take place, God will enter into judgment against us. He goes on in **verse 15** of chapter 3 to say, "What mean ye that ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord God of hosts."

My Christian friend, we have much to answer for because of our Christian apathy. Many of us have remained hidden in our comfortable spiritual foxholes, waiting for Jesus to Rapture us out of the mess that was caused by our neglect and it just doesn't work that way!

In **verse 16**, God speaks specifically to the women of Israel, and it is surely a message for our Israel women of this century, most of who have been kept in the dark by their pastors as to their Israel heritage, and their responsibility to God: "...Because the daughters of Zion (Israel, not Jews) are haughty (Hebrew, **GABAAH**, meaning: "exalted; lifted up; proud"), and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes (see how many of our women dress deliberately to expose themselves to lecherous men, and this goes for many who call

themselves Christian), walking and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet." Ankle bracelets, and even earrings on their breasts, navels, and intimate parts.

In other words, when women use, their attire, and *body language* to entice men to sin (and many dress designers are Sodomites who glory in destroying our women), you have only to look at the abbreviated swim suits, worn even by professing Christian women, which leaves very little to the imagination. They have gone so far as having painted suits, that cover the naked body, while leaving it completely exposed. Mothers, don't expect your daughters to be modest, and morally decent, when you parade around the yard in a bikini, mowing the lawn.

Jesus said, that a man who looked on any woman to "*lust after her*, had already committed adultery with her in his heart." (**Matthew 5:28**) How many of you *red blooded, (Christian men*, can honestly say you have not been enticed by the near naked body of some pretty woman on a beach, or even on the street? This is how the enemy, almost 100% Jewish led, attempts to destroy our Christian women and the mother's of the children of our future. Look at TV and see for yourself!

If God were to speak verbally to our Israel women now, as He did in 760 B.C., His message might be the same, or perhaps even stronger. He said, to ancient Israelite women in **Isaiah 3:17** "Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the Lord will discover their secret parts." The Hebrew word for discover is **ARAH**, meaning: "to make bare; to make naked; uncover." The word parts in Hebrew is **GEZER**, meaning: "an intimate part of the body." I believe this refers to the fact that morally loose women contribute in large part to the sexual diseases such as syphilis and AIDS which are devastating America. These have increased by leaps and bounds, since the modern Women's Movement have told them, *You've come a long way baby! Live with gusto!*

Inverse 18 of this same chapter it says, "In that day the Lord will take away the bravery (Hebrew, **TIPH'ARAH**, meaning: "beauty; glory; comeliness") of their tinkling ornaments about their feet,... The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands,... the earrings, The rings, and nose jewels (now a days not only the nose but the other parts of the body). The changeable suits of apparel,... And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink;... and instead of well set hair baldness; and burning (Hebrew **KEIY**, meaning: "brand or scar") instead of beauty. Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war. And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she being desolate shall sit upon the ground." Look at the weeping faces of the woman in Kosovo and Russia on TV, and see your own faces.

Israelite women, especially those of you who may have been influenced by the godless *Women's Liberation Movement*, think about this. Is this what you want for yourselves and your loved ones?

Since the time of Eve, women have always been either a stabilizing influence on men, as they were designed by God to be their *help mates*, or they have aided in the destruction of men. They can, under enemy control, become a very dangerous tool in destroying Christian families.

Genesis 2:20-24 indicates that a woman will be happy, and fulfilled, she serves God as He designed her to be. She becomes miserable when she tries to *wear the pants in the family*. These are not the ramblings of some *chauvinist*, but from the Word of God. When a man learns to love his wife as he does his own body (**Ephesians 5:28-31**), much of the competition between men and women will become a thing of the past.

In **Jeremiah 13:22** we read, "And if thou say in thy heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity (sin) are thy skirts discovered, and thy heels made bare." In Hebrew the word for skirt is SHUWL, meaning: "to hang down; skirt." The word discovered is GALAH, meaning: "to denude; strip bare." In those days captives were usually stripped naked before they were led into captivity -

In **Isaiah 47:1-3**, we see the plight of captive women: "Come down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter... sit on the ground: (These verses refer specifically to those Israel women who are taken captive by the Babylonians and the Chaldeans, but are the plight of all captive women everywhere) . Take the millstones, and grind meal: (be slaves to the conquerors)... make bare the leg, uncover the thigh... Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen

Is this what you want for your wives and daughters? It is what will happen if we become a conquered people who have turned their back on their God.

Verse 10 of chapter 47 says of these women who have gone into captivity, "For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness (disobedience to God): thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and knowledge, it hath perverted (Hebrew word for perverted is SHUWB, meaning: "turned back to do evil") thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me." In other words, "Only I, and my desires are important! Isn't that the stand of the Feminist Movement?

This is perversion which will destroy our women and the vital part they play in the Christian family, if we are sucked in by the enemy propaganda.

Notice that these women were engaged in *sorcery and enchantments*. Much of the Women's Liberation Movement is built on occult principles. **47:12-14** - "Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail. Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, and the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee. Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame..." It appears that women are more susceptible to these wicked occult powers, than men and the truth for Israelite, men and women alike remain in *obedience or destruction!* You can't dabble in the occult in any way without incurring God's wrath! (Even simple things like a Ouija board, or the daily astrological readings.)

The entire book of Isaiah contains blessings from God for *obedience*, and dire curses and disaster for *disobedience!* This has not changed over the centuries. It is the same *in true Israel* today, as it was then, and is one of the major reasons many Christians refuse to accept the Identity message, they don't want the responsibility to God that goes with

knowing who they really are!

Isaiah parallels the message of Moses, given to Israel in **Deuteronomy 28**, some 700 years earlier. We are given a choice today: "Humbleness of heart (repentance), righteous prayers, seeking God's face, and turning from our wicked ways, to obey Him." (2 **Chronicles 7:14**) This alone will bring "*healing* to our land." There is no other plan that will work!

Our people today are headed into captivity, because we refuse to accept the knowledge that is given in God's Word. **Hosea 4:6** puts it this way, "My people (Israel) are destroyed for a lack of knowledge." The word *knowledge* in Hebrew is **DA'ATH** meaning: "a lack of awareness." Israel is being destroyed today, because our people lack understanding of what's happening to them. This lack of *understanding* is being encouraged by our politicians, our educators, and in many instances our religious leaders.

Webster's Dictionary defines *awareness*, as "to be vigilant; on one's guard; being socially informed." This truth spawned the saying: "Eternal vigilance is the price we pay for freedom." When we become uninformed on what's taking place, we lose this freedom.

One is aware of something when they come to a certain knowledge of it through observation or information.

This is one of the reasons I have written this book. It is to give you knowledge about what the enemy has planned for us and what he is doing, to accomplish it.

Knowledge is not *Education*. Education is the process of training to develop knowledge, skill, mind, character, and the ability to apply what one has learned. One has not acquired knowledge until they are willing to accept the truth, and act on it, no matter how shattering it may be.

Too often educated men and women, without knowledge, become the *educated fools* spoken of in **Romans 1:21** - "Because that, when they knew God..." We could say they had knowledge of God. When they became aware of God through observation of the things which He has made. Here we could refer to **Psalms 19:1** "The heavens declare the glory of God, and the firmament showeth His handiwork..."

Paul said, even with all this knowledge, they did not retain God in their knowledge, and God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient (proper)." In **verse 22** of the same chapter Paul says, "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,"

Paul enlarges on these educated idiots in 2 **Timothy 3:7** when he declared, "Ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth."

We have millions of these in America, in politics, education, and standing behind the pulpits of some of our largest most prestigious churches. They have had the opportunity to know God through observation of His handiwork and His Word, yet they were not thankful for this privilege, and became morally wicked as a result, when their hearts refused to accept God's truth. They love to impress men with a string of degrees behind their name, while in the eyes of God they are fools. Someone has rightly said, "Education without God, turns men into clever devils."

Education itself, without God is extremely dangerous, as we can see to our dismay in the anti Christian education system of 1999 and into this new Century. Prayer and Bible reading have been taken out of our schools as improper, yet a teacher can hand out condoms, and show their students how to place them on bananas, as they encourage *sexual freedom*, and we wonder why the morals of our youth have *gone to hell*

Isaiah 56:10,11 indicates that our shepherds (pastors), have for the most part become, "dumb dogs who cannot or will not bark." A watchdog that refuses to bark at the sign of danger is worse than useless. The same is true when pastors, politicians, and educators refuse to tell us the painful truth. Isaiah says, "these fellows are often more interested in gain, then they are in leading their people to the truth.

How anyone can look at the average TV evangelist in operation and not see this is beyond me. A few years ago, I watched a program on **TRINITY BROADCASTING NETWORK** (TBN) in what they called their nationwide **PRAISE THE LORDATHON!** While a Black preacher sweated and shouted his way through a message, across the bottom of the screen flashed these words - SEND YOUR CONTRIBUTIONS TO.... At one point the wife of the TBN president, a pretty blonde lady, made up to look like a street walker, danced her way across the stage, banging on a tambourine, while she screamed: PRAISE THE LORD, WE JUST PAST THE FOUR MILLION DOLLAR MARK!" It made me want to throw up! I thought of all the older men and women on Social Security who had a hard time making ends meet, who were sending in a few dollars, so Paul Crouch and his wife could live in luxury. This is not the Christian way! Isaiah said, "Doing everything for their own gain!"

Let's digress from this for a few moments, to look at this phenomenon which unannounced and mostly undetected, has crept into evangelical Christian circles in modern times.

It presents our church people with a *New Cross*. It looks like the Old Cross, but it's different! The likeness between the two are superficial; the differences are fundamental.

This part of my discussion centers on a pamphlet that crossed my desk a few days ago titled "**THE OLD CROSS -VS- THE NEW CROSS.**", written by Richard Ochs of Chapel Library, 2603 W. Wright St., Pensacola, Florida 32505, a ministry of Mt. Zion Bible Church.

I have take some editorial license with it without changing it's meaning. The New Cross, which has become popular throughout Christendom, has spun a new philosophy, a new evangelical technique. This new evangelism, employs much of the same language as the "*old time religion*", but it content has changed and it emphasis has become misleading and misplaced.

The Old Cross had no ties with the World Order. It carried into effect the sentence imposed on sinful mankind by God's Law at Sinai, that had been in effect since Adam's fall in the Garden of Eden. It said simply, "The soul that sinneth, it shall die!"

The New Cross on the other hand, is not too much opposed to the sinful condition of the human race; rather it becomes a friendly pal and if understood correctly, can provide access to oceans of good clean fun and innocent enjoyment. The New Cross lets sinful Adam live without interference from the church. His life motivation is unchanged, it is still pleasure, only now he takes delight in his sinful pleasure in the name of his Lord. His

accent is still enjoyment of life, "*You only go around once, so live with gusto!*" Now walking hand in hand with Jesus, his fun is on a higher plane, intellectually if not morally. So *Let's everyone give a clap for Jesus!*" While we celebrate in His name rather than worship. When life is over, we will go to that celestial abode and have an everlasting party with Jesus. **Disgusting!**

The New Cross encourages a new and entirely different evangelistic approach. The evangelist no longer demands that the sinner give up his old sinful life to accept Christ. In fact, very little is said about repenting. He doesn't preach contrasts, rather similarities. He seeks to key the public interest by showing that Christianity makes no unpleasant demands on it's converts; rather it often offers many of the same pleasures the world does, only on a higher moral plane. Whatever the sin mad modern World Order happens to be clamoring for at the moment, is cleverly shown to be the very thing their Gospel offers. The religious version, of course, is more spiritually fulfilling than the worldly version. So if your youth are attracted to worldly dancing, by all means hold dances in the church *rec hall*. They even had *integrated dances*, for it's better to have them there, under supervision than at some *honky tonk*. If your church youth are attracted by the African savagery of *rock and roll*, have a religious *rock band* in your church, even though they play the same soul destroying music the *hard rock musicians* play. It has the same emotional effect, even if the words have a religious meaning. "**After all, it is praising the Lord, you know!**" and that's all that really matters!

The New Cross does not slay the sinner, it redirects him. It gives him a jollier, cleaner way of living, and saves his self respect. To the self assertive it says, "Come and assert yourself in Jesus!" To the egotist, it says, "Come and do your boasting in the Lord!" To the thrill seeker, it says, "Come and enjoy the thrill only Jesus gives, as you lead men to the Lord!" Yet I can find no Scripture which says that self respect; boasting; or thrill seeking has any part with the fruits of the Spirit.

Any Christian message is slanted in the direction of the current vogue to make it acceptable to the world. This is not true Christianity, it is worldly compromise!

The philosophy behind this kind of deception may be sincere, but it's sincerity does not keep it from being false. It is false, because it is blind to the truth. It misses completely the message of the Old Cross, the true Cross. Maybe that's why with an estimated 50 million born again Christians in America, we are headed for hell faster than at any time in our history. Maybe this philosophy is what causes sinners to want Christ as Savior, all right, but they want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell. They do not want Him as King, although sing about it in their church, for when He is King, He must have first place in their life, and neither preachers or parishioners in most instances, want to stop doing their own thing, to give Christ absolute control of their life. Not being judgmental, just "By their fruits shall ye know them!"

Was this the kind of evangelism Christ referred to in **Matthew 5:13**, when He said, "Ye (Christians) are the salt of the earth; but when the salt has lost his savor (it's ability to act like salt and hold back corruption), wherewith shall it be salted? it is henceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and trodden under the foot of man." Is your Christian experience a *garbage heap* experience? or do you act like salt, and fight corruption

wherever it may raise it's ugly head?

If not, the King says you are worthless in His kingdom, and fit in perfectly with the philosophy offered by the New Cross.

The Old Cross, the Spiritual Cross, is a symbol of death. It stands for an abrupt, violent end to a human being. A man in Roman times, who took up his cross, turned his back and said good-bye to his friends, and the life he had known. The Cross in those days made no compromise, it modified nothing, it spared nothing. It slew all of the man completely, leaving nothing behind but a skeleton that had been picked bare by birds of prey. It did nothing to keep on good terms with it's victim. It struck with evil cruelty, and when it was finished with it's work, the man was dead.

The race of Adam is under the death penalty for sin, today, just as it was 6,000 years ago. There is no commutation of this sentence and only one escape. God cannot and will not approve any of the fruits of sin, no matter how innocent they may appear to the world and in the eyes of unsaved men and women,' or no matter how beautiful they 'may appear. God saves the individual by spiritually killing him on the cross, then raising him to a newness of life. This is why Jesus told us that we must "take up our cross and follow Him." In **Matthew 10:38,39** He said, "And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me is not' worthy of me... he that loseth his life for my sake shall 'find it."

In **Matthew 16:24-26** Jesus told his disciples, "If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take' up his cross, and follow me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole 'world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?"

A second witness is given in **Luke 9:23**. Then in **Luke 14:27**, Jesus said, "And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after (follow) me, cannot be my disciple." In other words, The person who refuses to accept rebuffs and persecution for the sake of Christ, is not fit to be a Christian.

So you see, the Cross is of supreme importance in Christian life, not just as a religious symbol one wears around their neck on a chain; not something we sing about in church, but a reality in our lives, that shapes our every moment of life. We know from the context of these verses, that Christ is not saying that we must be literally crucified on a cross. in order to be His followers,. but that He must be of supreme importance in our lives; He must come first in everything we do! There is no easy way to be a Christian, as so often offered by evangelists.

Evangelism which draws friendly parallels between the ways of God and the ways of man, is false Scripture, and cruel to the souls of men who should be told the truth.

Faith in Christ can never parallel. that of the world, it intersects with it! In being called by the Holy Spirit to give our life to Christ, we do not bring our old life up to a *higher level*, we lead it to the Cross where it is extinguished! Jesus said that the "kernel of wheat must fall into the ground and die, in order to produce." (**John 12:24**)

We are not called on to physically die, in order to be saved, but we give up the world, as

though we had died to it and its ways! And He (God) raises us up from spiritual death, to be His sons and daughters.

We who are called to preach the Gospel must not think of ourselves as *public relations agents* sent into the world to establish good relations between Christ and the world. We are not commissioned to make Him acceptable to big business, the press, sports, modern education, or even the church. We are not so much diplomats, as we are prophets. Our message to sinful men and women is not that of *compromise*, but an ultimatum: "except ye repent, ye shall likewise perish!" (**Luke 13:3**) This is the major reason so many intelligent folks turn their backs on God. They do not like the truth!

Our God offers eternal life to all those who will listen to His Word and will be led by His Spirit to accept it. It is not an improved life. The life Christ offers is eternal life out of death! It stands on the far side of the Cross, and whoever wants to possess it, must be willing to *pass under the rod*. They must be willing to completely repudiate themselves, die to self and agree with God's sentence against them.

What does this mean to the individual; to the man and woman who stands condemned before their God? How can this theology be translated into reality? Simply, they must repent, under the wooing of the Holy Spirit and believe! They cannot come to Christ, as the evangelists tells them, of their own volition, but only as the Spirit leads them. The Word clearly says, "For as many as are *led* by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God." (**Romans 8:14**) **Verse 16** in that same chapter says, "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:" The 8th chapter of Romans gives us a thorough discussion of this salvation process of being led by God's Spirit to salvation. It begins with this wonderful promise: There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, (NOTE CAREFULLY NOW) who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death."

Do you understand this wonderful revelation? We are free from the law which says: "The soul that sinneth it shall die, when we come under the law of the Spirit.

Notice **verse 5** - "For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. (**Verse 6**) For to be carnally (fleshly) minded (putting things of the world first in our life) is death; but to be spiritually minded (following the guidance of the Spirit) is life and peace."

This does not mean that we will not need earthly things in order to get along in this corrupt worldly atmosphere, but that we must place Him *first*, before all else!

Ask yourself how you stand on the basis of **verse 7** - "Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither in deed can be."

Those of you who have been taught that Christ did away with the Law, need to take heed of this verse, for it clearly indicates that we cannot be God's children and violate His law. Paul sums up his thoughts in **verse 8** "So then they that are in the (live) flesh (those who insist on doings their own thing) cannot please God."

Have you ever heard a TV evangelist preach on this verse? Have you heard your pastor

preach it? L never have! When an evangelist or a preacher tells you that all you need to do to be saved, is come to God, ask His forgiveness and ask Jesus to come into your heart, he is a liar! He is preaching a false Gospel, the Gospel of the New Cross, which is found nowhere in Scripture.

Paul indicates in **verse 9**, that if a person does not have the Spirit of God (the Holy Spirit), he cannot be saved. This indicates that the Holy Spirit enters a man or women when they have been led by Him to see their sinful condition; not by the evangelist; when they are sorry for their rebellion against God, and accept Him as not only as Savior but as their Sovereign Lord! Meaning He is to have complete control over their lives from that point on!

Have you ever heard a preacher explain this to those at the altar who are seeking Christ? Watch Benny Hinn's TV program some time and see for yourself.

We receive the Holy Spirit when we accept Christ as Savior, when we bend our will to do His will. It is not a second work of grace: that must be accompanied by *speaking in tongues*, as our Pentecostal brethren teach.

Verse 14 says, "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God." They did not come to God of their own free will, that would make it *salvation by works*. Do you have this Holy Spirit witness in your life? Because we are His children, He gives us this marvelous assurance: "And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint (in conjunction with) heirs with Christ; (notice carefully now) if so be that we suffer with Him, that we may be also glorified together." This means if you are not willing to suffer persecution for His sake, you are not fit to be His follower. This sort of eliminates those who follow the New Cross.

In **Matthew 10:22** our King told us, "And ye (Christians) shall be hated of all men (in the world) for my name sake: but he that endureth (stands fast) to the end shall be saved." For a second witness, see **Luke 21:17,19**.

I am not preaching a message on election, but merely showing you that the *born again process*, as explained by the Apostle Paul, goes much deeper, than reading the sinners prayer, printed on a card and handed to you at the altar by the evangelist or one of his helpers. I believe that **Romans 8:28** is one of the greatest promises in the Bible: "And we know that **all** things work together for good to them that love God, to them *who are the called according to His purpose*." (Emphasis mine!)

From Paul's words in **Romans 8:29-31**, it appears that the only people who will be saved, will be those who God in His Omnipotent wisdom has *predestinated* (called); justified and glorified. I know this will go counter to what some of you believe, but that's what Paul taught.

Let's get back to our discussion of the Old Cross -vs- the New Cross! Some of you may wonder why I'm bringing this up in a book titled "**This Time Bomb Called Zionism**"? It's because the falsehood of the New Cross which is emasculating Christianity in 2000, has been brought to the Christian world courtesy of the infiltrators of Judaism in the JudeoChristian church, who are using it to nullify the power of Christianity, making it next to useless, and eventually leading to it's destruction - so they say!

Many so called Christians will object to the assessment I have made and call it my *narrow minded, private, hateful interpretation of Scripture* I invite you to check and see for yourself. God has set His hall mark of approval on this narrow minded message. From the days of the Apostle Paul to the present time, whether stated in these exact words or not. All preaching which has had an impact and brought life to dying mankind for the past 2,000 years, through the time of the Reformists, and the great revivals of the Nineteenth Century, have been preached on the truth of the Old Cross. If you notice I do not mention the Billy Graham Crusades of the Twentieth Century, for although they have resulted in tens of thousands of *commitments*, they have resulted in very little positive change in the Spiritual condition of America.

Remember **Jeremiah 23:22** - "If the preachers of the land, would preach the whole counsel of God's Word, the people would have turned them from their evil ways, and from the evil of their doings." Do you honestly believe this has happened in the United States and Canada?

Compare the campaigns of a Billy Sunday or Dwight L. Moody, to those preached by the adherents of the New Cross. Today the evangelist sweeps into town after weeks of publicity and fills the largest auditoriums or sports arenas in the city. He entertains those who attend with the finest in Gospel singing, possibly even a well known religious rock band. His advance men have everything perfectly planned. He is on nightly TV, and after his impassioned sermon, when he gives the altar call, hundreds, seduced by his directions to *have fun in Jesus*, line the altar, after they are led there by his strategically placed *con men* who make the first move to the altars and begin a psychological reaction as it was meant to do. Tens of thousands sign commitment cards.

The evangelist leaves town and everything in the city goes back to normal. Most of the people who signed commitment cards still go to the same old worldly places they attended before. The topless bars still operate; the red light above the houses of the prostitutes still burns; the dope pushers and pimps still operate on their favorite corners and many of those who signed commitment cards, fizz for a few weeks, until they are persecuted for their new found faith, and then go back to their old life style.

Jesus prophesied this in His parable of the Sower, in **Matthew 13:20,21** - He said, "he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon (immediately) with joy receiveth it;" (He may dance at the altar, or down the aisles of the church; he may shout and sing; or erupt in **holy laughter**.) Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth (remains faithful) for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended."

During my thirty five years in Christian work, I have known hundreds like this. **Hebrews 6:4-6** indicates that it would have been better for them, if they had never made a commitment to Christ.

Dare we as heirs of God's legacy of Spiritual power tamper with the truth? Dare we, with our stubby pencils, and our fair words, erase the lines of the blueprint, or alter the pattern shown us at Calvary? God forbid! Let us continue to preach the Old Cross, for it is the "power of God unto salvation, to every one who believes."

I have rambled at length through the Scriptures, to show you the truth regarding God's blessings for obedience and curses which automatically come with disobedience! So allow me to end with a few observations from my favorite prophet Isaiah. In the beginning of his messages to Israel (**1:18-20**) He says, speaking for God: "Come now and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: But if ye refuse and rebel (disobey), ye shall be devoured with the sword (war): for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it."

This message both delights and sobers me. It seems plain enough that it should need no explanation.

In **Isaiah 10:1,2** he pronounces God's curse against un-Godly rulers such as we now have in Washington, D.C. "...decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed; To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor people, that widows be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!"

Look into the truth behind the so called Welfare Programs we now have in America, and the billions of dollars which are siphoned off by graft each year. I do not believe those mentioned as being harmed in this verse apply to the *dead beats*, who glory in eating at the welfare trough, with no sign of willingness to help themselves, or have additional illegitimate children so as to draw additional welfare checks.

Thank God, there is a message of hope for Israel, in Isaiah's message, if we will return to Him in repentance and obedience We have this promise from God our Savior, **chapter 11:1** - "And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:" Then in **chapter 9:6,7** - "...and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful. Counsellor. The Mighty God. The everlasting Father. The Prince of Peace-" Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this." The Lord has spoken and *it shall be so!*

So while the heathen of Zionism rage, and the people of the New World Order imagine vain things, and the kings of the earth, and the rulers of the World order take counsel together against the Lord, and His anointed, Jesus Christ, saying, "Let us break their bands asunder and cast away their cords from us. He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh, the Lord God shall hold contempt. Then shall He speak unto them in His wrath, and vex them in His sore displeasure." (**Psalms 2:1-4**) So listen to the advise of Isaiah in **Isaiah 26:20,21** - "Come, my people (Israel), enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. For, behold, the Lord cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain." In **Isaiah 27:6** - "He (God) shall cause them that come from Jacob (Israel) to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit."

A blessing for obedience is found in **Isaiah 25:8** - "He (Christ) will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke (shame)

of his people (Israel) shall he take away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it."

To the **true Israel** of White Christendom, God speaks in **Isaiah 43:10,11** - "Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me. I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no saviour.

This confirmed by a second witness in the New Testament, in **Acts 4:12** - "Neither is there salvation in any other: for there **is** none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved."

As to the people who we know as Jews, we have read God's pronouncement against them in **Isaiah 65:15** - "And ye (Jews) shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen (Israel): for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call his servants (Israel) by another name (Christian) :"

The preaching of the Judeo-Christian tradition, that the anti Christ's of Judaism are God's chosen, has done more to bring about destruction to God's people, than any single cause, other than our disobedience.

If young Christian Americans could understand that the God of the Bible wrote the history of the Anglo/Saxon/Israel race, thousands of years before it came to pass, no socialist teacher, no atheist professor, no liberal Bible teacher, could keep them from believing that the Bible is indeed, the infallible Word of God and that it is the truth! Those who hide and oppose the truth; those who hide the truth of Israel's true Identity, will some day answer before God for the incredible damage they have done to His cause.

This book, our *rambling through God's Word*, exposes only a few of the promises God has given us. Blessing for obedience, and curses, for disobedience!

The most important educational effort among our Israel people if we are to survive, must be to educate our people in the necessity of obedience to God, which must come before we can even think in terms of victory over those who seek our destruction.

The End

To Deceive The Elect - The Rapture Fact or Fiction?



by
Col. Gordon (Jack) Mohr, AUS Ret.

**DON'T WANT TO READ ANYTHING!
I DON'T WANT TO KNOW ANYTHING!
I DON'T WANT TO DISCUSS ANYTHING!**

"I have made up my mind, please don't confuse me with the facts."

**IT'S TOO LATE TO BE AN OSTRICH - LEARN THE TRUTH FROM GOD'S
WORD!!! AND SAVE AMERICA!**

Recently (May 1991) I received the following newsletter from a Christian patriot pastor, in which he made statements which are consistent, with moderate differences, with what is being taught in most fundamentalist churches in America. I am bringing this to your attention, for scripturally I believe this man is a "false prophet," not intentionally so, but false nevertheless, who is preaching a doctrine that has done more to harm Christian soldiers, than anything the enemy has thrown at us.

Here are his remarks regarding the RAPTURE:

"Like all true evangelists, fundamentalist pastors, teachers and missionaries, we believe that Jesus is returning soon, even before the final tribulation begins! Dr. Jack Van Impe (who is a Christian Zionist - Editor Mohr) believes we have less than five years to prepare for a coming World War III. We agree! That means that Jesus Christ will come back to take us off this planet (rapture) anytime.

"Then we shall return (all 50-million of the estimated American Christians), after about

seven years, with Jesus Christ, back to this earth, to rule over the earth for 1,000 years.

"Millions of post-tribulation Catholics, Lutherans, and other Protestants still DO NOT BELIEVE this truth! Nevertheless, like great Christians of the past, we still believe in the PRE-TRIBULATION-RAPTURE, even after sixty years.

"I personally think every true Christian shall be caught up into a huge angelic spacecraft in a split second of time, whether they individually believe this or not: WE SHALL ALL GO TOGETHER! AMEN! Perhaps before you read this letter we shall be caught up together! (See you then!)" (UNO.)

After a good deal of prayerful consideration, I was led by the Spirit, I believe, to answer this confused brother as follows:

Dear Brother _____

I do not understand why I am wasting my time writing this letter, except to say that I am being strongly pushed by the Spirit into doing it. I sincerely doubt that it will cause you to change your mind, since it seems to be "set in cement", and only the power of God will blow away the years of false teaching you received in fundamentalist circles.

Of course, I am referring to your latest newsletter, in which you upheld one of the most Satanic and destructive doctrines which has ever plagued Christianity, that of a Pre-Trib RAPTURE. I know something regarding the fundamentalist teaching, since I was raised in a Southern Baptist church, and on reaching manhood, as a Fundamentalist Baptist. To augment this teaching, I have two degrees in religion from one of the most prestigious fundamentalist Baptist seminaries, which is noted for its PRE-TRIB stand. So I'm pretty sure I know what it's all about. I was also a fundamental Baptist evangelist for eighteen years, with speaking engagements in some of their largest churches, and in such places as Bob Jones University and Tennessee Temple.

In all my time rubbing shoulders with these men, I never heard a pastor or seminarian discuss why, when Jesus was telling His disciples about His return, in Matthew 24 and Luke 21, He never so much as hinted at a RAPTURE. It always seemed to me, even when I was in fundamentalist circles, that He would most certainly have mentioned such an important event. But when I asked the professors about this, all I received were rebukes about my faithlessness, or stony silence.

I do know what Jesus said about His return, for I can read it in the scriptures. He said there would be "wars and rumors of wars, famines, pestilence and earthquakes." These were to be a sign to us of His return (see Luke 21:28), for when we see them take place, we would KNOW that our REDEMPTION was drawing near. But there was no hint of a RAPTURE here! In Matt. 24:9, and again in Luke 21:12, He said that Christians would be persecuted, and some killed, and even strongly hinted who the persecutors would be, when He said this would happen in "synagogues". But there was not the slightest hint of a RAPTURE.

In verse 13, He did say: "He that endures to the end shall be saved." Of course, you must know that He was not speaking about "spiritual salvation," for we know this is of "grace through faith and not through works." He was speaking of physical salvation from the tribulation which would be afflicting the world.

Then in verse 22, He goes so far as to predict that unless the days of this Great

Tribulation were shortened, no flesh would be saved on the earth. But He goes on to say, "thank God," that "for the ELECT'S sake" these days would be shortened. There is no hint here that Christians would escape going through the Tribulation, for the word ELECT is never used, in either the Old or New Testament, to refer to the people we now call JEWS. In the OT it was used for Israel, and in the New for "the spiritual seed of Abraham," those we know as Christians.

The first hint of His return in Matt. 24, comes in vs. 29, which follows "immediately after the tribulation of those days." In Luke 21:25, 26, He tells us that men's hearts would be failing for fear, as they saw the signs of His return, but that for the "true Christian" this should be a time of rejoicing.

The RAPTURE Theory was never taught in the early Christian church until about 1850, when it was brought to this country by John Darby of the Brethren Church, and was popularized in fundamentalist circles by the profligate Baptist, C. I. Scofield, in his Scofield Reference Bible. This has become so popular in many Baptist circles, that to many, Scofield's footnotes have the weight of Holy Writ.

Where in the world did you ever come up with the strange idea that 50-million American Christians would return with Christ for this fictitious RAPTURE? I know they are out there all right, but how can you say that most of these folks are "saved," when this country has "gone to hell" faster during the period when there was the largest growth among the "born agains?" Could it be, do you suppose, that it is because these Christians have been listening to the "ear tickling" RAPTURE doctrine? I have had many good Christians come up to me after hearing me preach and say: "Brother Mohr, we agree with everything you said about the dangers to our country and our people. But I'm born again, you know, and I don't have to worry about those things, since Jesus will come back for me before things get all that bad!" Talk about being wrapped in a sheet of self righteousness, those folks are "wrapped in a shroud."

There have been more "soldiers of the cross," neutralized and turned into "panty-waisted, sissy-britches" religious cowards by the teaching of this heresy, than by any other weapon which the enemy has ever used against us in modern times. For instead of being on the "battle line" where they belong, most of these Christians are hiding in their comfortable, air-conditioned, "spiritual foxholes," folding their holy hands in prayer, while they ask God to handle the dirty work He gave them to do, and rescue them from the mess caused by their apathy.

Jesus was talking about religious folks like this when He said in Matt. 5:13 - "Ye are the salt of the earth, but when the salt has lost its savor (the ability to act like salt and hold back corruption) ...it is good for nothing, but to be cast out and trodden under the foot of men."

I say that the vast majority of your 50-million Christians will fall into this category, and will be the one's who will hear the Master say to them: "Depart from me! I never knew you!" (Matt. 25:41) How can I make such a shocking statement? "By their fruits shall ye know them," and very few of these 50-million, are bringing forth good fruit. If they were, things would be changing for the better.

You say that these 50-million will come back to "rule with Christ for a thousand years." Don't make me laugh! Are you so naive as to believe that people who don't have enough courage to say "grace" in a restaurant before they eat, will "rule with Christ?" Where's

your scripture for that? Mine, coming direct from the King James Version says in Revelation 2:7,17,26; 3:5,12, and 21, that only the OVERCOMERS will "reign with Him." In every case, the Word, not Jack Mohr, but the WORD says: "To him that OVERCOMETH will I grant to sit with me in my throne."

Then to be so bold as to say that we will be caught up in a huge angelic spacecraft, is to lead people astray, for I am sure you have no scripture to back this assumption.

You quote from Jack Van Impe, who is a Zionist Christian. In other words he is a man who evidently does not believe the Master's words, when He said "Ye cannot serve two masters. For Van Impe gives utmost loyalty to the anti-Christ's of Zionism-Judaism. There is no reason to argue about this. just read his writing and find out for yourself. How can you place trust and respect in a man who turns his back on God's Word, as found in 2 John 10,11, where it tells Christians that if they support the anti-Christ's (see 1 John 2:22, 23) for a definition of such, they "become partakers in their evil deeds."

Brother, God will hold you responsible for the doctrines you teach and preach. This is why I am taking time to write. Its because I believe you will listen to me, but because I never want you to be able to stand before the King and use the standard excuse: "No one ever told me differently!" If you read this letter in its entirety, you will never be able to use this excuse (Read Matt. 18:6 and Luke 17:1,2). God holds each of us preacher, evangelist, and layman alike, responsible for questioning doctrines and teachings, by exhorting us to "Search the scriptures daily to see if these things are true, (Acts 17:11)

Have you ever thought about what might happen if Christians who have been taught the RAPTURE theory, suddenly find themselves in the middle of the Great Tribulation? They will become prime candidates to take part in the great "falling away" of 2 Thess. 2:3. Not only that, but they will be seeking out the false prophets who taught them, to do them physical harm! This is a warning to you!

Jesus promise's OVERCOMERS, the right to "rule and reign" with Him in His Kingdom, and if there is a RAPTURE, then would be gain. But to blindly accept the RAPTURE, with no consideration that God may have other plans for His people, might be tempting God, and this is a dangerous thing to do.

Recently I came across this RECIPE FOR PERPETUAL IGNORANCE, which I have found prevalent among many professing Christians:

- 1 - Be sure in your mind that only you have the whole truth;
- 2 - Be content with what you have already been taught and believe and never seek further truth, for it may come as a shock to you to find out that you have been wrong.

I know something about this traumatic experience, for after having been taught the RAPTURE fallacy for years, when one day I was illuminated by the Holy Spirit into accepting the truth, I had to admit I had been wrong and this was exceedingly difficult for me to do. Strangely, for admitting this error, I lost most of my so-called fundamentalist friends.

If you ever accept the potentially disastrous consequences of accepting the RAPTURE theory, then and only then, will you see the importance of searching for and finding the

TRUTH.

You say that most "true evangelists" and "fundamentalist pastors, teachers, and missionaries," have accepted the RAPTURE. This is an outright falsehood and you know it! I could name many of these, but do not have the time in this letter. I do know it was never accepted in fundamentalist circles prior to 1850.

There are many in your group who are not sure just what they want to accept regarding this theory, so they have come up with "pre-trib," "mid-trib", and "post-trib" theories. They can't all be right, and it is very possible that ALL of them are wrong.

Van Impe, and others of his stripe, have made a lot of money by writing books on when and how the RAPTURE will occur. Some have gone as far as setting dates, even though the scripture clearly states that "no man knows when the Lord will return." The book 88 REASONS THE RAPTURE WILL OCCUR IN 1988, was a good example of this kind of fraud, with the writer explaining that he had merely made a mistake in his calculations.

You may say, but Jesus told the church that it would be spared from the horrors of the Tribulation. Just how big is your God? If He is powerful enough to physically remove you from this earth by means of a physical rapture, then He most assuredly is capable of protecting you on this earth in the midst of "holocaust," no matter what it may be. Of course this is not nearly as exciting as the RAPTURE, and you can't get as many good sermons from it; or as many good collections. I know, for I have seen evangelists use this teaching for this purpose.

The Rapture Doctrine has been one of the most divisive of modern day doctrines, and how can the world believe Christians when they keep on preaching things which are obviously wrong? It is just like the Jews being the Chosen People Theory, which has been proven false.

Christ tried to give His disciples an understanding of who was to be taken from this earth at His return, and did this in two Parables "the wheat and tares," and the "good and bad fish," in Matt 13. In both cases, it was the "good that remained while the "evil was cast out or removed." Neither of these Parables needs any explanation.

Going back to the scripture I discussed earlier, when I mentioned that the days of tribulation would be shortened for the "elects" sake. In Luke 18:7, we read about: "His (God's) own elect." In Romans 8:13, "...God's elect;" in Colossians 3:12, "the elect of God..." and in Titus 1:1, "...God's elect," again. If all Christians are removed from this earth via a RAPTURE, why would God shorten the duration of the "great tribulation for the elect's sake?"

To perpetuate a Bible doctrine, based on a single verse of scripture, as found in 1 Thess. 4:17, is inconsistency of the worst kind. It is a violation of the Bible principle which requires "two or three witnesses," and puts that one verse in direct conflict and contradiction with at least fifty other scriptures which refute it. There MUST be something wrong here, since Jesus said: "...the scripture cannot be broken," (John 10:35) and we KNOW that our God is not the "author of confusion," (1 Cor. 14:33). "God is not a man that He should lie (have contradictions in His Word)..."(Numbers 28:19)

So, perhaps your understanding of 1 Thess. 4:17 is wrong. Maybe it is in the translation from Greek to English. Or it could be in the fabrication of terms which theologians love to use. I will not argue with you about this belief, except to plead with you, to honestly sit down with your Bible and a Strong's Concordance. Put aside all the preconceived ideas you have acquired over the sixty years you have been a fundamentalist, and let the Word of God speak to you on it's own. I DARE YOU TO DO THIS, HONESTLY!

I will pray that God will open your eyes to the truth, for you are too valuable a man in the Kingdom work, to be led astray by false doctrine.

Your brother and servant in the King's service,

Jack Mohr

Spurred on by this letter, and as the Holy Spirit leads, I will attempt to answer this burning question. **IS THE RAPTURE DOCTRINE, TRUE SCRIPTURE TEACHING, OR IS IT ONE OF THE GREATEST HOAXES OF THE MODERN CHURCH AGE?** It appears to me, that it is a weapon, put out by the enemy, to sap the morale of Christian soldiers, and turn them into "foxhole" dwellers, even before the battle begins.

In this article, I am deeply indebted to Brother H. Speed Wilson, Col. USMC Ret., for his book **RAPTURE: PROPHECY OR HERESY!** For a detailed analysis of this doctrine, I would suggest you write for this book to:

**H. SPEED WILSON,
c/o Daring Books,
913 Tuscarawas St., N.W.,
Canton, OH 44702.**

We know from a study of the scriptures that they cannot be broken. John 10:35, is a passage where Jesus Himself assures us that "...the scripture cannot be broken (will not disagree, nor contradict itself in any part) and will come to pass, (be fulfilled)." In 2 Timothy 3:16, we learn that "ALL scripture (Old and New Testament alike) is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction and for instruction in righteousness..." Jesus rebuked the Pharisees in Matt. 22:29 and Mark 12:24, because they "erred, not knowing the scriptures."

I find it difficult to understand how some Christian leaders seem to believe that the Old Testament is not meant for modern day Christians. The Lord and His Apostles, continually quoted from it. Romans 15:4, certainly indicates that everything which was written in the Old Testament was meant to "teach us," (Christians). It states that the stories in the Old Testament were meant to be examples, or types, and were written as warnings for us. In Acts 20:27, we are told that we should accept the "whole counsel of God." Not just a few verses we take out of context to prove our point.

Can we learn anything about a so-called RAPTURE from the Old Testament? While this word is not used in either the Old or New Testament, I believe we can. Here are a few examples:

1 - Ps. 125:1 - "They that trust in the Lord shall be as Mount Zion, which cannot be moved, but which abideth forever." This agrees with 2 Cor. 9:9, which says: "...His (God's) righteousness remains forever."

2 - Prov. 2:21, 22 - "For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall REMAIN in it, but the wicked shall be CUT OFF (taken/destroyed) from the earth, and transgressors shall be ROOTED OUT of it."

3 - Ps. 145:20- "The Lord preserveth all that love Him; but ALL the wicked He will DESTROY." This agrees with 2 Peter 3:7.

4 - Prov. 10:30 - "The righteous shall NEVER BE REMOVED; and the WICKED SHALL NOT INHERIT the earth." (It is always the wicked who will be REMOVED, not the righteous.)

I do not believe these foregoing scriptures need any further explanation.

5 - Prov. 11:31 - "The righteous shall be recompensed (rewarded) in the (world) earth."

6 - Ps. 119:119- "All the wicked of the earth you (God) will DISCARD (throw away) like DROSS (garbage)."

Remember in the New Testament Parables of the "Wheat and Tares; and the Good and Bad Fish" in Matt. 13, that it was the "bad" which were always removed. The "good" remained behind.

When Jesus prayed in John 17:15: "Father, do not take them (Christians) out of the world, but keep them from evil." He was repeating the words of the Psalmist in 23:4, 5 - "Yea, though I walk through (no rapture here) the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil, for Thou art with me."

Ps. 37:29 says that it is the "righteous who shall inherit the land (earth) and dwell there FOREVER." Vs. 9-11 states that "evildoers (those who transgress God's Law, see 1 John 3:4) shall be CUT OFF (destroyed); but those who wait upon the Lord shall INHERIT (remain) on the EARTH."

In no instance, in any scripture, will you find reference to the "righteous, the perfect, the upright, and those who trust God," being RAPTURED out of this world.

In my favorite Psalm 91, sometimes called THE SOLDIER'S PSALM, vs. 7 says: "A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it will not come nigh thee, only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward (destruction) of the wicked."

In Colossians 3:6 we learn that "The wrath of God is coming on the sons of disobedience." In Isa. 43:2, we are told: "When thou passeth THROUGH the waters I (God) will be with thee; and THROUGH the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou WALKEST through the fire (atomic maybe?) thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the fire kindle upon thee." (See Daniel 3:27.) In other words, God's people shall be safe in this world, no matter what kind of a catastrophe may hit.

There are a multitude of scriptures which indicate that the righteous will remain in this world, while the evil will be removed. In no instance is it the other way around.

Some Rapturists will come back with the statement that the destruction of the wicked takes place after Christians have left this world via a RAPTURE. But nowhere does the scripture teach such a thing.

Read Ezekiel 9:4-6 and see how God has a mark placed on those who love and honor Him, so that they will be spared from destruction. This agrees with Rev. 9:3, 4, where we are told how during the grievous "plague of scorpions," in the last days, God's people will be spared. (He is not talking about Jews.)

The only scripture which even remotely suggests that Biblical believers may be removed (RAPTURED) is in 1 Thess. 4:17. But scripture itself, charges us not to establish any scriptural belief on the witness of a single passage. (See Gen. 41:32; Job 33:14; Deut. 17:6; 2 Cor. 13:1).

There are many Christians who do not follow Christ's example of washing one another's feet before partaking of Holy Communion (John 13:14,15), because this is the only time it is mentioned in the

scriptures. Yet some of these same people base their belief in the RAPTURE, on a verse which is much more vague than the passage in John 13.

We know that the word RAPTURE does not appear in any translation of the Bible. It has been my observation, that terms fabricated by theologians, instead of Bible terms, severely hampers one from honestly "searching the scriptures." Examples of this are RAPTURE: JEWS ARE THE CHOSEN PEOPLE; JESUS WAS A JEW; ANTI-SEMITISM, etc.

If you look into the two most popular Bible Concordances, Young's and Strong's, under the word CAUGHT, which is what the English word RAPTURE means (caught up), you will not find 1 Thess. 4:17 even listed. If you look for the word UP, you will not find it listed in 1 Thessalonians 4:17.

Strong's and Young's agree, and point out that the Greek word "harpazo", which is derived from the word "haireomai", when translated into English means: "to take for oneself; to prefer; to chose." This same Greek word, "harpazo," is used in - John 10:12, where it says: "...and the wolf catcheth (harpazo) them (the sheep)."

In Matt. 13:19 - "...then the wicked one comes and catcheth away (harpazo) that (the word) which was sown in his heart."

Acts 8:39, after Philip had baptized the Ethiopian eunuch: "...the Spirit of the Lord CAUGHTAWAY (harpazo) Philip."

In John 10:28, 29 this word is used in a verse which says: "...and they shall never perish, neither shall any man PLUCK (harpazo) them out of my hand."

In Jude 23, "harpazo" has been translated as "pulling," ...and others save with fear PULLING (harpazo) them out of the fire."

In Matt. 11:12, it is translated "take by force." "...until now the Kingdom of Heaven suffereth violence, and the violent TAKE IT BY FORCE," (harpazo).

Another "key" phrase in RAPTURE phraseology, found in 1 Thess. 4:17, is "to meet the Lord in the air." By this they intimate that this means we will ascend into the sky to meet the King.

But the Greek translation of the English word AIR, in both Strong's and Young's Concordances is "AER". It is used in Acts 22:23 "...and threw dust into the air (AER)." In 1 Cor. 9:26 - "...not as one that beateth the air (AER); 1 Cor. 14:9 "...for ye speak into the air (AER)."

There is another Greek word for AIR which is used in the New Testament. It is "ouranos", and appears in Matt. 6:28; 8:20; 13:32; Mark 4:4, 32; Luke 8:5; 9:58; 13:19, and Acts 10:12; 11:6. In each case it refers to the "fowls of the air" (OURANOS).

So according to what the scriptures teach, the RAPTURISTS are not going to suffer from nosebleed, because they rise into the stratosphere, since there is no honest way the Greek word AER, can be changed to mean "heaven." We are in the AER now while our feet are firmly planted on the GROUND.

The Rapturists try and use Noah as an Old Testament type of the Rapture, by saying that as he was lifted off the earth by the flood waters, so they will be lifted off earth by the Rapture. But please note that Noah did not go to heaven, he still remained in the air (AER).

Another phrase the Rapturists like to use in this passage is "with them (the resurrected saints) in the clouds." There are several scriptures in which "divine clouds" came down to earth. In Matt. 17:5; Mark 9:7, and Luke 9:35, we learn how Jesus was "transfigured on the mount and a cloud came down and overshadowed them and behold a voice out of the cloud..."

The Apostle Paul in 1 Cor. 10:12, spoke about Israel's passing through the Red Sea, by saying: "...and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud (which must have come down) and in the sea."

In Hebrews 12:1, we are told that Christians today are "compassed (Greek "perikeimai" - meaning: "enclosed; encircled; hung about") about with so great a CLOUD of witnesses .

In 1 Thess. 4:17, this "great cloud of witnesses," are the same saints we find in Rev. 6:10, who are crying to God for vengeance against those who have killed and persecuted them.

In vs. 15, of 1 Thess. 4, we find these departed saints returning to earth with the King, to be united with their resurrected bodies and to be made perfect along with those who are alive and remain on earth at His coming.

But let's look back a bit and see what this passage really says, beginning with vs. 13. "But I would not have you ignorant (without understanding) brethren, concerning them which are asleep, (this verse deals with departed/dead Christians) that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. (Those who die in an unsaved condition. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again (I'm sure that those of you read this, believe this), even so (in like manner) them also which sleep (are dead) in Jesus will God bring with Him. For this we say unto you by word of the Lord, that we (Biblical believers) who are alive and remain (on earth) unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent (precede; have an advantage over them) them which are asleep. (Notice that these Christians who have died are not in heaven with Christ, as most churches teach, but are ASLEEP). For the Lord Himself shall descend from heaven (compare this with Acts 1:11, where Jesus went directly from earth to heaven, and it was predicted that he would return in exactly the same manner, nothing is said, or even hinted, about a Rapture back to heaven, and a Third Coming.) with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and the trump(et) of God: and the dead in Christ shall RISE (Greek "anestemei" - "to sit up; to be resurrected") first. Then we who are alive (see 1 Cor. 15:51) and remain (on the earth in the AER) shall be caught up (made one; "harpazo") together (at the same time) with them (the dead in Christ) in the clouds (the "great cloud of witnesses" who have been made perfect here on earth), and so shall we always be with the Lord. (In the AER, on earth forever.) Wherefore comfort (reassure) one another with these words."

(Notice that the "Lord descended from heaven," before we are made part with Him (harpazo); just as the New Jerusalem of Rev. 21:2, comes down to dwell with believers here on earth. We do not go to heaven to get into the New Jerusalem.

Wasn't this what Jesus meant when He taught us to pray in Matt. 6:10 - "Thy Kingdom come; Thy will be done, IN EARTH, as it is in heaven?"

If we choose the Greek meaning, and there are six of them, for the word "harpazo," which is "to be made one," then we will have removed the contradictions the Rapturists have brought to this wonderful and comforting scripture. This would make 1 Thess. 4:17, the answer to our King's prayer in John 17:21, when He prayed: "that they (Christians) all may be one (harpazo); as thou Father art in me, and I in Thee, that they may also be one in us: that the world (order) may believe that Thou hast sent me."

A translation of this Thessalonian passage by the great Reformer Martin Luther in German, reads: "the lesser was included in the greater." We Christians are the "lesser;" Jesus Christ, the King, is the "greater."

Jesus Christ was transfigured (changed; transformed) in the air (AER) right here on earth in the same manner that we will be changed. (Refer again to 1 Cor. 15:51-54.)

We are told again about this physical change in Cor. 3:4, where we read: "When Christ, who is our life shall appear (here on earth at His Second Coming, not in a Rapture), then shall ye (Christians) also appear with Him in glory." 1 John 3:2 elaborates on this by saying: "... now are we (Christians) the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be; but we know that when He (Christ) doth appear (at His Second Coming), we shall be like Him; for we shall see Him as He is." (This will take place, here on this earth, in the "AER". It will not be in a Rapture in the sky.)

In John 14:23, Jesus states that if we love Him and keep His words (commandments, see 1 John

3:4), then the Father will love us and both He (Jesus) and the Father (God) will come unto him, (notice we do not go to Them, They come to us), and will make our abode with(in) him." (On this earth!) No mention of a RAPTURE! No mention of "going to heaven," but God and the Son will come and make their abode in us. HALLELU'YAH!

In 2 Thess. 2:7, we read another passage which is used by the Rapturists to prove that both Christians and the Holy Spirit are out of this world during the days of the Great Tribulation, when the anti-Christ takes over. It says: "For the mystery of iniquity doth already work, (remember this was written in the First Century A.D.): only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way."

The English word "letteth" comes from the Greek "katecho" which means: "to have, hold, to hold down fast, possess, retain, seize."

During my study on this subject, I came across these old "study notes," which were written, believe it or not, before I became aware of the Rapture hoax. In other words, I was still preaching it. But you can see that even then, the Holy Spirit was dealing with me about this subject. These were written prior to 1975.

THE RESTRAINER

There is wide-spread disagreement as to who this "restrainer" really is. Most pre-tribs believe this to be the Holy Spirit. (I first noticed this when I saw that the "he" was not capitalized, as it should have been if it referred to the Holy Spirit.) They assume that He was removed from this earth before the Tribulation, at least partially, as the one who indwells believers, and because He has left, so the believers MUST be gone also.

But if the Holy Spirit "indwelling" is missing during the Tribulation, then it seems to me as though the Tribulation saints would be retreating to the "weak and beggardly elements," the Apostle Paul condemns as "legalism," in Gal. 4:9. Does it seem possible that 144,000 Jewish evangelists could do a better job of evangelizing the world in seven years, without the aid of the Holy Spirit, than the ecclesia had been able to do in 2,000 years? Doesn't make much sense, now does it?

If the Tribulation Saints are indwelt with the Holy Spirit, as they must be in order to be saved, then why does He not act as a restrainer during the Tribulation Period? I believe this - disproves the Rapturist theory that the antichrist cannot appear while the "indwelt" church is here on earth. Ask your pastor to show you the Greek words in 2 Thess. 2:7, which are translated "Holy Spirit." He can't!

What we have in this teaching, is a deliberate separation of the Rapture from the Second Coming of Christ. While all passages in the Bible dealing with the Second Coming are in harmony with each other, they are not exactly the same. But they never cancel each other out.

In 1 Thess. 4:17, nothing is said about where Christians are supposed to go after they meet the Lord in the air. In Zech. 14:4, where Jesus stands on the Mount of Olives, you find nothing saying that the saints have been in heaven with Him. This argument of silence can be effectively used to prove that the Rapture does not take place at the Second Coming. There is no "battle and bloodshed," mentioned in 1 Thess. 4 and this passage also omits speaking about our bodies being changed, with mortal putting on immortality, as seen in 1 Cor. 15:51-53. Just because the wording of these two Scriptures is different, does not mean they are speaking about different events.

Rapturists will try and tell you that Christ in Matthew 24, was speaking of His Second Coming, while in 1 Thess., Paul was discussing the Rapture. But Christ and the Apostle Paul taught the same thing, a single, Post-Tribulational, Second Coming, which had none of the aspects taught by the Rapturists.

If Paul were living today, he might very well write his warning to the "ecclesia" at Corinth, to the present day Rapture preachers: "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety (trickery), so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ." If the Pre-Tribulation is such a big event in the lives of Christians, why did Jesus never mention it in the Gospels?

The Rapture people have developed an unusual ability to use both "inductive" and "deductive" reasoning to support their view.

"Deductive reasoning," is a logical thought process where by one comes to a conclusion based on a set of premises." Such as "Since all men are apes; this is a man; therefore, he must be an ape.

"Inductive reasoning" is a logical thought process in which a conclusion is proposed, that contains more information than that which can be obtained through observation and experience. An example: "Since every crow ever seen has been black; therefore all crows must be black."

Using these thought processes, the Rapturists say that because the word "church," cannot be found after Chapter Four in the Book of Revelation, they deduce, or conclude that the church must have left this world (hence a rapture). It is interesting to note, however, that nowhere in the New Testament is the Greek word for church used, instead it uses the Greek work "ecclesia," which literally means "an assembly of called out ones."

If you look closely at such scriptures as Eph. 4:11, 12; 5:27, you will find that in very clear terms, "saints, body of Christ, and the church," are one and the same people. These are synonymous terms.

Saints are mentioned at least 13 times in Revelation, after Chapter 4 and are on this earth in all incidents. In Rev. 13:10, we read about "the patience and faith of the saints." In 17:6, we see where the "whore of the Babylonian world system," is "drunk with the blood of the saints and martyrs of Jesus." So they must have been on this earth in order to have been martyred. She could not have reached them if they had been in heaven.

In 20:9, we are told that Gog and Magog "went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed (surrounded) the camp of the saints," under no conditions was this speaking about the antichrist Jews. These are Israelite Christians who are being besieged.

Now you may get some "kickback" from some Rapturists who will say that these saints mentioned, are the 144,000 Jewish evangelists. But if you want to be real technical about it, only the Tribe of Judah, could even remotely be called JEWS, since all the others are Israelites.

In addition, Rev. 7:13,14 clearly states that the saints are in great tribulation, and have come out of this tribulation with their garments "washed white in the blood of the lamb."

The Rapturists make much of the "mark of the Beast - 666." Yet they would have to be on earth at the same time as the anti-Christ, if they had to make a decision for or against him. Maybe this is one of the major reasons they want a Rapture, so that they will not have to make this hard and often fatal decision.

Brother Speed Wilson puts it mighty clear, when he said: "The tribulation saints are OVERCOMERS, NOT COPPER-OUTERS!" The word RAPTURE has the exact opposite meaning of OVERCOMING, for it is essentially the attitude of the "escapists," rather than the victorious attitude of a Christian soldier.

They also love 1 Thess. 5:9, which is a beautiful verse which tells us that "God did not appoint us (Christians) to wrath, but to obtain salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ." It is interesting to note that the definition of the word "obtain," means: "to get possession of; to prevail; to be victorious. When you are "victorious," it means you have won a victory over the enemy, and no soldier ever won a victory, by hiding in a foxhole, praying for his king to come and rescue him from the trouble which was caused by his apathy and neglect.

We have already discussed some of the promises God gave to His saints, which will see them

through this time of adversity, not by "escaping" (a rapture), but by OVERCOMING.

Some promote the Rapture belief by quoting Luke 21:36 "... pray always, that you may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass and stand before the Son of man." I believe the "key" word in this verse is WORTHY, which comes from the Greek word "Axios," and literally means: "deserving."

If you will carefully read the first few chapters of Revelation, you will see that it is only the OVERCOMERS who are worthy to be "clothed in white raiment." Only the OVER-COMERS who will "rule and reign" with the king

Somehow or other, I think the King James Version is "off the mark," a bit in its use of the English phrase "be accounted worthy of ESCAPE." I like what the New Jerusalem Bible says better. It puts it this way: "Stay awake! praying at all times for the strength to survive all that is going to happen and stand with confidence before the Son of Man." How in the world will a Christian be able to do this, if he spends most of his time looking for a means whereby he can escape the unpleasant things which are coming to this country, due mostly to Christian apathy

The Rapturists often use Enoch and Elijah as examples of a Rapture. But Jesus didn't say: "As it was in the time of Enoch, or Elijah." He said: "As it was in the days of Noah, so will it be when I return."

While Scofield taught that the "restrainer" of 2 Thessalonians 2 was the Holy Spirit, a great Bible scholar named Oswald Smith once said: "There is no mention of the Holy Spirit in this verse. That is a Scofield Bible assumption. The Holy Spirit and the church remain in the world until the end of the age."

Jesus Himself predicted that the "wheat and the tares," would grow together to maturity and that one of His first acts on His return, would be to get rid of the tares.

Our Baptist friend from Washington, said in his letter that all the great church leaders believed in and taught the Rapture, but that just isn't so. I wonder where he studied his church history. Any honest study of church history, will show you that this doctrine did not show up in the modern church, until about 1830 Luther, and Calvin, and Wesley never taught it, and the early Baptist church in America did not teach it.

WHERE THEN DID IT BEGIN?

Two of the best books on this were written by my friend Dave MacPherson. THE INCREDIBLE COVERUP, and THE GREAT RAPTURE HOAX. Dave can be reached at P.O. Box 44, Monticello, UT 84535.

One of the greatest obstacles to acceptance of the truth revealed in this message, will be the tendency of some readers to become hostile at what they think are unfair criticisms of those they consider to be great Christian leaders, churchmen, of course, who have taught the Rapture theory. There is no doubt in my mind, as I look back on it, that some of the seminary professors I knew, were dedicated to the cause of Christ, yet they allowed denominational teaching to overshadow the truth of the Word.

Anyone would be foolish to hire a butcher to build a house, or a car mechanic to repair an expensive watch. Why then are Christians upset, when someone points out that men like Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart, Jack Van Impe, or Billy Graham, as examples, have proven themselves to be "theological duds," when it came to the prophetic department.

Jerry Falwell once told me: "Brother Jack, the reason God has been good to America, is because we have supported the Jews." But when I pointed out the truth, that America had gone "downhill" in every area - militarily, economically, politically, educationally, and spiritually, faster than any time

in our history, since we recognized those "who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan," (Rev. 2:9; 3:9), are recognized their right to the land of Palestine. When I pointed out these truths, Jerry got angry and walked off with his feelings hurt.

Instead of sitting in some church, or before a TV screen, with your mouth agape and your eyes popping, as some prophetic evangelist pontificates about when the Lord will return, or when the battle of Armageddon will be fought, or how the Lord will come in the Rapture before 1992, why don't you take your Bible, and a Strong's Concordance, and sit down at home and find out for yourself what the Word says. You don't need some pastor, who has been "brainwashed" in the seminary to tell you what it says. Think for yourself for a change. I know it means a bit more work, and it's easier to listen to the preacher, but you will get a lot more out of it if you discover it for yourself. I can tell you from long experience in the evangelistic field, that in nine cases out of ten, your pastor will tell you what the seminarian told him.

Certainly fundamentalists and rapturists are saved if they really believe and are "bringing forth the fruits of repentance." But when they drift into a life "at ease in Zion," because some preacher told them not to worry what the communists do since they are going to escape through a rapture, then there is a lot of repair work to be done.

While seeking the lost and leading them to Christ is of first importance, remember it is only the first step in the salvation process. For once you reach this plane, then you are in a position where your responsibility to God and your fellowman has increased 1000 fold. These same brethren you lead to Christ need nurturing and you can't expect them to gain spiritual maturity, on the "sour milk mush" put out by the raptured crowd, who tell them: "Don't worry, if you are saved, God will take care of everything." My youngest son, who has become involved with a charismatic church, tells me: "Dad, you have lost your faith. All that is necessary is to have faith and God will take care of everything." If this is true, then why does a Christian soldier need to put on the armour of Ephesians 6. You don't put on armor to eat, or to go to bed, or to sit in a foxhole. Armour is put on before a fight, and whether you realize it or not, Christians are in a fight to the death, against the very forces of hell.

The brand of Christianity that says: "Leave everything to God, is about as anemic as anything I can think of and is a long, long way from being an OVERCOMER."

I think this reasoning, is why the average Christian is not worth a hill of beans, as far as the Kingdom of Heaven is concerned. We have become a "twinky-marshmallow" type of people, instead of the rugged Christians our forefathers were, and weak Christians are always reflected in a weak church that is headed towards the disaster of the church of Laodicea (see Rev. 3:15-17). God said to them, and He says the same thing to modern Christians: "...I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot; I would that thou wert cold or hot. So then (because of this) because thou art neither cold nor hot, I will spew (spit out in disgust) thee out of my mouth."

Then He gives an explanation of why the church has reached this pitiful state (vs. 17) "Because thou sayest I am rich, (we had the most baptisms last year; we had the biggest church building program; we had the biggest attendance growth; we had the best givings per parishioner,) and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked." Many of our modern churches are like that. They literally clutter up the landscape of America, in town, city and the countryside. They often meet in impressive multi-million dollar edifices, with stained glass windows and organs that cost into the hundreds of thousands of dollars. Their choirs are clothed in the richest raiment, they sit in conditioned comfort, on comfortable plush seats, but spiritually, they are like the Laodicean church and are "wretched, poor, blind, and naked," in the sight of God, because they preach a "man pleasing Gospel," instead of the "whole counsel of God's Word."

In Jeremiah 23:22, God tells Israel, that if their pastors will preach God's truth, then His people would turn from their wicked ways. There has been no turning in America, which indicates to me that the pastors have not been preaching the truth. The Rapture Doctrine is one area in which they

have fallen astray.

Some of you may be inclined to say: "Brother Mohr, how can you make such a terrible statement?" And I MUST refer you back again to Jeremiah 23:22.

Could it be possible that many of our pastors have become the shepherds spoken of in Isaiah 56:10,11? "His (Israeli America's) watchmen (pastors) are blind; they are all ignorant (mistaken in their teachings), they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark: (a watchdog who refuses to bark, or who cannot bark when danger approaches, is worse than useless) lying down, loving to slumber, greedy (covetous) dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand ("ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth," is how the Apostle Paul puts it in 2 Tim. 3:7), they all look to their own way ("doing their own thing,") everyone for his gain .

What a terrible indictment against the pastors of Christendom, but evidently true, the facts speak for themselves, for the people of America have not turned from their evil ways, to seek the Lord, and even professing Christians are more interested in "doing their own thing," than they are obeying God.

Will it be necessary for white Christian Americans, who have always been the "backbone of this nation," to be "knocked to their knees, and have their noses rubbed in the dirt," before they will "listen to God, obey and be saved, both spiritually and physically?" It will not come through politics, nor through a spiritual abortion such as the Rapture.

If our preachers of prophecy were to preach the truth, rather than a message that will "tickle the ears and titillate" their congregations, then we would see some changes in the lives of Christians, and thereby America.

It may come as a shock to those of you who have been taught the Rapture theory, that this teaching did not come from the Bible, and was never taught in the early Christian church. It was initiated by God's enemies, for the purpose of neutralizing the church. If the Rapturists would approach the Bible with a mind open to the truth, they would not be led astray by this false teaching, which began with two Spanish Roman Catholic Jesuit priests named Alcazar and Ribera.

To listen to the expositions of the present day Rapturists, one would never realize that a Bible expositor who taught the Rapture theory, never existed earlier than J. N. Darby, and to tell them the truth about this, makes them your enemy.

It is a known fact, that prior to 1830, no Christian church or fellowship had ever proclaimed a Rapture Doctrine. Before 1830, 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18 was accepted as a scripture which concerned the resurrection.

In Dave MacPhearson's book, he quotes men such as St. Augustine (354-430 A.D.) - "But he who reads this passage (Daniel 12) even half asleep, cannot fail to see that the kingdom of the antichrist shall fiercely, though for a short time, assail the church. (THE CITY OF GOD, XX, p.23).

MARTIN LUTHER (1483-1546) said: "The Book of Revelation is intended as a revelation of things that are to happen, and especially of the tribulations and disasters for the church." (WORKS OF MARTIN LUTHER, VI, p.480).

GEORGE MUELLER (1805-1898) - "The scripture declares plainly that the Lord Jesus will not come until the apostasy shall have taken place." (MISSION TOURS AND LABORS, p.148).

DWIGHT L. MOODY - "There is not a passage in the New Testament to support Scofield. The call of John to 'come up hither,' has reference to mystical ecstasy, not a pre-tribulation rapture." (SPIRIT OF THE LIVING GOD, p.203).

C. S. LOVETTE - "I no longer teach that Christians will not have to go through the tribulation."

Yet our Baptist friend from Washington State, declares unabashedly that "all past true evangelists and fundamentalist pastors, teachers, and missionaries believe that Jesus will return before the final

tribulation begins."

Where in the world did this man study his religious history, or is he making it up as he goes along?

As far as I have been able to determine, the Rapture Doctrine began in the mind of a Spanish Roman Catholic Jesuit priest named Lacunza, who began to write a book under the name of Rabbi Ben Ezra, who was supposed to have been a learned Jew who had converted to Christianity, and who was trying to convert his Jewish brethren.

It is interesting to note, that "Futurist" writers often quote from this "bogus" Jew, thinking he was a Christian. That is exactly what Lacunza had in mind and with typical Jesuit cleverness and deceit, he deliberately set out to lead Protestant Christians astray.

At this time, Protestants were teaching that the Pope of Rome was the antichrist and this priest set out to turn their minds from this idea, by stating that all of the Book of Revelation was to be fulfilled at some future date. Even the opening prayer in his book was for the purpose of deception. In this, Ben Ezra pleads with God to use his book for the enlightenment of his Jewish brethren. But a study of Lacunza's book will show you that it was written to lead Protestant clergy astray, by getting them to dabble in the unscriptural theory of a future antichrist. His book was printed in two small volumes, but at his mysterious death in 1801, it dropped from sight, with the exception of a small volume which was printed in 1812.

Using typical Jesuit cunning, this book was put on the "prohibited list" by the Spanish Inquisition and immediately became sought after in Protestant circles. I can see how this would have happened, since I have had a similar experience.

All of my writings are forbidden in Canada, as being "anti-Semitic, hate literature," and since they were placed on the forbidden list, my sales in Canada have increased.

In 1816, a complete edition of Lacunza's book was published in London in four volumes and this book ended up in the library of the Anglican church, which was the heart of British Protestantism. The enemy had drilled a hole in the foundation of the Reformation Movement in England, had laid the fuse, and was set for the blast that would blow Reformed Christianity to bits. It took a little over ten years before the explosion occurred.

In 1826, ten years after Lacunza's work was published, a Dr. Maitland, librarian to the Archbishop of Canterbury, startled the Protestant world with a series of articles on prophesy, in which he taught the philosophy that had been expounded and taught by the Jesuit. This was that the book of Revelation referred only to the future, and would be fulfilled in a short period of time at the return of Christ. He taught that this return would be in two phases, the first secret, when He would gather His saved people from the earth, both the living and the dead, and take them to heaven in an event Maitland called the RAPTURE. The second phase would be when Christ returned seven years later, after the Tribulation, with these same saints, to set up His millennial rule on earth.

This is the same type of teaching our Baptist brother in Washington State is promoting, and which he wrote in his letter, when he said: "This means that Jesus Christ will come to take us off this planet (rapture) any time now. Then we shall return (all 50-million of the estimated American Christians), after about seven years with Jesus Christ, back to earth, to rule the earth for a thousand years." (UNQ.)

I wonder whether this brother realizes that he is teaching the doctrine of the enemy?

Those of us who can remember the past fifty or sixty years of world history, will remember, I'm sure, that many men have been looked on as being the antichrist by prophetic preachers. FDR was one; Mussolini was another; then of course Adolf Hitler and Joe Stalin; then President Johnson, and Henry Kissinger, and of course always the Pope. Somewhere in the lives of all these men, were some incidents, which led the prophetic preachers to 666, and the "Mark of the Beast," of Rev. 13:18.

Could it be that Fundamental Christianity has been looking for a man, whom they say will be a Jew, to be the antichrist, when he has been in their religious house for many years? Could this idea, harnessed to that of the RAPTURE before the antichrist appears, be one of the causes of the general apathy which has afflicted the Christian church?

The task of translating the wonderful works of Rabbi Ben Ezra, was undertaken by a brilliant, but rather eccentric young Scottish Presbyterian minister named Edward Irving; he was the founder of a sect called the "Irvingites," who are now known as the CATHOLIC APOSTOLIC CHURCH. (Their beliefs are among the most peculiar in the Christian world.)

Irving knew about the Jesuit basis for the works of Ben Ezra, and knew enough about the morality of Jesuits, that he should have been aware he was committing spiritual suicide. But he went ahead with his work nevertheless, without warning his readers that the writing was "bogus."

Some church historians trace the origin of the modern Rapture Doctrine to a vision received by a Scottish lassie named Margaret MacDonald, of Port Glasgow, Scotland, early in 1830. (See Dave Mcpherson's documentation in his book THE INCREDIBLE COVERUP).

Others say that Irving said he had heard a voice from heaven, commanding him to preach the Secret Rapture of the Saints. So, obeying this voice (?) he began to preach that Christ would come back twice, with absolutely no scriptural backing for this premise, only going by what the "voice" had told him.

While Irving is supposed to have been the first prophetic preacher to have promoted this theory, 250 years earlier, this idea was hatched in the counsels of Rome, and was promoted later by the Jesuit priests Lacunza, and Ribera.

When Irving began to obey the "voice," a veritable deluge of "spiritual manifestations," descended on his deluded congregation, as is often the case, when men are led by their feelings, rather than by the Word of God. His congregation went from one fanatical extreme to another, until what had once been a Scottish Presbyterian church, formally asked to be admitted into the Church of Rome.

It is very probable that this teaching would not have had much effect on America Protestantism, if it had not been promoted by the profligate C. I. Scofield, and included in the footnotes of his popular Scofield Reference Bible. These footnotes, too many Baptists, hold almost the same place of honor as that of Holy Writ.

Using Scofield's footnotes, the fundamentalists began teaching in their seminaries, then from the pulpit, and in their Bible schools, the Roman heresy of the Rapture. This was a teaching that was used to turn Christian soldiers, into "spiritual foxhole" dwellers.

Carrie Ten Boom, the Christian heroine of World War II, was correct, I believe, when she stated: "The rapture doctrine is a false teaching. Jesus warned us to expect this in the last days."

The teaching of this doctrine was responsible for the slaughter of countless millions of Chinese Christians, when the communists took over. Those Christians who had been taught this doctrine, did nothing to protect themselves from the "antichrist's" of Communism, since they had been told they would be Raptured before the persecution got too bad. Many of those who had not been contaminated by this doctrine, were able to escape and are the nucleus of the Christian church in China today.

In Rev. 2:20-22, Christ warned the church at Thyatira to beware of a false "prophetess" who was causing the church to commit "spiritual adultery."

What is "spiritual adultery?" Read Rev. 22:18,19, where you will find that anyone who adds to the teaching of the Word (Rapture; Jews chosen people, etc.), will not have his name in the book of life. (I hope our Washington pastor will read this passage and ponder on it.) Some will think that I am saying that those who believe the RAPTURE are not saved. But I didn't say that! I am merely quoting what Christ said about "adding to His Word."

In Matt. 24, Jesus warns us that His people will have to face "deceivers," in these last days, and that many of them will be persecuted, and that many will not have the spiritual courage or stamina to "endure to the end."

Duncan McDougall, in his book *THE RAPTURE OF THE SAINTS*, from which some of this information is taken, rightly says: "IGNORANCE IS THE MOTHER OF DEVOTION! There is a king of 'self-righteousness' which thrives in the hotbed of ignorance, like a mushroom which grows only in the dark. It is of an emotional nature, akin to autosuggestion, easily captured by any wind of doctrine that appeals to the senses, or which gives one a feeling of exhilaration, and does not like to be hindered by the cold facts of history, experience, or the plain teaching of the World of God."

It is interesting to note that one of the facets of J. N. Darby's Church of the Brethren, who was a chief promoter of the Rapture Doctrine, was to discourage individual Bible study, a thing which had been prohibited by the Roman Catholic church during the Middle Ages, and against which much of the Reformation Movement had been aimed.

The same kind of "know-nothingism" can be seen in fundamentalist circles today, where Christians are encouraged to get answers on such things as prophecy, not from the Book, but from the pastor. Of course, when they do this, they usually get a rehash of what the pastor got from the professor in seminary.

Today's pastors are kept so busy with extra-curricular church activities, board meetings, civic responsibilities, visitation, weddings and funerals, counseling, etc., that it is easy for Saturday to slip up on them and they have no sermon prepared for the Lord's Day. They often fall into the temptation of using Dr. So-and-So's Book of Sermon Outlines, which every pastor's library has. There he can find the scripture, illustrations, and everything needed to put together a pretty good thirty minute sermon in less than an hour. The problem being that his congregation gets a rehash of what Dr. So-and-So believes, which may not necessarily be what the Word of God teaches.

God did not give us the Book of Revelation to confuse His people, for we know He is not the "author of confusion." Nor did He give us this marvelous book as some "happy hunting ground," for a sensation seeking prophetic preacher, who wants to titillate his audience.

As a result, we need to be extremely careful and not become dogmatic about unfulfilled prophecy. Today, with the United Nations victory in the Middle East, Christian Zionist preachers such as Pat Robertson, Jimmy Swaggart, and Jerry Falwell, are having a "field day," as they speculate (and this is all it is), on when Armageddon will take place, and whether the Lord will return before 1992.

Yet our prophetic preachers have trifled with prophesy in the past, to the point where they have often become the "laughing stock" of the world and rightly so. When a man can publish a book such as *88 REASONS THE RAPTURE WILL OCCUR IN 1988*, which sold thousands of copies to gullible fundamentalists, and then get by with the lame excuse that he had made a miscalculation, we know something is desperately wrong.

In Col. Wilson's book *RAPTURE*, p.77, he says: "Many well-known evangelists and teachers of radio and TV had broadcast and written books that the Rapture would occur in 1981. When it did not come to pass, the date for the great Christian 'lift off' was changed to June 28, 1981, but no go! Then they issued a correction (Noah's forty days of rain), so the heavenly countdown was delayed until August 7, 1981. Still no launch! And today, ten years later, people still listen and finance these same false prophets.

I can recall no prophet, or Jesus Himself, who ever made a prediction, and when it failed, got by by saying: "Whoops! I made a mistake. What I really meant was . . ." 1 John 4:1 tells us that we are not to "believe every spirit, but try (Greek "dokimazo" meaning: "examine; test; prove") the spirits whether they are of God: BECAUSE many FALSE PROPHETS are gone out into the world." We have droves of them in America!

2 Peter 2:1, says there will be "false prophets also among the people, even as there are false teachers

among you ..." The sign of a false prophet is given in Deut 18:22 - "When a prophet (preacher of prophecy) speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing that the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet (preacher) hath spoken presumptuously (Hebrew - "zadown" meaning: arrogantly; with pride"), thou shalt not be afraid of him." In Jer. 28:9, Israel was warned of false prophets: "For they prophesy falsely: I have not sent them, saith the Lord."

Any prophet or preacher of prophesy who prophecies anything which will turn a man or woman away from the true meaning of God's Word, deserves the death penalty according to Deut. 13:5, and this includes those who turn Christians from being "soldiers of the cross," into "spiritual foxhole" dwellers, by telling them that they are going to be Raptured before the tribulation.

In closing, let me point out some of the consequences of believing and/or preaching the Rapture Doctrine, as taken from Speed Wilson's book:

1. - This doctrine says by implication "Accept Jesus as your Savior and your spirit will go to heaven when you die, or fly away to heaven while you are still alive." It makes heaven the "blessed hope" and creates a false sense of security that you will be removed from this earth before things get real bad. This makes for "lukewarm" Christians, who can never become the OVERCOMERS of Revelation 2 and 3.

2. - The Rapture will rob you of attaining the full salvation God has promised and prepared for you. When you are taught that when you are "saved you have it all; and will receive your reward in heaven," scripture does not teach this. Scripture does teach both a "spiritual" and a "physical" salvation, but not through a Rapture. Do not let the lie of the Rapture cause you to "stop short" of all God has promised and reserved for you through Jesus Christ.

3. - Do you want to go on to "spiritual completeness" with the Lord? Until "all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the fulness of Christ: That ye henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine (Rapture), by the sleight (meaning "pride") of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive," (Eph. 4:13,14.) Christ is in you "the hope of glory," not some false doctrine, whether it be the Rapture or any other unscriptural teaching.

4. - In Hebrews 11, we are told about men and women who were willing to "run the race that is marked out for us," and that we would "throw off everything that hinders our running." A long distance runner is not going to carry an eighty pound backpack. He will throw off any excess weight, so he can run more efficiently. We must do the same thing, if we love the Lord, and this means we must be willing to suffer with Him, if necessary, and even die, as millions of others have done. This idea is completely foreign to the teaching of the Rapture.

5. - The Rapture theory causes Christian men and women to "become so heavenly minded, they are no earthly good." Many Rapturists have completely detached themselves from national and world events, and will have nothing to do with the scriptural teaching of national salvation. Yet over 2/3rds of the Bible is taken up with this aspect of God's will for men.

These apathetic Christians are the major reason the Secular Humanists have been able to take over our public school system. It is impossible to "occupy until He comes," as He charged Christians to do, when you are cowering in a spiritual foxhole, waiting for Christ to rescue you from the mess caused by your apathy.

My challenge to you, like that of Brother Speed Wilson, especially to those of you who have become obsessed with the Rapture Doctrine, and who no doubt will be terribly upset with this article, is to prove me wrong. Not by what your denominational leaders say, not by what Doctor So-and-So D.D. has to say, but by the Word of God. I will take my stand on that!

Man was made in the image of God, in knowledge, righteousness, holiness, and was given dominion over the earth (See Gen. 1:26; Col. 3:10; Eph. 4:24). Our Standards of Christian conduct cannot be man as he makes himself, but man as God made him. According to Psalm 138:14, man was "fearfully and wonderfully made." We were created to rule the earth, to have dominion over it, to rule it according to God's eternal Law. To diminish this calling and responsibility in any way; to reduce God's Law to a few vague moral precepts that man wants to follow, is to set a minimum for faithfulness, and this in itself is evil. Christians cannot afford to be amateurs. There is too much at stake. Our calling MUST be a total one! We MUST give God., nothing less than our ALL. Even if this means our life!

There is nothing which points up the weakness of the modern church, more than the reduction of faith from God's super-natural act of saving us, to any easy believism and casual disobedience, when we want to "to do our own thing instead of obeying Him."

A famous man on his death bed was reported to have said: "God will forgive me; that is His business." Protestants have been quick to condemn the church of Rome for its doctrine of "indulgences"; but we have fashioned our own doctrine of indulgence, when we tell our people "Accept Christ, and you will be safe; if you sin, He will forgive you." We have been guilty of turning salvation into a sort of fire insurance policy, to keep men and women out of hell. That's why it has become so easy for our white Christians, who should be in the forefront of bringing this nation back to God, to accept an easy doctrine like the Rapture. I'm not sure it will work!

Jesus said in Luke 6:46 - "Why call ye me, Lord, Lord! and do not the things which I say?" I am fed up with the signs I see as I travel around the country, which have been erected by some church group at the entrance to their city. They say: JESUS IS LORD OF THIS CITY! Yet I can find open bars, shops that sell pornography, abortion clinics, and for all I know, houses of prostitution. Jesus is NOT Lord of that town. That is just a cliché to make church folks feel good. These church folks should study Matt. 7:21, where our Lord clearly stated: "Not everyone that saith unto me, Lord! Lord! shall enter into the kingdom of heaven (LISTEN CLOSELY NOW!) but he that doeth the will (Obeys the law, according to 1 John 3:4) of my Father which is in heaven."

I don't know many fundamental preachers who have the "spiritual guts" to preach this truth. They know they would lose members, and along with that, the "almighty dollar" which has become so precious to them.

We turn our back on personal Christian responsibility when we tell ourselves and others, "All that is necessary is to have faith, and believe in Jesus. He will take care of everything else." These folks are making a mockery of God's Word, for He has given us certain responsibilities too.

Could these apathetic, "twinkie-marshmallow" Christians be the ones the King had in mind, when He said in Luke 13:25 "...and ye shall begin to stand without (the Kingdom), and to knock at the door, saying: 'Lord! Lord!, open unto us:' and He shall answer and say unto them, I know not whence (who) you are!"

Amateur Christians, the kind who would rejoice at the idea of a Rapture which would whisk them away from all earthly responsibility, when millions of others have suffered and died for our Lord, show the modern form of Phariseeism which the Apostle Paul describes in 2 Timothy 3:5 - "...having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof." The road to hell will be lined with people such as this.

Take your Bible and look at the road signs, which are placed there to warn Christians of hazards ahead!

The Apostle John in his first Epistle (3:8) tells us: "For this purpose (to combat evil) the Son of God was manifested (made known) that He might destroy (utterly annihilate) the works of the devil: Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin, (this refers to wilful sin); for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is of God. In this the children of God are manifested (made known) and the children of the devil; whosoever doeth not righteousness IS NOT OF GOD, neither is he that LOVETH not his brother." You see, Christian, there MUST be a difference between you and the world. If you act the same as they do, then you are NONE OF HIS!

So, my fundamentalist, Rapture minded friend, you can stand up in church and testify until you are "blue in the face," about what the Lord has done for you; you can knock on every door in town, inviting them to come to church; you can speak to your friends and witness of what Christ has done for you and what He can do for them. But if your life shows that you ignore His Law, and believe that because you are a Christian you can get away with it, then according to The WORD, "that man's religion is in vain!" For, "What you do, shouts so loud, I can't hear what you say!"

Don't get angry with me, for telling you these things. I am not making them up. They come direct from the Book. They were put there to warn you **DANGER! DETOUR! BRIDGE IS OUT!** Will you listen to these warnings and take a complete stand for the King, and the White Christian civilization which has given you every worthwhile thing you have, or are you going to listen to the "sweet talk," of the false teachers, and be destroyed?

To Seduce the Elect

An in depth look at some of the falsehoods which have invaded the Christian world and the danger they pose to Christ and His church, with apologies to none.

By Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr AUS Ret.

Introduction

This is a book about false teaching, especially those which are currently being taught in three branches of Christianity. We will look without bias, into error where it is to be found, that has crept into the Judeo-Christian churches of America, and into the Roman Catholic churches. These two branches of Christianity, make up the majority of those who go by the name of Christian. We will also look into an ever growing minority of White Christians in America, and throughout the Free World, who are known as Identity Christians.

These are people for the most part who have come out of the Judeo-Christian and Catholic world, as they came to the realization that they were physical descendants of Abraham, entitled to the blessings which go with this, and also the added responsibilities to God and man. Unfortunately, as often happens, falsehoods have crept in here too, as the enemy seeks to sow seed of dissension and doubt in the hearts of our people.

Immediately, when the subject of falsehoods and exposing those who teach them comes up, we are asked the question by zealous Christians: "Is it right to judge? Is it right to expose false teachers and doctrines and to name names in the process?"

As an introduction to this book, I want to try and answer this question, at least in part by using a very revealing article, written by Ralph C. Griffin, which appeared in the Summer Issue 1994, of his newsletter, THE SWORD AND THE TRUMPET, P.O. Box 870, Chandler, TX 75758.

While I do not agree 100% with the doctrinal beliefs of Brother Griffin, the purpose of this Introduction is not to criticize him, but to benefit from his wisdom.

In Hebrews 5:14, we read: "But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil".

Those who are unwilling or incapable of discerning or judging between good and evil are in this manner revealing either their disobedience or their spiritual immaturity.

Yes, it is biblically MANDATED TO JUDGE, TO EXPOSE FALSE TEACHERS AND DOCTRINES, AND TO NAME THE NAMES of those who teach error and thus perhaps irreparably harm the Body of Christ. A thorough and exhaustive proof of the above conclusion would fill an entire book, but I'll only briefly establish the scriptural basis for this truth.

"Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness". (2 Timothy 2:15,16)

Wolves in disguise have entered the flock and are deceiving many! False teachers are free to spread their poisonous doctrines today because there is a "conspiracy of silence among Bible believers!" For this reason, it is important for us to closely examine their teachings. While it goes beyond our ability and authority to ascertain the motives of their hearts, it is well within our ability and authority to evaluate their doctrines. (This is the purpose of this book - Author Mohr).

This examination is not for the purpose of tearing down or simply to be negative, but only to help those who wish to be biblical.

Discerning Bible readers are aware of Jesus' many warnings about the false messiahs and false

teachers that would abound in the "last of these last days". Christ said that these deceivers and their deception would be one of the first and clearest signs of the closing day of this Age. He warned His disciples 13 times in the Gospels to be alert to such deceivers. Jesus called them "hypocrites"; "blind guides"; "whited sepulchers"; "serpents"; and "ye generation of vipers". (Matthew 23:23-34)

When dealing with false teachers, false prophets and those involved in God's house for the purpose of dishonest gain; i.e., money changers", Christ's words were sharp and His actions plain. In John 2:16, we listen as He said to them: "Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise". Then He drove the money changers out of the temple with a whip He had made out of rope.

Yet today, Christians are told that we are to fellowship with men whose doctrines are as un-scriptural as those of the Pharisees.

We are not supposed to rebuke anyone for their compromise, yet it is true that the anti-Christ himself and his false prophet, will be worshiped by all the world as Christ. This means that his followers will be so-called Christians. Should true Christians not be warned of this?

In exposing un-scriptural teaching by noted Christian teachers, authors and other leaders in the church, it is important to remember that we are not questioning their commitment to the Lord. However, what must consistently be scrutinized and confronted is teaching or living is that which is scripturally in error, no matter who may be presenting it.

The Apostle Paul corrected the Apostle Peter publicly and named those who were leading others astray, and continually combated errors in his epistles. Paul had to oppose Peter's actions as being without scriptural support on one occasion (see Galatians 2:11-17). Suppose Paul had refused to enter into controversy with his friend Peter. With leaders piloting the Christian boat in the wrong direction, the infant church might have been shipwrecked on the rocks of Jewish legalism. (There is some of this same danger inherent in Identity -Author Mohr). Peter's ministry was not nullified as a result of being corrected. It did serve as a reminder that everything taught must be in accordance with sound doctrine as stated in God's Word.

Peter rebuked Ananias and Sapphira by name, in Acts 5 and as a result, the early church was infused with a wholesome fear of God and His holiness. (This is something most churches lack in this age - Author Mohr).

Examples found throughout the scriptures demonstrate the value of reproof for the conviction of sin and erroneous teaching which might have otherwise gone unheeded, leading to destruction of some. Paul's naming of Peter and Barnabas, Alexander the coppersmith, Hymaneus and Philetus, and John's exposure of Diotrephes are just a few biblical examples of public correction.

There are some who assert that such matters should be dealt with privately in accordance with Matthew 18:15-20. But this passage deals with matters of personal offense - issues between individuals, not false teaching, and doctrinal problems which subvert the gospel and are promoted publicly.

Dave Hunt, in his THE BEREAN CALL of Jan. 1994, writes: "All scripture is profitable for correction. Designed for the benefit of believers, this teaching of God's Word, is very much out of favor among today's church leaders. It's astounding that page after page of the Bible involves some form of correction, yet any such application among Christians is generally avoided or received as emotionally harmful, 'negative or un-loving' is the Word. On the contrary, correction is biblical and necessary".

The Apostle Paul, writing in Colossians 2:8 says: "Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments (GK - stoickeron -4747 meaning: fundamentals) of the world (order) and not after Christ".

In 1 Timothy 6:20-22, speaking to the young evangelist, he said: "O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoid profane (GK - bibelos - 952 meaning: "heathenism; by implication

Jewish notions) and vain babblings (GK - henophonia - 2757 meaning: "empty sounding, fruitless discussions), and opposition of science falsely so called (Note that true science is never in conflict with the Word - Author Mohr) which some professing have erred concerning the faith".

When I have previously addressed this issue, there is usually an immediate suspicion that I am attacking a person rather than questioning ideas and practices from a biblical standpoint.

Romans 16:17-18, is often quoted to condemn anyone who might question a brother's teaching. They quote: "Now I beseech you brethren, mark them that cause divisions and offenses... and avoid them". They ignore the middle part of this passage which says "contrary to the doctrines which ye have learned". This passage is speaking about those who are teaching un-biblical doctrines, or as Paul says, "another gospel".

Divisions in the church are created by teachings that are contrary to sound doctrine. False teachers serve only themselves, not Christ, and deceive the naive with smooth talk. Romans 16:18 says: "For they (false teachers) that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly (GK -koilea - 2836 meaning: "heart") and by good words, and fair speeches, deceive the hearts of the simple". (GK - akakos - 172 meaning: "innocent; unsuspecting".)

The Bible tells us not to fellowship with them, but also tells us not to ignore their destructive heresies - because that would be compromise. The Word teaches that "sound doctrine" cannot be perpetuated through compromise, in 1st Corinthians 15:33, Paul says: "Be not deceived, evil communications corrupt good manners". Compromise cannot be avoided without separation (see 2 John 10,11) - "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, (see vs. 7) receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed, (helps him in any way), becomes partaker in his evil deeds".

A biblical fundamentalist had been described as one who "adheres with strong convictions to the fundamentals of the Christian faith, and who insists on separation from worldliness, apostasy, and disobedient brethren". While separation is not one of the essentials of the Christian faith, it is a necessary pre-requisite for being a fundamentalist and must be seen as a defining element in fundamentalism. (This word has been terribly overworked, and incorrect meanings have been given to it in recent years. I am a fundamentalist in its true meaning, and am proud of it - Author Mohr).

In the foreword of the book PSYCHOHERESY by Martin and Deidre Bobgan, Dave Hunter commented: "...many church leaders, though well intentioned are feeding... deadly poisons to the Body of Christ... Christian leaders should be held accountable for what they say in books, magazines and in the pulpit, or on radio or TV. Certainly no one can object if what he has stated publicly is quoted or questioned publicly. If a church leader is granted immunity from challenge or correction, then the Reformation was in vain and we are back under the un-scriptural authoritarianism of a Protestant popery..."

"If (a particular teaching is) valid and biblical, then its proponents have nothing to fear from a factual and scriptural analysis of its tenets; and if its precedents are in fact false and dangerous, then lovers of God and truth will be grateful when error is exposed".

(I have often been questioned about writings of leaders in some church group, and am compelled to say: "Much of what they say is true, but like rat poison, which is made up of 97% cornmeal, it is the 3% [poison; untruth] that kills - Author Mohr).

If we then, as well as others who, by the Word, expose doctrinal error and false teaching are criticized by the mass of professing Christians they and their ministers compromise the truth to gain acceptance, then we should rest in the knowledge that we are looking for the approval of God, not men. To do otherwise is to befriend the enemy and cause additional harm to the Body of Christ.

(For this reason, I do not expect many in the Judeo-Christian and Catholic churches to accept the truths found in this book. It would be well for you to remember Moses' words to Israel in Exodus 23:2- "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil". Just because the majority say something is

right, does not make it so. I do believe it is reasonable to ask, not that you agree with what I write, but to check out the facts against the Word and when you find that I have been telling you the truth, have the courage to accept it. - (Challenge made by author Mohr).

We are commanded to test every teaching on the basis of the scripture 2 Timothy 3:16,17 tells us: "All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness; that the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished (GK -*exartizo* - 1822 meaning: "to equip fully as a teacher") unto all good works".

Remember how Paul commended the Bereans in Acts 17:11 - "These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the Word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures (the Old Testament was all they had) daily, whether these things (which Paul and Silas were teaching) were so".

(Not many of our so-called Christian people do this. When they read their Bibles, which is seldom, and come to a part they do not understand, instead of searching the Bible for the answer, nine times out of ten, they go to their pastors for the answer. And nine times out of ten, he will tell them what he was taught in the seminary, which does not necessarily mean it is what the Word teaches. By this means, heresies creep into church teachings - Author Mohr).

We are enjoined to reject any teaching from any teacher (No matter how many religious degrees he may have behind his name - Author Mohr), that is not based squarely on specific passages from God's Word.

In 2 Timothy 4:2,3 we read: "I (Paul) charge thee (Timothy) therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at His appearing and His kingdom. Preach the Word; be instant (GK - *ephistemi* - 2186 meaning: "to stand upon; to be at hand") in season, out of season. (The first SEASON comes from the (GK word *eukarios* -2121 and means: "well timed; opportune; in time of need". The second SEASON comes from *akarios* - 171 and means: "inopportune; to fail of a proper occasion") REPROVE, REBUKE, EXHORT with all long suffering and doctrine. For the time will come when men will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (longing for material, fleshly things) shall they heap (GK - *episioreuo* - meaning: "to accumulate further; seek additions; heap") to themselves teachers having itching (GK - *knetho* - 2833 meaning by implication "to tickle") ears. And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. But watch thou in all things, endure affliction, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof (GK - *pleurophoneo* - 4135 meaning: "to be completely if assured or convinced") of thy ministry".

Religious tolerance - or being "open minded" is sermonized a lot in the church today. Larry Thomas, in his THE INKHORN, Dec. 1992, wrote: "To the world, religious tolerance means granting another person, faith or persuasion the same rights and privileges we demand for ourselves. But in the church world, tolerance has become compromise. To be non controversial and to demonstrate 'Christian love', many in the church have thrown out all doctrinal standards.

"The church has grown soft. It has relaxed its position on a number of social and spiritual issues, opening the door for un-scriptural practices and teachings. The easing of standards has enabled the church to broaden its appeal to the world and show forth a spirit of unity within the body. The problem is that many included in this ecumenical hodge-podge are not actually part of the Body. They may have a Christian sounding philosophy, but they are a far cry from being Bible-based, 'born again' (born from above) believers.

"One of the most visible efforts to increase appeal and put on a display of unity, is the total avoidance of debate, disagreement, or division - no matter how wrong or heretical the teaching. To avoid these things we compromise with wrong teaching is to sacrifice our biblical convictions. "(This puts us in the unenviable position of being" par takers in their evil deeds", 2 John 11 - Author Mohr).

"As a result, factions in the church have become fat and fattening. They have gorged themselves on the meat of man's wisdom, while swilling the new wine of heresy. To point out these wrongs is to be controversial and run the risk of being "'called 'un-loving' or 'unchristian'"."

The book of Jude is certainly controversial. The entire book sounds an alarm to believers about false teachers and errors in the church. It is a rebuke to false teachers, a warning to believers, and a battle-cry against error. Jude is much too "negative" for today's church. But remember, the Holy Spirit authored this book, not Jude! Jude calls on the church to "earnestly contend for the faith". The Greek word for CONTEND, "implies to put forth an effort equal or greater than the opposition". To compromise with wrong in the name of tolerance is to dishonor God and make light of His Word.

We are also commanded to SEPARATE ourselves from them. In 2 Corinthians 6:17, we read: "Wherefore, come ye out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, saith the Lord". This makes it plain that God's people are to come out of apostasy and religious error! False teachers have broken down the barrier between God's people and falsehood. There is too little preaching and teaching on the doctrine of "separation". Until we get back to teaching the truth about personal and ecclesiastical separation, we can expect the widespread havoc and judgment of God, that we are experiencing today. (See Deut. 28).

How can we contend for the faith in a climate that will not tolerate controversy, but instead promotes compromise with evil and evil men, in order to avoid conflict or division?

Notice in John 3 how Jesus challenged Nicodemus, a Pharisee who approached Jesus with his heart open to spiritual truth. Yet this same Jesus harshly condemned other Pharisees to their faces. He was patient with those who were willing to listen. He did not give in to the temptation to tell them what they wanted to hear, but taught them the very Word of God.

Even in His superior wisdom, Jesus met much opposition, not only from His enemies, the Pharisees, but from His own followers. In John 6:66, we find that when Jesus began to teach the hard facts of the Kingdom: "From that time many of His disciples (followers) went back, and walked no more with Him".

(For all intents and purposes, many who go by the name of Christian today, are not walking in His doctrine - Author Mohr).

But the Master was gentle with those who had been deceived, while He sternly rebuked the rabbis who perverted God's word through false teaching, and He did so publicly!

The most loving thing a Christian leader can do for the church, is to warn believers against those who propagate false teachings and the most loving thing they can do for the perpetrators of scriptural error, is to speak forth in rebuke and hope and pray that they will repent.

In an article entitled **WHATEVER HAPPENED TO THE CHURCH?** in **WITNESS, INC., NEWS**, March 1993, Rick Varlinsky writes: "We must stand for truth no matter what the cost, personal or professional" (Oh how many of our TV evangelists need to listen to this advice and take it to heart - Author Mohr). "This is not an option. The stand for truth is not to be relegated to those engaged in ministry on a full-time basis. It is the task of all believers, and we are all accountable... That is why we are given the armor of God. That armor is meant for battle!"

(But the average Christian doesn't want to fight. He is like the hippies of the 1960's whose motto was: "Make love, not war!" We need to remember that a soldier does not put on armor to eat, or to sleep, or to hide in some spiritual foxhole while the battle rages outside. Armor goes on before the battle - Author Mohr).

The problem of doctrinal "wishy-washiness" is a cancer that is spreading through the church. The alarm **MUST** be sounded: the troops **MUST** be rallied! We **MUST** "fight the good fight of faith", with the same fervor that was characteristic of the early church. Every believer is to be a "watchman" warning lest we as the scriptures state (see Ezekiel 3:18; 33:6), find that "their blood

will I require at thy hand."

(We sing: "Faith of our fathers, living still. In spite of dungeon fire and sword. How sweet would be their children's fate, if they like them, could die for thee. Faith of our fathers, holy faith, we will be true to Thee 'till death!" Yet I wonder how many Christians who sing this, really mean it? - Author Mohr).

In 2 Chronicles 19:2, we find a scripture which is overlooked by our modern day preachers. It says: "...shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord". (God does not put up with disobedience on the part of His spiritual leaders, for the LAW OF HARVEST is as much in operation for them, if not more so, than the laity. This LAW which is as sure and abiding as the LAW OF GRAVITY, says: "Be not deceived; God is not mocked"; for whatsoever a man (woman) soweth, that shall they also reap". Galatians 6:7 - (Author Mohr).

Our thanks to Tricia Tillin of the Mainstream Publication of BANNER MINISTRIES, of England for the following eight comprehensive reasons about how believers should respond to heresy:

1 - HOW CAN WE KNOW ERROR AND FALSE TEACHING?

(See 2 John 9-11; Isaiah 8:20; Galatians 1:8 and 1 Timothy 6:3).

2 - ARE CHRISTIANS SUPPOSED TO JUDGE?

(See Acts 17:11; 1 Corinthians 10:15; 1 Thessalonians 5:21; 2 Thessalonians 2:15 and Jude 3).

3 - SHOULD CHRISTIANS OPENLY CHALLENGE FALSE TEACHERS?

(See 1 John 4:1; Titus 1:10-13; 2 Timothy 1:3; 2 Timothy 4:2; and Revelation 2:2).

4 - ARE THEIR SCRIPTURAL PRECEDENTS FOR NAMING FALSE TEACHERS BY NAME?

(See Galatians 2:11; 2 Timothy 2:17,18; 1 Timothy 1:20; and 3 John 9,10).

5 - WHAT TOOLS SHOULD A CHRISTIAN USE TO JUDGE FALSE TEACHERS AND THEIR TEACHINGS?

(See Matthew 22:29; 1 Timothy 4:13,16; 2 Timothy 3:17 and Titus 1:9).

6 - IS IT RIGHT FOR A CHRISTIAN TO JUDGE?

(See 1 Corinthians 5:12). While Jesus tells us in John 7:24, "Judge not, that ye be not judged," we see in 1 Corinthians 2:15; 1 Corinthians 6:2,3,5, where Christians are to judge. (Was Paul contradicting what Jesus said in His Sermon on the Mount in Matthew 7:1,2? Not at all! (Most Christians quote only this first verse, when what Christ was actually saying, as can be seen from the context, is "Be careful of how you judge; for if God will judge you in the same manner in which you judge others" - Author Mohr. See also 2 Thessalonians 3:6, of course these teachings go contrary to modern church thinking, which allows adulterers and sodomites to not only become church members, but to take positions of responsibility in the church - Author

Mohr).

7 - HOW SHOULD CHRISTIANS RESPOND TO FALSE TEACHERS AND FALSE TEACHING?

(See Ephesians 5:11; Romans 6:17; 2 Thessalonians 3:6; 2 Thessalonians 3:14; 2 Timothy 3:5,7 and Titus 3:10).

8 - HOW SHOULD A CHRISTIAN WHO IS REBUKED FOR FALSE TEACHING RESPOND?

(See Proverbs 27:5; Lamentations 3:40; Hebrews 12:5; 1 Corinthians 10:12; James 3:2; and 1 Peter 3:15).

Christians are to genuinely love one another and seek unity. However it should be remembered that it is "unity of faith", we are to maintain, not "unity of the Body" and it is the truth we are to speak in love. The most loving thing we can do for the Body of Christ, is to warn believers of those who espouse false teachings, and the most loving thing to do for those who perpetuate error, is to continue to speak forth in hopes they will repent. If this brings division, then so be it.

(Please note that some of the contents of this article were paraphrased from a tract by Pastor E. L. Bynum of the Tabernacle Baptist Church, 1911 34th St., Lubbock, TX 79452, and from other sources, including NEOEVANGELISM TODAY, by Robert Lightner; "and from BIBLICAL PERSPECTIVES, "The Myth of the Third Wave", by Robert Dean). (End of article by Brother Griffith.)

I agree fully with what brother Griffith has written and it is in this spirit that this book TO SEDUCE THE ELECT has been written. That it will "step on some toes "and anger some in the Body of Christ, goes without saying. But it is because I love you, that I show you what the scriptures say about your errors. Note these are scriptural corrections, not personal.

One of the major problems in the modern church, Catholic, Protestant and Identity alike, is that we have substituted a new cross for the old one. In Amos 8:11, this heresy was prophesied: "Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land (to the Israel nations). Not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the Lord. And they (Israel) shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, and they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the Lord, and shall not find it". This has happened in many of our modern day churches.

In Philippians 3:18, the Apostle Paul warns us: "For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are enemies of the cross of Christ."

Unannounced and almost undetected, there has crept into modern church circles in modern times, a new cross. It looks like the old cross, but it's different.

From this new cross a philosophy of Christian life has risen, which makes this book necessary. From this new philosophy has risen a new technique of reaching men and women with the Gospel of Salvation. It employs pretty much the same old language of evangelism, but its emphasis has been misplaced.

The old cross had no ties with the world and carried with it the sentence imposed by the Law at Mt. Sinai. The modern church does not like this Law, so they have done away with it and have invented a new cross which is not opposed to the sinful condition of the human race; rather it has become a friendly pal and, if understood correctly, the source of oceans of good, clean fun and innocent enjoyment. The new cross lets Adam live without interference. His life's motivation is unchanged; he lives for his own pleasure, only now he takes delight in living like the world. His accent is on enjoyment, though his fun is now on a higher plane morally, if not intellectually.

The new cross does not demand a renouncement of the old life before the new life can be received. The evangelist seeks to key into Christianity, by showing that Christianity makes no unpleasant demands; rather, it offers the same thing as the world, only on a higher level. Whatever the sin-mad world happens to be clamoring for at the moment is cleverly shown to be the very thing the Gospel offers, the religious version, promising to be more spiritual fulfilling than the worldly version.

The new cross does not slay the sinner; it merely redirects him. It gears him up to a cleaner, jollier way of living and saves his self-respect. To the self-assertive it says "Come and assert yourself in Christ." To the egotist it says, "Come and do your boasting in the Lord!" To the thrill seeker it says, "Come and enjoy the thrill of Christian fellowship!" To the fun seeker it says; "It's fun to be a Christian!"

Any Christian message can be slanted in the direction the current vogue is moving, in order to make it acceptable to the public. (After all larger church attendance, means more money in the "kitty").

The philosophy behind this kind of spiritual deception may be sincere, but it's sincerity does not keep it from being false and fatal. It misses completely the meaning of the cross.

The old cross is a symbol of death. It stands for an abrupt, violent end of the human being. In Roman times, when a man was forced to carry his cross, he said good-bye to his friends, for he knew he was never coming back alive. The cross in those days never compromised, it modified nothing, it spared nothing. Maybe this is why it is so detested by modern day Christians. The old cross did not try and keep on good terms with its victim. It struck cruelly and hard, and when it had finished its work, the man was no more to be found.

The race of Adam is under the death sentence, no matter how some evangelists try and prove differently. It does not carry the popular message of Oral Roberts: "Something good is going to happen to you today! if In spite of what the evangelists say, there is no commutation or escape from the death penalty. God cannot approve of any of the fruits of sin, no matter how sincere the sinner may be, or how beautiful they appear in the eyes of men. God saves the individual by killing him on the cross, then raising him in a newness of life.

Any evangelist, preacher or priest who draws friendly parallels between the ways of God and the ways of man is false to Scriptural teaching and cruel to the souls of his hearers. Faith in Christ does not parallel the world, it intersects it! In coming to Christ we do not bring our old life up to a higher plane; we leave it at the cross! The kernel of wheat must first fall into the ground and die, before it can produce, so Jesus said (John 12:24).

We who preach God's Word must not think of ourselves as public relations agents sent to establish good will between Christ and the world. We must not allow ourselves to become commissioners to make Christ acceptable to big business, the press, sports, modern education, etc. We are not diplomats but prophets. Our message is not that of compromise but of ultimatum.

God offers life, but not an improvement on the old life. The life God offers is eternal life out of death. It stands on the far side of the cross. Whoever wants to possess it must pass under the rod. He must repudiate himself completely and agree with God's just sentence against him. "The soul that sinneth; it shall die!"

What does this mean to the condemned man? The man seeking to find life in Christ Jesus? It simply means that he must repent, and believe. He must forsake his sins and then go on to forsake himself. He must cover nothing, defend nothing, excuse nothing in his life. He must not seek to make terms with God, but he must bow his head before the stroke of God's stem displeasure and acknowledge himself worthy of death.

It is only by doing this that he can gaze with simple trust on the risen Savior, and from Him receive life and rebirth and cleansing and power. The same cross that ended the life of the Savior, now puts an end to the repentant sinner. The same power that raised Christ from the grave, now raises the sinner to a new life in Christ.

To those who object to this assessment as being narrow and a private view of the truth, God has set His hallmark of approval on this message from Paul's day to the present. Whether stated in these exact words or not, this has been the content of any and all preaching that has ever had impact and brought life and power to the Christian world for almost 2,000 years. The Reformers and the Revivalists put their emphasis on the old cross and the mighty operations of the Holy Spirit gave witness to God's approval.

Today we hear about massive world wide revivals, but there is very little evidence of Christian power, as Christ's enemy continue to gain in strength and our nation moves towards hell faster than at any time in our history. Something must be drastically wrong with the church, no matter what branch it may be.

Dare we, heirs of such a legacy of power, tamper with God's truth? Dare we, with our stubby pencils, erase the lines of the blueprint of God, or alter the pattern shown us at Calvary? God forbid! We must preach the old cross, in order to have the old time power! Which cross are you preaching? The old, or the new?

(The foregoing summation is a paraphrase of an anonymous article which was sent to me recently. It pretty well answers the question as to why I am writing TO SEDUCE THE ELECT. I pray that all who read this book, will take this into consideration when I tread on their religious toes. As my father used to say to me when giving me a licking: "Son, this is for your own good!")

In St. Matthew 24:24, we are told by Christ Himself that in the "closing out days of this age": "there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders, inasmuch that if it were possible (the word "IF" used here means: "maybe it is and maybe it isn't") they shall deceive the very elect.

The word ELECT as used in the New Testament has only one meaning. It comes from the Greek word El and means: "thou art, or be". It is used in both Old and New Testaments in reference to "true Israel". In no place does it refer to a people we now know as Jews, or to the "church". It is used thirteen times in the New Testament, and two of these concerns the "elect" being deceived. Twice it refers to the "re-gathering of true Israel, and nine times is a general reference to the "elect of Israel", of whom the Lord said in Amos 3:2 - "You only have I know" of all the families of the earth...

In 1 Peter 1:1, we notice that Peter is speaking not to the Anti-Christ Edomite Jews who have just crucified our Lord, but to the "strangers" (Greek - PAREPIDEMOS [3927] who are "resident foreigners" in Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia, and who are (vs. 2) "elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father". They were not elect because of their "bloodline" from Adam, which some today call ARYAN, but because they could trace their ancestry back to Abraham, the "friend of God", whose family had been called out from all others, to bring blessings to all the earth, and who had accepted His Kingship (see Gen. 12:1-3). These "elect" spoken to by Peter, who scattered strangers from the ten Israelite tribes who had gone into Assyrian captivity for their disobedience to God, and who were at that time known as "Gentiles". But because they had been "sanctified by the Spirit unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ," (in other words they had become "blood bought" members of Abraham's family, who had been "born from above" ["born again"] as some say and who had been "elected" ("set aside by God for a special purpose"). We find this purpose explained in 1 Peter 2:9 - "But ye (saved Israelites) are a chosen generation (Greek - GENOS meaning: offspring; stock"), a royal priesthood (Rev. 5:10), an holy nation (Isaiah 61:12), a peculiar people; (GK - PERIOUSIOS, meaning: "set aside for a special purpose") that ye should show forth the praises of Him (Jesus) who hath called you out of darkness into His marvelous light". He goes on in vs. 10 to state "who in time past were not a people," (since they had been divorced by God and were known as GENTILES, heathen) "but are now the children of God; which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy". (Most pastors in the Judeo-Christian churches, will say this has reference to ALL "born from above" Christians, but it does not! The context of these verses shows that it was speaking to Christian Israelites.)

Notice carefully that these "peculiar people", these "elect", were a "holy nation, not the "church", and were different from all other people on the face of the earth.

The purpose of these "called out one's" was not one of RACIAL SUPREMACY, as some of our brethren in Christian Identity falsely assume, but of "racial purity". These were to be special Ambassadors, if you will, from God to a "lost and dying world", showing them how God wanted them to live and fit into His purpose.

It is a known fact, that in these "last days" many "deceivers" have crept into the Christian flock, destroying many Christian "sheepfolds".

It is my purpose in this book to discuss a few of the major deceptions which have destroyed many fine Christian "flocks" and which is poisoning Christianity both among Protestants and Roman Catholics.

I do not have time to go into such cults as Mormonism, Seventh Day Adventism, and the Jehovah Witnesses, but will concentrate on the two major branches of Christianity, the Roman Catholic faith and the Reformed Christian faith which broke away from Rome during the Reformation, and is now generally known as Protestantism. (Some branches of the Baptist church do not consider themselves as Protestants, although they really are).

Since this message is directed primarily at those of you who are Christian Israelites, (and many of you are physical children of Abraham's seedline and do not know it) and who understand the importance of this, I must bring to your attention, that there are some Protestant Christians who do not believe that Roman Catholics are "saved", since they ask for forgiveness of sins through the Virgin Mary, or a priest, rather than going direct to Christ. While I am sure that some Roman Catholics who read this book will not believe in the salvation of Protestants outside of the Church of Rome. I will go into this in detail in Part III of this book.

I have never put a great deal of emphasis on Catholicism or Protestantism within the Identity Movement, because I believe the Bible teaches that if one accepts the "blood sacrifice" for sin, which was offered by our Lord Jesus Christ, understand that He paid the penalty for our sins by His death on the cross, and have repented of our sins and asked God for forgiveness, then we are "saved", scripturally. I can repeat, regardless of which church you belong to, the words of Charles Wesley: "I may not see eye to eye with you on every thing; but if your heart is with my heart, then here is my hand", and I am proud to say that I have many "saved" Catholics among my friends.

In PARTS I and II, I will discuss some of the perversions which have crept into the Protestant churches, which depart from the Scriptural teachings of the Apostolic church. In Part III, I will discuss the Roman Catholic faith.

This book is not going to be popular with many, for the simple reason that it will expose false teachings, and tear down many idols which have been erected in Christendom during the 2000 years it has been in existence. Men never like when their "pet theories" are shown to be falsehoods. We never like to believe we may have been fooled. I remember a simple story told by my grandfather which illustrates this. Back in his time, almost every county in America had a fair, where the farmers gathered to show off their produce and livestock. Entertainment was provided by sideshows, such as the "bearded lady" and the "calf with two heads". It seems at this particular fair, one of the sideshows advertised: COME IN AND SEE THE HORSE WITH HIS HEAD WHERE HIS TAIL OUGHT TO BE! Many a farmer plunked down his hard earned dollar to see this freak, only to find an ordinary horse tied by his tail to the manger. Some thought this was funny and some got mad, but no one said a thing about it, for fear that people would think them stupid for having been taken in by it. As a result, the fake show made money all week long. This has happened over and over again in the Christian religion.

Part I

The Chosen People Myth!

That there is a "chosen people" in the Bible is undeniable. That is if you believe the Bible! In the early pages of the Book, we see where God exercised His Omnipotent (all powerful) will, when He chose a man named Abraham, from all the families "on earth, to be His "special, set-aside people". We read about this in Amos 3:2, where God, speaking to "true Israel" said: "You only have I known of all the families of the earth..."

Abraham was an Adamite (White man) of direct lineage from Adam. God appeared to Abraham, when he was part of a heathen culture in the heathen land of Chaldea and said to him in essence: "Abraham, I want you to leave your home land, and your kin folks, including your father's house, and go to a distant country that I will show you. In that country I will make of you a great nation and a company of nations which will bless all mankind. And I will bless those who bless you and curse those who curse you and your offspring will be a blessing to all the world," (Gen. 12:1-3).

The writer of the book of Hebrews speaks of this in Hebrews 11:8-12. How it was by faith that Abraham obeyed God, not knowing where he went and that he believed God when at the age of 99, God told him he would have a son, whose offspring would be like the stars in number. By faith, Abraham was willing to offer up Isaac, the son of God's promise, Who had told him: "In Isaac shall thy seed be called". And that his FAITH was counted unto him as RIGHTEOUSNESS.

The chosen status of Abraham and his offspring, (and by the way none of the patriarchs were Jews, for there were no people known as Jews until 1200 years after the time of Abraham, when we first find them in 2 Kings 16:6, as they fight against Israel).

This "chosen status" is recognized and mentioned by God in many places in the Scriptures. When God said to Israel: "You only have I known..." He used the Hebrew word YADA which has many meanings, but in this case means: "to recognize; to acknowledge; to appoint". God appointed Abraham and his descendants to be a "special people."

As Americans, we have a tendency to take pride in the fact that we are an "enlightened people", who in spite of all our problems in recent years, still have more freedom and the good things of life than any other place. In our "free" society, supposedly any subject may be freely discussed under our system of "free speech".

But any honest person knows, that in recent years we have seen a phenomenon develop in this free nation, in which things which are not considered "politically correct", may not be discussed with impunity. Two of the strongest of these has become "race" and "Judaism". To hint that there is any difference in races, even when they are easily discernible, is to be labeled with the terrible label of "racist". (That is, if you are white). A Black, or colored person can do this, and it is not considered to be incorrect.

But even more touchy than race, especially in the branch of Christianity called Judeo-Christianity which embraces most of the major Protestant denominations, any intelligent discussion on Jews, Judaism, Talmudism or Zionism, or even any attempt to look into truth in these areas, is met with the epithet of "anti-Semitic", which in the eyes of some Christians is worse than blasphemy against God Himself. Immediately they raise a howl and quote Genesis 12:3 - "I will curse them that curse thee," never realizing that Abraham was not a Jew.

You can go into most any good bookstore and purchase books on the world's religions. The Koran, the Bible of the Muslim is available, as are the writings of Buddhism, Confucianism, Mormonism, Catholicism and Protestantism. But there is one religion in the world which you must not study and that is Judaism.

As soon as you mention Judaism, there is a sudden curtain drawn around these people and their

religion and even the Christian pastor, who elevates them to God's Chosen status, knows very little about them or their religion. More, he doesn't want you to try and gain information regarding them either.

In Romans 9:6-7, the Apostle Paul states clearly: "...For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel, neither because they are of Abraham are they all children: But (because of this) in ISAAC SHALL THY SEED BE CALLED"! What does he mean by these seemingly contradictory words?

When Jesus spoke to the Jewish leaders in John 8:32, stating: "If ye will know the truth, the truth will set you free," they haughtily replied in verse 33: "We be Abraham's seed and were never in bondage to any man". What did they mean by this? If they were to be believed, and we have no reason not to believe their statement, they were plainly saying: "We are Abraham's seed through Esau/Edom". For anyone who has studied Scripture, knows that Israel was in bondage in Egypt. If they or their father's had never been in bondage, then they could not possibly have been Israelites.

There is only one people in the world who have been named after Isaac, Abraham's son of the covenant, and they are the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples of the world, white people, if you will, who have been known down through thousands of years as SACEA; SAC-SONS; ISAACS'S SONS and are now called SAXONS. God said to Abraham: "In ISAAC shall thy seed be called (or named)". Who do you believe, God or your "brainwashed" pastor?

Yet, such is the power of the "brainwashing" which has been carried out against our people by the enemy, that many Christian pastors immediately cry "prejudice; un-Christian pride," when it is even hinted at, that maybe the White nations of the world, the ANGLO-SAXONS, are the true Israelites, not the anti-Christ people we call Jews.

It seems extremely sad to me, that our religious leaders have been willing to accept as God's elect, those who hate our Lord and His church worse than any heathen and who have openly declared, over the centuries, their intention to destroy "White Christian civilization". Not only have they declared this in books written by their own people, and in public speeches, but have shown it by their actions against Christianity.

Take a few minutes to examine those who have been instrumental in having prayer and Bible reading removed from our public schools; who have had the sacred symbols of Christianity removed during our Christian holidays, (In fact they have heathenized these holidays for gain). Look at those who own and operate the abortion clinics which yearly murder over 2 million unborn babies; those who own the liquor and dope industries; those who run the prostitution rackets; those who push the immorality of the theater, Hollywood and TV; those who promote the Satanic world of rock music, and I'll guarantee you that the bulk of these will be Jews, far exceeding their percentage of the population.

Yet an honest examination of Scripture and history will prove to any honestly searching soul, that only the White nations of Christendom bear the Scriptural "fingerprints" which "true Israel" was to exhibit in these "last days".

Jesus Himself gave us some definite teachings regarding the Jews which most of our pastors have chosen to ignore. In John 10:26, speaking very plainly to the Jewish leaders He stated: "But ye (Jews) believe not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP (emphasis added)". This seems mighty plain to me! How can you mistake it?

In John 8:44, speaking to the Jewish leaders, He states: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar, and the father of it". (There are some in identity who teach that this is a literal, physical heritage between the Jews and Satan, going back to the Garden of Eden, where they say that Mother Eve's sin was sexual union with Satan, and that as a result, she gave birth to Cain, who was a son of Satan, and the father of the Jewish race. For several obvious scriptural reasons I do not believe this,

but I certainly do believe that Satan is their spiritual father, for they do his deeds.) Satan's first lie was to Mother Eve in the Garden (Gen 3:4) when he assured her that if she disobeyed God, she would not die, but that she would become as smart as God. This touched on her womanly vanity and she sinned. I'm sure it wasn't eating an apple! But it most assuredly wasn't sex with Satan, since Gen. 4:1, clearly states that after their expulsion from the Garden, Adam had sexual relations with Eve, she got pregnant and gave birth to a son they named Cain. There is not even a hint of any third person involvement here.

In Matthew 23:2, Jesus warned the Judean people, many of whom were Israelites, that the Pharisees had usurped Moses' seat of authority, and when they told Him that they followed Moses' teaching, He exploded this lie by stating: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me." (John 5:46).

Then our Master went on to accuse these religious hypocrites of turning their converts into "two-fold more a child of hell than themselves", (Matt. 23:15).

Finally, in Rev. 2:9, 3:9, our risen Lord warned His people about those who "say they are Jews Judeans) and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan". This was never more true than today, where at least 90% of the Jews, according to their own leaders, are not Semitic, but come from a Turco-Mongolian background and are known as ASHKENAZIM.

In 1 Thess. 2:15, the apostle Paul accused the Jews of killing the Lord Jesus and their own prophets, and then clearly said "of them: and they please not God, and are contrary to all men

In Titus 1:10, he further warns that there are "many unruly and vain talkers, and deceivers, SPECIALLY THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION (Jews), whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses (families), teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money's) sake". (Emphasis added).

Yet with all these, and many more admonitions concerning the Jews, our religious leaders still insist that the Jews are God's Chosen. It all boils down to whom you will believe. The Bible, as the Word of God, or some deceived preacher or priest.

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a well-known Jew, who was advisor to seven different presidents and a personal friend to the powerful Jew, Bernard Baruch, was converted to Christianity at a late age. In his enlightening book FACTS ARE FACTS, he states: "For every ounce of good you accomplish through the conversion of a self-styled Jew (Rev. 2:9; 3:9) to the Christian "faith, you do a ton of harm in another direction

He goes on to say: "The Christian faith today stands on the cross roads of it's destiny. The Divine and Sacred mission of the church (ecclesia) is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed in it's 2,000 years of history.

"If the day ever arrives, when Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith (and this is the major goal of International Zionism today), then we will see the 'beginning of the end'".

The world-wide plot of the Satanic conspirators, has been implemented as most Christians have been asleep. Most of our clergy seem either ignorant or indifferent concerning the plot to destroy Christianity, while other eagerly with the enemy. It makes me cringe and shudder, when I see so-called Christian ministers like Jack Van Impe, Peter LeLonde and others, as they openly back the anti-Christ's of Zionism, the one's Jesus told; "You believe not, because ye are not of my sheep," (John 10:26). The very one's our Lord accused of turning their converts into "twice the child of hell as themselves," (Matt. 23:15).

These men and thousands of more who stand behind the pulpits of our Christian churches, seem to bury their heads in the sands of indifference or ignorance. This indifference has dealt such a blow to the Christian faith in America, that we can see 50-million "born again" Christians in a country, which is headed for hell, faster than at any time in its existence. Something has to be tragically wrong with the church which has lost its power to hold back corruption.

In Jeremiah 23:22, we are told that if the pastors of Israel "would preach the whole counsel of God's Word, the people would turn from their wicked ways". This has not happened, in spite of all the glowing reports we hear from the charismatic crowd, about the great revivals which are sweeping America. It could very well be possible that thousands are flocking to the altar and are being baptized and join the church, but the power of God to stop corruption is not one of the things they exhibit in their new found Christian life, and as a result of "Christian salt which has lost it's savor " (it's ability to act as salt and hold back. corruption), America wallows in the mire of her sin.

Christians need a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across this land, warning our people, White Christians in particular, that the enemy is closing in on us.

Who are these enemies of Christ and Christianity? They are the same force the Apostle Paul warned against in 1 Thess. 2:15 - "who killed their own prophets, and the Lord Jesus", and now are persecuting and attempting to destroy His church.

The confusion in the minds of the average American Christian stems from the confusion in the minds of their church leaders. Confusion always creates doubt! Doubt creates loss of confidence! Loss of confidence causes ultimate defeat!

The present confusion in the minds of Christians would not exist if the clergy were not "aiding and abetting" the enemies of Christ, who have openly declared their intention to destroy everything the clergy say they stand for. It seems amazingly stupid to me, to see an intelligent man or woman, support someone who has openly declared their intention of destroying them. Yet this is happening in the church, in more instances than not.

I believe that Christian clergy in America, Catholic and Protestant alike, are solely responsible for the internal forces within the Christian faith, which are fighting against the best interests of Christ. If Christians had stood for God, and obeyed Him fifty years ago, America would not be in the mess it is in today. We can no longer afford to allow our clergy to "pussy-foot" around with the truth, because they are afraid of hurting someone's feelings, or because it is "politically incorrect" to speak the truth!

Countless Christians today, are standing on the sidelines of this gigantic struggle for survival, watching as their faith "withers on the vine", and their freedom is being destroyed by the anti-Christ's. Many clergymen are allies of the enemies without knowing it, while others have become willing "prostitutes" of the enemy, because of the monetary values, and the popularity they gain.

Today we see Church leaders of gigantic stature, such as Dr. Billy Graham, who refuse to take a stand on issues such as abortion, homosexuality, and immorality in our government leaders, and has actually stated that the profligate we now have as President Bill Clinton, is a great Christian leader

Yet I remember a few years ago, when the president of a prominent Christian college told me that when he asked Dr. Graham why he had softened his stand on communism, he refused to answer. But Billy's wife Ruth stated: "Dr.... we intend to do anything necessary to fill the football stadiums There's 99% of your answer for apostate preaching. Or as we read in Titus 1:11- they do it "for filthy lucre's sake". (Love of money).

The cup of the Christian church has been made more bitter, when we realize that we are being betrayed by our church leaders. When Christians see their spiritual leaders in retreat, which can bring only defeat, they too become confused and afraid! To stop this surrender, parishioners MUST demand that their religious leaders take a stand against the intangible and often invisible enemies of Christ and His church.

Part II

The Rapture Hoax!

For twenty years, as a Baptist evangelist, I preached a message which went something like this: The Rapture of the saint's has to do with Christ's Second Coming. It will occur in two stages. The first time He will come silently and secretly, as a thief in the night, to snatch His bride, the church, off this earth and take her to heaven. Then a super-wicked individual called the anti-Christ, will take over and rule this world for seven years. During his rule there will be great tribulation (trouble) on the earth. But at the end of this seven years, Christ will return with His church, to destroy the anti-Christ and set up His millennial (1,000 year) kingdom".

Literally tens of thousands of sermons have been preached using this same format, which is based on four scripture verses found in the New Testament (nothing closely resembling this is mentioned in the Old Testament). These sermons con-tend that the next appearance of Christ will be "secret and silent, coming as a thief in the night".

It should be of interest to concerned Christians, that this theory was never taught in the Apostolic church, and it was not taught in America until the middle of the 1800's, when a theory which had been expounded by a Jesuit priest in the early 1500's was revived. It was further promoted by a so-called vision by a Scottish lassie of charismatic persuasion, named Margaret McDonald. This vision caught the attention of John Darby, founder of the Brethren church, and took off like wildfire in England and America. It received a "shot in the arm" from the footnotes of the Scofield Reference Bible, which have literally become "sacred writ" to millions of fundamental and evangelical Christians.

Some of you who read this will be deeply disturbed and resentful, because what I have to say will go against what you have been taught in your church. I pray that you will be honest enough to take what I say, and check it out with what the Bible teaches, rather than by what your pastor says it says!

The Rapture theory is a wonderful thing to believe in and I can tell you that it is a powerful tool in the hands of an evangelist. I know from personal experience, for I often used it myself. But it is a false doctrine, which gives Christians a false sense of security, and turns potential "soldiers of the cross," into "spiritual babies, who hide in their spiritual foxholes, folding their holy hands in prayer, as they ask Jesus to come back and rescue them from the results of their apathy."

There are many false doctrines which make men and women feel good, but which are fatal:

- (1) The doctrine that all men and women will eventually be saved, regardless of what they do with Jesus Christ.
- (2) That Christians will spend eternity in heaven, when the Word teaches that Christ's Kingdom will be here on this earth. In Rev. 21:2, we read that the "New Jerusalem" will come down to men on this earth. We will not go to heaven to reside in it.
- (3) The teaching that Christ did away with God's Law at Calvary and that now that we are under "grace", we no longer need to obey His law. Yet He said Himself, that He did not come to do away with the law and the prophets, but to "fulfill them". The Apostle Paul says: "Do we make void the law, by faith? God forbid!

There are many others which are brewed with "poison from the kitchen of hell". But probably none has done as much damage as that of the Rapture.

I recently received the following letter from a Baptist preacher in the State of Washington, who I have known and respected for many years, for his staunch stand against sin. Yet here is what he had to say about the Rapture:

"Like all true evangelists, fundamental pastors, teachers and missionaries, my church believes that Jesus is returning soon, even before the tribulation begins! Dr. Jack Van Impe (a Christian Zionist preacher - Editor) believes we have less than five years to prepare for WW III, which will come

during the tribulation. (I received this letter three years ago). We agree! This means that Jesus will come back and take us off (Rapture) this planet at any time.

"Then we will return, all fifty million of us, after seven years, with Jesus back to earth where we will rule and reign with Him for a thousand years.

"Millions of post-tribulation (those who believe Christ will return after the Tribulation), Catholics, Lutherans, and other Protestants still do not believe this truth. Nevertheless, like great Christians of the past, we still believe in the Pre-Trib Rapture, even after sixty years.

"I personally believe every true, "born again" Christian will be caught up into a huge angelic spacecraft in a split second of time, whether they believe this or not! We shall all go together! AMEN! Perhaps before you read this letter, we shall be caught up together. See you then!". (UNQ)

I wrote a long letter to this brother, quoting from Scripture, which refutes his theory. I sincerely doubt that it did much good, since like most Judeo-Christians, his mind is so "encased in denominational cement", it will take the "dynamite of God" to blow it loose to where he will even look at the truth of the Word. I know from sad personal experience of fifty years in the fundamental church. This includes two earned degrees in religion. It took a traumatic experience to gain my attention, so that I would study and see what the Scriptures really say about this.

In all my years of "rubbing shoulders" with fundamentalist church leaders, I never heard a pastor or seminarian discuss the fact that when Jesus was discussing His Second Coming with His disciples in Matthew 24 and Luke 21. He never hinted at anything like a Rapture. It would seem to me that any-thing as important as this, would have had a prominent part in His discussion. Instead, He said that world conditions in the closing out days of this age, would become so bad, that all life on planet earth would be endangered. But that for the sake of His "elect", (which have never been the Jews, by the way, but which are Israelite believers), He would return and put a stop to the destruction. (See Matt. 24:22).

Any intelligent Christian should be able to reason, that if Christ did not mention a RAPTURE, it was probably because there was no such thing. He did say that before His return, Judaism would lay hands on Christians, persecuting them in their synagogues, imprisoning and killing them for His name's sake. A little honest study will show you that we are under Zionist control in this country now, and that the Waco incident was a Mossad planned operation.

In vs 36, Jesus admonishes His people to "Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy (GK - KATAXIOO [2661J meaning: "entirely worthy" (to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and stand before the Son of man"). No Rapture envisioned here! (Possibly an escape such as that experienced by the Hebrew children in Daniel 3:13-18.) Do you have so little faith in our Cod, that you don't believe He has the power to save His people during the Great Tribulation?

Isn't it rather presumptuous for American Christians who have never suffered persecution for Christ, to expect to be exempt from suffering, when tens of millions of our Christian brethren have died for their faith in such places as Russia and China?

It might be of interest to mention here, that the under-ground Christian church in China, which survived the communist persecution, were the ones who did not believe in the Rapture. They escaped to the hills when the warning signs became strong, while those who accepted the Rapture theory stayed behind to be murdered, because they had been told that Christ would rescue them.

These unfortunate Christians in China, are like those Christians in America, who say today: "We don't have to worry about what our government does, for we are saved you know, and Jesus is coming back to rapture us out of this mess, before it gets all that bad!"

In His Matthew discourse, the first hint of His Second Coming is found in vs 30 which is "immediately following the tribulation." Not "before", but "after".

In Luke 21:26, our Lord tells us that men's hearts would fail them through fear, as they see the things which are coming to pass on the earth". It will be "after" this terrible period, not "before" that they will see the sign of His return (Vs 27).

We are already living in this prophesied period of "great fear," where suicide, caused by fear is now one of the major causes of death in this country. The psychologists and psychiatrists, who are supposed to be able to tell us what's wrong, are killing themselves off four times faster than the rest of us "nuts".

I do not hesitate to state that more potential "soldiers of the cross have been neutralized by the Rapture teaching, and turned into "panty-waisted, sissy-britches, religious cowards", who cower in their spiritual foxholes in fear, as they fold their holy hands and pray for Jesus to rapture them out of the mess which was caused by their own apathy, than any other weapon the enemy has been able to throw at us. How they must laugh, as they hear our pastors pontificate on a rapture, they know they have invented.

Jesus discussing Christians in Matthew 5:13, indicated that they were to be the "salt of the earth." The major property of salt is to hold back corruption. Then He said: "But if the salt has lost it's SAVOR, (it's ability to act as salt) it is good for nothing but the garbage heap".

There is no doubt in my mind, that the large majority of the 50-million "born agains" in America fall into this category, for by their fruits shall ye know them". Many are so spineless, they will not even bow their heads in a public restaurant and say "grace" for fear that someone will laugh at them. Do you expect such a one to stand up to real tribulation?

These folks want Jesus as Savior all right; sort of a "celestial fire insurance policy" to keep them out of hell, but they do not want to accept Him as King. For when they do, then they MUST acknowledge His right to control their lives, and neither they or their pastors, want to give up "doing their own thing!" You may say that I'm judging. But I'm not! I'm merely following the Bible admonition: "By their fruits shall ye know them," or as one other wiseman once said; "What you do shouts so loud I can't hear what you say!"

In an area along the Gulf Coast of Mississippi, which has become known as the "Gambling Center of the Deep South", as dozens of casinos have sprung up in the last few years. The Catholic church has held Saturday night masses to accommodate their people for some time, so they can take off all day Sunday and enjoy themselves, you know. In the city of Gulfport, one of the large Baptist churches now holds weeknight services for those of it's members who work in the casinos on the Lord's Day. Apparently these good folks have never been told that Christians must never compromise and should "avoid even the very appearance of evil".

Do you mean to tell me that 50-million "born again" Christians who can't or won't effect American politics towards a Christian government, will come back with Jesus on His return to "rule and reign with Him". My Bible, which by the way is the King James Version, tells me in Rev. 2 and 3, that only the OVERCOMERS will "rule and reign" with Him. You can't do much OVERCOMING when you are hiding in a spiritual foxhole.

You preachers who have been "seduced" into preaching this theory better start thinking what will happen, when your parishioners wake up in the middle of the Tribulation and find out that you have lied to them. People have been lynched for much less than this and I would not want to be in your shoes! Not only will many so-called Christians become prime candidates for the "great falling away" of 2 Thess. 2:3, but they will be looking, with "blood in their eyes", for the religious leaders who lied to them and led them astray!

Christ taught His disciples and gave them a clear understanding of who would be taken from the earth on His return and who would be left, in His Parables of the Wheat and the Tares, and of the Good and Bad Fish in Matthew 13. In both these parables, it was the "good that remained and were gathered into His barn", while the evil were cast out of the kingdom and destroyed. Neither of these

Parables needs any explanation, they are that clear in their meaning. It is only fallible preachers, who have clouded their meaning through false teaching.

The Rapturists base their theory primarily on one scripture, 1 Thess. 4:17. To do this is inconsistency of the worst kind and "slipshod" theological thinking. It is a violation of the Biblical principle which requires at least two witnesses to establish a fact, and puts one verse of Scripture in conflict with at least fifty which refute it.

There must be something drastically wrong with this thinking, when we see where Jesus said that scripture cannot be broken (John 10:35) and we KNOW that God is not the "author of confusion", (1 Cor. 14:33); neither is He "... a man, that He should lie (have contradictions in His Word)", (Num. 28:19).

I dare you to put aside all the pre-conceived notions and teachings you may have received on the Rapture, and honestly sit down and see for yourself what the Bible has to say about it. Any normally intelligent person can do this, and you don't have to have a seminary trained preacher, looking over your shoulder to tell you what the Word says. I guarantee that if you do this honestly, you will not be able to accept the Rapture teaching.

The word RAPTURE cannot be found anywhere in the Bible, Old or New Testament. The two most accurate Bible Concordances, Strong's and Young's do not even list the word.

A key phrase used by Rapture teachers is 1 Thess 2:17, which states that we will "meet the Lord in the air". They explain this to mean, that we will ascend into the sky to meet the Lord on His return, and then go back to heaven with Him for 3-1/2 years while the Tribulation rages on earth.

But a little study into the English word AIR, in both the Young's and Strong's Concordances, will show that it comes from the Greek word AER, and it has nothing to do with the stratosphere.

Other places where this Greek word is used are in Acts 22:23 - "...and threw dust into the Air (AER)." In 2 Cor. 9:26 - as one that beateth the AIR (AER)"; 1 Cor. 14:9 - ye shall speak into the AIR (AER)." None of these have to do with the clouds, or the upper regions of the air, for that is not the meaning of the word, as most preachers say. This can be easily understood by anyone, with a little study using a good Concordance.

According to what the Scriptures teach, you Christians are not going to suffer nosebleed because of the high altitude you will be in when Christ returns. You are in the AER right now and yet your feet are firmly planted on "terra firma", you will be in the same AER when He returns.

But what about that scripture which says "caught up together with them (the dead in Christ who have been raised first) in the clouds?" How do you explain this?

The Rapturists like to use Noah as an Old Testament type of the Rapture, by saying that as Noah was lifted off the earth by the flood water in his ark, so we will be lifted off the earth in the Rapture. But please note, Noah did not go into the heavens, he was still in the AER. He was breathing the same oxygen he had breathed for over 120 years.

There are several Scriptures in which "divine clouds" come down to earth. One is in Matt. 17:5 at Christ's transfiguration (see also Mark 9:7 and Luke 9:35).

In 1 Cor. 10:12, the apostle Paul speaks of Israel's passing through the Red Sea in these words: "and they (Israel) were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud (this cloud MUST have come down to earth, since Israel was in the sea) and in the sea".

In Hebrews 12:1, we are told that Christians are "compassed (encircled or enclosed) about with so great a CLOUD of witnesses". A little study will show you that this "great cloud of witnesses" are the same ones we find in Rev. 6:10, who are crying out to God for vengeance against those who have persecuted them.

It is these departed saints who return with Christ in 1 Thess 4:14, to be reunited with their

resurrected bodies, along with those Christians who are still alive on the earth, and whose bodies will be changed in the twinkling of an eye".

There is nothing here about a Rapture, unless you use the most vivid imagination. There is nothing here about a "space flight" to heaven.

In Acts 1:11, we see where Jesus went directly from earth into a cloud that received Him out of their sight". The angelic beings in verse 10, 11, predicted that He would come back in exactly the same manner. There is no hint of His returning to earth, taking His people with Him to heaven, and then returning a third time as many Rapturists teach. Once a person begins to "suppose, it becomes extremely difficult for them to stop "supposing".

"And the dead in Christ shall rise (Greek - ANESTEMEI; meaning, to sit up; be resurrected") first. Then we (Christians) who are alive (see 1 Cor. 15:51) and remain (on earth in the AER) shall be caught up (Greek - HARPAZO - meaning: "made one", not "caught up") together (at the same time) in the CLOUDS, (a part of that "great cloud of witnesses who shall be made perfect on this earth, in the AER) and so shall we always be with the Lord". (In the AER, on this earth, not in heaven, forever.) If God's Kingdom was to be in heaven, why do you think Jesus taught His disciples and us to pray: "Thy Kingdom come, Thy will be done IN EARTH, as it is in heaven". Heaven is God's abode, but we who have been over-comers will "rule and reign with Him here on earth", not in heaven. And our eternal home throughout the years of eternity will be on the new earth, with a new heaven. That is what John saw in Rev. 21:1-2, when he saw the Holy City, the New Jerusalem, coming DOWN TO EARTH, out of heaven.

Thank God, I will not spend eternity sitting on some fluffy cloud, strumming on a guitar. I intend to be very busy in the King's business, during the eons of eternity.

Notice how in the Thessalonian passage, the Lord descends from heaven before we are HARPAZO, (made one with Him). Just as the New Jerusalem comes down to earth, so we who are still alive will remain here. There is no hint of us going to heaven via spacecraft or any other way. We will forever be with the Lord, in His new heavens and earth, right here.

If we look closely at the meaning of the Greek word HARPAZO, (and there are six of them), we will see that in this instance it means "to be made one". When we understand that we will become one with the Lord on His return to earth, then much of the mystery generated by the Rapture theory will be removed from this wonderful and comforting scripture.

This would make 1 Thess 4:17, become an answer to the King's prayer in John 17:21, when He prayed: " that they (Christians) all may be one; as Thou Father art in Me, and I in Thee, that they also be one in us; that the world (order) may believe that Thou hast sent Me".

Another passage in 2 Thess. 2:7, is used by the Rapturists in a feeble attempt to prove that both Christians, and the Holy Spirit will be absent from this earth during the Tribulation period. This verse says, and remember it was written in the First Century A.D. before the destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans: "For the mystery of iniquity doth already work (is operating at this time); only he who now letteth (Greek '(ATECHO, meaning: 'to hold down; to possess; to keep, etc.,') will let until he be taken out of the way".

There is a wide-spread disagreement among Bible, scholars as to who this "restrainer" really is. Most seem to believe it is the Holy Spirit. But I do not believe this makes scriptural sense, since the word "he" is not capitalized, as it would be if it referred to the Holy Spirit.

These brethren "assume" (here we have this word again) that the Holy Spirit will be removed from earth before the Tribulation begins and that because He indwells believers, they MUST of necessity be gone too. But if the Holy Spirit is indeed missing during the Tribulation, what force keeps the Tribulation saints faithful unto death? (I realize that many Rapturists, and I was one of them, teach that if you don't get saved before the rapture, there is no hope for you). Yet scripture indicates that there will be a huge number of persons "saved" during the Tribulation. (See Rev. 20:4). Many are

going to be executed during the Tribulation because of their witness for the Lord Jesus Christ. How did these get saved if the Holy Spirit is gone? Since scripture teaches that only as a man or woman is led by the Spirit, can they be saved. Does it make sense that 144,000 Jewish evangelists (at least this is what the Judeo-Christian church says they are) can do a better job of evangelizing the world in seven years, than the Holy Spirit and His preachers have done in 2,000? It doesn't make sense, especially when one realizes that nothing is said here about 144,000 Jewish evangelists. They are all Israelites, and there is a vast difference between Jew and Israelite.

The Bible indicates clearly that in order for a man or woman to be "saved", they MUST be "called" or "led" by the Holy Spirit into repentance. If this is true, then how can the vast multitude saved during the Trib period become Christians, if the Holy Spirit is gone? (Rev. 6:9, 11). (Vs 11 indicates that there will be many more killed, than those found under the altar.)

I believe this disproves the Rapturist claim that the anti-Christ can't appear while the Holy Spirit is still here. Ask your pastor to show you the words in 2 Thess. 2:7, which can be translated Holy Spirit, and he can't do it, because they are not there.

While all passages in the Bible dealing with Christ's Second Coming (and I do oh so much believe in it!) are not exactly alike, they are all in harmony and never contradict each other.

In 1 Thess. 4:17, nothing is said about where Christians are supposed to go after they "meet the Lord in the air". Raptunsts, assume again, that they go to heaven. But we are not told that!

Zechariah 14:14, which describes Christ's Second Coming, says that Jesus will stand on the Mt. of Olives, outside Jerusalem, but it does not even hint that He will have His saints with Him. The argument of "silence" can be effectively used to prove that there is no Rapture at Christ's Second Coming. There is no "bloodshed and battle" mentioned in 1 Thess 4:17, and this passage omits the part about our bodies being changed, as mentioned in 1 Cor. 15:51-53. But because the wordings are different, does not mean they are speaking of separate events.

If the Pre-Trib Rapture of the saints was supposed to be such a big event in the lives of Christians, why did Jesus never mention it? Again the argument of "silence" can effectively be used. He didn't mention it, because it wasn't going to happen!

The Rapturists have developed an unusual ability to use both "inductive" and "deductive" reasoning to prove their arguments.

"Deductive reasoning" is a logical though process where one comes to a conclusion based on a set of "premises." Example: "Since all men are apes; this particular man we are speaking about MUST be an ape".

"Inductive Reasoning" is a logical though process in which a conclusion is proposed, which contains more information than that which can be obtained through observation. Example: "Since every crow ever seen has been black; therefore ALL crows MUST be black".

Using these thought processes, the Rapturists say that since the church cannot be found in the book of Revelation after chapter four, therefore it is logical to assume that it MUST have been Raptured out of the world.

It might be of interest to know that nowhere in the New Testament is the Greek word for CHURCH ever used. In every case, the English word CHURCH, comes from the Greek word ECCLESIA, which literally means: "an assembly of called out ones". No where does it refer to a place of worship.

There are a number of indications after Rev. 4, that the "ecclesia" are still here. In 6:3, the angels are told: "Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads". Who are these servants of God, if they aren't the saved ecclesia? They are not 144,000 Jews, of this you can be sure.

In Rev. 12:17, we are told "And the dragon was wroth with the woman (Israel), and went to make

war with the remnant (those left alive) of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ". This could only refer to the "ecclesia". In Rev. 13:7, we see where the beast, which most Bible scholars equate with the anti-Christ", was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them; and power was given unto him (the anti-Christ) over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations". Folks, this is the "ecclesia", the "born again" one's He is speaking about. They are here on earth, not Raptured off to heaven. These are but a few of the instances where the "ecclesia" is mentioned after Chapter four of Revelation.

If you check closely in the New Testament, you will find that "saints"; "body of Christ"; and CHURCH (ecclesia) are synonymous terms. They all refer to the same people.

Since saints are mentioned 13 times in the book of Revelation after Chapter four, and are on earth during all the incidents which take place during this time, therefore the CHURCH-ECCLESIA, the "called out one's" MUST of necessity be on earth during the Great Tribulation, they have not been Raptured!

In Rev. 13:10, we read about the "patience and faith of the saints". In 17:6, we see where the "whore system" of Babylon is "drunk with the blood of the saints and the martyrs of Jesus".

So the CHURCH MUST of necessity be on earth during the Tribulation, if they are being martyred. You can't throw these scriptures out just because they don't agree with what you have been taught!

In Rev. 20:9, we are told that Gog and Magog "went up and surrounded the camp of the saints". The Rapturists would have you believe that these are Jews the Word is speaking about. Some say it refers to the 144,000 of chapter 7. But if you want to be real technical about it, only one of these twelve tribes can even remotely be considered as Jewish, and that is the tribe of Judah. No my Christian friend, the Jews are not "all of Israel," in fact the people we call Jews today have no part with Israel in any way. The majority of them are TurcoMongolian by background, and their forefathers never set foot in Palestine. The Jewish leaders today who scream that God gave them the land of Palestine, are all heathen to the family of Abraham.

The TRIBULATION SAINTS ARE OVERCOMERS - the RAPTURISTS ARE COPPER-OUTERS! One overcomes, while the other hides in a spiritual foxhole, expecting His Lord to handle the dirty work for him.

Some Rapturists use Luke 21:36 "...pray always that you may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass and stand before the Son of man." Do you consider yourself WORTHY, my Rapturist friend, when you don't have the intestinal fortitude to stand up for Jesus when things get tough? How many of you can honestly say you have been "persecuted for righteousness sake?" Very few, I'm certain.

I have the uncomfortable feeling that the translators of the King James Bible, may have bitten off too much when they used the word ESCAPE. The Greek word used here was EKPHEUCO, which literally means: "to flee out", or "to run away". Listen to how the New Jerusalem Bible has translated this. It makes much more sense: "Stay awake! praying at all times for the strength to survive all that is going to happen, and stand with confidence before the Son of man". Instead of praying for an escape through a Rapture, you should be praying that God will give you the strength to survive!

How can a Christian do this, when he spends most of his time looking for a means to escape the result of his own stupidity and apathy?

When C. I. Scofield taught that the RESTRAINER of 2 Thess 2:17 was the Holy Spirit, a much greater Bible scholar, and a much more dedicated Christian ("By their fruits shall ye know them") named Oswald Smith said: "There is no mention of the Holy Spirit in this verse. That is Scofield's Bible assumption (my how that word keeps cropping up). The Holy Spirit and the church (Ecclesia) remain in the world until the end of the age."

Jesus predicted that the "wheat" and "tares" were to grow together and come to maturity, and that

one of His acts on His return, would be to "gather His wheat" into the barn, while He destroys the "tares". That "barn" is not the Rapture!

Any honest student of Christian history should recognize that the Rapture Theory was never taught in the Apostolic Church, nor was it taught in the Reformation church, by men such as Luther, Calvin, and Wesley. The early American Baptists, Methodists, Presbyterians, etc., did not teach it!

So instead of sitting in an easy chair, or in a comfortable cushioned seat in an air-conditioned "church, with your mouth agape and your eyes popping" as some prophetic preacher pontificates on the Rapture, or the battle of Armageddon, why don't you spend some time on your knees, with your Bible, seeing what it really says, and preparing yourself for survival when these times come. It's going to be mighty difficult if you wait until they transpire, especially when you don't believe it will happen to you.

You don't need a "brainwashed" pastor from some seminary, to tell you what the Word teaches. Think for yourself for a change and let the Word explain the Word!

Part III

Some Other Fallacies Taught In The Judeo-Christian Churches!

A - MISCEGENATION.

Dr. Billy Graham, the inter-nationally known Baptist evangelist, often tells young people that it is God's will for them to marry inter-racially, as long as both of them are "saved". This is the same Billy Graham who recently defended our prolifgate President, Bill Clinton, by calling him a fine Christian who would have made a great evangelist. (No doubt one of the TV kind.) But what does the Book teach?

Beginning in the first chapter of the Bible, Gen. 1:21, 24-25, we see where God created "every living thing AFTER IT'S OWN KIND". He set in force an eternal law, as sure as the "law of gravity", or the "law of harvest", which has never been and never will be changed! This unalterable Law states that everything must propagate "after it's own kind".

Every living creature was CREATED to reproduce after it's own kind, and in the realm of nature, we never see this law broken. Dumb animals like cattle, horses, dogs, etc., do not mate with other kinds". It is only man who breaks this law of God, with tragic results observable down through the ages of history.

It is a clearly observable fact that down through the 6,000 years of written history, every great civilization which has ever existed, began it's down hill slide to oblivion, or Third World status, through "race mixing". I realize that this is not a "politically acceptable" idea in this age, but it is as true as the "law of gravity", and applies to everyone. For example, a billionaire and a tramp, can go to the sixtieth floor of one of our big city skyscrapers, and stand on a window ledge. The tramp can "bail out" and will splatter on the pavement below. The fabulously rich man can shout: "I'm different than that poor tramp! I've got a billion dollars in the bank; I'm a renowned business man; I have worldly power". He "bails out" too. What happens? When he lands, he splatters over the pavement just like the poor tramp, and when you look at the two grease blobs on the pavement, you can't tell which is the poor tramp and which the rich man. Why? Because that is what the law of gravity says will happen, if you jump out a sixtieth story window.

So when one race mates with another, and breaks this law, this law takes effect and in time will destroy them and their progeny. If you don't want to accept this, look at the country of Portugal, which in the Seventeenth Century was a world power. Then her people began to interracially marry,

and she went to pot, until today she is a Third World power. It has happened innumerable times.

God placed this law into effect as a safeguard for all the living things, and when this law is broken disaster results. This is one of the major reasons we see "miscegenation" being pushed by the boys of the New World Order. They know that history proves that a mongrelized people are easier to control, than those whose blood has remained relatively pure. Because Adolf Hitler pushed for "racial purity" does not mean that this is bad. In fact, it's God's will, especially for His Israel people. (And I'm not referring to Jews, who are not of Israel).

The story of creation as given in the Bible is not very definite. God says He created the world from nothing in six days and rested the seventh day. We have no way of checking this except by faith. But have you ever wondered, why if God didn't care about race mixing, He didn't make us all one chocolate blob in the beginning. Why did He CREATE different races, and MAKE another?

The pastors in Judeo-Christian churches will say that the CREATION of man in Genesis 1:27 and the FORMATION of Adam in Gen. 2:7 were one and the same act. But if you are a "purist", one who reads the Bible as it is written, not as men would like to have it written, these two acts cannot be the same.

Read them from your Bible. Here is what my King James Bible says, Gen. 1:27 - "So God CREATED man in His own image, in the image of God CREATED He him; MALE AND Female CREATED He them". This took place on the sixth day of CREATION.

Now carefully read Gen. 2:4-5, where it rehearses the CREATION story and specifically note verse 5 :..."and there was not a man (Adam) to till the ground". (Interestingly enough the male and female being created in Gen 1:27, were nomads and hunters. There was no organized agriculture of any kind that came into being until thousands of years later, when ADAM kind showed up on earth. This has been proven by anthropology).

Notice also in Vs 26, that God speaking to someone, we probably will never know who, said: "Let US (plural) MAKE (CREATE) man in our own image..." The word for GOD, as used here, comes from the HEBREW word ELOHIYM, which is the plural of God, and can be applied to angels. There are some Bible scholars who believe that God delegated the CREATION of the Genesis 1 man, to His angels, and that each race was fashioned after the image of a different angel. (This might be something for us to consider).

The Hebrew word ELOHIYM, actually means "gods" (small "g") in the ordinary sense, according to Strong's Concordance, #430.

If this definition is true, could it be possible that this delegation of authority took place and resulted in different races? We do know that the Black race did not come from Ham's curse by Noah, as was taught for many years by many.

I realize that in the light of current Judeo-Christian teaching, this idea of angels CREATING pre-Adamic may seem mighty "far fetched". But Dr. John H. Deuges, a renowned scholar of ancient Hebrew says that the word ELOHIYM as translated in our King James Bible, refers to "oath bound servants of God-angels, since the EL is the name of God as found elsewhere in the Bible".

According to Dr. Deuges, EL (JEHOVAH-YAHWEH) gave these angels (Elohiym) the power to create human beings in their own image. Bible scholars have puzzled for years over the meaning of ELOHIYM, which refer to God, yet is plural in meaning.

If all races came from Adam, as the Judeo-Christian world teaches, God would have had to break His own Law of "kind after kind", for it is a biological impossibility for a Black couple to give birth to a White child, or vice versa. We know that God will never break one of His own laws.

This brings us to the Biblical account of the FORMATION, not CREATION of Adam in Gen. 2:7. We just finished reading in Gen 1:27, that ELOHIYM had CREATED man in his own image, now we read in 2:5 that there was not a "man (Adamite) to till the ground." Do we have a contradiction

here? Not at all. Gen. 2:7 is speaking of a completely different act on the part of God, that what He did in Genesis 1:27. Any pastor who knows his Hebrew, or who can use a concordance, knows that the act of CREATION spoken about in Gen. 1:27, and was of male and female, cannot be the same as the FORMATION of Adam, male only in 2:7. There is no way where an honest student can confuse these two. The CREATION was out of nothing, male and female. The FORMATION, which evidently came later, possibly much later, was from the "dust of the earth", male only.

Notice something else that is different in these two acts. In Gen. 2:7 we are told that God breathed into Adam's nostrils "the breath of life and that man (Adam) became a living soul".

This is not mentioned of the CREATED beings, and may be a major reason the Judeo-Christians will not accept this difference. They are so set on their teaching of the absolute equality of all men, that anything that may detract from this teaching immediately becomes heresy, even if it comes from God's Word.

The man Adam, according to Luke 3:38 was a complete man. He was a "son of God" and was "hermaphroditic" in that he was made male and female combined. None of these attributes are found in the CREATED beings of Gen. 1:27.

It is very possible, that the beings CREATED, in Gen. 1:27, male and female, lived thousands of years before the time of Adam, for the White Race is relatively new to world history, appearing about 6,000 years ago. This would account for the human skeletons found in Asia and Africa which are hundreds of thousands of years old. There is no contradiction between the Bible and "true science".

Adam, according to Biblical account was placed in the (Garden of Eden as a caretaker, (Gen. 2:8, 15). But Adam was lonely and could not find a "help mate" for himself. So God, according to the Scripture account, FORMED Eve from a rib taken out of Adam's side, and she became in Adam's words: "bone of my bone, and flesh of my flesh".

The Jewish Talmud, dwelling on filth as it does throughout most of its 63 volumes, takes this beautiful story and terribly mutilates it. The Talmud says that Adam had intercourse with all the animals in the Garden, but could find satisfaction with none of them, so God brought forth Eve. (Somehow, as a Christian, I prefer the Biblical account!)

At this time in world history, Adam and Eve lived in the Garden of Eden in daily communion with God. (See Gen. 3:8).

My mother burst into tears and could say nothing. After a long pause, the priest said: "Madame, there is something due the church for the prayers which have been sung, and the services which have been requested to be offered for the repose of your husband's soul. I would be obliged if you paid me this debt now!"

"Fr. Courteois," my mother said, "my husband left me nothing but debts. I have only my own hands to procure a living for my family. For these orphans sake, not mine, do not take away what little we have

"But madam," the priest said, "your husband died suddenly with no preparation; he is therefore now in the flames of purgatory". (This is an un-scriptural teaching of the Catholic church, brought into the church in the Middle Ages, when the church got into financial difficulty. This was hundreds of years after its inception and was never taught in the Apostolic church, or the early Catholic church). "To deliver him you must unite your personal sacrifices to the prayers of the church. The masses offered for the rest of your husband's soul, must be paid for!"

My feelings as a younger son at this time, were not so much of grief, as of anger and unspeakable horror. My eyes were fixed on the rich representative of God, who was mentally torturing my mother in this her time of grief. I saw no pity in his face and was tempted to say: "Are you not ashamed as a representative of the church, who is so rich, to take the last morsel of bread from our

mouths?" But my moral strength was not enough to cope with it.

Finally my mother lifted her tear stained face to that of the priest and said: "See that cow in the meadow? Her milk and butter form the principle part of our food. Please do not take her from us. But if sacrifice is necessary to deliver my poor husband's soul in purgatory, then take her to pay for the masses and the prayers."

Without another word, the priest went to the meadow, got our cow, and went his way.

When I asked my mother why she had given away our only means of sustenance, she said; "I did not believe the priest would be so cruel as to take away our last resort".

This story has been repeated over and over again, millions of times, and reminds me of what Christ said to the Pharisees in Matt. 23:14 - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you devour widow's houses, and for a pretense make long prayers, therefore shall ye receive a greater damnation". (See also Mark 12:40; Luke 20:47).

Any intelligent Catholic should be able to see that this dogma of the church is wrong, no matter what the Pope says to the contrary. How long will the clergy of the church of Rome fatten themselves on the cruel and pagan invention of Purgatory? Go to Mexico and see for yourself. See how the peons live in abject poverty, while the dome of the local Catholic church is gilded in gold flake, and the images are gold plated, all this taken by the priesthood, from the farmer living on starvation wages who gives to the church out of fear.

Protestantism is no less guilty, for every night you can see religious charlatans on TV as they milk millions of dollars from the elderly, who are struggling to survive on Social Security, and send their "life blood" to support those who live in luxury, in the name of the Lord!

Recently I watched in horror, a TV showing on TBS (Trinity Broadcasting System), as they showered the nation with their PRAISE THE LORD ATHON! While they praised God, from their lavish studio, with dancing, banging on cymbals, and long haired creepy looking singers, a constant message flashed on the screen, CALL IN YOUR DONATIONS TO 1-800. The wife of the president of TBS, looking like a high priced prostitute with her dress, piled up hair and over-make up (ala Tammy Bakker), exulted: GOD HAS BLESSED US BY ALLOWING US TO PASS THE \$4-MILLION MARK!

I wondered how much of this money was really going for the Lord's work, and how much was for the glory of the entertainers? No wonder Christianity is on the wane, when they see this hypocrisy in operation among those who say they love the Lord!

Mary Worship

Probably one of the touchiest subjects among Roman Catholics is the allegation that they worship the Virgin Mary. The church of Rome says "No!", but their teaching proves otherwise. Listen to this conversation that actually took place between a priest and a ten year old boy.

"My child," the priest began, "when you were guilty of wrong doing, who punished you the most severely?" And the answer, without hesitation was: "My father!"

The priest continued: "The superior goodriess of a kind mother is perceived, for even when she punishes you, her blows are lighter and there are times when she steps between you and your father, to pacify him. When your father came to you to whip you, were there not times when you went to your mother for escape?"

The answer in any normal home would be "yes"! Then the priest continued with another falsehood that was never taught in the early Catholic church, he said:

"You have a Father and Mother in heaven. Your Father is Jesus and your Mother is the Blessed Virgin Mary. Never forget that a mother's heart is always more merciful that of a father."

"After your sins make your Heavenly Father angry, your Father takes a rod to punish you. He threatens to crush you with His roaring thunder. He opens the gates of hell to cast you in. (Please show me this anywhere in scriptures. I do read in Psalm 103:10 - "He (God) hath not dealt with us after our sins; or rewarded us according to our iniquities. For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is His mercy towards them that fear Him... Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear Him". This hardly paints the same picture that this priest painted for a little boy. Over and over, and over again in Scripture, we read about the "mercy of God the Father" towards them that seek His face. (Not once do we read of His mother intervening in any way.) You would have been damned long ago, if it had not been for your Heavenly Mother Mary, who disarmed the angry Father. (Nowhere in Scripture can you find this teaching and it was not taught in the Church until in the Nineteenth Century. Nowhere in scripture or early Catholic teaching is Mary referred to as our Heavenly Mother).

"When Jesus would punish you, the good Virgin Mary places herself between Him and you, and she obtains your pardon" (This is an absolute falsehood, contrary to what the Apostle Peter, the so-called founder of your church, taught. The Apostle Peter clearly teaches; "...whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved". (Acts 2:21), Nothing is said here about the Virgin taking part in this salvation process. In Acts 4:12, the Apostle Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost said: "Neither is there salvation in any other; for there is none other name under heaven, given among men; where-by we must be saved". (Nothing about the Virgin intervening here, she is not even mentioned.) In Romans 10:9, the Apostle Paul gives us the formula for salvation in these words; "For if thou shalt confess with thy mouth, the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thy heart, that God raised Him from the dead, thou shalt be saved". (Again no mention of the Virgin!) In Titus 3:5 - "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and the renewing of the Holy Ghost". (Nothing here about Mary acting as an intermediary. In fact this act cannot be found anywhere in Scripture or early Catholic teaching).

The good priest went on: "Thus, when we sin, and Jesus is angry, we must hasten to Mary! Throwing ourselves into the arms of the good mother; have recourse to her sovereign power over Jesus (this is refuted by Christ Himself, in Matthew 12:48, when on one occasion someone came to Him and said: "Your mother and brethren are outside and want to speak with you". And our Lord said, Vs 48 - "Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? And He stretched forth His hand towards His disciples and said: "Behold my mother and my brethren!". He was not showing disrespect towards His mother, but was merely showing us that she had no control over Him. Stop allowing your church leaders to falsify scripture. Read it for yourself! (Nowhere do you find the Virgin Mary having sovereign power over the King Himself!) "Be assured that we will be saved through her:

It is not Jesus. but Mary. who saves the sinner". (This is a lie out of the pits of hell itself? For Mary has no power to save, or even intervene!)

This "Johnny-come lately" teaching of the Roman church is contrary to all Scripture, notice a few: John 20:31 -"But these are written that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through His name". (Through believing in Jesus, not Mary!)

John 1:12 - "But to as many as received Him (Jesus) to them gave He the power, to become the sons of God; even to them that believed on His name". (Again belief in Jesus, not Mary. She is not even mentioned).

John 3:18 - "He that believeth on Him (Jesus), is not condemned; but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the Son of God." (Again this belief is based in Jesus, not His mother Mary).

And lastly, in 1 John 2:1, as part of many scriptures which refute Mary's partaking in the salvation process. we read: "My little children, these things write unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an ADVOCATE with the Father, Jesus Christ the Righteous". (This ADVOCATE is the

Son of God, not his earthly mother Mary).

Under the teaching that honors the Virgin by giving her the position of pre-eminence in the salvation process, Catholics insult the Virgin by mis-representing her Son, and we see the pagan idolatry of Cain, as it comes under the blessing of the church.

First Communion

Catholic priests devote several months each year preparing ten to twelve year old children for their first communion. Unlike most Protestant churches, children under this age, cannot partake of communion, and I believe this is a good idea, for most children under the age of ten do not know the significance of this sacrament, (neither do many adults for that matter).

The Catholic children are obligated to attend these special classes, where they are thoroughly indoctrinated in the beliefs of Catholicism. It is there that the foundations are laid for the later idolatries and superstitions which have crept into the church, which were never present in the First Century church, but which crept in as evil men unawares, took advantage of an uneducated laity. We are not free from this seduction today, as the Apostle Paul pointed out in 1 Timothy 4:1 - "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter days, some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils". (What can you call any doctrine that goes contrary to the Word of God, but a "doctrine of the devil?" Paul further warned against this in 2 Timothy 3:5, when he said that these people would "Have a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof", and warned true Christians to "turn away" from such, lest they be led astray.

Besides changing the sacred truths of the Bible to conform to church traditions, most of them which are relatively new in her history, it is during this vital memory period that the Pope and his representatives are held up as being "all powerful," who must under threat of eternal damnation, be adored, and never questioned. This is the secret power the Catholic church holds over the countless millions she considers as followers.

It is during this critical period that the Virgin Mary replaces Jesus in their young hearts, even though it was He who paid the price for their redemption. The Virgin had absolutely nothing to do with this, other than being the human receptacle God chose to bring His Son into the world as a human being. I have already given an example of this.

It is unfortunate, but true, that the Church of Rome, constantly invites sinners to turn their thoughts, hopes, and love, not to His Son, Jesus the Savior, but to His mother Mary.

Under the pretext of honoring the Virgin, the church actually insults her Son, our Savior. Old pagan idolatry has been brought into the Church under a new name and we could quite honestly call it "Mariolatry" or "Mary worship!" Holy Scripture is very clear, that only under the name of Jesus, can a man or woman be saved.

There are many Scriptures which verify this, yet in not a single one, even in the Douai (Catholic) version of the Bible, can you find a single verse which elevates the Virgin Mary to a position equal to His Holy Name.

I have quoted a few already. Here are some more: (John 15:16), Jesus speaking: "Ye have not chosen Me, but I have chosen you. and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit. and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye should ask of the Father in My Name, He may give it to you". (Notice closely that nothing is said here about petitioning the Father in Mary's name. This is a church tradition, not a scriptural truth!).

John 20:31 - "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God: (notice Mary is not mentioned here) and that believing, ye might have life through His name".

Acts 4:10, the Apostle Peter speaking, as he answered the Jewish Sanhedrin: "Be it known unto you, and to all the people of Israel, that by the Name of Jesus of Nazareth, whom ye (Jews) crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by Him doth this man stand before you whole". (He was healed in the name of JESUS, not MARY, and if Mary is co-redemptrix with Christ, why didn't Peter say so here?" It was because nowhere in scripture is she so named!)

Listen as the Apostle Peter speaks again in Vs 12 - "Neither is there salvation in any other, (and this "any other" most certainly includes the Virgin); for there is NONE OTHER NAME (than Jesus) under heaven, given among men, whereby we MUST be saved". (Emphasis mine). No mention is made of the Virgin's part in salvation in this verse!

In Romans 10:13, the Apostle Paul speaking, we read: "For whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord (Jesus) shall be saved". (No evidence of any other involvement here!)

In 1 Corinthians 6:11 - "...but ye (Christians) are justified (made right in the eyes of God) in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of God". (No other involvement here!)

My dear Catholic friend, nowhere in Scripture, even in your Catholic Douai Version of the Bible, are Christians told to honor God, and our Savior, Jesus Christ, by honoring His mother, the Virgin Mary. In fact very little is even mentioned concerning the Virgin in Holy Writ. Much has been added by the church, most of it centuries after the church was formed.

I have spoken with many Catholics and have seen the joy on the faces of young Catholics who have received their first communion. No doubt it is a highlight of Catholic religious experience in their young lives. Yet as they prepare for this first communion, they are told by the priest that they are actually eating the flesh of our Lord, and drinking His blood and that if they did not believe this, they would suffer in hell. Yet if you make a thorough search of Scripture, you will find no authority anywhere, for a priest, or even the Pope for that matter, to change a wafer (Bread) into the physical body of Christ, or the wine of communion into His actual blood! This is a travesty brought about by church teaching and does not come from either Scripture or from the early church fathers. Common sense, and a thorough study of the Word, shows that during communion, "bread remains bread, and wine remains wine", and that it is only changed into the body and blood of Christ in a symbolic, but not literal way!

Yet the Catholic church seeks to quell this truth by shouting at folks like me: "Stop, you liar! The church teaches that the communion elements are actually the body and blood of our Lord, and so they become. Who are you to contradict her?"

It's no wonder that millions of intelligent, unsaved men and women have turned away from this abhorrent, heathen teaching of the church, which is used to control the thinking of her people, and thereby control them.

Loyola, the noted Catholic leader once said: "If children make a good first communion, they will be submissive to the Pope. (To many Catholics, this is more important than submission to God Himself). Like the stick in the hands of the traveler, they will have no will, no thought of their own". We call this "mind control", or "brainwashing". So Catholics are taught that the Pope is always right, no matter how wicked he may be. As a result, the church has become one of the most skillful manipulators of human thinking in the world (they could give the communists lessons in "brainwashing"), and they control their people, through their thinking. This will be hard for many mature and devoted Catholics to accept. But it is true nevertheless! It is no wonder that skeptical enemies of Christ, call Christianity a "bloody religion," when such an aberration is taught as truth!

If a man studying for the priesthood, were to express doubts concerning church traditions, and were to ask his superior: "When my Superior abuses his authority over me, to deceive me with false doctrines, or commands me to do things I know are wrong, will I be damned if I disobey".

And the answer, without a doubt would be: "You will never have to give account to God for what you were ordered to do by your legitimate Superiors. If they deceive you, it is because they

themselves have been deceived and they alone are responsible. You do not sin when you follow the basic Golden Rule of Catholic philosophy and perfection, which is humility and obedience to your Superiors at all times and for all reasons".

By following this rule, millions of heretics were slaughtered by the church during the Middle Ages, and the terrible days of the Spanish Inquisition.

An actual answer by an inquiring priest to his Superior, received this answer: "Adam and Eve brought about this deluge of evil because they tried to raise their reason above that of God. (This is true - Ed.) They had the promise of eternal life, if they submitted their will and reason to the Supreme Master. They were lost when they rebelled against Him.

"The same is true today, where all the evils, errors, and crimes in the world come from the revolt of the will and reason of man against God. (True again! 1 John 3:4 says that "Sin is transgression [breaking] of the Law") - ED.

"Yet God reigns over part of the world, the world of God's Elect, through the Pope, who controls the teachings of the infallible (without error) holy church. It is in submitting ourselves to God, who speaks to us through the Pope, that we are saved. We would err and perish, if we put our reason above that of our Superiors, and the Pope, speaking to us in person, or through our Superiors, has received his authority from God to guide us". Yet nowhere do you find this teaching in the Bible, or even in the early teachings of the church!

We might well ask, "What about those Popes which history have proven were evil men? What about those who have placed their authority above that of the Bible and command the church to do things which the Bible says are wrong?"

The reply most likely would be: "It is impossible for the Pope and his Bishops to lead you into error, or command you to do things contrary to the law of God and God will not hold you accountable if you obey your Superiors, no matter what they tell you to do

Yet the Bible itself, intelligence, and reason should show you that this church dogma is wrong. For Popes and Bishops, do, and have done things which were evil, and priests have obeyed them, knowing that what they did was evil. These will be held accountable before God for their actions, according to Holy Writ.

The prophet Jeremiah foresaw this problem in our Israelite people, when he wrote in Jeremiah 5:30, 31 - "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land. The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule (take control of people) by their means; and My people love to have it so; and what will ye do in the end thereof?" This is true in both Protestant and Catholic churches. And regardless of what you may have been taught, God's Word says that you, and you alone, will be held accountable before Him, for what you do and believe! In the Epistle of James 4:17, we read: "Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not; to him it is sin (disobedience to God)."

Moral Education In Roman Catholic Colleges

I do not have time to touch on only a few of the things now being taught in Roman Catholic schools, but must say that students at these schools are surrounded by an air of paganism.

For instance, Catholics are taught that medals, holy water, rosaries, etc., are of great value in battling dangers and temptations. These are held in great respect by devotees who often kiss them with affection, believing them to be powerful instruments of the mercy of God Yet a study of Catholic church history shows them up to be nothing but a remnant of the paganism, from which

the church first rose in the early Roman Empire. They are never mentioned in the Bible, or by the church Fathers.

The modern Pontius Maximus (Pope of Rome), the sup-posed successor of the Apostle Peter, who claims to be the vicar (the earthly representative of Jesus Christ) has a distinct resemblance to the Pontius Maximus of the heathen Roman Empire. (Yet nowhere in Holy Writ, do we learn of any personal representative of Jesus Christ on earth, other than the Holy Spirit).

Yet today's Popery has preserved the name, attributes, pageantry, and pride, and even the dress of that pagan high priest. Why would a representative of Christ, preserve pagan practices?

Today's worship of the saints, in the Catholic church, closely resembles in every likeness the ancient worship of the demigods in ancient Rome.

The Purgatory, now taught by the Catholic church was described by the Roman Virgil, who lived in the century before the church was established. The prayers to the Virgin Mary and the church saints, were repeated almost word for word, before the heathen idols of Greece and Rome. The holy water used in church ceremonies was never used in the New Testament church, because it was a heathen practice and came from idol worship.

From history we know about the magnificent temple consecrated to all gods, called the Pantheon in Rome. Yet today in St. Peter's cathedral, we see a magnificent temple dedicated to Christ worship, where the Pope and his Bishops still prostrate themselves before the same idols, in a similar temple, asking the same favors. Do you honestly believe this is pleasing to our God?

If we were to ask church officials: "What is the difference between the religion of heathen Rome and that of the Roman church today?" The answer would have to be: "The only difference is in the name. Instead of calling the statue Jupiter, we call it Peter; instead of worshiping Minerva or Venus, we worship Mary. It is the same old idol worship, coming to us through a new name". This truth should be shocking to those of you Catholics who really care about the truth! Like most Protestants, you will probably be angry with the truth bearer, and with the Apostle Paul I will have to plead with you: "Am I to become your enemy? because I tell you the truth?" I have no "axe to grind" with the Catholic church, I merely have been chosen by God, (why I don't know, for it was not my choice) to expose known evils in our church systems. (I don't much like the task, but I am compelled to do it!)

It was the Roman Catholic church which changed the day of worship for Christians from Saturday to Sunday, under the so-called Christian Emperor Constantine (307-377 A.D.)

It was the Roman church which instituted heathen holidays such as Christmas, Easter, Halloween, etc., to attract heathen into it's ranks. The day we celebrate Christ's birth, was called Christ (Mass). Easter, supposedly the day we remember Christ's resurrection, came for the ancient holiday honoring a heathen goddess. Halloween, the day honored most by Satanists and those into witchcraft, was called All Saints Eve, by the church, and was set aside as a day to honor our dead. But why were all these holidays set up by the church, on heathen holidays?

Why for instance, does the Catholic church honor a heathen holiday such as Mardi Gras, where Catholics are allowed to "let their hair down and live like the devil", before the forty days of Lent? Something smells here, and it isn't in Denmark!

By now, no doubt, some of my Catholic readers, if you have gone this far without throwing this book in the trash can, may be thinking that this book was planned as an attack against your church. But this is not the case! I am merely pointing out to you, some things you should know about your church, just as I have done with the Judeo-Christians. I am not seeking to stir up controversy, but a search for truth! If you find anywhere, that I have gone against Bible teaching, I humbly apologize, and would certainly like to know about it. I base all my statements, not on what Jack Mohr believes; not on what someone has told me, but on what God's Word says!

In the history of paganism, parents often sacrificed their children on the altars of the gods, to appease them, or gain their favors. But when Protestant parents send their children to Catholic

schools to be educated, they need to know that these children will receive religious teachings which could destroy their souls for eternity. It is even stranger, when we see parents from Protestant churches, who send their children to Catholic schools, without knowing what they are taught, and believing they will receive a Christian education.

In spite of what these parents are told by Catholic regents, that their school will not impose Catholicism on their children, this is not the case, for it is the duty of these good Catholics to try and convert your child to Catholicism. Priests openly boast that many of their Protestant students have become their best disciples, and true followers of Popery in America.

The word EDUCATION has become a sacred word to most Americans. In recent years the idea has been implanted in our minds that a college education is a MUST, in order for our children to succeed in life. This is repudiated by the Apostle Paul in 2 Timothy 3:7, where he speaks about those who are "Ever learning, but are never able to come to an understanding of the truth!" He gives us another witness in Romans 1:22, where he speaks about those who "professing themselves to be wise (educated), became fools".

In Hosea 4:6, we are told "My people (true Israel, not the Jews), are destroyed for lack of KNOWLEDGE". Notice he does not say "Lack of EDUCATION, but lack of KNOWLEDGE." There is a vast difference between the two. America in recent years has become overrun with "educated idiots" with strings of degrees behind their names, who have very little KNOWLEDGE. (I suspect most of these "overeducated fools" are in Washington, D.C. or standing behind the pulpits of our land"). The D.D. behind a pastors name doesn't always mean Doctor of Divinity. According to Isaiah 56:10, 11, it could well mean Dumb Dog!

A well-known educator once said: "Education without God, turns men into clever devils", and we could paraphrase this to read: "Education without the Biblical concept of God, turns men and women into clever devils".

We can see these "clever devils" in education, politics, entertainment, and often the church. Many of them have been educated in church run schools.

In recent months, we have seen a rash of scandals concerning Catholic priests who have proven traitors to their tender scholars, and who have seduced them with homosexual advances. This is the effect of Catholic church training, which, contrary to the scriptures, requires religious leaders to abstain from marriage. The Apostle Paul approached this problem in 1 Timothy 4:1-3, when he said: "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, (outspokenly) that in the latter times (today), some shall depart from the faith (New Testament Christianity), giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils." He explains who these "seducers" are in Vs. 2, by what they teach: "Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth". The celibacy of church leaders was never practiced in the early Catholic church, where their admitted leaders such as Peter, and most of the Apostles, were married men. Celibacy was another heathen doctrine that crept into the Catholic church, and has been an albatross around their necks.

We should send our children to school to receive "light" and "truth" not to chain them to heathen darkness. It is a proven historical fact, that all the truly great, powerful and free nations of the world, have been those who were not under the yoke of Rome. These were the White nations of Christendom, which I believe are "true Israel", whose religious doctrine was that taught by the Bible, not by the Pope.

Everywhere in the advance of freedom, science and progress, we find the Bible believing nations, while those in mostly Catholic countries such as Spain, Portugal, Mexico, Brazil, etc., have had their hands chained by the teachings of popery.

The Roman church, from it's beginning, has placed the word of the Pope before the authority of God's Word; before the truths of science and all else.

One example will suffice: On June 22, 1663, Galileo was forced to his knees before a Catholic tribunal, to escape burning at the stake, as had been ordered by the Pope. His sin was that he taught a scientific fact, that the earth was not the center of the universe, but that it circled the sun. This was contrary to church teaching. He was forced to say: "I abjure (give up), curse, and detest my error and heresy on the motion of the earth, etc., (This of course did not change the fact that his theory was correct!)

The wings of this intellectual eagle were effectively clipped by the church, but this did not stop this brave man from rising up to say: "All this will not prevent the earth from moving".

Yet the infallible (incapable of error in the setting forth of decisions of faith and morals), decree of Pope Urban VIII, against the "motion of the earth", was signed by his "yes" men. Cardinals Felia, Guido, Desideno, Antonius, Bellingerio, and Fabruccio, said: "In the name and by the authority of Jesus Christ, the plenitude (fullness) of which resides in His Vicar, the Pope, that the proposition that the earth is not the center of the world, and that it moves with a diurnal (daily) motion is absurd, philosophically false, and erroneous in faith".

So the "infallible" Pope, backed a theory which has proven to be wrong. Yet how could this be if he is "infallible" as the church teaches?

If Newton, Franklin, Fulton, Morse and many others had been Romanists, their names would have been lost in obscurity, which is the natural heritage of those who follow a supposedly infallible leader, who often proves himself to be extremely fallible. Show me one Scripture, if you can, which supports this horrendous idea which has enslaved countless millions of people.

Yet the Pope bends to the times too, and today we see Catholic churches in this area, which hold Mass on Saturday night, so their people have the Lord's Day free to do whatever they want. This is not just a Catholic fallacy, for in the Gulf Coast, which has become the casino center of the South, the big First Baptist Church, in Gulf Port, holds special weekday services for those of its members who work for the casinos, a job which Christians should not be filling. Yet such is the falling away of the Christian church, Catholic and Protestant alike, that we now see the Laodicean church of Revelation 3:15-17 which Christ says He will "spit out of His mouth", for being "lukewarm".

The great inventors of our age, were those who went to schools in non-Catholic countries, where God and the Bible were supreme. They were not under the bondage of any religious-political leader. They were taught that they were formed in God's image; that He breathed into their nostrils the breath of life so that they became "living souls"; that God sent His Son, Jesus the Christ to save their souls and set them free from the bondage of sin and the church. They studied their Bibles, for the most part and learned that man not only had a conscience, but also the intelligence to use a guide book like the Bible for himself, without having someone like the Pope, a bishop, a priest, or even a pastor, tell him what it meant. That under the guidance of the Holy Spirit, he could "know the truth, and the truth would set him free!"

Listen to what the Apostle John said about "truth", in John 1:17 - "For the law was given by (to) Moses, but grace and TRUTH, cometh by Jesus Christ". (Not from the Pope, a bishop, or a priest).

John 8:32, "If ye shall know the TRUTH, the TRUTH shall make you free".

John 16:13, "Howbeit, when He (the Holy Spirit) is come, He will guide you into ALL TRUTH; for He shall not speak of Himself; but whatsoever He shall hear (from God), that shall He speak; and He (the Holy Spirit) will show you things to come". (This kind of knowledge does not come from any man, Pope or otherwise, but from the Holy Spirit who indwells the "born again" "believer").

If you want to know why Catholic countries always fall into decay, go to their schools and see what they are being taught. (The same fate is now being forced on this country by our anti-Christ educators, and they are not especially Catholic).

One of the greatest religious crimes a Catholic can commit, is that of following his own conscience. This means that an intelligent Catholic may not make use of his eyes, his ears, and his innate

intelligence, for fear that it will be contrary to what his church superior's teach. The Pope and his religious superiors, MUST do his religious thinking for him, and those of you who are in the Roman church know this to be true, even though your priest will deny it!

St. Ignatus Loyola, the founder of the Jesuit Society of Jesus put it this way: "As for holy obedience, this virtue must be perfect in every point, in execution, in will, in intellect...suppression of every repugnant thought and judgment of one's own must come in absolute obedience...he who lives under obedience should be moved and directed under Divine Providence, by his Superior, JUST AS IF HE WAS A CORPSE (Loyola said: "perinde acsi cadaver esset") which allows itself to be moved and led in every direction". Having no mind of it's own!

(Please note that spiritual leadership for Catholics does not come from the Bible, or through Holy Spirit guidance, but from church Superiors).

Why would intelligent men and women want to remain under such Satanic bondage?

The leadership of the Catholic church have raised themselves high above the "common herd" that makes up the church membership, and you parishioners "pay the bill", to have others Lord themselves over you. Church leaders place themselves above kings, and emperors and according to 2 Thessalonians 2:3,4, the Apostle Paul says: "Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day (the end of the age in which we are now living) shall not come, except there be a falling away, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition: Who opposeth and exhalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshiped: so that he, as God, sitteth in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God". If this is not the present position of the Pontiff of Rome, please show me where they differ!

We need to look at another of Loyola's quotations, where he said: "We ought ever to hold a fixed principle that what I see white, I believe to be black, if my Superior authority of the church defines it as so".

Listen to the words of the "infallible" Pope Gregory XVI, who in his Encyclical of Aug. 15, 1832, said: "If the holy church so requires, let us sacrifice our own opinions, our knowledge, our intelligence, the splendid dreams of our imagination, and the most sublime attainments of human understanding". This is the teaching of Secular Humanism, which lowers men and women to the levels of the "brute beast" who cannot think for himself. The Catholic church does the same thing by teaching men to fetter their intelligence, and obedience, not to God, but to the church and it's Pope.

Theology

Theology is the study of the laws of God. What could be more noble? I have two high degrees in theology taught from a Judeo-Christian context. This had so effected my thinking, that by the age of sixty, my mind was literally encased in the "hardened theological cement" of Judeo-Christian fundamental denominationalism. I did not have a Pope I was forced to bow down to, or kiss his ring, but my mind was still bound with the force of the same kind of traditionalism, our Lord condemned in the Pharisees, when He said to them, Matthew 15:9 - "In vain do they worship Me (God); teaching for doctrines the commandments of men". My mind was still bound as if in cement, and it took the "dynamite" of God, through a traumatic experience, to blow this cement away to where I would look at the Bible and see what it actually said, not what the seminary professors or my pastor said it said.

There is really not that much difference in many ways, between the Roman Catholic and Protestant churches. Both are so bound up in respect to church tradition, that like the Pharisees of old, they "teach for doctrines, the traditions of men

The Apostle Paul in Titus 1:14, warns us against the failure on the part of the church, which was "Not to give heed to Jewish fables, and COMMANDMENTS of men, who turn from the truth".

Let me say to my Catholic readers, in all Christian love and sincerity, when you listen to and obey the Pope, or your priest, and it is contrary to the Word of God, the Holy Bible, you "make the Word of God of non-effect by your traditions, and thus incur the wrath of God on your life.

Linguori, a Catholic scholar who has been canonized by the church, stated that a Catholic may lie under oath. (This is similar to what the Jews are taught in their Kol Nidre Oath). In his study on "Oaths", he said: "It is a certain and common opinion amongst all divines (priests) that for a just cause it is lawful to use equivocation (deception; lying)... and to confirm it with an oath... Now a just cause is any honest end in order to preserve the good things of the spirit or useful to the body". (This comes very close to echoing the Communist teaching that "the end justifies the means!")

This Catholic scholar says that a woman guilty of adultery may deny it, as long as she has confessed it to a priest. He said: "If sacramentally she confessed adultery, she can answer: 'I am innocent of this crime', because by her confession it was taken away".

He justifies a servant who helps his master commit adultery by bringing him a ladder so he can climb up to a woman's bedroom. He speaks of degrees of sin, stating they if you steal a moderate sum, it is not a mortal sin (one which places you under the condemnation of the church). When a greater amount is stolen, it will still not be accounted as a mortal sin, if there is an intention to restore it. Sounds very similar to the "goobeldegook" that comes from the Jewish Talmud.

The Catholic church teaches that the Pope can release a church member from all oaths, if it is for the good of the public, which is a matter determined by the Pope, who of course, has sole power over the church and it's members.

While few Catholics will want to believe this and very few priests admit it, the church teaches that heretics should be exterminated St. Thomas, in Vol. IV, page 91 says: "Though heretics are not to be tolerated (and a 'heretic' is any Christian who holds beliefs contrary to Roman dogma)... we must bear with them till, by a second admonition, they may be brought back to the church. But those who, after a second admonition, remain obstinate in their errors, must be delivered to the secular powers to be exterminated".

This teaching is very similar to that found in the Jewish Talmud regarding Christians, or non-Jews who read their Book. They state: "Moses commanded the law for the our (Jewish) inheritance; it is ours, not theirs". So if they even read the Talmud, they must be killed, and any Jew who helps them must also suffer death. Of course the historical fact that there were no people known as Jews until 750 years after the time of Moses, means very little to them. And Jesus refuted their claim of following the Mosaic teachings, when He said to them in John 5:46: "If ye had believed Moses ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me".

The Catholic church at the Council of Latern in AD 1215, went a step further when it stated: "We decree, further, that all (Catholics) who may have dealings with heretics, and especially such as receive, defend or encourage them, shall be excommunicated. He shall not be eligible for any public office. He shall not be admitted as a witness. He shall neither have power to bequeath his property by will, nor to succeed any such inheritance". This, my friends, is absolute dictatorship!

When officials of the church are given Papal approval to lie, and break their oath for the good of the church, there should be little wonder why Catholic nations, without exception, decline into Third World nations.

Since a nation cannot be great and strong unless it adheres to the truth, any deviation from the truth, for any reason, will ultimately destroy her. A well known philosopher once said; "The more the priests, the more the crimes", and any of you devout Catholics should be aware of the rash of sex crimes, committed by priests, which have hit the front page of our newspapers in recent months, and of the prevalency of homosexuality among priests, even though according to the Bible, this sin

deserves the death penalty. (See the Apostle Paul's statement in Romans 1:24-31.)

Yet when a priest, who is supposed to be God's representative, defiles a young person under his influence, the church allows him to lie in court, as long as he has confessed his sin to another priest. Surely, any decent Christian, and you devout Catholic mothers and fathers in particular, should see the hypocrisy of delivering your children into the hands of a sex pervert, no matter what title he may bear. (This certainly does not exclude Protestants, who often have the same problem).

What good is it for Catholic parents to teach the principles of honor, decency, holiness, and patriotism to your young daughters, when she is required to go many times a year to a bachelor priest, who is bound by conscience to give her lessons in depravity, under the pretext that he is helping her confess her sins. Many a virtuous Catholic maiden has been led into sexual sin by this practice.

When a Catholic theological student questions Catholic theology; as I sometimes did when I was studying for my degrees in religion, the answer he is apt to receive from His Superior is: "You speak of scriptures like a Protestant would. You appeal to them as the only source of Christian truth and knowledge, when we know that the holy traditions and the word of the Pope, equals or supercedes the authority of the scriptures."

"You are not bound to understand all that I, your religious Superior teach you, but you are ordered to obey it!"

Catholic clerics are taught that they MUST interpret scriptures on the "unanimous consent" of the Holy Fathers. Yet very few of the Holy Fathers ever agreed on anything. This is a historically proven fact! Many defended the teachings on Purgatory; while others violently disagreed. St. Jerome and St. Augustine agreed on only one thing, which was to disagree on everything. St. Augustine at the end of his life, agreed with the Protestants, that when Christ said: "On this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell will not prevail if against it", this did not refer to Peter, the "little stone but to Christ the Eternal Rock of Ages!

If you cannot understand simple Gospel writers such as St. Matthew, Mark, Luke and John, how in the world can you understand church fathers who argued for days over how many angels could dance on the head of a pin?

If you Catholics cannot rely on your own intelligence under the guidance of the Holy Spirit to interpret scripture, how can you rely on a priest who is a pervert?

Many Protestants criticize the Catholic church for it's use of sacred statues. But that is not her real idolatry. The real idolatry in the Roman church comes when a priest takes a piece of bread, and repeating a few Latin words over it, declares that it has now become the actual body and blood of Christ. Nowhere in scripture is this taught. It comes strictly from Catholic tradition!

Contrary to the teaching of St. Matthew in 24:23, where Christ told His disciples; "Then if any man shall say to you, lo here is Christ; or there, believe it not!" Yet the priest would have you believe that Christ is actually present in the bread and wine that rests in the sacred chamber of the tabernacle. The reason that Catholics will brave storms, and floods, to go to mass before day break is the natural consequence of this teaching, that the priest of Rome, creates Christ and God by the consecration of the wafer and the wine.

I am not poking fun at your belief, my friends. It is much to serious for that! I am weeping over the way in which you as intelligent men and women have been "brainwashed" by your church into worshiping something which does not exist. The Egyptians worshiped god in the form of a crocodile or a calf. The Greeks made their gods of gold and marble. The Persians made the sun their god. The nomadic tribes of Africa worship the hyena, while the church of Rome, has made her god out of a piece of bread. Tell me honestly, is this not idolatry?

Nowhere in the Bible is authority given to any man, be he Pope, Bishop, or priest, to turn a piece of bread into the body of our Lord, or turn wine into His blood. No wonder that agnostics call this a

"bloody religion, a cannibalistic religion".

This is church "tradition" that makes a mockery of the Word of God, and makes it of "non-effect", just as the Pharisees did. (See Matt. 15:6,9).

You good Catholics who honestly love God, and I know there are millions of you. Who are you going to believe, the Son of God Himself, or some man who has been set up by men as God's representative on earth?

Remember well, that in the Day of Judgment, you will be required to answer to God, not the Pope, and God will hold you accountable for this spiritual truth I am now giving to you.

So please do not make me say to you dear Catholic Israel brothers and sisters, what the Apostle Paul had to say to the Christians at Galatia: "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Gal. 4:16). Criticize me if you must, but don't endanger your immortal soul by placing the Catholic church before God.

In one of the most sacred books of the laws and regulations of the Church of Rome, the *MISSALE ROMANUM*, page 58, you can read what is done with the eucharist if it becomes contaminated: "If the priest vomit the eucharist, if the species appears entire, let them be reverently swallowed, unless sickness arise; for then let the consecrated species be cautiously separated and laid up in some sacred place till they are corrupted; and afterwards let them be cast into the sacrarium". (For you non-Catholics who are not familiar with this term, it is the drain in a sacristy [a room in a church, usually adjoining the sanctuary, where sacred vessels and garments are kept], leading directly to the earth and used for the disposal of water used for the altar linens and chalice). But if the species do not appear, let the vomit be burned, and the ashes cast into the sacrarium).

Can't you see the heathenism in this act? The priest is required to believe that on the night of the Last Supper, Christ took His own body, with His own hands, to His mouth, and ate of Himself. After eating of Himself, He gave it to His disciples who ate of Him also'. Then they did the same with His blood. This is an act which could easily be associated with the heathenism of darkest, savage Africa, certainly it has no place in Christianity.

With the light of the Gospel available to all men, how can anyone go into the horrible dark recesses of folly and superstition to take part in such a debasing system of idolatry and blasphemy?

But you may say: "You were fooled for over sixty years, by an equally superstitious teaching of your church, called the Rapture". And I will readily admit this is true! It took the "dynamite" of God, through a very painful experience, to "blow my mind loose from the denominational cement" which had hardened about it. But when I finally saw the truth, I did change! There is an old saying: "Fool me once; shame on you. Fool me twice, shame on me!" It is easy to become fooled in our modern day of apostasy, even in the church. But our sin is not so much in being deceived, as it is in remaining deceived when we finally receive the truth!

What we see happening throughout Christendom, Catholic, Protestant, Fundamentalist, Evangelical, is the fulfillment of the prophecy of 2 Thessalonians 2:10,11 - "And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish: BECAUSE THEY RECEIVE NOT THE TRUTH, that they might be SAVED! And for this cause because they refuse to accept the truth of God's Word) God shall send them a STRONG DELUSION, that they should BELIEVE A LIE; that they all might be DAMNED, who believe (receive) not the truth..." (The emphasis has been added!)

When priests in the Catholic church have succumbed to the human weaknesses of the flesh, as you must admit many have done, and have been exposed in recent months; the anti-Christ media has rejoiced over these scandals which have done irreparable damage to the cause of Christ. (The same can be said for the Bakker's and the Swaggart's in Protestantism).

What has been the answer given by the Roman church, for the sins of their clergy? "The Holy Church is infallible. The gates of hell cannot prevail against her. But the assurance of her perpetuity, and her infallibility, does not rest of any human foundation, such as a priest; it rests of the promises

of Jesus Christ! Her infallibility and perpetuity are a perpetual miracle! It requires the constant working of Jesus Christ to keep her pure and holy, in spite of the sins and scandals of her priests. The clearest proof of her infallibility can be drawn from the sins and scandals (admitted by the church hierarchy) which would have destroyed her long ago, if Christ had not been in her midst to save and sustain her!"

But it might be well for all Catholics and Protestants every-where, to take into consideration the words of Hebrews 10:26-29 - "For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins (even the Pope can't disannul these). But a certain fearful looking forward to of judgment and indignation that will devour the adversaries. He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall be he thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?"

Vs 31 - "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God". Be warned! You will not be saved by your church affiliation, or by the pleas of the Pope, if you turn your back on the TRUTH!

The Catholic church uses the same essential excuse as that used by the Protestant world. Both have failed to realize that Christianity is like a row boat with two oars, one is called FAITH, and other WORKS. In order for the boat to make a straight line to it's destination against the current, both oars MUST be used. To use only one, either FAITH or WORKS, without the other, causes the boat to move in circles, never reaching it's destination.

Over and over again during the history of the Roman church, you can find at least twelve Popes who were raised up to take this head position, each of these Popes came into power through the riches and influences of Roman prostitutes. One, Pope John XI, the son of Pope Sergius, was consecrated as Pope at the age of twelve, through the influence of his mother Marosia, who was a well-known prostitute in Rome. He was so horribly profligate, that he was deposed by the Catholic laity and the clergymen of Rome. (Yet he had been chosen by the Church hierarchy to be "God's representative on earth".)

As you take time to look at the crimes perpetuated by the Roman church, and you must be willing to do this if you are honest, you will find that a priest is not holy because he became a priest, or a bishop, or a Cardinal, or even Pope, but because of what he has done with Jesus Christ in his life. The Pope won't get into the Kingdom because he was chosen Pope, but by what he does with Jesus Christ.

Jesus tells us about this in (Matthew 7:17-20) - "Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit: but an evil tree bringeth forth evil fruit. A good tree CANNOT bring forth evil fruit, neither can CORRUPT tree bring forth GOOD fruit. Every tree that bringeth forth not good fruit is hewn down and cast into the fire; (this will be true, no matter what church you attend, or whether you are Pope, Priest, Pastor or layman) wherefore, by their fruits (not what they say) shall ye know them". If he does not bring forth righteous fruit, no matter what vestments or crown he may wear; no matter whether he and others call him God's representative on earth, by his "works shall ye know" if he is from God or not!

Many priests, as you probably know, are given to strong drink, even though the Bible cautions the religious against this. The Apostle Paul, writing in 1 Timothy 3:2 warns us that a Bishop (church leader) must be "vigilant, SOBER, of good behavior (The English word for BISHOP, comes from the Greek word EPISKOPOS, which means: "An official in general charge of the church [ecclesia]; a spiritual overseer"). In Titus 1:7, Paul says: "For a bishop MUST be blameless, (Greek ANEGKLETUS, meaning: "unaccused; by implication irreproachable"), as a steward of God; not self-willed, nor soon to anger; not given to wine, nor given to filthy lucre (love of material things").

Yet I have seen priests and high church officials who have become "fallen down drunk" and yet it was laughed off by the church hierarchy as of little consequence.

If church officials are questioned, they are apt to answer as they did to the priest Chiniquy, when he protested against the drunkenness of the Catholic clergy. (Page 90 of his book): The church officials said; "Are we not children of God? Is not the loving Father pleased when He sees His beloved children eat and drink of the good things He has provided for them?"

"The more we, the beloved children of God eat of these delicate viands, and drink of the precious wines our Heavenly Father puts into our hands, the more He is pleased with us. The more we, the most beloved one's of God, are merry and cheerful, the more He Himself is pleased and rejoiced in His Heavenly Kingdom".

Be honest now. Is this not making the Word of God of "non-effect", through church traditions? (Matthew 15:6,9).

With blasphemous words, the Catholic clergy encourages drunkenness and gluttony among its priests, who often go to church within the hour, to confess their sins, and offer communion, while still "under the influence". I don't know about you, but common Christian sense tells me this is wrong!

A priest who was confronted by one of his parishioners, who did not receive a clear conscience even after confession was asked by him: "Our Savior, Jesus Christ, paid for my sin debt on Calvary. He has saved and redeemed us by His death on the cross. Why then must you or I put again to the justice of God, that which His Son has already absolutely paid?"

The priest replied: "That is the doctrine of Protestantism which was condemned by the Holy Council of Trent. Christ has most certainly paid for our sin debts; but not in such an -absolute manner that nothing is paid by us. It is only through the mercy of God, and the penances imposed by the church, that communicants can be purified." (My Catholic friend, this is making the Word of God of non-effect through church traditions," as our Savior criticized the Pharisees of doing in Matthew 15:6. The Apostle Paul, in Ephesians 2:8 said "For by grace (the unmerited favor of God) are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God: NOT OF WORKS, lest any man should boast". (Emphasis mine). That -seems mighty clear to me, regardless of what the Pope, some priest, or preacher may say to the contrary. There is nothing you can do to ensure your salvation. other than trust in the shed blood of Christ. The good works come after you are saved; they do not ensure salvation!

This is further substantiated in Colossians 2:4, where the -Apostle speaking about Christ, says: "Blotting out the handwritings of ordinances that are against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to His cross Christ did not do away with the Law, He confirmed it, but He did pay the penalty of the law, which was death, for those who accept Him as Savior.

The Colossian Christians understood what Paul was talking about, for in those days, when a man was convicted of committing a crime, and was sentenced to prison, the presiding judge had a parchment called a "libellus" written, on which was listed the man's crime and punishment. This was nailed to his cell door. When he had completed his sentence, or had been pardoned the judge wrote across the face of this libellus the words PAID IN FULL! He could never be held accountable for that crime again. This did not make him blameless for additional crimes he might commit.

This of course, in essence, is what Christ does for us, when we accept Him as Savior. He writes across the record of our disobedience to God, in His own blood PAID IN FULL! When a just God looks at the record of our lives, He does not see the record of our disobedience and rebellion, but the fact that His Son paid the penalty for our sins. There is absolutely nothing else that you, or I, or the priesthood can do to pay for our sins. Of course, when we sin, as all humans do, it is necessary to seek God's forgiveness. The Apostle John, writing in 1 John 1:9, says: "If we confess our sins (to Him, not to some priest or preacher), He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins (no priest has the scriptural authority to do this, and the church has no authority to give them this power), and cleanse us from all unrighteous-ness . The Psalmist tells us in Psalm 32:5- "I acknowledged my sin unto Thee (God), and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord

(not to some priest); and Thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin". No, my Catholic friend, your priest does not have the scriptural authority from God, to forgive your sins, no matter how many times you may go to the confessional.

While Catholic priests often profess a profound love and respect for the Holy Scriptures, many of them, like many Protestant prelates, do little to study them. In the Protestant church, the pastor's life is filled with weddings, funerals, visiting the sick, Rotary meetings, church business, etc. He has little time for study of the Word, which is supposed to be the foundation of his ministry.

So Saturday comes around and he has not yet prepared his Sunday sermon. But no big problem, for he can go to his library, and take down a book written by Dr. So-and-So, D.D. of sermon outlines. The entire message is lined out for him, from the scripture he is supposed to read, to the illustrations he will give, and in thirty minutes he can prepare a passable Sunday morning sermon. The problem is that the message given is the thoughts of Dr. So-and-So, D.D., and are not necessarily Bible truths, for the good Doctor got his ideas from the seminary he attended, not necessarily from the Word of God. Thus apostasy rears its ugly head and good people are often led astray. (I'm sure the same thing happens in the Catholic church).

Many priests, without a doubt, have a great love for their Savior, Jesus Christ, but as the Apostle Paul states in Galatians 1:8 - "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, (the gospel message "By grace are ye saved, through faith... not of works") let him be accursed". The Jesus Christ the priests love, respect, and adore, is unfortunately not the Christ of Scripture, but the Christ of the Church of Rome who cannot save anyone.

As Aaron led the children of Israel in the wilderness to worship a golden calf he had set up as their god, so these priests, who are often good men, unknowingly are leading their people to worship a god baked between two heated, well polished irons, in the form of a crucified man. This is blasphemy, some of you Catholics will say, but it is not nearly as blasphemous as what the priest tells you when he lifts the communion elements and says: "Ecce agnus Dei qui tollit peccata mundi". ("Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sins of the world"). When in reality he is only elevating a piece of bread which has no saving properties.

So Christian people are led into idolatry!

In Jeremiah 23:22, we hear God as He speaks to His Israel people:

"But if they (the priests and preachers) had stood in My counsel, and had caused My people to hear My word (not the words of the Pope, or a priest, or a minister, but the words of God as given in the Scriptures) then they (the people) should have turned them from their evil ways, and from the evil of their doings".

This has not happened in either the Protestant or Catholic church world, and indicates that something is terribly wrong with the preaching that is coming from our church leaders.

Purgatory

For centuries, theologians have debated the parameters and even the existence of purgatory, a place where, the Catholic church teaches, human beings who died in God's grace are sent to be purified before entering heaven.

Enter many Catholic churches and you will quickly find that the practice of praying for the dead is alive and well among the people in the pew.

Such popular devotions as having a daily Mass said for the repose of the soul of a loved one or lighting a candle for someone who has died are part of the living tradition of the church. (Note that it is not part of "living Scripture", but of "tradition").

When liberal Catholics would shove such teachings aside as outdated, the Vatican, in recent days, has made it clear it has no such plans. The new Catechism of the Catholic' Church reaffirms the traditional teachings about heaven and purgatory and makes it clear that "a perennial link of charity exists between the faithful who have already reached their heavenly home, those who are expiating their sins in purgatory and those who are still pilgrims on earth". Between them there is, too, an abundant exchange' of all good things.

"Hell is still an option for the unrepentant who sin gravely against God, the catechism says, but purgatory is a place where individuals who are forgiven of their sins but die imperfectly purified; may achieve the holiness necessary to enter the joy of heaven".

Since all Catholics are linked together in what the catechism calls "the Mystical Body of Christ", Masses, prayers, and acts of charity are offered up by the living for the dead and are viewed as helping purify individuals in purgatory of their sins so "they may attain the beatific vision of God". So says an Associated Press article in the Religious Section of the July 2, 1994, Modesto, (Calif.) Bee.

As a result, it is not at all unusual for Catholic priests to hand hundreds of dollars to their Bishop, which have been given to them by their parishioners, for the celebrating of masses for the souls of their loved ones who they have been told are in purgatory. No where in scripture can you find authority for this heathen practice. But it is a "money maker" for the church.

You can search the scriptures from one end to the other, without finding even a hint of a place called purgatory, where the souls of those who were in Christ, have gone to be purified. It is almost as though the Catholic church is saying "the blood of Christ is not enough; for by your suffering in purgatory, you will be made pure and saved!"

It is also interesting to note that Purgatory was not taught in the Catholic church, until hundreds of years after its beginning. It began when the church treasury began to "run dry" during the Middle Ages and there was a need to raise funds for the operation of the church.

A little arithmetic will show that there are not enough priests, world-wide in the Catholic church, necessary to say masses which are paid for by the people. Could it be possible, do you suppose, that priests actually take money from their parishioners in pretext that their masses will save souls from Purgatory? A Purgatory which exists only in the imagination of the church, and which was invented to raise money for the church?

In the late 1800's a scandal developed in the church in Canada, when it was found that the Catholic Bishops were pocketing most of the money paid for by these masses and were sending it to Paris, where masses were repeated for \$.05 each by French priests who were actually living sinful lives with their concubines. You say: "Prove this!" and I say, "Look at the revealed history of your church!"

As one good Catholic priest said when remonstrating with his Bishop over this nefarious practice: "Woe to our Holy Church, the day that our people learn that our holy religion, the blood of Christ, is turned into merchandise to fill the treasury of the Bishops and Popes". Woe indeed, from man as well as God!

In Paris in 1874, it was discovered that the Catholic church was doing an immense business in the matter of masses for the dead. The government, which was not particularly friendly towards the church at that point, became suspicious and began examining the church's books. It found that an incredible number of masses paid for by the people, were never said, while the money went into the pocket of the Parisian Mass merchants. The Catholic bishops.

But these things are not known by the rank and file members of the Catholic church, and like their brethren in the Protestant churches, they often get angry when someone exposes the hypocrisy in their church.

The problem of alcoholism in the priesthood is acknowledged by many, so why is it that, knowing

the dangers posed by the overuse of alcohol, that so many priests become alcoholics? Why, if a man is ordained by God, should he abuse his body by pouring poison into it?

The Apostle Paul approaches this problem in 1 Corinthians 3:16, when he clearly states: "Know ye not that ye (Christians) are the temple of God, and that the temple of God dwelleth in you?" (This happens when you knowingly accept Christ as Savior, not when you are baptized as an unknowing infant).

Baptism is necessary, don't get me wrong, but it should be as St. Peter taught in Acts 2:39 when he told the people in Jerusalem on that first Day of Pentecost: "Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." The Holy Spirit does not indwell you when you "speak in tongues" but when you are "baptized into Christ for the remission of sins". In order for this to happen, you MUST know what you are doing!

But after the Holy Spirit indwells you, 1 Corinthians 3:17 goes on to say: "If any man (woman) defile the temple of God (their body) him (her) shall God destroy: for the temple of God (the believer's body) is holy, which temple are ye".

So if you pour poison into your body in the form of alcoholic beverages, tobacco, drugs, or in any other manner, expect God to ultimately destroy you. He may not do this instantaneously with a stroke of lightning, but "Be not deceived, God is not mocked," He will do it, one way or the other.

If you were to go into a hospital and study the anatomy of those who have died as the result of alcoholism, drugs, or tobacco, you would understand better what this curse is all about. So why would a man of God deliberately destroy him-self, unless he wants to "do his own thing", regardless of what the consequences may be?

The New Catechism of the Catholic Church

I believe it might be well, at this point, to discuss briefly the New Catechism which has been approved and released by Pope Paul II.

Some of the revised rules include some surprises. For instance: "The plan of salvation also includes those who acknowledge the Creator, in the first place amongst who are the Muslims". Yet the words of the Christ, as clearly stated in the Scriptures says: "No man (woman) cometh unto the Father but by Me (Jesus)". (John 14:6). The catechism goes on to state that God's plan for salvation includes Jews and Muslims and repudiates centuries of Catholic teaching which heaped blame for the death of Christ on the Jews. Even though the Scriptures clearly state that it was they who cried "crucify Him! His blood be on our heads", (Matt. 27:22,25).

This action so pleased the anti-Christ's of Judaism, that Rabbi A. James Rudin, spokesman for the American Jewish Committee praised the catechism for opening paths of contact between the two faiths. (Those who love Him, Christians, and those who hate Him, the anti-Christ's of Judaism). Rudin then went onto further "brainwash" Catholics by stating that "Judaism is strictly a preparation for Christianity". This in the face of all proof that they are opposites and that "never the twin shall meet!"

Although this volume is seasoned with Latin words and legalistic jargon, there are many intriguing passages: For example. There is the sin of "luke warmness" which is "hesitation or negligence in response to Divine love". This is one many Protestants would be well to copy, (see Rev. 3:16).

"Irony" is sinful when "aimed at disparaging someone by maliciously caricaturing some aspect of his behavior".

The catechism spends nearly two pages discussing "the common good," which is a term that religious and political leaders have used for centuries to justify actions which often trample on the rights of individuals.

The church states regarding children that have died with-out benefit of baptism, that "the liturgy of the church invites us to trust in God's mercy and pray for their salvation."

Another "dilly", which has been proven wrong over and over again, is that "A human being must always obey the certain judgment of his conscience". This is like saying, "That fellow must be right; he is so sincere", when "sincerity" is a matter of intent not fact. You can be very sincere and be sincerely wrong. The same goes for your conscience!

This catechism moves beyond the tightly knit fraternity of the bishops who first requested it and into the more reactive world of rank-and-file Catholics. It is drawing much fire from the "feminists" and "women's libbers" in the Catholic church over it's male-centered language and it's defense of the barriers erected against women in the priesthood. But especially against homosexual behavior.

Rev. Joseph Mannion, pastor of the St. Mary of the Annunciation Church in Oakdale, CA., says: We believe there should be no overt discrimination against homosexuals, that should not be denied their rights. But we also believe that there are some fundamental things which they do not have a right. When you believe that something is fundamentally wrong, and that something is sin, then the question of discrimination applies". (God says that it deserves the death penalty in both the old and New Testament; what is to be argued over?)

For nearly a decade, an international team of Catholic scholars has been working on this catechism which is the first to be released since the Council of Trent in 1566. The basic heathenism of the church remains intact. That the church has precedence over the Word of God.

Bible Study By Catholics

For as long as you can trace Catholic church history, study of the Bible has been discouraged. Even when priests and nuns spend much time in this study, they are apt to be criticized by their Superiors, who may say to them, as one Superior said to a priest who was engaged in in-depth Bible study: "You spend so much time studying the Bible and not enough in studying the doctrines and holy traditions of the Church. You are becoming inclined to interpret the Word, through your fallible intelligence, instead of going to the church for your interpretation. This was the rock on which Luther and Calvin were destroyed. Do not try and be wiser than the church!"

This in essence is the same thing which happens in the Judeo-Christian church, as I have mentioned before. When men come to a passage which is hard to understand, instead of searching the scriptures for the true answer, they take the lazy way out and go to their pastor for the answer. In all probability, he will give them the answer he was given in the seminary, which is not necessarily what the Word of God says. In this way, error enters the church.

The problem in both Catholic and Judeo-Christian churches is that the answer the pastor gives, is probably what his church teaches, ("making the Word of God of non-effect through their traditions").

Maryolatry (The Worship of the Virgin Mary)

Here in essence is a sermon preached in the Cathedral of Montreal on August 15, 1850. It gives the Catholic idea concerning the Virgin. Listen carefully, before you make any mental decisions:

"Who among you will refuse any reasonable demands of a beloved mother? Who would sadden her loving heart by refusing a petition which you had the power to grant?"

"This respect and obedience to our mothers, Christ Jesus, the Son of God, practiced to perfection. Although He was God and man, He was still in perfect submission to the will of His mother. The Gospel says, in reference to His parents, Joseph and Mary, that He was subject to them (Luke 2:51.) What a grand and shining revelation we have in these few words: Jesus was subject to Mary: Is it not written in Hebrews 13:8 that He is the same, yesterday, today and forever? He has not changed: He is still the Son of Mary, as He was when He was twelve years old.

"This is why our holy Church invites you to put your unbounded confidence in her intercession. Remembering that Jesus has always granted her petitions, let us put our petitions in her hands, if we want to receive the favors we need."

"The second reason we must all go to Mary is that we are sinners - rebels in the sight of God. Jesus Christ is our Savior. Yes! but He is also God, infinitely just, infinitely holy; He hates our sins with an intense hatred!"

"Had we loved and served Him faithfully, we might be able to go to Him with hope and assurance of being welcomed, (I guess this priest had never read the Parable of the Prodigal Son in Luke 15:18-24). But we have forgotten and offended Him; we have trampled His blood under our feet; we have joined with those who nailed Him to the cross, pierced His heart with a lance, and shed His blood to the last drop. How can we dare to look at Him and meet His eyes? This is why our holy Church, speaking through her infallible pontiff, the Vicar of Christ, Gregory XVI, has told us, in the most solemn manner, 'Mary is the only hope of sinners!'"

"Jesus has a thousand good reasons to refuse our petitions, if we are impudent enough to speak to Him ourselves. But look to the right hand of our offended King and behold His dear and divine Mother. She is your mother also! For it is to every one of us, as well as to John, that Jesus said on the cross, speaking of Mary: 'Behold thy mother!' (John 19:27). Jesus has never refused any favor asked by that mother! Let us go to her; let us ask her to be our advocate and plead our cause, and she will do it. Let us request her to ask for our pardon and we will get it!"

This advice sounds impressive and reasonable, if it were true.

The problem being that none of this message can be backed by scripture. It is all Church dogma! If what this priest said were true, why is it that John the Divine, writing in 1 John 2:1, said: "And if any man (woman) sin, we have an ADVOCATE with the Father, (not the Virgin Mary) but Jesus Christ the Righteous!" Christ is our ADVOCATE, our Defense Attorney, if you will, when we face an angry God.

Speaking in Hebrews 7:25, specifically of Christ, the author says: Wherefore He (Jesus Christ) is able to save them to the uttermost, that come to God by Him (not through Mary or the church), seeing that He liveth to make INTERCESSION for our sins!" Over and over again in the New Testament, we are told that Jesus Christ is the ONLY ADVOCATE, between God and man. Mary is not mentioned once as such. The word ADVOCATE, as used in 1 John 2:7, comes from the Greek word "parakletos" which means: "an intercessor". Webster's New World Dictionary defines ADVOCATE, as "A person who pleads another's case". The only One who pleads our case before God is Jesus Christ. Nowhere in scripture is the Virgin Mary assigned this exalted position.

In Matthew 12:47, we are told of an incident where as Jesus spoke to the people, He was told "Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, seeking to speak with Thee". His answer was: "Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?" Then stretching out His hand and pointing to His disciples. He said, (vs 49, 50) "...Behold my mother and my brethren. For whosoever will do the will of My Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and my sister, and my mother".

You see that beautiful message that priest preached in the Cathedral of Montreal, was a sacrilegious lie. He told a deluded people that Jesus always granted the petition of His mother, when nowhere in

Holy Writ can you find an example of this.

There were times recorded when Jesus rebuked His mother for asking petitions of Him in public. Was it out of disrespect? Oh no! No Son respected or honored His mother more than He did her. But nowhere will you find that He ever implied, that we were to worship her, or go to God through her intercession.

This is probably one of the most blasphemous and dangerous teachings in the Catholic church today, and it comes solely from tradition, not the Word of God. (See Mark 3:31-35).

The story of our Savior's first recorded miracle at the wedding of Cana of Galilee, is I believe, an indication that our obedience is not to Mary, but to her Son, our Lord Jesus Christ.

This incident, recorded in John 2:1-5, if you remember, has to do with a wedding which was being attended by Jesus and His mother. The host ran out of wine while the wedding was still in progress and Mary came to her Son, stating: "They have no wine!" (Notice there was no intercession on her part). He said to her, not in disrespect, I'm sure: "Woman, what have I to do with thee? Mine hour is not yet come!" Yet He went ahead and turned the water into wine.

The Catholic church says this is proof, and a seal of Mary's irrestable superhuman power over her Divine Son and proof that Jesus cannot deny anything she asks of Him.

Yet the witness of St. Matthew, St. Mark, St. Luke, and St. John, says to all Christians: "How can you be so blind as to not see that instead of a favor granted to Mary, this first miracle was the opportunity chosen by Jesus to protest against her INTERCESSION? It is a solemn warning, I believe to His mother, that she was not to interfere with His work, and that we must not put our confidence in what she asks Him to do".

This will come as a shock to good Catholics, who will believe what I have said borders on blasphemy. Yet what I have said bears the seal of scriptural approval. My dear Catholic friend, you will not be "saved" and enter God's Kingdom through obedience and petition to Mary, but only as you come to God through His Son, our Lord! In John 6:40, we read: "...Everyone which seeth the Son (not His mother), and believeth on Him, (not Mary) may have everlasting life: and I (Jesus) will raise him up on the last day". Our salvation MUST be in Christ alone, for there is no other name given among men, whereby we MUST be saved.

In the Cana of Galilee incident, we see where Mary full of compassion for the governor of the feast, who no doubt was terribly embarrassed by running out of wine, wanted her son to help him.

But Christ answered her request with a mild rebuke. Instead of saying: "Yes, mother, I'll do what you tell me to do," He said in essence, "Woman, what have you to do with this matter. I don't want you to put yourself between the wants of lost men and me. I don't want the world to believe that you have the power to influence me, or control my compassion for lost men and women. It is to Me, and Me alone, that the lost children of Adam must come for salvation. Woman what part do you have in my work of saving a lost world? Nothing! I must fulfill my Father's will, not yours".

Christ was trying to banish for all time, any idea that His mother or anyone else, could ever influence Him as an intercessor, and Mary understood this when she told the wedding servants: "Whatsoever He saith unto you, do it! Don't come to me, go to Him!"

In Acts 4:12, where St. Peter preached his first, powerful sermon he said: "For there is none other name under heaven (other than Jesus Christ) given among men, whereby we MUST be saved". Mary can't do it! Only Jesus has the power to save, and He alone!

Many a Catholic priest has struggled with this scripture and the knowledge that what he had been teaching concerning the Virgin Mary as intercessor was false; and many a priest has succumbed to pressure from his peers and church authorities and refused to speak what he knows is true! In this they are little different from the apostates among the JudeoChristian churches, who are governed by peer pressure.

You might like to ask yourself these questions:

"When Jesus and His mother Mary were on earth, who loved sinners with the most effective and saving love? Who died for them?" We have no evidence of Mary's love for lost men and women in the scriptures.

As an honest Christian man and woman your answer would have to be: "It was Jesus, the Son of God, whose love is the only effective means of my salvation."

To whom did Jesus invite sinners to go for salvation, Himself or Mary?" and the honest answer MUST be that Jesus said: "Come unto Me, and I will give you rest!" He never made this claim regarding His mother.

I know of no example in the New Testament, where sinners fearing a rebuke at the hands of Jesus, ever went to His mother, hoping she would intercede for them.

The penitent thief on the cross did not address his plea for mercy to the Virgin as she stood at the foot of His cross, we are told very clearly in Luke 23:42 that he turned to Jesus and said:

"Lord, remember me when Thou cometh into Thy kingdom".

If Christ is sitting at the right hand of the Father, as scripture says, then it is He we MUST go to. There is no scriptural evidence that His mother ever sat in this place.

In Isaiah 53:12, we read: "...He (Jesus) was numbered with the transgressors; and He (not Mary) bare the sins of many, and made intercession for the transgressors". Mary had no part in this salvation process either then, or now.

We read again in Hebrews 7:25 - "Wherefore He (Jesus) is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by Him, seeing that He (Jesus) liveth to make intercession for them" My Catholic friend, can you see any part that Mary has in this scripture? You are saved by the intercession Jesus makes for you before the Father. You are not saved through any good work of His mother, no matter how wonderful a woman she might have been, and I honor her as His mother. She must have been the best. But she is not our salvation or our advocate!

If Jesus is the only advocate we have with the Father, why should we attempt to reach Him through some other source?

1 John 2:1, which I have quoted before states clearly: "...and if (when) any man (woman) sin, we have an ADVOCATE (intercessor) with the Father, Jesus Christ the Righteous" Only Jesus Christ qualifies as this INTERCESSOR!

An in-depth study of your church, the Roman Catholic church will show that for at least the first six centuries of it's existence this doctrine of Mary worship was never taught in the Catholic church.

The church teaching about the power that Mary has with Cod in heaven, and her love for sinners, were concoctions of Catholic theologians that came about, hundreds of years after the founding of the church. Much like aberrations found in the Judeo-Christian church such as the teachings on the "rapture", and the "Jews Chosen people theory".

One of the things which has proven difficult for many studying for the priesthood, is that he is bound by a solemn oath, to never interpret the scriptures, except through the unanimous consent of the Holy Fathers. Yet the fact remains, that a little historical study will confirm that there is a decided lack of agreement on the part of the Church Fathers over most important subjects. The "immaculate conception of Mary" was one of them that caused deep church divisions and much deadly conflict!

In fact, a study of church documents will prove that a great deal of Catholic literature was written and used by those in power, to prove that some other Holy Father was wrong or a heretic. Very few have been in agreement on important issues. Often they confess to having been mistaken on some issue or other, while now holding to what they consider "saving faith," that which they originally condemned. I can see the appropriateness of this, when it is proven to them by the scriptures that they are wrong. This is what I did, when I discovered the fallacies in the Judeo-Christian teachings which were leading men and women astray. Believe me, it's not easy to do! But it must always be on a scriptural basis, not on what some church leader, be he Pope or otherwise says it is.

There are apostolic liturgies of Saint Peter, Saint Mark and Saint James to prove that the sacrifice of the mass, purgatory, prayers to the dead, the changing of the consecrated elements of the communion into the body and blood of our Lord, were taught in the time of the Apostles. But a little study into church history, will prove that these liturgies are nothing but audacious forgeries which have been presented to the world by different Popes as gospel truths.

Most Roman Catholics are taught from a very early age, that Mary is the "mother of God", and many times when praying they say: "Holy Mary, mother of God, pray for us sinners, now, and in the hour of our death. Amen

But read these words, written by the Catholic St. Augustine, in his TREATISE ON THE FAITH AND CREED: "When the Lord saith, 'Woman what have I to do with thee? My hour is not yet come?' (John 2:24), He rather admonishes us to understand that, in respect to his being God, there is no mother for Him.

During the first six centuries of the existence of the Catholic church, nothing can be found in church writings, about the dogma of the supreme power and infallibility of the Pope, or of the power of the Bishops over the Christian world.

A look into church history will prove that Origen, a prominent theologian of the Second Century A.D. never believed in the eternal punishment of the damned; St. Cypria denied the supreme authority of the Pope; St. Augustine said that no Catholic was obliged to believe in purgatory; St. John Chrysostom, theologian of the 3rd and 4th Century A.D. publicly denied the obligation of "auricular" (spoken) confession and the real presence of the body and blood of Christ in the eucharist.

One of the most learned of the Popes, Gregory the Great, called by the name of "Anti-Christ", all his successors who took the name of Supreme Pontiff, while teaching that they had Divine authority and supreme jurisdiction over the church.

So to whom does the good Catholic go, if there is this disagreement among church leaders? They must do the same as the Protestant, who sees thousands of disagreements among his church leaders, all of whom profess to be Christian, while differing in doctrine. Any normally intelligent person knows this is wrong. So to whom must the Christian world go for the truth?

Christianity has only one source of truth and that is found in the Holy Scriptures, and even that has been tampered with by the enemy, in recent years, to where much of the modern translations are aberrations of the Word. This base is under vicious attack in both the Catholic and Protestant church world.

No institution in society can long survive if its structure is not built on a solid foundation of truth. The reason the Christian faith has survived 2,000 years of battering by a vicious enemy, is because it was based, not on what some Pope or Bishop taught, but on the solid foundation taught by its founder, Jesus the Christ.

If Christianity is to survive, and the open testimony of the anti-Christ enemy of Talmudic Judaism, is that they mean to destroy White Christian civilization, it must return to this un-movable foundation.

This is why I have written this controversial book. It was not to agitate so-called Christians, but to

wake them up to efforts of the enemy to destroy everything they say they believe.

You are not going to be saved through membership in any church, Roman Catholic or otherwise. But through belief in and acceptance of Christ as Savior. Jesus said, John 14:6- "I am the way, the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father but by Me". There is no other way, no matter what church leaders may tell us to the contrary.

The deterioration, disintegration and final destruction of Christianity has been in the enemy's battle plans since the very beginning. It has been accelerated today, in direct ratio to the distortion and misrepresentation which has been allowed in the church, which is a distortion of Scriptural truth. Truth is absolute!

It either exists or it does not! There are no degrees of truth. To be "half-true" is as incredible as to be "half-loyal", or for a woman to be "half-pregnant". It's impossible!

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a noted advisor to seven U.S. presidents, and a convert from Judaism to Christianity, in his latter years said: "Whether authorities (political or religious) are guilty of ignorance or indifference is beside the point. A duplication of this exists today with respect to the crisis which confronts Christianity. We are living in the 'Zero Hour' of the Christian faith. No institution in modern society can long survive if its structure is not created on the foundation of truth. The Christian faith began on the solid foundation of its Founder, Jesus Christ. To survive, it must remain on that solid foundation. The deterioration, disintegration and final destruction of the Christian faith will be accelerated in direct ratio to the distortion and misrepresentation which is allowed to become the substitute for truth".

"In their attempts to do an ounce of good in one direction, many well-intentioned persons have done a ton of harm in the other direction".

"Regardless of what anyone, anywhere and any time may say, events of recent years everywhere, have established beyond the question of reasonable doubt, that the Christian faith stands with one foot in the grave, and the other on a banana peel, figuratively speaking. (Consider this. As the number of "born again" people have increased in America, this nation has moved faster into oblivion. Something is terribly wrong here! What has become of their Christian influence? Crime, corruption and evil of every kind is running rampant, and taken a stranglehold on American life. Could it be that Christians have become the "salt that has lost it's savor; its ability to act as salt and hold back corruption"? [Matt. 7:15] -Why have Christians for the most part failed in their mission? Could it be that they have failed to strike at the root of the problem, possibly because it is a Jewish root? Could it be that our Christian people fulfill the words of Isaiah 29:13 - "This people draw near Me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour Me, but they have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards Me is taught by the precept (traditions) of men" - (Author Mohr).

"The Christian faith stands at the crossroads of its destiny. The Divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today, to a degree never before witnessed in its 2,000 year history.

"If the day ever arrives that Christians can no longer profess their faith, as they are allowed to do in the Free World, then we will see the beginning of the last days". (UNQ).

Dr. Freedman did not live to see these days when our own government, has become the enemy of "true Christianity". It is useless to attempt to deny that Christianity is on the defensive throughout the world. This realization should stagger the imagination of those of us who know what is going on and understand the situation.

The history of the world for the past several centuries and current events at home and abroad, confirm the existence of a conspiracy (and yes, Virginia, there is a conspiracy; which comes into being when two or more persons gather in an attempt to destroy something worthwhile; government or religion). The world-wide plot of these diabolical conspirators has been implemented while the Christian church, of all branches, has been asleep. The Christian clergy, Catholic and Protestant alike, for the most part have been indifferent to this plot. They have buried their collective heads in

the sands of indifference, like the proverbial ostrich. Their ignorance and indifference has dealt a severe blow to the Christian faith. We need a spiritual Paul Revere, to ride throughout Christendom, warning that our enemies are closing in on us, and rallying them to the defense. This is another reason this book was written.

But I have wandered a bit afield from our subject, so let's get back to our discussion of Catholicism and take a FURTHER LOOK AT THE SUBJECT OF PURGATORY

The following incident is true and was recorded by Mr. Chiniquy in his personal memoirs as a Catholic priest in Canada

"I was coming from the church with the curate, when we were met by a poor man, covered with rags. His pale and trembling lips indicated the last degree of human misery. Taking off his hat, he addressed Rev. Primeau: 'You know sir, that my poor wife was buried ten days ago. I fear she is now in Purgatory, for every night in my dreams, I see her wrapped in flames, she cries to me for help and asks me to have a high mass sung for the rest of her soul. Will you help me?'"

The curate said: "Of course your wife is suffering the unspeakable tortures of Purgatory, which can only be relieved by the offering of the holy sacrifice of the Mass. Give me five dollars and I'll say the mass tomorrow morning!"

The man replied: "You know, Mr. Le Cure, that my wife has been sick a long time and I don't have five dollars to my name

The curate replied, rather harshly I thought: "If you cannot pay, you cannot have the mass sung. That is the rule and I can't change it!"

I knew this priest. He was well-off, the head of one of the richest parishes in Canada, with money in the bank. I had hoped that he would sing the mass without pay, but he refused.

My first thought was to give the poor man five dollars, but I did not want to insult the priest who was older than I.

While I was feeling ashamed of his actions he said to the man: "That woman was your wife, not mine. It is your business, not mine, to get her out of Purgatory".

The priest then suggested that he would say five low masses for a dollar, but the man replied: "I can no more give you one dollar than five, as I don't have anything."

The priest said: "What about those two beautiful suckling pigs I saw at your house? Give me one of them and I'll say the high mass

The man replied: "A neighbor gave them to me so I could raise them to feed my three children. They will surely starve if I give them to you

"I left that 'greedy merchant of souls', in shame and disgust, and locked myself in my room. I wept most of the night. I said: 'My God! My God! Is it possible that in my dear church of Rome, there can be such an abomination as I saw today? How cruel and merciless are thy priests. Is it not blasphemous to call ourselves priests, when we will not sacrifice anything to save a poor lost soul, her husband and their starving children? What right has the church to extort money from Thy children to help them out of Purgatory? Did not the apostles say that Thy blood alone can purify men's souls?'"

Several of the early Catholic Fathers considered Purgatory to be of heathen origin. (Remember that this teaching was not accepted in the church until the late Middle Ages.)

Tertullian spoke of it only after he had joined the sect of the Montanists, and he confessed that he could find no teaching regarding Purgatory in the Holy Scriptures.

St. Augustine, possibly the most pious and learned of the Holy Fathers, could not find Purgatory mentioned in the Bible and positively said that its existence was dubious; that every-one may

believe what he thinks proper about it.

Isn't it sad, that if Purgatory is a reality, and priests can help people out of its torture, by prayer and masses, that they rush to the bereaved family and offer to do it for money?

"Later at that curates table", Chiniquay said, "I sat down to a delicious meal, of roast pork, which is my favorite food.

But before I ate the first bite I said: "Is this the suckling pig of that poor man of yesterday?"

The priest laughed and said: "Yes, it is. If we can't take the soul of that poor soul out of purgatory, we will at least eat her pig".

The other priests at the table laughed, but I stood up in a fit of anger and said: "I would rather starve than eat of that execrable (cursed) dish, for I see in it the tears of that poor man and the blood of his starving children".

The curate, stunned by my words, could only lisp an excuse and the suckling pig remained untouched. The dinner had turned into a funeral service.

The Immaculate Conception of Mary!

I have already briefly mentioned the meeting in St. Peter's Cathedral in Rome, on Dec. 9, 1854, where Pope Pius IX declared that: "We must believe that the blessed Virgin Mary was immaculate (without sin) in her conception? There is no salvation to them who do not believe this dogma!"

As an intelligent Christian, no matter what church you attend, doesn't it seem strange to you that 1854 years of Roman church history passed, before this doctrine was accepted by the church?

Incredibly, some of the large cities in Europe, particularly in Spain, were drenched with blood by supporters and opponents of this un-scriptural doctrine of the Church. In an attempt to resolve this conflict, deputation after deputation was sent to various Popes, asking for their infallible beliefs on the subject. Philip III and Philip IV, Kings of Spain, made efforts to force Popes Paul V, Gregory XV and Alexander III into stopping the shedding of blood within the church, by giving a Papal opinion on the immaculate conception. But they failed, as these popes refused to make such a decision.

The infallible heads of the Church of Rome, by their own admission) have stated time and time again: "that the dogma of the Immaculate Conception of Mary was not revealed in the Holy Scriptures, had never been taught by the Apostles, nor by the church Fathers, and had never been believed or preached by the church of Rome as Catholic faith".

The only thing these popes did to stop the bloodshed, was to forbid parties from calling each other heretics: and to forbid them from declaring this dogma to be an article of faith which must be believed in order to be saved. Which is what Pius IX did! It was reserved for Pope Pius IX, to drag the church into an un-scriptural folly which is today preached as infallible doctrine.

A monk called Father Leonard, was supposed to have had a vision, in which the Virgin Mary came to him, stating that there would be an end to wars in the world, heresies and division in the church, if all the faithful were to believe that she had been immaculately conceived without sin.

Many Catholics, including Pope Pius IX, believed this was a genuine revelation from heaven and vowed to promulgate this new dogma, which had never been preached before. Doesn't it seem strange to you, that if this was truth, why God had not revealed it to the church hundreds of years before?

But Pius IX, instead of securing the peace of the church and destroying heresies, did more to shake the faith of Catholics than all her enemies in Protestantism could accomplish. For by forcing this

new article of faith on the consciences of the Catholic people, he pulled down one of the strongest supporting pillars of the church.

With supreme contempt, the priests of Rome have been castigated by men like Martin Luther (who had himself been a priest), Knox and Calvin, for stating: "In the Holy Catholic Church, there is no change, no innovations, no novelties, no new dogma. We believe today as the Apostles believed and taught".

Yet it immediately becomes obvious that this is not true, for suddenly in 1884, the church proved that new dogmas and articles of faith were being accepted by its head, the supposedly infallible pope.

Mr. Chiniquay tells of his dismay in receiving a letter from his Bishop, decreeing that he must preach this new dogma as an article of faith. Being a brave man, he read the decree to his congregation, along with the Pope's statement damning anyone who refused to accept it.

A few days later, a rich and respectable farmer visited the rectory and asked the priest: "Father, does the pope tell us in his letter that we can find the new dogma of the Immaculate Conception of the Virgin in Scripture? Has it been taught and believed by the Holy Fathers, since the day of the Apostles?"

The priest had to reply: "That's what the Pope's letter said".

The farmer said: "Father, would you be so kind as to read the Scriptures that teach this dogma?"

Of course the priest couldn't do this, since they don't exist. He had to honestly tell his inquirer: "I'm sorry to say, I have never found this teaching in the Holy Scriptures, but I have found many words which indicate the contrary."

"I hope you will excuse my next question" said the farmer. "There has been a great deal of talk about this new article of faith among us since last Sabbath; I want to know a little more about it. The Pope said we had to believe, didn't he?"

And the priest replied: "Yes, the Pope said this in his Encyclical (papal document), but these last nine hundred years, many popes have declared that the church never believed it. Several even forbade Catholics to say this was an article of faith."

"If this is true", the farmer stated, "how do we know that the other dogmas of the church, such as confession, purgatory, etc., are true?"

How do you answer an honest inquiry such as this. And today, millions of Catholics are asking them.

The Confession Box

There are two types of women in the world we should feel sorry for. The Brahmin women of India, who have been so deceived by their priests, that they will throw themselves on the funeral pyre of their husband, as an offering to her gods; and the Roman Catholic woman, who has been no less deceived by her priests, as she is required to undergo the mental tortures of the confession box.

Does an honest and godly priest not have a twinge of conscience, when he, as an unmarried man, is required to draw out the most intimate thoughts of a young girl, or a wife? Is he not promoting sin in that immature girl, by suggesting things to her which she may never have thought of even in her fantasies?

If a young husband or father heard some of the intimate questions asked by the priest in the confessional of his wife or daughter, would he be inclined to blow that priest's brains out? He would if any other man had done the same!

Here is an true example: A beautiful young woman approached her priest with these words: "Father, I am a desperate sinner and I fear that I am lost. But before I begin my confession, let me ask that you do not pollute my mind by questions which confessors are in the habit of asking female penitents. I have already been destroyed by these questions. Before I was seventeen, God knows, I was as pure as one of His angels; but the chaplain at the nunnery where my parents sent me for an education, although a much older man, asked me questions that I did not understand. Later it was explained to me by one of my classmates."

"This was the first unchaste conversation of my life and plunged my mind into a sea of iniquity I had never known before. For the first time in my life, I was assailed by sensual temptations, they overwhelmed me day and night and I was struck with terror over the dangers they posed to my immortal soul."

"Covered with shame" I went to the old confessor, whom I respected as a saint, and confessed my innermost thoughts. Only one, which was so base I could not bring myself to confess, was kept from him."

"He spoke kindly to me and encouraged me to fight against my bad inclinations. But when he finished, before I left the confessional, he posed two new questions of such a polluted nature, that I fear not even the blood of Christ, or my fear of hell, will ever blot it from my mind. Those questions invited me into new realms of darkness and were deadly arrows which filled my veins with new sexual poison."

"At first, his suggestions filled me with the utmost disgust, but as I became accustomed to them; they filled me with an unholy longing and have been the source of criminal thoughts and desires ever since."

"A month later, I was so lost in sinful thoughts, that I had a tete-a-tete with my confessor, and found that he was as depraved in his actions, as I was in my thoughts". God alone known how many times this has been repeated in Catholic circles.

I don't know how this story effects you, but it brings to my mind the words of our Savior in Matthew 18:6 - "But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in Me, it were better for him that a millstone was hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea". I would not want to stand in the place of that depraved priest, when he stands before the Judge. God will not hold any man; preacher, priest or pope, guiltless, who pollutes the innocent.

When the priest who heard the above confession went to his Superior about this, he was told: "Such cases of the destruction of female virtue by the questions of the confessors are unavoidable evils. It cannot be helped: for such questions are absolutely necessary... since the greater part of girls and women make false confessions regarding their impurity. It requires the greatest zeal and prudence on the part of the confessor when dealing with these matters." Evidently, there are attempts to cover up these incidents when they happen in the church, rather than prevent them.

All this seems to be begging the question: since no where in the Scripture, or in early church history do we find evidence of the confessional box, which has often been the breeder of sins in women. How can the church venerate something which destroys the souls of many? It was never endorsed by Christ, or His Apostles, or the early Church Fathers.

There is much documented evidence available that the Roman Catholic Church has had plans for world-wide conquest, that often runs parallel to that of International Zionism in it's quest for power. Like Zionism and Freemasonry, the plans of the Vatican are not just spiritual, but are for the takeover of physical assets everywhere, for the church leaders know that with money goes world power.

While I sincerely doubt that few Catholics in America would approve of this, or even have an inkling of what is happening in high places, it needs to be brought to your attention. One of the attributes of Christian Identity, is liberty for the individual, under God's law.

A rather remarkable article appeared in THE FREEMAN'S JOURNAL, in 1851. This was the official Journal of the Catholic Bishop of New York. The editor of this paper, a Catholic Irishman named D'Arcy McGee, was determined to head a colonization project aided by fellow Irishmen, as the living conditions of Irishmen arriving in our large cities was often appalling.

A large assembly, mostly of priests, met in Buffalo, N.Y. in the spring of 1852. D'Arcy was disappointed in that most of them were sent by a Bishop in the U.S. to oppose his plans. They answered his plans with this statement:

"We are also determined to take possession of the United States; but we must proceed with the utmost secrecy and wisdom. What does a skillful general do when he wants to conquer a country? Does he scatter his soldiers over the farm lands, and spend their energies plowing fields? No! He keeps them close to his flanks and marching towards the enemy strongholds; the rich and powerful cities. The farming countries then submit and become the price of this victory without moving a finger to subdue them!

"So it is with us (the hierarchy of the Roman Catholic Church), we must mass our Roman Catholics in the great cities of the U.S., remembering that the vote of a poor journeyman, though he be covered with rags, has as much power as the millionaire Astor and that if we have two votes against his one, he will become as powerless as an oyster." (This shows their naivete regarding how Jewish political power operates). "Let us multiply our votes; let us call one poor but faithful Irish Catholic from every corner of the world, and gather them into the hearts of the cities of Washington, New York, Boston, Chicago, Buffalo, Albany, Troy and Cincinnati.

"Under the shadow of these great cities, the Americans consider themselves to be an unconquerable race. They look upon poor Irish Catholics with supreme contempt, as only fit to dig their canals, sweep their streets, and work in their kitchens. Let no one awake these sleeping giants today. Let us pray that they continue to sleep a few years longer, waking only to find their votes outnumbered as we will turn them forever, out of every position of honor, profit and power! When not a single judge, or policeman will be elected if he is not a devout Irish Catholic. What will the so-called giants think then? What will they think when not a single senator or member of Congress will be chosen, unless he first submits to our Father the Pope?"

"We will not openly elect the President, but fill and command the armies, man the navies, and hold the keys of the public treasury. It will then be the time for our faithful Irish people to give up their grog shops, in order to become the judges, and governors of the land".

"Then we will rule the United States, and lay them at the feet of the Vicar of Rome, that he may put an end to the god-less system of education, and the impious laws of liberty of conscience, which are an insult to both God and man".

Empty word, you may say! Rhetoric spoken with religious fervor! Not so! For this has been the Roman road of conquest in every country they now control and as I have mentioned before, under the hierarchy of the church, who is not so much interested in the souls of men, as it is in money and power, these countries have all lost their God-given natural freedoms, and have developed into Third World poverty cases.

This may seem as a needless worry to many, but when one takes time to study the absolute abject submission on not only the Roman Catholic Irish, but of all Catholics of all countries, to one man in the Vatican, one can see how their mind, soul and will is tied to the feet of their priests and the church.

One needs only to visit a strong Catholic country such as Mexico, to see this story re-enacted. The priest in most cases rules the country town, dictating to its mayor, and police chief. The wealth of the church, often is more than the combined value of the town. But this wealth is not used for the welfare of the people who supply it. Hardly! While the local priest often lives well indeed, his people are often on the verge of starvation, while the church continues to fatten off them through

their payment for masses and other church trivia.

Most priests, if they were honest, would have to admit that the Roman Church is the implacable enemy of our Republic. (By this I am not referring to a Democracy, or the Welfare State we have become, but to the Constitutional Republic this country was meant to be). The professors in the Catholic Seminaries are almost unanimous in teaching that the Constitutional government of this one-time Republic is contrary to the principles and law of the Roman church.

What are the principles the church denies?

1 - The equality of our citizens under law; the fundamental principles. That all citizens are created with an equal opportunity in life, not that they are created physically equal.

2 - That the liberty of conscience, as proclaimed by our Republic, (Or at least its Founding Fathers who formed this Republic) is the most sacred principle which each American MUST uphold if we are to remain free!

Liberty of conscience, has been declared by all popes of the Roman church as a godless, diabolical thing, which they seek to destroy. To control people, you must first have full control of their wills, and this is what the church seeks through the teaching of its priests.

Today, the issue of "separation of church and state" has reached the absurd level, where some people want no Christian influence in government at any cost. This is not what the First Amendment seeks, nor is it its meaning, contrary to what critics may tell you.

America was born as a Christian nation, a nation "under God's Law". It was not under the Pope, for many Christians fled to America, to escape his influence. It was not under the command of a State church, as had been the case in England.

It was set up to be run by the Natural Laws of God, as revealed in His recorded Law, the Ten Commandments!

It might be of value to mention here, that America was not set up to be a "multi-cultural" state, as it is now becoming. She was born out of religious persecution, and was formed as a refuge where men and women might come and worship God according to the dictates of their conscience. It was not set up for freedom of worship for the Jews, or the Moslems, or the Brahmins, or all the other religions who have flocked to this country, to take advantage of our freedoms. It was strictly a Christian nation. You can readily see this by reading the Constitutions of every one of the Thirteen original states. Many state that their colony was set up "for the glory of God, and the propagation of the Christian faith." Nothing said about freedom for heathen religions.

In no way was this country set up as a "religious haven" for any religion other than Christianity!

4 - While our Constitution allows every man, woman and child to serve God according to the dictates of their conscience, the church of Rome declares that no man or woman has this right to worship God, other than under the control of the Pope.

5 - Our American Constitution denies the right of anyone to punish another who disagrees with him over a religious issue. The Roman church, through the Pope, declares that the church has the ultimate right to confiscate goods, and even take the life of those who refuse to bow to the authority of the Pope. Millions of people, including many who went by the name of Christian, have been so eliminated under Roman authority.

6 - The Constitution of the United States is based on the principle that the people are the source of all civil power, while the church of Rome, over and over again, during the last 20 centuries of history, has proven that "All civil government must be based on the

foundations of the Roman Catholic Church, and be subject to it Vicar".

There have been many well known and respected men in American history, who have known of this Roman conspiracy to rule the world, and whether you want to accept it or not, it is as real and dangerous as that of International Zionism. (Sometimes it appears that the big three which suppress freedom, Freemasonry, the Roman Church and International Zionism, are all working "hand in hand" towards the New World Order, with it's one world religion, which most certainly will not be Christianity, either of the Roman Catholic or Protestant variety. The present Pope has become notorious for his cooperation with International Zionist interests).

Former Secretary of the Navy, Richard Thompson, in his book titled THE PAPACY AND THE CIVIL POWER, said: "Nothing is plainer than that, if the principle of the Church of Rome prevails here, our Constitution will necessarily fall. The two cannot exist together. They are in open and direct antagonism with the fundamental theory of our government and of all popular governments".

A highly respected Spanish Catholic leader stated in 1869: "There is not a single progressive principle which has not been cursed by the Catholic church. This is true in England and Germany, as well as all Catholic countries... Not a single constitution has been born, not a single step towards progress has been made, not a solitary reform effected, that has not come under terrific anathemas of the church".

You may not want to accept these harsh but true facts about the church you have been taught to revere. But you need to know about them. What have your own church leaders said about them?

Here is one statement written during the middle of the 19th Century, which is as true now as when it was written: "The church is of necessity intolerant. Heresy she endures when and where she must, but she hates it, and directs all her energies to destroy it.

"If Catholics gain a sufficient numerical majority in this country, religious freedom will end. So our enemies say and so we believe". (Official Journal of the Bishop of St. Louis, in 1851).

"No man has the right to choose his religion," (Official Journal of Bishop Hughes, New York, 1870).

"The church... does not, and can not accept, or in any degree favor, liberty in the Protestant sense, (freedom of conscience)" (The Catholic World, 1870).

"Religious liberty is merely endured until the opposite can be carried into effect without peril to the Roman Church," (Bishop of Pittsburgh).

"It was proposed that all religious persuasions should be free and their worship publicly exercised. But we have rejected this article as contrary to the canons and councils of the first Catholic Church", (Encyclical in 1808, by Pope Pius VII).

Cardinal Manning, speaking in the name of the Pope, declared that the pope was "the supreme judge over the peasants in the field, over the prince on his throne, over the legislator who makes the laws."

"We declare and affirm, define and pronounce it to be necessary to salvation to every human creature, to be subject to the Roman Pontiff. (Note carefully that this obedience is to the Pope, not to God)

"It is the intention of the Pope to possess this country (America). In this intention he is aided by the Jesuits, all prelates, and priests". There you have it my Catholic friend, straight from the "horse's mouth".

I could go into detail about some of the bloody massacres decreed by the Catholic church against those they declared to be heretics. But it is not my intention to inflame anti-Catholic feelings in those who read this book, for there have been crimes committed against Catholics, by so-called Protestants. (Our atheistic critics love to point to these so-called religious wars, and show how

Christians have been responsible for much bloodletting. May I say, that regardless of who they were, or what they claimed to be, those who perpetrated these atrocities showed by their fruits that they were not Christian!)

You may ask why I have written this criticism about the church that many of you adore?

I can assure you it was not for the sake of sensationalism. I do not covet your disfavor, or even your hatred. I love all Christians, whether they are "brainwashed" Judeo-Christians, Romans Catholics, Protestants, or some of the poorly taught brethren of my Identity faith. Jesus Christ died for all of you. He gave His body to be broken and defiled to save you from the result of your sins and disobedience.

He loved you enough to die in your place, the "just for the unjust", that He might bring us to God. We come to Him under no man's authority, other than of His Word.

Beloved, of whatever Christian religious profession you may be, this land of ours is in dire danger! Worse than anything most of you can possibly imagine, or which we have ever encountered in the past. I have seen the results of this Satanic hatred, for God's people, and I am not referring to those we call Jews. This personal knowledge is why I do not want Satan to seduce you in any way.

We cannot place our liberty in the hands of any man, Pope, International Jewish Banker, or head of a New World Order. Our King MUST be only Jesus the Christ. Our American watchword MUST be: "WE HAVE NO KING BUT JESUS!" and we MUST do more than give mere "lip service" to Him. It is to Him, and Him alone that we owe full allegiance.

The Kingdom Movement - Christian Identity!

I have spoken about some of the errors which have crept into the Roman Catholic and Judeo-Christian beliefs. It is only proper, that I take a close look at the Identity Movement, I adopted in 1980.

At this time I was a member of a Fundamentalist Baptist church. For twelve years I had worked as a well known "lay evangelist", speaking in some of the largest churches in the country, and welcome in schools such as Tennessee Temple, Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian Academy. As a member of the American Opinion Speakers Bureau of the John Birch Society, and an evangelist, I had toured the country, speaking in all the states but Maine, five foreign countries, and over 3500 American communities, with the message that we MUST return in OBEDIENCE to God, before He could or would heal our land.

In 1980 I was a member of a Fundamentalist Baptist church on the Gulf Coast of Mississippi. I believed the doctrines of the Judeo-Christian church, that the Jews were God's Chosen people and must not be criticized in any way; the error that Christ did away with the Law when He died on Calvary; the error of the Rapture of the church, and that "inter-racial marriage" was approved by God, as long as both members were Christians, ala Dr. Billy Graham.

My mind was so encased in "hardened Baptist denominational cement", that it took a traumatic experience, which I call the "dynamite of God", to shatter this cement and cause me to look at the truth in God's Word. I learned the personal lesson of John 8:32 - "And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free." If any man would have told me that I was a slave to the "brainwashing" of Judeo-Christianity, I would have laughed in his face.

I thought I knew the TRUTH, but in reality I knew what my Bible School educated pastor said was TRUTH. He was sincere all right, but taught what he had been told was TRUTH in Bible School,

sometimes by Jewish professors, who were not even saved. I didn't realize it, but I was completely "brainwashed", as millions of Christians have been by the Jewish propaganda taught in our schools, the church, and by the media. Instead of listening to what our Savior taught in John 10:26, when He told the Jewish religious leaders: "But ye believe (Me) not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP", which seems mighty plain to me now that I KNOW the truth, I accepted what my "brainwashed" pastor said, even though it contradicted my Savior.

During the Vietnam War I worked the College Lecture Circuit and came into sometimes violent contact with men such as Abbey Hoffman and Jerry Rubin, and their Communist Students for a Democratic Society (S.D.S.) which was tearing up our colleges, according to a blueprint which had been brought to the United States from Russia in 1937 and was taught at the Eugene Debs Labor School in Milwaukee. I was amazed to find that in 100% of the cases, the leaders of these radical groups were young Jews from wealthy families, usually their fathers were lawyers.

I became so intrigued with the Jewish attraction to Communism, that in the summer of 1980, I took off three months from a very busy schedule to try and find the reason. I went to Jewish sources for my answers, and was amazed that instead of denying this connection they reveled in it.

In the ASIAN MAGAZINE, March 1920, I read the following statement made by a Jewish leader: "In all Bolshevik institutions, the heads are Jewish. We look on Bolshevism as a Jewish affair. There is a great national fervor among Jews in the behalf of Communism; we believe that the promised time of victory for God's Elect (Jews) is now".

When Rabbi Stephen Wise, the top Jew in America was asked to comment on Communism, he said: "Some call it Communism; I say it's Judaism!"

The LONDON JEWISH CHRONICLE, Apr. 4, 1919 stated: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism".

The AMERICAN HEBREW, the largest Jewish newspaper in the United States, in the summer of 1919 had a front page edition which declared: "What we (Jews) did in Russia through Jewish brains and money power, we will accomplish in the United States". This was at the time when Stalin was in the process of murdering millions of Russian Christians, most often under the supervision of Jewish Commissars. (For confirmation read history of this period written before 1950 when Jewish censorship of the truth began to go into effect.)

The Jewish author Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in the Jan 1928 issue of CENTURY MAGAZINE, stated: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars and revolutions; not only of the Russian revolution, but every major revolution in history. (Compare with Jesus' words in Matt.23:34,35) We did it solely with the irresistible might of our Jewish spirit; with ideas and propaganda" -

This statement reflects one made many years earlier in 1856, by a Rabbi Reichorn, top Rabbi in France, when at the funeral of another Rabbi he was quoted as saying: "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet".

During this study period I was able to obtain eight books of the 63 volume Babylonian Talmud, which Jewish sources say is the "heart blood of Judaism". I was amazed and horrified at the hatred expressed there for Jesus Christ and all Christians and where we are consigned to spend eternity in hell, standing up to our necks in boiling excrement. These books constantly refer to our Savior an "illegitimate bastard born to a Jewish whore named Mary and conceived during menstruation".

By the end of the summer, studying from Jewish sources, history and the Scriptures, I was convinced that the people we call Jews cannot possibly be the Chosen People of the Bible, in spite of what my pastor said. I began to contrast what he said, with what my Savior said, as recorded in the Bible. In John 10:26, speaking to the Jewish leaders, He said: "But ye believe (Me) not; because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP". This seemed mighty plain to me. Then as confirmation He went

further to say: "Ye (Jews) believe Me not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP. My sheep hear My voice and follow Me..." In Matt 23:15 He accused the Pharisees of crossing sea and land to make converts, only to turn them into "two fold more children of hell than yourself", hardly Chosen People material. And the Apostle Paul, an Israelite; raised as a Jew, and before his conversion a Pharisee, said of them in 1 Thess. 2:15 - "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the Christian church), and they please not God, and are contrary to all men".

In Matthew 24:33 and elsewhere, our Lord called the Jews a "generation bloodline) of serpents and vipers (poisonous snakes)", and asked the rhetorical question: "How can ye escape the damnation of hell?"

Yet when I went to my pastor with all this proof, he became furious, and when I finally told him that I MUST accept the testimony of my Savior, over what he taught, that was the end. Within two weeks he had spread the word across the State of Mississippi, that Jack Mohr was an apostate, to the this evaluation in vs 2 when he says: "much every way, for unto them were committed the oracles. (Utterances) of God". There is no scriptural record that these oracles were ever given to a people called Jews. There just aren't any, in spite of what Jewish apologists like Jack Van Impe, and Peter La Londe say to the contrary.

As I studied deeper I found over and over again where God had ordained "true Israel" to be a servant people, before they could "rule and reign with Him," (see Is. 41:8; 43:10; 48:20; Matt. 10:24; 12:18; 20-26, 27; Rev. 2:26, and 3:21). The Jews on the other hand teach that "When Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim (non-Jew animal) slaves." (Brother, sister, they are speaking of you and I). This is their present, oft repeated plan for their New World Order.

We have somewhat of a similar problem within the Identity Movement, where some misled folks have become RACIAL SUPREMISTS, teaching the false message that the ARYAN Race is superior to all and was ordained by God to rule the world. They are not taught the fact that it was only one small family of the ARYAN/ADAMIC race that was chosen by God. He did not pick them because of their mental superiority, or their goodness, but because of the OBEDIENCE and FAITHFULNESS of their Father Abraham. They were to rule, only as they first learned to serve. Most RACIAL SUPREMISTS, don't want to go through the "serving stage". Our King said very clearly in Matt. 23:11, 12 - "But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant, and whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth him-self shall be exalted".

I'm not surprised by the action of the Jews, for they are angry at me, not for lying about them, but for telling the truth. This they cannot afford for our people to know. I am surprised by the reaction of Christian leaders, from whom I receive much more "flack". They are upset because I expose the hypocrisy of their "Jews chosen people" theory. I just can't understand supporting those enemies who are trying to destroy everything we stand for, although I did it in blindness for fifty years.

As early as 1289, the principle Rabbi of France, issued a Protocol to the Jews under his control. It said:

- 1 - Make of your sons merchants, that little by little we may despoil the Christians of their possessions;
- 2- Make of your sons doctors and apothecaries. So we may take away Christian lives;
- 3- Make of your sons clerics and canons, so we may destroy the Christian church from within;
- 4 - Arrange for your sons to become lawyers and judges, and see that they mix themselves in the affairs of state, in order that by putting Christians under our yoke, you may dominate the world, and be avenged on them. (This has been the Zionist Plan from

the beginning, with their target date for takeover in the year 2000.)

The naivete of the Christian world is reflected in the contemptuous statement made recently by a high ranking Israeli official, when he said: "We Jews have the best Congress money can buy!" and he is not far from wrong, for there are 70 out of 100 Senators, who continually vote the "straight Israeli ticket". In all honesty, the United States has been under Zionist control since 1913, when a Traitorous President and Congress handed the economic policy of this nation into the hands of the Federal Reservists. Many of you know that this organization is not Federal and is made up of eight privately owned banks, all owned and controlled by International Jewish bankers. These have rightfully said: "Give us control of the economics of a country, and we care not who makes her laws". We have become a ZOG (ZIONIST OCCUPIED GOVERNMENT), which is taking us at a gallop into the slavery of the One World Plantation.

In 1981, I joined a group of dedicated Christians, most of whom had come out from the Judeo-Christian churches and were looking for a God ordained means of saving America. 75 years ago, we would have been looked on as Patriotic heroes, to day under the urging of the Jewish controlled media, we are scorned as "right-wing-patriot-extremists; neo-Nazis; anti-Semitic hate mongers".

Yet in spite of this, we are the only branch of Christianity who is willing to preach the "whole counsel of God's Word. We are clearly told in Jer. 23:22 that "If the preachers of Israel, had stood in God's counsel, and had caused His people to hear His words; then they should have turned from their wicked ways, and from the evil of their doing." Yet in America today, with 50-million "born again" Christians, we are headed for hell faster than at any time in our history. Could it be that the church has become the "salt" Jesus mentioned in Matt. 7:13, that has lost. it's "savor" (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption). The King says when this happens, it is good for nothing but the garbage heap.

My purpose in this book is to feed Christians with some "strong meat" to counter the "spiritual pabulum" they receive. in their church.

My purpose in the remainder of this book is to discuss some of the aspects of Christianity which I believe are harming her overall message. Many of you will disagree with me, and some will even get angry with my analysis. I stand on what the Word teaches.

In this section of the book I am going to analyze some of the unusual aspects of Christian Identity which set us apart from Judeo-Christianity and Roman Catholicism.

Judaizing the Faith!

It appears to me that we are beginning to see a deliberate effort on the part of some who want to destroy the effectiveness of Identity by Judaizing it. They are doing the same thing the Jews did in Acts 15, when they infiltrated the Christian church in Antioch, teaching that a man had to be circumcised before he could be saved. This caused such a furor, that a Church Council meeting was called in Jerusalem in which the Apostle Peter told them: "Now why tempt ye God to put a yoke upon the neck of the believers which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear. But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ (not the act of circumcision) we shall be saved..."

This same idea is being carried to extremes in several areas of Christian Identity. I surmise that most of it has it's origin with the ASSEMBLY OF YAHWEH CHURCH, pastored by the Jew Jacob Myers from Pennsylvania. These people insist that folks in Christian Identity MUST use the old Hebrew names of YAHWEH and YASHUAH, when speaking of the Creator and His Son our Savior. Some of my best friends teach this, although for the life of me, I can't see where they get their Scriptural authority for it. I have no argument with the use of the old Hebrew words as long as they are not carried to excess, but when a man tells me: "The Almighty will not listen to your

prayers unless you address Him as Yahweh!" I have a tendency to laugh in his face. God has been hearing and answering my prayers for many years, and I have always addressed Him as God. I was saved in the name of His precious Son Jesus Christ, not by some Hebrew deity named Yashuah. Millions of Israelites have addressed Him as God, not "GAWD", as some Yahwites like to pronounce it, and have been blessed by His Son. If He was displeased with the use of these English names, I sincerely doubt He would have so blessed. I use them myself at times when I am with people who understand them, but I sincerely doubt that one Israelite in a thousand knows what you mean when you use these Hebrew words. I am in full agreement with the Apostle Paul when he says, 1 Cor. 14:9 - "So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to understand, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air... Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian to me

I understand that under God's New Covenant with Israel, she would have a new land, not in old Palestine, and a new language. I happen to believe this is English, universally understood by all the Israel nations of Christendom. I have no objection to you using the old Hebrew words, but please don't attempt to cram them down my throat, and break fellowship with me as some have, because I will not do as I they desire.

I agree with the following from all article written by I. Preston Eby, titled HALLOWED BE THY NAME! I'm pretty much in agreement with what he writes about this subject:

Let's shine the light of God's truth on this matter, so that confusion and error may be dispelled. We speak of the Lord God; we speak of Jesus, our Savior and Lord - all are wonderful words that spring out of the depths of our hearts and speak volumes of the intimate love and reverence we have for our Heavenly Father and His most precious Son.

God's name is important! But must we, as some claim, use only the old Hebrew names when speaking of the Father and the Son? Is salvation, or true reverence based on a correct pronunciation of God's name in a certain language, or a certain set of sounds? (If so, the YAHWEHITES would run into problems, for there is much discussion among them as to how these Hebrew words are to be written and pronounced -Mohr).

The notion that we must use the Hebrew spelling and pronunciation of God's name was not used in the early church, or by the great men of God down through Church history. Every great revival preached in modern times has been preached using the names of God and Jesus Christ. It was not until the late 1930's that proponents of this idea began to claim that it was a gross sin to say the name of Jesus Christ or God, in English, or any language other than Hebrew.

They said the correct use of these words is a pre-requisite for entry into God's Kingdom, although for the life of me, I can see no Scriptural backing for this premise. They claimed that the proper name for God was YAHWEH, and for His Son, our Savior, YASHUAH! They also say the word ELOHIM, must be used in the place of our English equivalent for God.

They say it is wrong to translate the names of Deity into English or any other language. In other words, we are free to read and discuss Scripture as translated into English, in all aspects except the names of God and His Son. This seems like childish thinking to me.

It's all right to say "Mary", when you talk about Christ's mother, although there are some in Identity who have gone so deep into this Hebrewization of Scripture that they use Hebrew names for all proper names. Ysrael instead of Israel; Yousef instead of Joseph; Yerusalem instead of Jerusalem. But then they say if we use the Anglicized word for God and His Son, it will deny us salvation, with no Scriptural backing. (One extremist group in the Mid-West, and I hesitate to call them Identity, have gone so far as to print the Ten Commandments in the frames of their eyeglasses, in an imitation of the phylacteries worn by the ancient Pharisees. Jesus mentions this in His condemnation of them in Matt. 23:5 "...they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments". This particular group insists that their men folks have blue fringes on their

shorts, as this was the color worn by the Levites in the tabernacle worship -Mohr)

Are Hebrew names the only one's acceptable to God? Is He insulted when we Anglicize them? He has shown no disapproval for almost 2,000 years. Why the sudden rush to return to the old names?

The word YAHWEH does not convey to us the same meaning that it did to the ancient Hebrews. We can be sure of that! When I heard it for the first time I was not impressed.

The word GOD has a much deeper meaning to me, as do the words ETERNAL and FATHER, and when I hear the word GOD, or when I even think the word, it brings to mind the Great Creator of the Universe. It means THE ALMIGHTY ONE! The Father of my Savior!

I can kneel in the presence of my Heavenly Father and say: "My Father, my God!" for as the Apostle Paul said in Romans 8:14 - "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. For we have not received the spirit of fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we can cry ABBA FATHER! (My Father!)" . I just don't get this feeling of exaltation when I say YAHWEH! - MOHR

When I pray "My Father and my God, I pray with a depth of emotion that would be missing if I prayed "Yahweh, my Elohim!" . Something deep and personal would be missing!

I do not find fault with those who prefer to use the old Hebrew words, but if your mind works like mine, the English terms express more deeply my feeling than some long dead language. What was appropriate for Moses, as far as language is concerned may not be appropriate now, thousands of years later.

There are actually three basic assumptions behind the use of the Sacred Name idea. The first is that Hebrew is God's language; that it is especially special and holy. The second is that the New Testament was written in Hebrew and Aramic and that the originals were not contaminated by Grecian paganism. The final assumption (the act of taking something for granted), is that the correct pronunciation of YHWH has not been lost in the mists of time, although as I mentioned there is much argument about the correct spelling and pronunciation.

Most Yahwites believe that Hebrew is a special language, the language of God, although as I mentioned Israel was promised a new language. These people believe it is a sin to translate God's name into other languages, for they say "This paganizes it!"

Yet Isaiah called Hebrew the language of Canaan and in Isaiah 19:18 said: "In that day shall five nations in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan and swear to YAHWEH of hosts".

(What is the meaning of the phrase, "in that day?" It is speaking of the day when "there shall be an altar to the Lord in the midst of the land of Egypt and a pillar at the border thereof". Some Bible scholars believe this refers to the Great Pyramid at Giza, Egypt, which they believe was built by Enoch before the flood - MOHR).

Hebrew was called the language of Canaan, because with only minor dialectical changes, it was spoken in Phoenicia, Tyre, Sidon, Gegal, and by the Canaanites in the land of Canaan itself, as well as by other nations living in this area. The Moabites living east of the Dead Sea understood it without the need of interpreters.

You can see by reading your Bible that from the beginning of Israel's conquest of Canaan, there was never a problem of communications with the "cursed inhabitants of the land".

One of the common Hebrew words in the Old Testament, representing God, was EL. This name was in use by the pagan Canaanites long before Moses penned the words in his Pentateuch. (The first five books of the Old Testament -Mohr).

In cuneiform tablets found at Ras Shamra, an ancient Canaanite city north of Israel, "EL the bull", was described as the "head of the pantheon of gods worshiped by these pagan people".

If it is a sin for Christian Israelites to use the name of GOD and JESUS, because these names had

been used by heathen. Then in like manner it would be a sin to use the word ELOHIM, since this word is used 240 times in the Old Testament referring to pagan, heathen idols.

This usage by the Holy Spirit Himself shows us that it is just as permissible to use the English words GOD and JESUS for both our Heavenly Father and His Son, even though they may have been used for heathen purposes. It is the meaning that is important, not the language, spelling, or pronunciation.

The Holy Name avoidance of the word LORD is very curious, since the Old Testament, which Yahwites use in preference to the New, calls YAHWEH LORD on several occasions. In Ezekiel 2:4 the words YAHWEH and ADONAI (LORD) are used together to form one name, the title LORD YAHWEH! Since the Old Testament uses the word EL for GOD, and ADONAI for LORD, and these words are of human origin and ancient, and were used by pagans, how can it be wrong to use the English equivalent today? The words GOD and LORD are full of meaning to English speaking people whereas the Hebrew words are not.

Sacred Name believers cite Hosea 2:16,17, as proof that it is an abomination to use the word LORD: "And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, that thou shalt call me ISHI; and shall no more call me BAALI (my LORD). For I will take away the name of Baalim out of her (Israel's) mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name". This passage clearly states that in that day the Lord's people no longer call Him "Baali", they call Him "Ishi". Yet I have never heard a Yahwite call God ISHI. Those who insist we use the words YAHWEH and YASHUA do not use the word ISHI. They do not pray to ISHI, or heal the sick in the name of ISHI. This is an intimate Hebrew word which could have been translated HUSBAND. BAAL in English is not LORD, it is BAAL. In Hebrew, this name has many compound meanings and the fact that none of 3 these compound forms of BAAL, used by Israel in their heathen worship are used by us today, is proof that God did exactly what He said He would do. "He has taken the names of BAALIM out of our mouths."

Though the past majority of the Old Testament was inspired in the Hebrew language, Daniel and Ezra wrote portions of their books in Aramic or Syriac, which was the prevalent language of the Persian Empire at that time. It had replaced Hebrew as the common language of the Jews. When these men referred to the Creator in the Aramic passages, did they use the old Hebrew words, or translate them into Aramic? Nowhere in the Aramic passages can you find the Hebrew word YAHWEH used. Those who have examined the old passages say that in dozens of places the name GOD was translated from YAHWEH into ELAH, which is proof, I believe, that the Holy Spirit approves translation of the Hebrew words into languages being presently spoken by the Israelite people.

The original inspired language of the New Testament was Greek. It was the universal language at the time of Christ, much as English is today in the countries of Christendom. It was understood both by Jews, and those they called Gentiles.

When Paul wrote to those Christians who spoke Greek, he did not pause in mid-sentence to switch from Greek to Hebrew and write YAHWEH or YASHUAH. He invariably used the Greek word for GOD, THEOS, and the word for LORD, KURIOS. He used the Greek name for Jesus IESOUS. And so did the other writers of the New Testament. In 665 places in the New Testament, the apostles translated the Hebrew word YHWH into the Greek KURIOS. You cannot find one New Testament Greek manuscript with the names of God written in Hebrew.

In the face of these FACTS, the Sacred Name proponents have no choice but to deny that the New Testament was originally written in Greek. They assert - wrongly - that the whole of the New Testament was originally written in Aramic; some even say in Hebrew, and that it was later translated into Greek. At the time of this alleged translation, they claim, the Hebrew words for God and Jesus were translated into Greek. The only copies of the New Testament available today are all in Greek.

Furthermore, there is no doubt that the Greek of the New Testament is inspired of God, for it is

perfect in every way, including numerically. Therefore when the Greek word KURIOS is used in the New Testament, quoting from the Old, it demonstrates that without a doubt it is perfectly right and proper to translate the names and titles of God from one language to another. (I do not have room to go into detail regarding numerical inspiration, which is most interesting Mohr).

I contend that the name of the Heavenly Father and His Son, our Savior is far more important in it's meaning to us, than in how it is spelled or pronounced.

It is difficult for me to understand Sacred Name people who insist we MUST use the old Hebrew names, or they will break fellowship with us, yet I have seen it happen. Some go to the extremes of saying that if you don't agree with them and "practice what they preach", you will be left out of the Kingdom. They have no Scripture to fall back on for this teaching, but it has unfortunately become a divisive weapon used by the enemy against Christian Identity.

Which Day Shall We Worship!

Another issue has entered Identity that is causing much more "heat" than "light". This is the issue of "Which day is the Sabbath?" Does it really matter whether we worship God on the Jewish Sabbath of Saturday or on the Lord's Day of Sunday? Some in Identity even make this an issue of salvation, although I can find nothing in the Book that backs this up. We are not saved by what day we worship on, or the name we use when speaking of or to God.

My personal opinion which unfortunately may step on some Identity toes, is that this issue is another subtle attempt by the enemy to "drive a wedge" into our ranks and thus weaken us for the fight that lies ahead. These Judaizers have been extremely successful in their efforts to Judaize the JudeoChristian church, and other branches of Christianity.

Much of the reasoning I will use was taken from Dr. Howard Rand, of Destiny Publishing Company, who in my opinion was the "prince of Identity preachers".

If you are honest in your evaluation of his reasoning, you will see the "bankruptcy" of those who hold to the Sabbatarian contention that Sunday worship violates the 4th Commandment: "Remember the Sabbath day, and keep it holy!"

In a pamphlet titled THE LORD'S DAY - THE CHRISTIAN SABBATH!, Dr. Rand states: "It is confirmed that the week of Joshua's long day was a period of 168 hours. That is seven days times 24 hours, therefore a complete week according to hourly reckonings. The first day of the week following would then have become the seventh, computed by sunsets, in an even order of weeks unbroken from Eden.

"It is also evident that if Eden's geographical site could be located, with succeeding days of the week whole, moving east or west from that site would place the traveler out of step with the order of days at the point of departure.

"The entire concept of the Sabbatarians collapses when the Fourth Commandment is analyzed and its required observance fully recognized. They imply, or actually add three words to this verse to sustain their position; words which would abrogate correctly the observing requirements of the Fourth Commandment. These words are OF THE WEEK, which cannot be found in any translation of the Bible, and were never given as instructions for complying with the terms of this Commandment.

"The mutilation of the Word of the Lord is a very serious offense as well as contributing to factors in today's increasing Sabbath desecration. It would be well for these folks to follow Solomon's advice in Proverbs 30:6- "Add thou not unto God's words, lest He reprove thee, and thou be found a liar".

We have every reason to believe, that from the beginning of time, before the world's were formed, God in His omniscience, knew what would happen down through the ages. He timed His historical clock so that it would be in synchronization with important historical events. Which is something our finite minds cannot comprehend.

The idea is so vast and complicated that we turn away from the thought that before Jesus rose from the tomb of Joseph of Arimathea in that Jerusalem garden, God had moved to memorialize that day, which the Christian world now calls Easter. (Because the Jewish influence in America has turned it into a day of "money making", where instead of honoring the risen Savior they give homage to a rabbit that lays colored eggs, and because at one time this was a heathen holiday some in Identity say Christians should not observe it, even though it is the most important day in world's history. I find this a bit difficult to accept).

Without the resurrection, Christ's death on the cross would have no meaning, and as the Apostle Paul said in 1 Corinthians 15:19,20 - "If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. But now is Christ risen from the dead and become the first fruits of them that sleep".

God brought that Resurrection Day into harmony and synchronization with the Sabbatical count and order of sevens, and by His Holy Spirit, sanctified this day as the Sabbath of the Christian world.

It is difficult for the most brilliant mind to comprehend that all of the countless heavenly bodies move according to the Divine Plan and purpose of God, and that there is a definite life span, set up by God, for both heaven and earth.

Isaiah tells us that the hosts of heaven, the countless planets, shall one day be dissolved, and the heavens will be "rolled back like a scroll", (Is. 34:4). This will occur when God in His righteous anger, rises up to defeat and destroy the Anti-Christ and his armies, (see Is. 34:2,3). The Apostle Peter mentions this in 2 Peter 3:10, and John emphasizes it in Rev. 6:14.

The schedule of these events were set in motion before this world was created.

One historical date that casts the lie on Sabbath worship was the incident recorded in Joshua 10:11, which has become known as "Joshua's long day". This was the day God cast down great stones from heaven on Israel's enemies, so that more died from the stones, than from the swords of the Israelites.

This incident took place when a mighty confederation of the Ammonites came against Israel at Gibeon, and Joshua called on God for help.

God's answer was to send an astronomical storm against the enemy. (This is predicted to happen again, in God's end time battle against the anti-Christ in Rev. 16:21). Consider this for a moment, in connection with the movement of the planets. Thousands of years before this event took place, God's plans were put into operation for this act to succor His people. The very thought takes your breath away.

These were no ordinary hailstones, and I have seen them in the Dakotas as large as baseballs, which would knock a steer or a man senseless if they were not under cover. This was no doubt a shower of meteorites, which indicated that the earth's path had been crossed by a celestial visitor, from which fragments of these stones came. It is even more phenomenal when we realize that these meteorites fell only on the Ammonites, they did not hit Israel who was on the same battlefield.

It evidently exerted such a tremendous influence on the earth, that this planet actually "turned over" and produced an unnaturally long day. The Bible says in Joshua 10:14 - "And there was not a day like that before or since".

Joshua did not want the enemy to escape under cover of darkness so he prayed to God and ordered the sun to stand still until the battle was over. In vs 13 we read: "And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is it not written in the

book of Jasher, 'So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down for ABOUT a whole day'?"

The word ABOUT is very important in this verse as we shall see. There are no doubt some skeptics who read this book who will sneeringly say: "That story is nothing but a Jewish fable". But it couldn't be Jewish, for there were no people anywhere on earth at this time known as Jews, and this event has been proven by modern science.

Our modern Space Program has proven that this so-called "long day" actually took place, somewhere in the dim past. Harold Hill, President of the Curtis Engine Company of Baltimore and a consultant for the Space Program relates the following incident that took place a few years ago: "I think one of the most interesting things God has for 'us today happened to our astronauts and scientists at Greenbelt, Maryland", he said. "They were checking the position of the sun, moon and planets in outer space, where they would be 100,000 years from now. They must know this so that we don't send a satellite up and in terms of the life of the satellite and where the planets will be so the whole thing doesn't come down."

"They ran the computer measurement back and forth, over the centuries and it came to a halt. The computer stopped and sent up a "red signal" which meant something was wrong, either with the information being fed into it, or the machine itself. They called the Service Department who checked the computer and said: 'Everything's okay. It's running as it should'. The I.B.M. Head of Operations said: 'What's wrong?' and they said: 'Well we have found a whole day missing in space in lapsed time.' They could not come up with an answer. Then a man on the crew who was a Christian said: 'I remember a Bible story about a man named Joshua, who commanded the sun to stand still for a day, and God allowed it to happen'. They said: 'We don't believe that'. So he opened his Bible to the book of Joshua and showed them where it said so. The technicians said: 'There's our missing and fed the info into the computer. The "red light" still remained on, and they said the computer says it's close but not close enough. We are still missing 40 minutes, so they read Joshua 10:12, 13 again and Lo and behold it said: "The sun stood still for ABOUT one day."

They were confused as to what happened to the other forty minutes. Then this Christian fellow remembered another Bible story in 2 Kings 20, about a King named Hezekiah who thought he was dying. God's prophet told him he would live and he asked for a sign from God. The prophet said should the shadow on your sun dial advance ten degrees and the king said, that would not be unusual, have it back up. So this is what happened. Ten degrees is 40 minutes in our time. So there in God's Word, you have an account of this lost day; 23 hours and 20 minutes in Joshua 10, and forty minutes in 2 Kings 20. Our Lord really rubbed the nose of the skeptics in this chapter.

An even mightier plan that began before the worlds were formed, was God's plan for the redemption of His people. Do you really believe that at the beginning of time, that an omniscient (all knowing) God would neglect to provide the physical details for this mighty event to take place on a specific day? Did God fail in His plan to have His Son's resurrection take place on a certain day of the week, and make sure His followers who were called Christians, would worship on that day, and would not be violating His 4th Commandment? Our God does not make mistakes like that!

Before we go any further, and to avoid misunderstanding, I believe the 4th Commandment MUST be obeyed by Christians, as MUST all the Laws contained in the Commandments and Statutes. Our salvation does not depend on this, but most surely our spiritual welfare does. But I believe that over zealous men, operating under their own self-will, and for their own interests, will "twist God's Word", to try and make it conform to what they teach, which may very well be not what is taught in the Bible.

As I write this, I have before me a pamphlet written by a so-called Identity preacher, in which he rather boastfully states: "We (his special following) observe all the 759 Biblical Common Laws as our way of life. (According to the Apostle Peter, in Acts 15:10, this is impossible). If the priests and ministers were practicing the Law themselves, they would be teaching the Law and it's penalties

and benefits. Instead they teach GRACE, (since this is the only means of salvation; it does not come by trying to keep an un-keepable Law Mohr)

RELIGION, PHILOSOPHY, and CRIME, all in the name of Jesus, as He foretold in Matt. 24:4,5. "Only Christ never spoke about the Law in this scripture. He did warn His followers "...take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying I am Christ; and shall deceive many". Any man or woman who teaches outside the saving GRACE of Jesus Christ, is an anti-Christ deceiver. If I was a betting man, which I'm not, I'd wager that this Identity leader and his followers do not keep all the 759 Mosaic Laws, for it is impossible for the natural man or woman to keep them. They were a "schoolmaster to bring us to Christ", as Paul points out in Gal 3:24,25. When we look at these 759 laws, we KNOW it is impossible for us to keep them, and knowing that disobedience brings death. ("The soul that sinneth it shall die", and "sin is the transgression of the Law", 1 John 3:4), we scurry to find a way out of our fatal predicament. This bring us face to face with the only way to salvation, which is through GRACE of Jesus Christ, as Peter stated in Acts 4:12 - "Neither is there salvation in any other (or through any other); for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we MUST (or can be) saved!"

You don't have a choice. It's either God's way through Jesus Christ, or eternal disaster. In Acts fifteen we find the Apostles rebuffing those who were trying to Judaize the early church. Jesus had criticized the Pharisees for this same kind of religious narrowness in Matt. 23:4, when He said - "For they (the Pharisees) bind heavy burdens, and grievances to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers".

The Apostle James, who evidently headed this church council, went on to state that they were not to trouble the "Gentiles", (the "gentilized" Israelite Christians, in Asia.

I have noticed that almost without fail, when a religious leader attempts to twist the Word around, and lay unnecessary burdens on the shoulders of his people, it is done as a means of controlling them. A good example was the tragedy of Jim Jones in Gayana.

These "gentiles" in Asia Minor were Israelites who had been called out of the obscurity of Assyrian captivity where they had lost their Identity and were now known by the Jews as Gentiles. Today, the Jews call us "goyim", which is a Yiddish word of contempt meaning: "Non-Jew animal".

A delegation headed by Judas (not Iscariot) and Silas, men who had put their life on the line for Jesus Christ, were sent to Asia Minor with a message which said: "For it seemed good to the Holy Spirit and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things," and he outlined some things the Council believed were necessary. Read about them in Acts 15.

There is no doubt that many of the laws followed by the people in Judea at the time of Christ, had not come from Moses or God, but had been imposed on them by the Edomite Pharisees, again for the purpose of controlling them. In Rev. 2:6 and 15, we read "Thou hast hated the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which also I hate." The word in Greek means "to control the people", and I believe was a warning of the Catholic priesthood which was to come shortly thereafter. Dr. Rand maintained, and I most certainly agree that contrary to the Sabbatarian opposition, Christian worship on Sunday was programmed by God from the very beginning, as the "Lord's Special Day", and worship of God on that day is not a violation of His 4th Commandment.

The Sabbatarianis love to argue that it was the Roman Catholic church who decreed that Sunday was to be the Christian Sabbath, and that prior to the time of Emperor Constantine (306-377 A.D.) the church worshiped on Saturday. Yet an early church father, Justin the Martyr, who lived 150 years before the time of Constantine and who was well known as a Christian apologist, wrote his famous APOLOGY FOR THE CHRISTIANS in A.D. 140. In this work, this learned church leader sets for the fact that Sunday was the Christian Sabbath, He said: "On Sunday we held our joint meeting, for the first day is that on which having removed darkness and made the world, Jesus Christ rose from the dead".

It is false to say that Sunday worship was first instituted by the Roman Catholic church. The Apostle John died about A.D. 100, so it was within 40 years of his death, that we find Christians worshiping on Sunday and believe it was practiced while John was still alive. Remember his account in Rev. 1:10, when he received his revelation from God. He said: "I was in the spirit on the Lord's Day!"

The Sabbatarians say that Sunday was the day the heathen worshiped the Sun, but are careful not to tell us that Saturday was the day when the heathen worshiped SATURN, the Hebrew SATUR, the Babylonian SATUR, and the Roman SAT-URN.

Why should Christians relinquish the Christian Sabbath, the Lord's Day on which our Savior rose from the dead, in favor of the Jewish Saturday Sabbath which occurs on the day honoring the god Saturn?

While it is true that the Roman Catholic church confirmed the Christian Sabbath as being on Sunday, it merely confirmed what had been practiced for over a hundred years.

God gave Isaiah a guide to follow in Sabbath worship in Isaiah 58:13, 14, which I have seen followed by few Sabbatarians, other Identity people, or by Judeo Christians for that matter. While most Judeo Christians boast about being New Testament Christians, who aren't required to obey God's Law, these words of Isaiah were written to both Old and New Testament believers: "If thou turn thy foot from the Sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on My holy day; and call the Sabbath a delight, the holy of the Lord, honorable: and shall honor Him, not doing thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words; Then shall thou delight thyself in the Lord, and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob (Israel) thy father; for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it".

My foster parents came the closest to keeping this verse of any Christians I have ever known. I guess you would have called them Judeo-Christians. They belonged to the old Evangelical Church, before it joined with the Methodists. My father was a farmer, and many a time I have seen him allow new mown hay lay in the field over Sunday, and get rained on, rather than hauling it into the barn as most local church members were doing. On Sunday we did only the minimum of chores necessary on the farm, such as feeding the stock and milking the cows. Mother did her baking and most of the Sunday cooking on Saturday, and only a few chores on Sunday. We went to church twice on Sunday, often driving four miles in a buggy, or during the winter on a horse drawn sleigh. I was not allowed to play baseball or go swimming with the other church children, and fishing was out of the question. Of course I resented it, but looking back can see where it was a great lesson in proper Sabbath worship. The majority of Christians today, go to church and "fizz for an hour or so" on Sunday morning, then go home to a big meal, and an afternoon of "doing their own thing". It might be sleeping, mowing the lawn, washing the car, going fishing, or watching a ball game on TV. Everything but honoring God! And we wonder why we are not being blessed!

With the exception of the Greek Christians, who were mostly Israelites although they, as many today did not know it, were hindered in the beginning by their Judaic background. Not that Christianity was Jewish by any stretch of the imagination, for it did not come from this sordid source, and Jesus repudiated the very idea. But they were taught erroneously then, as they are now, that Jesus was a Jew and they often failed to detach Christ completely from the Cabalist religion of Talmudic Judaism. The early church, like the Judeo-Christian church of 1999, was endangered by Jews who deliberately infiltrated the church with the idea of destroying it from within. This caused the Apostle Paul to warn Christians in Asia Minor, in Titus 1:10 - about "many unruly, and vain talkers, especially they of the circumcision (Jews), whose mouths must be stopped, because they subvert whole families, for the sake of making money. (Tel-evangelists please take note!)

When the Pilgrim Fathers landed in America, Sunday was strictly considered the Lord's Day, and was strictly observed until the middle of the nineteenth century. Most businesses and stores closed

on this day, and events such as elections were never held.

God blessed the observance of the Sunday Sabbath among His Israel people for almost 2,000 years now. Why should we suddenly go back to the "weak and beggarly elements" of the Jewish Sabbath? Why should we allow God's enemies to dictate to His people the day on which we MUST worship?

The Seed of Satan The Doctrine of Two Seedlines!

Probably the most divisive teaching in Identity, and the one which has distanced us the most from other Christians, is that of the TWO SEEDLINES. What makes this subject particularly difficult to deal with is that there are TWO LITERAL SEED-LINES in the world, which MUST be dealt with from a strictly Scriptural context if we are to know the TRUTH.

This controversy revolved around an understanding of Genesis 3:15, which follows the account of the "serpent (adversary) after he has seduced Mother Eve into disobeying God's Law, and is confronted by God Himself with these words: "I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed (offspring) and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shall bruise his heel".

Those in Identity circles who are known as SEEDLINERS, adhere to the heathen philosophy, actually taught in the Jewish Talmud, that the "original sin of mankind", began when Mother Eve was sexually seduced by the arch-demon Satan himself, and that her son from this unholy union was Cain, who was actually a physical "son of Satan" and that Cain became the physical father, of the anti-Christ's we today know as Jews. Their pet Scripture is John 8:44, where in speaking to the Jewish authorities Jesus told them: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lust of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar and the father of it".

This teaching has its beginning in Jewish mythology that states that while Mother Eve was being seduced by Satan, whom she thought was God; Adam was having a sexual affair with Satan's beautiful demon mistress Lilith. Of course you will find no account of this anywhere in the Bible. That Adam and Eve were guilty of the same act of disobedience is a given", as Gen. 3:6 says that "...when the woman (Eve) saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit and did eat, and gave also unto her husband and he did eat." They partook of the same sin, whatever it may have been. If Eve's sin was sexual, so was Adam's for he partook of the same fruit.

The question we MUST resolve is: "What was Eve's sin other than disobedience of God?"

It is not my purpose here to poke fun at or belittle those who teach this theory. I do not wish to show disrespect towards those who believe this. My purpose is to show you what God's Word really teaches, and then let your God given intelligence, with the help of His Holy Spirit, lead you to the truth. The purpose of this part of the book is not to prove my contention, but to clarify your mind as to what the Book teaches. Some brilliant minds have written long and sometime mind confusing books to prove this theory, but I'm not interested in what man believes, or wants to believe, but in "What saith the Scripture?"

The main argument of the SEEDLINERS is that God is speaking to Satan in Gen 3:15, although nowhere is he identified as such. Gen. 3 calls him a "serpent", (small "S") It refers to him as a "beast of the field". Nowhere is he called Satan or the devil. Those who follow this doctrine are inclined to be the most divisive in the Identity ranks, and many will break fellowship with you, if you do not believe as they do. I have lost many friends and supporters over this issue alone.

If you will read God's condemnation of the "serpent", whoever he may have been, in Gen. 3:14, you will notice that he said:- "...because thou hast done this thing, (caused Adam and Eve to disobey God), thou art cursed above all cattle, and beasts of the field: (Notice how once again God classifies this adversary as being of the "beast order"), upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life". There is absolutely no indication that God is speaking to some super-natural being, for he speaks and addresses him as a common animal.

I know of no place in Scripture, where the arch-angel Satan is ever indicated as going about on his belly, eating dust. In many places he is pictured as a powerful being, not a humbled one. (See Job 1:6,7; 1 Peter 5:8).

The word SERPENT, as used here, comes from the Greek NACHASH, which simply means "a snake from it's hiss". If the word had referred to Satan, it would have been capitalized.

The word SEED, as used in Gen. 3:15 is the Hebrew ZERA, which has many meanings: "fruit; plant; seed time; posterity; carnally; sowing time". So it can easily refer to "children" or "posterity", and I believe that is it's meaning here. The same word is used for the "seed of the serpent", as is used for the "seed of the woman", so evidently has the same meaning.

There is absolutely no indication here that the Scripture is speaking racially.

Just as today, no one can say with absolute certainty: "I am of the seed of Abraham," for all old records have been destroyed. So no one can say "The seed of the serpent refers to the Jews, the Cannanites, the Khazars, or the Edomites".

When SEEDLINERS indicate that Gen 3:15 means that Satan would have literal physical children like those of Eve, they are assuming, since there is no Scripture which so indicates.

To say that Eve was to have "literal seed", culminating in Jesus Christ who would ultimately crush Satan's head, does not infer that Satan would also have "literal children who would be the Jewish people", who would fight against the children of Eve. There is no justification for this theory other than by twisting Scriptures and taking them out of context to say something they do not mean.

Already some of my readers will be mad at me for telling the truth!

SEEDLINERS say that a careful study of the first six verses in Gen 3 will identify the act committed by our original White parents, which has caused the world to turn from the perfection of Gen 1:31, to the corruption of Gen. 6:5, 12.

But the fact stands out clearly, that the alienation between God and His FORMED beings, came through DISOBEDIENCE, not some sexual act with a super-angel.

While Adam had been told by God in Gen. 2:17, that he could eat freely from all the trees in the Garden; God placed a restriction on Adam and Eve, which said: "Hands off the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, for in the day ye eat of it, ye shall surely die!"

We can be sure that Adam had passed this warning on to Eve, since she told the "tempter" of this in verse 3. It was Eve who added the bit about "touching it".

SEEDLINERS surmise that the trees in the Garden of Eden, were not really trees, since trees cannot discern between good and evil. Yet nothing in this scripture indicates that these trees were supposed to do any discerning. The word TREE, as used here is the Hebrew word ETS, which means "TREE". There is no indication of any kind that it might refer to a "person", or a being of any kind such as a "serpent", or Satan. They also believe that these trees could speak, although I find no Scripture indicating such action.

I freely admit that Eve's adversary, whoever he may have been, and I'm inclined to believe he might have been one of the Pre-Adamite men who helped Adam care for the Garden. It is very doubtful that it was a snake as we know it today.

James E. Wise, in his book THE SEED OF THE SERPENT, mentions that the Apostle Paul uses

"race", and trees, when he speaks about the Gentiles (non-Jewish races) in Romans 11:27. Here he refers to the Gentiles as a wild olive tree. Then in Gal. 3:13, he quotes from the Old Testament:

"Curseth is everyone who hangeth on a tree", (quoting from Deut. 21:23). Here the word for TREE is XULON meaning: "timber; by implication a stick; club; a tree". But in James 3:12, where the Apostle asks the question: "Can a fig tree bear olive berries?" The word for TREE is SUKE, which simply means a fig tree". The word TREE has three different meanings in the Old Testament and five in the New, but none of them refers to "races or people."

In Ezekiel 31:3, where the Assyrians were described as a "cedar in Lebanon", it did not have a racial or a national meaning, but was merely a means of comparing greatness.

In Jeremiah 11:19, these words were not written about Jesus, as Wise contends, but are about Jeremiah himself, see vs. 21 for an explanation. The word TREE as used here was merely a "figure of speech".

In Matt. 3:10 and Luke 3:9, where reference is made to the axe being "laid to the root", of the tree, the word used was the Greek DEDRON, which means; "an oak; a tree", once again a "figure of speech".

Wise makes some positive statements in his book which cannot be backed by Scripture, and which therefore have no merit. He says: "Therefore, because of the explanation he has given) that which was called the 'Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil' was the devil; in other places called Belial."

But the idea that Satan sexually seduced Eve in the Garden, while it may fit a warped theological concept, does not conform to what Scripture says.

Wise mentions other TREES in the Garden and says: "In Gen 2:9, God mentions the stationary trees, pecan, peach, apricot, etc.," (I don't for the life of me know what translation he uses, for the King James Version, and all I know of, say nothing about these kind of trees. Even the proverbial apple tree, is not mentioned.) If Wise assumes that these trees were in the Garden, when they aren't mentioned, could it be that he also assumes, when he says Satan was there too? Once a man begins to "assume", he can never stop, and he can't be believed! He is actually being "intellectually dishonest"; a malady many Judeo-Christian pastors suffer from.

There may be some basis for his belief in Ezekiel 28: 13, here the Prophet speaks to a man who is identified as the "Prince of Tyrus", (vs 2). Many Bible scholars believe he is also speaking of Satan, when he says in vs. 13- "Thou hast been in, Eden the garden of the Lord... Thou art the anointed cherub". But nowhere is he identified as being Satan.

When Wise arrives at the "Tree of Life, and the Tree of the Knowledge of God and Evil" he indicates that instead of being TREES, as the Word states, they were actual personalities of some sort.

He keeps supposing as he develops his Jewish "fairy tale". "Eve looked from one tree to the other," he said, "and was captivated by the beauty of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil and repulsed by the Tree of Life.." The Bible says "when the woman (Eve), saw that the TREE was good for FOOD, and that it was PLEASANT to the eyes, and a TREE desired to make one WISE; she took of the FRUIT, and did EAT, and gave to her husband with her, and he did EAT," (Emphasis mine - Mohr).

Wise attempts to explain that when Eve looked at the Tree of Life, which represents the Messiah, she saw Him, as spoken of in Isaiah 53:2 - "He had no form or comeliness, and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him". So she chose the beauty of Satan, over the marred form of the Savior.

He furthers his "pipe dream" by stating that the "Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil" had been in the Garden from the beginning, quoting Ezekiel 12:12-15 to prove this.

Although these verses are addressed to the King of Tyre, see vs 2, there are some things about it which make it appear that the "man" or "being", who is addressed is a "super-natural" being of some sort, although he is not identified as Satan, nor is it hinted that he might be Satan. One must allow their imagination to "run amok", to come up with this idea.

It appears that this "being" had been in heaven, God's abode, and that he had been a powerful being until he revolted against God and got "booted out". Jesus said in Luke 10:18 - "I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven". But he is still not identified as Satan in the Ezekiel passage.

So Wise, as many other SEEDLINERS do, takes a verse here and there, and assumes that since Scripture doesn't say other-wise, that when Eve looked at the two TREES in the Garden, she picked the SATAN TREE because of the characteristics the serpent said it had. FOOD, GOOD LOOKS, and WISDOM.

I have no argument with Wise, when he refers to Jesus as being the Tree of Life, since He is the only One who can bring spiritually dead people back to life. But to say that Eve turned away from the Savior who had been so marred by torture, that He could not be recognized, millenniums before this event took place, is really stretching the imagination.

Wise indicates that up to this point Eve alone had partook of the Forbidden Fruit, which he has not Scripturally defined. He says that shortly thereafter, no indication of how long, she gave of the FRUIT to Adam, and he did eat. The Scriptural account indicates that they both committed the same sin of disobedience at the same time: (Gen 3:6) - "she took of the FRUIT and did EAT, and gave also to her husband with her, and he did EAT". This indicates to me that Adam was with Eve when she disobeyed God and then talked him into sinning also. 1 Timothy 2:14 indicates that "Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression". In other words, Adam knew exactly what he was doing when he sinned, while Eve had sinned through deception by the adversary. Wise implies here that Eve's disobedience was through a sinful sexual act, that changed Adam and Eve from "sinless purity" to where they were "ashamed of their nakedness".

He makes this very positive statement which cannot be found in the Scriptures: "A careful study of Scripture will definitely prove that the sin (original sin) of our first parents was a sexual sin, and that Eve became a 'fallen woman' after she partook of the Forbidden Fruit". I refuse to believe that our Savior came from a BLOODLINE that had been contaminated by adultery. It could not be and I will defend His pure bloodline against all comers. Identity or not!

When God told His people to be "fruitful and multiply and replenish the earth", babies were riot found under "cabbage leaves". I'm convinced that if the sexual act had been sinful in itself, as Wise infers, that God would have warned Adam and Eve against it. There is no indication that He did. This is not the manner in which the God of the Bible operates. It may fit the Talmudic concept of God, but not the Holy GOD of Scriptures.

Wise compounds his error by saying that the sorrows Eve would face in childbearing, was a sign of the "sexual nature of her sin". If this is true, why wasn't Adam punished in like manner, as he committed the same sin and partook of the same FRUIT. Does Wise want us to believe that Adam had a homosexual relation with Satan?

Both of them partook of the death penalty. That began the moment they disobeyed. But Adam was condemned to "live by the sweat of his brow".

When the Apostle Paul admonished the church at Corinth not to become partaker in Eve's sin, he was not warning them about lawful cohabitation between a man and his wife. He said: "For I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent (if it was Satan, why didn't he say so, as he was usually outspoken in such matters), beguiled (enticed; entrapped) Eve, (no hint of a sexual act here), through his subtlety (trickiness), so your minds would be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ". He was not warning about "sex", but about those who would come "preaching another false Gospel".

In no way does Gen 3:16 indicate that God was telling Eve that she was carrying TWO SEEDS in

her womb, one Satan's child and the other Adam's. He was telling her in essence; "Woman, you sinned by disobeying me and this is the penalty you WILL pay".

The simple statement of Gen 4:1 should lay at rest the contention of the SEEDLINERS. It says very clearly that Adam had sexual relations with Eve, she got pregnant as a result, and gave birth to a son they named Cain. There is not the slightest hint of any third party involvement. Sometimes the SEEDLINERS use the statement by Eve in vs. 1 - "I have got-ten a man from the Lord," to claim that she thought she had a sexual relation with God, when it was actually Satan in disguise. I do not believe this, for it is a statement that has been made by millions of Christian women when they gave birth to their first son: "See, God gave me a boy!" Not one of them believed that God was involved other than to bless them with a son.

In Gen 4:25, when Eve gave birth to a son after the death of Able and called him Seth, (which in Hebrew means APPOINTED), when she said: "God hath appointed another seed instead of Able, who Cain slew", she was merely making a statement that God had given her another son, to replace the one that had been killed.

The SEEDLINERS love to quote from 1 John 3:12 - "Not as Cain who was of that wicked one and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his works were evil, and his brother's righteous". The words "OF", as used here, does not necessarily refer to progeny. The Bible dictionary says that the name CAIN means ACQUISITION, which is the "act of having one's own; to get or gain things for one's self". The son who was given to Adam and Eve to replace Able, SETH, means TO COMPENSATE, it has nothing to do with being a "substitute for Able".

Wise tries to convey the idea that Able was the "promised seed" of Gen. 3:15, but this "promised seed" was Seth.

The fact that Cain was a rebellious son who refused to obey God's Law against miscegenation, in no way conveys the idea that he was Satan's son. It seems logical to me to believe that if this were true, somewhere in the Scriptures it would have plainly said so.

Cain was the "son of Satan", in the same manner as many Israelites are today, when they refuse to accept the Kingship of Jesus Christ, their Kinsman Redeemer. John 3:18 says that they are condemned already when this unbelieving condition exists.

The Apostle John tell us very clearly in 1 John 3:8 - "He that committeth sin is of the devil (not progeny of, but of a devilish kind under his control)". He goes on to say that the "manifest purpose" of Jesus Christ, (the reason He was made known was to) destroy the works of the devil." He goes on in vs. 9 to say that the evidence of salvation is that you no longer sin, because you are "born of God", and that everyone who "doeth not righteousness is not of God..." That doesn't leave much leeway for those the Christian world so glibly calls "backsliders", (see Heb. 6:4-6).

John was not speaking of the Talmudic Doctrine of the "Brotherhood of all men under the Fatherhood of God," which is false teaching. He is speaking of the "brotherhood men and women have when they have accepted the Kingship of Jesus Christ, and can honestly call God, ABBA FATHER! We are to love and protect these at all costs!

Sometimes the argument is used that Cain's name is not found in the lineage of Adam. By like token neither is that of Able. This is not due to the fact that they were not Adam's sons. Able was left out because he had no seed; while Cain was purposely eliminated when he not only murdered his brother, but broke God's Law against inter-racial marriage, and married Pre-Adamic women. Cain became the first Adamite to break this Law, (see Gen. 4:16,17). This automatically cut off his heritage and as a result, the first son we find in the Adamic seedline, is Seth, THE APPOINTED.

The SEEDLINERS would have us believe that Satan, a spiritual being, had human sex relations that made Eve pregnant, even though Jesus indicated that angels, (and Satan is the fallen-angel) do not have sexual relations, (see Mark 12:24,25).

Yet every Christian I have ever known, would revolt at the insane idea that the Holy Spirit had

sexual relations with the Virgin Mary in order to produce Jesus. This would be blasphemy. To say that the Mother of our race, and therefore our Lord, was an adulteress is in this same category of blasphemy I believe.

Wise then jumps to the Parable of the Tares to prove his theory. He says this Parable shows God sowing good seed in the field of the world, which is correct, and Satan sowing the Tares, which are a poisonous plant that looks like wheat. This is also true, since Christ said so. But here he departs from reality when he assumes again, that the "nasty serpent Satan" did his sowing in the body of mother Eve, and that this produced Cain. But you can find no Scripture that indicates that the "body of Eve" was the world Jesus spoke about. A honest, prayerful study of this Parable, will show you no such ridiculous idea!

The Bible clearly states that Cain's offering to God was refused, not because he was the son of Satan, but "because sin lieth at the door", (Gen 4:6,7). God even indicates in chapter four that Cain could have been forgiven, which would have been impossible if he was the actual son of Satan.

Some preachers speculate and say the reason Cain's offering was not accepted was because it was not a "blood offering", but we have no indication at this point in history,, that the "blood offering" had yet been instituted, and nothing is said about Able offering a sacrifice for his sins, he merely brought an offering from his flock. Wise states that the only way we can understand Christ's Parable of the Wheat and Tares, is to accept his theory and go back to the Garden of Eden.

Apparently Christ's disciples were disturbed at the meaning of this parable too, so Jesus explained it to them in clear language, in terms any farmer could understand. The Tares, called ZIZANION are a false grain called "darnel", whose seed is poisonous. During the growing period, it looks like wheat and is difficult to pick out from the real thing. When harvest comes, the wheat heads droop over with the weight of their grain, while the darnel heads stand high. Thus it is easy to separate them at this point. When Jesus explained this Parable, he said the "wheat, the good seed, represented His sheep". The "tares", which were planted by Satan, are his evil followers. When His disciples recognized the danger posed by the "tares", they asked permission to pluck the weeds out of the wheat. Jesus refused saying: "If you try and pull them up now, you will harm the roots of the wheat. Wait until the harvest time, and I will have my angels (not some Phineas Priesthood, as some in Identity try and tell us) gather them into bundles and burn them

When Jesus speaks about "children" here, he refers to kinship, either remote or figurative. The SEEDLINERS claim that it is a "literal kinship".

Wise says this Parable agrees in every way with 1 John 3:8 which says: "He that committeth sin is of the devil". I agree with this verse also. But in this case the "tares" represent those evil people who show by their actions that Satan is their spiritual father. They are his spiritual children, whether Jew, Gentile, or Israelite, when they obey him rather than God.

Many Bible students will tell you that Cain's progeny was destroyed in the flood. But this Parable has nothing to do with Cain's progeny, but with those who willingly follow Satan and reject Christ. The "harvest" will take place at the "end of this Age", and will be conducted under Christ's supervision, and will not be done by human hands. This is I believe at the core of the SEEDLINE THEORY, these people want to handle the job Christ has given to His angels, and destroy the enemy in their own way, and at a time of their own choosing. It won't happen that way!

It is apparent that these people are more concerned with "pulling up the tares", which they say are the Jewish people, then they are in setting their own house in order, so that Christ will return and do the "rooting out". It was God who said: "If MY people, which are called by My name (Christian), will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and SEEK My face, and TURN from their wicked ways; THEN will I HEAR from heaven and will FORGIVE their sin, and will HEAL their land". (2 Chron. 7:14). Nothing is said here about destroying the enemy, it is God's people who MUST first get into a right relationship with Him, before He will act on our behalf.

Because these people refuse to follow Christ's advice, we see them often hurt God's Israel people, in their futile attempt to "root out the tares". The battle MUST be run His way, and under His supervision, not according to the weak wisdom of men. Don't get me wrong! I believe in fighting if it is necessary, and it very well may become necessary, (I believe I have proved this without having to "toot my own horn"), but I also know that without His approval, we will be defeated.

Wise gets to the "nitty gritty" of SEEDLINE fallacy when he states: "We see an abundance of evidence which proves that Satan has literal, physical seed who are in constant friction with the Adamic race." (He would have been more accurate if he had said "Israel") as the greater part of the ADAMIC/ARYAN people have been and are now a heathen people. It was only the tiny family of Abraham, that was picked out for a "special purpose". They were chosen, not because of their "super-intelligence or goodness", but because of the "Obedience and FAITHFULNESS" of their Father Abraham when it came to OBEDIENCE and FAITHFULNESS TO GOD. For this reason the prophet Amos could write (3:2) - "You only have I known of all the families of the earth; therefore will I punish you for your iniquities". Because of this OBEDIENCE, Abraham's family that became known as ISRAEL under his grandson Jacob / Israel, were picked to become God's "servant people", first learning to serve", before they "rule and reign" with Him. Many in Identity believe this becomes automatic if you are an Israelite. Not so! Study Revelation chapters two and three and see for yourself. There are going to be many Israelites who only make it into the kingdom by the "skin of their teeth," (see 1 Cor. 3:13-15).

While it is true that the Apostle Paul accused the Jewish people of "killing the Lord Jesus, their own prophets, and persecuting Christians; and they please not God, but are contrary to all men", at no place does he refer to them as physical children of Satan.

It should be obvious to anyone with common intelligence that the Jewish people cannot be traced back to pre-historic times and the Garden of Eden. That Cain was the first Adamite to break God's law against inter-racial marriage is obvious, but how can you equate folks like Sammy Davis, Jr., and Marilyn Monroe who converted to Judaism, plus the vast host of Persians in Esther 8:17 about A.D. 510 B.C. and say with certainty they were physical seed of Cain and Satan. It can't honestly be done!

In the 8th Century A.D. the pagan Knazar people of Southeastern Russia converted to Judaism enmasse at the order of their king Bulan and today, modern Jewry according to their own leaders, is made up of at least 90% Ashkenazi, Turco-Mongolian Russians. All the Prime Ministers of the Israeli State have come from this heathen background. They have nothing in common with ancient Palestine, including the bloodline of Abraham. The well-known Jewish author, Alfred Lilienthal, in his book THE ZIONIST CONNECTION says: "I would not be surprised if many Gentiles do not have more of the blood of Abraham flowing in their veins than their Jewish neighbors".

While 1 John 2:22,23 gives us a clear definition of the anti-Christ which fits the Jewish people more nearly than any other group on earth, it still doesn't mean they are physical descendants of Satan and Mother Eve.

I know some Identity people, even among the SEEDLINERS who fit John's description of the anti-Christ. That doesn't mean they are literal "sons of Satan", although they may act like it. I know many in the Judeo Christian world and those who are atheists or agnostics who fit this definition. None of them can honestly claim Satan as their physical father, even those who worship him outright.

1 John 3:10 does not confirm the existence of physical "seed"; when it says: "In this the children of God are manifest (made known), and the children of the devil". The children of God, did not become His children through a physical union between God and a human woman, any more than the Jews became "son's of Satan", because of the sexual sin of Mother Eve.

When Jesus said: "Every plant which my Heavenly Father hath not planted shall be rooted up", common sense tells us he was not speaking about actual plants, but that it was a "figure of speech".

Unless God instills TRUTH in a person through the Holy Spirit, that life will be useless, no matter what his ancestral line may be and in the end, he will be destroyed.

Jesus told the Pharisees that they worshiped God in vain, because they taught a man-made doctrine in place of God's Word. (See Matt. 15:3,6,9). God will eventually "root out" these false doctrines. It's as simple as that!

Wise states that when Jesus told the Pharisees: "Ye are from BENEATH; I am from above," He was confirming their physical origin. He claims the word BENEATH is synonymous with HELL. It actually has three different meanings. In Gen. 35:8, we read where Deborah, Rebecca's nurse, was buried BENEATH an oak tree. Here the word is TSCHATH which means "underneath, or below". In Deut. 28:18, we read: thou (Israel) shall be ABOVE only; thou shalt not be BENEATH". Here the Hebrew word is MATTACH which means "downward; below; underneath", and refers to Israel's world position if she is obedient.

The word BENEATH is only used three times in the New Testament and in every place comes from the Greek word KATATERO, which means: "downward; beneath; bottom". In John 8:23, it says: "...and Peter was BENEATH in the palace." In Acts 2:19, it says: "And I will show wonders in the heavens above, and signs in the earth BENEATH". At no place, in either Old or New Testament, does the English word BENEATH have anything to do with HELL.

When Jesus rebuked Peter in Matt. 16:23 and said: "Get thee behind me Satan," He was using a "figure of speech", as He did in Luke 13:32, when he called Herod a "fox". Any intelligent person can see what He meant by these words.

In John 8:31, Wise said that the Jews who believed in Jesus, claimed to be descendants of Abraham, and Jesus admitted they were in vs 37. But in vs 33, you will see that these Jews were related to Abraham, not through their Israel blood, but because their father was Esau/Edom. Anyone who knows anything about Israel history, knows Israel was in captivity in Egypt. A question to ponder: "If the Jews in this chapter were the seed of Abraham, as Jesus said they were how could they have come from the SEEDLINE of Satan?" When Jesus accused the Pharisees in Matt. 23:32 and referred to them as "serpents," and a generation (BLOODLINE) of "vipers," He was again obviously using a "figure of speech".

Jesus' "figures of speech" were like us calling a wicked man a "dirty rat", or a "skunk". They really aren't a rodent, but have the characteristics of one.

If Jesus were to speak to some of the religious charlatans on TV today. He could accurately use the same terms He did to describe the Pharisees.

Wicked men and women, whether they are Jew, Israelite, or heathen are "children of the wicked one", figuratively speaking, when they do the will of their Spiritual Father. Even the SEEDLINERS know this to be true!

Wise assumes again when he states that the word GENERATION should be translated as RACE. At no place in the Bible, Old or New Testament is it so used. It actually has several meanings:

1 - DAUR - Meaning "An age; dwelling; posterity", and is used in this manner in Gen 7:1, where God speaking to Noah said: "...for thee have I seen righteous (without fault), before Me, in this Generation". It had nothing to do with race, but with BLOODLINE.

2 - DAR - meaning GENERATION, in Dan 4:3- "...His dominion is from GENERATION to GENERATION".

In the New Testament three Greek words are used:

1 - GENESIS - used in Matt 1:1 - The Book of "the GENERATION of Jesus Christ..." Here the word means "nativity; or a specific Age".

2 - GENNEMA, meaning: "offspring; produce; fruit". John the Baptist told the Pharisees: "Ye generation (OFFSPRING) of vipers; who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?"

3 - GENEVA - meaning: "a generation; an age; nation; time." "The men of Ninevah shall rise up in judgment with this GENERATION (nation) and condemn it", (Matt 12:41).

This last word is the only possible one which might mean RACE, but from it's context we can see it does not.

In one place Wise says: "In many instances the children of Israel married and had children by Cannanitish women... Simeon, a son of Jacob/Israel had a son named SHOUL by a woman from this "devil race".

Yet while there are numerous incidents of Israelites breaking God's Law on inter-racial marriage, there are no records anywhere which trace the Canaanites back to some sexual-union between Satan and Eve.

You see, once a man begins to "suppose" in his study of God's Word, it becomes exceedingly difficult to stop. To ASSUME, means: "to imagine; think; guess; presume; accept as true that which lacks proof".

This is true of most SEEDLINE arguments. When a man makes his mind about something assuming it's true without Scriptural proof, he is "skating on mighty thin ice," and almost without fail, will fall in and drown in his own ignorance.

Wise says that Solomon took wives of, and the Judahites committed fornication on their return from Babylon with these "devil sired people". He is correct until he tries to prove the devil sired allegation".

There is no Scriptural reference to the Canaanites being "devil sired". Wicked beyond belief, without a doubt according to Scriptural description, but never referred to by any Israelite prophet or leader as "devil sired".

The term Canaanite is used twelve times in the Old Testament and twice in the New, but on no occasion are they even hinted at as being "devil sired".

The word Canannites is used 54 times in the Old Testament, and Cannanitish twice. Nowhere does it say "devil sired".

To strengthen their argument the SEEDLINERS state that all the early Israel Identity leaders taught this doctrine. This simply is not true, for it was not taught in Identity circles until in the 1930's.

Wise says that in Deut. 7:1, God mentions seven Cannanitish nations and "knowing them to be the seed and progeny of the devil" commanded Moses to destroy them. But this is not what Deut. 7:1 says at all, read it and see for yourself. It merely states: "When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee..." Then he names the "Hittites, and the Girgasites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perrizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites; seven nations greater and mightier than thou". He then gives the reason in verse 2 - "And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them: Neither shall thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son. nor his daughter shalt thou give unto thy son." Further reasons in verse 4 - "For they shall turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly".

Read all this chapter and I challenge you to find one statement which says that these seven wicked nations should be destroyed because they were "Satan's kids!" It just isn't there!

We can assume that from the way they enticed the Israelite men with their daughters, that the Canaanite women were exceedingly beautiful, as is often true of a dangerous snake.

There are many instances in the Old Testament which tell about Israel men who were seduced by Canaanite temptresses. (Read the story of Samson and Delilah in the book of Judges). But none were ever called "devil sired". There is much evidence that the Canaanites were White Aryans/Adamites and their women were often fatally attractive to the Israelites.

Wise insists that the Jews were known as Canannites before they first appear in the Bible in 2 Kings 16:6, fighting against Israel about 742 B.C. This is possibly true, but as far as I have been able to ascertain, it cannot be proven from Scriptural history.

The people we know as Jews, were from their beginning a nation of "usurpers; vampires, if you will" who lived off the hard work of others. This can be seen in Malachi 1:2-4 where we have a clear picture of what is happening in Palestine today, and what God intends to do about it. Some Jewish leaders know this Scripture and are concerned about it. A number of years ago, I saw a full page ad in the Toronto Daily News, where over forty Canadian Rabbis were warning the Jewish people not to migrate to Palestine for as they said: "The Zionist Movement is a false Movement which G-d will destroy". There is little doubt, that the Jewish people today, are the ones our risen Savior was speaking about in Rev 2:9; 3:9, when He referred to "Them that say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the synagogue (meeting place) of Satan".

Jesus referred to them again in Matthew 11:12, when He stated that the Kingdom of heaven, His Kingdom on this earth, suffered violence at their hands. When Jesus walked the shores of Galilee, the Edomite Jews sat in Moses seat (see John 8:33), and controlled Jewry. But nowhere are they referred to as a "devil sired people!"

God's true purpose for Israel is seen in 1 Peter 2:9 - where Peter said they were a "chosen generation (bloodline from Adam), a royal priesthood, (so ordained by God), a holy nation (not a church), a peculiar (set aside for a special purpose) people; that ye (true Israel) should show forth the praises of Him who hath called you out of darkness, (Greek SKOTOS, meaning: "obscurity. It does not refer to spiritual dark-ness") into His marvelous light".

This darkness was what was referred to by the Prophet Hosea in 1:10 - "...and in the place where it was said unto them (Israel), Ye are not My people, (they lost their identity as Israelites in Assyrian captivity), there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God", (Christians). Both the Jewish and Judeo-Christian world call us Gentiles, the Word of God says we are His sons.

It is our willingness to show forth His praises, that identifies us as "true Israel". No other people in modern history bears this "fingerprint" of Israel Identity, most certainly the Jews do not.

"True Israel" was to be a nation of Ambassadors, carrying the "Good News" of the Gospel to all men everywhere. God knew that Israel would not remain true to Him and would inter-marry with the heathen Canaanites, so He set up strict guidelines dealing with inter-racial marriage. Today, the enemy is striving by every means to discourage this, and thus bring God's wrath against His people. But nowhere are these subverters called "literal children of Satan".

Wise makes a statement that destroys his entire SEEDLINE argument, when he says: "Anyone can read a pedigree, or a bill of sale, and unmistakably know what it means!"

He uses the illustration of a BILL OF SALE for a "thoroughbred horse". But he doesn't go far enough, for anyone who knows anything about these matters, knows that once a "thoroughbred mare" is bred to a common stallion, she can never bear "thoroughbred offspring." Yet he would have us believe that our pure Savior and King, the Lord Jesus, came from a bloodline that had been contaminated by adultery with Satan.

While Wise states that Cain was a "murderer from the beginning", his other teachings show that he doesn't believe this, for he believes the CREATED beings of Gen. 1:27, were on earth for thousands of years before Adam was FORMED in Gen 2:7 There is no Scriptural proof that Cain's murder of

Able was the first murder committed on earth. It was the first in the Adamic line. It is not logical to believe that men and women were not killed in the Pre-Adamic era, as anthropologists and archeologists show that this was an extremely dangerous age to live in.

Scripture give us no indication that there was a Garden of Eden atmosphere in the world outside of the Garden itself. In fact, Cain was banished from his family area, not for killing his brother, but for inter-racially marrying with pre-Adamites. Have you ever wondered why Cain was afraid to go out into the world as a murderer, if there were only three Adamites on earth? In Gen. 4:11-16, Cain complains to God: "My punishment is too great, for everywhere I go, men will try and kill me." What men, if only Adam and Eve were alive at the time? So God placed a special mark on Cain, to protect him from the vengeance of Pre-Adamite men. Do you honestly believe He would have done this if Cain were Satan's son?

In Gen. 6:5 we read that the people who had "increased and populated the earth" were exceedingly wicked. Yet even here, there is no hint of a Satanic ancestry.

Jesus did not accuse Cain of being a "murderer from the beginning", He made this accusation against Satan, who had been on earth a long time before Cain was born.

Wise, like some other SEEDLINERS, makes a flat false statement when he says: "It is now confirmed that those who have usurped the title of Israel, and God's Chosen People, are in reality, the "seed of the serpent, or children of perdition". This statement is false and therefore a presumption rather than a Scriptural fact.

Knowing how Jewry acts; knowing something about their outspoken hatred of Christ and Christianity, and their openly declared intention to destroy "White Christian civilization", it would be easy for me to accept SEEDLINE teaching. I have read parts of their Talmud that literally sickened me, but this does not prove that they are Satan's literal seed. That they are controlled by him, oh my yes! But they are not his literal seed. This teaching has been used against "true Identity", by both the Jewish world and that of their Judeo-Christian stooges. This is one reason it must be met "head on" and discredited! If it helps the enemy, it cannot be of God!

Abraham had many seeds through Ishmael and other sons. These produced the millions of Arab people. Isaac had many sons, but the "promised seed" of Gen 3:15, that would crush Satan's head, came only from Jacob/Israel. This was the seed from which our Savior came on His human side. He had to be of pure lineage, to be God's Son.

Wise explains that the reason we don't see many Jewish farmers is because God cursed the soil of Cain and his descendants, and that the "mark of Cain" still rests on the Jewish people. He doesn't explain what this mark is, for it is described nowhere in Scripture. He is in error on several points. If you read your Bible carefully you will see in Gen 3:17-19, that God "cursed the ground for Adam and his seed". Cain is not even mentioned. I've known a few Jewish farmers, and they didn't seem to have any more farming problems than their Christian neighbors. Their soil still had to be worked by the "sweat of their brow", and had a tendency to bring forth "thorns and thistles", just like Christian ground. He also errs when he speaks of a "Jewish race". There isn't any such thing as a Jewish race, any more than there is a Christian or Moslem race. There are only four races on earth Black, White, Yellow and Brown. Judaism is a false religion, not a race.

If I was a gambling man, I'd be willing to wager that most SEEDLINERS could not identify a Jew if they saw him on a crowded street. Many of the older ones bear that distinctive thing called the "Jewish look," many do not.

There is little doubt that the Esau/Edomite/Pharisees who harassed Jesus and His followers were forerunners of the modern rabbis. In fact they readily admit this. There is also ample proof that they have been guilty of the deaths of millions of righteous men and women world-wide, (see Matt. 23:35). They also brag about this! We KNOW that they were the "moving force" behind International Communism, which has killed over 140-million people in the last seventy years and

we KNOW from reports from organizations such as AMNESTY, INT., that they are still killing an estimated 350,000 people per year, which is not counting the more than- 2-million unborn babies who are slaughtered annually in mostly Jew run, Jew owned Abortion Clinics. This evil is ingrained in the Jewish people through the religious teachings of their Talmud. But this does not prove they were "sired by Satan".

The SEEDLINE DOCTRINE is a direct insult to "true Israel Identity" people, since it infers that our Savior and King, comes from an impure source.

I agree with Wise when he says: "Any idea, thought, or concept that is adverse to the Bible, or the teachings of God is a dangerous thing, so this study MUST bear the image of TRUTH. A further study of the Bible should reveal it as a new and meaningful book". I agree 100%. But we MUST understand what Wise means when he speaks about "image". The dictionary says that this is "a copy; an imitation; a mental picture of an idea or impression". The image of truth is not Scriptural truth.

I do not ask that you believe what Jack Mohr, or James Wise teaches, for being "fallible" men we can be wrong. I do ask that you be honest enough to find out for yourself if we are right, and this can only be done as we conform to Scriptural correctness. Sincerity means little in a case like this, for there are many false teachers who are "sincerely wrong", and hell will be filled with sincere people who thought they were right.

Don't be impressed by the teachings of men like Jack Mohr, James Wise, George Udvary, or Dan Gayman because they may have written books, or may even have degrees behind their names. They are still fallible men and all of them can be wrong. The only basis we MUST have for truth is "Thus saith the Scriptures", and if any man fails to conform with these, he is a "false teacher".

To some of you who may be somewhat biased, it may appear on the surface that I am defending the Jews. I am not! I have reason to distrust them and have found little good in them as a national group. In 1 Thessalonians, the Apostle Paul, an Israelite (Romans 11:1), who was raised in the Jewish religion, studied under the most renowned Jewish teacher of his time, Gamaliel and who had earnestly persecuted the young Christian church, until God knocked him off his horse on the Road to Damascus and changed his life, said of these people he was intimately acquainted with: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and persecuted us (Christians); and they please not God, but are contrary to all men". This is a good word picture of International Jewry.

I know about the International Jewish plans for a One World Government controlled by them. Their leaders have warned us of their plans over and over again. Figuratively speaking, I would have no problem in believing that such power mad people" were devil sired, but that doesn't make it so. I knew a Jack Mohr one time that if you had seen him in action you might have accused him of being "devil sired", for he sure acted like the devil. That is why now, in my Prison Ministry, I can look at the "toughest, meanest, wickedest, most ornery man behind bars", and honestly say: "Thank God! There but for the grace of God is Jack Mohr!"

Many of us know from sad personal experience that a Jewish trait is the sly characteristic of a snake as it charms it's victim into it's coils and to it's death! We know from a study of history and their own words, that they make and revel in war.

Oscar Levy, a well-known Jewish author in the preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, says: "There is scarcely an event in modern European history that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews are today nothing else but the world's seducers, it's executioners, it's incendiaries, it's destroyers!"

While Goldwyn Smith a Jewish Professor in Modern History at Oxford University said: "We Jews regard our race as superior to humanity; and look forward, not to its ultimate union with others, but to it's triumph over them". I could go on and on.

Satanic, yes indeed! They have imposed themselves in every government in the Christian world,

through their clever control of finance, the media, and today even the church. But all these things do not make them "literal children of Satan!"

Some Christians in the Judeo-Christian church call Christian Identity a "cult". But it is not! A "cult" is a system of religious worship built around the teachings of a charismatic leader which does not conform to Scripture".

True Israel Identity, on the other hand is more fundamental than most Fundamental and Evangelical churches in the church world, for we accept both the Old and New Testament as God's inspired Word and believe we should live by it, while many in the "church world" today boast about being "New Testament Christians". True Israel Identists are "Bible Christians"! We agree with the Apostle Paul when he wrote in 2 Tim. 3:16 - "ALL scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness".

I would like to point out to you New Testament Christians, that every great revival in the early Christian world was preached under Old Testament scripture. When men like the Apostles Peter and Paul preached, they preached from the "Law and the prophets". There were no altar calls; "Just As I AM" was not sung over and over again for forty minutes while the evangelist exhorted men to get saved; there were no Sinner's Prayer handed to the seeker; there were no Commitment Cards to be signed. The evangelist preached from the Word; men came under conviction and came to the evangelist and asked what they must do.

In Acts 2:37,38 we read that as Peter preached from the Law and the Prophets, "...when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what MUST we do? Then Peter said unto them, 'Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost". Vs. 41 tells us that 3,000 were baptized that day. No religious rock bands; no high powered evangelist; no altar call; no gimmicks; just plain preaching of the Word of Truth.

It is useless for us to deny that our Christian faith is now on the defensive, worldwide! We can see the evidence in the edition of every daily newspaper, and on the twisted news we receive on our TV screens. Yet it is difficult for us to imagine what is behind it all, for it would stagger our imagination to know the truth. Yet the truth is the only thing which will keep us free! Truth and the application of truth!

Our enemy is anyone who seeks to thwart the righteous plans of God as revealed in His Word. We need no other guide! We can no longer afford to allow our Christian leaders to remain indifferent to the diabolical plot which seeks to engulf and destroy us! It has been implemented while Christians for the most part have been asleep! We can no longer afford to bury our heads in the sand, hoping it will go away!

In Isaiah 30:9,10 we see an indication that so-called Christians in America have become "rebellious, lying children, who will not (even) hear the Law of God". So we now say to our preachers and priests: "Prophecy (preach) not unto us right things; speak unto us smooth things, prophecy (preach) unto us deceits (falsehoods)".

Then in Jeremiah 5:31, we see the results of this stupidity and can see how it is taking place in America today: "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land: The prophets (pastors) prophesy falsely, and the priests (political leaders) bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"

Yes indeed, what will we do when this evil comes to fruition?

For years now, the White Christian people of America have been dancing, all unknowingly to the music of the Babylonian Symphony. They have received little if any warning from their church leaders, many of whom knew what was happening. As a result the time has come when we must "pay the band" and the price is horrendous. It could well be the loss of our hard won freedom, and to some it may mean loss of life.

Today, as never before, we need a spiritual Paul Revere, who will ride across America with a message of warning. This is what I have attempted to do in this book.

My idea was not to make Judeo-Christian or Roman Catholic Christians angry. It was not to attack your beliefs. It was to show you the truth from God's Word, without any outside varnishing, hoping that as intelligent persons, you will accept God's Word as the authority in your life. I don't ask you, or even expect you to accept what I have written. But I do expect you, as intelligent, professing Christians, to check me out against God's Word, and when you find I have been telling you the truth, take a firm stand on it!

I did not write this book to win a popularity contest, for I knew it would make many people angry, both Judeo-Christians, Catholic and some in Identity. It was written with concern, as a warning to my people whom I love, that the hatred of the anti-Christ against us who love God, is about to be unleashed in all his Satanic fury. The signs are all about us. The question is: "Will we accept what God says. Believe His Word, and turn to Him in OBEDIENCE," for our salvation, or will we suffer the fate of those who insist on "doing their own thing", and get "shot down in flames". For as the Christian goes, so goes America; so goes our freedom; so goes decency, justice and safety. Our faith in the One God, is the cornerstone of our safety as a country and as a race.

Our problems will end in America, when we discover who we are, why we are here, and what our responsibilities are before God and to our fellowmen. When it finally dawns on us, (and I'm speaking primarily to the White Christian majority now) that we are God's special servant people, put on earth for a very special purpose - not to be RACIAL SUPREMISTS, not to rule as dictators over others, but to be God's Ambassadors to mankind, showing them what is God's will for their lives. (See 1 Peter 2:9) When we realize that His Kingdom will take place on this earth, not in some nebulous heaven, then we will see the change we so longingly desire.

If White Christian Americans, will return to their God and fulfill the requirements of His FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL, as given in 2 Chronicles 7:14, and recognize our responsibilities before Him, then we will see the results. This FORMULA is God's promise to His Israel people if they will obey: "If My people, which are called by my name (Israel-Christian), will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and SEEK My face, and TURN from their wicked ways; then will I HEAR from heaven, and will FORGIVE their sins, and will HEAL THEIR LAND". (Emphasis added!)

If we are willing to follow this God given FORMULA, we will see America's status restored as:

(1) as the world's leading nation, not in military, but in moral and spiritual power;

(2) we will see the blessings of White increase in our population which is now destroying itself;

(3) we will have the blessings of plenteous food for ourselves and the world's hungry;

(4) we will not have to worry about military might, for we will be beyond the touch of wars, and moral defeats such as Korea, Vietnam, Panama, Desert Storm, Somalia and Bosnia. Above and beyond all this, we would see God perform His promise: "The Lord shall establish thee, an holy people unto Himself, as He hath sworn unto thee, IF THOU SHALT KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS of the Lord thy God, and walk in His ways. And all the people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord; and they shall be afraid of thee", (Deuteronomy 28:9).

This promise has most surely never been fulfilled by those we call Jews and never will be. But it has been fulfilled by "true Israel" made up of the White nations of Christendom, and will be fulfilled again, when we have sense enough to KEEP HIS LAW AND WALK IN HIS WAY!

When will the Christian people of America, Catholic and Protestant alike, wake up? Must we wait

until God has driven us to our knees and rubbed our nose in the dirt? Must we wait until we see our wives and daughters raped in our streets by the enemy? When we see our youth once more die in a Jew planned war? Will we wait until our great cities lie in smoking ruins?

You are not going to be RAPTURED out of this mess which has been caused by Christian apathy and disobedience. For we are plainly told in the Scriptures, that we will be glorified with Christ, only as we suffer with Him, (Philippians 1:29; Romans 8:17).

In Revelation 2:26, we read that it those who "OVERCOME, who will rule and reign with Him". You don't rule and reign by cowering in a spiritual foxhole, folding your holy hands in prayer, as you ask God to Rapture you out of the mess you are responsible for. No indeed!

OVERCOMING is a front line military duty. It means hating "evil and evil men," (see Psalm 139:21, 22). It means turning away from falsehood of all kinds, even if they are taught in the church.

This is why this book has been written. It is a reminder that the only thing we can trust and rely on in this world is God's Holy and Eternal Word.

There is no "half-way" point in this war for Christian survival, for you are either for Jesus Christ, or you are on the enemies side. You cannot sit on the sideline and remain neutral!

The day is coming, very soon I believe, when all of us, regardless of our status in life, will stand before Almighty God and answer for the choice we have freely made. Then we will have no pope, or bishop, or priest, or preacher who can answer for us. What will your answer be?

Soon this war will be ending. Soon our God will rule triumphant over all! Why not get in on the winning side now? Will you be happy, or ashamed, when you meet Him face to face?

The End

Treason in High Places!

By Lt. Col. F. P. "Bud" Farrell, U.S.A.F. Ret.
(Published By: Col. Jack Mohr)

INTRODUCTION

By: Col. Jack Mohr

As a retired Army officer with combat duty in World War II and Korea, I give my complete endorsement to this letter from Lt. Col. "Bud" Farrell. It needs to be placed in the hands of every military Service Organization in the United States, and into the hands of every military veteran who has ever served in our Armed Forces.

The information which is contained in this letter is so vital to the welfare and freedom of our Christian Republic, that I would strongly urge every concerned Christian to do everything in their power to distribute this everywhere. I am going to make the cost of this letter as close to "price cost" as possible, in order to facilitate wide distribution. Feel free to copy it for yourself. It is not copyrighted.

May the God of our Fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, open the eyes of our "brainwashed" Christian Israel brethren, so that they will recognize the truth and will take a stand against the enemy who are seeking our destruction, rather than glorifying them as the Chosen people of God.

The future of your children and grand children lies in your hands. If you fail them now, at this vital hour, they will rise up to curse you in your graves.

Yours for the truth which will set our people free,

Gordon "Jack" Mohr, Brig. Gen. C.P.D.L.

National Director of CITIZEN'S EMERGENCY DEFENSE SYSTEM

TREASON IN HIGH PLACES!

By Lt. Col. F. P. "Bud" Farrell, U.S.A.F. Ret.

This is a true story of TREASON in the highest levels of the United States Government against every American soldier who served in the Korean conflict or in the Viet Nam war.

The idealistic United Nations idea and goal is WORLD PEACE, through world membership in a one world organization. That "idea and goal" has proved to be nothing more **THAN A SATANIC ATTEMPT TO DESTROY THE UNITED STATES AND PLACE EACH AND EVERY CITIZEN UNDER COMMUNIST CONTROL**. Perhaps it is better described as "A SATANIC ILLUSION" of hypnotic inducement used not only on the masses in the United States, but the world over. It is but one part **OF A HIDDEN CONSPIRACY TO RULE THE WORLD** and enslave all people. Proof of all this information is found in the research of Col. Arch E. Roberts and the writings of Mr. Trygve Lie, the first Secretary-General of the United Nations.

TREASON EVERYWHERE

As early as 1945, Major General Hurly identified Dean Acheson as one of a group in the State Department **WANTING TO ARM THE CHINESE COMMUNISTS** to help defeat the anti-communist, Chiang Kai Shek.

From its birth of June 26, 1945, the United Nations has been riddled with treason by persons within the United States Government. On August 30, 1948, "The House Committee on Un-American

Activities" was told that Dean Acheson **WAS HEAD OF THE PRO-SOVIET GROUP IN THE STATE DEPARTMENT OF THE UNITED STATES.**

Acheson has made many contributions to the plans for the United Nations, together with his principle assistant, Alger Hiss. When Hiss **WAS CHARGED WITH ESPIONAGE**, Acheson vigorously defended him. The case histories of Acheson, Hiss, Harry Dexter White, Harold Glasser, N. G. Silvermaster, Eizabeth Bentley, Virginious Frank Coe, Victor Perlo, William L. Ullmn, Irving Kaplan, Noel Field, Henry Julian Wadleigh, John Carter Vincent, David Weintraub, Leo Pasvolsky . . . reads like "a who's who of organized treason.

IMPORTANT FACTS WITHHELD FROM "WE THE PEOPLE"

At the time of their exposure for espionage and COMMUNIST AFFILIATIONS, little if anything was ever said concerning their beliefs. Similarly, during the Joe McCarthy era, little if anything was ever said **CONCERNING THE PERSONAL ZIONIST-JEW CONNECTION OF THE PEOPLE PROSECUTED.** Hindsight is always 20/20. **TODAY WE KNOW "THAT COMMUNISM IS A ZIONIST-JEW PHENOMENA"**, the evidence being overwhelming. Long before the end of World War II, **THESE JEWISH ZIONIST COMMUNISTS** were in our State Department and other government agencies planning the "grand illusion" of all time upon the world, **"THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER"**, much of it copied from **THE SOVIET UNION CONSTITUTION.**

Where were the cries and objections of all the Public Servants **WHO TOOK AN OATH, "SO HELP ME GOD"** to uphold The Constitution of the United States? Where were these same individuals, and where are they now, who vowed to protect everyone in these United States from all our enemies, both foreign and domestic? **OUR PEOPLE HAVE BEEN BETRAYED, ROBBED, AND MURDERED "FOR LACK OF KNOWLEDGE"**, and were also blinded by the propoganda of World War II - **"PITY THE POOR ZIONIST-COMMUNIST JEW"**. This still goes on today!

NOW COMES THE WORST OF THE STORY

Shortly after the inception of the United Nations, Mr. Trygve Lie was told by the Soviets themselves **"THAT ONLY A SOVIET COULD SIT AS UNDERSECRETARY GENERAL OF THE SECURITY COUNCIL OF THE UNITED NATIONS."** This is the war waging arm and peace keeping sector (forces) of the United Nations. Trygve Lie was astounded, for this was not in the United Nations Charter. However, the Soviets quoted the authority given to them in "The London Accord", where a meeting of "The Big Five" (United States, Great Britain, France, China, and the Soviet Union) was held in London, England, and all agreed with this procedure. President Harry 'Solomon' Truman was the representative from the United States at that meeting in London, England. **PRESIDENT HARRY SOLOMON TRUMAN WAS ALSO A "GRAND-MASTER" FREEMASON.** President Harry Solomon Truman the Zionist ... President Harry S. Truman ... **ONE OF THE MANY TRAITORS IN WASHINGTON, D.C.**

The magnitude of **THIS INSIDIOUS TREASON** is further realized when you understand that the "Under-Secretary" of the Security Council of the United Nations was, and still is, **THE COMMANDER OF THE WORLD POLICE FORCE.** All United States military **forces SERVED UNDER A COMMUNIST COMMANDER** who totally controlled the war waging arm of the United Nations during the wars in Korea and Viet Nam (and after Viet Nam, up to the date you read this, including the Mideast and elsewhere). The problem was further compounded when you realize that the military staff idea of the United Nations Charter never materialized. It consisted only of a lone representative from each of the original "Big Five" countries.

PRESIDENT HARRY 'SOLOMON' TRUMAN ALONG WITH THE APPROVAL OF THE CONGRESS OF THE UNITED STATES HAD PLACED THE ENTIRE UNITED STATES MILITARY UNDER THE COMMAND OF THE ENEMY FOREVER. TREASON AT THE HIGHEST LEVEL!

LT. COLONEL "BUD" FARRELL, (USAF RET.) EXPLAINS THE TRUTH

When I was a young Officer and jet fighter pilot flying missions in the Koren Conflict (unknowingly under the command of a Soviet General of the United Nations Security Council), I could never understand **HOW THE ENEMY KNEW SO MUCH ABOUT US**, as broadcast almost daily over the communist Pyongyang radio station in North Korea.

Our wives' names, childrens' names, Squadron Commander names, flight numbers, etc.! The North Koreans knew when we were coming, how many of us there were, what type of aircraft we were flying, and even the targets we were to hit. Later I realized that the naval and ground forces suffered the same fate that we did, especially our Army and Marine infantry troops.

ALL OF OUR MILITARY OPERATIONS HAD TO BE FORWARDED BY RADIO TO THE SOVIET COMMANDER OF THE UNITED NATIONS SECURITY COUNCIL AT THE UNITED NATIONS BUILDING IN NEW YORK CITY FOR APPROVAL BEFORE OUR FORCES WENT INTO ACTION AGAINST THE NORTH KOREANS AND RED CHINESE. THE SOVIET COMMANDER OF THE UNITED NATIONS SECURITY COUNCIL DELAYED THE BATTLE PLANS UNTIL HE USED THE RADIOS IN THE UNITED NATIONS BUILDING IN NEW YORK TO RELAY **ALL OUR "BATTLE PLANNING INFORMATION"** TO MOSCOW, NORTH KOREA, AND RED CHINA.

THE ENEMY THEN CONTACTED AND RELAYED THESE SAME BATTLE PLANS TO THEIR COMMUNIST FORCES IN THE FIELD. THE ENEMY KNEW WHEN TO MOVE FROM AN AREA AND WHEN TO ATTACK OUR SMALLER FIGHTING FORCES. THEY KNEW BEFOREHAND WHEN WE WERE COMING AND HOW MANY OF US THERE WERE. THEY KNEW EVERYTHING ABOUT US ALL THE TIME ... 24 HOURS A DAY!!

I LATER FOUND THIS SAME FORM OF "TREASON" WAS USED AGAINST OUR FORCES IN THE VIET NAM WAR. ALL INFORMATION REGARDING "EVERY BATTLE PLAN IN VIET NAM" WAS GIVEN TO THE NORTH VIETNAMESE, SOVIETS (Advisors), RED CHINESE (Red Chinese fought our Marines near the Da Nang Air Force Base for many years), AND VIET CONG TROOPS IN THE FIELD DURING THE ENTIRE WAR. THE ENEMY KNEW OUR EVERY MOVE AT ALL TIMES. OUR TROOPS WERE LED LIKE SHEEP TO THE SLAUGHTER IN BOTH KOREA AND VIET NAM.

"Agent Orange" was also approved for use by the Soviet General in charge of the Security Council of the United Nations during the Viet Nam war. **IT WAS TO BE USED AGAINST OUR FIGHTING FORCES**, to inflict our soldiers with chemical warfare that would later kill them slowly, and also affect the children that they would bear when returning to the United States or wherever. **THIS HAS ALSO COME TO PASS!!**

EVERY PRESIDENT AND EVERY CONGRESSMAN SINCE TRUMAN HAS BEEN AWARE OF THIS TREASON BY THE UNITED NATIONS SECURITY COUNCIL AGAINST OUR MILITARY FORCES. THE DEATHS, SUFFERING AND WOUNDED, AND PRISONERS OF WAR OF BOTH KOREA AND VIET NAM IS TO BE LAID AT THE FEET OF EVERY PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES SINCE HARRY S. TRUMAN AND EVERY CONGRESSMAN IN WASHINGTON D.C. AGAIN, "TREASON" AT THE HIGHEST LEVEL!!

THE SAME IS TRUE FOR ALL OTHER SOLDIERS OF OTHER COUNTRIES WHO SERVED UNDER THE "UNITED NATIONS PEACE KEEPING FORCES", WHETHER THEY WERE FROM AUSTRALIA, TURKEY, SOUTH KOREA, CANADA, NEW ZEALAND, OR WHEREVER. IT WAS THESE SAME CONDITIONS OF TREASON THAT GOT THEM

SLAUGHTERED, WOUNDED, AND TAKEN PRISONER. THEY TOO FOUGHT UNDER THE "UNITED NATIONS SOVIET COMMANDER" OF THE SECURITY COUNCIL IN NEW YORK CITY.

Like blind fools we sent our combat plans to the enemy for approval. There was a standing joke among us fighter pilots, **"THAT MOSCOW HAD A FILE ON EACH AND EVERY ONE OF US."** How little did we really know.

Every mission, every movement was compromised!! General Walt, former Commander of the United States Marine Corps, reflected upon this information in his book that was written in the early 1980's. This book was never allowed to appear in any bookstore in the United States. During the Korean and Viet Nam conflicts, thousands of our fighting men were mentally and physically incapacitated **BECAUSE OF THIS TREASON!!** To this day, the Soviets (or someone from one of their satellite countries) **ARE THE ONLY ONES WHO CAN COMMAND THE UNITED NATIONS "WORLD POLICE FORCES."**

The blood of over 57,000 U.S. troops killed in Korea and the 56,000 U.S. troops killed in Viet Nam **IS CRYING OUT FOR REVENGE AND RETRIBUTION** against the treason and crime=behavior of our politicians. These troops were from all races and sectors in the United States ... murdered and betrayed **BY COMMUNIST-ZIONIST JEWS IN HIGH LEVELS OF GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED STATES ALONG WITH THEIR POLITICAL LACKEYS.**

The 'Veterans Hospitals' are still filled with our soldiers because of this treason in Korea and Viet Nam. **AS MANY AS WERE MURDERED IN COMBAT IN VIET NAM, THE SAME AMOUNT OF VETERANS HAVE COMMITTED SUICIDE AFTER RETURNING HOME FROM THAT PLANNED "HELL-HOLE" IN SOUTHEAST ASIA.** If only they would have had a chance to know that the same politicians who sent them to Viet Nam were also the same politicians who committed **TREASON AGAINST THEM, COMPLYING WITH THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER AND THE SOVIET GENERAL THAT CONTROLLED THEIR EVERY ACTION IN COMBAT.**

EACH ONE OF US THAT SERVED IN KOREA OR VIET NAM, SERVED UNDER THE TOTAL COMMAND OF A SOVIET GENERAL!! Here are the names of the Soviets and the dates they served as "Under-Secretary" of the Security Council of the United Nations, thus, the highest military commander of all United Nations fighting forces anywhere in the world ... including all military forces of the United States. These names and information were obtained from the United Nations yearbooks up through 1983. Later yearbooks are not yet available:

Year Soviet General's Name

1946-1949 Arkady Alexandrovich Sobolev
1949-1953 Constantine E. Zinchenko
1953-1954 Ilya S. Tehernychev
1955-1957 Dragoslav Protich
1958-1 1959 Antoly Dobrynin
1960-1962 George Petrovich Arkadev
1962-1963 Eugeney D. Kiselev
1963-1964 Valdimir Paulovich Suslov
1965-1967 Alexei Efremovitch Nesterenko
1968-1973 Leonid N. Kutakov
1973-1978 Arkady N. Shevchenko
1978-1 1980 Mikhail D. Sytenko
1981-1983 Viacheslav A. Ustinov

NOTE * The names from 1984 through 1988 are not available at this time because printing is behind. The complete United Nations title for all these Soviet General's is: **"UNDER-**

SECRETARY FOR SECURITY AND POLITICAL AFFAIRS."

A FEW CONFIRMING QUOTES

Here is a quote from the New York Times, dated May 22, 1963:

"The post for 'Political and Security Affairs' traditionally has been held BY A SOVIET NATIONAL, ...is a Senior Adviser to the Secretary-General."

And another quote from **CONGRESSMAN JOHN E. RANKIN**.

"The United Nations is the greatest fraud in all History. ITS PURPOSE IS TO DESTROY THE UNITED STATES."

KOREA, ... PRESIDENT TRUMAN, ...AND GENERAL MacARTHUR

The Soviet Lt./General Alexandre P. Vasiliev, the Soviet representative on the United Nations (Mini) Military Staff Committee from 1947 to January, 1950, is the same General Vasiliev who took "a leave of absence from his United Nations job" **AND WAS PLACED BY THE SOVIET UNION AND RED CHINA IN COMMAND OF ALL CHINESE COMMUNIST TROOP MOVEMENTS ACROSS THE 38th PARALLEL DURING THE KOREAN "POLICE ACTION."**

Lt./General Vasiliev received all his military information and troop movements of all United Nations forces in Korea directly from his superior, Soviet General Constantine E. Zinchenko, who was serving as "Under Secretary" of the Security Council of the United Nations in New York. All battle plans had to be approved by him ahead of time.

It was the traitor, President Harry S. Truman himself who refused to allow General Douglas MacArthur, the Supreme Commander of the United Nations fighting forces in Korea, to bomb the bridges at the Yalu River over which the Chinese Communist troops came by the hundreds of thousands to kill and wound our soldiers. Truman and the Soviet General in charge at the United Nations **TOTALLY HANDCUFFED** MacArthur in all instances.

General MacArthur was only in command of the fighting forces in Korea, not in command of the United Nations position as "Under-Secretary of the Security Council." A Soviet General held this position of power and authority over MacArthur and all the United Nations fighting forces in Korea. The same was true for Viet Nam.

When General MacArthur **WOKE UP TO THE TREASON OF PRESIDENT TRUMAN** and the Soviets in the United Nations, he made one of the greatest military performances ever ventured in modern warfare. His dangerous but magnificent military engagement and sea landing at "Inchon" on September 15, 1950, enabled his military forces to slaughter the communist forces, put the Red Chinese, North Koreans, and their Soviet advisors on the run.

MacArthur never asked for permission from the United Nations Security Council (Soviet General Zinchenko) to perform this secret military operation. MacArthur hand picked close and loyal military officers in doing so, and they kept a lid on the entire operation. Originally, our forces were to never win any battles as planned by the Soviet Generals at the United Nations.

But General MacArthur realized **THE TREASON AND TOOK POSITIVE ACTION NOT ONLY TO SAVE THE LIVES OF HIS FIGHTING FORCES AND DESTROYING THE ENEMY AND THEIR SUPPLY DUMPS, BUT ALSO CREATING THE "TURNING POINT" OF THE KOREAN WAR WITH HIS SUCCESS AT INCHON.**

For this "positive action", General Douglas MacArthur was relieved of his command of the United Nations fighting forces in Korea by the traitor President Harry S. Truman, who met with MacArthur on the Island of Guam. MacArthur had figured out the whole picture **OF TREASON** and had to be relieved of his job.

Truman feared MacArthur so much that just prior to General Douglas MacArthur returning to the United States from Korea, the traitor Truman, hid out at Camp David for over three weeks in fear of being arrested by General MacArthur who was a Five Star General and in command of all military forces in the United States.

This allowed the Zionist-Jew controlled press in the United States time to attack MacArthur on all fronts. Even before he returned home from Korea. Big headlines in the Zionist-Jew owned monthly magazines of the United States ... described MacArthur "As like unto Hitler returning home to the Chancellory."

With cunning control of their national news outlets over the minds of the masses in the United States, these same communist Jews turned the minds of the people in the United States against MacArthur, **THE SAME MAN WHO HAD JUST SAVED THE LIVES OF THOUSANDS OF THEIR SONS WITH DARING MILITARY MOVES AGAINST THE WISHES OF THE UNITED NATIONS COMMAND, IN ROUTING THE RED CHINESE AND NORTH KOREANS AT INCHON, SOUTH KOREA.** Now you know the real truth as to what really happened "behind the scenes" during the Korean Conflict between the "traitor" Truman and General Douglas MacArthur, **THE REAL HERO!**

Robert W. Lee, in his book entitled "**THE UNITED NATIONS TODAY**", available from American Opinion, 395 Concord Avenue, Belmont, Massachusetts 02178; or 2627 Mission Street, San Marino, California 91108; states on pages 20 and 21;

"I (General MacArthur) was ... worried by a series of directives from Washington (Truman) which were greatly decreasing the potential of my air force. First I was forbidden "hot" pursuit of enemy planes that attacked our own. Manchuria and Siberia were sanctuaries of inviolate protection for all enemy forces and for all enemy purposes, no matter what depredations or assaults might come from there. Then I was denied the right (by Soviet General in United Nations) to bomb the hydroelectric plants along the Yalu River. The order was broadened to include every plant in North Korea which was capable of furnishing electric power to Manchuria and Siberia.

Most incomprehensible of all was the refusal to let me bomb the important supply center at Racin, which was not in Manchuria or Siberia, but many miles from the border, in northeast Korea. Racin was a depot to which the Soviet Union forwarded supplies from Vladivostok for the North Korean Army. I felt that step-by-step my weapons were being taken away from me."

This is exactly the same type of "treason" that occurred against our military forces in Viet Nam. But Viet Nam was far more vile and dirty in the length of time that our soldiers were betrayed. MacArthur continues on page 21;

"That there was some leak in intelligence was evident to everyone. [Brigadier General Walton] Walker continually complained to me that his operations were known to the enemy in advance through sources in Washington . . . information must have been relayed to them, assuring that the Yalu River bridges would continue to enjoy sanctuary and that their bases would be left intact. They knew they could swarm down across the Yalu River without having to worry about bombers hitting their Manchurian supply lines."

General MacArthur then referred on page 21 to an official leaflet **published in Red China by Chinese General Lin Piao.** It read:

"I would never have made the attack and risked my men and military reputation **if I had not been assured that Washington (Truman and U.S. Congress) would restrain General MacArthur** from taking adequate retaliatory measures against my lines of supply and communication.

J. Ruben Clark, Jr., former Undersecretary of State and Ambassador to Mexico, who was widely recognized as one of our nation's foremost international lawyers, stated on page 27 of the book entitled; "The United Nations Today";

"Not only does the Charter Organization not prevent future wars, but it makes it practically certain that we shall have future wars, and as to such wars it takes from us (the United States) the power to declare them, to choose the side on which we shall fight, to determine what forces and military equipment we shall use in the war, and to control and command our sons who do the fighting."

(In fact, a Soviet General in the United Nations still writes the plans for employment of United States troops all over the world, even in the Persian Gulf today. Former President John F. Kennedy also felt the wrath of the United Nations Charter (that Truman and the U.S. Congress signed) during the "Bay of Pigs" invasion of Cuba against the communist Castro. The Soviets in the United Nations would not allow Kennedy to directly use the United States military forces available in destroying Castro. The Soviets stated that in using United States military forces at the Bay of Pigs **WITHOUT THE APPROVAL OF THE SOVIETS** in the United Nations, would be a violation of the United Nations Charter **THAT THE UNITED STATES HAD SIGNED AND HAD TO ABIDE WITH. IT WAS THE SOVIETS THEMSELVES THAT REFUSED TO ALLOW PRESIDENT KENNEDY THE USE OF OUR OWN MILITARY FORCES.**)

THE ENTIRE U.S. MILITARY COMPLEX IS UNDER THE SOVIETS

The President of the United States and the U.S. Congress has placed our entire military complex under the command of the enemy. They have also given our once sound money system, once backed by gold and silver coin to the international Zionist-Jew bankers to financially bleed us to death. They have also allowed us to fail in our Military and Public Schools in teaching the truth **"THAT COMMUNISM IS JEWISH"**. The evidence of this is very overwhelming (Lt./Col. Farrells' booklet entitled; "An Open Letter To The Gentiles" proves this)!!

Planned wars by the communist-Jew money barons within the United States and throughout the world brings great profit to the majority of the Jew owned banks and war manufacturing plants that they control and own all across the United States. These same financial communist Jews got filthy rich on "the 30 pieces of silver" for the lives lost and wounded of our soldiers in the Korean and Viet Nam conflicts, **AND THEY ALSO COLLECTED BILLIONS OF DOLLARS IN PROFIT FOR SUPPLYING "WAR MATERIALS" IN KOREA AND VIET NAM.**

By now you should have come to realize "why" there were so many restrictions on our soldiers during combat in Korea and Viet Nam and "why" **WE WERE NOT ALLOWED TO WIN ... NOT ALLOWED TO BOMB CERTAIN TARGETS, NOT ALLOWED TO REALLY DO ANYTHING IN A POSITIVE MANNER TO DESTROY THE ENEMY.** Korea and Viet Nam were never planned to be won, but instead they were planned so big money could be made by the Jew bankers and all their political lackeys who sit in public office all over the United States and in other governments of the world.

The Viet Nam war was also allowed to continue to weaken the resistance of the people in the United States against any type of war or fighting against communism. To accept anything would be better in the minds of the masses ... than war and having their sons killed. Even if it meant the "merging" of our entire government with that of the Soviet Union (as we presently are witnessing).

While our soldiers were being betrayed in the jungles, on the water, and in the air in Viet Nam, the Jew controlled national news media were having a field day with the minds of the masses in the United States. Lies about our soldiers committing "terrible war crimes against women and children" in Viet Nam came every day to the public in the United States. Meanwhile, in Viet Nam our military forces were told by these same communist Zionist-Jews who controlled the media "that the American people were not behind our fighting forces in Viet Nam."

And we must not forget the one and only... "Hanoi Jane", alias Jane Fonda, the same Jane Fonda of Hollywood fame who willingly ventured into North Viet Nam during the Viet Nam war and had more "pictures" of herself made (as the one below) by the communists in which **SHE MADE FUN OF OUR PRISONERS OF WAR IN PUBLIC AND IN PRIVATE**. She also made recorded messages urging our troops to desert their units and surrender. She openly laughed and mocked our soldiers who were prisoners of war when they pleaded to her asking her to take a message home to their parents or loved ones. Yet, she was allowed to return to the United States without any punishment. And "why" was she not punished? Because we are under the communist United Nations Charter, and they protect their own. The closest tree at "high noon" should have been enforced immediately. But then again, who owns and controls Hollywood and almost all the movie companies? None other than liberal communist Jews who get their "gay kicks" out of doing anything possible to defame Jesus the Christ and this Christian Nation with their filth and lies. It is this same race of Jews that teach from their "holy book" (Babylon Talmud) in their synagogue, **THAT JESUS CHRIST IS A BASTARDIZED SON OF A ROMAN SOLDIER AND THAT HIS MOTHER MARY WAS A WHORE!!**

"Hanoi Jane"

Massive college and university unrest was planned by communist groups in the United States. These communist groups were supported by the majority of the Jew liberal professors in these teaching institutions who were, and still are, teaching their Marxist-communist line of garbage today to the students of these same colleges and universities. A great majority of the present college and university "professors" teaching our youth in the United States are **LIBERAL-ZIONIST COMMUNIST JEWS!!** And you wonder "why" we adults have a communication problem with our youth. It has just been reported in a major national newspaper (USA Today) that one out of every seven of our teenagers has at one time or the other considered **COMMITTING SUICIDE**. Over 45,000 of our Viet Nam soldiers who returned from Viet Nam has committed suicide compliments of the treason!!

WHO FINANCED THE KOREAN AND THE VIET NAM WARS?

North Viet Nam was, and still is, a 4th class military power in the world, the same as North Korea. Haven't you ever asked yourself **WHERE NORTH VIET NAM GET THEIR MONEY TO FIGHT A WAR FOR 14 YEARS?** This same question must be asked for North Korea. It takes billions of dollars to fight an extended war as took place in Southeast Asia. The Rockefeller family owned the massive oil refinery in North Viet Nam for quite some time. This is also "why" permission was never granted for this oil refinery to be bombed and destroyed. This same refinery also supplied fuel that was carried on international sea tankers to South Viet Nam during the war via the South China Sea. Again, the Jew getting the money from both sides. North Viet Nam **RECEIVED ALL THEIR MONEY TO FIGHT THE WAR FROM THE SAME COMMUNIST ZIONIST-JEW BANKERS THAT YOU GET YOUR MONEY (loans) FROM TODAY . . . THE "FEDERAL RESERVE CORPORATION"** and their member F.D.I.C. banks located all over the United States. Other "foreign banking loans" to North Viet Nam were secured from the same "foreign branch banks" throughout the world that Rockefeller controlled.

The U.S. taxpayer **PAID FOR ALL THE WAR DEBT ON BOTH SIDES DURING THE VIET**

NAM WAR AND DIDN'T EVEN KNOW IT (the same thing happened during Korea). Collecting money through the progressive federal income taxes to pay for our military expense, and then using the banking "deposits" of our citizens in their banks in the U.S. (unknown by the U.S. citizen) which were then loaned to North Viet (this same financing took place during the Korean Conflict) Nam on the other side. In other words, the citizens of the United States actually paid for both sides of the war, and in doing so, actually financed the murder of their own sons, cousins, brothers, uncles, nephews, friends, or whomever as North Viet Nam used their money (obtained from foreign banks) to obtain military supplies from all over the world. To add to the treason, in 1968 the United States Congress increased "foreign aid" of war materials to communist bloc countries by over 80% from the year before. This "aid" was then redirected by railroad to North Viet Nam who used it to manufacture military supplies to kill our soldiers. This is also "why" our bombers were 'not allowed to bomb major manufacturing plants in North Viet Nam ... the same as had happened during the Korean Conflict.

While all the killing and suffering was taking place in Korea and Viet Nam, these vile Jews laughed themselves silly all the way to "their banks" with the profits from both sides, and the death toll continued to grow. Getting Christians to kill each other is one thing, but how the Jews love it when they can get these same Christians to finance the death of their own without even knowing it. And Jesus said to the Jews in John 8:44; "You are of your father, the devil." Such disgust and treason against Christ, our people, our Republic, and all other people of other countries who fought, died, and suffered as members of the United Nations fighting forces in Korea and Viet Nam.

ROCKEFELLER, NORTH KOREA, AND NORTH VIET NAM

Rockefeller had made a "deal" with the communist North Viet Nam government prior to the war, that if Rockefeller financed North Viet Nam (using his banking empire of the world) during the war, Rockefeller in return would have total control of all natural resources in both North and South Viet Nam after the war was over. This has been accomplished to date. (This same type of agreement also took place prior to the Korean Conflict, but General MacArthur spoiled the plans). Bear in mind who purchased the 17 acres of land that the United Nations building was built upon!!

Yes, the same family of Zionist-Jews ... **THE ROCKEFELLERS**. Yes, the 17 acres of land where the United Nations building was built WAS PURCHASED FOR \$8,500,000 by the Zionist banking Jew, John D. Rockefeller, Jr. In other words, the Rockefellers were right on the ground floor in all this treason.

The United Nations presently has 159 member nations in its General Assembly. The annual budget to sustain the United Nations Assembly is **800 MILLION DOLLARS**, of which, the United States taxpayer pays **\$200 MILLION!!** Again, the taxpayers of the United States pay a minimum of 25% of the annual budget of the United Nations, a **COMMUNIST ALIEN CHARTER** that has, and is continuing ... to destroy the United States of America from within ... totally controlled by Zionist-communist Jew bankers and their communist military commanders.

The Constitution of the United States of America and The Bill of Rights with its Amendments **ARE NOT RECOGNIZED IN THE UNITED NATIONS GENERAL ASSEMBLY**. Only the United Nations Charter is recognized. President Harry (give em' hell) Truman and the United States Congress **TOTALLY DESTROYED THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION AND BILL OF RIGHTS** when they signed the United Nations Charter **AND MADE EVERY CITIZEN IN THE UNITED STATES A "SUBJECT" TO THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER, ITS COUNCIL, ITS SOVIET MILITARY STAFF, AND INTERNATIONAL LAW**.

SOURCES FOR CONFIRMATION TO THIS TRUTH

Col. Arch E. Roberts in his book entitled; "**VICTORY DENIED**", available from; **Committee To Restore The Constitution**, Howes At Oak, Fort Collins, Colorado 80521 - (303) 484-2575, outlines the complete treason that took place against every individual in the United States by the signing of the United Nations Charter by Truman and the U.S. Congress. This book is a must reading for each and every one of our Korean and Viet Nam veterans not to mention every other citizen in the United States.

Mr. Trygve Lie of Norway authored his book entitled; "**IN THE CAUSE OF PEACE**", (New York: The MacMillan Company, 1954). Mr. Lie was elected in February of 1946 as the first Secretary-General of the United Nations. Much of the information you have read in this booklet can be verified from his book. His book is no longer available for purchase but may yet be found in some public or college library.

Pastor James P. Wickstrom, 261 Church Street, Homer City, PA 15748 has a two tape cassette set entitled; "**TRUE HISTORY OF AMERICA**", and a one tape lecture proving that "**COMMUNISM IS JEWISH**". The information on these three tapes will put all the pieces together for you from the beginning of this nation as a Republic. Pastor Wickstrom is a veteran of Southeast Asia and has been hounded by the communist Jews for over 15 years. His name appears high on the "most hated" list of the communist Jews all over the world. Listen to his tapes and you will know "why."

Robert W. Lee's book entitled; "**THE UNITED NATIONS TODAY**", American Opinion, 395 Concord Avenue, Belmont, MA 02178; or 2627 Mission Street, San Marino, CA 91108.

"**AN OPEN LETTER TO THE GENTILES**" by **Lt. Col. F. P. Farrell**, United States Air Force retired. Proving by "their" own quotes that **COMMUNISM IS JEWISH**. Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, West Virginia 25270.

WELCOME TO THE REAL WORLD OF TRUTH

Now you realize "why" all our nations assets has been used and is continuing to be used by the Zionist-Jew communist bankers to finance world communism and the Third World countries. The de-industrialization of the United States plays a very big part relating to the internal destruction of the United States by these same communist Jews who have planned for so long to destroy our industrial might and rebuild the Soviet Union, Red China, and any other country that "they" control with the power of "their" purse.

Every election that has taken place in the United States since the signing of the United Nations Treaty by President Harry S. Truman, the U.S. Congress, and U.S. Senate **HAS BEEN A TOTAL SHAM AGAINST THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED STATES**. Each and every individual in the United States is subject to the United Nations Charter only!! The elections in the United States **ARE HELD TO MAKE YOU "THINK" YOU ARE FREE AND THAT YOUR VOTE COUNTS**.

Every level of government in the United States from town government, county government, city government, state government, to federal government **IS SUBJECT TO THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER**. The "elections" in the United States are nothing but a "big show" **TO KEEP YOU IN THE DARK AND SPEND YOUR TAX MONEY IN DOING SO**, and to make you believe that you are free and have some rights. Again, another "false illusion" of betrayal and treason. Everyone ... every police force, military force, corporation, small business, learning institution, financial institution, **...EVERYTHING... IS UNDER THE TOTAL COMMAND OF THE UNITED NATIONS ASSEMBLY IN THE UNITED NATIONS BUILDING IN NEW YORK, NEW YORK!!**

TO ALL MY FELLOW VETERANS WHO SERVED "OUR" STARS & STRIPES

I ASK THAT THIS MESSAGE BE DELIVERED TO ANY AND ALL VETERANS, V.F.W. POSTS, AND AMERICAN LEGION POSTS IN THE UNITED STATES. I ASK THAT YOU ALLOW ANY VETERAN WHO SERVED IN KOREA OR VIET NAM TO HAVE THE OPPORTUNITY TO READ THE "ANSWERS" TO THE QUESTIONS THAT THE VETERANS HAVE HAD FOR SO MANY YEARS, BUT YET NEVER HAVING AN OPPORTUNITY TO HAVE THEIR QUESTIONS ANSWERED.

All of us took an Oath: "**SO HELP ME GOD**" to protect this Christian Republic, the United States of America from all enemies . . ." foreign and domestic." I have never rescinded this vital "Oath" before Almighty God, Jesus the Christ, and I pray that you haven't. Our enemy has been and still is, in our own Nation. They have lined their pockets at taxpayers expense, the same taxpayers who sent their sons and loved ones to Korea and Viet Nam to die, suffer, to be taken prisoner, and then deserted by these same vile and godless politicians.

Yes, the true enemy of all the Korean and Viet Nam veterans, and even our present military forces has been sitting in "high places" of the United States government all the time. This is "why" the war was allowed to go on, and on, and on . . . **SO THEY COULD CONTINUE TO FILL THEIR POCKETS WITH THE BLOOD MONEY OF OUR DEAD, WOUNDED, AND MISSING IN ACTION.**

We see the President and the Congress **CONTINUE TO COMMIT TREASON EACH AND EVERY DAY** by allowing the United Nations to control our very lives. And we have been allowed to "think" that we live in a land of the Free and the home of the Brave. We continue to see our economy being slowly destroyed, with American jobs being sent overseas to foreign Jew owned companies under the guise of "cheap labor." We see our Christian moral standards decimated . . . and our Common Law heritage denied us in "their courts." We see organized religions being converted to "Humanism i.e.no God", Christian Prayer and The Pledge of Allegiance taken from our children in school removing any loyalty what-so-ever by these children towards Jesus the Christ and this, His Christian Nation.

The individuals that screamed the loudest about Prayer in school and The Pledge of Allegiance in our Christian public schools **WERE COMMUNIST JEWS of the "Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith with their offices located at 823 UNITED NATIONS PLAZA, New York, NY 10017. This same group OF COMMUNIST JEWS** supplies information to the F.B.I. concerning any true Christian or Christian group that stands up for the Truth. Needless to say, since the murder of J. Edgar Hoover, the F.B.I. has been sleeping in bed with the communist A.D.L.

The Jews hate anyone who has anything to do with Jesus the Christ!! The United States is a Christian Nation and it always shall be, even if it means **HAVING OUR VETERANS CLEAN HOUSE AND PUT THINGS BACK IN ORDER AS OUR FOUNDING FATHERS HAD THEM.** May Almighty God, Jesus the Christ bring forth His wrath upon all of us for allowing these things to happen to "our" America. We veterans and present day military personnel are either going to clean up this mess together ... or you can kiss your children, grandchildren, wives, and sweethearts goodbye as far as true Freedom is concerned.

WE STAND AT AN IMPASSE OF TIME where we are either going to come together under a "Common Cause" or be totally destroyed by the communist Jews who have destroyed so much of this Republic already. A well armed America **IS A SAFE AMERICA.** A well informed America **IS A FREE AMERICA.**

AGAIN, JOIN WITH ME IN GETTING THIS TRUTH OUT ACROSS AMERICA TO ALL VETERANS who served in Korea and Viet Nam, or anyone else who "has ears to hear and eyes to see." A new cry shall be heard soon across this Nation ... **"LOCK AND LOAD."**

Francis P. Farrell
(Lt./Colonel USAF Ret.)

The End

TRUTH EQUALS FREEDOM!

From
Crusade for Christ
COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

"And ye shall know the TRUTH, and the TRUTH shall make you FREE."

The above words from St. **John 8:32** are more true now than at any time in history, for the church world is wallowing in the darkness of spiritual apostasy, as predicted by the Apostle Paul in **2 Timothy 4:3,4** - "For the time will come when they (so called Christians) will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (longing for material things) shall they heap to themselves teachers having itching ears; **verse 4** - And they shall turn away their ears (hearing) from the truth, and shall be turned to fables." (See **Titus 1:14**) "Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

Isaiah 29:13 explains our present situation in these words. ". . . Forasmuch as this people (Israel, not the Jews) draw near Me with their lips do honor Me, but have removed their hearts far from Me, and their fear toward Me is taught by the precept of men; **verse 14** - Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men (statesmen) shall perish, and understanding of their prudent (referring to politicians with their eloquent speech) shall be hid."

We are living in a day in America, where with 50-million so **called born again Christians**, we are headed for hell faster than any time in our existence. Could it be that many of these "born agains", have become the savorless salt of **Matthew 5:13**? For when salt loses it's ability to act as salt and stop corruption, it is good for nothing.

There are many folks who want Jesus as Savior, but they want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell. They do not want to accept Him as King, although they may sing about in their church. For when He accepted as King, it means He has priority in the Christian's life and comes before everything else. I have found few professing Christians and their Pastors, who are willing to stop doing their own thing, to accept Him in this manner. **Not judging!** "By their fruits shall ye know them." I'm not sure this Fire Insurance Policy Christianity will work, in view of Christ's message in **Matthew 7:21-23**.

It was because of this apathetic kind of Christianity, that Christ told His "Parable of the Sower" in **Matthew 13:20,21**. He told about those who accept Christianity with joy, and great emotion. They no doubt shout a lot, dance in the aisles, and possibly even speak in some unknown tongue, but when things get tough in their Christian life, because of tribulation and persecution, suffered for Christ's sake, they become offended and leave the FAITH. Were they saved in the first place? I don't know. I do know they bring disgrace to the King.

What is the cause of this indecision and lack of courage on the part of professing Christians. Could it be because of what **Jeremiah prophesied in 23:22**? "But if they (the false prophets of Israel) had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people (Israel) to hear My words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doing." This indicates that there is something terribly wrong, coming from America's pulpits. I know that baptisms and church membership has increased in recent years, and many of the big churches are filled to overflowing, and the TV evangelists preach to full houses, but where is the evidence of a change of heart when we find it is the church folks who are supporting our profligate, President, and casts scorn on

dedicated Christians who call for his resignation on the grounds of TREASON and IMMORALITY?

Where does this **apostasy** start? It does not spring up full blown overnight. It begins gradually in the Christian church, as Christians let their guards down, and begin to accept the worldly way of doing things. When Christian churches begin to compromise with the world, and feels that it must espouse worldly values and worldly candidates who are interested in what they can get from the office, than in protecting Christian values. When they feel they must use entertainers to attract crowds, especially young people to their church services, when they must seek the approval of professional athletes who proclaim Christ while carrying on their money making business on the Lord's Day, when they must attract big business in order to make money to build bigger edifices, then the country is in trouble. Today the press, radio, and TV have found it fashionable, and even profitable, to occasionally slip the little words, born again into their speech and print, not to glorify God, but for the purpose of expanding their church program, and make it more sensational and world pleasing, then it begins to lose it's power and becomes the **Laodiceans church of Revelations 3:14-19**.

For many years, after I was **saved**, I wandered around in confusion. My mind was so encased in **hardened fundamental Baptist cement**, that I could not read my Bible and see what it really said, without having my pastor interpreting it for me. **It took the dynamite of God**, through a traumatic incident, to blow this away, until now, I can read my Bible and see what it says, not what some pastor or church scholar says it says. One example will suffice. For many years I wondered about Christ's words in **John 10:26**, when He told the Jewish religious leaders, "But ye believe (Me) not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP, . . ." This seemed mighty plain to me, but when I went to Baptist pastors, or church scholars and asked them to explain it, invariably I was told often in rather unpleasant terms to **sit down, shut up, and quit rocking the boat**. In the over thirty years since I left the Baptist church, not one of the pastors who refer to me as an **apostate**, have ever come to me and said, "Brother Mohr, would you sit down with me and let me show you from the Word where you are wrong. They constantly brag about being New Testament Christians while forgetting the admonition Jesus Himself gave to His followers, when he told them how to handle difference brought about by a brother who had offended them. (**Matthew 18:15-17**) That the Brother was to go to him first in private and try to work it out, then if he wouldn't listen go with two or three witnesses, then he refused to hear to listen, he was brought before the church and expelled. These things never happened to me, yet I was labeled as an apostate among the brethren, by my pastor, who in less than a month had turned the Baptist preachers of Mississippi against me to the point where men who had been good friends, and in whose churches I had held successful revival meetings, would not even speak with me. I have forgiven them, but the memory still hurts.

In spite of it's beginnings, this article is going to be about **race** and **bloodlines**, subjects which are politically and **religiously incorrect -taboo**. It will no doubt elicit cries of racist, hate monger, and that most epithet of all in the modern Christian world, anti-Semitic. I spent a most uncomfortable night before I sat down to write this article, as God dealt with me about the subject.

I did not want to tackle it, as at the age of 83, I have already been under severe attack by the IRS. They have just completed a year of levies against my Military Retirement Pay, which has cost this ministry over \$24,000. This was the seventh audit they have made in ten years, and have stolen over \$108,000 from this **non-profit** Christian ministry.

For over twenty years, after retiring from the Army in 1964, I have been a severe critic of our government's bankrupt foreign and domestic policies, with no repercussions, but when I began to speak out about the dangers posed by Jewish influence in Washington, DC and in our churches, **all hell broke loose**, and with in four months after my first public lecture on Judaism, I was audited for the first time. There have been six audits since then.

I am not anxious to add further opponents. The Jews now hate me for telling the truth about them which they cannot afford for White Christians in particular to know, and the Judeo-Christians, **the**

great lovers of everybody, including God's enemies, hate me for exposing their hypocrisy in supporting their worst enemy. I don't need any more enemies at my age, but God said, **WRITE** so I am writing this in obedience to His command. I will do my best to tell you the **TRUTH**, and **let the chips fall where they may.**

One of the major problems in the Christian church is that its leaders often give only **lip service** to God's Word, preferring to interpret it to fit their own purposes. In **Matthew 15:8,9** our Savior quoting from **Isaiah 29:13** said, "This people (Israel) draweth nigh unto Me with their mouth, and honoureth Me with their lips; but their heart is far from Me. **verse 9** - But in vain they do worship Me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. When Jesus spoke to the Jews in **John 8:42** He said, "If God were your Father, ye would love Me: for I proceed forth and came from God. . ." **verse 43** - Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye **CANNOT** hear my word. He elaborated on this in **John 10:26,27** when He told the Jewish leaders, "But ye (Jews) believe not, because ye are **NOT OF MY SHEEP**, (emphasis is mine) as I said unto you. **verse 27** - My sheep **HEAR** my voice, and I know them, and they follow Me." Be honest and ask yourself, Of all the nations in the world, which one's have openly accepted the Christian religion? Which ones have adopted His Word and made it a part of their national Constitutions? If you are honest, you will have to admit that only the White Anglo-Saxon, Scandinavian, Celtic, Germanic, and related people, who we call Christendom, have so responded. Not one colored country has ever become Christian and the Jews are still His greatest enemy.

Judeo-Christians claim to believe and follow God's Word, yet they are often willing to accept the teachings of a seminary brainwashed pastor who teaches contrary to what their Savior said.

When did this apostasy in the church begin? A hundred years ago, the Jews were not exalted in the Christian church as they are today. Great church leaders such as Martin Luther, recognized them as being Satan's kids. Yet today, his book, "**THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES**," has been expunged from the church which bears His name, as being **anti-Semitic**.

Could this error have begun in Genesis Chapter One and Two? Most Judeo-Christian pastors refuse to accept the clear teachings of these two chapters, going away from what the Word clearly says, to place interpretations on it that will fit and be popular with modern thinking.

In **Genesis 1:27**, we are told that on the sixth day of Creation God **CREATED** man, male and female (to create means to make out of nothing).. These beings, **CREATED** in God's image, were to have dominion over ever other living thing. So far, so good, no controversy.

Then in **Genesis 2:1-5**, we have a resume of God's week of **CREATION**, with a strange statement, ". . . and there was not a man to till the ground." Wasn't Adam **CREATED** in **Genesis 1:27**? So says the Judeo-Christian world. This is not what the Word says. It is quite explicit in saying (**Genesis 2:7**) that God **FORMED** Adam from "the dust of the ground," male only. Then He did something that is not recorded with the **CREATED** one's of chapter one. He "breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and Adam became a **living soul**." This did not make him superior to the **CREATED** one's, but it most certainly made him different. Anthropologists tell us that there was no organized agriculture on earth until the White race turned up late in creation history. Early men were nomads and hunters, but in **Genesis 2:15** we are told that God placed Adam in the **Garden of Eden** to dress and keep it. In other words, he was a **gardener**, or **farmer**. Eve didn't come along until some time later. The Jewish holy book, the **TALMUD**, says that Adam had sex with all the animals in the garden without finding satisfaction, so God made Eve especially for him. The Bible says, ". . . the Lord God said, It is not good that the man should be alone;" and He **formed** Eve from a part of Adam's body, and made him a helpmate.

There is no way an intelligent person can mix the **CREATION** of Chapter One, with the **FORMATION** of Chapter Two, unless it is done intentionally. I realize there are some seemingly contradictory statements in the Bible about this, such as Paul speaking in **1 Corinthians 15:45**, when he said, ". . . The first man Adam, was made a living soul . . ." We must remember he was

speaking to Israelites. He would have been correct in saying, "The first White man Adam, was made a living soul."

Those of you who have lived in close proximity to other races, I'm sure have sensed the difference. I spent five years in the Orient in Korea and Japan, and four years in Ethiopia, East Africa. I had many friends among these people, some of them fine Christians, but they did not think the same as I did about spiritual things, because they were different. This is why in Africa, for example, many a missionary has spent years building a strong Christian church, even building seminaries to teach native pastors. Then because of some political upheaval they are forced to leave the country, when they come back years later to find the church still in existence, the people still sing the same Christian hymns, but the pastor is now a local witch doctor, and the Christian teachings have been mixed with occult heathen beliefs. Sometimes they have even reverted back to cannibalism.

A few years ago, when I lived on the Gulf Coast, I listened to the Jewish evangelist Benny Hinn, as he bragged on **TBN** (Trinity Broadcasting Network), about the twelve African nations he had converted to Christianity through his missionary efforts, yet it wasn't a month later that his Pentecostal Christians in Rwanda, were hacking each other to pieces with their pangas. **THEY ARE NOT THE SAME!!!**

It is not politically or religiously correct these days to tell the truth about races and religions. Recently in New Brunswick, Canada, a memorial service was held for the people who were killed in an airplane crash. There was a Catholic priest and a Methodist minister who were asked to speak briefly at the Memorial services, they were told by the government that they could not read from the Bible, or mention the name of Jesus. Yet the Rabbis were allowed to read from the Talmud and espouse their views, as were the Muslims and the native Americans. We are close to this official mind set in the United States.

Many of our Christian pastors have been **brainwashed** in **Jewish contaminated** seminaries and are leading their people into social disaster, As early as 1256 AD. the head Rabbi in France put out a **PROTOCOL** to the Jewish people in Europe which urged them to make of your sons clerics and priests, so that they can infiltrate the Christian church and destroy it from within. They were so successful in Spain, that several Jews became Cardinals in the Roman Catholic Church, and a few were even Popes. They were Christians by day and Jews at night, and brought about the Spanish Inquisition which killed millions in that unhappy land. The head of the inquisitors was a Jew named Torquemada.

One of the major areas of concern in the church is with **interracial marriages**, which has the approval of church leaders such as Dr. Billy Graham. He says that as long as both parties are Christian, that is all that matters, since we are all one in **Jesus Christ**. Being **saved** does not free one from God's Natural Law, that **like kind MUST produce like kind**, and every civilization that has practiced **miscegenation** has destroyed itself too soon within, long before the barbarians swarmed over their walls or battered down their gates. Even without this law, we can see the dangers from **miscegenation**, as the sands of history are covered with the dried bones of civilizations who have destroyed themselves through this aberration, always accompanied by Sodomy.

When the Apostle Paul said, God ". . . hath made of one blood all nations of men (Adam) for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation;" (**Acts 17:26**) he was speaking to Israelites and about Israelites nations.

The modern church world is sold on the idea of making all men alike in every respect. They have been sold by Jewish propaganda put out by men like Rabbi Abraham Feinsein, a leading Canadian Rabbi, who in a September 5, 1967 issue of MacLean's Review said, "We support the civil rights movement in the United States and until we learn to fight our ingrown fears of sexual relations between the races, the end of the race problems will not be in sight. Only when we no longer raise our eyebrows at the sight of a Negro holding hands with a white girl, will the west have begun to tear the racial poison from their vitals."

Allied to this notion, is the fear seldom expressed, but never the less real, that **mongrelization** of the races will some how result in an inferior human product.

"The deliberate encouragement of interracial marriage is the only way to hasten racial progress. We **MUST** acknowledge that we will never completely eliminate racial prejudice, until we eliminate separate races." (UNQ) This is interesting, coming from a Jewish religious leader who complains that many Jews are marrying outside their religion. It shows the hypocrisy of this teaching.

When you hear a pastor say that all men came from Adam and Eve, you immediately know that he is either ignorant of Scriptural teaching and biological facts, or is a deliberate liar.

Why should the Christians world strive for a racial mixing that God obviously never intended. If He had wanted us to all be one big **chocolate blob**, all alike He would have made us that way. Only ungodly men want to change God's handiwork into something it was not meant to be.

God's Natural Law of Like **kind producing like kind is similar** to the **Law of Gravity** and the **Law of Harvest**. It was in existence centuries before the **Ten Commandments** were given to Israel at Mount Sinai.

If you wish to know where the pressure for integration is coming from, refer back to Rabbi Fernstein's article. International Zionism **KNOWS** that an integrated people are easier to control than one which has maintained it's racial integrity.

The thinking of this Rabbi ties in with the ideas expressed in 1920 by a leading Jewish Communist in England, who wrote a book entitled "**A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY!**"

The following quotation can be found in the U.S. Congressional Record of 1957, page 8559. The author, Israel Cohen said, "We must realize that our Party's (Communist) most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races how they have been exploited for centuries by the Whites, we can mold them to our program."

"In America, we will aim for a subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. This has been done both in education and in the church."

"We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions, in the world of sports, in entertainment. With this prestige, and the money they make, they will be able to intermarry with the Whites, and begin the process that will deliver them into our hands."

For just a moment, let's look into the fallacy of White harassment of the Negro race and the damage it has done to them. Go with me to the Continent of Africa, and see a vast, rich area, that never had a civilization of any kind until White Colonials arrived on the scene. One of the richest lands in the world, as far as natural resources were concerned, which had never been developed by native effort. In fact, in many areas of the interior of Africa, the natives are living as they did 5,000 years ago. It has been a proven fact that Blacks cannot govern Blacks and in every instance in Africa, the Black Republic under the control of their own people are much worse off in every respect that they were under the sometimes harsh control of Colonialism. Their education was better then, their health was better, and their safety.

The underlying cause for our enemy to push **integration**, is for the destruction of **White Christian civilization**, which Jewish authorities are quite open about, and Jewish authors write about. So they educate Black men to choose White women as a status symbol, since it will bring elimination of the White race, which is the only force that has stood in the way of Zionist world control.

Israelites are clearly told in **Deuteronomy 28:43**, that if they disobey God, "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low. **verse 44** - ". . . he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." If you can't see this happening in America, it is because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

It is vital for Christian youth to **KNOW** that it is extremely dangerous for them to date outside of their own race. A famous political figure once said, "If our buildings, our highways, and our railroads should be wrecked, we could rebuild them. If our cities are destroyed, out of every ruin we will build greater ones. Even if our armies are crushed, we could rear sons who would redeem our greatness. But if the blood of our White race is ever destroyed, and becomes corrupted by intermingling with other races, especially the African, then the present greatness of America will be destroyed and all hope for the future of civilization will be impossible."

"Miscegenation is good for those who plan a World Slave Plantation, but it will be the death to White Christian civilization." Only Christians can stop the inroads already made by the enemy. The fate of future generations yet unborn rests on our ability to stop this Satanic, fatal, heathen trend. Racial purity is a gift from God, to be protected at all costs, for it determines the fate of mankind for all time to come.

Your brother and servant in His service,

[signed]

Jack Mohr

THIS ARTICLE MAY BE REPRODUCED BUT NOT FOR SALE! JM

The End

Two Saviors!

(Which will you choose - Christ or Judaism?)

Which Will It Be?

by

Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr (AUS. Ret.)

"A man cannot serve two masters." (Matt. 6:24)

In the September 1983 issue of AMERICA'S PROMISE NEWSLETTER, put out by Pastor Sheldon Emry, Phoenix, Arizona, appears this vital statement. "TWO SAVIORS ARE BEING PREACHED IN AMERICA TODAY!" I was so impressed with the truth of this statement, that I would like to enlarge on it and give some vital information aimed at the Christians who have become victims of this blasphemous teaching.

In 2 Corinthians 16:21, the Apostle Paul writes: "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha!" (The word "anathema" is a Greek word which means "accursed." "Maranatha" is an exclamation of approaching divine judgment.) In Galatians 1:8, the same writer says: "But though we or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached, let him be accursed."

But another gospel is being preached today in our fundamental and evangelical churches and another Savior is being held up as the salvation of America. Side by side with the preaching of "salvation only through the blood of Jesus Christ," is the false message: "God will only bless and protect America, as we bless and help the Jews."

This message is being pounded into the heads of Christian America by the pulpits of this land and especially through the "electronic evangelists" - the Falwell's, the Swaggart's, the Humbard's, the Robert's, the Robertson's, the Baker's, the Lindsay's and others of this ilk.

In a recent one hour TV propagandist show, titled ISRAEL, AMERICA'S KEY TO SURVIVAL! shown over hundreds of TV stations and produced by a Mike Evans, who claims to be a "born again" Jew, the theme was: "America's survival depends on our helping the Jews, no matter what they do!"

There were many well-known people who appeared on this show, or were named as supporters of Israel - Columnist Jack Anderson, Pat Boone, Brig. Gen. George Kennan, Maj. Gen. Albion Knight, Gov. James of Alabama, Bill Bright, Ben Armstrong (chairman of the National Religious Broadcasters) and the President of the Southern Baptist Convention. Famous evangelists appeared for a few minutes, all parroting the Jewish propagandist line: "All Christians must back the Jews, because they are God's Chosen People and if we don't, God will destroy America!" They have pounded this message into the heads of American Christians to the point where many are afraid not to aid this anti-Christ people.

Ben Haden was shown sobbing from his pulpit as thousands watched him state "It was not the Germans, not the Nazis, but cultural Christians who killed six million Jews during World War II."

Old movie shots of dead or starving people, supposedly Jews, were shown for the shock effect and specific charges were made that it was "Christians" who were guilty of "persecuting the Jews."

Pastor Emry then asked this searching question: "Are the Jews, America's 'God' and 'Savior' "? There was no mention of God or Jesus Christ in this TV presentation, in relation to America's welfare or survival. Instead the electronic evangelists and Mike Evans, hammered away on their phony theme: "America's welfare and future depend totally on how much we help the Jews!" They held up the "Jews" as "America's Savior" and deliverer. I say this is blasphemy of the worst sort!

Jesus gave us fair warning in Matthew 24:24, that "false Christs and deceivers would appear in these last days, and that if it were possible, they would deceive even the very elect."

America's false evangelists and preachers, who say they love the Lord and preach the salvation message that "only through Jesus Christ, can we reach God," then turn right around and raise up a "false deliverer," the Jew's. If you are one of those who believes this heresy, then the Jews have become your Savior, rather than Jesus Christ. But if you have the courage to do so -read on!

These same men warn you about a "future anti-Christ," while they are tricking you into worshipping a "present anti-Christ" in Palestine.

There is no question, that the one's who are being held up as the savior of America are anti-Christ, for a very clear definition is given in 1 John 4:2, 3 and the Jews fit it perfectly: "...Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is not of God..."

Further on in 2 John 7, we read: "For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti-Christ." This can be illustrated by a bit of correspondence I had with the Jewish Abelard-Reuchlm Foundation, Kent, Washington, April 1982. They sent me a book which alleged that Jesus Christ had never existed as the Bible states and that Christianity was invented by a Roman family named Calpurnius Pisos for the purpose of embarrassing Judaism. Here was my answer in part: "Your attitude towards White Christians was proven in the book you sent me in December, where you attempted to prove that the Christian New Testament was a fake, written by the Pisos family. Your blasphemy towards Jesus Christ, the Son of God, is equaled only by that of Jews, such as the author of the PASSOVER PLOT. It is complete fiction. If you do not hate us Christians as you so vehemently claim, then why do you condone and aid in the destruction of our religious beliefs? This is what your foundation was founded for. Didn't you Jews do enough damage to Christianity by your Jewish-Higher Criticism of the Bible, which has allowed Modernism to destroy the faith of many?"

"As to the pamphlet you sent concerning famous Jews in America, lets look at two of the more prominent you mentioned. According to most intellectuals, Sigmund Freud was the top man in the field of Psychology. Yet he based his findings on experiments he made in Europe, with 250 middle-class, neurotic Jews. He assumed that all mankind would react as they did and formed his idea of "sex psychology" on this basis. This has done more to destroy the morality of one generation of young Americans, than with the possible exception of the teachings of the Jewish baby doctor, Benjamin Spock.

"Then you mention Einstein, who some men say was the 'smartest man who ever lived.' He gave us the atom bomb, which today is threatening the extinction of all mankind.

"From time immemorial, you Jews have had a genius for subverting people. No wonder your people hated Jesus Christ, when he exposed your Talmudic leaders as hypocrites and murderers. It's no wonder your leaders murdered Him to keep Him silent. But thank God, you could not shut Him up! Even when you brought Him to trial, you did it in a trial which was illegal under both Jewish and Roman law and in spite of all your Pisos's claims, there is irrefutable proof, which thank God, neither you or anyone else can destroy, that He rose from the dead and that one day He will come back to this earth to judge people like you who have rejected His Lordship. When that day comes, your Jewish gold power and prestige, will not save you." (UNQ.)

In 2 John 10, II is found a verse of Scripture which fundamental and evangelical preachers love to use against another Christian brother who disagrees with them on some point of doctrine. But they NEVER use it against the Jewish anti-Christ, it says: "If there come any unto you and bring not this doctrine (that Christ is the only means of salvation), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed, for he that biddeth him God speed IS PARTAKER OF HIS EVIL DEEDS." (Emphasis added.) In heavens name, what more proof do you need?

The Jews are anti-Christ's by a clear definition of the Scripture, yet millions of professing Christians are being deceived by their pastors into accepting them as the only way for America's salvation. This is a "heathen" belief!

When Paul talks in 2 Thessalonians 2 about the "man of sin," who "opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshiped," he is echoing the Jewish claim that they and they alone are the key to our survival. By doing this they are exalting themselves above God and His Son our Lord.

This man of sin, according to Paul, will sit in the temple of God, showing himself to be God. According to Paul's own explanation in I Corinthians 3:16, our (Christian) bodies are "the temple of God," in which the Holy Spirit dwells. But if you believe the Twentieth Century heresy concerning the Jews, then you have made them your God, no matter how loud and long you shout to the contrary.

Jesus once said (Matthew 6:24) - "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one and love the other; or else he will hold to the one and despise the other. YE CANNOT SERVE GOD AND MAMMON." (Materialism' - Emphasis added.) Materialism is the Jewish God, by their own admission. The XXII protocol of the PROTOCOLS OF ZION indicate this worship of gold. It says: "In our hands is the greatest power of our day - gold - Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined of God. Surely we shall not fail with such wealth to prove that all the evil; which for so many centuries we have had to commit, has served as the end of ends, the cause of true well-being; the bringing of everything into order.

"Our authority will be glorious, because it will be all-powerful and will rule and guide - Our authority will be the crown of order.. True force makes no terms with any right, not even that of God: none dare come near it so as to take so much as a span away from it. (UNQ.) How's that for Jewish arrogance? This same idea is found in the Jewish-Communist textbook on [PSYCHOPOLITICS](#), which states: "To be obeyed one must be believed. If one is sufficiently believed, one will be unquestioningly obeyed.. As Communism (Judaism) is a matter of belief.. its study is a study of force. One must exhibit only enough force, enough inhumanity, enough brutality and savageness to create implicit belief and therefore implicit obedience." (UNQ)

MATERIALISM is the Jewish God, they reiterate this over and over again in their writings. So if you place them first, then you are worshiping the MAMMON Christ warned about.

To make it a bit clearer to those of you who have been "brainwashed" by the Jewish propaganda emanating from the Kosher pulpits of America, I would like to spend a few minutes of your time, looking at the Jewish Question as discussed by Rev. Sam H. Campbell. He says: "Every mass-movement of humanity, regardless of race, creates an economic problem that must be correctly solved, or it will grow into a menace. This is true, whether it is the going of Jacob and his sons into Egypt; the importation of Negroes from the jungles of Africa to America, to sell them into slavery; or the pouring in of Jewish immigrants into the congested city areas of America. These great economic problems cannot be solved upon sentimental grounds, I care not how lofty the sentiment.

"Some years ago, at a great convention, a Negro, richly endowed with oratorical gifts, was speaking on the problem to be worked out in the interest of his own race, and he swept the convention off its feet by an appeal to the sentiment. He said, in substance: 'God has two ways of converting the heathen. One is to send the missionary to the heathen, and the other is to send the heathen to the missionary, as he did when he sent the black African slave to the feet of his white mistress of the South, where he was taught to know Jesus as his redeemer and Lord.'

"This is a beautiful sentiment, but it is a great fallacy and does nothing to solve the Negro problem. God did not send the Negro to America. Designing, avaricious, wicked men brought him here for material gain (history proves that over 90% of the slave traders and owners of slave ships, were Jews), and God overruled the wrong to the Black's spiritual good. But the problem is still unsolved! It is growing more and more into an appalling menace with each passing decade. (The Jews have

been setting the Black up as "cannon fodder," in a race war which will be used to control all people.) I have prophesied that if this question is not solved along lines different from those we have tried in the past, there will be more upheavals in our social conditions in the future.

"Now just as truly as the coming of the Black created a problem. so the coming of the Jew created one. Even in 1880, when there were only about 200,000 Jews in America, no one dreamed that in a few generations, the Jews would grow into the menace they have become today, when there are more than 8-million in America. Today there are a few statesmen, and seers, standing like watchmen on the walls of America. calling to our people to wake up to the realization of this threatening menace. I wish to point out a few reasons why this influx of Jews has created a national danger.

"First, because of his age-old religious convictions and his hostility to Christ. From Apostolic days, when Judaism followed in the wake of the apostles to destroy their work, to the present hour, the Jew has never changed his attitude towards Christ. He came to America, the land of freedom; the land of golden opportunity; the land which offers to him a haven of rest from persecution and hate; the land which has been decreed by the Supreme Court of the United States as a Christian nation, and no sooner does he begin to feel at home here, than he begins an organized effort to overthrow our Christian institutions and destroy our blood-bought freedom.

"I call your attention to his activity in our public schools. Many years ago, when I was a young man in the ministry. a Jewish rabbi came before the Protestant Ministers Conference and made an appeal to us to join him in a united effort to put a stop to Bible reading and the offering of prayer in the public schools of the city. He stated that at that time the Jewish Rabbis were joining with the Catholic priests throughout America in this effort, because prayer and Bible reading in public schools was unfair to Jewish and Catholic children in these schools. When he was finished, I was shocked to hear a Presbyterian minister say: "No, We will never do what you ask. This is a Christian nation and if you don't like this country then leave it!" I thought that statement was harsh. I now see that it was honest and best.

"Take Christ out of our public schools, remove the Bible from this great bulwark of our American civilization, and in two decades we destroy the family altar, and the daily reading of the Bible in our American homes. Secularize our public schools as the Jews have largely accomplished, because of his hostility towards Christ and it becomes easy for Judaism to strike a 'death blow' at Christianity by injecting Higher Criticism into our colleges, universities and seminaries. (This is exactly what they have done.)

"The Jews next employ every effort for the breaking down of the Christian Sabbath. Every amusement feature he tan control, every political string he can pull, every power he can exert he uses to destroy our Christian Sabbath. He will keep his place of business open in defiance of the law, many times under the pretext that it is his home, he will build up sentiment in favor of an open Sabbath, he will open his play houses, his picture shows, and invite people to come, oftentimes without money and without price, all for the purpose of destroying our God-given institution of the Holy Sabbath. Destroy the Christian Sabbath and you soon destroy the Christian church. The Jew knows this, and that is why he is so persistent in his efforts to turn the Sabbath Day into a gala day. The very freedom that this Christian nation guarantees to him, he abuses in trying to destroy Christianity.

"I have attended Masonic Lodge meetings, where if some minister closed his prayer by using Jesus' name, there would be a storm of protest raised by Jewish members present. I have been in meetings, where if the name of Jesus was mentioned, the Jewish Rabbi would get up and leave the room. Why all this hostility to Christ in a Christian land? God has blessed this nation above every nation beneath the shining sun, because it was founded upon the bed-rock principles of Christianity (not because we have been good to the Jews.) Yet the Jew would kill the goose that laid the golden egg. If the Jew would only break away from the power of his Rabbi - and refuse to follow him blindly in matters of religion, he might become an asset rather than a liability to America. (The same can

certainly be said to be true regarding Christians) But as it is now, he is a menace. The Rabbis hold them away from Christ, and they always have. During Christ's time, the great masses of the common people, the laymen, heard him gladly. They followed Him, and went before Him, scattering palm branches and spreading their garments in His path. They hailed Him with gladness, proclaiming 'Hosannah!' Blessed is He that cometh in the name of the Lord!' Then the Rabbis, the Pharisees got to them and they changed their cry to 'Crucify Him! Crucify Him!' That is the attitude of the Jewish Rabbis today. If the Jew cannot be Christianized (and many say, with a lot of proof, that this is impossible) then he is a menace to Christianity.

"Another reason the Jew is a menace to America is that he always seeks to defend his own people. He is imbued with the conviction that his people can do no wrong. It matters not whether the accusation against him is true or not, wherever some member of the Jewish family is involved, all will rush to his side and to his defense, raising the cry of 'persecution,' because he is a Jew.

"There is no denying the fact that most organized prostitution in America is under Jewish control. It is organized and controlled by Jews. There is no denying the fact that large groups of men, mostly of the Jewish race, are engaged in gigantic criminal schemes, such as the distribution of dope to our youth. But when the citizen calls for drastic measures to stop this great evil, every Jew, instead of joining in the effort to clean up the moral mess, resents the Crusade as one being carried out by 'race hatred.' (I have never been able to understand how leaders of an organization such as the MORAL MAJORITY, cannot or will not see that the leaders in every branch of evil they resist, is the same Jew they back and promote as God's Chosen. - EDITOR.)

"True American spirit knows no hatred. We hold as brothers, all men, but we MUST protect American institutions and uphold America's laws. If the Jews seek to tear them down (and they do), then we MUST fight to preserve them, even at the expense of offending him by calling attention to the activities of his people.

"Does the Jew stand for the highest ideals of Americanism? Does he stand for an open Bible? The Holy Sabbath? The Christian religion? Freedom of speech and press for all men, not just the Jew? The Christian church and the Christian school? If he believes in 'soul liberty' why does he try and suppress Bible reading and prayer in the public school, and the preaching of Christ anywhere? Why does he take offense at everything printed which makes reference to the Jew, in other than praise, or to say that our religion and everything we have worth while came from the Jews; that our only hope of climbing to loftier heights, is to let the Jew dictate the program?

"The Jew' is a menace because of his ages old plot for world control. The existence of that plot is so apparent today, that only the naive, or those deliberately seeking to promote falsehood would deny it!

"This world plot and Jewish control has reached the point where many 'right thinking' Americans are saying that we no longer have a 'government of the people, by the people, and for the people.' That our government in Washington is a captive government, enslaved to International interests and the International Jewish bankers. We know they control the economic destiny of America and the rest of the world, and that they are 'milking' the American 'taxpaying sucker' in order to carry out their nefarious schemes." (UNQ.)

The International Bankers are the ones who seek to give away American property, as they did in the Panama Canal. They are the ones who have caused and supported both sides of every war America has fought since 1860. They are the ones who today are calling for \$8-billion dollars in loans to the International Monetary Fund, so that the Jewish bankers will get their pro-fit at the expense of the American taxpayer.

Yes, all this activity is un-American. Yet if some group like the Knights of the Ku Klux Klan calls attention to it and makes an appeal to all patriotic Americans to stand firm for American institutions and ideals, and seek to build a greater America on the Biblical foundations laid by our fore-fathers, then the B'nai B'rith, and the Anti-Defamation League, and other Jewish societies pass resolutions

and pressure American legislators for the purpose of destroying the Klan.

They will destroy anything that has Christ as "the criterion of character," and the cross as the divine magnet to draw men to the heart of God. That is the Jewish attitude, and that is what makes him an international menace.

For years now, there has been a concerted drive in America's churches, to promote International brotherhood. The term used is "the brotherhood of man, under the Fatherhood of God." This is a Jewish concept, which is being used to confuse and control Christians. Listen to the words of PROTOCOL IX - "The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our watchword, are - "LIBERTY! EQUALITY! FRATERNITY! When we come into our kingdom, we will change these into words no longer of a watchword but of an expression of idealism; De Facto (actually) we have already wiped out every rule but our own, although de jure (by right) there remains a good many of them." (UNQ) A little honest study into Judaism will show you that it in no way promotes equality with others. Harold Wallace Rosenthal, the late personal secretary of the Jewish Senator from New York, Jacob Javits, stated in a taped interview: "We Jews are continually amazed at the ease with which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While naive Americans sit and wait for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to our every demand." (UNQ) This statement is almost "word for word" what is taught in the BABYLONIAN TALMUD and in THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION

Asked how America could be captured by the international Jewish interests without them knowing what was happening, Rosenthal sneeringly suggested that this victory came because of absolute Jewish control of the media. He boasted: "The Jews control all the news and any newspaper which refuses to acquiesce to Jewish control, can be brought to its knees in a short time. It's a very simple matter!" (UNQ.) In most cases this has been true. A shining example of an independent newspaper which has not succumbed, is THE SPOTLIGHT, from Washington, D.C. It is under Jewish attack at the present time.

When America's Foreign Policy was mentioned, Rosenthal said that no one since the time of FDR had achieved political power without Jewish approval. "Americans have not had a Presidential choice since 1932," he said. "Roosevelt was our man, and every president since has been our man. American foreign policy is Zionist-Communist foreign policy from the beginning to the end. Yet Americans believe this International Jewish policy will benefit America in the end." (UNQ) Could this be why President Reagan, who claims to be a Christian and an anti-Communist, did absolutely nothing to show our revulsion when Russia shot down Korean flight 007 and killed over 60 Americans including an anti-Communist Congressman? Why if we are anti-Communist do we still continue to supply these enemy nations with the technology which could cause them to defeat us? Why are we now contemplating building up the military strength of Communist China? Why do we continue to feed them, when we know that American grain, releases Soviet citizens from the farms, to work in the war factories? Under Jewish control by men such as Henry Kissinger, we are being prepared by the "Judas goats" for the slaughtering pen; especially if you are a Christian. You better wake up to the fact that because you were a friend to the Jew, will make no difference if they ever take over.

Why is it that few Jews who claim to be against Zionism ever speak out against it? A shining example to the contrary is Alfred Lilienthal and the late Benjamin Freedman. Why do we never see Letters to the Editor, written by Jews who decry Jewish involvement in crime and immorality? Why do Jews head every anti American activity in this country? Don't argue with me about it, check the facts! Why do Jews everywhere, do everything in their power to protect evil Jews from justice and criticism? It is because they are taught to do that in their religious book the TALMUD.

I believe the answer to these questions lies in the fact, that unless Jewish ideas are allowed to creep into our society under the assumption they are not Jewish - they are doomed! Anglo-Saxon ideas for the most part can be discussed openly, without fear or shame. Why shouldn't the Jews be required to do so likewise? We should demand "openness" from every alien allowed in the United States. Every

foreigner should be required to "sail under his own flag."

The Jews believe, since they have been taught from childhood, that they are mentally superior to all other peoples and they have brainwashed a lot of Christians into believing likewise. Evangelist Jack Van Impe, in his apology for Judaism, ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST! says on page 52 - "Everywhere the Jews are blamed for the ills of their day. Some foolishly follow this practice in the 20th Century. Jews are accused of controlling all money, causing inflation and depressions, and plotting the conquest of the world." By their own admission, this is true. The Jew, Berl Locker, speaking at a Zionist Conference in London in 1943, was reported by THE LONDON JEWISH CHRONICLE as having said: "We Jews have the right to come to the world and say, 'Here is the Jewish problem. Settle it to our satisfaction or there will be no rest in the world.' " (UNQ)

The Jewish writer Oscar Levy, in the foreword to the book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners." (UNQ.)

THE JEWISH WORLD of February 9, 1883 said: "The great ideal of Judaism is that the whole world shall be imbued with Jewish teachings, and that a Universal Brotherhood of nations - a greater Judaism in fact - all the separate races and religions shall disappear." (UNQ.)

Rabbi Reichhorn, about the time of the American Civil War, said: "With gold we can buy the most rebellious consciences, can subsidize all state loans, and thereafter hold the states at our mercy. Already the principle banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all the governments, are in our hands." (UNQ.)

Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, quoted in THE AMERICAN BULLETIN of May 15, 1935, said of the Russian Revolution: "Some call it Marxism - I call it Judaism." (UNQ.)

Harry Waton, in his book A PROGRAM FOR THE JEWS AND AN ANSWER TO ALL ANTI-SEMITES, 1939, said on page 148: "It is not an accident that Judaism gave birth to Marxism, and it is not an accident that the Jews readily took up Marxism. All that is in perfect accord e si the progress of Judaism and the Jews." (UNQ.)

Bernard Lazare in L'ANT[SEMITISME, page 350 - "The Jew is not satisfied with de-Christianizing, he Judaizes, he destroys Catholic or Protestant faith, he provokes indifference, but he imposes his idea of the world, or morals, and of life upon those whose faith he ruins; he works at his age-old task, the annihilation of the religion of Christ." (UNQ.)

These are only a few of tens of thousands of quotations from Jewish sources, about their plan to take over the world and destroy our White Christian civilization. Yet a seemingly intelligent Baptist evangelist like Van Impe, deliberately closes his eyes to what they are doing to his people, because he has made up his mind that they are the "people of the Book" and therefore can do no wrong. How very, very sad and tragic!

Van Impe even goes so far as to blame Christians for the plight of the Jews, he says: "Jew accusers today are simply following the lead of anti-Semites from before them. People who do not want to accept responsibilities for the wrongs of society must have a scapegoat, and the Jews have been the universal scapegoat. They TAKE THE BLAME OF IGNORANT PEOPLE from problems ranging from politics to the plague." (UNQ.)

My impression is that the "ignorant ones" are the Kosher Christians like Van Impe, who disregard everything our Lord said about the Jews and still tries to protect them. Listen to Jesus as he speaks to the Jewish religious and political leaders of His day. John 8:41 - "Ye do the deeds of your father;" Vs 44 - "Ye are of your father the devil;" Vs 47 - "He that is of God heareth God's words; ye therefore hear them not BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD;" (Emphasis added.) John 10:26 - "But ye (Jews) believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT MY SHEEP." (Emphasis added.) There are many more that the Kosher Evangelists conveniently overlook. Then in Matthew 23:31-36, Christ

accuses, yes, ALL the Jews, of being responsible for "all the righteous blood shed upon the earth," from the time of Abel.

On page 75, Van Impe states: "The Jews have enriched all the nations in which they have settled - an inevitable fact because of the promise made to Abraham (Gen. 12:2)" (UNQ.) But he overlooks the fact that Abraham was not a Jew, and that a majority, a large majority of those who call themselves Jews today, have no right to trace themselves back to Abraham. The risen Christ in Revelations 2:9 and 3:9 says of them: "They who say they are Jews and are not; but ARE OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN." (Emphasis added.) Then Van Impe tops off the garbage he gives to Christians on page 77 when he asks: "Why are the Jews so maligned and hated when they are so productive and helpful?" (UNQ.) Could it be that he is deliberately ignoring the answer given by the Apostle Paul in I Thessalonians 2:15. Here Paul speaks of Christian persecution by the Jews and says: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the Christian church) and THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, and are CONTRARY TO ALL MEN." (Emphasis added.) Why does Van Impe leave out this explanation?

For every benefit the Jews have given humanity, they have exacted their "pound of flesh," and when the scales are finally balanced, the world will see that they came out "hanging on the short end of the stick."

Van Impe even goes so far as to criticize Adolph Hitler, because he was the only one of Europe's rulers who recognized the danger of Jewish-Communism and did anything about it. It was for this and this alone, that Hitler and Germany was destroyed and we Christians of America, were sucked in by Jewish wiles, into destroying another Christian nation.

In the PROTOCOLS OF ZION, we read this paragraph: "It is becoming apparent that an awakening is taking place in America. (Remember, this was written about 1900.) We had hoped that through the devastation of Christian Germany, any subject dealing with us would become taboo. However, there seems to be a resurgence in this country (Germany) we so strongly control. We are presently making plans for a rapid exodus. We know that when the final light dawns, there will be no stopping it... if the American public ever finds out that we are in control, that will be a fatal mistake on our part." (UNQ.)

So Judaism has spent countless millions of dollars in keeping the "stupid goyim" asleep. They have drawn a near perfect "smoke screen" around their activities. This is why it is so very important for Christians in America to learn the truth before it is too late.

Now I realize that some of you who read this don't expect to be around when the world falls into the hands of "anti-Christ." You have been told that Christ will come back and "Rapture" you out of this mess before it gets too bad. This is not Scriptural and is part of the overall plot to put you to sleep and keep you sleeping, while they take over. When the German people, under the leadership of Adolph Hitler, began to see the truth in 1933, they made plans to "kick the money changers out of Germany's national temple." There was no plan to eliminate Jews, but to move them out of the country. Most of the six million Jews who were supposed to have died at the hands of the Nazis, have since been drawing reparations from the West German government, while they "suck up on the goodies," that Christian America has been "brainwashed" into giving them.

Christians should have no place for brotherhood with unbelievers, according to 2 Corinthians 6:14 - "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord (Greek - "sumphoneo", meaning "Harmony or agreement.") - hath Christ with Belial? (Satan) or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? (In-fidel - Greek "apistos", meaning "unbeliever.") This of course is the perfect description of any Jew!

An even more urgent warning is found in 2 John 9, where the Apostle states: "Whosoever transgresseth and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, HATH NOT GOD. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son." (Emphasis added.)

This means that preachers such as Van Impe, are breaking one of the "cardinal" doctrines of the New Testament, when they make friends with the unbelieving Jews.

We have been led so far astray in the world of Christianity by the Judaizing influence that as Dr. Edward R. Fields says: 'It is vital that a studious comparison be made between the two religions because more and more preachers and politicians are using the term "JudeoChristian" in claiming the two religions come from the same source. This plays into the hands of the Jews who are effectively using the fundamentalist Christians to support the political aims of Zionism. But the Jews cleverly instruct their own people, not to connect the two religions in any way at all. In fact, Judaism is exactly opposite of Christianity in all major points of theology'." (UNQ.)

Then Dr. Fields gives this outline of the major points of theological difference:

Major Points of Theological Difference

	JUDAISM	CHRISTIANITY
1.	Jews do not believe in a heaven or hell. They believe there is a middle life here on earth in which their spirit lives in the Jew race.	Christians believe that those who accept Jesus Christ as their Savior and lead a righteous life will be rewarded with eternal life.
2.	Jews do not believe in a physical afterlife and want their rewards here and now. Thus they worship the "calf of gold." They have an ancient saying: "Always take, never give!"	Christians believe that they should be charitable, lead a virtuous life and lead others to Christ.
3.	Judaism is the only religion which does not seek converts. They believe that one can be a Jew only through being born of a Jewish mother. Those who are accepted as converts are not accepted as Jews. Christ told the Jewish religious leaders: "Ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more a child of hell than yourselves." (Matthew 23:15)	Christians believe that others should be converted to Christianity. They give millions of dollars yearly for missionary activities.
4.	The Jews do not believe in sin, or repentance, as they do not believe in punishment for sin in an afterlife.	Christians believe that all people "sin and come short of the glory of God," and that they can be redeemed only through Jesus Christ.

Here is what the Jews say about their religion: "Judaism is bound up with the Jewish people... The entire calendar of Judaism, with its feasts and fasts, is based not as in Christianity, on the events in the life of its founder, but on significant occurrences in the history of the Jews... Striking differences between Judaism and Christianity. Christianity centers its attention primarily on the individual and upon his salvation. God likeness is revealed for all times in the character of Jesus, who looms as the model for goodness and godliness for all Christians. In Judaism, the center of gravity is found in the Jewish people."

Jews believe they are "like gods," and worship themselves. This is why the Jewish-German philosopher of a 100 years ago Ludwig Feurbach, could write: "Man will be truly free, when he realizes there is no God of man but man himself." (UNQ.) The Jewish Encyclopaedia states: "Judaism may be defined as the consciousness of God, expressed in the Torah, and embodied in the life of the Jewish people. In this indissoluble unity, Israel serves as the community, within which Judaism has developed in and through which it functions. Whereas in Christianity the community of faith constitutes a church, that is, an organized association of men drawn from many nations and

racess. In Judaism the community consists of the Jewish people.

"Jewish history records a continuous struggle against (other) nations and their religions ... Judaism has grown out of the soul of the Jewish people and has been nourished by their life-blood ... Hence it is not called Mosaism, prophetism, rabbinism, but JUDAISM, after the Jewish people themselves."

There is another important difference between Judaism and Christianity that all Christians need to understand. The Jewish Encyclopaedia says that while Christians believe in "grace," (the unmerited approval of God), Jews believe in "justice."

"Grace" is the divine influence which acts within human beings to make them pure and morally acceptable to a righteous God. This is rejected by Jews who say they believe in JUSTICE. This is "reward or penalty as deserved. The punishment of a wrong doer." (They believe this when it has to do with a non-Jew, but not for themselves.) They believe in vengeance rather than forgiveness and are probably the most vindictive people in existence today.

While Christianity is a religion of love, humility, giving, sharing, and loving God. Judaism is pointed inward; it is based on selfishness, rewards in this life, the lording of their own race over all others, a superiority complex and claiming that they are the chosen people, above all others. Where the Bible says that Israel was to be a "servant race," to bring blessings to all mankind, the Jews believe that all the good things are reserved for them alone. The emphasis in Judaism is on luxury, wealth, pleasure and materialism.

How can Christians and Jews hold joint religious services, when they are opposite in their beliefs. Yet more and more, especially in the evangelical world, we hear of joint meetings between Christians and Jews and the wonderful time of communion they have together.

Could this be because they are worshiping the same Savior and he is not Jesus the Christ? When they worship together, they are worshiping two different Gods, for the beliefs of Judaism are not merely un-Christian, they are anti-Christian. There is no such thing as a Judeo-Christian heritage, except to those who have succumbed to Jewish propaganda.

All you who believe the BIG LIE, that the Jews are God's Chosen People, have been terribly misled. You are being misled to your own destruction. The ministers who preach this "rot" should convert to Judaism and stop seeking to undermine Christianity by enticing Christians to believe in Judaism. Just because the Jews have declared themselves to be the source of their own and the world's salvation does not mean that we should abandon the only hope for humanity.

Which Savior do you follow? A Jewish fable, or the One who said: "No man cometh unto the Father, but by me!" (John 14:6).

**WAKE UP CHRISTIAN - LEARN WHO YOU ARE AND
WHAT YOUR RESPONSIBILITIES ARE BEFORE GOD.
HAVE NO COMMUNICATIONS OR DEALINGS WITH
ANTI-CHRIST, LEST YOU BE FOUND GUILTY OF
FOLLOWING THE WRONG SAVIOR!!!**

The End

Ultimate Terrorism!

Soviet Threat to the Free World!

By **BRIG. GEN. GORDON "JACK" MOHR**

"No weapon that is formed against you (Israel) shall prosper" - Isaiah 54:17

I While the nations of the Free World, the White Israel nations of Christendom have been lulled into a false sense of security by the "glasnost" of Soviet Premier Gorbachev and his attractive wife, one of the most deadly and sinister organizations of super-warriors and state terrorists, is being trained in the Soviet Union and is being deployed in the Free West for the purpose of "smashing us with their clenched fist," when we have succumbed to their peace overtures.

The mission of these special warriors is to spread havoc and terror throughout the non-communist world, especially in the NATO nations and the United States -in case of war.

They also operate during the time of "cold war" or low-intensity conflicts throughout the world, during the time most of us consider as "peace."

The task of this special group, known as SPETSNAZ, is to in-filter "sleeper agents" and have them in place in America and Western Europe, ready to strike on command.

Competent sources within the United States believe there may be as many as 200 of these teams already in place in this country, armed with, among other things, "nuclear backpack" weapons. These are "low-intensity" nuclear bombs of about 2 kt strength. They could not destroy a large city such as New York or Los Angeles, but might cause 45 or 50 casualties. In addition, the F.B.I. acknowledged in 1983, that they knew of the presence of more than 100,000 enemy agents in the U.S. But, as one F.B.I. official stated: "We cannot touch them under American law, until they make an overt move against our government or people." (We know this is a lie, since we have seen the American government in recent months, take militant action against Christian Patriots, they say are dangerous to their totalitarian plans.)

These enemy SPETSNAZ go by different names. In the slave state of Czechoslovakia, they were called "Reydoviki", which means "raiders." They were the ones who seized the Prague Airport and other key facilities in the capitol city, paving the way for the communist invasion of that country in 1968.

In Afghanistan these terrorists were a joint operation of KGB/SPETSNAZ units, which stormed the national palace in Kabul and gunned down President Amin and his family, prior to the Soviet takeover in 1979.

In Sweden, they were the mysterious, under-water combat swimmers who prowled around the Swedish naval bases and strategic harbors and who even entered the main channel of Stockholm with their mini-sub, equipped with tractor treads and crawled up to within a mile of the royal palace. These mini-sub were launched from Soviet subs well inside the International water boundaries.

In Norway, a similar operation took place near Norway's major naval base at Bergen, far up the Hardanger Fjord.

In Britain, these Soviet terrorists are well-known to the Anti-terrorist investigators of Scotland Yard, who know them as a secret detachment of potential saboteurs and assassins who are located somewhere near the Royal Air Force Base called Greenham Common. This is the base where U.S. military personnel man the silos containing ground-launched cruise missiles.

This sinister Soviet force has remained virtually unknown to the West, until a high-ranking Soviet

defector, known as Victor Suvorov (not his real name), exposed it in his book INSIDE SOVIET MILITARY INTELLIGENCE.

Suvorov revealed that this terrorist "strike force" is made up of approximately 30,000 men and women who are controlled by the GRU (Soviet Military Intelligence.)

The mission of these special troops is to burrow into an unsuspecting nation during peacetime and prepare to launch "Pearl-Harbor" like attacks just prior to a Soviet "blitzkrieg."

Their ultimate objective is to neutralize the nuclear potential of an enemy by striking at personnel who control a country's nuclear force. Since only a few nations have this capability, this means that their major objective outside Europe, is the United States.

In this country, they would strike at command, control, and communication networks, starting with the president, vice-president, Secretary of State, Secretary of Defense, as well as major military leaders and key congressional leaders. The idea is to neutralize the leadership of the target nation; especially those who could authorize a retaliatory nuclear attack.

Their secondary objective would be against this country's military and civilian communication networks. Our technology has become so centralized that the assault on and destruction of a few computer centers would effectively neutralize much of our radio, TV, and microwave communications.

As any military man knows, when your communications are "knocked out," you are in bad trouble. This would greatly reduce the ability of our air, naval and ground forces to meet a Soviet attack.

The official name of this specialized Soviet task force is SPETSALNAYA NAZNACHENUYA, or "Special Purpose Forces." The nickname is SPETSNAZ!

According to U.S. Deputy Asst. Secretary of Defense Noel Koch: "Their job is to destroy a nation's infrastructure and kill key people. They are an important part of the Soviet Union's peacetime operations and during war, would pose a grave danger to strategic disruption of NATO and the United States itself." (UNQ.)

The Soviet authorities who control SPETSNAZ have the "pick of the crop" from among the young Soviet men and women who make up the Soviet military. In addition, the Soviet athletes who compete for the Soviet Union in the Olympic games are considered as a pool for SPETSNAZ recruits. Suvorov stated that some of the best Soviet Olympic athletes are SPETSNAZ commandos.

While participating in international sporting events, they have the opportunity to hone their deadly skills in marksmanship, martial arts, boxing and other lethal sports, while they become acquainted with a variety of cultures and nations in which they compete, and in which they may later operate.

The recruit is given a strict test of loyalty and must sign an oath swearing him to absolute secrecy about his unit and the very existence of SPETSNAZ. If this oath is broken, it means the death penalty!

The new recruit has usually had at least two years of military training. Initial training is carried out at the Special Forces Faculty of the Ryazan Airborne School and the Reconnaissance Faculty of the Higher Combined Arms School in Kiev. Officers receive special training from the Military Diplomatic Academy of the Soviet Army in Moscow.

SPETSNAZ training is brutal and effective. It must be, in order to produce brutal terrorists who will not hesitate to carry out any order given by their superiors. One of their training bases is at Zheltye Vady, in the Ukraine. This is adjacent to a concentration camp for political prisoners. The camp inmates provide "living training aids" for the martial arts. The SPETSNAZ commandos can punch, gouge, and maim to their "heart's content." It gives the trainees a "taste for blood," and is much more realistic than punching a sandbag which cannot bleed.

These special force troops enjoy better food, better housing, better pay, quicker promotions, longer

leaves, foreign travel and earlier retirement than regular troops so there is always a steady stream of eager volunteers.

Typical training may involve being dropped in a wilderness area for days or weeks, without any survival gear, including a bed roll.

When assigned to a mission, they are issued the best equipment available, usually a Kalashnikov light automatic rifle (AK-74) with 300 rounds of 5.45 caliber ammunition; a bayonet which doubled as a wire cutter and a saw; a P-6 silenced pistol; six grenades with grenade launcher; and a bizarre knife which can propel its lethal blade a full 30 feet.

The things which distinguished the SPETSNAZ from other Special Purpose forces in the Free World, is that to them "Peacetime is wartime." As he/she in-filters the West, they become a "sleeper agent". One of their missions is to contact and maintain liaison with domestic terrorists in the nation where they operate.

These domestic terrorists are supplied, trained, and even included in the SPETSNAZ operations. Any intelligent person should see the danger posed by the vast number of illegal aliens who are now flooding America's border. In one six month period in 1987, along the Texas border, over 34 different nations were apprehended, most of them white, most of them coming from Eastern European WARSAW PACT nations. Many of these young men spoke excellent English, earned U.S. Social Security cards, and many had documents showing that they had served in the U.S. Armed Forces. Many were armed and carried large sums of money. Could it be possible, do you suppose, that these might have been SPETSNAZ infiltrators?

Evidence of linkage between SPETSNAZ units and domestic terrorists has been evident in such terrorist organizations as the COMMUNIST COMBAT CELLS of Belgium; THE RED ARMY FACTION of West Germany; DIRECT ACTION of France; and RED BRIGADES of Italy; the REVOLUTIONARY CELLS of West Germany; and the SPANISH BASQUE-ETA.

It appears at present as though NATO is their major target and there has been a rash of assaults within the last few years. NATO facilities such as petroleum and gas pipelines, oil storage tanks, computer centers and key military and civilian personnel have been targeted. These are the same targets SPETSNAZ would attack prior to a Soviet attack in Europe. If domestic terrorists whittle down the assets of the Free World prior to a Soviet attack, so much the better.

You can be certain, that if there is a rash of SPETSNAZ activity, here or in Europe, it will signal a Soviet offensive. Key civilian and military leaders will be assassinated thus paralyzing the already cumbersome decision making process of the Free World.

Nuclear facilities will be assaulted and neutralized by sabotage and demolition teams, probably in conjunction with domestic terrorists. Could it be possible, do you think, that SPETSNAZ units in the U.S. will provide the equipment and know how to blow the bridges across the Mississippi River? We know this is part of the attack plan and that hundreds of thousands of aliens have been positioning themselves along the river from New Orleans to Chicago, very possibly for this purpose. They would also attack waterworks, sewage systems, power sources, pipelines, transformers, key transportation facilities and key communication centers - the vital nerve centers of the nation.

SPETSNAZ units are the only units in the Soviet military who are encouraged to operate with a high degree of independence and innovation.

Each Soviet military district has its own SPETSNAZ brigade. These are usually composed of 100 teams of between 5 to 12 members each.

A typical SPETSNAZ unit would be from 18 to 20 years old, led by slightly older officers, with a warrant officer or senior sergeant as second in command. They are considered so highly reliable that they are the only Soviet military units who do not have a political officer. Surovov says: "Each SPETSNAZ soldier is his own commissar."

Because the soldiers are young, the training is extremely strenuous, and include underwater combat swimming, high altitude-low opening parachute jumps and high altitude-high opening jumps, as well as infiltrations, sabotage, clandestine communications and martial arts. He is trained to be a killer in every way imaginable. The most important part of his training is in the language, culture and folkways of the country where he will be assigned. This is something that even American diplomats do not receive and can be seen in the low standard of our foreign policy statesmanship. SPETSNAZ training is capped by live exercises -probably a realistic tour of duty in one of the world's combat areas.

In spite of their decided threat to the Free World, only Britain and the United States have taken this threat seriously enough to include anti-SPETSNAZ training in their 'war plans. A British operation named BRAVE DEFENDER has demonstrated that an alert defense, good intelligence and rapid reaction can keep SPETSNAZ danger to a minimum.

The following happenings may indicate SPETSNAZ in in-filtration of a country:

- 1 - An usual increase in the number of Soviet embassy personnel.
- 2 - Unusually athletic young men and women replacing balding paunchy diplomats.
- 3 - A marked increase in the number of trade delegates, athletes and cultural exchanges with the Soviet Union.
- 4 - A resurgence of tourism from the Soviet Union.
- 5 - A marked increase in the number of Soviet fishing boats off our shores and an increase in the time they stay near sensitive areas.
- 6 - Strangers buying or renting real estate, homes and apartments near strategic military locations.
- 7 - Outside agitators in-filtering local peace groups and anti-nuclear protest movements.
- 8 - We know that female SPETSNAZ agents have in-filtered women's protest groups near the U.S. Air-force bases in Britain.

Now to add to this problem, the GRU has created and trained "little brother" organizations which duplicate the SPETSNAZ mission during a time of war. They can be found in Poland, Bulgaria, East Germany, Hungary, Czechoslovakia, Romania, as well as Vietnam and North Korea.

The Soviets use these nationals to blend in with ethnic groups in a country such as the United States. A Polish SPETSNAZ agent, for instance, would have little difficulty in blending in with a Polish community. The same could be said of Cuban, Hispanic, Vietnamese, Korean and others.

Probably one of our most worrisome and officially neglected areas of potential terrorism concerns SOUTHCOM - the Southern Military Command, which encompasses the vast areas south of our borders with Mexico. Here Cuba's version of the SPETSNAZ, the TROPAS ESPECIALES (Special Troops), are active.

They operate under the direct command of the Cuban DGI (the General Intelligence Directorate), which is in turn controlled by the Soviet KGB. The TROPAS have had extensive and impressive combat experience in wars on the African continent, where they have been used as mercenaries by the Soviets.

The mission of the TROPAS is similar to their Soviet counterpart, to train and equip terrorists groups all over the Western Hemisphere, including the United States. To date, these terrorists in the

U.S. have remained mostly underground.

While the U.S. government has concentrated their attacks against Christian Patriots who are anxious to see this country return to Constitutional standards, including the re-establishment of the Monroe Doctrine, they have been negligent of the much larger danger from the south. Instead of stopping, or at least slowing down this enemy activity, a liberal Congress has added to this danger by unbelievably stupid immigration policies which has allowed foreign agents almost complete freedom to operate within our shores. These have teamed up with drug operators from Columbia, Peru, Bolivia, and Cambodia. There is much evidence available that involvement in this drug business, is protected by high government officials, who are becoming rich in the process.

Mexico is the BIG ENCHILADA as far as the TROPAS ESPECIALES is concerned and we have good reason to believe that they have been imminently successful in their infiltration of this troubled country.

One frightening scenario has been envisioned in the MONIMBO PLAN, which is a joint Cuban-Sandanista plot revealed to American Intelligence agents by Cuban and Sandanista defectors. It is for the takeover of Mexico by native terrorists and left wing forces. Panic would result in some 20-million Mexicans pushing across U.S. Border. What better way to in-filter a few thousand TROPAS agents into the U.S.?

Today, in August of 1988, the possibilities of this kind of action in the near future are very real.

The F.B.I. knows that Cuba trained DGI agents in-filtered the U.S. during the Mariel boatlift in 1979. They also know that hundreds, if not thousands of enemy agents have crossed the U.S. border since that time. But in spite of this, there has been very little public or official discussion of this most serious problem and it is seldom mentioned by the media. Although we know there are thousands of Soviet and North Korean advisors in Mexico and have been for several years. Our State Department refuses to admit this. Quoting from a letter of October 16, 1986, signed by J. Edward Fox, Asst. Secretary of Legislative and Intergovernmental Affairs, of the U.S. State Department. This letter was forwarded to me by Representative Trent Lott of Mississippi.

Dear Mr. Lott:

Secretary Shultz has asked me to thank you for your letter of September 25 on behalf of Mr. Jack Mohr concerning terrorist training camps in Mexico. We appreciate your constituent's concern.

In recent years, the Department of State has received numerous reports, rumors, and allegations that terrorist training camps exist in Mexico. Each of these allegations has been thoroughly investigated. To date, we have no evidence to substantiate any of these reports.

We will continue to be alert to possible terrorist threats to the United States originating in Mexico, and any other foreign nation, as well. I am taking the liberty of enclosing material concerning U.S. policy towards international terrorism that I believe will be of interest to Mr. Mohr.

Sincerely, J. EDWARD FOX.

Now this answer is a "bald faced lie," and Mr. Fox knows it. For the State Department has been given ample evidence, including photographs, substantiating a Soviet and North Korean presence in Mexico and the locations of at least twelve terrorist camps.

It is this kind of treasonous activity on the part of our State Department which has brought America to defeat in at least two wars, and which is deliberately undermining the safety of this country.

The U.S. Government has been willing to disclose very little of what is taking place along the border with Mexico. We do know it is not being defended. We do know that while this threat to our safety is going on, our armed forces are interfering in an area where we have no business, the Persian Gulf. Could this all be part of a well-rehearsed plan to get America involved in another war? This time one where the enemy know they will be successful?

I believe it is time we wrote to our Congressmen in Washington and DEMANDED that they do something concrete about this extremely serious situation along the Mexican Border, before it is too late.

(Most of the above article was taken from information written by Carl H. Yaeger's article titled THE ULTIMATE TERRORISTS, from the June 1988 issue of AMERICAN SURVIVAL GUIDE.)

The End

Up-Date for Survival!

by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, CPDL

August Intelligence Report 1987

"There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling." (Psalm 91:10)

Many of you have read my RED DAWN pamphlet, published in 1985. Much of the material I used came from an Intelligence report called the RED DAWN INTELLIGENCE REPORT, written by Russel G. Thatcher. Mr. Thatcher has been compiling data which shows that our enemy, International Zionist Communism, has been planning an attack on the United States and Canada. Many years ago, Lenin laid down the format for this attack when he stated in words to this effect:

"First we will take the masses of Asia, then Europe, then Africa, finally we will surround the last bastion of freedom, the United States and when we have done this, they will fall into our laps like overripe fruit." We are very close to this point in 1987.

Now Mr. Thatcher has come out with a sequel to his RED DAWN report. It is an amazing compilation of facts, charts and pictures, titled COMMUNISM'S TROJAN HORSE. Both of these lengthy and well-documented reports are available from A.C.C. SERVICES, 2553 Texas Avenue, South, Suite C, College Station, TX 77840.

Mr. Thatcher has graciously given me permission to quote in detail from this new report. He lives in fear for his life, for the "left-wing" elements of Zionist-Communism plan to silence him in any way necessary. They have never been able to stand the "searchlight of truth," on their nefarious plans.

In the TROJAN HORSE REPORT, Mr. Thatcher presents evidence that the Soviets, aided by their allies from Cuba, North Korea, and Vietnam, have been hauling military equipment, as heavy as T-54 and T-72 tanks, plus attack helicopter gun ships, armored personnel carriers and infantry combat vehicles into the United States and Canada, for eventual use in their planned invasion of our countries.

While Congress fumbles it way through the morass of the Iranian fiasco, America has been quietly invaded by small contingents of Mexican, Cuban, Vietnamese, North Korean and Russian troops. These aliens are even today, hauling, hiding and guarding this equipment, not in Mexico and Central America alone, but on American soil.

While our Congress continues to focus our attention on the Mid-East, a much more dangerous situation is developing at our back door. As I have said before, "the evidence shows that Congress will still be arguing about Communist danger in Mexico and Central America, when Communist troops goosestep into San Diego."

Is this statement the figment of an overworked imagination? Indeed not! For evidence shows that the invasion of America and Canada is ahead of schedule in its planning stage and that it is the next logical step in the plan for Zionist-Communist One-World control.

While the enemy moves his military equipment into our countries, close to their assigned military targets, very few Americans seem to be concerned. The few Congressmen who are concerned - and there are a few - are snowed under by the liberal avalanche which now controls Congress and by like token, our beloved country. Our government, for all intents and purposes, is now under the control of the same alien power which controls most of the white nations of Christendom and the preponderance of the Third World nations. We have not had an American government in Washington, D.C. for well over fifty years. This does not mean that we have not had Republican and Democrat Administrations in our nation's capitol. For we have had. But, the strings of

government have not been pulled by these men, but by the same mysterious alien forces, which have controlled our economy since 1913, when the Federal Reserve Act was passed by Congress. This is why, in spite of all the pre-election rhetoric, we see very little change in our nation's government, when Republicans are replaced with Democrats. Americans are not at the helm of their own government.

As America is being invaded in "slow motion," the Christian people, who should be first in defense of our country, do not seem to mind. This has been predicted. In the New Testament of the Bible, 2 Thessalonians 2:11, we are told that because of the wickedness and unrighteousness of our people in these "latter days," God would "send a strong delusion (Greek - Plane -4106 meaning: "fraudulent; straying from orthodoxy; deceit.") that they might believe a lie . . ." Why? "because they believe not the truth, but have pleasure in unrighteousness." In other words, they want to be deceived or fooled. They want teachers, preachers, and national leaders who will "tickle their ears" with Jewish fables, rather than listening to the truth.

This destructive trend can be seen more clearly among the Christian groups of America than any other place. One large fundamental group supports our worst enemies under the illusion they are God's Chosen People and must not be criticized, no matter what they do. Another tells people that we have been wrong all the time about salvation and that men and women do not necessarily have to come to God through Jesus Christ, as the Scriptures teach. (John 14:6). Another tells their people not to worry about the things which are happening in these last days, for "Jesus will come back and Rapture them out of this mess before it gets all that bad!" Another group centers their teaching on the "love everything, love everybody" theory, even if it means compromising with evil men. While others, of a more liberal stripe, are interested in "doing their own thing," whatever that may be, for "you only go around once in life, so live every day with gusto! Eat, drink, and be merry, for tomorrow you will die!"

Yet today, while Americans eat, sleep, work, play and make love, the forces of International Zionism-Communism are working tirelessly and stealthily to move into place for their final blow against our white Christian civilization.

January 1, 1986 could have been the day they launched their attack; or April 16, 1986 was another projected date for the attack, but for some reason, known only to God and them, they changed their mind. This has happened so many times, that when you try and warn people of the present danger, they are apt to say: "You've been telling us that stuff for twenty-five years and nothin' has happened yet. Don't bother us with your fairy tales!" The Bible says: "When they shall say, Peace and safety, then sudden destruction shall come upon them," (1 Thessalonians 5:3).

This is what Dmitri Manualisky, the Soviet Undersecretary of Military and Political Affairs, of the United Nations, meant in 1947 when he said: "We are not strong enough to attack yet. So we will begin with the biggest peace offensive the world has ever seen; and the capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends; they will willingly cooperate in their own destruction. Then when their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will smash them with our clenched fist!"

Yet today, many intelligent Americans are heard to say: "Isn't it wonderful the headway we have made towards world peace? Just think about the cultural exchanges we are now having with the Soviet Union." Yet not one in a hundred, realize that the only Soviets who are allowed to come to this country, are those who have been cleared by the KGB and who are working for them.

We Americans want things done in a hurry. But the enemy is patient. They have been working on this plan for world control for hundreds of years. In fact, it was first started in the dusky halls of Babylon, over 500 years before the time of Christ.

One phase of their plan has been to put their agents into our educational establishments, into our hospitals, our churches, our government, our justice system. Laventria Beria, head of the Soviet KGB during the early days of Stalin once said: "Through psychopolitics you can change the loyalty

of a soldier, or a leader, or you can destroy his mind." (Russian textbook, PSYCHOPOLITICS, p.7).

He said further: "Use the courts, use the judges, use the constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our end. And when you have succeeded, you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will. You can make the capitalist, by his own appropriations (tax money), finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of his nation."

So today, because there are a few of us who know the truth, and care enough to warn our brethren, we are labeled as "extremists;" "paranoid;" "neo-Nazi;" "anti-Semitic," by the prostitutes of Zionism-Communism. We are told not to worry so much," the Communists will never attack us, they have too many problems of their own."

Very few of our legislators are willing to listen to the truth. On September 22, 1986, I wrote a lengthy letter to my Conservative Congressman, Trent Lott of Mississippi. He is a good man, who votes pro-American most of the time. I went into detail regarding conditions on the Mexican-U.S. Border. On September 26, 1986, I received this reply:

Dear Jack: I wanted to write to acknowledge and thank you for your recent letter regarding the U.S. Department of State and the Mexican border situation.

Please be assured that I am looking into the matter and that I will be back in touch with you as soon as I receive additional information in which you will be interested.

Thank you for giving me this opportunity to be of assistance. With kind regards.

SIGNED: Trent Lott

On October 16, 1986, I received this letter, which had been sent to Rep. Lott, by J. Edward Fox, Asst. Secy. Legislative and Inter-governmental Affairs, U.S. Department of State. He said in part:

"In recent years, the Department of State has received numerous reports, rumors, and allegations that terrorist training camps exist in Mexico. Each of these allegations has been thoroughly investigated. To date, we have no evidence to substantiate any of these reports.

"We will continue to be alert to possible terrorist threats to the U.S. originating in Mexico and any other foreign nation."

SIGNED: J. Edward Fox

Now, ladies and gentlemen, regardless of what, or who you want to believe, we know that Mr. Fox is deliberately lying, both to the Congressman and the American people, for the Department of State has been given irrefutable evidence of these terrorist activities and on every occasion, they have threatened the individuals who gave them this information.

On October 23, 1986, I again wrote to Rep. Lott. In part I said: "I have just returned home from speaking to about 1,000 pastors and laymen in Indianapolis, Indiana. These men, are greatly disturbed by what is happening in Congress and along our southern border. In fact they are angry. I wrote to Senator Thad Cochran, (D.-Miss.) regarding this and he did not even have the courtesy of answering my letter. I would hate to think that you have joined the ranks of those politicians who are attempting to hoodwink the American public and who have become more interested in staying in office, than in telling us the truth.

"Please send me an intelligent answer."

SIGNED: Jack Mohr

On November 4, 1986, I received a letter from Senator Jesse Helms, who indicated that Congressman Lott had been in touch with him and that he wanted to arrange for a Senate Foreign Relations Committee to investigate the situation. He wanted to know if I would send him the names of knowledgeable people who would be willing to testify under oath, regarding this situation. I sent him fifteen names, after getting their approval. These included Earl Jones, and Sheriff Gary Painter of Midland Texas and myself.

Later correspondence from Senator Helms indicated that Congress was so "bogged-down" with the Iran fiasco, he did not know when they would get to the much more dangerous situation at our back door.

For you as a reader, to intelligently understand this INTELLIGENCE UP-DATE, it would be of great help if you had Mr. Thatcher's original RED DAWN INTELLIGENCE REPORT. What I will tell you in this pamphlet, is a further unfolding of events as shown in the first report.

Many of us who have followed the situation south of the border, have seen and read considerable about the U.S. Military using Soviet equipment and uniforms in their training.

But when you realize, that we have at least 124 traitors in Congress, who were willing to break their oath of office and sign the Declaration of Interdependence, which nullifies the American Constitution, and when over 260 more belong to an organization known as MEMBERS OF CONGRESS FOR PEACE THROUGH LAW (MCPL), who have vowed to disarm us and bring the United States under the protection of a United Nations peacekeeping force (shades of the movie AMERIKA), not to mention the members of our government who are members of the One-World trilateral Commission and the Rockefeller controlled COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS (CFR), what might make you believe that this Sovietufac equipment is in this country for purposes other than American military training? When Americans get used to seeing something, they have a tendency to become incredibly naive about it.

I remember an incident which took place during WW II. I was stationed at Ft. Chaffee, Arkansas. One summer, in the middle of the war, we staged a problem in intelligence. About 25 officers, dressed in German uniforms, went off post to travel around the country and note the reaction of the American public. Some got as far away as San Francisco before they were questioned. One was picked up in southern Georgia by an old "red-neck" farmer, who recognized him as an enemy and held him at gun point for the sheriff. But the majority of these pseudo-enemy were not even noticed. What makes you think that things are different now?

If you saw a group of men in Russian uniforms, moving down a country road in Soviet military vehicles, would you recognize them for what they are? If you did, what would you do about it? The majority of Americans would do nothing, because they wouldn't want people to think they were stupid, after all, seeing enemy on our roads.

In recent years, National Guardsmen have been sent on special summer maneuvers, so they could learn to identify enemy equipment and be prepared to defend against it. Yet on at least one occasion that I know of, when a Soviet AT-62 tank was observed at Ft. Polk, Louisiana, the troops were given no occasion to inspect it at close quarters. Why? Was this just stupidity on the part of some training officer, or Was it planned this way, higher up?

In the 1970's the U.S.. Army actually published a comic book entitled KOMRAD IVAN. It was used at Ft. Benning, Georgia, the major Infantry training center in the United States. There was an instructor in Russian uniform, with a Russian dialect, who taught classes on Russian small arms. When he was approached by Mr. Thatcher, who was in training in the area and asked where he came from, he said: "My family emigrated to Mexico from Russia. I'm a Mexican national."

Now if you had been doing intelligence work on a Soviet presence in Mexico, wouldn't this have

made you a bit suspicious? Or what about the Red Chinese officers who are receiving training at Fort Benning?

In his new Trojan Horse Report, Mr. Thatcher shows many photos of new Soviet equipment. Lots of it is in the United States.

Did you ever stop to think that possibly - our State Department's proven treason being what it is - that this Soviet equipment might some day be taken over by real Soviet troops - possibly English speaking elite "Spetsnaz?" No one would know the difference, except the traitors who were in on the deception.

You may be one of those brainwashed fools who say: "That could never happen here!" But do you trust our officials in the State Department, after their record of pro-Communist sympathy for over 40 years? We have been told over and over again, that America was the only country which has taken a strong stand against the advance of Communism. Even Mr. Reagan has told us this. Yet can you explain why, if this is true, that on at least eighteen major occasions since the Communist Revolution in 1918, when the Soviet Union has been on the edge of economic collapse, it has been the American government, headed by our State Department, using your tax dollars, that has bailed them out and kept them alive? If our Congress and our government leaders would put up with this treason, what makes you feel they have changed?

I saw State Department treason in pre-war Korea, when the U.S. Ambassador, a Mr. William C. Muccio, deliberately withheld vital information on the North Korean military buildup, from General Mac Arthur's Eighth Army Headquarters in Tokyo. Yet when I found documentary evidence of this treason, in the Ambassadors own office in Seoul, the day after the Korean War began, and sent it to Senator William Knowland of California, who took it before the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, both of us were harassed for our daring to expose the treason of the State Department. It finally drove me out of the service, 14 years later.

A few years ago, when Nelson Rockefeller was Vice President, he chaired a committee which was investigating Communist influence in Congress. His committee came up with a list of over 800 known Communists who were holding jobs in the government, mostly in the State Department. When Senator Barry Goldwater of Arizona challenged him to release this information to the American public, Rockefeller was alleged to have said: "I can't do that. It would ruin our detent with Russia."

Most military officers, especially those who have received their military indoctrination at West Point or Annapolis, will seldom question orders which come from a higher authority. Their slogan is: "Ours is not to reason why; ours is but to do and die!" They do not want to cause ripples in the military pond, because that is bad for promotion, you know.

Yet our military should fear subversion in the machinations of the bureaucracy, as much or more than they fear it on the battlefield, since they both lead to defeat and death.

I thank God, that there are still men of integrity in our military forces. These are the men who look on their job as something other than a good living. These will do their duty to God and country, no matter what the consequences. How many of these men would stand with the people, if the government turned into some monstrous bureaucracy which was destroying the people's freedom? Your guess is as good as mine.

Then we must take into consideration the large number of aliens who have been taken into our armed forces. Where would their loyalties be? We already know, that extremists like Louis Farrakan, have called on Black soldiers to come out of the military, into the revolution, and bring their weapons with them.

When the RED DAWN movie was made a few years ago, it was an excuse to bring Soviet equipment into the United States. They even flew late Soviet equipment across the border from Mexico. The movie itself, was shot a few hundred miles north of the middle of our southern border,

in Las Vegas, New Mexico. On the surface this seemed like a patriotic movie, but it had the clever purpose of further fooling gullible Americans, who believe it will never happen here.

A military person with combat experience, would immediately recognize that this movie project was highly developed as a cover, with meticulous attention to detail. Elaborate, fake Russian equipment, or even the real thing, was not necessary to fool the American public. They will accept most anything put out by Hollywood. Look at the movies the Jewish overlords of the screen have sold the American people as documentaries in recent years, ROOTS, HOLOCAUST, SHOAH, etc., not one of them have been accurate in a historical sense, yet most Americans accept them as historical fact.

Much expense could have been spared by the use of older American equipment with Russian insignia. Why then did they go to such lengths to use authentic equipment? Was it so that it could be brought into position, and also that Americans would get used to seeing it on their city street? Today, the sounds of heavy diesel engines, or a truck loaded with camouflaged heavy equipment which could well be a Soviet tank, is not even questioned by gullible Americans, including the police. What was to go wrong? "After all officers, we are filming a war movie about the Soviet Union. What's so strange about us using Soviet equipment?"

And so it goes, a little at a time, as the Trojan Horse is built and left inside America's defenses for the gullible public to gawk at and when warnings such as this come out, many, including some who read this, will say. "What you are saying is absolutely unbelievable. It couldn't happen here!"

Then came RAMBO FIRST BLOOD, Part II, filmed in Mexico in 1985. Again, the arch villains were Soviet Spetsnaz troops.

Then in 1986, because RED DAWN had been so successful at the box office, the Jew boys in Hollywood came up with the \$35-million AMERIKA. Or was this the reason? AMERIKA was about the first ten years of America's occupation by United Nations and Soviet troops. "Good movie, buddy. Nothing wrong there. Except it will never happen here!" Entertainment - of course - and you know how the American public likes to be entertained, its about number one on their agenda - but it was cleverly designed entertainment, designed to further acquaint Americans with the sight of Russian planes in our skies and Soviet equipment on the ground.

According to the movie magazine, ENTERTAINMENT TONIGHT, this mini-series was shot on location, in Tesumah, Nebraska, close to the geographical center of the United States.

The movie, according to an article in Newsweek was supposed to depict a Soviet attack against the United States. If so, why was a good deal of it filmed in Canada, when they had a location in the good old U.S.A.? Could the simple explanation be that the same cover-up was in operation in Canada?

Many of you will remember seeing this movie. According to this mini-series. the communists come in and take over without firing a shot. (Shades of Nicolai Lenin who predicted this.) We just woke up one morning and here they were. But it couldn't happen here. remember?

The Bible tells us in I Thessalonians 5:3, "For when they (the people) shall say. Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them . . . and they shall not escape!"

Whenever you see a film which is a Hollywood fantasy about a Communist invasion. You can bet your bottom dollar, that if it was produced by Jews and which movies aren't? - then it is a portrayal of the real thing. You must remember that this deception, just as their vision of HOLOCAUST, was very carefully staged and orchestrated. So was it really entertainment, or prophecy in disguise?

The same thing is being done to the American people through Jew controlled newspapers, magazines, and books. All you need to do to understand this, is learn to "read between the lines." These instruments are not for the purpose of giving Americans the truth about what is happening, but as Walter Cronkite once put it: "My task isn't to tell the truth; I'm an opinion molder."

The actors on the written pages of your daily newspaper and weekly magazines, are often subversive journalists and photographers who have sold themselves as prostitutes to the enemy. They are "prostitutes from the waist up, just as a woman who sells her body, is a prostitute from the waist down." Many of these whores and their pimps can be found among the nations educators and church pastors. A man like Falwell, who sells out to the Israeli for the privilege of staying on TV and making a pile of money, is as much a prostitute as any other, regardless of how much good he is doing in other efforts. Not only is he a prostitute, he is also a traitor. This goes for a majority of the TV evangelists and we have seen how clean their skirts were in the recent PTL scandal. Isaiah 56:10 and 11 says they are "blind watchdogs who always sleep; greedy dogs who can never have enough; shepherds who cannot understand, doing everything for their own gain." They keep their people in a constant fog of disinformation concerning the nature of their enemy. "God's Chosen People, you know!"

There have been many instances in the news, of elaborate hoaxes to fool the public regarding things such as "flying saucers, and so-called religious experiences." According to some of those who have been on the inside, some of the faith healings which we have seen take place on TV, were elaborately planned by the evangelist, to fool the brainwashed viewers and keep the collection baskets full. At the present time, a retired minister is making the rounds of many charismatic churches, telling how God took him bodily to heaven, where he spoke with Jesus, Abraham, Moses, David and the apostle John, and others. How he actually saw the apartment God has reserved for him in heaven, 700 miles up in one of the upper floors of the Holy City. He is being acclaimed by such well-known charismatic preachers as Jimmy Swaggart. You can make up your mind, that the collection boxes are filled to the brim, at all his meetings.

An article from the HOUSTON CHRONICLE, December 28, 1986, headlined DRUGS SHIPPED INTO THE U.S. THROUGH THE BIG BEND PARK, says in part: "Planes loaded with military supplies, etc., fly from secret landing sites in northern Mexico through the mountains and canyons of the huge park to avoid radar. The planes fly at low altitudes at night, without lights, heading for prearranged landing sites in West Texas and New Mexico . . . from there (Big Bend area) they fan out to the lowlands ... to transfer their drugs and military equipment, ammunition, etc., to waiting cars, trucks and vans ... there are areas around here where you could land an air force (how about communist troops?) and nobody would see."

There is little doubt, in the minds of those of us who have made a study of this border situation, that the time has come, when Communist agents, some of them of high military rank in the U.S. military, and many of high rank in the Department of State, are busy with another deception. This will very probably call for a planned military maneuver, which will place Soviet equipment even closer to their estimated targets. These would include Fort Hood, Texas, the largest tank base in the world, near Austin; the U.S. Air Force base at Bergstrom; the National Guard Headquarters at Camp Mabry, near San Antonio and the numerous Army and Air Force installations, such as the Corpus Christi Naval Air Station. This one in particular will probably come under attack from the Northwest.

Civilians will notice little amiss at first, for they have become used to the "clack, clack" of helicopters overhead. I doubt if one American civilian in a thousand, could identify a Soviet ship flying above 1000 feet. In our area along the Gulf Coast, it is a daily occurrence to see and hear ships over head, and seldom does anyone pay any attention to them. I know, that on my part, as an old military man who knows what possibly is taking place, I seldom if ever attempt to identify these aircraft.

The Soviet move towards total deception of the American public, both military and civilian, is sophisticated only in the sense that years of subversion were necessary to plant their agents on the inside of every important American function.

The latest incident concerning an Iraqi air attack against an American battleship, which now appears to have been a case of mistaken identity by a green pilot, since Iraq had nothing to gain and

everything to lose from it, is a good example of this.

While Congress was buzzing around in their usual confused manner, the media for days, devoted most of their news space to what they called a "dastardly attack." The liberals in Congress, who are normally labeled as "doves," screamed louder than most. Yet by comparison, a few years earlier, when the Israelis deliberately attacked an American naval vessel in the Eastern Mediterranean, with the avowed purpose of sinking it, (an attack that lasted over two hours and was carried out by planes and surface craft), very little information was leaked to the American public and Congress, for the most part, has done everything possible to thwart an honest investigation of this act which was "dastardly." This could only happen with strong, inside control by the Zionists.

The May 6, 1985 issue of TIME MAGAZINE gives a good example of a "cover up" story. It tells about a T-54 (Soviet) tank, complete with guns, which was found on a flat bed trailer in a parking lot of a farm supply company, near Pier 10 in the Baltimore port area. According to this story, it had been transported to Baltimore via barge and was on its way to the Teledyne Continental Motors shop in Muskegon, Michigan for repairs and rebuilding. Now could it be possible that other Soviet military equipment is being shipped to the U.S. for this same purpose? What a cover this would be! There were no references in this article to any Egyptian markings on the tank. Yet for every tank which is shipped to the Michigan plant, five or ten could easily be hauled by truck to their designated hiding places in the U.S. It would be so easy to camouflage them, that even the police would not know that they were foreign military equipment.

The Russian T-62 battle tank has now been up-dated, so that it can fire Western projectiles. According to the February, 1985 issue of Air Force Magazine, Egypt has 900 T-54/55's and 600 T-62's. These could be shipped to the U.S. by Atlantic, Pacific and Gulf ports and I seriously doubt that the American public and military would see anything amiss. The Egyptian tank in the Time's story, apparently got into the Baltimore port, without the authorities knowing anything about it, or so we are made to believe.

Large camouflaged armored personnel carriers have been seen on American roads. To the casual observers they give the appearance of being M-113 Armored personnel carriers. But one with an analytical mind, who has worked with these vehicles, as was the case with Mr. Thatcher, noticed that these vehicles were wider than the American type. His question was: "Could these be disguised Soviet SAV-122 units with a width of 10 feet, about one foot, eight inches wider than its American counterpart?" How many other Americans would be this observing? The answer is, very few! How many would say anything to the proper authorities if they noticed it? Probably even less, for we Americans have been nurtured on a "don't cause ripples in the pond," philosophy. Besides, we wouldn't want to be laughed at if we are wrong.

During World War II, both sides became adept at camouflaging their vehicles. The British used what they called the "sunscreen." During the Korean War, the North Koreans often disguised their T-54's as haystacks. When they sat quietly in a field or beside the road, you would never recognize them from the air or ground as the real thing. The Soviets have become magicians at this art and I'm sure any Russian equipment, traveling on American roads for an unlawful purpose, would be camouflaged to the point where it would pass the close inspection of a motorist who might get stuck behind it or along side of it in heavy traffic. The truck driver, with proper papers, and very probably a carefully trained Russian Spetsnaz trooper who spoke perfect English, could easily get the cooperation of local authorities and pass without trouble through highway "weigh stations."

Using the disguise of a heavy logging truck, it would be possible for the Soviets to drop off their heavy tanks via the St. Lawrence waterway, on both sides, where they would then be hauled to their final destination, three at a time.

Simple deductive reasoning would make us come to the conclusion that the Soviets would need 10 or 20 tank divisions to secure the northern flank of the New England states and for their advance south towards Boston and New York. There are millions of acres available in Maine, where this

equipment could be stored. If you took at a good road map of the state, you will find very few public roads in the Northeast one-third of the state. There are many private logging roads. You will see them marked on your road map, with gates to hamper traffic.

As part of the ever increasing Drug War, police are now using Commando Armored Vehicles to batter into houses and buildings which may contain drug distribution points. These vehicles are strikingly similar to the Russian BRDM-2. They are being used in Miami, New York and Los Angeles. Could it be that our people are being conditioned into seeing these armored personnel carrier on their streets? if a group of these vehicles, bearing no distinctive markings were to move into the main street of your town, would you be disturbed? or would you think it was just another police unit, or possibly a military unit on maneuvers? What would be your reaction, if these vehicles suddenly disgorged Soviet occupants? Chaos? Terror? Complete disorganization? Most likely!

As the Drug War reaches shooting proportions along both our borders, what is to keep Soviet forces from using this deception to get into the country undetected? We must remember that these Soviet special forces are given rigorous training in the speaking of English, and the customs of the people they are going to conquer. They will appear as normal American soldiers, until it is too late. There are thousands of places, where these troops could enter this country undetected, both from Canada and Mexico.

As our enemy begins to position himself closer and closer to his final objective, he continues to put out disinformation data and pictures. True as well as false information will appear in your daily newspapers and via television.

Unfortunately, whether we want to admit it or not, our government and the military are riddled by enemy subversion. Who would have thought that American Marines, noted throughout the years for their integrity and loyalty, would turn out to be Soviet agents in our Moscow embassy? We have known for years that these subversives were in the State Department. Franklin Delano Roosevelt welcomed them in his administration and they have been there ever since, with little effort on the part of Congress to investigate and root them out. When Senator McCarthy tried to do something about it a few years ago, they ruined and finally murdered him.

There is little doubt in my mind that one of the major reasons Congress has been so anemic in this important area, is due to their Zionist connections. When you talk Zionism, you mean Communism, they are one and the same.

Reading "misinformation reports" in our daily newspapers and seeing it on TV, makes it appear as though Soviet aircraft appearing in the U.S. are for the purpose of improving our ability to fight them. It also goes far to "cool off" any suspicion that something "phony" is going on, like maybe a TROJAN HORSE being prepared for our people.

You can accept this intelligence so painstakingly gathered by a concerned American, or you can laugh it off as the "ravings of a demented mind." That's your privilege. But be certain of this. The Communists plan to win the coming war. The World Zionists who are behind them plan to win. They have planned long, carefully and hard. Their prior planning has been done in great depth. Some of it has been visible for those of us who have cared to take the time to look. But they have used every psychological weapon at their disposal to dull the perception of their presence and intentions, they are War Magicians! They are aided and abetted by traitors within our people.

In a DEFENSE DEPARTMENT INTELLIGENCE REPORT on SOVIET/WARSAW PACT GROUND FORCE CAMOUFLAGE AND CONCEALMENT TECHNIQUES, (DD 1-1100-161-78), dated January 1978 by the Defense International Agency, can be found this statement

"The Soviets believe that deception promotes surprise, minimizes losses, and improves their prospects for success in combat. For these reasons, deception is an integral part of virtually every Soviet military operational plan."

You can "Bet your bottom dollar," they will do everything possible to fool decent Americans into believing they have no ulterior purposes as far as America is concerned. They want you to doubt Intelligence Reports such as the one you have just read, for this aids their effort. They will do everything possible to destroy and nullify the patriots who attempt to warn our people. You can already see them working through our U.S. Department of Justice, aided and abetted by the Jewish A.D.L., as they bring "sedition" charges against men and women who love America.

The "right-wing" extremists who are being jailed by the government, under Jewish pressure, are not the enemy of the American people, our real enemy is found in a government which has become the tool of the Internationalists and a compromising Congress.

The enemy knows they cannot fool all of us. But they believe that the vast majority of Americans are gullible to their deception and to date this has proved so! The name of the game we are in is WAR! War to the hilt for the survival of this last bastion of freedom.

As Mr. Thatcher so well put it: "We Americans have enemies. Enemies that want to destroy our way of life. Part of this process is to destroy our ability to figure out what they are up to. Therefore they can gain a military advantage over us. They realize that a deceived person does not know that he is deceived. This is the very essence of deception."

These enemies of the Zionist-Communist One World Conspiracy have openly declared their intention of "destroying white Christian civilization." Most of our people have not believed them. So as they see their own government "declare war," against those who stand for America, most of the brainwashed ones will say: "They had it coming. They stood up against our government." What actually happened, was that a few, a very few, had the courage to write and speak up' about subversion in our government and how it has come under alien control. This the enemy cannot allow to happen.

Recently an A.D.L. leader bragged that President Reagan has done more to "stamp out anti-Semitism," than any president before him. What does this mean? It means that the present Republican Administration, is completely under the control of the same people who headed up the Communist plans to destroy us.

If this subversive government is successful in their jailing and charging of the more radical leaders of the "right", such as Richard Butler of Aryan Nations and Bob Miles of The Mountain Church, then it will only be a matter of time before they come for Pete Peters, Earl Jones, Mike Watson, Ben Williams and Jack Mohr. If they are successful against us, then you will be next, if you love America and stand up for her freedom. For they are determined to crush the only people who have the courage to stand up for American principles.

This is why it has become so essential that we hang together in this crisis. We may disagree with some aspects of the more radical right, but in the immortal words of Benjamin Franklin: "Gentlemen, if we do not hang together, we will most assuredly hang separately." This means that we must put our money where our mouth is. It means that we MUST help, our beleaguered brethren fight the system.

More than anything else, the enemy in order to be successful must maintain their plans through their deception. They must fool enough "good Christians" who reside among the "brainwashed" millions of Judeo-Christianity, into believing that we who love God and country are the real enemy Noont>

Many of us realize that America has been penetrated by the enemy. Our government knows this and in a matter of weeks, or maybe a few months, we will be delivered an ultimatum (there is evidence that this may have already happened). The enemy has played his hand well. How will we play ours?

The enemy is already here. They are already in the halls of government. The question is, will we who love this country set supinely by, gazing at our TV sets, while they place the chains of slavery around our necks? Will we sit quietly while they prepare our elderly and sickly for the elimination centers? will we be patient while they place our young and middle aged as slaves on their farms and

factories? will we be willing to see our children become pawns of the anti-Christ?

The chains have already been forged! They have said PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 52 - "You must recruit every agency in the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian practice is vicious, bad, publicly hated and intolerable.

"We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done we shall have an end to them everywhere."

This, my Christian friend, is what the Zionist-Communist enemy has in store for you. We MUST not allow this to happen. Reason tells us that it is better to die on our feet as free men and women, than to live on our knees as Zionist-Communist slaves.

The answer to our dilemma is found, as always in God's Word, 2 Chronicles 7:14: "If my people, called by my name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways: THEN will I hear from heaven and WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND."

The repentance must come before overt action to reclaim our heritage. Only by placing "first things first," and getting our people in a right relationship with God, will we be victorious over the anti-Christ. There are many of our people who do not want to do it this way. They want to go out and fight the battle with their own strength. This will not work and they will be defeated every time. May the many "brainwashed" Christians in the Judeo-Christian churches of America, wake up to this truth before it is too late.

The End

WANTED! - A FEW GOOD MEN!

(A call for volunteers in the army of the Lord!)

by Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, C.P.D.L.

'Be strong, and quit yourselves like men. Quit yourselves like men, and fight,' (1 Samuel 4:9).

"Watch ye, stand fast in the faith: Quit ye like men, be strong!" (1 Corinthians 16:13).

There is a theme today which seems to be growing in popularity among all classes of people. It can be seen in the movies, on TV, in children's toys, in sports and on the media in general. This theme is: "the world belongs to the strong!" It is a new variation of the old theme which said: "might makes right!" Under this theme, the United States Government has made itself the policeman of the world and by interfering in the affairs of other states, we have earned the enmity of most of the world. Where we were once loved, or at least admired, we are now hated!

We folks in the Christian Identity Movement have been infected with this "macho" thinking too. If we only have enough firearms and ammunition; if we could only control the media, then we would be in the driver's seat and things would be run right in our Government.

We "ooh" and "aah" over the brilliant achievements of mankind; at the brilliance of high-powered executives, at mighty muscles. "If only we were stronger, we could win this war," we say.

But unfortunately, God isn't impressed by the things which impress mankind and a surprising number of professing Christians, including a large number in the Christian Identity Movement are being misled by the enemy into trying to prove to the world that we aren't a bunch of "feeble-minded sissies. 'We're tough! y'know!'"

Some of our Identity people have gone to the extremes of trying to prove this by parading around in camouflage suits, carrying their pretty guns, as though these things were the mark of "warriors for Jesus Christ." In doing this, we have set ourselves up as "extremists, a danger to all others who do not believe as we do." This is stupid! Wars are not won by parades, and loud words of braggadocio. They are not won by telling others how brave we are. That is why I am a firm believer in "Walk softly; but carry a big stick!" In other words: "Don't go around bragging how you are going to beat up on the minorities, and the Jews; don't shout your hatred of others from the housetop and tell how you are going to eliminate them." Instead be prepared! Be ready for the battle, but don't brag about it.

There is an old saying that is true here: "Let not he brag who puts on his armor, as he that taketh it off." In other words, do your bragging after the fight, not before. Nine times out of ten, if you wait until then, you will have to admit that it was not your own strength or brilliance that won the day, but the leadership of our Supreme Commander,

Jesus the Christ!

Today, everywhere, men and women are urged to affirm their strengths and ignore their weaknesses and failures. But as Christians try and prove to the world how brilliant and successful we are, we affirm the world's erroneous idea that "big and strong" is good, no matter what goes with it.

Why is it that Christians want to be impressive in the eyes of the world, when Jesus said that if the world loved us, we were not one of His? The Bible teaches us that: "God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise: and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the mighty." (I Cor. 1:27).

Most of us have seen paintings of the Bible hero, Samson. They depict him as a giant of a man with bulging muscles - a power house of strength. But there is something wrong with this concept, since it isn't Scriptural. The Bible tells us that the Philistines could not figure out where Samson's strength came from. This indicates to me that he was a man of normal physique. Judges 14:19 tells us the source of his strength when "the Spirit of the Lord came upon him." He was an ordinary man until he allowed God to use him.

There are many areas of strength that Christians should desire. Being confident that our decisions are correct and are being made in accordance with God's will is one of them! Being able to resist temptations; courage to do God's will, even when it earns the contempt of men. These are all worthwhile areas of strength we should yearn for and desire.

But we make a grave mistake in our thinking, when we ignore our weaknesses. You see, the big difference comes in whether we rely on our earthly resources, or on the "Spirit of the Lord." Now don't get me wrong. I believe God wants Christian to prepare for the days of trial which lie ahead. He wants us to take care of our own people. His own teachings indicate this. In Luke 22, we find Him discussing the Kingdom efforts with His disciples. He reminds them of the days when He sent them out without any resources to preach the Kingdom message and when He asked: "Did you need anything?" They were able to reply: "No, Lord! we needed nothing." But then in verse 36 he makes a very significant remark which most Christian preachers have completely ignored. He said "But now!" What does that statement indicate? It indicates a change. It is saying: "Once I told you to go out without any preparation, but a change has taken place and now if you don't have a means of protection, get one, even if it means selling your garments to obtain it!"

Then in 1 Timothy 5:8, the Apostle Paul gives a further Christian precept when he states: "Take care of your own; especially your own family. Give them food, clothing, shelter, protect them. For he who will not do these things is worse than an infidel." (This is a paraphrase of this verse - ED.)

Just as God spoke to Paul in 2 Corinthians 12:9 and said: "My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness," so He speaks to His people today.

When Jesus ate the Last Passover meal with His followers in that upper room, He told them about His coming trial and execution. He knew their hearts, so He told how they would abandon Him in His hour of greatest need. Peter, the strong one of the group; the one who always had an answer for anything said: "Not me Lord! No matter what all the others do, I am ready to die with you!" Then Jesus said: "Tonight you will deny me

three times," (Matthew 26:35). It's interesting to note that all the disciples said the same thing.

Did they fail the test? They failed even before the test! They could not even stay awake while Jesus prayed in the garden and when the enemy arrived, they were already a whipped crew. I know how Peter whipped out his sword and took a swipe at one of the enemy, but this was his last show of braggadoccio; from this point on, he went to pieces!

I knew a man recently who was obsessed with his own strength. His name was Randall Rader. He was in charge of the military training of the C.S.A. (the Cross, the Sword, and the Arm of the Lord). He told me: "I'll never surrender! If the government messes with us, we will give them a chance to surrender before we wipe them out! He loved to strut around in his camouflage uniform, with a pistol strapped on his waist and a Mini-14 slung over his shoulder. He was the very picture of a brave man! Then he became involved with the ORDER in Washington and when that group "blew up," he was the first man to fold under government pressure. He cooperated so thoroughly with those he had once called his enemy, that he is now out on parole, while his comrades are serving long prison sentences. Right or wrong. His physical strength meant nothing when the "chips were down."

The Lord has told us in Jeremiah 17:5: "Cursed is the man who trusts in mankind and makes flesh his strength." This is one of the biggest weaknesses of the Identity Movement. Too many of us believe that our strength is in our armament and in our physical courage. We put our trust in man.

Recently when I saw a trend within the Movement to deify and glorify Adolf Hitler, I wrote a small tract titled THE HITLER CULT! It was a warning to our people not to put their trust in man, but in God. It has drawn all sorts of incredible flack and insults. I have even been accused of being an agent for the Jewish Anti-Defamation League. But whether you want to accept it or not. Our strength will not come through our own right arm.

Psalms 33:16-17 tells us that "The king is not saved by a mighty army; a warrior is not delivered by great strength." In Habbakuk 1:11 we read: "But they will be held guilty, they whose strength is their god." Some men in the Identity Movement have defied themselves by believing they can be successful in their own strength.

The simple fact is that all men in themselves are weaklings. I had one member of the Nazi Party, who disagreed with my tract on Hitler, who bragged about the street battles he had been in and how he had beaten up on Jews. He thought this made him a man! He even challenged me to meet him in the boxing ring, to prove that he was right and I was wrong. (He's about 40 years my junior - ED). We may not want to admit our weaknesses, but we have them nevertheless. Jesus told His followers - His people in John 15:5 - "Without me, ye can do nothing." We better remember this! Without Christ as our Commander-in-Chief we are a whipped people, a defeated nation.

It doesn't matter how pure your Israelite blood may be. It will be worthless to you in the day of testing, if you are not on the side of the King. This means you MUST have a personal relationship with Him. The Bible refers to this as being "born again." I know that many of us don't like that term, because it has been so terribly misused in the Fundamental Christian world; but it's a good Scriptural term. Jesus used it one day when

he spoke to a pure blooded Israelite named Nicodemus, who asked Him how he could get into the Kingdom of God. Jesus said: "Nicodemus, if you ever want to see the Kingdom of God, ye must be born again," (John 3:3).

Is this some mystical formula? Some churches have made it so! There is no magic in it at all. It is simplicity itself. First you cannot obtain it unless you are called by the Spirit of God. The Bible clearly teaches this. Then when this call comes, you must first recognize yourself as a rebel against God, one who has deliberately broken His laws. So your first step must be to seek His forgiveness. When He graciously forgives you, you then pledge "fealty" to Him as your liege Lord. In essence you pledge: "You are my Lord from this day forward; your laws are my laws; I will be true to you unto death!" When you have done this, then the Holy Spirit changes your nature and you become a "child of God" and an Israelite ready for the Kingdom.

There are many times when it seems as though the odds are stacked against us. The enemy has the power, the money, the media, even the support of most of the so-called Christian churches, the Judeo-Christian churches. What do we have left?

So we turn in our Bibles to Judges 6 and 7 and read the inspiring story about a man named Gideon. Gideon was a modest man, he described himself as "the youngest member of the least family in the land." Yet it was this modest farmer, that God called to lead His people Israel out of bondage to the Midianites.

As the Midianites gathered their army of 135,000 men against this upstart, he was able to raise only 35,000 ill-armed men, they were outnumbered four to one. But God told him: "Gideon, your force is too large. If you defeat the enemy, the men will say, look what we did! Get rid of all those who are afraid." So when Gideon announced that all the fearful could leave, 22,000 left, leaving him with an army outnumbered 13 to one. Again God said: "They are too many!" You remember how he tested the men and how he set aside 300 disciplined men to handle a task that 32,000 could not handle. With these 300 disciplined men, God won a great victory without ever using a cannon.

What a lesson for modern Israel as we stand with our backs to the wall, surrounded by an enemy who means to destroy us, with limited means. We can't see how we can win and many of us are determined to die if necessary, rather than live as slaves. But God says: "A few dedicated men is all I need. Be prepared, then put your trust in me and I will give you the victory." Some of us will undoubtedly die in the coming conflict, but we can die with this knowledge, we are going to win, because our God has promised this. If we are willing to do things His way. And when the smoke of the battle clears away, our Israel people, and the enemy too, will know without the shadow of a doubt, that we did not win the victory because of our superior might; we did not win because of our superior bravery or military strategy; we won it in the "strength of the Lord."

This is why God often has to "whittle us down" to the point where we depend on Him rather than on ourselves. He wants us to put our trust in Him alone. There is no reason for us to brag about our strength, since our "power is perfected in our weakness."

This doesn't mean that God's people should not prepare for the coming conflict, as some teach. Some say that if you prepare it's a sign you have lost your faith in God. Not so! Noah did not labor for 120 years, building a boat and listening to the jeers of the world, because he wanted to take his family on a vacation cruise. He built the ark because he had faith in God and God used it for the salvation of His people. Joseph didn't store up

grain in Egypt for seven years, so that he could sell it to Egypt's enemies, as our country does; he did it for the protection of God's people. Folks, we are headed for the "show down battle of the world." Our people are not going to be Raptured out of the mess they are at least partially responsible for, to some big "party in the sky," while the world goes through hell on earth. But never ever allow yourself to be deluded into believing that you are strong enough in your own strength to handle anything that comes along. Brother, sister, if you do, you are riding for a shocking fall!

It is when we admit to ourselves and our fellow men and most of all to God, that we are unable to conquer the enemy in our own strength, that God will step in with the miraculous. "Trust in God with all your heart, and do not lean on your own understanding." (Proverbs 3:5).

True humility doesn't mean going around telling how dumb we are and how we can't do anything right! This is stupidity! Yet I've seen some Christians, Identity Christians who do this and believe it's humility. To me it's nauseating! True humility consists in knowing our own weaknesses, in admitting them and then standing before Almighty God YAHWEH, while we put on His strength instead of our own. It's then, that His awesome power can go into effect for His people.

When we admit our weaknesses we don't have to put on a show for the world. This is a family matter. We don't have to go out and show how tough we are. I have found this is almost always a facade for cowardice. When we admit our weaknesses to Him and are willing to put on His strength and lean on Him for our guidance and understanding, then we will see evidence of His wisdom and power, and the truth of Isaiah 54:17 will become evident: "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper, and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. THIS IS THE HERITAGE OF THE SERVANTS OF THE LORD." (Emphasis added.)

God has given His people this direct order, as found in Jeremiah 9:23, 24 - "Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might; let not the rich man glory in his riches; But let him that glorieth, glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me (God), that I am the Lord which exerciseth lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth; for in these things I delight, saith the Lord."

In the 11th Chapter of the Book of Hebrews in the New Testament, we find the exciting account of men and women who were Christian heroes. They did extraordinary things, because they put their trust in YAHWEH God. Verses 33 and 34 tell us that because of their "faith," they "subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions; quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, Out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens."

Remember, our Master, Jesus the Christ was not some "muscle bound" giant. He was depicted as a "lamb," pierced for our sins.

But do not underestimate this "meekness." For one day soon, He will return and the world will see Him and His wrath, the "anger of the Lamb," (Revelation 6:16). In that day He will return as the Lion of the Tribe of Judah, the King of Kings, and the Lord of Lords, to take His rightful place as the ruler of this universe.

So as a final admonition for those of you who look for His return: "Be strong in the Lord, and in the power of His might. Put on the WHOLE ARMOR of God..." You see, my Christian friend, your task is to be a "soldier" in the front lines of the battle. You are not to be a FOXHOLE DWELLER!

The End

WAR CRIMES - U.S.A.

(The Final Truth About WW II)

A Book Review on **OTHER LOSSES**

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, AUS Ret.

"... there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed: and hid that shall not be made known."
- Matthew 10:26

The Final Truth About World War II

Is America finally about to be thrown a scrap or two of historical truth? If so, have the Soviet relations of recent months, which has caused its leaders to admit to the murder of millions of their own people, allowed a few rays of truth to filter down and penetrate the Iron Curtain which has been erected over World War II, and which has kept vital facts from our people?

Something out of the ordinary seems to be going on within America's ruling circles. Are we finally to be told the truth about World War II?

Recently a book was written by an eminent Canadian author, James Bacque, of Toronto. It is titled OTHER LOSSES and deserves the widest possible distribution in the United States, especially among our veterans who fought World War II. Although Mr. Bacque's book does not picture America and her allies in a favorable light, it has had an amazing reception in Canada, although the people of the United States, for the most part have been kept in the dark about one of the most heinous episodes of World War II, which revolves around the Supreme Commander of the Allies in Europe, Gen. Dwight David Eisenhower, who was known during his days at West Point as that "terrible Swedish Jew."

I have my own opinions of Dwight David Eisenhower, opinions formed during the early days of World War II, from information I received from officers who knew "Ike" before he became Supreme Commander.

During the days before World War II, "Ike," as he was affectionately called, was noted as a "ladies man, and the best damned bridge player on the Post." (Quotation not mine.) When anyone would mention Ike as a troop commander, it was met with hilarious, profane skepticism. Then too, my opinions of Ike were formed by the attitude of my Commanding General, Gen. George Patton, who looked on Eisenhower as a "whimp," not worthy of his rank.

As many of you will remember, Ike was promoted to Supreme Commander in Europe. From Lieutenant Colonel, in early 1941, Eisenhower was promoted to full Colonel in March 1941, to Brigadier General (temporary) in September. In February 1942, after he became a favorite of Gen. George Marshall during the Louisiana Maneuvers, he was appointed Assistant Chief of the War Plans Division. About this time, Ike became acquainted with the daughter of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, and she introduced her boy friend to "pappa." Evidently F.D.R. recognized in this young officer, a man who would agree with his plans and who would do anything to get promoted. This began a rapid spiral of promotions which by-passed many officers who outranked him and who were much more qualified for the posts he occupied. He became Chief of Operations Division, War Department General Staff (March, 1942), to Commanding General of the European Theater of Operations in June 1942, to Allied Commander in Chief, for the invasion of North Africa (November, 1942), Sicily, (May 1943), Italy (September, 1943) and finally to his ultimate designation by President F.D.R. as Supreme Commander, Allied Expeditionary Force for the invasion of Europe.

It was Eisenhower's advise to F.D.R. and Churchill, which caused the war to drag on for two extra years, resulting in millions of deaths on both sides, and hundreds of billions of dollars of profit for

Eisenhower's racial brethren, the International bankers, who financed both sides.

In early 1943, General Patton and the British Commander, Gen. Montgomery, presented a plan to Churchill and F.D.R. which called for the invasion of Europe through the "soft underbelly of Europe." This would have liberated all the eastern European countries from Communist control and would have ended the war in 1943.

But Eisenhower's hatred of the Germans, which was openly shown many times during those terrible days of the war, demanded that as many Germans as possible be made to suffer for their part in the war.

It might be well to state here, that as early as 1902, International Jewry had a plan for the destruction of Christianity in Europe.

This called for the destruction, first of Czarist Russia, which took place in 1917, and then for the destruction of Germany. A war chest of some \$2-billion was set aside for this purpose, long before a man named Adolf Hitler came on the scene. When Churchill and F.D.R. listened to the advice of Stalin, instead of their two best military leaders, it gave Stalin two years to establish control over all of Eastern Europe, which is now known as the Warsaw Pact Nations.

We can see the further treason in Eisenhower's actions, when in 1945, as Patton's armored forces swept into Germany, they were held back from entering Berlin, and were even ordered to withdraw to the Western borders of Germany, until Soviet troops could enter Germany.

Any military commander "worth their salt," knows that Patton could have ended the war on the Eastern border of Germany and that country would have never been divided. Patton by this time was beginning to realize that a conspiracy existed among the top war leaders, which were keeping him from the victory he so richly deserved. It was a traumatic lesson which was to be later repeated with General Douglas MacArthur in Korea, when he was not allowed to attack enemy positions north of the Yalu River.

The One Worlders in Washington, D.C., and London had other plans and aided Stalin in his rape of Eastern Europe and Germany.

It was the "terrible Swedish Jew" Eisenhower, whose open hatred of everything German, caused him to promote Operation Keelhaul, at the end of the war, where thousands of anti-Communist fighters, who had surrendered to American forces, were forced at bayonet point, back to the tender mercies of the Communists. Thousands of them were murdered outright, or disappeared into the Gulags of Russia.

Eisenhower returned to the States, made a hero by the controlled prostitute press of America, and his popularity from a populace he had betrayed, was such that he became the 34th President of the United States in 1953.

Eisenhower was quoted at the war's end as saying: "I hate war as only a soldier who has lived through it can only as one who has seen its brutality, its futility, its Stupidity" But he did not hate it as much as he hated Germans, and he took a terrible Jewish revenge on over a million surrendered German soldiers and civilians when the war ended. Praised by the media and the "kept" historians, this man was directly responsible for one of the most reprehensible acts in the history of civilized warfare. One which should put him in the same class with Atilla the Hun and other barbarians.

The peace which was inflicted on a completely defeated Germany in 1945, was called the Morgenthau Plan. It was promoted by Secretary of the Treasury, Henry Morgenthau, a Jew, who later stated that most of the ideas for this plan had come from Eisenhower.

Now, after a tremendous research of over twenty years, the truth about this Jew Commander of America's forces, who became the 34th President of the United States, can be known.

In 1945, during the post-World War II period, American foreign policy was largely in the hands of a small group of very powerful Zionists based in Washington, D.C. This secret, invisible government,

which has controlled America for over fifty years, was headed then by Sen. Herbert Lehman; Supreme Court Justice Felix Frankfurter, and Secretary of the Treasury, Henry Morgenthau. They drew up the "blueprint" for a plan, which the enthusiastic Eisenhower carried out in Europe, which was the most monstrous policy of hate and vengeance known in the annals of civilized history.

This policy is still in operation today, fifty years later, where media pundits, twisting, exaggerating, and even manufacturing historical claims, have hounded, harassed, and had arrested 70 and 80-year old European war veterans for alleged "war crimes," which were supposed to have taken place over fifty years ago.

The following article, entitled THE EISENHOWER DEATH CAMPS, was taken from the January 1990 issue of INSTAURATION, a scholarly American monthly. Every American veteran who served in World War II should know these facts. They are entitled to know how we were lied to and inveigled into a war for the benefits of the Internationalists. Every American Legion and Veteran's of foreign War Post in this country, should have this article read to its them bets, for you see, the same treason was carried out in Korea and then later in Vietnam. It is we, the veteran's of America, who have the right to know the truth, about the traitors who were responsible for the murder of our buddies, and the crippling of hundreds of thousands more, and who are even now laying the groundwork to get your sons and daughters involved in World War III.

The National Archives in Washington, (D.C.) contains an official document called the Weekly Prisoner of War and Disarmed Enemy Forces Report for the week ending Sept. 8, 1945. It shows that 1,056,482 German prisoners were then being held by the U.S. Army in the European theater, of whom 692,895 were still classified as POWs (Prisoners of War) and the other 363,587 as DEFs (Disarmed Enemy Forces.)

This latter designation was illegal under international law and completely contrary to the Geneva Convention, to which both the United States and Germany were signatories. A German soldier designated DEF had no right to any food, shelter, or water in fact, to anything. Quite often he did not receive even the basic necessities of life and died within days.

In the first week of September 1945, 13,051 of the 363,587 Germans died and were listed cryptically as "other losses." This was the equivalent of a death rate of 3.6% per week. At such a rate, all the remaining 350,536 DEFs would have been dead within 28 weeks before the end of the approaching winter.

The civilian death rate immediately outside the American camps in Germany was about 2% per year, or nearly 100 times lower, despite the greater proportion of older people. Since adequate supplies were readily available to the American troops at all times, this killing seems to have been deliberate.

As for the 692,895 German soldiers still falsely listed as POWs, the last of them had actually been transferred from POW to DEF status a month earlier on August 4, by order of General Eisenhower. Their death rate quickly quadrupled within weeks, from .2% to .8% per week. Assuming the latter rate for the week ending September 8, about 5,543 of the so-called POWs listed in the report as being alive and in American hands had died that week - all would have died within just over two years.. (The reason this death rate was lower than 3.6% weekly for the longer-term DEFs was simply that the barbaric treatment of the DEFs was cumulative, and that some of the American troops refused to go along with this barbaric treatment.) I recall the winter of 1945, when I was on occupation duty in Japan. A similar order came from our local U.S. military commander who was known for his hatred of all Japanese. It did not come from MacArthur's headquarters in Tokyo. We were not allowed to give food of any kind to Japanese civilians, although many of them were on the verge of starvation. I was commanding a detachment of 28 men, which were guarding a Japanese Quarter Master dump at the little town of Niski'ya'hama, about eighty miles south of Osaka. Food in this storehouse was literally spoiling, yet we were not allowed to share it with the Japanese people. For Christmas rations that year, my detachment received eight sheep carcasses and 28 turkeys, with

no refrigeration for storage. Rather than see this food go to waste, I shared it with the starving population, and when word leaked out, I came very close to being court marshaled. It was only the intervention of a high ranking officer from MacArthur's Headquarters which saved me.

The same thing happened over and over again in Germany, and American officers and servicemen were court marshaled, on Eisenhower's orders, for sharing their rations with the starving Germans. If you were a young man, with several small children at home, you know how these enemy children played on the minds of decent Americans who knew what their government was doing was wrong. Enemy children have never been enemies, to big hearted Americans.

But with a man of unbounded hatred for the Germans, his order of August 4th, made it impossible for there to be such a thing as a bona fide German POW in American hands on European soil.

Instead, there were vast concentrations of men (including some women and children) starving to death in open, muddy, disease-ridden fields.

In November 1945, Eisenhower returned to Washington. A month later, a slight relaxation went into effect. Men of conscience such as General George Patton, had no qualms about killing German soldiers in combat, but he drew a line at the deliberate policy of murder which was advocated by Eisenhower. I firmly believe this was one of the reasons he met his untimely death. The truth which is now coming out of old records, show that "war crimes" was by no means a German monopoly, and the "good war," the Jewish media and historians called it in the United States, was as evil as any conflict in world history.

Bacque's careful calculations forced hty o conclude:

Eisenhower had deplored the German's useless defense of the Reich in the last months of the war because of the waste of life. At least ten times as many Germans - undoubtedly 800,000, almost certainly 900,000, and quite possibly a million died in the French and American camps as were killed in all the combat on the Western front in northwest Europe from America's entry into the war in December 1941, through April 1945."

Bacque was ably assisted in his research by Col. Ernest F. Fisher, a senior historian for the U.S. Army, as well as by other highly placed members of the American military. One of them, Co!. Philip S. Lauben, Chief of the German Affairs branch of SHAEF (Supreme Headquarters, Allied Expeditionary Force), stated that, in late 1945, "the Vosges (northeast France) was just one big death camp (for Germans)."

In spite of everything which has been written about Eisenhower which makes him out to be a hero, there seems little question that Dwight Eisenhower meets all the qualifications of a certified war criminal, even if Bacque's figures are off a bit. (If Germany had been the winner, there is little doubt he would have been tried and found guilty of the most heinous crimes against mankind.)

Many veterans will get upset with this appraisal of a man they looked on as a "bona fide" American hero. But the proof for these accusations can be found in what happened to those Germans who were fortunate enough to surrender to the British and the Canadians some two million of them. The evidence shows that "almost all continued in fair health and many were quickly released and sent home or transferred to the French, to help in the post-war work of reconstruction.

Bacque specifically commends General Patton for behavior towards his POWs it a civilized manner. His Third Army freed vast numbers of German captives during May 1945, to the dismay, no doubt, of the Zionists who controlled Washington

Both General Omar Bradley and J. C. H. Lee, Communications Zone (ComZ) Europe, ordered the release of prisoners within a week of the war's end. This SHAEF order was countermanded by Eisenhower on May 15, 1945.

While German soldiers from the British and Canadian zones were quickly regaining manr strength and were helping rebuild Europe, Germans taken by the Americans were dying by the hundreds of

thousands - emaciated figures in diarrhea smeared clothing, huddling pitifully in watery holes with perhaps a scrap of cardboard over their heads and a rotten potato for supper. At times many of them were reduced to drinking urine and eating grass.

Did all this happen because of one supremely unprincipled and influential man named Eisenhower? Or was Ike in turn influenced by a small circle around him or by his superiors in Washington? Historians will be probing this question for decades to come.

Here are the principle dates by which this infamy will live:

1944: Eisenhower told the British ambassador to Washington that the 3,500 officers of the German General staff should be "exterminated." He also favored the liquidation of perhaps 100,000 prominent Germans. Soon after, he wrote to his wife, Mamie: "God, I hate Germans! Why? Because the German is a beast!" Eisenhower said he was ashamed to bear a German name.

August 1944: The North American wheat surplus was create greater than at any time in history, nearly one billion bushels. The U.S. corn surplus and potato crop also reached a new high.

March 10, 1944: A message sent from Eisenhower to the Combined Chiefs of Staff (CCS) of Britain and the U.S. recommended the creation of an entirely new class of prisoners, Disarmed Enemy Forces or DEFs. At a press conference in Paris, this same day, Ike said: "If the Germans were reasoning like normal beings, they would realize the whole history of the United States and Great Britain is to be generous towards a defeated enemy. We observe all the laws of the Geneva Convention."

March 19, 1945: Eisenhower's special assistant, General Everett Hughes, visited the American supply depots at Naples and Marseille. In both places, he writes, there are "more stocks than we can ever use. (They) stretch as far as eye can see."

Spring 1945: The International Red Cross had over 100,000 tons of food stockpiled in Switzerland. At one point, it sent two trainloads into the American Zone of Germany, but the food was sent back. The Morgenthau Plan for a "Carthaginian Peace" in Germany, to use the words of Military Governor Lucius Clay, is implemented through the directive JCS (Joint Chiefs of Staff) 1067, which specifies to Eisenhower the policy he must adopt towards every institution in Germany. The directive is largely the work of three of Henry Morgenthau's underlings in the Treasury Department Harry Dexter White, Frank Coe, and Harry Glasser. White and Glasser were both Jews and all three were Communist "fellow travelers."

April 11, 1945: On the eve of his death, FDR told Morgenthau in Warm Springs, GA: "Henry, I am with you 100%" When Truman took over, he continued Morgenthau's "Carthaginian Policy" towards conquered Germany.

April 17, 1945: The Americans opened their enormous Rheinberg Camp, six miles in circumference, with no food or shelter whatsoever. As in the other big "Rhine meadow" camps, opened in mid-April, there was initially no latrines and no water. In some camps, the men were so crowded they could not lie down. Meanwhile, at Camp Kripp, near Remagen, the half-American Charles von Luttichau determines that his German comrades are receiving about 5% as much food as their captors." Complaining to the camp commander, HE SAID: "Forget the Geneva Convention. You don't have any rights."

Late April 1945: Heinz Janssen, a survivor of the Rheinberg camp, described conditions as they were at the time. "Amputees slithered like amphibians through the mud , soaking and freezing. Naked to the skies day after day and night after flight, they lay desperate in the sand of Rheinberg or sleep exhaustedly into eternity ill their collapsing holes."

April 26, 1945: The Combined Chiefs of Staff sent a message to Eisenhower, urging him not to take any more German prisoners after VE Day. He ignored it. The CCS approved of Ike's proposed DEF status, but only for certain types of German prisoners. The British refused to go against the Geneva Convention. The CCS orders the illegal DEF status to be kept strictly secret. By this date,

Eisenhower's Quartermaster General of ASHAEF, Gen. Robert Littlejohn, has already twice reduced the rations to German prisoners. A message to Gen. George C. Marshall, signed by Ike, mandated: "No shelter" for German prisoners, despite an unusually cold and wet March and April.

May 4, 1945: The first German POWs were transfer-red to DEF status. Mail to and from all German prisoners was banned for more than a year.

May 8, 1945: Germany surrendered unconditionally. The U.S. State Department wasted no time dismissing Switzerland as the official Protecting Power for German prisoners, contravening the Geneva Convention. State also informed the International Red Cross that, with no Protecting Power to report to, there is no point in sending delegates to the camps. From this day forward, prisoners held by the U.S. Army had no access to any impartial observer. The British and Canadians also removed the Swiss protectors, but continued treating their POWs decently.

May, 1945: The American Red Cross reported that more than 98% of Americans captured by the Germans will be coming home safely, thanks in part to the food parcels sent to them during the war, which were promptly delivered by the Germans.

May 15, 1945: Eisenhower and Churchill talked about further reducing the rations for the German POWs. Churchill was informed that the POWs have been getting 2,000 calories per day (compared to 4,000 for American troops) and that 2,150 was regarded as an absolute minimum required for sedentary adults living under shelter. Eisenhower failed to tell Churchill that the U.S. Army was not even feeding many DEFs, and that they were feeding others, much less than 2,000 calories per day.

Mid-May 1945: The Bingen camp, near Bad Kreuznach in the Rhineland, was now holding between 200,000 and 400,000 German POWs, with no shelter, food, water, or medicine. The death rate for prisoners in these U.S. camps were now about 30% per year, according to a U.S. medical survey.

June 2, 1945: The European Theater Provost Marshal issued two reports. One, the last in a series of daily reports, logged 2,870,400 POWs on hand. The other, the first report in a weekly series, dated the same day, logged only 1,836,000. At one point in mid-June, the prisoner strength on the ration list is given as 1,421,559, despite the evidence of Gen. J.C.H. Lee and others that there were about 4 million. This bizarre bookkeeping persisted throughout 1945 in all branches of the occupying army. The apparent purpose was to obscure the death toll by means of an indecipherable mass of conflicting Statistics. (One of Bacque's greatest coups has been to decipher them.)

Mid - June, 1945: British "Tommies" took over the huge Rheinberg camp from the Americans, saving many thousands of German lives. The final act of the "Yanks" before the British took charge, was to bulldoze one section flat while the men were still living in their holes in the ground. Meanwhile, a team of doctors from the U.S. Army Medical Corps completed a survey of some of the smaller Rhineland camps, holding some 80,000 POWs (not DEFs). They found a death rate 80 times higher than anything they have known in their professional career.

July, 1945: Eisenhower becomes military governor of the U.S. Zone in Germany. He continued to turn back all relief teams from Switzerland, the U.S. and elsewhere.

July 10, 1945: A French Army unit under Gen. Rousseau, took over the Dietersheim camp (near Mainz) from the Americans. He found 32,000 men and women of all ages in a moribund (dying) State. Another French officer Capt. Julien, was taking command 17 days later and found a vast mire "peopled with living skeletons, male and female, huddling under scraps of wet card board ." Horrified, Julien wrote: "This is just like the photographs of Buchenwald and Dachau.

July 20, 1945: Gen. Littlejohn received a memo stating, "These men, German POWs are authorized a maximum of 1,150 calories for the non-workers and 1,850 for workers." (Remember, it takes 2,000 calories of keep a sedentary adult alive.

July 26, 1945: The International Red Cross proposed restoring mail service to German POWs. Fearing that the reality of the death camps might come to light, the U. S. War Department rejected

the idea.

August 4, 1945: Eisenhower ordered that all remaining German POWs be stripped of their rights, thus reducing them to DEF status.

August 27, 1945: In a long memorandum, Gen. Littlejohn informed Eisenhower that 1,550,000 Germans who supposedly were getting U.S. ARMY RATIONS, WERE RECEIVING NOTHING. Ike turned a deaf ear to his report and the death rate continued to climb.

August 30, 1945: Max Huber, head of the International Red Cross, wrote a stinging letter to the U.S. State Department about American interference in efforts to save starving Germans. Some months later, an evasive response, signed "Eisenhower," arrived in Washington, falsely claiming that giving Red Cross food to enemy personnel was forbidden. Thousands of train cars loaded with decaying food were sent back to Geneva and to sources in Paris and Brussels. Huber apologized for tying up the French rail system because of the food which was being returned by the Americans.

By this time, more than 2-million German men had been discharged into American custody, including thousands of priests, ministers, doctors, and professors. Not one single camp commander or guard was questioned by the Allied press corps and the controlled media of the U.S. concerning conditions in these hell holes.

It might be well, to stop right here and ask this question: "Is anyone who reads this horrifying account, so naive as to believe that the American people would have put up with these barbaric actions by its chief military men if they had known about it? Do you think that the politicians who were in the forefront of those who kept these facts from Americans would have lasted very long in office, if the truth had been known? Do you think that millions of Americans would show such concern for the Holocaust of the Jews, if they knew that it was Jewish hatred for their fellow kinsmen, that were killing over a million Germans? I sincerely doubt it! That's why these facts have been kept from the American people for almost fifty years.

Late Summer, 1945: Jean-Pierre Pradervand, head of the International Red Cross delegations in France, told Henry W. Dunning, an American Red Cross official, that conditions in the French camps are worse, in many instances, than anything seen in the former Nazi camps. Pradervand showed Dunning pictures of the living skeletons. Dunning explained all this to the American Red Cross in Washington, which informed key government officials. Nevertheless, the cover-up continued. Pradervand also informed Charles De Gaulle that one-third of the prisoners handed over to France by the Americans will die soon without a radical change in treatment. De Gaulle showed no interest and the prisoners continued to die.

September 27, 1945: Pradervand's pictures of German living skeletons were shown to Eisenhower in his office.

September 30, 1945 - October 1: The French newspaper, Le Monde, ran a story which began: "As one speaks today of Dachau, in ten years people throughout the world will speak about camps such as Saint Paul d'Egiaux."

October 11, 13, 14, 15, 20: The New York Times ran a cover-up report of the death camps by star newsman Drew Middleton. Interviewed by Bacque in 1988, Middleton admitted that he never actually visited any of the 50 U.S. camps located within 40 miles of his Frankfurt desk, but was only 'driven by,' as he was being debriefed by the military."

December 1945: Eisenhower returned to the States and the U.S. Army allowed the first relief shipment to enter the American sector.

1947 - 1950's: Nearly all the surviving records of the Rhineland death camps were destroyed. The West German government concluded that 1.7-million German soldiers were alive at the wars' end, and who were known to have been in fair health, and disappeared. The Western Allies pinned virtually all the blame on the Soviets.

1950: The first German edition of ALLHERERTE KRIEGSVERBRECHEN is published. Never translated into English, the book gives eye-witness descriptions of the conditions which prevailed in the American camps.

1960s - 1972: The West German Foreign Office, under Willy Brandt subsidized books denying the atrocities in American POW camps and the high death rate.

1980: The International Committee of the Red Cross refuses to open its archives to James Bacque and other investigators into Allied atrocities. To this day, the ICRC has remained silent on the subject, despite the visits of Pradervand and other Red Cross delegates to many methhe camps.

September 1989: James Bacque's book on the American death camps, "Other Losses," published by Stoddard, a Canadian Publishing House, was released, after being refused by more than 30 American publishers. Saturday night, one of Canada's most respected magazines, simultaneously published a summary of this book as its lead story and within days Canada was buzzing about Gen. Eisenhower's war crimes. Why is it that we have heard little or nothing of this in the United States?

As American citizens, many of us who served in the American Armed Forces during World War II, and a great many of us who are of German heritage, should demand of our leaders in Washington, D.C. that the truth about this War be made known.

With accurate information of what really happened, instead of Zionist propaganda, just possibly we might be able to avert World War III, which is now being planned by these same One Worlders.

It is interesting to note, that it has been proven in recent years, that many of the pictures taken in Germany during WW II, purporting to be Jewish victims of "racial extermination," were actually pictures of German civilians who had died under American war criminals.

(Most of the information in this article came from the March 1990, CANADIAN INTELLIGENCE SERVICE. Their mut Wly intelligence newsletter is available from the above address)

The End

WHAT DOES EZEKIEL 38 and 39 REALLY SAY?

A NEW LOOK AT EZEKIEL 38 and 39!

by Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, C.P.D.L.

*"Study to shew thyself approved unto God; a workman that needeth not to be ashamed,
rightly dividing the word of truth." - 2 Timothy 2:15*

The 38th and 39th Chapters of the Book of Ezekiel are a "natural" for prophetic preachers; they literally love these chapters for they allow their minds to run wild with all sorts of "spiritual" fantasies. But too often when they attempt to "teach" or "preach" from these fascinating chapters, they are so strongly influenced by the men who taught them in seminary, or by the "so-called" Bible scholars of their particular church, they fail to see what the Bible teaches.

Often they fail to take into account, that in recent years, say the last 75 or so, many of these Bible scholars are unregenerate Jewish scholars who have infiltrated the religious institutions of Christendom with devious motives in mind and who often attempt to deceive gullible "Goyim" Christians with the scholarly (?) books they write. A thought provoking study into the 38th and 39th Chapters of the Book of Ezekiel

This has been particularly true in the Jewish fable which has been "palmed off" on unsuspecting Christians, that Jesus, their Lord, Master and Savior came from that race which He called "children of their father the devil," (John 8:44), and that the Pharisees of His day, and this Twentieth Century, are "all of Israel" and represent the "people of the Book," or as Baptist Evangelist Jack Van Impe says, are "**THE APPLE OF God's eye.**"

How they ever come to this dubious conclusion is beyond my comprehension, when as they read the Gospels of the New Testament, they surely must see how Jesus blasted these religious hypocrites, calling them "whited sepulchres, poisonous snakes," and clearly said in John 10:26, that they could not hear His message or understand Him, because "Ye are not of my sheep," (John 10:26). In Matthew 23:15, He clearly tells them that their proselytes (converts), under their guidance, become "two fold more a child of hell than themselves." This seems mighty plain to me.

In the Epistles, we find the Apostle Paul, who is wrongfully called a Jew, since he was of the tribe of Benjamin, saying that the Jews of His day: "Please not God and are contrary to all men," (1 Thess. 2:15). Later on, the Apostle John in I John 2:22, 23, gives a clear definition of an anti-Christ, which clearly fits the Jews of His day and those of the Twentieth Century, when he states in no uncertain terms, that "Who is a **LIAR** but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father..." (This seems to me to lay to rest all the arguments about whether a Jew can come to contact with God, without going through the Son. **ANY** Christian, worthy of that name, knows and teaches this. Then in 2 John 10, 11, the Apostle tells Christians how to act towards these anti-Christ's and it is not by associating with them and holding Jewish-Christian joint meetings on Hannakuh. In clear wording, that even a child can understand, John says: "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Christ), **RECEIVE** him not into your house, **NEITHER** bid him God speed: (don't help him in any way) for he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker of his **EVIL DEEDS.**" (Emphasis mine.)

How can any pastor read these words of truth and still continue in the darkness which allows them to consort with these enemies of Jesus Christ?

Could their reason be "Fear of the Jews", which has so thoroughly permeated the Christian world? Fear of losing their fine church and congregation by preaching the truth? Fear of losing funds to run their elaborate religious establishment? Fear of losing that lucrative TV contract? Fear of being called "anti-Semitic?" Have these "religious shepherds" become the "salt of the earth which has lost its savor?" (ability to act like salt) Have the modern preachers, for the most part, become the watchmen on the walls of America, spoken of in Isaiah 56:10, 11, who are deliberately blind and dumb, so that they cannot, or will not warn their people of this Talmudic danger? Are they watchmen who have been lulled to sleep by the sweet teachings of the Judeo-Christianizers in our seminaries? Are they the greedy dogs who do everything for their own gain? Watch most any TV evangelist in action and see where he puts his emphasis. I dare you to do this with a honest, open mind.

Probably no portion of Scripture has even been twisted out of shape as much as these two chapters, which are sometimes referred to as the "Russian Chapters" of the Bible. That they deal with a future conflict which will be worse than anything this world has ever seen and which will be unleashed against the Israelite people in the "end times", becomes quite obvious. This attack will come from a monstrous military alliance which will sweep out of the North country, headed by the atheistic communists of the Soviet Union. There is very little argument here among Bible scholars.

But most of the "fundamental" and "evangelical" preachers, base their ideas on these chapters, not from a study of God's Word, but from the footnotes of a reprobate preacher named C. I. Schofield. His twisted theological concepts have so permeated the thinking of the fundamental Christian world, that it is almost considered "heresy" when anyone deviates from them. Often in Baptist churches, in particular, (and I can speak from experience, since I was a Baptist evangelist for eighteen years) the footnotes of the Schofield Reference Bible are held in as much respect as the text itself.

We could argue for many pages as to who is "right" and who is "wrong," and we would accomplish absolutely nothing, except to raise tempers. What I propose to do, is make a verse by verse study of these two chapters to see what they really say, not what men want them to say.

The "futurists" say the unregenerate Jew must be back in old Palestine before Jesus can return the Second Time and that this massive Russian military machine will sweep down from the North against the Jewish entity in Palestine, which we know today as the "Israeli."

But at this point, an interesting thing takes place, which surely should make any intelligent person question this. If you have watched the unfolding of history during this Twentieth Century, (I have seen over 70 years of it,) do you honestly believe that Russia has spent hundreds of billions of dollars of its national wealth, building the most massive military machine in the world's history, for the purpose of attacking a little nation of less than 4-million? Surely you must be kidding? Look where the ICBM's are pointed. They are not aimed at Tel Aviv and Jerusalem. They are aimed at the capitol cities of the nations of Christendom, the primarily white-Christian nations of Europe and North America. There must be a reason for this. The major enemy of the Soviet Union is not that little patch of real estate in Palestine, which we call Israel. They are aimed against the Israel nations (tribes) who are resting safely in their God-given lands (2 Samuel 7:10).

But my purpose in writing this article is not to prove that the modern Jews are a "fraud" and have no blood connection with Abraham. Jesus pretty well took care of this exposure in John 8:32, when He told them how they could be free, and they (the Jewish leaders) braggingly and openly admitted that they were not Israelites when they said: "We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man." Any Sunday School student knows that true Israel was in long and cruel bondage in Egypt.

But let's get on with Ezekiel 38 and 39 and see what the prophet really says. We will use the old, tried and true Authorized King James Version of the Bible for our study and Strong's incomparable, exhaustive Concordance. Since most of my readers do not read or understand Hebrew, we will use Strong's Hebrew definitions of English words, since he is considered to be a top authority in this

field by most Bible scholars.

Some of my readers may question as to why we will use a Hebrew-English Concordance: "Isn't the Bible good enough in itself?" they may ask. But unfortunately, even the marvelous King James Version cannot convey in English, the true meaning of many Hebrew words. So we will check out the "key" words in every verse and see what they mean in the Hebrew language. If this seems tedious to some, then you are really not interested in learning the truth. You are not really a Bible scholar.

EZEKIEL 38

Vs. 1 - "The word of the Lord came unto me (Ezekiel) saying." No explanation needed here.

Vs 2 - "Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him." Here the Bible concordance will do us little good, so we must go to history to discover who **MAGOG**, **MESHECH** and **TUBAL** are.

Very few Bible scholars will argue that the enemy of Israel, mentioned here, is not Russia. This is why these two chapters are called the "Russian Chapters." As far back as 1857, a Rev. F. E. Pitts spoke twice before joint sessions of the U.S. Congress, predicting sometime in the future, a vast and terrible war between Russia and the United States. About 130 years ago, Commodore Perry of the U.S. Navy, read a paper before the American Geographical and Statistical Society in which he predicted that Russia would become our deadly enemy.

The word "Gog" in Russian means: "Chief"; **MAGOG** refers to Russia and **MESHECH** is the ancient name for the Russian Capitol in Moscow.

TUBAL was the grandson of Noah; his father was named Japheth. Japheth settled in the Central Area of Siberia. If you were to place your outspread right hand over Siberia, with your little finger on the "A" in Siberia, you would find your thumb to be close to the city of **TUBLOSK**, which was named for Noah's grandson.

Vs 3 - "And say, Thus saith the Lord God; behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal." Why would this be? Because this vast land is completely anti-God in its religious philosophy. While there are still Christians in this land, the majority of its people are atheists.

Vs 4 - "And I will turn thee back and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers, and shields, all of them handling swords:" The phrase: "I will turn thee back and put hooks into thy jaws," has been a point of controversy with many preachers. They say: "See, Russia has plans for world conquest, but God is going to put hooks into their jaws, and draw them away from world conquest, into the land of Palestine, so He can destroy them." But is this what this verse means? Let us see.

We will look at each key word, then I will give the numerical place where it is found in the Concordance, the Hebrew word and its English meaning.

TURN - (7725) - Heb. "shuwb", meaning: "to turn away or back, not necessarily with the idea of returning to the starting point;" "retreat;" "do evil;" "draw back;" "come again, "cause to turn."

HOOKS - (2397) - "chachiy", meaning: "put a ring in the nose" (like to lead a bull.)

BRING - (3318) - "yatsa" - meaning: "draw forth;" "fetch out;" "lead out;" "pull out."

FORTH - (3318) - the same Hebrew word and meaning as BRING.

CLOTHED - (3847) - "labesh", meaning: "to put on or clothe oneself."

SORTS - (4358) - "miklowl"; meaning: "all sorts of splendid armour."

ARMOUR - (3627) - "kliy", meaning: "armored dress." (Notice that even the horses are armored.)

We must realize here that Ezekiel was speaking of war terms of what he knew and understood; He did not know about tanks, planes and airborne attacks; when he visualized heavily armored horses, he was thinking in terms of what we would today call "armored forces."

COMPANY - (6951) - "qahal", meaning: "multitude".

BUCKLERS - (6793) - "tsinnoh" - meaning: "a large shield which covered the body." (Again think in terms of armored personnel carriers.)

HANDLING - (8610) - "tophas", meaning: "wielding" or "manipulating."

So if we take these English words at their Hebrew meaning, we could say this verse says: "I (God) will turn thee (Magog~Russia) away from where you were going, and will put a ring in your nose and draw you forth, with all your military might (this is to be an "all-out" military effort), your armored forces with all their weapons."

In no place in this verse does God intimate that He is drawing this Russian army into Palestine, as most preachers teach. (Never read anything into a verse which isn't there.)

Vs 5 - "Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with spear and helmet." The Russian allies are clearly mentioned here. Persia, which is now Iran, Ethiopia which is a Communist country and Libya, which is an ally of the Soviet Union.

Vs 6 - "Gomer with all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands; and many people with thee."

GOME - (1586) - "Gomer" - meaning: "Son of Japheth", who was believed to have settled in what we now know as Siberia.

BANDS - (102) - "aggaph" - meaning. a cover, "wings or flank forces of an army;" "crowds of troops."

HOUSE - (1004) "bavith" - meaning: "family of."

TOGARMAH - (8425) - "Togarmah", meaning: "a son of Gomer and his posterity." (Believed to be the non-Israelite people of Eastern Germany.)

NORTH - (6828) - "tsaphown," meaning: "a dark and gloomy place;" "northern."

QUARTERS - (3411) "yrekah" - meaning: "rear"; "border;" "coast."

This verse could very well read: "Gomer, the Son of Japheth from Siberia with crowds of troops; the family of Togarmah from Eastern Germany from the gloomy north with crowds of troops."

Vs 7 - "Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them."

PREPARED - (3559) - "kuwn", meaning: "establish;" "prepare yourself."

COMPANY - (6951) - "quahl", meaning: "multitude."

ASSEMBLED - (6950) - "misjmar", meaning: "prison;" "ward."

So this verse could read: "Be thou (**MAGOG-RUSSIA**) prepared (or prepare thyself), thou, and all thy multitude which are gathered together unto thee, and keep them under guard."

(Why?) Because we know that many of the nations which are part of the Soviet Union would revolt if given the chance, so the Communists must keep them under constant guard, to see that they do not revolt.) Do you see how the English translation does not do this justice?

Vs 8 - "After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have always been waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them."

This is a "key" verse which we MUST understand, if we are to properly understand the rest of this chapter.

VISITED - (6485) - "paquod" - meaning: "to visit with hostile intent."

LATTER YEARS - (319) - "acharivth: meaning: "the last days; in the future; end time."

MOUNTAINS - (2022) - "har" meaning: "hill country." (It is also interesting to note that in Bible symbolism, especially in the Old Testament, the word "mountains" often means "people".)

WASTE - (2723) - "charbah" meaning: "by implication a desolate place."

BROUGHT FORTH - (3318) - "yatsu" meaning: "to bring out."

NATIONS - "goy-gowry" (1471) meaning: "gentiles; tribes; non-Jewish people."

DWELL - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "to remain; continue."

SAFELY - (983) - "betach" meaning: "boldly; without care; with confidence."

So this verse could very well read: "After many **DAYS** (3177) - "Yowm", meaning: "a space of time; age; days; seasons." After many seasons thou (Russia) shall move with hostile intent, into the land that is brought back from war, and is gathered from many nations, against the people or nations of Israel and the mountains which have always been a desolate uninhabited place: but which is brought out of the nations or gentile non-Jewish nations, and they shall continue in safety, living boldly without care and with confidence." (Can you see why the Bible scholars want us to use the literal Bible translation without going to the original? It changes the meaning doesn't it?

Vs 9-

ASCEND - (5927) - "aloh" meaning: "to come up; get up; go."

STORM - (7722) - "shoah" meaning: "tempest."

CLOUD - (6051) - "anan" meaning: "like a cloud covers the sky."

COVER - (3680) - "youm" meaning: "overwhelm."

So when we put verse 9 together we get something like this: "Thou (Russia) shall come up like a tempest, like a cloud you shall cover the sky and the land, thou, and all thy bands with thee." (Could this mean an airborne invasion? I believe it could since it is a perfect description of such an event. Of course Ezekiel did not know about parachute troops, so he used words people would understand to show them that something would take place which would literally cloud the sky with enemy soldiers."

Vs 10 -

PASS - (5674) - "abar" meaning: "to cross over; overrun; meddle; over- run; enter."

TIME - (3177) - "youm" meaning: "day".

THINGS - (1697) - "dabar" meaning: "a matter; harmful; evil favored; a cause."

MIND - (3824) - "lebab" meaning: heart."

THINK - (2803) - "chashab" meaning: "plot; conceive; consider; imagine."

EVIL - (7451) - "ra" meaning: "bad; harmful; mischeivous; wicked."

THOUGHT - (4284) - "machashebeth" meaning: "contrivance; machine; curious device."

This verse has some interesting possibilities in the original Hebrew and might read something like this: "Thus saith the Lord God, It shall come about, that on that day, a certain matter shall come into thy (Russia's) heart, and thou (Russia) shall consider a harmful thought concerning a military device you have in your possession." (What this device is we do not know. It might be a new military machine such as a lazer beam that would give them military superiority over us. It might be a

defense against our ICBM's which would make them invulnerable to attack. Whatever it is, the translators made a complete mess here, since the word (thought) in Hebrew, obviously has to do with some sort of device and not something in the mind as the King James Version would have us believe.)

Vs 11 -

UP - (4605) - "ma'al" meaning: "above; upward."

LAND - (776) - erets meaning: "land; country; nations."

UNWALLED - (6519) - "prazah" meaning: "town without walls; open country."

VILLAGES - (6519) - "prazah" meaning: "town."

REST - (8252) - "shaquat" meaning: 'repose; living in apathy."

DWELL - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "abide."

SAFELY - (983) - "betach" meaning: "with security."

BARS - (1280) - "briyach" meaning: 'bolts."

TAKE - (962) - "bazaz" meaning: "to spoil; destroy utterly; to plunder."

SPOIL - (7998) - "shalal" meaning: to strip; take booty."

DESOLATE - (2723) - "charbah" meaning: "a destroyed place; waste place; uninhabited place."

PLACES - (4725) - "mgomah" meaning: "locality; country."

INHABITED - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "to dwell; to remain, as permanently."

PEOPLE - (5971) - "am" meaning: "tribe or nation."

GATHERED - (622) - "acaph" meaning: "to assemble; bring together (such as the United States.)"

NATIONS - (1471) - "gowyr or goy" meaning: a (non-Jewish) tribe or nation.)" (The Jewish Encyclopaedia says that the Jews are a non-Israelite tribe.)

DWELL - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: same as "inhabited" above.

So we put these meanings together and come out with a verse which would read something like: "And thou (Russia) shall say, I will go upward to a country of towns without walls; I will go to them that live safely in apathy, that abide with security all of them living without bolts or bars on their doors."

Vs 12 - This verse has 20 **KEY** words. Each **MUST** be looked up separately, as they may have different meanings in the Hebrew language.

TAKE - (962) - "bazaz" meaning: "to plunder; spoil utterly; rob." Can also be (7997) - "shalal", meaning: "to strip; plunder; for the purpose of spoiling."

SPOIL - (7998) - "shalal" meaning: "to strip or plunder."

TURN - (7725) - "shuwb" meaning: "to do evil; carry away."

HAND - (3027) - "yad" meaning: "power; force."

UPON - (5921) - "al" meaning: "against."

DESOLATE - (2737) - "waste places; uninhabited."

(May I remind you again to look up each **KEY** word separately, the English word **DESOLATE**, for instance as used in one verse, may have a completely different meaning in another place.)

PLACES - (4725) - "maqom" - meaning: "a locality; country." **NOW** - (6258) - " 'attah" meaning: "at this time."

INHABITED - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "established; dwelling." **UPON** - (5921) - "al" meaning "against."

PEOPLE - (5971) - "am" meaning: people; tribes, as those of Israel; nation."

GATHERED - (622) - "'acaph" meaning: "gathered for a purpose; assemble." (Here is a good example of what I mentioned earlier. The English word **GATHERED** is used seven times in the book of Ezekiel, yet it has four different meanings. Therefore each **KEY** word **MUST** be looked up to come up with a correct translation.)

OUT - (4480) - "mm" meaning: "from out of."

NATIONS - (1471) - "goury or goyim" - meaning: "non-Jewish nations; people; nations."

GOTTEN - (6213)-" 'asah" meaning: "brought forth; have charge of; gathered; procured."

CATTLE - (4735) - "Migne" meaning: "property; acquisition of cattle; flocks; herds; possessions; substance." (Note that this word does not necessarily refer to animals, but to great possession.)

GOODS - (7075) - "gimyan" meaning: "creatures; wealth; riches; substance."

DWELL - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "remain, abide; inhabit; settle."

MIDST - (2872) - "tabbuwr" meaning: "piled up; accumulated; middle."

LAND - (776) - "'erets" meaning: "the earth; a country; nations; wilderness." (Here is another good example of a multiple use of the English word **LAND**. This word is used 151 times in the book of Ezekiel; it has two major meanings, yet the same word was used in each instance.)

So we put this interesting verse together and come out with: "To come for the purpose of plundering the land and to strip it; to do evil with thy forces against the uninhabited country which is at this time established; and upon the tribes of Israel who have been gathered for a purpose, out of many non-Jewish nations, which have procured much property, flocks, herds and possessions and who have settled down in the midst of the wilderness." (Notice how this verse could not possibly apply to the little Israeli nation presently in Palestine; nor could it apply to Palestine itself. In the first place, the Israeli have very few cattle. The 1983 Israeli Agricultural report said they had about 56,000 head, which is not as much as most American counties contain. Then, too, this land against which Russia comes, is to be one that has great wealth in possessions; this could only refer to the United States and Canada, both Israel nations and the wealthiest nations in the world. Secondly, this nation which will be invaded will be a nation that was once uninhabited. To all intents and purposes this could not refer to Old Palestine which has been inhabited since earliest historical times. Yet when the first white men came to North America, for all intents and purposes, they found what is now Canada and the United States, a gigantic wilderness, peopled only by a few wandering Indian tribes.

You may ask: "How did Israel get from Palestine to North America. I thought Palestine was the Israel land of promise?" This is natural for this is what you have been taught in your churches. Yet if you will study Scripture, you will find that at the time of King David, when he had conquered Palestine and was finally settled in Jerusalem, at peace for the first time in forty years, God sent a prophet to him that made this promise: Remember now, the King is standing in his palace in Jerusalem when this promise was made: "Moreover I (God) will **APPOINT** (future tense) a **PLACE** for my people **ISRAEL**, and will **PLANT** them, that they may dwell in a **PLACE** of their own, and **MOVE** no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime." (2 Sam. 7:10).

This clearly shows, that the "Promised Land" sometimes called **ZION**, was to be at a future time and in a different place. Other Scriptures give an accurate description of this marvelous country. Isaiah 18 tells us of a country that will be beyond (to the west of) the rivers of Ethiopia (referring of course to the mighty Nile River). It was to be a land under cover of "buzzing wings". There is hardly a moment, day or night, that the U.S. and Canada is not being crossed by an airplane.

Second, note that this country was to send its ambassadors abroad not in the "vessels of reeds" mentioned in your King James Version, (who ever heard of a mighty country sending her ambassadors in such flimsy vessels.) This should have been translated "water drinking vessels." Until this century, all our ambassadors traveled to other countries by steam ships.

This country was to be somewhere to the west of Ethiopia, or the rivers of Ethiopia. If you were to go due west from Jerusalem, you would cross the mouth of the Nile River in the vicinity of Alexandria, Egypt, then going further west would cross Libya, Tunisia and Morocco, then the Atlantic Ocean, and finally you would arrive in the heartlands of America, somewhere in the vicinity of Atlanta, Georgia.

This nation of people, living in a land which had once been a wilderness, was to be a people who had been "terrible" from their beginning. The word **TERRIBLE** as used here is the Hebrew word ~ which means "to revere; be afraid of." Up until this last fifty years or so, the United States, from its beginning in 1776, has been an undefeated nation, admired, or feared by everyone. When we were still babies we defeated the greatest military power on earth, the British, on two occasions. We defeated the Mediterranean pirates who had caused proud England to pay them tribute; we defeated mighty Spain and stopped her dream of becoming a world power. Then we fought in two great world wars, where it was our might that caused victory. We did not know at the time that we had been tricked by our enemy to fight these wars for their benefit, but we were a "terrible people" in every meaning of the word and even today, when America's foreign statesmanship has for the most part been replaced by "chickenship," when our military might begins to assemble; when America sends out the "call to arms" to her sons and daughters, the entire world, even mighty Russia, hesitates to attack us.

Isaiah went into great detail describing this country. He could not put a name on it, since it did not exist at this time and was still some 2500 years in the future. He said it was to be a land that was "meted out and trodden down." The United States, is the only country in the world that has been completely surveyed north to south, east to west. This was done by the U.S. Metes and Bounds Act of the early 1800's. All of America's lands have been laid out by compass, literally a "Nation measured out by lines underfoot."

There is no great nation on earth that is divided by rivers such as ours. The Mississippi dividing us east from west; and the east being further divided by such rivers as the Ohio and the Tennessee, while the west is divided by the Columbia, the Missouri, Arkansas, and the Colorado.

So when you hear your pastor say, "There is no such nation like the United States mentioned in Scripture," you know he is either lying to you, or is a poor Bible scholar.

Vs 13 -

SHEBA - (7614) - meaning: "the name of three early ancestors of the Ethiopians, sometimes called Sabeans."

DEDAN - (1719) - "ded-awn" meaning: the name of two Cushites and their territory mentioned in Ezekiel 25:13 as part of Edom, the natural enemies of the Israel people.

LIONS - (3715) - "kphyr", meaning: "young lions; also villages."

SPOIL - (7998) - "shalan" meaning: "booty, prey."

PREY - (957) - "baz" mearnng:' 'plunder or booty."

GATHERED - (622) - "acaph" meaning: "to assemble; restored; gathered." Notice that the English word **GATHERED** is also used in verse 9 where it means: "collected; gather themselves together."

COMPANY - (6951) - "qahal" meaning: "multitude; assemblage."

CARRY - (5375) - "nacah" meaning: "bring forth; burn; carry away; fetch; take away utterly." Here we have another good example of one word having many meanings. The English word **CARRY** is

used five times in the book of Ezekiel but has three different meanings.

GREAT - (1419) - "godawl" meaning: "great in any sense; exceedingly; much."

So we could translate this verse to say: "The Ethiopians and Edomites, and the merchants of Tarshish (a great seaport on the Mediterranean Sea), with all the villages, or towns thereof shall say unto thee (Russia), Art thou come to take booty? hast thou (Russia) assembled thy multitudes to take a

PREY (957) "baz" meaning "booty". To carry away silver, and gold (representative of great wealth), to take a booty of cattle and goods, to take exceedingly much booty?"

Vs 14 -PROPHECY - (5012) "naba" meaning: "to foretell the future through inspiration."

DWELLEST - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "abide; inhabit; remain.

SAFELY - (983) - "betach", the same as in vs. 8 meaning: "both the fact and feel of security; assurance; without care; confidence; securely." That phrase "without care" surely describes most of the American people. Give them a roof over their head, three square meals a day, a six pack of beer and a television to watch and you can do almost anything you like with them. Truly, our people for the most part dwell "without care," or in simplistic apathy.

KNOW - (3045) - "yadah" the same word as is used in vss 16 and 23 meaning: "recognize; feel; have knowledge of; understand."

So this verse would translate to read: "Therefore, (because of this) son of man, prophesy by my (God's) inspiration, and say unto Russia, Thus saith the Lord God; In that day when my people Israel live in security, without care, surely thou (Russia) shalt have knowledge of it."

Vs 15 -

COME- (935) the same word as is used in vss 8, 9, 13, and 15 - "bow" meaning: "beseige; invade." It is interesting to note that the English word **COME** is used ten times in this 38th Chapter. Five times it is the Hebrew word "bow"; twice it is (1961) "hayah", and three times (5927) "alah". Again a reminder to look up **EACH** key word.

PLACE - (4725) - "maqowm" meaning: "locality; country."

OUT - (4480) - "mm" meaning: "out of."

NORTH - (6828) - "tsaphan" meaning: "used only of the far north; a gloomy, unknown place to the north."

PARTS - (3411) - "yrekah" meaning: "borders; coasts."

MANY - (7277) same as in 6, 8, 9, 15, 22, 23 meaning "abundance of; multiple."

PEOPLE - (5971) "am" the same word used eight times in this chapter meaning "a specific tribe or nation; troops; nations."

RIDING - (7392) - "rakab" meaning: "riding on an animal or vehicle; on horseback; in a vehicle."

COMPANY - (6951) - "quahal" meaning: "a multitude."

MIGHTY (7227) same as in vs 15 "rab" meaning: "exceedingly great."

ARMY - (2428) - "chaquil" meaning: "band of soldiers; great forces of armed men; a huge force indicating war."

When we put this together we get a verse which reads somewhat like this:

"Arid thou (Russia) shall come from thy country, out of the gloomy places to the north, thou (Russia) and nations with thee, a multitude, exceedingly great, a huge force prepared for war."

Vs 16 -

COME - (5927) - " 'alh" meaning: "ascend un; cause to come up."

PLACE - (4725) - "maqowm" meaning: "locality; country."

AGAINST - (5921) - " 'al" meaning: "upon; against."

CLOUD - (6051)-" 'aan" meaning: "as a cloud covering the sky; a dark thunder cloud darkening the sky."

COVER - (3680) - "kacah" meaning: "to conceal; hide; overwhelm."

LAND - (776) - " 'erets" meaning: "country; nation."

BRING - (935) - "bow" meaning: "bring forth; call; to come against; invade."

HEATHEN - (1471) - "gowry or goy" meaning: "gentile, non-Jewish nations; nations."

KNOW - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "recognize; observe; acknowledge."

SANCTIFY - (6942) - "Quadash" meaning: "consecrate; dedicate; proclaim; purify ones-self."

EYES - (5869) - " 'ayin" meaning: "face; presence; sight."

So this verse could very well read: "And thou (Russia-Gog), shall come upon my (God's) people of Israel as a dark thunder cloud to cover the nation; it shall come about in the **LATTER** (319 - 'achanyth' meaning "future") future., and I (God) will bring thee (Russia) upon my nation, that the gentiles (nations) may recognize me (God), when I (God) shall be consecrated in thee, O Gog, before their eyes." (**EYES**) - (" 'ayin" meaning "presence."

Vs 17 -

OLD - (693 1) - "quadmowniy" meaning: "ancient; of old."

TIME - (3117) "youm" meaning: "days past; at other times."

SPOKEN - (1692) - "dabar" meaning: "declared; pronounced; promised; talked of."

SERVANTS - (5650)-" 'ebed" meaning: "servant; bond man."

PROPHETS - (5030) - "nabia" meaning: "predicted by inspiration."

PROPHESED - (5012) - "naba" meaning: "predicted by inspiration."

THOSE - (1992) - "bemmah" meaning: "used only when emphatic; specific."

DAYS - (3117) - "youm" meaning: "days gone by; other days."

MANY - (7227) - "rab" meaning: "long time; process of time."

YEARS - (8141) - "shanah" meaning: "whole age."

BRING - (935) - "bow" meaning: "bring forth; call; to come against; go to war; invade."

AGAINST - (5921) - " 'al" meaning: "upon; against."

So this verse translates to read: "Thus saith the Lord God (the God of Israel); Are thou (Russia) he of whom I (God) have talked of in ancient days past? by my (God's) bond servants, those who predict the future by my (God's) inspiration? which predicted in those days, many years ago that I (God) would cause thee (Russia) to go to war against them?"

Notice something of greatest importance: This war is something God has planned and predicted by His prophets. It is to be a war which will bring His Israel people to their senses and it will be perpetuated by their ancient enemy Edom.

In Psalm 2:1-3 we read of this time: "Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? The kinds of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together against the Lord,

and against His anointed (Israel) saying, Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us." Here we have an excellent description of what is happening in the world today. The atheistic nations, led by the Zionist internationalists are saying in essence. "we will destroy God and His people, the nations of Christendom, true Israel." Their rage is not against the tiny country of the Israeli, as our preachers have so boldly told us, but against the white Christian nations of the world, the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandinavian, Germanic and related peoples. Don't take my word for this, check it out for yourself. See where the Communist missiles are aimed; they were not set up to destroy Jerusalem and Tel Aviv, they were set up to destroy the capitol cities of the Christian nations. Gog (Russia) has not spent billions of dollars in the past 45 years to arm against the tiny nation of the Israeli, but against the white Christian nations who make up true Israel.

Then look at Psalm 83:2-6, 15, 17, 18 to see why these enemies are: "For, lo, thine (God's) enemies make a tumult (great confusion); and they that hate thee (God) have lifted their head. They have taken crafty counsel against thy people (Israel, not the Jews) and have consulted against thy hid-den ("tsaphan" meaning "favored" ones). They (Russia and her alliance) have said, Come and let us cut them (Israel) off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance. For they (the Russian Confederation) have consulted together with one consent (unanimous approval): they are confederate against thee (God)."

Notice now who these enemies are: Vs 6 - "The tabernacles of Edom, the Ishmaelites; of Moab, and the Hagarenes..." You may say, "How do the Jews fit in here?" Well it's quite easy to see, if you want to. Go back to John 8:32, where Jesus told the Jewish leaders that if they would listen to His "truth" they could be truly free. Quite boldly and openly the Jewish leaders bragged: Vs 33 - "We be the children of Abraham, and have **NEVER** been in bondage to any man."

Can't you see this truth? They were children of Abraham, through their father Esau. They were not Israelites. So go to the Jewish Encyclopedia, where you will read: "Edom is a part of Jewry," and again: "Judah was a non-Israelite tribe."

But let's get back to the prophesy of Ps. 83:15 and David's curse upon these enemies of God and true Israel: "So persecute them with thy (God's) tempest, and make them afraid with thy (God's) storm." If you haven't seen the truth yet, then go to Ezekiel 38:22 and see how God destroys these enemies of Israel and it will not be in Old Palestine that this takes place. Vs 17 says: "Let them (God's) enemies be confounded and troubled forever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish." Compare this to Luke 19:27, where Jesus predicts the end for His enemies.

Vs 18 -

COME - (1961) "hayah" meaning: "be accomplished; happen."

PASS - (5674) - " 'abar" meaning. "cause to; make."

SAME - (1931) - "hiy" meaning: "that."

TIME - (3177) - "youm" meaning: "day; space of time; space of days; season."

COME - (935) - "bow" meaning: "enter into; make war." (Notice that this English word has a different meaning than in the first of this same verse.)

AGAINST - (5921) - " 'al" meaning. against."

LAND - (127) - " 'adamah" meaning. country."

FURY - (2534) - "chema" meaning. anger; rage; wrath." Compare this usage with that of Daniel 11:44 where the same word is used and which speaks about the same historical occurrence: "But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him (the leader of the Gog forces): therefore he shall go out with great fury (rage; anger) to destroy and utterly make away many."

COME - (5927)-" 'alah" meaning. rise up; cause to burn; increase; stir up."

FACE - (639) - " 'aph" meaning. rapid breathing of great passion; anger; countenance."

So we put these Hebrew words together and this verse translates: "And it shall be accomplished at that day (or season), when Gog (Russia) shall enter into the country of Israel to make war against them, saith the Lord God, that my (God's) fierce, burning anger, shall rise up in my countenance as a fiery, burning passion."

Vs 19 -

JEALOUSY - (7068) - "gin'ah" meaning: "zealous; jealous."

FIRE - (784) - "'esh" meaning: "burning fire; hot."

WRATH - (5678) - "'ebrah" meaning: "outburst of passion; anger; rage."

SPOKEN - (1696) - "dabar" meaning: "command; destroy; pronounced."

SURELY - (3808) - "loh" meaning: "truly; verily."

DAY - (3117) - "youm" meaning: "space of time."

GREAT - (1419) - "gadal" meaning: "exceeding; mighty."

SHAKING - (7494) - "ra'ash" meaning "earthquake; confusion; confused noise;" (This word is only used eight times in the entire Bible.)

LAND - (127) - "adamah" meaning: "country."

So as we put this verse together we would get: "For in my (God's) jealousy, and in the hot fire of my (God's) anger have I (God) commanded. Truly in that space of time there shall be a mighty earthquake in the country of Israel." (To go back to the word "jealous," it's interesting to note that God is defined many times as a "jealous" God. This means "zealous for His people.")

Vs 20 -

FISHES - (1709) - "d ag" meaning things which swim in the water."

FOWLS - (5775)-" 'owph" meaning: "birds which fly."

HEAVEN - (8064) - "shameh" meaning: "sky."

BEASTS - (2416) - "chay" meaning: "living thing; wild beasts."

FIELD - (7704) - "shaday" meaning: "soil; field."

CREEPING - (7431) - "remes" meaning: "reptiles."

THINGS - (1697) - "dabar" meaning: "harmful or evil."

CREEP - (7430) - "ramas" meaning: "glide swiftly; crawl."

EARTH - (127) - "'damah" meaning: "ground; land."

MEN - (120) - "'adam" meaning: "ruddy complexion; human beings; mankind."

UPON - (5921) - "'al" meaning. "reside on."

FACE - (6440) - "paneh" meaning: "that portion of the earth which turns, hence face."

EARTH - (127) - same as above.

SHAKE - (7493) - "ra'ash" meaning: "tremble; shake through fear; move."

PRESENCE - (6440) - "paneh" meaning. countenance; face."

MOUNTAINS - (2022) - "har" meaning: "hills; mountain ranges."

THROWN - (2040) - "harac" meaning: "pulled down; broken; destroyed; overthrown; utterly destroyed."

DOWN - (2040) - "harac" same as before.

STEEP - (4095) - "madreqah" meaning: "steep and inaccessible."

PLACES - (4725) - "mqomah" meaning: "locality."

FALL - (5037) - "naphal" meaning: "cast down; cease; fall down; be overthrown; thrown down."

EVERY - (3605) - "kowl" meaning: "every one."

WALL - (2346) - "chowmah" meaning. wall of protection as in a walled city."

FALL - (5307) - "same as above."

GROUND - (776) - "'erets" meaning. earth."

This rather long verse would translate to read: "So that the things which swim in the water, and the birds which fly in the sky, and the wild beasts of the field, and all reptiles, that reside on the land, and all human beings that are on the crust of the earth, shall shake through fear at my countenance (go back to vs 18 and see where God says His "fury" will come up in His face - countenance) and the mountain ranges shall be utterly thrown down, and the inaccessible places will fall down, and every walled city shall fall to the earth."

Do you begin to see how much more emphatic Scripture becomes when we go to the original? It would be difficult for a translator to put the full meaning of these verses into English words.

Vs 21 -

CALL - (7121) - "gara" meaning: "to call out; make a proclamation; cry unto."

SWORD - (2719) - "chereh" meaning: "a cutting instrument; a sharp weapon of war, noted for its destructive effect. Can sometimes mean other weapons as well."

MOUNTAINS - (2022) - "har" meaning: "hill country. (The idea of tearing down as in making a quarry.)

MAN'S - (376) - "'iyph" referring to a man as an individual.

SWORD - (2719) same as above - "weapon of war, not necessarily a cutting weapon.

AGAINST - (5921) - "'al" meaning: "relations."

BROTHER - (251) - "ach" meaning: "kindred."

So when these verses are put together they could read: "and I (God) will cry out for destructive weapons of war to be used against him (Gog-Russia); throughout all the land, saith the Lord God; every individual's weapon of war shall he turn against his relatives and kindred."

Can you imagine the confusion that would begin at the commencement of a big over-all attack, if suddenly the attacking forces began to turn their weapons around and use them against the communist masters they have hated so long. There would be utter pandemonium and utter destruction of such an army. But wait, more is to come.

Vs 22-

PLEAD - (8199) - "shaphat" meaning: "to pronounce sentence; punish; avenge; execute judgement."

AGAINST - (5921) - "'al" meaning: "against; on; over."

PESTILENCE - (1698) - "deber" "a destroying plague."

BLOOD - (1919) - "dam" meaning: "blood."

RAIN - (4305) - "matar" meaning: "cause to rain upon."

BANDS - (102) - "'aggaph" meaning: "crowds of troops."

MANY - (7277) - "rab" meaning: "exceedingly great numbers."

PEOPLE - (5971) - " 'am" meaning: "congregation; tribes; nations."

OVERFLOWING: - (7857) - "shataph" meaning: "to gallop over; conquer; thoroughly wash away."

RAIN - (4305) - same as above.

GREAT - (1378) - "gabjyph" meaning: "no clear definition is given here but it comes from an unused root word which means 'to freeze' or freezing crystals."

HAILSTONES - (68) - " 'eben" meaning: "stone."

FIRE - (784) - " 'esh" meaning: "burning; flaming; hot."

BRIMSTONE - (1614) - "gopunyth" meaning; "resinous burning sulphur."

So we come up with a rather interesting translation of this verse: "And I (God) will execute judgment upon him (Gog-Russia), with a destroying plague and with flowing blood, and I (God) shall cause to rain upon Russia, and upon the exceedingly great numbers with him, the tribes and nations, a rain of giant ice crystals, and burning, fiery hot, resinous sulphur."

Vs 23 -

MAGNIFY - (1413) - "gadad" meaning: "a root word taken from (1464) which means to crowd upon; attack; overcome."

KNOW - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "recognized; acknowledged; have the respect."

EYES - (5869) - " 'ayin" meaning: "sights."

NATIONS - (1471) - "gow" meaning: "heathen people."

This brings us to the end of chapter thirty eight. So let's spend a few moments and recap some of the startling changes we have seen between the English and Hebrew translations.

We can be pretty sure that the major nation named in this chapter in verse 2 and called **MAGOG**, is Russia. We also learn that the word **GOG** means **CHIEF** or Leader. So we immediately realize that this prophesy is directed **AGAINST** Russia, or what we now call the Soviet Union and that it will come in the **END TIMES**. This prophesy is directed at **RUSSIA'S** leaders.

In verse 3, we learn that Almighty God **YAHWEH**, Creator of heaven and earth has a controversy with Communism. Could it be because her leaders have said: "We will banish God from the heavens?" Could it be because of the oceans of blood, much of it Christian blood, that has been shed by this atheistic, anti-Christ monster? Could it be because it was from this area of the earth that the Khazar, Ashkenazi Jews have come, with the most hideous plot ever conceived in the "sin diseased mind of mankind," for total subjugation of the world under the anti-Christ?

The people who stand behind this plot, the International Zionists, have already become so powerful in the United States, that when the leader of the Jewish Defense League issued a call for Jews who were willing to begin an underground organization to "deal quietly and professionally to eliminate all Jew haters that are a threat to their existence;" they offered a \$1,000 reward to any Jew who would kill a Nazi and "bring us his ears," he was taken into court by the Los Angeles District Attorney. (You can imagine what would have happened if an Identity preacher had made such a threat.)

The framers of our Constitution would have turned over in their graves, if they had seen a Los Angeles Jewish judge, turn this man, Irv Rubin, loose, stating that Rubin's "murder offer" was protected by his "First Amendment guarantee of free speech."

But Almighty God has had a controversy with Esau-Edom from the very beginning. In Romans 9:13 we read where God said: "...Jacob have I loved, Esau have I hated." Then in Malachi 1:24, we read of Esau's attempt to regain his lost birthright: "I have loved you (Israel), saith the Lord, Yet ye

(Israel) say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, And **I HATED** Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places: (this is what the Israeli are attempting to do in Palestine today) thus saith the Lord of hosts, They (the Edomite Jews) shall build up, and I (God) will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them, (the Edomite Jews). The border of wickedness, and, the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever." Don't get upset with me, those are God's words against the Jews. In that day the prophesy of Zechariah 14:21 will come true: ". . . and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite (Edomite) in the house of the Lord of Hosts."

So we can see, as God puts a ring into the nose of the Communists in verse three of Ezekiel 38, to draw them with all their military power and alliances, into the land of "true Israel," in order to destroy them forever.

It seems very improbable that the Soviet Union would use **ALL** of its massive military power in an attempt to crush the tiny nation of the Israeli, with less than 4-million people. But in no place in this interesting chapter, do we have any implication that Russia's attack will be against Palestine. The description made just does not fit what the preachers have been saying.

We are given a clear picture of the Communist allies in verses 5 and 6. I believe, without any stretch of the imagination, that when Ethiopia and Libya are mentioned, this refers to the bulk of Black Africa, which already lies under Communist domination.

There is little doubt in the mind of most military analysts, that the Soviet Bear can expect trouble from the vast array of people which will be found in the Soviet forces, since many of them are even now on the verge of revolt. See the example of Poland.) Many military experts believe one of the reasons the Communists have not already attacked the West, is that they are unsure of what might happen, if they got into a big war with the nations of Christendom.

In verse eight we see how the Hebrew meaning changes the English version of this verse to the point where it does not point towards an invasion of old Palestine, but of a land which has "been brought back from the sword (war)". The last great war fought on American soil ended in 1865. For the most part our country has recovered from the effects of that war. We are also a people living in an area which 500 years ago was totally desolate and for all intents and purposes, uninhabited. This has not been true of Palestine since the beginning of written history, some 6,000 years ago.

Those of us who live in Canada and the United States are for all intents and purposes "living boldly without care." Most of our people seem to feel that we will never be attacked. Our people for the most part are not much concerned with what is happening in the rest of the world. They steadfastly refuse to believe that the Zionist-Communist conspiracy poses a threat against them and their freedom. Yet this is the land which will be invaded by the anti-Christ.

It is quite apparent that this vast invasion will be preceded by a tremendous airborne attack, using literally millions of airborne troops and machines. There will be so many that when they drop, they will literally "blacken the sky." We know the Soviet Union has more than 2-million of such trained men, more than the total of all our military forces. We also know from Intelligence Reports, that the Soviets have five specially trained airborne battalions (of about 850 men each), standing by in Siberia. Their major objective when the war starts will be to destroy the Alaska pipeline.

A little study of this chapter indicates that the Communist decision to launch this massive attack, will be some new military device which they believe will make them invincible and against which we will have no defense. There is already much speculation that they have and are perfecting this weapon now. More and more, experts are beginning to believe that the explosion which destroyed the space craft Challenger in 1986, was due to a deliberate attack against the ship. It's interesting to note that the U.S. had 127 successful space launches, without any problems to speak of and then suddenly, one after another, seven failures. Some believe, with reason, that these launches were deliberately destroyed by a Soviet secret weapon.

Frightening as this may seem, we know that God has plans for this anti-Christ alliance and that in His own good time, He will destroy it.

We also know, from His numerous promises, that He wants to bless His Israel people and through them the rest of the world. But first we **MUST** live up to the requirements of this promise as found in 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my (God's) people, which are called by My (God's name - Christian), will humble themselves, and pray and seek My (God's face), and turn from their wicked ways: **THEN** will I (God) hear from heaven, and **WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND.**" (Emphasis added.)

Victory and peace are being held back from our people, because we have refused to follow these dictates. My firm conviction is that it may take this invasion, and possibly even temporary Communist occupation of this country, to drive our Israel people back to a realization of who they are and what their responsibilities are before Almighty God. We have a choice of doing it the easy way (God's way), or learning through bitter experience as our forefathers did.

We do know, that in God's own time, He will say: "I have had enough," and will destroy His enemies. Jeremiah 50:25 speaks about God opening His armory, to "bring forth the weapons of His indignation (anger)." I can tell you this, the world has never seen what these can do. They will make the nuclear weapons look like firecrackers by comparison and God will use them against His perpetual enemies. This He has promised.

Our task, as those who love Him, is to be prepared for His return. We were given the task of "occupying until He comes," and this cannot be done, hiding in a spiritual foxhole, asking Him to do the dirty work we are supposed to do. We **MUST** be ready, spiritually, physically, mentally and militarily, for whatever task He gives to us in the battle which is soon to come.

Of this you can be sure. When the final dust of the battle clears away; when the last gun has sounded and the last bomb has been dropped: when He comes back as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, to take His rightful place as ruler of the universe, everyone on earth, both His own people and their enemies, will know it was not through our power, or wisdom, that the battle was won. We need to be a humble people, for without Him, we are as nothing. We need to pray, not that God will shorten the time of our tribulation, but that He will bring honor and glory to the name of His Son, our Lord Jesus Christ, "And He (Jesus) shall reign for ever, and ever. **AMEN!**"

As we go into our study of Chapter 39, it is important that we realize that Christianity is not just something which we practice on Sunday, within the confines of the church. To be effective servants of the Lord - to fulfill His command to: "Occupy until I come!" it must permeate our thinking in every day events from political to economic.

Too many church members, in these trying days, are "Alka Seltzer" Christians who come to church once a week and "fizz" for an hour or so. The rest of the week they are indistinguishable from the worldly crowd with whom they associate. These anemic Christians have a favorite saying, put into the words of a song: "This world is not my home, I'm just a passing through." They think of themselves as pilgrims and strangers on this earth, who are waiting for the Lord to come back and rapture them out of the mess which was caused by their apathy in the first place. They forget the words of the Lord's Prayer which they pray by rote: "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done, on earth, as it is in heaven."

Anyone who has made a careful study of American history knows that we are a Christian nation. Our country was intended as a Christian nation from the very beginning. The charters of every one of the original States, says in essence: "This colony was founded for the glory of Almighty God and the propagation of the **CHRISTIAN FAITH.**" The Founding Fathers did not have a "pluralistic" nation in mind. When they talked about "freedom of religion" in the Constitution, they were referring to the Christian religion, not all the heathen abominations which have taken root and flourished, as hordes of aliens have invaded Zion.

While the U.S. Supreme Court has twice declared the United States to be a Christian nation, a majority of brainwashed white Christians have been conned into a tolerance for the pagan "isms" which have invaded and are destroying the moral fiber of America.

As we go on with our study of Ezekiel 39, we will be reading the exciting story of why Christians have suffered more in their own country from persecution and bigotry than any others and how God will finally bring to account those who have tried to destroy His Israel people. (Not the Jews.)

Believe me, my friends, when I say: "We are in a battle for the survival of Christianity and the white race itself. Our fight is against the very forces of hell itself."

It seems almost inconceivable to me, that in a country like America, we would find fake groups such as the "Greenpeace" people, who spend millions of dollars each year to protect baby seals, but say "nary a word" about the murder of 2-million unborn children through abortion. They chase over the seas after whale hunters, while thousands of innocent men and women are being slaughtered by the Zionist-Communist conspiracy in a place like Afghanistan. Why? Because these humanitarian groups are based on heathen principles and for the most part have been founded and funded by International Jewry. Ezekiel 39 shows how these and others like them, have been "weighed in God's balances and have come up wanting."

While Almighty God does not balance His books at the end of every year, He has a way of "balancing the scales" and we see His final plan in operation in Ezekiel 39.

Let's get on with our study:

Ezekiel 39

Vs 1 - In this verse we see where the prophet Ezekiel is ordered by God to prophesy against the leaders of the Communist world. God's message to them is: "I (God) am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Mesech (Moscow) and Tubal (Tubolok)."

Vs 2 - TURN - (7725) - "shuwb" meaning: "cause to retreat; send back; cause to turn."

BACK - (7725) - The same word as TURN.

LEAVE - (8338) - "showshw" meaning: "annihilate."

SIXTH - The same word as LEAVE, meaning 1/6th.

PART - (2677) - "chetsiy" meaning: "the half or middle; two parts."

CAUSE - (4941) - "mishpat" meaning: "a sentence or formal decree."

COME - (5927) - "'alah" meaning: "ascend up; come up; rise up."

(Notice once again that the direction of this Communist attack is away from Old Palestine, to the North.)

NORTH - (6828) - "tsaphan" meaning: "north quarter, a gloomy, unknown place."

PARTS - (3411) - "yrekah" meaning: "rear; border; coast."

BRING - (935) - "bow" meaning: "to go or come; to come against; to go to war; to invade."

MOUNTAINS - (2022) - "har" meaning: "hill country; sometimes used figuratively to mean people, tribes, or nations."

So we find verse 2 saying in essence: "And I (God) will cause thee (the Communist alliance) to retreat. And I will annihilate you and leave only one-sixth of your forces alive and will cause thee (Russia) to ascend up from your northern parts, and will bring thee (Russia) upon the tribes (nations) of Israel." (Notice once again that this attack is not towards Old Palestine, but is to the north, over the North Pole into the heartlands of Israel nations, Canada and the United States.)

Vs 3 -

SMITH - (5221) - "nakah" meaning: "to strike severely."

BOW - (7198) - "quesheth" meaning: "a bow for shooting; an archer."

LEFT - (8040) "smo'1" meaning: "the left hand." (Here again we see the absolute necessity of looking up every key word. The English word LEFT is used 17 times in the Book of Ezekiel, but it has 8 different meanings.)

CAUSE - (5414) - "nathan" meaning: "make, strike."

ARROWS - (2671) - "chets" meaning. a piercer; spear; dart; arrow; weapon of war."

FALL - (5307) - "naphal" meaning: "cast; fall away; smite out."

RIGHT - (3225) - "yamiyn" meaning: "the right hand."

(The wording of this verse is interesting, since it speaks of holding the bow in the left hand and the arrows in the right. This was normal for most archers and is the method most soldiers use to hold their weapons, since most men are right handed.)

Verse three could be translated to read: "And I (God) will severely strike your weapons of war from your left hand and will make your missiles fall from your right hand." (Missiles, bullets, grenades, etc.) In clear terminology, God will cause His enemies to become absolutely impotent."

Vs 4 -

FALL - (5307) - "naphal" meaning: "die; perish."

MOUNTAINS - (2022) - "har" meaning. hills; or nations.

RAVENOUS - (5861)-" 'ayit" meaning: "birds of prey."

BIRDS - (6833) - "tsippor" meaning: "fowl."

SORT - (3671) - "kanaph" meaning: "referring to the outer edges of a birds wings: or to the wings of an army."

BEASTS - (2416) - "chay" meaning: "wild beasts."

FIELD - (7704) - "saday" meaning: "country; field."

DEVoured - (402)-" 'oklah" meaning: "consumed; eaten for food."

So we could translate this verse to read "Thou (Russia) shall fall on the hills of Israel (not necessarily in Old Palestine) thou (Russia) and all thy troops (armies) with thee, and all the nations with thee I (God) will give thee (Russian alliance) unto the fowls of prey unto the wings of my army and to the wild beasts of the field who will devour you for food

Vs 5 -

FALL - (5307) "naphal" meaning: "die; perish."

UPON - (5921) - " 'al" meaning: "upon; among."

OPEN - (6440) - "paneh" meaning. open.

FIELD - (7704) - "saday" meaning: "country."

TRANSLATION: "Thou (Russia) shall perish in the open country: for I (God) have spoken it, saith the Lord."

Vs 6 -

SEND - (7971) - "shalach" meaning: "bring; spread."

FIRE - (784) - " 'esh" meaning: "a burning; fiery; flaming; hot."

MAGOG - (4031) - "Magowg" meaning: "the barbarous northern region" hence Russia.

AMONG - (996) - "beyn" meaning: "within."

DWELL - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "remain; abide; inhabit."

CARELESSLY - (983) - "betach" meaning: "feeling of security; assurance; confidence."

ISLES - (339) - " 'iy" meaning: "coastlands; islands."

KNOW - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "to recognize; acknowledge; be aware of."

TRANSLATION OF VS 6: "And I (God) will bring a burning on Magog (the barbarous northern people known as Russia), and within those people who live in apathy, without care, in the coastlands, and the islands; and these people shall acknowledge that I (God) am the Lord."

The devastation of God, when it comes, will not only be against the anti-Christ of the Zionist-Communist alliance, but against those people in the world who dwell in apathy, without a care. (I personally believe that many of these will be Israelites. They have heard and rejected the Kingdom message. God says He will "purge out from among Israel the rebels, and them that transgress against Him" (Ezekiel 20:38). That word PURGE (1305) means: "to purify; to cleanse; to purge out." So it could mean that God will whip these apathetic Israelites into shape and purify them. I have felt for many years, that the average American Christian will refuse to listen to God until he has been driven to his knees and had his nose rubbed in the dirt. Or this verse could have an even more solemn meaning and say: "when I (God) come back, I will say to the rebels, 'I never knew you', depart from me!" (Matthew 25:41). These will be forced to acknowledge Jesus as King, before they are banished from the Kingdom forever.

Vs 7 -

HOLY - (6944) - "quadesh" meaning: "hallowed; sacred."

NAME - (8034) - "shem" meaning: "character; honor; authority."

KNOWN - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "recognize; acknowledge; declare; respect."

MIDST - (8432) - "taveh" meaning: "among."

PEOPLE - (5971) - " 'am" meaning: "tribes; nations; troops."

LET - (7503) - "raphah" meaning: "leave; let alone."

POLLUTE - (2490) - "chalal" meaning: "to profane; break one's word; defile; prostitute."

HOLY - (6944) - same as above.

NAME - (8034) - same as above.

MORE - (5750) - " 'od" meaning: "again; at all; any longer."

HEATHEN - (1471) - "goy" meaning: "a foreign nation."

KNOW - (3045) - same as **KNOWN** above.

LORD - (3068) - "**YHOVAH**" meaning: "the Self-Existent One; the Creator."

HOLY - (6918) - meaning. sacred."

ONE - (259) - "echod" meaning. "alone; only."

TRANSLATION VS 7: "So I (God) will make my sacred character acknowledged among my (God's) Israel nations; and I (God) will not leave them alone to defile my (God's) sacred name any longer; and the foreign (non-Israel) nations shall recognize me as the Creator, the sacred One alone among Israel."

Notice this verse does not speak about a single nation, such as the Jewish nation now in Palestine. It

speaks of the "nations of Israel," those which were promised to Father Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, centuries ago: In Genesis 17:4-6, Abraham, the father of the Israelite people was given a promise by Almighty God, when He said: vs 4: "As for Me (God), behold My covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of **MANY** nations." You might say, "This has reference to the Arab people who are also Abraham's descendants." But God clarifies this, just as He does any other Scripture if you are diligent to search for the truth, when He narrows down these nations in vs 16 and says to Abraham's wife Sarah: "she shall be a mother of nations." Remember, these promises were made to Abraham, 1200 years before there were any people on earth, who were known as Jews. Then to be doubly sure the truth would be known, God gives the same promise to Abraham's grandson Jacob, in Genesis 35:11, when He says: "...a nation, and a company of nations, shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins." This promise has only been fulfilled in the nations of Christendom. It has certainly not been fulfilled in the people we know as Jews. Then in Genesis 48:19 we see Jacob-Israel, as he passes on this promise to the youngest of Joseph's sons, Ephraim: "his younger (Manasseh's) brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a **MULTITUDE OF NATIONS.**"

Vs 8 -

BEHOLD - (2009) - "hinneh" meaning: "lo, see."

COME - (935) - "bow" meaning. "befall; cause to; invade; go to war."

DONE - (6213) - " 'asah" meaning: "accomplished; executed; come to pass."

DAY - (3117) - "youwm" meaning: "age."

SPOKEN - (1696) - "dabar" meaning. "arranged; to speak; talk."

TRANSLATION: "See, I (God) have caused it to come to pass, saith the Lord: this is the age of which I have spoken."

Vs 9 -

THEY - (1992) - "hemmah" meaning: "many; those."

DWELL - (3427) - "yashab" meaning. remain; dwelling; habitation.

CITIES - (5892) - "a'ayar" meaning: "a city; town."

FORTH - (3318) - "yatsa" meaning: "break out; go out; issue out."

SET - (1197) - "boor" meaning: "consume with fire; burn; set on fire."

FIRE - (784)-" 'esh" meaning: "burning; fiery; flaming; hot."

BURN - (5400) - "nasag" meaning: "catch on fire; burn; kindle."

WEAPONS - (5402) - "nesheg" meaning: "offensive arms; arsenal; weapons."

BOTH - (8147) - "shittayin" meaning: "both."

SHIELDS - (4043) - "mginnah" meaning: "small shields; defensive weapons."

BUCKLERS - (6793) - "tsinnah" meaning. "large shields."

BOWS - (7198) - "gesheth" meaning: "bow as an offensive weapon."

HANDSTAVES - (4731) - "magglah" meaning: "rod for offensive striking"

SPEARS - (7420) - "ramath" meaning: "lance; javelin, spear."

BURN - (1197) - "boor" meaning: "to consume with fire."

FIRE - (784) - same as above.

SEVEN - (7651) - "shib'ah" meaning. "an indefinite number; by implication a week."

YEARS - (8141) - "shanah" meaning. a whole year."

TRANSLATION: "And many which remain in the cities and towns of Israel shall issue out of those cities and will consume with fire and burn the defensive weapons and the offensive weapons, and they will burn them for seven whole years."

At about this point, the skeptic, or the doubter, may say: "See, the prophet was not talking about some war in the distant future, for we no longer use spears and bow. Our weapons are made of metal which will not burn."

There are several interesting assumptions we can make at this point. One is that the prophet, looking far into the future, could not know about tanks, guns, and artillery, so he described the terrible war which would take place, in terms his readers could understand.

But there is an even more intriguing possibility. This is that he had a vision of that future war and the strange weapons which would be used. He knew these metal weapons would burn.

For a number of years, the Soviets have been experimenting with a new plastic called "ligonite." This is much harder than steel, is almost impenetrable by armor piercing shells and much lighter than steel. This makes it an ideal armor for tank and personnel carriers. The one drawback is that when it catches on fire, it burns with an intensity that is hotter than that of anthracite coal. Could it be possible that our Israel people, issuing forth on the battle field after the enemy has been destroyed, will actually be able to burn these metal weapons? Or could it be that the prophet was referring to them burning the fuel that these war engines contained? You be the judge. Verse 10 will give a further explanation.

Vs 10 -

WOOD - (6086) - "'ets" meaning: "trees; timber; sticks."

OUT - (4480) - "minney" meaning: "from among; out of."

FIELD - (7704) - "saday" meaning: "countryside; field; ground."

NEITHER - (3808) - "loh" meaning: "never; much less; out of."

FORESTS - (3293) - "Ya'ar" meaning: "thickets; forests; woods."

BURN - (1197) - "a'ar" meaning: "to kindle; consume; cause to burn; set on fire."

WEAPONS - (5402) - "nesheg" meaning: "offensive weapons; arsenal."

FIRE - (784) - "'esh" meaning: "fiery flame; burning; hot."

SPOIL - (7997) - "shalal" meaning: "booty; prey."

THOSE - (1992) - "hemmah" meaning: "whomsoever; the same; such as; those."

SPOILED - (7997) - "shalal" meaning: "plundered; make a prey; spoil."

ROB - (962) - "bazez" meaning: "take a prey; spoiled."

ROBBED - (962) - same as above.

TRANSLATION: "So Israel shall take no firewood out of the open fields, nor cut down any wood out of the forests; for Israel shall burn the offensive weapons with a fierce flame; and Israel shall take a prey of those who sought to spoil them, and spoil those that robbed them."

It becomes apparent in this verse that the enemy will retreat in great panic, leaving their weapons of war and supplies behind. Whether Israel will actually be able to burn these weapons we do not know. Very possibly they will burn the fuel from the mechanized vehicles and use it to warm their homes and cook their food. Anyone who has ever traveled with an armored division in combat or in maneuvers, knows the vast amount of fuel it will consume. Much of this is transported by oil trucks. In this specific war, the enemy will leave enough fuel behind to last the Israel people for seven years. (See verse 9).

Vs 11 -

COME - (1961) - "hayah" meaning: "come to pass; be accomplished; happen."

DAY - (3117) - "yowm" meaning: "space of time."

GOG - (1463) - "Gowg" meaning: "northern nation, in this case Russia."

PLACE - (4725) - "magomah" meaning: "country; place; space."

GRAVES - (6913) - "qibrah" meaning: "burying place."

VALLEY (1516) - "gay" meaning: "a gorge with steep sides."

PASSENGERS - (5674) - "'abar" meaning: "make way; overrun; passage; take away."

EAST - (6926) - "qidmah" meaning: "in front of; eastward; forward part."

SEA - (3220) - "yom" meaning: 'a sea; large body of water (a big sea); sometimes a large river; western."

STOP - (2629) - "chacam" meaning: "to stop the nose; muzzle."

PASSENGERS - (5674)- "'abar" meaning: "enter; go through."

BURY - (6912) - "gabor" meaning: "to bury."

GOG - (1463) - same as above.

MULTITUDE - (1995) - "hamon" meaning: "crowd; company."

CALL - (7121) - "gara" meaning: "address by name."

VALLEY - (1516) - "gay" meaning: "gorge."

HAMON-GOG - (1996) - "Hamon-Gowg" meaning: "the multitude of the northern country (Russia).

TRANSLATION: "And it shall happen in that space of time, that I (God) will give unto that northern country (Russia) a space there for a burying place in Israel, the gorge of the passage, eastward of the great sea; and it (the smell of decaying bodies) shall muzzle (stop) the noses of those who pass through; and there Israel shall bury Russia and all his company: and Israel shall call it the gorge of the army of the north."

There is no place in Old Palestine that can match this description of the place where Russia shall fall and be buried, (5/6ths of her army vs 2). But east from the Pacific Ocean, in the wilderness of Utah, Nevada, and Idaho, are many deep gorges, where millions of bodies could be buried. I believe this is the "valley of the passengers" which is mentioned here.

Vs 12 -

SEVEN - (7651) - "shi'bah" meaning: "literal number seven."

CLEANSE - (2891) - "taher" meaning: "to purify; decontaminate."

MONTHS - (2320) - "codesh" meaning: "by implication a month of 30 **days.**"

TRANSLATION: "And the house of Israel will take seven months to bury the Communist soldiers that they may decontaminate the land."

Vs 13 -

PEOPLE - (5971) - "am" meaning: congregation, tribes; nations; men."

LAND - (776) - "'erets" meaning: "country; nations."

BURY - (6912) - "gabar" meaning: "bury."

RENOWN - (8034) - "shen" meaning: "a memorial; an honor."

DAY - (3117) - "yowm" meaning: "time; day; age."

GLORIFIED - (3513) - "kabad" meaning: "receive glory; honored."

LORD - (136) - "Adonay" meaning: "the proper name of God only when capitalized."

TRANSLATION: "yea, every person in the land shall bury the Communists, and it shall be to Israel a time of honor, the day when I (God) shall be honored, saith Adonay, the Lord God."

(I have specifically used the word **LORD** here, since there are those who teach that this word represents the heathen deity Ba'al and should never be used. In this instance, since it is capitalized, it refers to **ADONAY**, the Creator, the Self-Existent One. This is true of the word **LORD** whenever you find it capitalized. It has absolutely nothing to do with Ba'al.)

Vs 14 -

SEVER - (914) - "bodah" meaning: "separate."

CONTINUAL - (8548) - "tamiyd" meaning: "constant; regular; daily."

EMPLOYMENT - (5975) - "amad" meaning: "to be employed; serve."

PASSING - (5674) - "'abar" meaning: "covering."

BURY - (6912) - "gabar" meaning: "to inter or bury."

PASSENGERS - (5674) - "abar" meaning: "those that cover; wayfaring men."

BURIED - (6912) - meaning: same as above.

THOSE - (1992) - "hemmah" meaning: "those."

REMAIN - (3498) - "yathar" meaning: "are left; preserved; left behind."

FACE - (6440) - "pane" meaning: "surface; upon."

CLEANSE - (2891) - "taber" meaning: "to purify; decontaminate."

END - (7097) - "getseh" meaning: "end."

SEARCH - (2713) - "chaqar" meaning: "to penetrate; search out; seek."

TRANSLATION: "And they (Israel) shall separate out men for regular employment, whose task will be to cover the land and bury those bodies that were left behind on the surface of the land; for seven months shall these men seek out the dead."

Vs 15 -

PASSENGERS - (5674) - "'abar" meaning: "pass through; wayfaring man."

PASS - (5674) - same as above.

THROUGH - same as above.

(Notice these three key English words all have the same meaning. Why then did the translators confuse the issue by using different words? These could have been condensed into one phrase which said: "when the wayfaring man passes through the land.")

SEEST - (7200) - "ra'ah" meaning: "lean on; mark; spy; view."

BONE - (6106) - "estem" meaning: "extension of the body; a body; a bone."

SET - (1129) - "banah" meaning: "set up."

(Here is another good example of the necessity of looking up each key word. In Chapter 39 alone, the English word **SET** has three different Hebrew meanings (1197, 1129 and 5414).

SIGN - (6725) - "tsituwm" meaning: "a guiding pillar or post."

BURIERS - (6912) - "gabar" meaning: "burying party."

VALLEY - (1516) - "gay" meaning: "gorge."

HAMON-GOG - (1996) - "Hamown-Gowg" meaning: "the multitude of Gog."

TRANSLATION: "Any wayfaring man (traveler) who passes through the land and sees a body or bone of a man, he shall set up a guiding post by it, until the burying party shall bury it in the gorge where the multitude of Gog (Russia) are buried."

(Note, there were to be no individual graves, but a mass burying in a deep and huge gorge.)

Vs 16 -

NAME - (8034) - "shem" meaning: name.

HAMMONAH - (1997) - "Hamownah" meaning: "the multitude of Gowg." (Russia)

CLEANSE - (2891) - "taher" meaning: "purify; decontaminate."

LAND - (776) - "erets" meaning. nation."

TRANSLATION: "And also the name of that city shall be Hamonah, the multitude of (Russia). In this way shall Israel purify the land (nation)."

Vs 17 -

LORD - (136) - "Adonay" meaning: "the self-existent One."

SPEAK - (559) - amar meaning: say, command; demand of; speak."

EVERY - (3605) - "kal" meaning: "everyone; all."

FEATHERED - (3671) - "kanaph" meaning: "feathered; flying."

FOWL - (6833) - "tsippor" meaning: "bird."

BEAST - (2416) - "chay" meaning. wild beast."

FIELD - (7704) - "saday" meaning. country."

ASSEMBLE - (6908) - "gabats" meaning: "gather; assemble; come together."

YOURSELVES - (5315) - "nephesh" meaning: "any breathing creature or animal; yourselves."

COME - (935) - "bow" meaning: "to gather."

GATHER - (622) - "acaph" meaning: "to gather for any purpose; gather together."

EVERY - (5437) - "cabab" meaning: "be about on every side; beset; round about."

SACRIFICE - (2077) - "zebach" meaning: "slaughter; offering."

GREAT - (1419) - "gadol" meaning: "high; mighty."

SACRIFICE - (2076) - same as above.

MOUNTAINS - (2022) - "har" meaning: "hills; hill country."

EAT - (398) - "akol" meaning: "to eat; consume; feed."

FLESH - (1320) - "basar" meaning: "flesh."

DRINK - (8354) - "shathah" meaning: "drink."

BLOOD - (1818) - "dam" meaning: "blood which when shed causes death, hence life blood."

TRANSLATION: (This verse paints a terrifying picture, completely opposite of that one painted by most of our churches. Here we see God, the Son, in Jesus Christ, rather than the "meek and lowly babe of Bethlehem." Here we see Christ as the Avenger, the Destroyer:) "And Thou (Ezekiel), son of man, thus saith Adonay, the Self-Existent One, command all the feathered birds, and all the

wild beasts of the country, to come together, for my slaughter, that I (God) will kill for you, even a mighty slaying on the hills of Israel, that you (the birds and wild beasts) may feed upon flesh and drink life blood of my enemies.

Vs 18 -

EAT - (398) - " 'ahol" - same as above.

FLESH - (1320) - same as above.

MIGHTY - (1368) - "gibbor" meaning: "above; chief; strong."

DRINK - (8354) - same as above.

BLOOD - (1818) - same as above.

PRINCES - (5387) - "nasi" meaning: "exalted ones." (It is interesting to note that the word Nazi comes from this Hebrew word); also rulers; governors."

EARTH - (776) - " 'erets" meaning: "land; country; nations."

RAMS - (352) - " 'ayil" meaning: "mighty men." (Note that this word does not refer to a male sheep or goat.)

GOATS - (6260) - "attud" meaning: "leaders of the people." (AGAIN it would be well to notice that these "he goats" are not animals, but military leaders.)

BULLOCKS - (6499) - "par" meaning: "young; with wild strength."

FATLINGS - (4806) - "mring" meaning. gross; domineering." (Again, not a reference to animals as the King James Version seems to indicate, but to powerful leaders.)

BASHAN - (1316) - "Bashan" meaning. an area east of Palestine and the Jordan River."

It appears as though the KJV translators have completely garbled this verse for some reason or other, as the Hebrew shows it to read something like this: "Ye (birds of prey and wild beasts) shall consume the flesh of the chief men and drink the blood of the exalted ones, of mighty men (military leaders) and of the leaders of the people, of the young and domineering men from that area east of Palestine."

(Once again, it is extremely important for us to remember that the rams, he-goats, fatlings, and bullocks mentioned in this verse have absolutely nothing to do with animals, but are a description of the people who will fall in this slaughter.")

Vs 19 -

EAT - (398)-" 'akal" meaning. consume; devour; feed on."

FLESH - (1320) - "basar" meaning: "body flesh of man."

FULL - (7654) - "sob'ah" meaning: "satisfied; satiated; had enough of."

DRINK - (8354) - "shathah" meaning: "drunk; to drink as at a banquet."

BLOOD - (1818) - "dam" meaning: "life's blood."

TILL - (5704) - " 'ad" meaning. until; for as long as."

DRUNKEN - (7943) - "shikkarown', meaning. "to be drunken or intoxicated."

SACRIFICE - (2076) - "zabach" meaning: "killed; slaughtered."

TRANSLATION: "And ye (birds and beasts of prey) shall devour the flesh of men until you have had enough, and will be drunk with their life's blood until you become intoxicated with the slaughter that I (God) have killed for you." (Notice that the destruction of the enemy is accomplished by God, not the Israel people.)

Vs 20 -

FILLED - (7646) - "sabea" meaning: "filled to satisfaction; satiated." - -

TABLE - (7979) - "shulchan" meaning: "by implication a meal."

HORSES - (5483) - "cuc", meaning: "a horse."

CHARIOTS - (7393) - "rekeb" meaning: "cavalry; a multitude of riders."

MIGHTY - (1368) - "gibbor" meaning: "warriors; champions; powerful."

MEN - (582) - "'enoush" meaning: "mortal, hence a man."

MEN - (376) - "'iysh" meaning: "a male person; champion; mighty man."

WAR - (4421) - "milchamah" meaning: "those who fight a war; warriors."

LORD - (136) - "Adonay" meaning: "the proper name of God."

GOD - (3069) - "**YHOVAH**" meaning: "God."

TRANSLATION: "Thus you (birds and beasts of prey) shall be filled to satisfaction at my (God's) meal, with horses and a multitude of riders (cavalry - could either be horse mounted or mechanized) with the powerful champions of the battle, saith Adonay, **YAHWEH**, the Self-Existent, Eternal One."

Vs 21 -

SET - (5414) - "nathan" meaning: "bring; direct; perform; show."

GLORY - (3519) - "kabad" meaning: "splendor; honor."

AMONG - (996) - "beyn" meaning: "in; within; among."

HEATHEN - (1471) - "goy" meaning: a foreign nation; nations; people."

HEATHEN - (1471) - same as above.

SEE - (7200) - "ra'ah" meaning: "approve; consider; look on."

JUDGMENT - (4941) - "mishpat" meaning: "verdict; sentence; judicial pronouncement; justice."

EXECUTED - (6213) - "'asah" meaning: "accomplished; committed; fulfilled; brought to pass."

HAND - (3027) - "yod" meaning: "power; strength; terror."

LAID - (7760) - "siym" meaning: "brought; committed."

TRANSLATION: "And I (God) will show my splendor within all nations, and all nations shall consider my (God's) sentence that I have brought to pass and my (God's) power that I have committed upon them." (The communist nations of Magog-Russia.)

Vs 22 -

SO - (3651) - "ken" meaning: "rightly; forasmuch; in like manner; surely."

HOUSE - (1004) - "bavith" meaning: "family."

KNOW - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "ascertain by seeing; acknowledge; declare; discover; have knowledge of."

LORD - (3068) - "**YHOVAH**" meaning: "the Self-Existent, Eternal One."

GOD - (3069) - "**YHOVIH**" meaning: same as above.

DAY - (3117) "youm" meaning: "age; time."

FORWARD - (1973) - "halah" meaning: "forward."

TRANSLATION: "In like manner shall the family of Israel know by seeing that I (God) am the Self-Existent, Eternal One, their God, from that time forward."

(There will be no question as to who is King of Kings and Lord of Lord's in that day. There is little doubt in my mind, that when that terrible day comes, and victory comes to God's people, both Israel and her enemies will know without a shadow of a doubt, that the victory is God's and that it was not accomplished by the might or wisdom of the Israel people.)

Vs 23 -

HEATHEN - (1471) - "gowy" meaning: "nations; foreign nations; Gentiles."

KNOW - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "observe; acknowledge; be aware of; comprehend."

HOUSE - (1004) - "bayith" meaning: "family; house."

WENT - (935) - "bow" meaning: "carry; departed; caused to enter into; invaded."

CAPTIVITY - (1540) - "galah" meaning: "to exile; to denude (the custom was to strip captives.)"

INIQUITY - (5771) - "avown" meaning: "sin; fault; moral evil."

BECAUSE - (5921) - "al" meaning: "accordingly; because of."

INIQUITY - (5770) - "avown" meaning: same as above.

TRESPASSED - (4063) - "sideras" meaning: (Here is an example of a word in which the original Hebrew does not fit any meaning. The word itself simply means "made of iron" which does not fit into this context.)

GAINST - (413)-"el" meaning: "denoting motion; against; towards; upon."

THEREFORE - (3651) - "ken" meaning: "for which cause; howbeit; straightaway; therefore."

HID - (5641) - "cathar" meaning: "conceal; hid; kept secret."

FACE - (6440) - "pane" meaning: "face; favor; presence."

GAVE - (5414) - "nathan" meaning: "delivered up; recompensed."

HAND - (3027) - "yod" meaning: "power; terror; under."

ENEMIES - (6862) - "tsar" meaning: "adversary; enemy; foe."

FELL - (5307) - "naphal" meaning: "cast down; die; cause to fall; overthrow; overwhelmed; perished; slayed."

ALL - (3650) - "kimnyr" meaning: (Here is another word which makes no sense.)

WORD (2719) - "chereb" meaning: "cutting instrument; axe; dagger; sword."

TRANSLATION: "And the nations (both those of Israel and the heathen), shall observe that the family of Israel (not the Jews - see John 8:33), were carried into exile because of their moral evil; accordingly (or because) they trespassed (or went against Me - here the translators used the word they felt would best express the idea of God's disapproval. It cannot be found in the original Hebrew), for which cause I concealed my presence from them, and delivered them into the power of their adversaries: so were they all (this does not mean ALL in the sense of complete extinction - but all those who perish by the sword) killed with a weapon of war."

Vs 24 - (This verse explains why God used such harsh measures against His Israel people. Remember, these are not the Jews.)

ACCORDINGLY - (5921)-"al" meaning: "because of; by reason of."

UNCLEANNES - (2932) - "tum'ah" meaning: "religious impurity; filthiness; uncleanness."

ACCORDING - (5921) - same as above.

TRANSGRESSIONS - (6588) - "peshat" meaning: "national moral or religious rebellion, sin."

DONE - (6213) - " 'asal" meaning: "accomplished; bruised. See Hebrews 12:6 which says: "For whom the Lord loveth (Israel) He chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom He receives." (See also Deuteronomy 8:5 - "Thou (Israel) shalt also consider in thine heart that, as a man chasteneth (corrects) his son, so the Lord thy God chasteneth thee (Israel)."

HID - (5641) - "cathar" meaning: "concealed."

FACE - (6440) - "paneh" same as above.

TRANSLATION: "Because of their (Israel's religious impurities and filthiness, and by reason of their national moral rebellion, have I (God) bruised them and concealed my presence from them."

(Notice how this has a modern application. Today, we see God's displeasure falling on the Israel nations - the nations of Christendom - with the same ultimate results; enemy invasion, destruction and very possibly a time of slavery and occupation.)

Vs 25 -

THEREFORE - (3651) - "holoteles" meaning: "complete to the end; wholly; absolutely perfect."

LORD - (136) - "Adonay" meaning: (the proper name for God only.)

NOW - (6258) - " 'attah" meaning: "at this time; straightway."

BRING - (7725) - "showb" meaning: "make; bring home again; come again; deliver again, rescue."

AGAIN - (7725) - same word as bring.

CAPTIVITY - (7622) - "show'ah" meaning: "destruction; desolation."

HAVE - (1961) - "epimeno" meaning: "to remain; abide in."

MERCY - (7355)~- "rachan" meaning: "compassion; love; show mercy."

WHOLE - (3605) - "kowl" meaning: "whole of; all."

HOUSE - (1005) - "bayith" meaning: "family."

WILL - (5314) - "naphash" meaning: (Here is another Hebrew word which does not fit the context as it means "to breathe upon.")

JEALOUS - (7065) - "gona" meaning. zealous; in a bad sense; envious."

HOLY - (6944) - "gona" meaning: "sacred; hallowed."

NAME - (8034) - "shem" meaning: "character; authority."

TRANSLATION: "Being absolutely perfect, thus saith Adonay (God), at this time I will deliver again the destruction of Jacob (Israel), and will show mercy on all of the family of Israel, and will be very zealous for my sacred character."

Vs 26 -

AFTER - (310) - " 'achor" meaning: "after; seeing."

HAVE - (1961) - "hayah" meaning: "come to pass; accomplished; follow."

BORNE - (5375) - "nacah" meaning: "suffered; received' accepted."

SHAME - (3639) - "klimmah" meaning: "disgrace; reproach; shame."

TRESPASSES - (4604) - "ma'tal" meaning: "transgressions; sins."

WHEREBY - (834) - " 'asher" meaning: "which; where."

TRESPASSED - (4603) - "ma'al" meaning: "acted treacherously; transgressed."

AGAINST - (413) - "el" meaning: "against; towards."

WHEN - (3117) - "yowm" meaning: "in the day; age."

DWELT - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "dwelled; remained; lived."

SAFELY - (983) - "betach" meaning: "securely; carelessly; safely."

LAND - (127) - "adamah" meaning: "country; land."

NONE - (369) - "ayin" meaning: "nothing."

AFRAID - (2729) - "charad" meaning: "terror; fear; tremble."

TRANSLATION: "After they (the Israel nations) have suffered their disgrace, and all their transgressions which they have acted treacherously towards Me (God), in the day when they (Israel) lived carelessly and securely in their land, and nothing made them afraid."

This is a perfect application to what has happened in both Canada and the United States. It cannot be applied to Old Palestine and there is no way in which the Jewish people fit into this description. We, the Israel people have lived carelessly, apathetically and safely in the land which God gave to us, the new Zion. We have allowed moral evil to take over in our countries and we are now feeling the disciplining hand of God, as it falls on our countries. This is one of the surest signs that we are His people. We know from the Scripture that "the way of the transgressor is hard." (Proverbs 13:15b). We know that the admonition of Galatians 6:7 was written to Israelites, for Israelites, about Israelites: "Be not deceived, God is not mocked, for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap." (This is known as the law of Harvest, and is as sure as the Law of Gravity.) Today, we people in Christendom are reaping what we have sown, and the "time of Jacob's trouble," is just beginning.

Vs 27 -

WHEN - (834) - "asher" meaning: "because."

AGAIN - (7725) - "shuwb" meaning: "to turn; to return to the starting point; again; bring back home; deliver."

PEOPLE - (5971) - "am" meaning: "tribes of Israel; nations; people."

GATHERED - (6908) - "qabats" meaning: "to assemble; bring together."

ENEMIES - (341) - "oyeb" meaning. adversary; foe, enemy.

LANDS - (776) - "erets" meaning. country land."

SANCTIFIED - (6942) - "qadash" meaning: "pronounced ceremonially or morally clean; purified; holy."

SIGHT - (5869) - "ayin" meaning: "sight; knowledge; presence."

MANY - (7277) - "rab" meaning: "exceedingly much; multitude."

NATIONS - (1471) - "goy" meaning: "tribes; people; heathen nations."

TRANSLATION: "Because I (God) brought them (Israel) back to their starting place from among the nations, and have assembled them out of their enemies countries, and am pronounced holy in them in the presence of a multitude of people."

Vs 28 -

THEN - (227) - az meaning: "at that time; therefore; now."

KNOW - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "observe; recognize; be certain; have knowledge."

CAUSED - (5414) - "nathan" meaning: "caused; ordained; recompensed; suffered."

LED - (935) - "bow" meaning: "to come; enter into; invade."

CAPTIVITY - (1473) - "galal" meaning: "carry away captive; remove." (Note that this Hebrew word is used three times in Chapter 39, each time with a different meaning.)

AMONG - (413) - "'el" meaning: "among."

HEATHEN - (1471) - "goy" meaning: "nations; heathen; tribes."

GATHERED - (3664) - "kanac" meaning: "gathered together."

OWN - (5315) - "nephesh" meaning: "breathing creature; life; lust; pleasure; soul." (This is another word which does not fit into the context.)

LAND - (127) - "'adamah" meaning: "country; land" (See 2 Samuel 7:10).

HAVE - (1961) - "hayah" meaning: "have."

LEFT - (3498) - "yathar" meaning: "to leave; to remain; left behind; let remain."

THERE - (8033) - "sham" meaning: "there."

TRANSLATION: "At that time shall Israel have knowledge that I am Adonay, their God, who suffered them to be invaded and led into captivity among the anti-God (heathen): but I (God) have gathered together the Israelites into their own country (not Old Palestine - see 2 Samuel 7:10) and have left none remain behind in these places."

Vs 29 -

NEITHER - (3808) - "lah" meaning: "much less; neither; never."

HIDE - (5641) - "cathar" meaning: "conceal; hide; be absent from; keep."

FACE - (6440) - "paneh" meaning: "countenance; face; favor; presence."

ANY - (3605) - "kowl" meaning: "in any manner."

MORE - (5750) - "'od" meaning: "further; any longer; hence forth."

POURED - (8210) - "shaphak" meaning: "spilled; to expend; pour out; shed."

SPIRIT - (7307) - "ruwach" meaning: "breath; spirit."

HOUSE - (1004) - "bavith" meaning: "family."

TRANSLATION: "Much less will I (God) keep fav9r in any manner from Israel; for I (God) have poured out my Holy Spirit upon the family of Jacob-Israel, saith Adonay, the Self-Existent One."

CONCLUSION:

Before we put these chapters together, let me make one thing very clear. This work is in no way an attempt to downgrade the King James or American Standard Versions of the Holy Bible. I am no Hebrew scholar. I am merely attempting to show you how important it is for you as a concerned Christian to: "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth." (2 Tim.2:15).

Here the word "laborer" comes from the Greek "ergates" (2040) which means: "laborer; teacher." The word dividing, Greek "orthotomeo" (3718) means: "to correctly expound the Divine message."

It is extremely important for Identity teachers to correctly explain (expound) the Divine message of Scripture. Too many pastors simply explain it the way they were taught in Seminary, without ever checking out the meaning for themselves; too many Christian laymen, accept what the pastor says, merely because he is supposed to be the "expert", the one who studied in the seminary. But a correct explanation of Scripture can only come, when the student honestly takes the time and effort to check out the meaning of the English words used in the text and compare them to the original language. This anyone who can read, can do. I have shown in these two chapters, that this sometimes changes the meaning of the text.

There is little doubt in my mind, that if you make an honest study of these two chapters, you will come to the conclusion that God does not battle with and destroy His enemies on the hills and valleys of Old Palestine, as we have been taught, but that His triumph will take place on the hills and in the valleys of Zion, the country promised to King David in 2 Samuel 7:10, the new Jerusalem.

Here is the translation we have worked out:

EZEKIEL 38 -

1 - The word of the Lord came unto me (Ezekiel) saying:

2 - Son of man, set thy face against the land of Russia, and the chief prince of Moscow and Tublosk, and prophesy against them.

3 - Thus saith the Lord God (Adonay, the Self-Existent One); Behold I am against thee, O Gog, the chief leaders of Moscow and Tublosk.

4 - And I (God) will cause thee (Russia) to turn, and will put a ring into your nose, to pull you out, with all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed in splendid armor, even a great multitude with armored vehicles, handling weapons of war.

5 - Persia (Iran), Ethiopia, (the Communist nations of Africa), and Libya with them; all of them with their weapons of war.

6 - Gomer, the son of Japheth from Siberia with crowds of troops; the family of Togormah from Eastern Germany and from the gloomy north, with crowds of troops.

7 - Prepare yourself, thou, and the multitude with thee, all those which are gathered together unto thee, and be thou watchful of them.

8 - After a space of time, thou Russia, shall move with hostile intent, into a land that is brought back from war, and is gathered out of many nations, against the people of Israel and the mountains which have been desolate, an uninhabited place: but which is brought out of the nations, and who live in safety, living boldly without care and with confidence.

9 - Thou (Russia) shall come up like a tempest, and like a cloud shall cover the sky with thy troops. Thou shalt come in overwhelming force.

10 - But thus saith the Lord (Adonay), it shall come about, that on that day, a certain matter shall come into thy heart, and thou shalt conceive an evil thought concerning a military device in your possession.

11 - **AND YOU** (Russia) shall say, "I will go upward to a country of towns and cities that is without walls; I will go to those who believe they live in safety and in apathy, who live securely in homes without bolts or bars on their doors.

12 - You (Russia) will come for the purpose of plundering the land and stripping it; to do evil with your forces against the uninhabited country which is now established; and upon the tribes of Israel who have gathered for a purpose, out of many heathen nations, who have procured much property and flocks and herds of animals, and many possessions and who settled in the midst of this wilderness.

13 - The Ethiopians and Edomites, and the merchants of the world shall say to thee (Russia), Have you come to take a spoil? To carry away their great wealth and to take a booty of cattle and goods, to take much spoil?"

14 - Because of this, son of man, prophesy by God's inspiration and say unto Russia, Thus saith Adonay, the Lord God; In that day when My people Israel live in security, without care, surely you Russians shall have knowledge of it.

15 - And you (Russia) will come from your country, from the gloomy places in the north, Russia

and many nations with thee, a multitude, an exceedingly great multitude prepared for war.

16 - You (Russia) shall come upon my (God's) people Israel as a dark cloud which will cover the nation; it shall happen in the future, and I (God) will bring thee (Russia) upon my nation, that the heathen may recognize God, and I will be consecrated in thee, O Russia, in their presence.

17 - Thus saith, Adonay, the Lord God of Israel: Art thou (Russia) he of whom I spoke in the ancient days past? by my bond servants the prophets, those who predicted these days by my inspiration? which predicted many years ago that I (God) would cause thee (Russia) to go to war against my people Israel?

18 - And it shall happen in that day, when Russia shall enter into the country of Israel to make war against them, saith the Lord God, that my fierce, burning anger, shall rise up as a fiery burning passion.

19 - For in my (God's) jealousy, and in the hotness of my anger have I (God) commanded. Truly in that space of time, there shall be a mighty earthquake in the country of Israel.

20 - So that the fishes which swim in the water, and the birds which fly in the sky, and the wild animals of the field, and all reptiles that reside on the crust of the earth, shall shake with fear at my fury. And the mountain ranges shall be utterly thrown down, and the inaccessible places will fall down, and every walled city on earth shall fall to the ground.

21 - "And I (God) will cry out for destructive weapons of war to be used against Russia; throughout all the land, saith the Lord God; every individual's weapon of war shall be turned against his comrades and his kindred.

22 - And I (God) will execute judgment upon Russia with a destroying plague and with flowing blood, and I shall cause to rain upon Russia and the great army with him, the tribes and nations, a rain of giant ice crystals, and of burning, fiery hot, resinous sulphur.

23 - Thus will I (God) overcome, and will sanctify myself in the sight of many heathen nations.

EZEKIEL 39:

1 - Therefore, thou son of man (Ezekiel), prophesy against Russia, the chief prince of Moscow and Tublosk and say: "Behold, I (God) am against thee, O Russia."

2 - "And I (God) will cause the Communist alliance to retreat. And I will annihilate you and leave only one-sixth of your forces alive, and will cause you (Russia) to come from your northern parts, and will bring thee (Russia) upon the tribes of Israel.

3 - And I (God) will severely strike out of your right hand the weapons of war and will make your missiles fall from your left hand. You will become completely impotent.

4 - And thou (Russia) shall fall on the hills of Israel, thou Russia and all thy armies with thee: I God will give your alliance unto the fowls of prey, and to the wild beasts of the field, who will devour your forces for food.

5 - You (Russia) shall perish in the open country: for I God, have spoken it, saith the Lord.

6 - And I (God) will bring a burning on Russia, and within those people who live in apathy, without care, in the coastlands and the islands, and these people shall acknowledge that I am the Lord.

7 - So I (God) will make my holy character acknowledged among the Israel nations; and I will not leave them alone to defile my sacred name any longer; and the foreign nations shall recognize me as the Creator, the sacred One of Israel.

8 - See, I God have caused it to come to pass, saith the Lord; this is the time of which I have spoken.

9 - And many which remain in the cities and towns of Israel shall issue out of those cities and will burn with fire the defensive weapons and the offensive weapons of the enemy, and will burn them

for seven whole years.

10 - So Israel will need no firewood out of the open fields, nor will they cut down any of the forests; for Israel shall burn the offensive weapons with a fierce flame; and Israel shall take a spoil of thee who sought to spoil them, and spoil those which robbed them.

11 - And it shall come about in that space of time, that I (God) will give unto that northern country (Russia) a space there for a burying place in Israel, the gorge of the passage, eastward of the great sea (Pacific Ocean); and it shall smell of decaying bodies, and shall offend the nose of those who pass through; and there Israel shall bury Russia and his company: and Israel shall call it the gorge of the armies of the north.

12 - And the house of Israel shall take seven months to bury the Russian dead, that they might decontaminate the land."

13 - Yes, every person in Israel shall help bury the community and it shall be to Israel a time of honor, the day when God is honored, saith Adonay, the Lord God.

14 - And Israel shall appoint men for regular employment, whose task will be to go about the land and bury those bodies which were left behind on the surface of the land; for seven months shall these men seek out the dead.

15 - And any traveler, who passes through the land, and sees a body, or a bone of a man, shall set up a marker by it, until the burying party shall bury it in the gorge where the multitude of Russia is buried.

16 - And the name of that city shall be called Hamonah; the multitude of Russia. In this way shall Israel purify the nation.

17 - Ezekiel, thus saith the Lord God, command all the feathered birds, and the wild beasts of the country to come together, for my slaughter that I God will kill for you, even a mighty slaying on the hills of Israel, that the birds and beasts may feed upon the flesh and drink the blood of my enemies.

18 - Ye birds of prey and wild beasts, shall consume the flesh of the chief men and drink the blood of the exalted ones - of mighty men, the military leaders of the people, of the young domineering men who come from that area east of Palestine.

19 - You birds and beasts of prey shall devour the flesh of men until you have had enough, and will drink of their life blood until you are intoxicated with the slaughter that I God have killed for you.

20- So you birds and beasts of prey shall be filled to satisfaction at God's meal, with horses, and a multitude of riders, the powerful champions of the battle, saith Adonay, **YAHWEH**, the Lord God, the Self-Existent One.

21 - And I God will show my splendor among all nations, and all nations shall consider my sentence that I have brought to pass, and my power which I have committed against them.

22 - In like manner, shall all the house of Israel know, by seeing, that I God am the Self-Existent One, their God, from that time forward.

23 - And the nations, both those of Israel and the heathen, shall observe that the family of Israel were carried into exile because they trespassed my law, for which cause I hid my presence from them, and delivered them into the power of their enemies; so they who were killed, were all killed with a weapon of war.

24 - Because of Israel's immorality and filthiness, and by reason of their moral and spiritual rebellion, have I God bruised them and hid my presence from them.

25 - Being absolutely perfect, saith Adonay, the Lord God, at this time I will deliver again the destruction of Jacob-Israel, and will show mercy on all the family of Israel, and will be very zealous for my sacred character.

26 - After the Israel nations have suffered their disgrace and all their transgressions in which they have acted treacherously towards Me, in the day in which Israel lived carelessly and securely in their land, and nothing made them afraid.

27 - Because I God brought Israel back to their starting place among the nations, and have assembled them out of the enemy countries, and am called holy in them in the presence of a multitude of people.

28 - At this time shall Israel have knowledge that I Adonay, the Self Existent One, am their God, who allowed them to be invaded and led into captivity among the anti-God heathen: but I God have gathered together the Israelites into their own country and have left none of them behind in those places.

29 - Much less will I God keep my favor from Israel; for I have poured out my Holy Spirit upon the family of Jacob-Israel, saith Adonay, the Lord God, the Self-Existent One.

This is confirmed in Joel 2:28 - "And it shall come to pass afterward, that I (God) will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, and your young men shall see visions. And also upon the servants and upon the handmaidens in those days shall I pour out my Spirit. Then note verse 32- And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord (Adonay, the Self-Existent One) shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem, (the new Jerusalem) shall be deliverance, as the Lord hath said, and in the remnant whom the Lord shall call.

I hope and pray this study has been a blessing to you. It is not necessary that you accept my translation. I merely want to whet your appetite for a deeper study of God's Word. For here is the only key to America's and Christendom's survival!

Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr
C.E.D.S.

What Happened To Our Children?

by Lt. Col. Gordon Jack Mohr, AUS Ret.

"As for my people (Israel), children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths." - Isaiah 3:12

In 2 Timothy 4:1-5, we read these words: "But evil men, and seducers shall wax (Greek - PKOKOPTO meaning: 'grow; increase'), worse and worse, deceiving and being deceived."

Today, with front page news stories screaming about schoolroom shootouts, where students, some of them in pre-teens (the Jonesboro, Ark. massacre was done by boys 13 and 11), and everyone from the President on down coming out with ideas on how to stop what seems to be becoming a Satanic epidemic, it might be well for us to go further than "Gun Control," as the answer to this frightening problem.

"Jack be nimble, Jack be quick; snap the blade and give it a flick. Grab the purse, it's easily done; plunge the knife and cut and run." Does this obscene verse come from some sick comic book? Not at all! It is found in a Fifth Graders book, used in some "Inner City" schools, titled THE INNER CITY MOTHER GOOSE! This is but one of many recent textbooks that decent parents are complaining about.

Our discussion will center around traditional American Christian values of decency and morality, and a heathen concept called Secular Humanism, that has crept into American education within the last fifty years.

Today, this concept is being pushed by the enemy of Christian values in every facet of American life. This "new idea" which is actually centuries old, going back to the Garden of Eden, revolves around the teaching that all things are "relative." The dictionary defines this as "related to each other." This teaching says there are no such things as "right" or "wrong," only "shades of grey," that life is controlled by things such as our environment, which are beyond our control and that we really don't have any say about what we do. This has become known as "Situation Ethics!" "Right" or "Wrong" is determined by the situation you find yourself in.

In Hosea 4:6, we find these interesting words: "My people (Israel) are destroyed for lack of KNOWLEDGE." Notice it does not say "lack of EDUCATION," but "lack of KNOWLEDGE." A great English statesman once said: "Education without God, turns men into clever devils," and this is exactly what is happening with many of our children.

Children without EDUCATION in Christian values, are egged on by the vile and violent things they see on TV, and read in their books, to do unspeakable acts against their peers. They are literally turned into "jungle savages" by the music they listen to, which their parents often purchase for them. One such young savage, looking down at a victim who lay bleeding to death at his feet, chuckled as he said: "This is done different than Algebra, ain't it?"

Today in America, we have literal droves of "educated idiots" who are trying to run this country, while at the same time, they are knowingly laying the ground work for our absorption into the New World Order of International Zionism!

God's Word warns us about this in Isaiah 5:20, where we read: "Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter. Woe (deep sorrow) to them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent (cunning) in their own sight."

Before we go deeper into this discussion, I'm sure that most of you know that my thinking will be colored by my personal Christian beliefs. These in turn are centered on an unshakeable belief in the authenticity of God's Word. I am what some sarcastically call a "funnymentalist," if by that you mean that I believe God's Word, and that it contains the "blueprint" we need for a happy life.

I accept God's Word, as found in the Holy Bible, as final above anything than man can come up with! That it supercedes the ideas of man, no matter how intelligent they may be.

This is one of the major reason my teaching comes under bitter attacks by the liberals of Secular Humanism. Paul understood these fellows in the First century when he wrote in Romans 1:21, 22.

"Because that when they knew (about) God, they glorified Him not as God, neither were they thankful; but they became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish hearts were darkened. Professing themselves wise, they became fools." Later in 2 Timothy 3:7, he elaborated on this when he said these "Were ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth." The Greek word for WISE is FRON-EE-MOS which means: "intellectual achievement which leads to conceit." We have thousands of these in America, in our school system, and often standing behind the pulpits of our most prestigious churches.

I heard a rather crude story that illustrates what I mean. It seems that a country boy who had become successful as a preacher, with little or no education, had worked himself up to become pastor of a large city church. Wanting to impress his parishioners, he went to a printer and had him make us some name cards. He said, "Put on them, THE RIGHT REVEREND GEORGE BROWN, and then add some of them alphabets." When the cards arrived he passed them out after the church service. Two men were heard discussing the cards. One said: "I know what the Right Reverend George Brown means, but what does that BS, MS, PhD mean?" His friend looked at him and replied; "Man, you sure are dumb. Everybody knows what BS stands for. The MS means more of the same, and the PHD 'piled higher and deeper.'" Very possibly true!

Since I will using the term "liberal" frequently, let me define what I mean by it. I will not be using it in its classic sense which means "one who is willing to make a change for the better". I will be speaking about the "pseudo-liberal" or the "fake liberal." Men like Vice President Gore, who are always willing to give away your money for some cause or the other, but who only gave \$385.00 to charity last year according to IRS reports.

The modern liberal believes that he is "the master of his fate, he is the captain of his soul". That he is smart enough to handle life's problems without having God interfere in what he wants to do. You can see the result by looking at today's America.

Under the guise of this religion, for this is what it is, the religion of the New World Order, men have set out to destroy the moral and spiritual foundations on which this country was built and on which she grew to greatness.

When Alexis de Tocqueville, the Great French philosopher came to America in the Nineteenth Century, he was looking for a clue as to what had made her great in such a short time. He said: "I searched in your magnificent harbors, and it was not there. I looked in your mighty steel mills and it was not there. I looked in the wheat and corn producing fields of the midwest and could not find it. It was not until I went within the walls of your churches, and listened as the pulpits flamed against unrighteousness, that I realized America was great, because she was good, and that when she ceases to be good, she will cease to be great!"

This is what is taking place today, as the enemies of God and decency seek to "destroy White Christian Civilization."

Today, churches that at one time were the "salt" Jesus mentioned in Matt. 5:13, have now become the "salt which has lost it's savor,"it's ability to "hold back corruption." Today, many of these openly support those who have declared their intention of destroying Christ's church, and have elevated them to the pedestal of being God's Elect! I don't have to elaborate on this.

Our churches, often aiding a corrupt government with false teachings about the Christian's duty to obey government, no matter what, have weakened us to the point where it will be easy for us to be assimilated into the Zionist New World Order.

Some reply that the Bible prophesies that this will happen, and we are fighting against God if we try and stop it. My what a weak excuse to avoid "front line duty!" Some say: "God never changes his mind!" These haven't studied the Book very well, or they would read in Jonah 3:1, how when the people of this wicked city, heard Jonah's message of doom, and repented from the king on down. Verse 9 says: "And God saw their works, (notice not what they said, but what they did," that they turned from their evil way; and God REPENTED of the evil He said He would do unto them, and He did it not!"

We have a FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL, that is available to America now, if we really want it. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14. Most Christians know it by heart, and it is a favorite verse in many Judeo Christian churches: "If My people, which are called My name (Christian), will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and SEEK My face, and TURN from their wicked ways; THEN will I HEAR from heaven, and will FORGIVE their sin, and will HEAL their land." The problem is that most Christians only give this Formula "lip service" and neither they or their pastors are willing to stop "doing their own thing," whatever that may be, to OBEY God.

The First Century Christians believed that Jesus would return during their time but that didn't stop them from "Occupying until He will return!" If they had acted like many modern day Christians, Christianity would never have survived the persecutions of the First Century, and we would have been heathen today.

Public education, has never before in it's history, been under such vicious attack as it is today.

Many of us who canticize "liberal education" are called "nearsighted, for we often tend to concentrate on one phase of the battle, without understanding the source of the evil that is overwhelming us. So we concentrate on sex education, abortion, lack of morality, etc., without ever recognizing what is causing the trouble.

Some conservatives get upset if you don't concentrate on "sex education"; or the drug problem; or abortion. They spend all their time, money, and energy on trying to chop oft one tentacle of the octopus, not realizing that for every arm they chop off, the beast grows two more. To deal with it successfully, we MUST strike at it's heart!

The main issue in the modern education system is the philosophy of John Dewey it's founder, which seeks to do away with God and all issues of right and wrong. This is superceded by the teaching, that since man is an animal, he will naturally think and act like one.

This Zionist/Communist concept surfaces in their textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS (the art of controlling an entire nation by controlling their thinking). On page 30 it says: "Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things that an animal understands." On page 42 - "Man must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic acts. He must no longer be allowed to think of himself and his fellows as capable of spiritual nobility or greatness." It is interesting to note that in Yiddish, the "non-Jew", especially the Christian, is contemptuously referred to as a GOYIM. In their religious book, the BABYLONIAN TALMUD, this word means: "non Jew animal", and they are taught that when Zionism is triumphant, every Jew will have "two thousand goyim slaves". (They are talking about you and me, my Christian brother and sister. Is it a "hate crime" for me to warn you about what they claim as fact)?

Many parents seem to feel that because a teacher is sincere, that they are a good teacher. Nothing could be farther from the truth. I remember an old Peanuts cartoon. Charlie Brown was ,standing on the pitchers mound, around world series time, a vision of despair and saying: "Here we are behind 184-0, how can any team that is so sincere, lose so bad?" Sincerity is a "matter of intent," and has

nothing to do with "truth." Hell will be full of sincere people, some of them professing Christians who thought they were right and were sincere about it. When you hear someone say: "It doesn't matter what you believe, as long as you are sincere", you know you are probably listening to a "wolf in sheep's clothing."

The Indian mother who tosses her baby to the crocodiles to appease her heathen god, may be very sincere, but she is still a murderess.

The Apostle Paul, before his Damascus Road Conversion believed he was right and persecuted and killed Christians with pleasure. He had to be "knocked off his horse, and blinded" to learn the truth! You and I will be judged both in this life and the life to come, not only by what we believe, but by what we do. We will not be SAVED by GOOD WORKS, but if GOOD WORKS do not follow SALVATION, we should know that something is drastically wrong. This is what the Apostle meant in Phil. 2:12, when he said: ". . . work out your own salvation with fear and trembling."

The moral of this teaching is that "What you do, shouts so loud we can't hear what you say!" If you believe wrongly, no amount of sincerity or enthusiasm will make it right!

As you can see, this message was not meant to entertain you and possibly some of you may have your feelings hurt by what I say. I may have to say as Paul did to the church at Galatia (Gal. 4:16), "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

God never appointed me to be a PERSUADER. That is the task of the Holy Spirit. For some reason Unknown to me, and which I don't always like, He made me a WATCHMAN on the walls of America, Ezekiel 3 and 33. When I see danger to our people, I MUST warn them, for if I don't and they are hurt by the enemy, God will hold me accountable. But when I warn you, and give you the TRUTH, it immediately becomes a personal matter between God and you, and He will hold you accountable for what you have heard, whether you want to accept it or not.

This message will contain frightening facts which are today in the process of destroying the Christian family, as they were meant to do!

I hope that I stir some of you up to come out of your "spiritual foxholes" and get involved in the fight before it's too late.

We will, not lose our FREEDOM at 3 a.m. when we answer a knock at our door, and find a man with a red star on his hat and a Tommy gun in his arms, who says: "Come with me to the Concentration Camp!" We will lose it, when good people, Christian folks like you and me, see evil taking over, and sit back saying: "I'm only an individual you know. Everyone knows you can't buck City Hall." When enough good folks feel this way, Christian FREEDOM will die. We will take her to the cemetery, bury her and over her grave erect a headstone with this epitaph: "FREEDOM DIED IN AMERICA, BECAUSE CHRISTIAN PEOPLE DIDN'T WANT TO BE BOTHERED!"

You might be amazed at the source of criticism that comes my way when I try and warn people of the dangers we face. The Jews are not angry with me because I lie about them, but because I tell the truth, which they can't afford for Christians to know. The Judeo-Christians are angry with me, because I prove from God's Word and history, that those they have elevated to the pedestal of God's Elect, can't possibly qualify as such. They are also upset, because I refuse to compromise and go along with the "status quo" that wants to turn humanity into one big "chocolate blob" that can be more easily controlled by the World Zionists.

The Ministerial Alliances of America are the source of most criticism of truth when it regards the Jews. I had this happen in Canada a few years ago, when it was the Ministerial Alliances, who threatened motels where we held our services, and tried to force them into breaking contracts. At one meeting in British Columbia, four pastors from the State church were in attendance. During the question and answer period, one of them said: "We did everything possible to keep your hate group from speaking in our city." I had spoken that night on the subject: THE BIBLE HAS THE ANSWER TO CANADA'S PROBLEMS. I asked him: "What disagreement did you have with my

message?" and he replied: "None whatsoever. I believe the same as you do except for your stand on the Jews." When I asked him why Christians would become so upset that they would deliberately lie about our meetings, he became highly agitated and shouted: "We resist you because you are speaking for the Canadian League of Rights, and they refuse to accept the Jews as God's Chosen, and say that miscegenation is a sin, when Billy Graham says it's okay." The "cat was out of the bag!" They really had no Christian reason for their actions against us.

These hypocrites are more afraid of Gospel TRUTH BEARERS, than they are of the enemy who have openly said they will destroy everything Christians say they believe in! I cannot understand this kind of warped thinking.

Who are you going to believe, your pastor who may have been trained in a Jew contaminated seminary, who says they are His Chosen, or your Savior who in John 10:26, told their leaders; "But ye believe (Me) not; because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP!" (emphasis mine). Or Matt. 23:15, where He told them that they go over sea and land to make converts, only to turn them into 'two-fold more children of hell than yourself". That hardly sounds like Chosen People material to me, no matter how Jack Van Impe likes to twist Scripture around to suit himself.

Let me make this clear. The purpose of this message is not to attack your local education system. There are still a few good one's in existence and if you are fortunate enough to have one, Thank God!

I will be speaking about a national trend in education which is being promoted by the National Education System; SIECUS (Sex Information and Education Council United States); and the National Parent Teacher's Assn. It is for the purpose of forewarning you of dangers your child faces, "so you can be "fore-armed!" If you know the truth, it is very possible you can ward off incidents such as what happened at Jonesboro, Arkansas.

I will not go into a lengthy discussion on Sex Education; Sensitivity Training; the New Morality; Situation Ethics; filthy language, and anti-Christian, anti-American rhetoric that can be found in the school books of America. Although I will give some examples.

Some of you who wish to avoid controversy may say: "Why bring up this controversial issue at all. It will just cause waves in the Community pond?" The answer should be obvious to any concerned parent, whether they are Christian or not.

Unless concerned Americans take immediate steps to uphold the integrity, honor and stability of the American family, this country will lose the foundation on which it was originally built, and with this it's FREEDOM! Make no mistake about it, there is an "all out effort," call it a conspiracy" if you wish, to destroy the family and the nation. This has been one of the major points in the enemies "blueprint" for conquest for Centuries.

Most of the top educators in America, and by this I refer to those who are the positions of power and authority in the educational field, are connected with the National Educational Association. Their universal aim is to promote the goals of their anti-G¹od, humanist idol, John Dewey.

This can easily be checked out, as they repeat it constantly. In the HUMANIST MANIFESTO II, published in the HUMANIST MAGAZINE in the Sept. - Oct. 1973 issue, Point One says: "We believe that traditional religion that places God above human needs and experiences, does a disservice to the human species. Any account of nature must pass the tests of scientific evidence."

"In our judgement, the dogmas and myths of traditional religions (meaning Christianity of course) do not do so. We find insufficient evidence for beliefs in the existence of the supernatural. . . we begin with humans, not with God."

This echoes the thinking of the German Jewish philosopher Ludwig Feurach, who over 150 years ago wrote: "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea took such deep root in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl

Mordecai Marx, that it became the bedrock of his Communist Manifesto, which resulted in the deaths of millions of people worldwide, with special emphasis on slaughtering Christians.

The Humanists begin by violating one of their basic premises. One of their major educational tools is the teaching of the Evolutionary Theory as proven scientific fact. But this "theory," in spite of the efforts of prestigious organizations such as the National Geographic Society, do not meet the scientific criteria. Even atheist scientists admit, that science is increasingly proving that it is pure "double-talk" to believe as fact, a theory based on the blind action of natural forces, acting over millions or billions of years.

A few years ago, a prestigious scientist, Dr. James Moore from Michigan State University, delivering the keynote speech to the American Society of Scientists, said: "To teach evolution as fact in a public school, is the teaching of a criminal mind." So we find that the major hypothesis of Humanism does not meet their own criteria.

What Humanism boils down to is "People Control." By their own admission, they do not believe we common folks, who do not have a string of degrees behind our name, are intelligent enough to know what is good for us or our families.

An oft stated goal of Sex Education for instance, is to "eliminate harmful myths and mental hangups that according to humanist terminology 'foster intolerable attitudes of religion and puritanical culture.'"

The International Congress of Mental Health, sponsored by the United Nations, in it's initial meeting in London, said: "People who vocally uphold their Constitution are emotionally dangerous "right Wingers." Every child coming to school at the age of five, is insane, because he comes to school with certain allegiances towards his Founding Fathers, towards his elected officials, towards his parents, towards belief in the supernatural, and so forth. It is up to you teachers, to make these sick children well, by creating the International children of tomorrow."

Carefully notice the word INTERNATIONAL. It is the "key" to what we are discussing. A few years ago, while lecturing in a high school in Texas, I came across a First Grade Teacher's Handbook, written by a radical leftist Jew named Paul Brandwein. In it's introduction it said; "The most important task you have as a teacher, is to tear down the erroneous ideas implanted in the child's mind in his home and church. Once you have done this, then you can lay the foundation of education we desire for the International child."

If our educators look on our children as insane because they have been taught the difference between "right and wrong," then we need a different definition of insanity. To the Humanist, this represents anyone who disagrees with their obnoxious, sick philosophy, the Humanist Manifesto, and Progressive Education, as they love to call it.

The philosophy of Humanism is simple. It means that everything in life is "relative - depending on something else in order to function. You are not to blame for your actions, for they are caused by blind forces beyond your control." The two boys who gunned down their teacher, and schoolmates in Jonesboro, were not bad boys, they were driven to commit their evil deed by some outside influence, possibly their environment. Possibly by the actions of their classmates. But no matter what, they are not accountable for their actions.

There was a time in world history, when the entire world was in a crisis and the Bible says: "Every man did that which was right in his own eyes. In Gen. 6:5 we read that "God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually." Things got so bad that God stepped in with the flood and destroyed most of His creation.

The Satanic teaching of Humanism, abandons 2,000 years of Western civilization and launches an all-out attack against everything we as Christians have been taught is good and sacred.

If you want to understand Humanism, look at everything that opposes Christianity and you will find

it staring in your face. Yet today, this heathen religion is being taught in our schools, and unfortunately in many of our Christian churches, while parents who go by the name of Christian are so apathetic, they don't even seem to care that their children and their families are being deliberately destroyed.

It might be good to consider here why we never hear about children from Christian schools, or "home taught children," murdering their parents or their siblings? We know the liberal media would "froth" at the mouth over the opportunity to glorify such acts." Children in Christian schools and "home schooled children," are still taught love for God, parents and country, and are still taught that it is good to be a Patriot." This is not the "breeding ground" for savagery and murder that we find in the public school system. I have never known of a Christian School, and by Christian I mean one that is Christian in more than mere name, that has had trouble with it's students over extortion, rape, and robbery. But I have been in public schools, where the teachers were afraid to use the restrooms when students were present, and where the smell of marijuana hung heavy in the air. In one such school in the East, a young woman High School Sex Ed teacher, was "gang raped" by over twenty boys in the Senior class. They told the judge at their trial, "For over a year now, she has told us how much fun sex can be, and how to get the most out of it, so we decided to find out for ourselves."

The well-known liberal syndicated columnist Sidney Harris wrote: "The biggest con artists in America today are the behavioral scientists in our schools. These men, on our university campuses, who are devising all these innovative programs for our schools. They honestly believe they know what is ideal behavior for the rest of us."

The HUMANIST MANIFESTO states: - "Ethics is autonomous and situational, it needs no theological or ideological sanctions. Ethics stems from human interests and needs. To deny this, disturbs the entire basis of life. We must strive for the good life." Therefore: "If it makes you feel good; do it!" Don't be held back by some antiquated idea of what might be "right" or "wrong."

This is the PLAYBOY PHILOSOPHY of "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto; for tomorrow you die and that's the end of it! God called a man Who felt this way, a "fool!"

In Luke 12:20, He tells the story of a man who thought he had everything he' needed to live a happy life. He had taken his retirement, under the Playboy philosophy of "take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry". God said to Him: "Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee; then whose shall all these things be which thou hast provided?" In another place He asked: "What will a man give in exchange for his soul?"

You don't have to be a mental genius, to see where this sort of humanist thinking has led us. A great historian once said; "History proves you cannot have sexual freedom without destroying yourself. Either you choose sexual discipline, or sexual freedom (free love) and destruction."

The pathway of history is strewn with the dry bones of dead civilizations and empires, which have rotted out from within, long before the barbarians poured over their walls, or battered down their gates.

From the end of the Roman Empire to the beginning of the Renaissance, there was a period of 1,000 years known as the Dark Ages. During this period, every institution of man was in regression, including the Christian Church. The question we MUST ask ourselves today is this: "Are we about to enter a new Dark Ages as the 21st Century begins?"

Over 100 years ago, British historian Thomas Lord MacCauley made this dire prediction for America: "Your civilization will be destroyed in the 20th Century, as Rome was in the Fifth. But the Huns and Vandals which destroy you, will come from within, from your own institutions."

Those of us who are honest observers of contemporary history have seen this take place and the rioting and destruction that took place on our college campuses during the Vietnam War, was carried on under the guise of "academic freedom." I was working the college circuit at this time as a lecturer for the John Birch Society, and came into at least 25 often violent confrontations with folks

such as the STUDENTS FOR A DEMOCRATIC SOCIETY (SDS) always, 100% of the time under the leadership of young Jews, such as Abbie Hoffman and Jerry Rubin. Most of these young Jews were from wealthy families, and their fathers were lawyers.

They were the results of a liberal school system, and a deliberate attempt to "destroy White Christian civilization," or so they said.

We have seen the moral subversion of our youth, as it has dropped to the animal level of African savagery, aided by the jungle beat of "rock music," so loved by our White youth, but which is the very essence of Satanism. Even "religious rock," used in some churches to entice youth, is in this Satanic category.

Today we see little children in the lower grades, who have been so adversely effected that they can kill their parents, teachers, and classmates without shedding a tear and with no sign of remorse. Folks, something is drastically wrong!

Could it be that this disintegration of morals has gone hand in hand with the disintegration of our churches? Once great churches which were "light houses" in the community, have become "Religious Country Clubs", where men and women belong because of the respectability it gives them. Some have degenerated so far, with their "religious rock" and "flashing psychedelic lights," that they would comfortably fit into any whore house district in town. In many of these you do not even need to be "saved" to be a member, and they welcome homosexual couples, and very possibly even gay pastors, which we know is contrary to God's Word.

Today our youth are being taught in their schools, and sometimes in their churches, that the most important thing in life is "doing their own thing. Expressing themselves!" We know that the Bible tells us that "self-expression, without God," always ends in disaster! Yet our children are being "brainwashed" with the idea that "personal freedom," the right to "do what they want to do," is the most important thing in life.

In their search for freedom, an eminent educator Dr. Robert Fitch has said: ". . .they are losing control of their own lives. They are losing what they say they want the most, personal freedom." No man or woman is more of a slave than those who become slaves to their own wicked desires.

When a man or woman, boy or girl become a slave to self, they are more of a slave than someone incarcerated behind stone walls and iron bars.

I can think of one outstanding example of this. While lecturing at Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio in the early seventies, I was discussing sex education with a large group of collage students. During the Question and Answer Period, a striking blonde Co-Ed asked: "If we can't have contraceptives and abortion, how will we control the population explosion?" I replied: "Have you ever heard of something called self-control?" From her reactions and that of the audience you would have though I had slapped her face. Here was a group of several hundred young Americans about to step into life, and who did not know that they had control over their own life. They had been taught that they were the "prisoners of their environment, and other factors they could not control."

Later I found that this young woman, who was so in favor of abortion, was head of a Collegiate Committee to Save Baby Seals in Newfoundland. Any intelligent person should see the utter hypocrisy in this kindasonthinking. Yet it is standard among college youth.

Humanist ideology teaches these youth, that they have no control over their lives. No wonder they often run amok.

What I will attempt to do in this message is analyze this loss of freedom and pinpoint areas which are a definite threat to you and your family. I will show you some warning signs beside the "road of life" which shout DANGER: DETOUR! BRIDGE OUT! You have the option of believing the signs, or blundering ahead to destruction. It's as simple as that!

The Bible tells us in Proverbs 12:15 - "The way of the fool is right in his own sight; but he that

hearkeneth unto counsel is wise."

The recruiters for "revolution," and there are many of them, are seeking to enslave American youth on the basis of "self-indulgence." They are promising freedom, while leading them to destruction. "Freedom does not necessarily give a man or woman the right to do what they want. It gives them the right to do what is right!" Right can only be determined by the Creator, and that is why we have a book such as the Holy Bible as a guidebook for life.

When men and women do what they want, you have anarchy. Proverbs 14:12 says: "There is a way that seemeth right unto man, but the end thereof is the way of death."

Civilizations cannot exist without rules to live by. In fact they cannot happily exist outside the rules laid down by their Creator. We call them The Ten Commandments. Humanism seeks to destroy all such restraint.

In Point Five, of the HUMANIST MANIFESTO we see a clear call for "maximum individual autonomy." This means with no control by others, no restraint. Boiled down to laymen terms it means: "Anything goes that makes you feel good!"

In Point Seven they say: "Alienating forces should be eradicated or modified." In other words, Christianity MUST go, because it opposes us! This is the policy we have seen in action in all countries which have come under Zionist Communist control. Christianity has always suffered first and most. In some of these countries, you can play church, as long as you do it by their rules. We are beginning to see this in action in America, where the IRS 301(c) 3, tax exempt policies, places restrictions on what can and cannot be discussed from the pulpit and still retain bureaucratic blessing.

Parents, what do you really want for your children?

Mothers can you visualize that little boy who crawls cooing around the room, is it possible for you to visualize him as a dirty, smelly, long-haired, hippie type, high on drugs, with the sex life of an animal? These typos have been seen having open sex, in broad daylight on some college campuses. Supposing this were your son? They have been seduced into believing this is the "smart thing" to do!"

Can you look at your baby girl, as she comes fresh from her bath, sparkling like a rose in the morning dew, and visualize her as stringy-haired, obscenity spouting female in lumpy pants, having sex with any male animal that happens to be handy? This is what modern education is accomplishing. Those two boys who gunned down their teacher and classmates in Jonesboro, just didn't happen by accident.

They did not become monsters through some strange process of evolution. It was planned somewhere, by evil men, who wanted to spiritually destroy them. I sincerely doubt that these two boys were specifically picked to perform this evil deed, it could have been yours.

Referring again to the Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 43, we read: "The educational programs of Psychopoliticians, on every hand, seek out levels of youth who will become leaders in the future, and educate them into the animalistic nature of man. This must be made fashionable. They MUST be taught to frown upon ideas, upon individual endeavor. They must be taught above all things, that the salvation of Man is to be found only by his adjusting thoroughly to his environment."

At the end of the Korean War, our highest ranking POW, Maj. Gen. William Dean, a fine Christian who had withstood terrible torture and pressure in the North Korean prisons, and still maintained his Christian integrity, crossed the border at Pan'Mun'Jon. He was accompanied by a Chinese Lt. Col. who was the head Interrogator for the Communists, a Ph.D. graduate of UCLA. When they parted, the Chinese told Gen. Dean: "Don't feel downhearted about leaving us General, we will soon take over your country and you will be with us again." When Dean asked him how they would do it,

he said: "We will morally destroy one generation of your youth, and you will have no one willing to defend you!" This is the enemy speaking from a different angle, but for the same purpose. Their main emphasis is against American youth. This is why they are so very important. We either reach the high school and college group with the TRUTH, or we might save some time by having the funeral service for Christian America now!

As we look at the peculiar problems that are facing our youth, remember we are looking at a generation where respect for parents, for authority, for decency - where love for Country and God, has been deliberately destroyed wherever possible.

I will then show you it's end product. A generation of American youth which has been deliberately oriented to be confused, skeptical, aimless, suicidal, often savage, and plain unhappy.

The Humanist taught child rejects his Christian heritage, his parents, his church and the Christian ethic, which by the way is not found in Judeo-Christianity. He rejects the very things which made America great.

A letter received from a Manhattan mother, sums up what many American parents rightly feel about their public school system.

"Dear Friend: I've about given up! Several years ago, I sent a happy, well-adjusted son off to his first grade in public school. Today, because of his exposure to so-called Humanist values, the same boy is downright unhappy. I am ashamed to say so, but there are nights when I hate to spend the evening with him. He questions everything I say!

I don't know about the rest of you parents, but I've heard and read a lot of similar pathetic complaints from public school parents the past few years.

The gist of these complaints is that both the teacher and the textbooks are encouraging our children to belittle and disown the principles instilled in their homes and churches. They are being taught to go their own way at an age when some of them must still be helped to cross the street.

It's not to be supposed that the educational establishment has ignored this parental outrage. 'No siree, Bob!' The NEA has published a 28 page book, instructing teachers and administrators how to handle dissident parents and groups, which the NEA calls 'Far Right extremists.'

"Don't kid yourself! These tactics are effective! Every ultra-liberal outfit in America seeks to work it's will on the American people with scare pronouncements against the 'Far Right,' and the 'Religious Right.' Hearing these shrill cries one wonders why no concern is voiced by them over what the Communist 'Far Left' has done in this country and around the world.

The dissident parents around the country have been dismissed by the educational experts, as either religious funnymentalists,' meaning they accept and believe the Bible, or 'ignorant red neck hillbilly kooks!'

People are constantly being warned by the controlled media, that those who object to pornographic textbooks, must be put down before they impose a 'dictatorship of the unlettered' on the rest of us!

I was not at all surprised to discover that one of the school textbooks, used in the Charleston, West Virginia Public Schools required studies to: 'Recount some incidents you have seen happen in your home, which illustrates how parents have influenced children's lives which led to misunderstanding that ended in family tragedy!'

At the risk of over-simplifying, I would suggest that such a textbook must bring smiles to the faces of our enemies. They become dictators by first destroying the families of the people. Hitler did it, as did Stalin. This indicates to me, that 'extremists' no matter whether 'right,' 'left' are dangerous.

Thanks to our Constitution, Americans have more rights than any other people. One of these rights is the right to teach our children the truth! But political organizations such as the NEA have repealed the right of parents - their right to have a voice in what is being taught in their school

system, which is supported by their tax dollars. Talk about a dictatorship! It's time for parents to stand up and be heard, and see that a drastic housecleaning takes place in our public school system."

Public Schools will continue to "churn out" Humanist youth, until such time as informed and concerned parents, and yes, decent teachers, can be made to understand the danger that is taking place.

Parents must somehow or other be motivated to seek their inherent prerogative of having religious and moral rights restored to our school systems. Can any of you who were parents of school age children during WWII, recall any school massacres? They have become a recent phenomenon, and guns were more readily available then, than now.

We are just beginning to see the first stages of a "great awakening" as Americans are becoming "fed up" with the permissive children of Dr. Spock. As one disgusted parent said: "If you want to get any good out of Spock's books, use them to spank your children when they misbehave!"

Now be careful that you don't twist what I'm saying. Leave that up to the Jews and the liberals. They are good at it! Do not make me out to be "anti-education" for such is not the case. But I do realize that America is being destroyed, not from "lack of education," as the NEA says, but from "lack of knowledge" (Hosea 4:6). There is a great deal of difference between "education" and "knowledge." Many dedicated, honest, Christian school teachers have been "weeded out" of the education system, by the liberals, because they are trying to impart "knowledge" to their students, rather than the "mental brainwashing solution" of modern education. You may ask what this is. Someone has labeled it truthfully as "an ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash!"

Unfortunately, we better be willing to see and admit that the vast majority of our young teachers, the one's graduating from State run schools in particular, have been "brainwashed" by this Liberal detergent.

The education in the schools, is much like some teaching in the church, which has become what I term "rat poison religion."

Just as 97% of rat poison is cornmeal, and 3% arsenic, so we find 97% truth, and 3% falsehood in many churches. It is the 3% that does the "dirty work."

As a result of this teacher education, many of these young teachers are "starry-eyed socialists." President Clinton is a perfect example. A man whom ran away from his country to avoid the draft, became a partaker in anti-American demonstrations, overseas, then became a Rhodes Scholar, the epitome of Socialism, with an ingrained hatred of patriotism and a burning desire for One World Government. This is so evident, that he is willing to commit TREASON to make it succeed! If "sincerity is a thing to be applauded, even when you are wrong, then give Bill and Hillary credit for being sincere about socialism."

But this kind of education always results in little or no determination when it comes to morality. There is no stability for they are "double-minded" and the Apostle James reminds us in James 1:8 -"A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways!"

America cannot afford the luxury of catering to crime. Ask yourself why our government will make an "all-out" effort to weed out those they perceive as rebels, such as the Branch Davidians at Waco, who were bothering no one. Yet they refuse to tackle the savage, drug related gangs which roam and control the inner cities of America. In fact, there is much evidence that our government subsidizes these gangs.

Why does our Congress allow the President to send our Armed Forces overseas to protect foreign interests, when they have no business being there, and when they can't or are not allowed to protect our borders at home? Why has he allowed a half-million foreign troops, with their heavy equipment to train and remain on American soil. Does he intend to use them against our people if we rise up against his excesses?

We cannot afford unlimited free education for everyone, where there is no responsibility shown on the part of those being educated. What has happened to our "gutless" Congress, that will allow the President to run the country without restraint?

Many of these young teachers teach the observable falsehood that Secular Humanism is the "trend of the future." That it will lead us to an era of sweetness and light, when in the past, it has always led to slavery! The very nature of the Humanist beast, makes it anti-God, anti-gbook

The most liberal, progressive government in the world, using the "time honored" meaning of the word, can be found in our Constitutional Republic, a "government, of, by and for the people." This is not a Democracy, as we have been led to believe by the media and the bureaucracy, but a REPUBLIC!

This Constitutional Republic was set up by our Founding Fathers, and is what the liberals are now so desperately trying to destroy. It is a government of free people, under the direction of Almighty God, determining the basis of their government for the good of all citizens.

The Education System of America has sought to paint a gloomy picture of our American Form of Government and today, all over the world, America that a few years ago was looked up to as the world Savior, is now looked on as the "Great Satan," the "world bully."

I can remember thirty years ago when if you were an American you could travel safely in most any part of the world, even in those areas where they considered us to be an enemy. Today, Americans are spit on and blasphemed, and sometimes killed in countries we have aided the most.

In a book titled GOOD THINGS ABOUT THE UNITED STATES TODAY, the U.S. News and World Report, a Jewish owned, Jewish controlled magazine was honest enough to admit: "The cumulative effect of these (bad) reports, picture the U.S. as a repressive country unfit for human habitation . . . Yet foreigners continue to arrive from the four corners of the earth . . . from Russia and Eastern Europe, when they can escape the grip of Communism . . . from the undeveloped countries of Africa, the middle East and Asia, overwhelmed by poverty and disease; from Latin America where military regimes, and economic adversity have installed themselves. They come from the advanced countries as well . . . some of the 'best minds of Europe come, because the grass is greener here." If a Socialist leaning magazine such as this can see and admit the truth, why does our Education System, and many in the church, refuse to see it? There can be only one answer. They are part of the plot to destroy free America!

The smoke of unrest and discontent, which has been deliberately stirred up, has blinded the eyes of many of our people to the fact that what you see on TV, and read in the newspapers, is not necessarily true. This brings to mind the statement by an old hillbilly who said "It ain't so much from not knowin' that causes the trouble; as it is from knowin' so much that ain't so!"

There must still be something right about America, to merit the attention of endless queues of people who wait outside most American Consulate Embassies, world wide, hoping they can get permission to migrate here.

Yet you will find most high schools and Colleges, who shy away from having a knowledgeable speaker who will discuss the good points offered by our form of government. I know, for I have been turned down as a speaker, by those who paid radicals such as Angela Davis, and Eldridge Cleaver, in the thousands to speak and denigrate our country. I have also been heckled and shouted down by these same radicals, who are so impressed with what they call "freedom of speech," and socialism. I recall one instance at the University of Wisconsin, where I was discussing the United Nations. I mentioned in passing, that most of the Black countries in Africa, had been better off under White colonialism, in every area, than they were under Black dictators. This drew a storm of abuse from the Black students, only one of who had ever been to Africa. (I spent five years in Ethiopia, 1958-1963 and traveled extensively.)

I recognized a Black student who had been frantically waving her arms for attention. "We have a student here" she said "who can answer your lies. He is from Africa." I let pass the snide remarks about my lies and recognized a young Black, who in broken English began a tirade against Whites, and America in particular. I mentioned that I had spoken with Black leaders in Angola, who did not want to come out from under Portugese control, for they knew the bloodshed that would follow under black leadership. He began to scream at me: "Maybe that was then, but now they want UHURU," (which in a Swahili word in the universal language of South Africa), meaning "freedom!" I asked where he was from, and he replied: "West Sierre Leone," which is a little country on the Gold Coast of West Africa, about 1,000 miles from Angola. He admitted that he had never been to Angola and knew no Angolese. When I asked him how he could be so sure of what the Angolese people wanted he screamed. "I read the newspapers and watch TV." As an aside to the audience I said: "That's sort of like a man from Florida, who has never been to Alaska, and knew no one from there, setting himself up as an expert on the basis of watching TV and reading the newspaper."

I told this young fellow, "If America is as bad as you say it is, what are you doing here?" He looked sort of surprised and said:

"I came to get the best education possible." I asked him "Do you mean to tell me, that a country as bad as you say America is to Black people, would let a foreigner like you come and study here. It must cost you a fortune." He replied: "No, the Lutheran Church is paying my bills!" I really laid it on him then and expressed contempt for anyone who came to American, "sucked up on the benefits," then had the "gall" to criticize us. Some of the students booed and said: "You should treat him with respect, he's our guest." I reminded them how when I was growing up, if you visited someone's home, you treated them with respect, even if you didn't like what they did, or the food they served. I said: "This ingrate deserves nothing but your contempt!" Yet this is the attitude which has been fostered in our college youth by the Humanists.

During my lecture days I spoke at a large high school in Atlantic City, NJ. I was asked to speak on a Panel Discussion conducted by the Social Studies Class, a Student Panel, and a panel of five experts, of which I was the only conservative. The Moderator, was the very vociferous, liberal Social Studies teacher, who was quite hostile to me and often interrupted while I was making a point. I was pleasantly surprised to receive some support from an intelligent Black student on the Student Panel. I had just mentioned the fact that the 2nd Amendment was not included in the Bill of Rights to protect hunting rights, or even give us protection against a criminal element. Our Founding Fathers, being statesmen, knew that often government when it became too big, tried to take away the rights of it's citizens. The 2nd Amendment was a safeguard against this. As I finished my remark, this Black student turned to the Social Studies teacher and asked: "How come you never told us about this?" It was quite evident that these young people had been fed only what the Humanist teachers wanted them to know.

During the Vietnam War years, I worked the college circuit as a speaker on the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, and came into more than 25 sometimes violent confrontations with radicals from the S.D.S. (Students for a Democratic Society), and other radical groups. These were 100% of the time led by young Jews like Abbie Hoffman and Jerry Rubin, and their fathers were always lawyers. Their favorite speakers were radical socialists such as Angela Davis and Eldridge Cleaver, whose specialty, according to his own testimony was raping White women. Very educational!

There were as few instances where patriotic students took my side. At Texas A & M, when loud mouthed dissidents tried to break up the meeting, Patriot students, bodily threw them out of the auditorium. Of course these incidents were never reported by the media, although they were hot to cover any incidents where the radicals caused trouble. I remember one incident in the West, I believe it was at UCLA, where a popular member of the football team, stood at the base of the flagpole and dared socialist students to take down his flag and burn it. It received one short shot on

TV and little more in the newspapers. When Martin Luther King Jr., was murdered, there was much trouble in the South. But in many small cities along the Gulf Coast, when bands of Northern Blacks and their White Communist mentors came to make trouble, local Blacks loaded them on their busses and said: "We don't want you and your kind in our area." This was seldom reported, and is how the Humanists keep our people in the dark about what's happening.

There were times when I spoke in schools where conservative speakers had been shouted down and run out of the auditorium. I would begin by saying: "Many of you aren't going to agree with what I say. But I have a message you need to hear, which your teachers are afraid to convey to you. Give me 45 minutes to tell you what I believe, and I will willingly submit to 15 minutes of harassment if you think I deserve it. I believe you are intelligent enough to sort out truth from the GARBAGE you have been receiving." Even at Berkeley, the "death row" for conservative speakers, they gave me respectful attention. I have had many occasions when dissidents got noisy, that other students would shout: "Let him talk. We want to hear what he has to say. We are tired of adults who are afraid to tell us the truth!"

I believe our young people are tired of being lied to by my generation and want to "Hear it like it is!"

The repression in Socialism-Communism-Zionism, which all come from the same Satanic source, which has never represented the people. It has always been the rule of the elite, privileged few; the elite Commissars. The Jewish Talmud, which according to Jewish religious leaders is the heart's blood of Judaism," expresses this thought very clearly when it states: "When our Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim (Yiddish for "non-Jew animal") slaves".

The social benefits given by this totalitarian system have always come at the terrible cost of lost Freedom. Freedom to move at your own will; Freedom to criticize; Freedom to worship God; Freedom to work at the job of your choice. It is either plain stupidity on the part of our American people, or ignorance by design, that has caused Americans to shut their eyes to this truth.

The next time you see someone who tells you there is nothing wrong with Socialism or Communism, whether it is a student, or a "brainwashed" minister of the Gospel, you can be absolutely sure of one of two things. They are either "missing some intellectual marbles," or they have been "brainwashed into accepting a Satanic lie."

If the people in America who are trying to destroy our way of life, honestly believe they have a better system, let them feel free to go where it is practiced and find out for themselves. I'm sure the TRAITORS in education, politics and the church should not be allowed to remain here and make a living from the system they profess to hate.

I can think of no form of "lower life" than a minister of the gospel, or a teacher, who uses the freedom of our system in an attempt to destroy it. These are our bitterest enemies.

The liberal professor, the politician, the minister who backs a One World Anti-Christ government, will not hesitate to use every underhanded method possible to discredit and destroy any American who has the courage to expose and oppose them.

The Communist Manifesto, the Protocols of the Elders of Zion, the Communist textbook on Psychopolitics, and many other enemy organs, calls for the abolition of the Christian family. This in itself should prove they are our enemies. What better place for them to start than with your children in the school system?

Yet in spite of this obvious move against our Christian standards, we see many good Christian parents across our land who wring their hands in frustration when they see the end result of American Secular Education. These are folks who fly their flags on National holidays; they are often the pillar of the local church and community. Yet very few of them will take time off from their bridge tournaments, or golf games, to teach their children some healthy respect for America and what it really stands for.

While we are told on TV, in many books, and certainly in the controlled newspapers, that our present generation is more mature, more earnest, more committed than ever before, we can see the falsehood of these statements by looking at the end product.

Certainly they are the best and most expensively educated generation in history. In my father's time, a boy was fortunate if he could go to High School. He was a farm boy who went to a one room country school, walking four miles, just as I did, after doing the necessary farm chores. He graduated "sum cum laude" from the eighth grade four times, and was one of the most knowledgeable men I have ever known. Standing "head and shoulders" over many college professors I met later on in life.

The question: "Is an expensive education the criteria for a good education?" and the answer is a resounding, "NO!" We are of that generation that seems to feel we can answer any problem, by "throwing money at it!" This idea is also enemy planned!

Our youngsters today know more about electronic marvels than their parents did at the same age. I sometimes have problems with my word processor, yet I have seen eight-year-olds, who for all intents and purposes have mastered the computer. Yet these same "brilliant children" know next to nothing about our Constitutional form of government or spiritual faith and are often rebellious, discourteous "brats!"

A dedicated teacher, in a one-room school, will often turn out a better end product, that a "brainwashed" graduate from our best teacher's college, using the finest, most expensive modern equipment.

Our colleges turn out graduates like "Carter's Little Liver Pills." Many are misfits who can't survive in the harsh reality of every day living. Many graduate because of our penchant for "catering to racial minorities."

The ignorance of our college youth when it comes to subjects of real importance is appalling. This is especially true in the fields of morality and spirituality! If you do not believe this, try and carry on an intelligent conversation with most any college group who spout Humanist and Socialist cliches. I have found that these students, who can spout anti-American sentiments forwards and backwards, can often not spell simple words, or do simple arithmetic. If you don't believe this, arrange to be in some super-market when the electricity goes off and the electronic marvels which add and subtract for the clerk ceases to work. I have had them struggle to add simple figures, which I worked out in my head, because I was taught that way.

Many of these college graduates have been so appallingly "brainwashed" by their socialist teachers that they understand very little of spiritual and moral value. Their philosophy is wrapped up in the statement: "Don't confuse us with the facts; we have already made up our mind!"

Who is to blame? It would be unfair to pile this blame on our children. They have my deepest sympathy!

The problems with modern children is not so much one of "juvenile delinquency" as it is of "adult delinquency!" Many American parents never teach their children the basics of decency and then wonder why they grow up to be "slobs." We have a terrible need in America today for parents who are responsible FOR their children, rather than TO them!

The records of public schools clearly show that *e have raised a generation of moral and spiritual robots, whose thinking is often done for them by some Humanist teacher or textbook. Instead of Education in the closing out days of this Age, we see a phenom called "freedom of expression," which is not actually freedom, as much as it is "license to destroy."

When callous, cursing, disgusting mobs of young people gather in a babble of obscenity, to burn, and wreck things, and mouth threats about destroying the America, many of their fathers and grandfathers died to defend, then the words "responsible dissident becomes a mockery. Yet in our colleges, it is called "sophistic," a Greek word which means; "clever, plausible, but fallacious

argument or form of reasoning, whether or not it is intended to deceive."

The radicals in our education system consider themselves to be super-intellectuals, the "elite of the land." They believe themselves to be above the "common herd," who pay their salaries.

You can prove this by reading their magazines, such as the HUMANIST MAGAZINE and TODAY'S EDUCATION from the NEA

The Humanists in education have taken children who have become "guilt ridden" by their teaching, changing them from normal children to neurotic psychopaths. Dr. Medford Evans said: "Cliche liberals, including liberal pastors, are anxious to appear sophisticated, or even clever; but do not confuse the two, for in some educational circles, it is considered smart to be stupid!"

Traditional Christian oriented religion recognizes children as children, not as miniature adults. Yet progressive educators look on them as adults. The Bible tells us in 1 Corinthians 13:11-"When I was a child, I spoke as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things!" This is normal sequence.

Our enemy has jumped on the liberal education "bandwagon." In 1921, one of the leading Zionist/Communists in England, the Jew Israel Cohen wrote a book titled A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE 20TH CENTURY Portions of this book can be found quoted in the 1957, U.S., Congressional Record, page 8559: "We (Communist Jews), must realize that our most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by Whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party." NOTICE CAREFULLY NOW! "In America, we will aim for a subtler victory. While inflaming the Black minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to INSTILL IN THE WHITES A GUILT COMPLEX, for their exploitation of the Negroes."

This of course flies in the face of known facts, for evidence from contemporary history proves that all the Black controlled Republics in Africa today, are far worse off in every respect, than when they were under White colonial control.

Children think differently than adults, any parent recognizes this. If this were not true, God would have made human children like baby rabbits, who can go out on the clover patch at an early age and survive. But you have never seen a child of six months, six years, and very few at sixteen, who are ready to face the perils of life and survive. This is where parents come in.

Anyone with the slightest degree of common sense knows that children need to learn and any student of human nature, recognizes the need to develop good character in children. They need to be taught the difference between "good" and "bad." Left to themselves they will normally gravitate towards evil, for that is the nature of unregenerated mankind. Learning to be decent citizens does not come naturally, it MUST be taught by word and example in the home.

Progressive education appealing to the animal nature of mankind says: "You are nothing but an animal, so act like one. Children don't need authority. Man is basically good. So let's be democratic and allow the little devils to make their own choice. They can do this without any outside influence." Many parents have believed this "hogwash" and we can see the disastrous results.

The HUMANIST MANIFESTO II, point 4 says: "Ethics is autonomous (having the right of self-determination), and situational, needing neither theological or ideological sanction. Ethics stems from human needs and interests. To deny this, is to deny the entire basis for life. We must strive for the good life, here and now!" This is the PLAYBOY PHILOSOPHY, which says: "You only go around once in life; so live with gusto!"

You can easily see the result of this teaching which is literally destroying the lives of tens of thousands of our youth, often turning them into uncaring, unfeeling brutes, who will murder their own parents without a second thought and brutalize their peers.

To turn children loose in the world without moral and spiritual guidance is as criminal as it would be for you to turn your three-year old loose in the kitchen, when you know that on the table, within easy reach, are apples, chocolate candy and potassium cyanide.

This teaching has raised a generation of American parents, who have often been fooled by the permissive teaching of the Spock theory. Spock always was a phony and made millions off it. At least he was man enough to admit he was in error. He knew no more about the proper way to raise children, then he did about the real meaning of Americanism, since he was Socialist in his thinking through and through.

I have spoken to thousands of high school and college youth, who universally say: "We want to know everything there is to know about sex!" Of course they do! This is natural! Children, like pigs, thrive on filth, unless they have a "regenerated" heart and the filth that is crammed down their throats in the public classroom and sometimes in church pushes them in a horrendous direction.

But because youth want something, doesn't mean it is good for them. Let's face a "fact of life," you can't turn an eight-year old into an "amateur gynecologist" without running into complications. They aren't ready in the pre-teens, and many times in their teens to handle what is normally taught in a college anatomy class. They particularly aren't ready for these facts, when they are taught in the filth of Humanism, complete with all the four letter words. This goes for Sex Ed teaching, and often the books they are assigned for reading in English classes.

While our boys and girls often graduate from high school deficient in things necessary to get along in a complicated world, they can still mouth the cliches of the "far left radicals," and spout the four letter words of filth taught by some pseudo-intellectual; those who "go thundering down through history, like an extra quart of water going over Niagara Faont>"

Isn't it amazing to you, that parents will spend as much as \$20,000.00 a year for a college education for their children and have them come home at the end of the first semester hating God, their country, and despising their parents. This seems like a terrible bargain to me!

How do you answer a college girl, like one who approached me in an Ohio meeting. She had just come home from her first semester in a well known Liberal Arts School. She was on the verge of suicide. Through her tears she told me: "I'm a good example of our modern school system. I was brought up in a home that revered God. I was taught to pray and read my Bible. I loved America and my family. Then in high school they began to chip away at my faith. Now after a semester in college, I can't intellectually believe in God anymore, I know deep down inside my heart that He exists: I know He loves me, but I'll end in hell before I admit it!" How terribly sad!

I challenge you, American mothers and dads, Christian and non-Christian alike, who love your children. Find out what they are being taught. Get a copy of the teacher's handbook if possible, and see what they are told to teach your child. You have a right to see these books, so don't let any school official "brow-beat" you into not looking at them. You will find in most instances that your child is being taught that God is nothing but a myth. This is common fare for Secular Humanism. They will probably be taught that "Man came into existence through a "fortuitous concurrence of atoms." You may find they are taught that they are "graduate animals," superior to dogs and cats, but still animals with an animal nature, and that there is no such thing as a spiritual natural. That all that really matters in life is having material things, food and sex. For when you die, that is the end of it!

In the Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 42 it says: "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest must be the state of Man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake. What they call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force) . . . Man must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself or his fellows as being capable of spiritual endurance or nobility."

Today's textbooks are for the most part written by atheistic, Humanist authors. Everywhere you turn in the education system, young minds are being violated by the "rot of evolution." They are told that since they evolved from animals, if they are placed in the proper environment, with the proper governmental help, one day they will overcome all their problems and live in Utopia. They will gain the promise made by the Tempter to Mother Eve in the Garden of Eden, Gen.3:5 - "For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods. .

Another area which should be checked in the "drivel," in textbooks downgrading "patriotism." There was a time, less than fifty years ago, when the title of "Patriotic American" was one of the highest accolades in the land. Today it is a term of contempt. Today being a patriot means you are a 'hate monger; an anti-Semite, a neo-Nazi, a Fascist; a Right Wing Extremist Terrorist." I am proud to consider myself a 'patriot."

You can see this drivel in the liberal efforts to downgrade such patriots as J. Edgar Hoover, and Senator Joseph McCarthy, while glorifying a known Communist, lying leacher like Martin Luther King, Jr.

On a trip to speak at a high school in Austin, Texas a number of years ago, while waiting for a teacher to escort me to the auditorium, I picked up a 10th grade book on American History. Being a Revolutionary War "buff," I naturally turned to that era and was surprised and shocked to read: "We have been led to believe that Paul Revere rode to warn the Colonists of the British attack. This is not true, for it has been proven that he was drunk in bed with a prostitute in Boston, the night this occurred.

If your school system uses the M:ACOS (MAN: A COURSE OF STUDY), textbooks, here is an example of what they teach. In the fifth grade, which is considered the "key" grade by educators everywhere, instead of studying the great world civilizations such as Greece, Rome, Assyria, Babylon and Egypt, they study a remote Eskimo tribe called the NESTNIKS. They choose this tribe because of it's unique "life style," which is diametrically opposed to everything we believe in America. They are cannibalistic; polygamous; coone al, and incestuous.

One story in particular caught my attention. It was a gory scene that described cannibalism in the most vivid terms. A wife tries to escape the unwanted attentions of her husband, and runs naked into a blizzard. He follows and catchea her, chopping her into pieces with his skinning knife, then takes the pieces home and later cooks and eats her. It is hard to believe some of the utter "trash" this course offers your children until you read it for yourself. There are almost 30 textbooks in this series, each worse than the other. It's no wonder children indoctrinated by this filth go insane and kill their parents, and massacre their schoolmates. We react with shock when they do these savage things and wonder what caused it to happen. Yet this is being "pawned off" on tax payers, as quality education."

Don't get me wrong! All teachers do not subscribe or promote this liberal filth. In fact, many are violently opposed to it. But many more, who are decent people, are afraid, for one reason or another to speak up about it. They know they will very possibly be ostracized by their peers, and very possibly lose their jobs.

Some are made of sterner stuff and are like a young couple I met from Kansas. They gave up their teaching positions in the public school, where he was Principal of the primary school, and she was a teacher and went into Christian education, where their combined salaries were less than the husband previously made in the public sector. He told me: "Our Christian conscience would not allow us to go along with the filth that was being taught in our public school system. We had to quit! We have fought this for five years and it's getting worse every year. My Christian witness and that of my wife, won't allow us to slay with this apostate movement." Thank God for men and women such as these. More power to them! This was the kind of courage that built America! They may be short on finances here, but are "building up treasures for themselves in heaven." The liberal Humanist may scoff at this now, but a day will come when he will know differently and it very well may be too

late then for him to change sides.

Many teachers are so naive, and have been so "brainwashed" in their liberal teacher's colleges, that they don't realize the terrible subversion and immorality they are teaching. This of course is no excuse and won't stand them for any good when they answer one day before the Supreme Judge, who was concerned enough with the welfare of children, He said: "But whoso shall offend (harm in any way) one of these little ones which believe in Me, it were better if a millstone had been hanged about his neck, and that he had been drowned in the depth of the sea . . ." (Matthew 18:6).

What can parents expect from a public school system, when the President of the school board writes a letter such as the following, written to a concerned mother who was upset with the sex education program in the Palo Alto, California school. He wrote:

Dear Mrs. . . I apologize for not answering your letter of October 14, but frankly, I could see little reason to do so. It is evident to me, that the ideological gap that exists between us - indeed between you and the modern world - is farscus great to be bridged by a mere exchange of letters.

"You look on man as being created in God's image, and believe his sex life should be guided by Christian principles. I on the other hand, believe man to be the most communicative and in some ways, the most intelligent of the many species of animal life on this particular planet, and one that needs to be rid of the neuroses that result from religious frustration of his natural desires. How could we ever agree?" Signed: M. Oliver, President, Palo Alto, CA, Board of Education

How could a Christian agree with this heathen? No way! How could any decent parent agree with him? How could you trust your precious children in the hands of a man who looks on them as animals, and treats them as animals? We MUST rid our school boards of men and women who think like this. For ii is false teachings such as he promotes, the teaching of a criminal mind, that destroys the moral and spiritual fiber our children need to get safely and happily through life. Does anyone of intelligence believe for a moment that this animalistic teaching is doing our children any good. No wonder they act like savage animals when they have been taught that this is their biological background. Take time some night, to watch a late night TV show, and see the animal savagery displayed on the faces, and through the actions of the "hard rock" musicians your children so love to listen to. Watch the reaction on their youthful audience. I doubt you would want your virgin daughter to be caught in their net. Then take time to listen to the filthy lyrics, which often deal with murder, rape and bloody beast like violence. All this ties together as part of the plot to destroy your children, your family, and your country.

When I was in Ethiopia in 1960, I had the privilege of making a trip into the interior of Sudan. We were the first White men who had been allowed in this area in over twenty years. The natives were living as they did 5,000 years ago. They did not even know how to start a fire. One night a local chief invited us to a big celebration held in his village. The natives were gathered around a huge bonfire, drinking "pombe" a potent native beer made out of corn. The musicians were naked savages beating on hollow logs of different sizes. As they played a certain drum beat, the audience would sway back and forth as though in a hypnotic trance. Then the drum beat would quicken, and the warriors would leap screaming to their feet, rushing through the crowd stabbing all directions with their spears as though they intended to massacre everyone. Then the beat would change again, and with loud yells, the men would grab the women by the hair and drag them screaming into the jungle. I thought; "My God, how Satanic this all is!"

Two years later, after I returned to the States, I attended a Beatles concert in Miami, and listened as the drummer played the same drum beat I had heard in darkest Africa with the same effect. Lovely young girls, I'm sure many of them from fine families, literally fought screaming to get on the stage with the musicians. Some of the girls tore off their blouses and scratched themselves across their bare breasts until the blood flowed, while the musicians encouraged them. Then we wonder why, when they get angry, or get under tension, they act like animals. How many good Christian parents supply the money necessary to buy the expensive tickets for their children to get into these

"anterooms of hell," or how many shell out hard earned money for sound equipment and the VCR tapes, their children listen to by the hour, which are from the "pits of hell itself?" Don't blame the children, pity them!

Today in America, because of the Humanist teaching of both parents and children, we excuse murder, rape, knifings, beatings and extortion by saying: "Pity the poor criminal! He's sick! He isn't responsible for what he did! He was probably a victim of sexual abuse when he was a child, or maybe his mother loved him too much, or his parents were too strict. Society is to blame; blame his environment!" Then we send him off to a poorly supervised youth detention center, where instead of being rehabilitated, he comes out a worse criminal than when he went in. I know whereof I speak, for I have been running an extensive prison ministry for over fifteen years, that reaches men in 126 State and Federal prisons in 26 states. I can tell you truthfully, there is very little of rehabilitation taught in these prisons. In most of them drugs are brought in by prison personnel and rape, beatings, and murder are the "order of the day," in order to control men. They are treated like the animals the Humanists say they are and often responds like animals. It is only through the "grace of God," that a man goes back into civilian life as a better man, this is another by-product of the Humanist system! When it comes time for parole, the Humanist Parole Boards have a tendency to turn the White Christians down, and turn the dangerous ones loose.

The liberal may say that this is a isolated example, but it is not. It is standard operating procedure throughout our nations penal system. Some of the men they parole, have been in and out of prison a number of times, usually becoming more violent each time. If we had time, I could go into the economic reason for some of this. The prison industry has become one of the major businesses in America. Why shouldn't it be successful, when it is putting out products in competition with American businesses, using "slave labor" that pays \$0.25 or less per hour, and often nothing at all?

It is interesting that in the midst of the "school terrorism," of the 1998's, you can point to no incident in a Christian school, or among "home schooled" children, which indicates anyone murdering their parents or their peers.

It is a proven fact, not open to argument, that the worst trouble makers in society come from permissive homes, not necessarily those on the other side of the tracks!"

Some will remark about the fact that all these school massacres have been committed by White children, who according to the liberals, are the privileged ones. Could this be because violence among Blacks is seldom reported by the media? When a Black commits a crime against a White, media usually label it as being caused by repression or under-privilege. If a White commits the same crime against a Black, nine times out of ten it is labeled as a "hate crime" or "racially motivated!" This type of labeling puts a big burden on the media, who are not known for their honesty.

Progressive education, praised by the shallow thinkers in liberal education tells your children that they don't need discipline? In fact, that it is immoral! They say it stifles personal creativity and self expression. Yet a little honest research in history, shows this to be an outright lie! There has never been a great artist; a great musician; a great poet; sculptor; or writer, who did not realize the necessity of self-discipline!

This "new thinking" is responsible for the rash of trashy, filthy books and art which are now coming from so-called American professionals. There is more "rotten, stinking garbage hidden under the umbrella of creativity" than under any other subterfuge. It is greater now than at any time in world history. Most of it is sheer "pornography!"

The "static" against truly "enlightening educatio~ comes from the "liberated professionals," who have "prostituted the ideals of education" for a theory which says: "Let the kids do what they want! We don't need discipline! We don't need higher authority! There is no such thing as character. There is no God. There is no such thing as an u~timate accounting to any higher being, so let yourself go, enjoy lie to the fullest." These will learn one day, to their eternal sorrow, the truth of the old hymn:

"And oh what a weeping and wailing, As the lost one's were told of their fate. They cried for the hills and the mountains; They prayed, but their prayers were too late!"

Laugh if you want to now, but never forget, "You were warned!"

One of the last public statements made by Dr. Karl Menninger, Dean of American Psychiatrists was: "One of our biggest problems is that we have lost the concept of sin." (The Bible says in 1 John 3:4, that "sin is the transgression [breaking] of God's Law)." This means personal responsibility. Until Americans are willing once again to accept the idea of personal responsibility, we will not rise much above the animal level."

So, as we close, let's take an inventory and look at the results that have come from our "broad-minded" Humanist education.

We relaxed censorship under the banner of "freedom of speech," and our newspapers have become cesspools of filth, often reveling in the most vivid sexual escapades and wordy descriptions of them.

We encouraged "freedom of expression," and our theaters reek with perversion of every kind, the rotter the better.

Our youth have been told that moral standards are "passe," that they change with circumstances, and the rates of illegitimate births have soared "sky high." In some areas, sexual diseases such as AIDS, and VD have soared as much as 50%.

The American Health Association estimates that millions of Americans have died of syphilis since 1900, and though we mount a billion dollar campaign against tobacco, little is said about this youth killer.

But instead of telling our youth the necessity of "self-control," our highest health officials urge them to use prophylactics, even handing them out and demonstrating their use in high school.

In one sex ed textbook called FACTS ABOUT VD FOR TODAY'S YOUTH, on p.11, there is an explicit drawing of a male sex organ and a precise description of how it is used when intercourse takes place, using common street terms and four letter words. It goes on in vivid terms to impress the youth with the pleasure that may be derived from sex. This for grades seven to nine. In another book titled FICTIONAL DIARIES, used in the tenth grade, is a story titled ME AND MRS. MANDIBLE. This is a fictional day to day diary of a high school boy's seduction by his teacher. The story beginning on Sept.13 and ends on page 77, when they are caught in the school cloakroom during recess, having intercourse. Would you care to explain how this education adds to your child's needs for the future?

Another book which drew the "fire" of West Virginia parents was INFORMATIVE ARTICLES, which deals with the use of marijuana. On page 28, the student is given explicit instructions on how to get the "biggest kick" out of smoking the weed. If you are one of those who have been "brainwashed" into believing that marijuana smoking is harmless, I'd suggest you go back 24 years and read an article on this in the Dec., 1974, Reader's Digest.

The late evening TV's have become seething plots of filthy sex, while the late night radio talk shows are unbelievably filthy, as smart young male moderators discuss intimate sex with young giggly females.

Our children are being subverted by the "liberal child molesters" in public education, the media and entertainment, into destroying themselves and America along with it. They preach: "Never mind the rules!" only to find that the "whirlpools of sex" are too strong for them to resist, and they are carried down to destruction.

During the latter days of the Korean War, I had the privilege of doing an in-depth study into what happened to our Prisoners of War, in the North Korean and Chinese Communist Prison Camps from 1950-1953. These studies were the basis of the Military Code of Conduct which is now supposedly used by our Armed Forces.

The men who came out of that terrible experience unmarred by Communist "brainwashing" techniques, were men like Major Gen. William Dean, the highest ranking man to be captured. Few men without a strong Christian character were able to resist the pressure brought against them by the enemy. The same type of pressure being used against your children.

This grim state of affairs, among our youth, is not a fantasy, my friends. The evidence is all about us. You can read about it daily in the vivid headlines of our daily news, as another "brainwashed" youngster runs amok, or our President becomes involved in another sexual scandal to the embarrassment of the entire country.

It has been because of the apathy of good people, Christian fathers and mothers, that the social planners, the Behavioral Scientists, the Enlightened Educators, the Liberal pastors, and the One World adherents have stepped into the hallowed ground of the family and are usurping parental authority.

Referring one more time to PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 27, we read: "Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them. . . we will force the teenager into unwanted dependence on a grudging parent.

"By making sure in other channels that the parents are never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens into revolt and delinquency will ensue.

"By making readily available drugs of various kinds, by giving the teenager alcohol, by praising his wildness, by stimulating him with sex education and advertising sex practices in sex education, the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitudes of chaos, idleness, and worthlessness, which will give him the complete freedom of Communism."

Educational authorities will tell you: "Don't worry! TRUSS-S-T US-S-S (like a gigantic snake); We KNOW what's best for your child. We are the ones with training, let us handle these problems!" And many parents have taken this bait, "hook, line and sinker," and then agonized when their children were destroyed.

Maybe this hasn't happened in your school, and thank God if this is so. There are few public schools in America today, who are not being afflicted by the disease of Humanism. In fact, if they don't teach this "garbage," in some cases they don't get public funds. The few schools which held to the old fashioned, proven, teaching methods and ideas, mostly went out of existence when HEW. began to subsidize public education. Today, it is controlled for the most part by the bureaucrats of the NEA and HEW Today, the Presidents of at least 39 major colleges and universities in America, are members of the Council on Foreign Relations, which in the American branch, of a society organized in England, that believes that national boundaries should be eliminated and a New World Order be established. This same New World Order is violently anti-Christian. No wonder our children have these precepts crammed down their throats.

Many college professors are members of the Tn-Lateral Commission, which is the intended vehicle for multi-national consolidation of commercial and banking interests, through seizing control of the political Government of the United States, and bringing it under One World control, with it's loss of National Sovereignty.

Some well known names in this Humanitarian scheme are Zbigniew Brzezinski, Professor John Hopkins University; Robert Putnam, Harvard; Henry Rosovsky, Harvard; George Shultz, Stanford, and Paul Volcker.

These men who universally back the ideas of Secular Humanism, follow the ideals of One of their idols, George S. Counts, who in 1932 said: "Through the schools of the world, we will disseminate a new concept of government."

This was the identical line used in Chile before their takeover by the Communists.

In 1933, 47 hand-picked American students were sent to the University of Moscow, where they attended the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare. 45 of them were Jews. They were sent to

learn the techniques of PSYCHOPOLITICS, which is the art of controlling an entire people, by first controlling their thinking. They brought the Communist Textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS to America, where it was taught to Communist cadres, at the Eugene Debs Labor School in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. It was taught there as the "blueprint for the Communist takeover of America."

In his welcoming address, Laventria Beria, then head of the KGB said: "You must work until every teacher of psychology in America, is wittingly or unwittingly a teacher of Communist doctrine. You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist teaches only communist doctrine under the guise of psychology. You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psychopolitician or an unwitting assistant of our aims. You must dominate as respected men the fields of psychology and psychiatry. You must labor until psychology is a required course of study in every school."

I'm sure you will realize that it is almost impossible to teach young people decency, when their teachers are being oriented in State run schools that the "in thing is to be immoral, anti-God, anti-American, and pro-Socialist."

We have heard a lot of talk over the past few years from our government about "quality education." But your tax dollars have brought you a "shoddy education system," which is not preparing our children to adequately meet the problems they will face in an oft-times hostile world.

The illusive ideal of "quality education," is not attained through "throwing tax dollars" at it. It is not attained through multi-million dollar education complexes, which clutter up the landscape of a town of any size. Quality education comes only from quality teaching, not through multi-million dollar equipment. A good teacher can do a better job of educating young people, with a minimum of modern educational help.

You don't create good teaching through wall-to-wall carpeting; air-conditioning, padded seats, and computers. In the old days, of a few decades ago, a good, dedicated teacher would put out "quality education" in a one room country schoolhouse, heated with a wood stove and with an outdoor toilet.

Our modern education concept stifles "creative teaching" and good teachers, because it does not want them to teach. It expects them to "indoctrinate!"

Teachers today have been turned into Behavioral Scientists, as can be seen by reading The NEA's Monthly Journal TODAY'S EDUCATION. In a July 1969 issue, Dr. David Mace, speaking before the AMERICAN COUNCIL OF SEX EDUCATORS in Washington, DC put his finger squarely on the problem when he said: "Young people want to do their own thing. . . before duty to country, or family, this is most important. . . youth has the inalienable right to develop fully, including their sex life, without any outside influence."

The Bible teaches differently. In Proverbs 29:15 we read: "The rod and reproof give wisdom; but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame." Today, it's considered a "bad word," to talk about using corporal punishment on a disobedient child.

Today's educators for the most part want the child under their care and control, without any outside interference from their parents.

One of the greatest mistakes we have made in America since World War II, has not been in Korea and Vietnam. It has not been in the field of ecology. It has been in the "chicken manner" in which Christian parents have abdicated their God given rights and duty to "train their children properly," The Word of God, in Proverbs 22:6 says clearly: "Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it." Our problems with disobedient, destructive children today, comes because of parents who have become responsible TO their children, rather than FOR them! The results are "uncontrollable brats," who are a danger to everyone they come in contact with.

We hear a great deal about pollution today, it is one of the main points of Vice President Albert Gore's pontification. But the moral pollution that is coming from our education system, and

sometimes, God forbid, the Christian church, will destroy us long before filthy air and polluted water does the job.

One thing these "mental child molesters" should learn fast, is that decent Americans, of all colors and beliefs, are getting tired of "window smashing," classroom wrecking, marijuana smoking, obscenity shouting, undisciplined brats," who are the offspring of the moral sewage being spewed in our schools. Let this be a warning to those of you who engage in this ungodly filth. A "day of reckoning" is coming, soon I believe, when a wave of righteous decency will sweep you off the streets of America. It will not be pleasant!

REMEMBER: "Without moral and spiritual discipline, this nation is fat for the kill! There will be no protection for us from 'flower children!' There will be no security in the wacky dreams of chemical hallucination! Nothing descent will ever be accomplished by youth high on pot. There can never be any social uplift in the philosophy, 'If you don't like it; burn it down!'"

We can no more afford to lose America to our progressive educators, than we can the Communists, as the end result will be the same. One World tyranny. If we lose the freedom to be decent in America, then the light of freedom will go out around the world. If we lose the right to pray and read the Bible in our public schools, it will only be a matter of time before it is forbidden in our churches, and our homes. If we lose the right to witness for Jesus Christ, then the darkness of the TALMUDIC night will fall on this country, as we become slaves of those who hate us and our God. If we allow this country to go down before the demonic forces of darkness the inscription on the Statue of Liberty will have to be changed to read: "Abandon hope; all ye who enter herein!" Is this what you want?

You may say: "But what can I do. I am only an individual, and everyone knows you can't buck City Hall." But we MUST if we are to survive as a free people! Very few parents bother to check what their children are studying in school. Have you?

You can speak out about the evils you see taking shape before your eyes. Of course you will be laughed at. You will be called every name in the book by those who would destroy you and your family. Jesus told His followers in Matthew 5:11 - "Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my name's sake." Have you ever been persecuted because you took a stand for God and decency? If not, it means you have been "asleep at the wheel." Maybe you are one of those Christians who wants Jesus as Savior all right, but you want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep you out of hell. You don't want Him as King, even though you may sing about it in church. For when He becomes King, He must have first place in your life before everything else and I have seen very few Christians or their pastors who are willing to "give up doing their own thing," and place him first in their lives, before all else. "For by their fruits shall ye know them;" not by "what they say!"

You can elect decent, Christian legislators who will insist that our children are properly taught in the schools. Let "liberal legislators" know in no uncertain terms, that you will not put up with the destruction of your children and insist that they follow their oath of office, which calls for loyalty to the USA not some One World Government. Let them know that they will be held accountable for their actions while in office.

Talk to the newspapers, write letters to the editors expressing your feelings, some of them will be scolded. Call in to radio talk shows and express your opinions in polite, Christian language. Never fall into the "gutter" with the often obscene moderators. You will be surprised and elated to find how many decent folks still reside in America who will back your stand.

"So what!" If someone calls you a "kook; or a Right Wing Extremist, or a nut." Jesus warned us that if we took a stand for Him, this is what would happen. Is your love for Him so weak that you are not willing to "suffer for Him?" The Apostle Paul tells us in 2 Timothy 2:9 - "If we suffer (for Him), we shall also reign with Him; if we deny Him, He also will deny us." In Romans 8:17 -if so be we suffer with Him, that we may be also glorified together." Christian, don't expect to "rule and reign

with Christ," if you are unwilling to suffer for Him now. You must be an OVER-COMER, see Rev. 3:21. You don't become an OVERCOMER by hiding in a spiritual foxhole, waiting for God to save you from the results of your own apathy. OVERCOMING, is "front line" Christian soldier business! The reason we are in the mess we are in now with our children is because instead of being "good soldiers" for Jesus Christ, we have become "cowardly foxhole dwellers."

We furnish the children and the money for education and have the God given responsibility to see that it is used well. I believe we will be held accountable before God for what they are taught. Because the "mill of God grinds exceedingly slow" at times, men have a tendency to forget that He does not "balance His books at the end of every year." But a Day of Reckoning is coming for those who lead our children astray from the truth, as surely as "day follows night." I believe parents are going to be held accountable too!

We MUST never falter in this fight, for "decency and survival," for we know that we do not fight in vain. We believe in our hearts, and proclaim with our lips and our lives, what we believe, and we KNOW He has promised victory IF we are OBEDIENT and FAITHFUL!

There is a motto on the walls of the Marine Base at Quantico, which says: "Let no man's ghost ever return to say; if I had only been properly trained!" Christian parent, pastor, concerned teacher, let it never be said of you: "If only they had told me the TRUTH; if only they had taken time to tell me what life was really all about!"

In Matthew 18:6,7 we read these very serious words spoken by God's Son, our King: "But whoso shall offend (hurt in any way), one of these little ones which believes in Me, it were better for him if a millstone had been hanged about his neck, and that he had been drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe (deep sorrow) unto the world because of offenses for it must needs be that offenses come: but woe to the man by whom the offense cometh."

Many Americans, including some Christians, unfortunately, are unwilling to face what is happening in America due to our apathy. They belong to the "great, silent, yellow majority," who have never done much that was worthwhile for mankind. This is why we are admonished in Exodus 23:2 "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil." Because the majority desires something, does not make it "right," in fact, history proves that the majority has usually been wrong.

We greatly need to return to an Old Fashioned American virtue, called "Righteous Indignation!" This was the ability to see when something was wrong, and the courage to get upset enough to do something to change it.

I believe the time is here now, when decent folks, Christians and non-Christians alike, MUST take off the "Velvet gloves of apathy," and put on the "brass knuckles of truth." As Christians we should remember: "The hand of the Lord is not shortened that He cannot save; neither is His ear heavy, that He cannot hear; but your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you, that He will not hear." (Isaiah 59:1,2).

Must we be driven to our knees, and have our nose rubbed in the dirt, before we will "Listen to God, OBEY, and be saved both spiritually and physically?"

WE HAVE A FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL available if we want it, 2 Chronicles 7:14: "If My people (He was speaking to Christian Israelites, not anti-Christ Jews), which are called by My name (Christian), will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I HEAR from heaven, and will FORGIVE their sins, and HEAL their land."

Where Are We Going?



by

**Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, Aus Ret.
Crusade for Christ**

"And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness, quietness and assurance forever: And thy people (Israel) shall dwell; in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places." - (Isa. 32:17, 18)

This message is not for the weak of heart, or those whose feelings are easily up set, for I am going to speak about things which are "politically incorrect", and which most Americans shy away from.

Probably one of our biggest problems in America is that we have completely lost our sense of "perspective". Any people who will pay big money, and sit freezing in some football stadium to see eleven overgrown boys pound each other, yet who will not go to a meeting in a comfortable room, to discuss problems that are destroying them, and come up with a solution, have lost their perspective.

The dictionary defines "perspective" as: "A specific point of view in understanding or judging things or events, especially one that shows them in their true relationship to each other".

I would explain it through this simple story which many of you have heard before. In the early days of World War II, I was stationed at Camp Polk, Louisiana. Just outside the main gate was the little city of Deridder, the parish seat, complete with a little gingerbread courthouse, with giant trees outside, and benches where the old timers would gather for daily confabs. One of the regulars holding forth here was an ex-alligator hunter who loved to regale his listeners with tall tales about gators. "Gators 'taint hard to catch," he would say, "all you need is to know where they he, and have the right equipment to catch 'em". He would explain it in this manner: "You needs a dull book, a loaf of bread, a match box, a pair of tweezers and a telescope." This always seemed like peculiar equipment to catch an alligator, but he explained it in this way:

"Take all your stuff out to a place where gators hang out. Find a big tree near the bank, where you can sit in the shade; lay your stuff close at hand and start reading your book. It will be so dull that

soon your eyes will close, and your head will nod as you go to sleep. This is the important time, for that old gator laying off in the swamp watching you, will try and sneak on the bank and steal that loaf of bread. Wait until he's out of the water, then quickly pick up your telescope and look at him through the wrong end. Then using your tweezers, pick up the little gator you see, put him in the box, and you got 'em". Of course anyone who knows anything about alligators, knows if you did this, and tried to pick up a twelve footer with a pair of tweezers, you would lose your arm. But that is "loss of perspective". Looking at a problem and refusing to see what causes it.

Many of you who read this pamphlet can remember back to the "good old days" when you could walk down your city streets after dark, or sit on your front porch in the summer evening, without being harassed by hoodlums. Often we wonder what caused the change. I will attempt to analyze this.

It does seem strange, when we realize that America has probably the best law system that was ever devised by man. Yet we have seen a year by year erosion of this system, as powerful, and often nameless men, have attempted to destroy it and bring us under the subjugation of their New World Order.

No matter whether Republicans or Democrats have been in power, we have seen this erosion take place. It has gone on for at least 75 years, as the values that made America great have been systematically destroyed.

We would not be far amiss in stating that America has not been governed by Americans during this time, for the strings of government have been pulled by aliens for the most part, that few of us have ever heard about. Yet they have been manipulating us, especially our economy, for their own power and benefit.

Few of our people seem to understand that this country is not governed by the Congressmen we have elected. They are just "puppets" who dance to the bidding of the Master Puppeteer, as he moves their strings. I know we don't like to admit it, and no doubt there would be howls of outrage from any Congressman who read this accusation. It is nevertheless true.

Ever since the Federal Reserve System (which is not Federal at all, but is made up and controlled by eight privately owned banks, which are owned and controlled by International bankers), ever since they took un-Constitutional control of our economy in 1913, we have been under their thumb and we have learned a fact of history, the hard way, that "he who controls the economy of a nation, controls that nation". It has cost us trillions of dollars, and we do not yet understand this problem. Today we stand on the verge of national bankruptcy, and still our puppet government continues to spend more then they take in, to the glee of the International leeches who control our economy.

Many years ago, Benjamin Disraeli, the Prime Minister of Great Britain, during the reign of Queen Victoria, stated words to the effect: "The world is governed by entirely different men than most men suspect". He knew, because he was on the inside of those who were slowly strangling and controlling Great Britain.

If these "shadow men", aided and abetted by traitors in government, education, our churches and the media, who have contributed in large part to the downfall of America, today we are standing on the verge of "third world status."

When I use the word TREASON in this message, I am referring to the Constitutional definition of the term as found in Article III, Sec. 3 of our Constitution. In words that any fifth grader can understand it says: "TREASON shall consist only in levying war against them (the U.S.); adhering to their enemies; giving them aid or comfort". When those in Congress vote to spend billions in foreign aid, often going to nations who "hate our guts," that is TREASON. When a pastor or a politician supports an anti-Christ, therefore anti-American "gang" like the Israelis government in Palestine, (and we have handed them over \$500-billion since 1948) knowing they have "stabbed us in the back, over and over again," and that the proclaimed Zionist aim is the "destruction of White

Christian civilization," that my friends is TREASON.

Many pastors in the Judeo-Christian churches of America will try and by-pass this by stating: "But they are God's chosen. We must support them!" Yet Jesus Christ refuted this argument in John 10:26, when He told the Jewish leaders: "But ye believe not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP"! That seems mighty plain to me! A few years ago, Jerry Falwell made the statement on TV that God has been good to America, because we had been kind to the Jews. This is an obvious falsehood, for the time of America's greatest debacle, spiritually, morally, militarily, politically and economically, has come since 1948, when we recognized that "little bastard state" in Palestine. There have been NO blessings from this union.

But this message is not about Jews, they are just incidental to our problems. It is about Christian Americans, who have reneged on their responsibility to God and country and who should bear the major blame for our anemic condition.

Hundreds of billions of our tax dollars have gone down the rat hole of foreign aid, without our State Department exerting any control over them. As a result, we made several billionaires out of African rulers.

A few years ago, during a famine in Zamiba, we sent their government \$52-million. They used \$4-million to purchase 48 Mercedes Benz sedans, so that their leaders could ride in state. While our Congress knew about this misuse of funds, they still sent foreign aid to Zamiba.

\$492-million was recently expended on Somalia, not counting military expenditures. Would any intelligent person reading this pamphlet say the Somalia's are better off now than before we got "sucked in" to this United Nations venture? Yet obviously someone benefited from this venture or it would not have taken place. Things such as this don't just "up and happen by chance". Old F.D.R. knew that when he said: "Everything that happens in politics is planned somewhere; in some smoke filled room". (Obviously this statement was made before the "smoking" ban took effect in Washington).

In November 1994, the American voter sent an electrifying message to Congress. The American voter was mad, and he made his decisions known by booting out many liberal leeches who had been getting fat at the "government feeding trough".

As a result, who do we have in power now? The Republican hierarchy seems to be under the control of Newt Gingrich and Senator Bob Dole, both of whom are dedicated New World Order men. Both voted with President Clinton for the NAFTA and GATT treaties, which are anti-American. Yet in my state, Mississippi, "good old boy Senator Trent Lott," told me: "It's going to do a lot of good for the Gulf Coast." Nothing about whether it was good for the country.

The men in Congress, in spite of all their vociferous proclamations to the contrary, have no intention of balancing the budget, for they know this is impossible as long as the Federal Reserve System is in charge of our currency. Even though they know this monstrosity is strangling us economically, very few have the "guts" to stand up to these International Jews.

Have the dreaded "hours of twilight" arrived for our beloved nation? We hate to even contemplate this possibility, and thereby lies one of the dangers. It is why many Americans refuse to even contemplate this possibility.

History has proven, over and over again, that when a nation ceases to become a "single people", and becomes a "mixed people," that nation ceases to exist as a great nation. We have over 6,000 years of written history to prove this. Probably one of the most dramatic examples is in the nation of Portugal. In the 17th Century they were a World power, then they began to intermarry with Black slaves, and within a few decades they had reached "third world status". Our enemy knows this, and this is why they have pushed "intermarriage" to the extreme.

A "twilight population", is a population which has been shattered from within by efforts which violate God's "natural law" of "like begetting and seeking like". Each fragment of this shattered

population is soon polarized into a bloc, as "like seeks like". This "twilight population" is always characterized by friction, criminality, animosity and violence between the various blocs. Population diversity, not population size, is the culprit at work in America.

It is difficult for the average decent American to realize that this "destruction process" is a deliberate, planned thing. Yet almost a Century ago, the well-known Jewish author, Israel Cohen, stated: "We will use the Negroes as cannon fodder to bring us into power". In another place, which is recorded in the Congressional Record, he said words to the effect: "We will encourage the Negroes in sports, entertainment and politics, until they are earning large salaries; with this incentive, they can then marry White women and this will bring about the destruction of our most hated enemies

If you can't see this taking place, with the many Black athlete millionaires, many of who can hardly speak the English language, it's because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

When one deals with magnets, you soon learn that "opposites attract". But when dealing with "flesh and blood", history proves that "opposites repel." Put any large group of racially mixed people together and stand back and see what happens. They will automatically seek the company of their own kind. It is a "law of nature," therefore a "law of God."

After many years of living overseas in Africa, Korea and Japan, I saw this happen. While I had many friends among the natives of these countries, I automatically sought out my own kind without ever knowing the reason behind it My wife and I lived "on the economy in Asmara, Eritrea. We were surrounded by Black families, yet our non-American friends were found among the Swedes, Norwegians and Italians in the city. The same thing can be seen in any racially integrated school. During recess, or lunch break, Whites will seek the company of Whites, and Blacks will seek Black. It's an ingrained hereditary thing.

When a government gets into a "twilight situation", it always responds with neuroses. Long-range planning is replaced with a nervousness which causes the government to stagger from one social crisis to another. This response causes further jealousy and resentment which furthers the speed of disintegration.

Then a curious situation develops, which can be seen in America. The government loses all sense of the productive, until often the least productive attract more attention and aid, than those who "pay the bills." Strangely enough the media and entertainment world, fauns over the aberrant and destructive groups. A good example is the nauseating publicity being given O. J. Simpson, and the Black basketball player Michael Jordan. Neither of these men have ever done anything worthwhile for their country or their people, yet the media treats them like demi-gods.

It has been interesting to me to see the difference in treatment between O. J. being tried for murder and Randy Weaver, of Idaho, who was tried for missing a court date. O.J. appears in a business suit, with no restraints. Weaver always appeared in an orange prison uniform, with handcuffs and leg irons in place. Was it because of the color of their skin?

The politicians and pastors in such a country often become involved in an epidemic of cynicism, as they see a quick and easy route to larger churches, more time on TV, more favorable exposure by the media, which fills the football stadiums. No Christian Patriotic leaders gets such a boost. In stead the media downgrades them by calling them "anti-Semitic, cultists, extremists". Take one of the "scared cows" of the Judeo-Christian world, Dr. Billy Graham. I can remember back to the days when he was strongly anti-Communist, and against religious liberalism of any kind. Today he will not hold a city-wide revival unless the ultra-liberal NCC is involved.

A few years ago, before I became "persona non grata" with the Baptists for speaking the truth about world Zionism, I was speaking at Bob Jones University, Greenville, N.C. I asked Dr. Bob about Billy's change and he said: "Billy and his wife Ruth were here a few weeks ago and I asked them this same question, Billy refused to answer, but Ruth looked me straight in the eye and said: 'Dr.

Bob, we intend to do anything necessary to fill the football stadiums.' There you have it! These people who support the Israeli, have become to all intents and purposes "male prostitutes." Have you noticed how Dr. Graham, constantly supports and defends our profligate president? Calling him, a great Christian! This should tell you something!

No one is to be despised more, I believe, than those who call themselves Christians, yet by their "actions" or "inaction" show themselves to be on the enemy's side. Most of them have completely forgotten God's warning in 2 Chron. 19:2. "...Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord".

Personally, I believe our religious leaders are more responsible for America's present debacle than any other group. In Jer. 23:22, we read words to the effect that "if the pastors of the land would preach the whole counsel of God's Word, the people would turn from their wicked ways." This has not happened in America, which makes me realize that something is terribly wrong with most of the preaching coming from American pulpits.

Recently a man in my Prison Ministry confronted the chaplain after he had given this description of Genesis 1 and 2 in his Sunday School class. He said: "God took a little bit of black clay, and a little bit of red clay, and a little bit of brown clay, and a little dab of white clay, and mixed it together to form Adam. Since we all came from the same source we are all brothers" When the inmate pointed out that God did not use clay to form Adam, but "dust," and that the word ADAM in Hebrew means: "showing blood in the face; capable of blushing," something only the White race can do. The chaplain erupted in anger and said: "Get out of this meeting, we don't need your racist crap here!" I have found very few pastors who will accept the truth of the Word, if it contradicts their church teachings. They are doing the same thing Jesus accused the Pharisees of doing in Mark 7:13 - "Making the Word of God of none effect through your traditions; which ye have delivered, and many such things do ye."

Isaiah 56:10, 11 confronts this same prevalent problem with pastors when it says: "His watchmen are blind; they are all ignorant (of God's Word, even though they may have several seminary degrees); they are all dumb dogs, they cannot (will not bark and a watchdog that refuses to bark when danger is coming is worthless), sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber; yea they are greedy dogs who can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: (the Apostle Paul says in 2 Tim. 3:7 that they are "Ever learning but never able to come to an understanding of the truth); they all look to their own way (doing their own thing), every one for his gain..."

What a terrible indictment! You can see this greed for money on the part of tel-evangelists by watching their programs. Around Christmas time I was watching TRINITY BROADCASTING SYSTEM (TBS) as they were having one of their nation-wide fund raising PRAISE THE LORDATHONS! They were broadcasting from the old Conrad Twitty ranch in Tennessee, which had been purchased by TBS, and their president, Paul Crouch, who was bragging about the million light Christmas display they had there. Then he introduced his wife Jan, who was dressed and made up to look like a high class prostitute "ala Tammy Bakker."s She was gyrating in the studio to the beat of African religious rock, while she screamed: "Praise the Lord, we've just reached the \$4-million mark!" It made me sick, when I thought of the old men and women on Social Security, who sent them a few bucks every month, when they didn't have enough to pay for their utilities and food, and I thought of this scripture: "Doing everything for their gain!" I don't believe God looks with approval on things like this!

Where does much of this money go, other than so that the evangelist can live a lavish life? The Jewish evangelist Benny Hinn, who often appears on the TBS show, bragged that his crusade efforts had evangelized eleven African nations, and that Rwanda was 85% Christian. (This was shortly before they began hacking each other to pieces with their pangas.)

Yet the Christians who will send millions of dollars overseas to save the heathen, will do very little to help Christian brothers and sisters in need, even though the Apostle Paul has told them that: "He

who will not care for his own kin, is worse than an infidel." (1 Tim. 5:8)

Have you ever wondered why with 50-million "born again" Christians in America, we are heading for hell faster now than at any time in our existence? Could it be that the majority of these "saved" folks are the Christians Jesus spoke about in Matthew 5:13 when He called them "salt". But notice all He says: "When the (Christian) salt has lost it's savor (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption); it is good for nothing but to be cast out and trodden under the foot of man". What kind of salt are you?

The strength of our heathen enemies in the halls of Congress has become so great that few politicians or preachers will stand against them for fear of being called "anti-Semite" or worse. The politicians know that to resist them is the "kiss of death"!

A rather crude joke was making it's way around Washington, D.C. recently. It seems that the president was sitting at his desk in the Oval Office, when one of his flunkies came in and said: "Mr. President, the Pope and the Israeli Prime Minister are waiting to see you. Who should I send in first!" And President Clinton said:

"You better send in the Pope! All I have to do is kiss his ring!"

But let's get back to politics!

The reason our British forefathers put such rigid controls on King John at Rynnymede, 780 years ago in 1215 A.D. was that they were statesmen, not politicians, and they were also historians who knew that history proves, over and over again, that government left to itself, always seeks control over its people, especially if unscrupulous men are put in office.

So they confronted the king, sword in hand and came away with the Magna Charta, which was the foundation of our marvelous Bill of Rights. A close look at this document, will show you that it could more accurately be called a BILL OF LIMITATIONS, for that is what it does to government.

Nine times it says to government: "Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not! Then in the Tenth Amendment, it says in essence: "Government, if we forgot anything in the first nine, you can't do that either, unless we the people give you the right!" By adhering to these principles we have remained free for over 200 years.

But these RIGHTS, not privileges, are now under attack by members of our own government, and those who seek to control us!

Have you ever wondered why the Second Amendment, the "right of the people to keep and bear arms", is under perennial attack? It's because it was written, not to give us hunting rights, or the right to belong to a gun club, but as a "last ditch stand" against big government if it turns from being the servant of the people, into a monster that seeks to devour our rights. The Second Amendment is the foundation stone upon which all our other rights are built.

Frederick Bastiat, the world renowned International Lawyer of the 19th Century, wrote in his book THE LAW: "Each of us has the right - from God - to defend his person, his family, and his property against anyone. When this right is taken away, he becomes a slave".

Civilization for the past 6,000 years has been based on this premise and one thing the Free World should have learned a long time ago is that "you can't play patty-cake with a rattlesnake without getting bit".

There are some mighty naive people in America, especially among those who call themselves Christian. They have been so brainwashed in the "liberal detergent" of the media, (this is a "mind washing solution", made up of an "ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash"), that they actually believe if all tiger hunters were to hang up their guns, tigers would turn into vegetarians. But the facts of life prove, that no matter whether you look on a tiger as a "big pussycat", he is still a tiger, and his appetite for flesh and blood is as much a part of his tiger nature as his stripes. When

man-eating tigers are loose in the community, as they are in America, sensible people go armed.

Another problem, which has added to the deterioration of our moral climate, has been the almost unlimited horde of heathen aliens, called immigrants, who have inundated America in the last fifty years.

There was a period during the 19th Century, when 45-million immigrants flocked to America's shores. 90% of them came from White Christian countries. While they did not speak the same language, their heart's language was similar. Their ideas concerning freedom, religion, morality, integrity, family life and the work ethic were the same and they easily assimilated into our society.

But the hordes of legal and illegal immigrants who have flocked to these shores since the immigration barriers have been lowered, come mostly from heathen countries. They are often violently anti-Christ in their religious beliefs, many have Communist backgrounds, as can be seen in the thousands of Ashkenazi Jews who have flocked in from Russia. (It is interesting to note that their "Promised Land" is not Palestine, but New York City or Los Angeles.) Each of these Jews receives a substantial amount of money when they arrive and can go immediately onto the Welfare rolls.

Formerly, it was necessary that each incoming immigrant have an American sponsor who would stand surety for them until they could get established, so they would not become a public burden. Today, the American taxpayer is paying billions to support these incoming people; many coming for the handout they receive.

These Jewish immigrants, for the most part, are from an Ashkenazi background (which makes up 90% of modern Jewry according to their own figures). This means they are Turco-Mongolian, and that their ancestors never set foot in Palestine. Every Israel Prime Minister since 1948, when the Jewish "mini-state" was established in Palestine, has come from this Asiatic background.

Through their money power and cunning connivance, they have gained almost total control of the Media in America, of TV, our Bar Associations, Hollywood, the Medical Societies, Education, crime syndicates, and are now exerting a tremendous influence on Christianity through their infiltration of the Christian church. Today, the International Sunday School lessons used in many Protestant churches, are written by Jews.

Although both Jewish sources, and their Christian "prostitutes" will deny this, they are there, plainly in view in many cases, if you desire to seek the truth. They have fulfilled the prophecies of our "elder statesman" Benjamin Franklin, when he warned the First Congress, that if Jews were allowed to settle in America, within 200 years they would be controlling us.

Today, numbering less than 3% of our population, we can honestly say that we are controlled by ZOG (the Zionist Occupation Government). The majority of "brainwashed" Judeo-Christians, mesmerized by their pastors, will deny this, but the facts are there, which would cause an Israeli official to recently say: "We have the best Congress money can buy". Others have rightly noted that 70 out of our 100 Senators, regularly vote the "straight Israeli ticket". How much more evidence do you want, before you will accept the truth?

Today, these Asiatic aliens dictate to us whether we can pray or read the Bible in our schools; whether we can use Christian symbols in public on our Christian holidays; and it has become almost Standard Operating Procedure in our Legislatures, that the name of Christ may not be mentioned for fear of hurting Jewish feelings.

At the same time, they own or control the Abortion Clinics which each year murder millions of unborn children; they control the liquor, dope, prostitution, pornography and rock music rackets, which are responsible for millions of youth taking the "short cut" to hell; while their Media, TV, and Hollywood, continues to blare out Jewish lies and propaganda, and the Christian church aids them by calling them God's Chosen People. How much further will they have to go in controlling America, before our sleeping people wake up and do something to save Christian America?

I do not advocate the annihilation of these heathen we have allowed in our midst, as some do.

I do believe we have the sovereign right as Americans to say to these aliens: "If you want to live in peace within our borders, as productive citizens, obeying our laws, enjoying the freedoms you can only have here; then dwell in peace. But when you begin to interfere with our Christian principles; when you attack our Christian way of life; when you attempt to tell us what we can and can't teach our children in our public schools; when you seek by your own admission to control us; then you have overstayed your welcome, and we have the right to demand that you depart. If not peacefully, then by force!"

The so-called Christian hoards will scream "un-Christian", willingly forgetting how their Master, Jesus Christ, threw the Jewish leaders out of the Temple, declaring that they had contaminated it. This is what they have done to America by their arrogant, anti-Christ presence. It is not un-Christian, to resist evil, or evil men, for the Word tells Christians to "resist the very appearance of evil", (1 Thess. 5:22).

The economic and political problems we face in America in the "closing out days of this age", are but the shadow of a much greater problem, the moral and spiritual debacle that has hit America. Unless we solve it through OBEDIENCE to God, we will be destroyed. The Word of God has so declared. (See Deut. 28:22,33, 44, 48, 63).

The major effort in the protection of our God-given freedoms should come from Christians, for we have by far, the most to lose if the enemy is successful. But it is difficult to expect this from the "twinky-marshmallow" Christians who attend most of our churches, since they have been inculcated with un-scriptural teaching that as Christians they must "turn the other cheek to evil and evil men." That it is un-Christian to "cause ripples in the community pond". So never be controversial.

What can we expect from a Christian man or woman who has been taught the un-scriptural message that "You really don't have to worry you know, if you're saved. Jesus is coming back to rapture you out of this mess before it gets too bad". (Nothing of course is said about the fact that the mess we are in was caused by Christian apathy). Talk about being "wrapped up in a sheet of self-righteousness", it's more like being "wrapped up in a shroud". Yet this un-scriptural teaching has neutralized millions of men and women who would have been potential "soldiers for the King".

Why do most Christian ministers shy away from preaching the whole truth? I believe it's because this truth "scares hell out of them"! It doesn't encourage large crowds at Sunday service, or much money in the collection plate.

In the sixteen years that I have been in Christian Identity, exposing the enemy who seeks to destroy us, not one of the Baptist ministers in Mississippi who used to be my friends, but now consider me to be a "reprobate", have ever had the courage to try and show me where I was wrong. This should tell you something about the message they preach!

If you were driving down a hack road on a dark night and saw a sign which said DANGER - DETOUR -BRIDGE OUT! would you stop and throw rocks at the sign and drive ahead to your destruction? Not if you were an intelligent man. Or if you had a watch dog who barked when a burglar tried to break into your house, would you take your gun, shoot the dog, and go back to sleep? Millions of good people in America are doing just that? God did not put me here to be a PERSUADER. That is the task of the Holy Spirit. But for some reason that I can't understand, and that many times I have questioned, He made me a WATCHMAN, a most unpleasant task. I don't like it! But my job is to warn my people when I see danger approaching, and when I have done this to the best of my ability, it then immediately becomes a personal matter between God and the person who has been warned, and they will have to answer to God for what they have done with the truth. I believe this is one reason they don't like to listen to it!

Where can we expect to go as Americans if this present trend continues unopposed? Will we

supinely allow the imposition of a National Police State as part of the New World Order, and allow ourselves to come under the draconian rule of the Talmudists? Has this New World Order already been established while American Christians have been asleep? Is this order directing the present Clinton Administration and most of our government. Is it true what the "extremists" of the right say, that we are an Occupied Nation?

If not, can you explain the meaning of the thousands of unmarked military vehicles which have suddenly appeared on America's roads and which our government refuses to explain? How do you explain hundreds of white painted military vehicles, with UN markings, stored in a compound thirty miles north of here. The compound is marked NO ADMITTANCE, U.S. CUSTOMS PROPERTY!

Why were American marines, and more recently American policeman asked whether they would be willing to "fire on Americans" if they resisted gun confiscation? Why have closed military bases in the United States been turned over to the United Nations, and are now housing foreign troops? (One of the largest is at Ft. Polk, Louisiana, where they fly the spider flag of the U.N. over an American military base).

Why have American troops and foreign military been training together in "house to house, search and seizure" tactics. This is a most un-military activity.

Why have numerous detention centers been established throughout the country? Who will occupy them?

Why does the government and the media try and create the impression that Christian Patriots, those who "home school their children; who are pro-life; who own guns and defend the Second Amendment; who read and study the Bible; who are suspicious of the motives of big government", are "terrorists or extremists" who are a threat to the safety of the nation? Ask your U.S. Senator and see what kind of an answer, if any that you get.

Are the present "gun control" laws pending in Congress the beginning of a move to totally disarm the American people. This will have to take place, you know, before the enemy can totally control us and establish his New World Order.

Ask yourselves these further questions:

1. - Why is the U.S. military being trained for police enforcement and civilian control, in direct violation of the Constitution and U.S. law?
2. - Why has illegal and unconstitutional search and seizure been made lawful by the Congress and the courts?
3. - Why are local law enforcement personnel being "federalized"?
4. - Why are SWAT teams needed by the Post Office, Park Service, Forest Service, Fish and Game Commission, and nearly every state and federal agency? Is it not for control?
5. - What is the MJTF (Multi-Jurisdictional Task Force) if it is not for the control and enslavement of the American people?
6. - Are Americans willing to consider the facts and accept the truth, or will they shrug them off as "paranoid delusions of the Patriotic Right?"
7. - Why, for the past fifty years, have all our presidents, whether Democratic or Republican, worked to strengthen the United Nations and numerous international agencies, while they have deliberately weakened our national sovereignty by giving away our natural resources?

8. - What will the New World Order mean for Americans, especially those who call themselves Christian?

Are Americans too stupid, lazy, or pre-occupied with nonsense to observe what is happening and recognize the danger. It has never ceased to amaze me, how 85,000 screaming Americans, will jam a sports arena in the fall, and pay high ticket prices, to sit in sub-freezing weather and watch twenty-two overgrown boys hammer themselves into the turf. It is problematical, that you could get 500 out of that crowd, to attend a meeting in a comfort-able hall, at no cost, to discuss ways to save this country. Most of our people have completely lost their sense of priority. Of course this is exactly what the enemy predicted would happen.

In Protocol VIII of the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION, which the Jews and their Judeo-Christian supporters claim is a "counterfeit", it says: "We have fooled, bemused, and corrupted the youth of the goyim (Yiddish for "non-Jew animal") by rearing them in the principles and theories which we know are false, although it is by us that they have been inoculated". Fake they may be, but the enemy are following them like a blueprint. The subversion of our youth can be seen on every hand, and no more so than in the field of Public Education. This has been caused to a great extent by the teaching of Secular Humanism, which are Jewish principles in disguise. This "cult" has been defined by the Supreme Court as a religion. Yet it has been allowed to pollute the school system, while Christian principles have slowly been eradicated. Of course the teaching of Sex Education has become an integral part of this education and teen age pregnancies, and teen aged venereal diseases have skyrocketed as a result.

A few years ago, I remember seeing a First Graders handbook authored by the Jewish child psychologist Paul Braudwein. The first paragraph read something like this: "Your first and most important task as a teacher, is to tear down the erroneous ideas the child has learned in his home and church. When this is done, you can begin to form the foundation for the International child of the future". An entire generation has been inculcated with these heathen ideas, and we wonder why our youth act as they do?

American educators have publicly admitted that they are more interested in "people control," through behavioral manipulation, than in educating them. This can be seen by reading most any of the professional education magazines. Sidney Harris, a liberal news commentator recently wrote: "The biggest con artists in America are the behavioral scientists on our university campuses, who are devising all these innovative programs for the schools. They honestly believe that only they know what ideal behavior is". (By the way, most of them are Jews, carrying out the ideals of the PROTOCOLS).

Another interesting Protocol is number XIII - "In order to distract people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political... In order that the masses themselves may not guess what we are about. We will further distract them with amusements, games, past-times, passions, people's palaces (whore houses)... Soon we will begin to propose competition in art, in sports of all kinds ... these interests will distract their minds from questions in which we would find ourselves compelled to oppose them."

Think about this a moment. Put aside the idea that this may be a "fake document" and see what is actually happening.

Today, it is not unusual to see the American public pay \$25-million to see two men beat each other up in the boxing ring. Have you ever watched the obsession of Americans, especially the women, at a professional wrestling match? It becomes nauseating!

When we reach the ridiculous point where we pay a young Black, or White, (the skin color doesn't really matter here), millions a year to play basketball, football, or baseball when thousands of his own people in this country go to bed hungry, can't you see something wrong?

How can you look at a crime corrupt bankrupt city like New Orleans, which will spend \$100-

million on a heathen holiday called Mardi Gras and not know that our system of morals is sadly lacking.

Henry Ford, the great industrialist, who was one of the few business men who ever had the courage to speak out against Zionist influence in America, said back in 1922: "To begin with, the Jews are not sports men. This is not set down as a complaint against them, merely an analysis... And yet the bane of American sports is a certain type of Jew. not as a participant, but as an exploiter and corrupter... The entire story of wrestling is not in the demoralization of the sport, but the wholesale defrauding of the public. (How any intelligent person can watch professional wrestling and not see this fraud is beyond me. With the advent of TV, it has expanded beyond anything Henry Ford ever dreamed of). The same is true of horse racing. The whole atmosphere of the sport is dishonest. The horses are the only well-bred creatures connected with it.

"The Jews saw in sports, money, while the sportsman saw fun and skill. The Jew set out to capitalize rivalry and to commercialize contestant zeal. If the Jews of America are ashamed of this, they should repudiate those Jews who have been instrumental in corrupting and destroying our cleanest and most manly sports".

Why this emphasis on sports? First, they can make a great deal of money with very little personal effort. But more important, it occupies the minds of Americans, and keeps it off the problems which are destroying the country. Along with "loss of perspective, we have lost our sense of priorities".

But this message wasn't about the Protocols, although they do fit into the plan. Has the average decent American become so "brainwashed" by the media to even care what happens?

Will the uninformed and unconcerned care when they are done away as part of the Global 2000 Program of the United Nations, to reduce the world population by 6-billion people by the year 2000? That's only five years away. The only way this can be done is by war, disease, systematic starvation, and deliberate execution of undesirables. Will you and your family be considered as an undesirable because of what you believe?

Do you "liberals" and "wimps" who may read this pamphlet realize that you will be liquidated along with the Christian Patriots? Only you will be easier for them to handle.

When millions of decent Americans are taken away by the commissars to be liquidated, or placed in detention centers, it will be too late to wake up and listen to these warnings. You may not like to hear them, and may think they are the ranting of an "extremist," but supposing I am right. What will you do then? Don't expect God to step in and help you, when you refuse to take a stand for Him now. By this I mean do more than go to church and "fizz" for an hour on Sunday. Don't be an Alka Seltzer Christian!

In Matt. 24:39, Jesus Christ was speaking about the time of Noah, before the Great Flood. Noah had preached to those folks for 120 years, warning them to "get right with God". People laughed at him and called him an "old Bible thumping foggy." Jesus said, "And they did not understand, until the flood came, and swept them all away".

Is this going to happen to you, because you wouldn't listen to what God's Word says? You will have no excuse because your pastor didn't preach the whole truth," for you have the Word and can find out for yourself, if you are willing to do a bit of study. How many times have you gone home after listening to sermon, and checked to see if your pastor was telling the truth? Or do you accept everything he says, just because he is your pastor?

In the midst of all this chaos and confusion, with "men's hearts failing them from fear, as they see what is happening," (Luke 21:26). We do have a FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL which will work. We can be certain of this because God said it would! It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14, and is a favorite verse of many Christians. The problem is, they only give it "lip service". It says: "If My people, which are called by My Name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I HEAR from heaven and will FORGIVE their sin,

and will HEAL their land". (Emphasis mine).

This is God's plan, which will work, if we are willing to put it into operation. But we cannot become like the persons spoken of in Isaiah 29:13, 14 - "Forasmuch as this people draw near Me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour Me, but have removed their hearts far from Me, and their fear (respect) towards Me is taught by the precept (doctrine) of men: Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid".

This is what has happened in America, as it did in ancient Israel. Our wise men are those Paul spoke about in 2 Tim. 3:7, "Ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth". While the D. D. behind many pastor's name, should stand for "dumb dog", rather than Doctor of Divinity. (See Isa. 56:10, 11).

For this formula to work, we must give up "doing our own thing", to OBEY God. He MUST BE FIRST IN OUR LIVES, for OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY!

The time is very late! What will you do about it?

The End

Which Day Shall We Worship?

By Lt. Col. Jack Mohr

"Remember the Sabbath day and keep it Holy. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work, But the seventh day is the Sabbath day of the Lord thy God . . ." (Exodus 20:8 - 10)

In recent months a great deal of "heat with very little light" has been generated by two issues which are splitting Christian Identity.

At one time the major controversy seemed to be over the TWO SEED DOCTRINE. But today, the major dissension is being spread by those who debate two issues:

(1) What are the proper names to use when discussing GOD and JESUS CHRIST. Some insist we MUST use the old Hebrew names of YAHWEH and YASHUAH, with their many different spellings. My contention has been that since we speak and write in English, and Israel was to have a new language in the closing out days of this age, therefore we should use terms that the majority of our White Israelite people understand. Little is accomplished when we speak to people about YAHWEH and YASHUAH, if they do not know who we are speaking about.

I have noticed that all of Israel's great spiritual revivals, at least in modern times, have come under the teaching that uses the Angelcized names of God and Jesus. It does not seem logical to me, that the Almighty Creator of the universe, whatever term you want to use when addressing Him, would bless the use of names which were abhorrent (according to the Holy Name folks) to Him.

I will not make further comments on these names in this pamphlet, as my purpose is not to discuss God's names, but rather the recent pressure placed on Christian Identity people, to worship on the Jewish Sabbath, rather than the Christian Sunday. My personal opinion is that we are seeing another attempt to Judaize the Christian faith, much as was attempted by the Judaizers in the First Century AD. They have already gone far in this direction in the Judeo-Christian churches of the land.

Much of what I am about to use in this article, comes from my Israel mentor, Dr. Howard Rand, of Destiny Publishers (now deceased) who as far as I am concerned was without peer as an Israel Identity scholar and teacher. If you are honest in your evaluation of the scriptural arguments given by Dr. Rand, I believe you will see the "bankruptcy of the Sabbatarian" contention that observance of the Sunday Sabbath violates the 4th Commandant (Exodus 20:8-11). "Remember the sabbath day and keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work; But the seventh day is the sabbath (Hebrew word meaning: "intermission") of the Lord thy God; in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thiy daughter, thy man-servant, or thy maidservant, nor thy stranger (Hebrew "sojourner") that is in thy gates: For in six days the Lord made the heaven and the earth, the sea, and all that is them in, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the Sabbath day, and hallowed it'., (Heb. "quaddash" meaning: "to consecrate; dedicate sanctify").

In the introduction to his pamphlet THE LORD'S DAY - THE CHRISTIAN SABBATH, Dr. Rand says: "It is confirmed that the week of Joshua's long day was a period of 168 hours, that is seven days x 24 hours, therefore completing a week according to hourly reckonings. The first day of the week following would therefore become the seventh computed by sunsets in an even order of weeks unbroken from Eden.

"It is also evident that if Eden's geographical site could be located, with the succeeding days of the week unbroken, moving east or west from that site would place the traveler out of step with the order of days at the point of departure.

"The entire concept of the Sabbatarians collapses when the Fourth Commandment is correctly analyzed and its meaning and required observance fully recognized. They either imply, or actually add three words to this verse to sustain their position, words which would abrogate correctly the

observing requirements of the Fourth Commandment. The words were "OF THE WEEK", which are not found in any translation of the Bible, and were never given as instructions for complying with the terms of this Commandment.

"This mutilation of the Law of the Lord, is a serious offense, as well as a contributing factor in today's increasing Sabbath desecration. It would be well for these folks to heed Solomon's advice in Proverbs 30:6 - "Add thou not unto His (God's) words, lest He reprove thee, and thou be found a liar." (UNQ.)

It will be my purpose, with Dr. Rand's help, to substantiate evidence that Sunday, now known as the Lord's Day, should be nationally designated and kept as the Israelite Sabbath and be so observed. It will only be by obedience to this commandment that our true Israel people, who are not Jews, will receive God's promised blessings.

There is every reason for us to believe that from the very beginning of time, before the worlds were formed, our God in His omniscience, knew what would happen throughout all ages. (This is the meaning of the word "omniscience: which comes from a Latin word meaning: "having infinite (all) knowledge; knowing all things").

Before the worlds were formed, God had sent the times and seasons in which ordained events in history would take place. He numbered the souls of all mankind born since Adam and until that number is fulfilled, fire dead will not live again. God timed His historical clock, so that the universe would be in synchronization with important historical events. This is something our finite minds cannot comprehend.

The very idea is so vast and complicated that we turn away from the thought that before Jesus rose from the garden tomb of Joseph of Airmathea, God had moved to memorialize that day in what the Christian world now calls Easter.

But because it coincides with a pagan holiday, and the anti-Christ's of Judaism have turned it into a commercial rather than a Christian day, it does not change the fact that the resurrection of our King was the most important day in all history. For without the resurrection, Christ's death on the cross would be meaningless and as the Apostle Paul said in 1 Cor. 15:19-20 - "If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. But now (thank God!) is Christ risen from the dead and become the first fruits of them that sleep". (Vs. 22) "For as in Adam (the fleshly man) all die, even so in Christ (the spiritual man) shall all be made alive".

God brought that resurrection day into harmony and synchronization with the sabbatical count and the order of sevens, and by His Holy Spirit, sanctified this day as the Sabbath of the Christian world.

Let me give you a few examples taken from Dr. Rand's pamphlet to demonstrate the perfectness of God's foreknowledge.

(Isa. 40:12) - "Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of His hand, and meted (measured) out the heaven with the span (spread of his fingers), and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in balances". In other words, everything God did in creation according to the scientific laws of nature, what we often refer to as "natural law".

The Psalmist David, as he marveled at the glories of God's creation was moved to pen the words: "The heavens declare the glory of God, and the firmament sheweth His handiwork. Day unto day uttereth speech; and night unto night sheweth knowledge". (Psalm 19:1-2)

There is no excuse for a man or woman to be an "atheist". The Apostle Paul in Romans 1:21, 22 says that the reason they do is ". . . when they knew God, they glorified Him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened, professing themselves to be wise, they became fools".

It is difficult for the most brilliant mind to comprehend that all the heavenly bodies move according to the Divine plan and purpose of God and that there is a definite life span which has been set up by the Creator for both the heavens and the earth.

Isaiah tells us that the hosts of the heavens (the heavenly bodies) shall be dissolved, and the heavens be rolled back as a scroll (Isa. 34:4). This will occur when God vents His wrath upon the armies of the anti-Christ and it will result in a great slaughter, (Isa. 34:2-3). The Apostle Peter speaks about this in 2 Peter 3:10, and the Apostle John confirms it in Rev. 6:14.

The schedule for these events were set in motion before the world was created or Adam was formed, and are known only to God.

God's wrath, according to His prophets was reserved against the wicked and designated as the "day of the Lord". We have now reached the "times and seasons" in which this will shortly come to pass.

Let us look in detail into the recorded event in Israel's history in which events occurred that were set in motion thousands of years before they happened. I am referring to the incident recorded in Joshua 10:11 which has become known in the Christian world as "Joshua's long day". This was the day when God cast great stones down from heaven on Israel's enemies, so that more of them died from the hailstones, than from the swords of Israel's armies.

You may say: "What has this to do with Sabbath worship?" Wait and see! This incident took place when a mighty confederation of the Ammorites came against Israel at Gibeon, and Joshua called on God's help to defeat them.

God's answer was to send a mighty astronomical storm against the enemy. Think about this. Think about the exact timing that was necessary, in connection with the movement of the planets, thousands of years before the event took place. When we look at the exactitude of God's plans, it dwarfs anything the human mind has ever conceived. The movement of the stars and planets which allowed this astronomical shower, were planned ages before the event.

This was no ordinary hail, but a shower of meteorite matter, which indicated that the earth's path had been crossed by a celestial visitor, from whom these stories came.

It is even more phenomenal, when we realize that this shower of meteorites fell only on the Ammorites, while the armies of Israel, on the same field, were untouched. It not only killed the enemy, it left Israel untouched.

It also exerted such a tremendous influence on the earth, that this planet "turned over" and produced an unnaturally long day. The Bible records this in Joshua 10:14 - "And there was not a day like that before it or after it".

It is interesting to note that our "space program" is proving that what has been called "myth" in the Bible by many skeptics is true. Harold Hill, President of the Curtis Engine Company in Baltimore, Maryland, and a consultant in the space program relates the following development:

"I think one of the most interesting things God has for us today happened to our astronauts and space scientists at Greenbelt, Maryland. They were checking the position of the sun, moon, and planets in outer space, where they would be 100 years or a thousand years from now. We must know this so we don't send a satellite up and in terms of the life of the satellite and where the planets will be so the whole thing does not bog down.

"They ran the computer measurements back and forth over the centuries and it came to a halt, The computer stopped and picked up a red signal which meant there was something wrong, either with the information fed into it, or with the results as compared to the standards. They called in the service department to check it out and they said: "Everything's perfect!" The IBM head of operations said: "What's wrong?" "Well," they said, "we found a whole day missing in space in elapsed time." They scratched their heads and could not come up with an answer.

One Christian on the team said: "You know, I remember one time in Sunday School, when the

teacher talked about a day when the sun stood still".

They didn't believe him and said: "Show us!" So he got his Bible and went back into the book of Joshua where they found a pretty ridiculous statement for anyone who had 'common sense' There they found God saying to Joshua 'Fear them not, I have delivered them into your hand; there shall not a man of them stand against thee". (Joshua was concerned at this point for fear that the enemy he had surrounded would be saved if darkness fell.)

"So Joshua asked God to make the sun stand still! That's right! 'The sun stood still and the moon stayed . . . and hasted not to go down about a whole day'. The technicians said: 'There's our missing day,' and when they checked it out in the computers they found they were close, but not close enough. The elapsed time that was missing in Joshua's day was 23 hours and 20 minutes . . . not a whole day. They read the Bible account again and it said 'about (approximately) a day'. (Joshua 10:12, 13).

"These little words were important, but they were still in trouble because if you cannot account for forty minutes you will be in trouble a thousand years from now. Forty minutes had to be found because it can be multiplied many times over in orbit.

"Well this Christian fellow remembered another place in the Bible where the sun was said to have moved backwards. The space men told him he was out of his mind, but he turned to 2 Kings 20 and read where King Hezekiah on his death bed, was visited by the prophet Isaiah who told him he was not going to die. Hezekiah didn't believe him and asked for a sign as proof. Isaiah said: "Do you want the sun to go ahead ten degrees on your sun dial? and Hezekiah said: "It's nothing for the sun to go ahead ten degrees, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees", Isaiah spoke to the Lord about it, and God brought the shadow ten degrees backwards. Read about it in 2 Kings 20:10-15.

"Ten degrees is exactly 40 minutes! Twenty-three hours and twenty minutes in Joshua, plus the forty minutes in 2 Kings make the missing twenty-four hours the space travelers had to log in the log book as the missing day in the universe! Isn't it amazing? Our Lord rubbed their nose in the truth!

Another mighty historical event which began before the earth was formed, was God's redemptive plan for mankind. Do you really believe that God, at the beginning of time, neglected to provide the physical details necessary for this mighty event to take place on the specific day it did? I think not! Did God fail in His plans to have His Son's day of resurrection fall on a certain day of the week, and then make sure that His Son's followers, known as Christians, would worship on the day which would violate the Sabbatical timing? Of course not! We know this could not be true and I will prove it in this message.

Before we proceed farther, let me state that I believe the 4th Commandment MUST be observed and kept, but so MUST all the laws of God contained in the Commandments, Statutes and Judgments. But not as some in Identity and the Sabbatical Movement teach. As I am writing, I have before me a pamphlet put out by a well known figure in Identity circles, who boastingly says: "We (his special group) observe all the 759 Biblical Common Laws as our way of life. If the priests and ministers were practicing the Law themselves, they would be teaching the Law and its penalties and benefits. Instead they teach grace, religious philosophy and crime, all in the name of Jesus, as He foretold in Matt. 24:4, 5.

But this is not what Jesus was teaching in Matthew 24:4, 5. This passage has to do with Christians being deceived by those who claim to be Christ. It has absolutely nothing to do with keeping the Law. If I was a betting man, I'd wager a large sum, that this man and his followers cannot possibly keep the 759 Biblical Common Laws. They were an albatross around the necks of our forefathers in Israel. The Apostle Peter knew this, when he declared to the Jerusalem Council in Acts 15:10 - "Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke (Gk "zugos" meaning: "servitude; a law or obligation") upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?" Peter was rebuffing the Judaizers in the early church because they said a man had to be converted to

Judaism and he physically circumcised before he could be saved. Jesus had referred to this same thing when He criticized the Pharisees in Matt. 23:4, saying: "For they bind heavy burdens and grievances to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders: but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers".

The Apostle James, who evidently was the Presiding Officer at this Conference went on to state that they were not to trouble the Gentiles (the thistilized Israel tribes who had lost their identity and resided in this area") which had been called out of the nations and been called to God.

He sent a delegation made up of Judas (not Iscariot) and Silas, men who had put their life on the line for Jesus, with a message to the Gentilized Israelite Christians, in which he said: "For it seemed good to the Holy Spirit, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things", and he went on to enumerate them. They certainly were not 759 Laws.

I believe that Christians have been relieved of many of these 759 "nit-picking" laws, which had been used by the Pharisees to control our forefathers. (Remember, that the Pharisees at this time were mostly Edomites. John 8:33).

These were the ceremonial laws on how pots and pans must be washed, or how far a man could walk on the Sabbath. If we followed these laws today, very few of us could travel far enough to get to church, and I'm sure no one today carries a shovel around with them, to cover their body waste. (This was one of the Israelite requirements).

Jesus showed His disregard for these "man-made" laws when He ate food without first ceremoniously washing his hands, (Matt. 15:2, 3, 8, 9), or when he allowed His disciples to shell grain with their hands and eat it on the Sabbath Day. The Pharisees looked on this as a sin. But as Jesus told them regarding tithing, in Matt. 23:23 ". . . for ye pay tithes . . . and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, faith: these ought ye to have done, and not leave the other undone" . In Mark 2:27, he reminded the Pharisees that the "Sabbath was made for man, and not man for the Sabbath". (Unfortunately this verse is much misused.)

Dr. Rand maintained, and I agree, that contrary to the Sabbatarian opposition, Christian worship on Sunday, has been programmed by God, from the very beginning, as the "Lord's special day".

Worshiping on that day is NOT a violation of the 4th commandment no matter what men say to the contrary.

The following historical facts destroy the basis for the Sabbatarian argument that it was the Catholic church who turned Sunday into the Christian sabbath. They tell us that prior to the time of Constantine, (306-377 AD.) the first day of the week was not kept as a day of worship by the Christian "eceleisia".

Justin, surnamed the Martyr, was born at Flavius Neapolis in Sarnaria. His father was a heathen. Justine's martyrdom is supposed to have taken place between 145 and 165 AD., which was at least a 150 years prior to the time of Constantine. He was the first known Christian Apologist which according to Webster's Dictionary is "a person who writes and speaks in defense or justification of a doctrine, faith, action, etc."

Justin wrote his famous APOLOGY FOR THE CHRISTIANS in AD. 140. This was 164 years prior to the rule of Constantine. In this work, the learned Christian leader plainly sets forth the fact that Sunday was the Christian Sabbath. He wrote: "On Sunday we held our joint meeting, for the first day is that on which having removed darkness and made the world, Jesus Christ rose from the dead". (This statement can be found on p.98, of Justin's second volume of APOLOGY).

This testimony proves that the early Christian church held their Sabbath observance on Sunday, in remembrance of Christ's resurrection from the dead. It is therefore false to say that Constantine instituted it.

The Apostle John, died in AD. 100, so it was within forty years of his death, that Christians

worshiped on Sunday, for Justin speaks of Sunday worship as being an established custom at that time. If this were true, then Sunday worship could very possibly have been held while John was still alive, and may account for his reference in Rev. 1:10, when he says: "I was in the Spirit on the Lord's Day (Sunday).

Did Jesus Himself institute Sunday as the Christian day of worship? The Sabbatarians say that Sunday was the day when the heathen worshiped the sun. But as a matter of fact, Saturday was the day the heathen worshiped SATUR; Hebrew STUR, Babylonian Satur, Roman Saturn and Saxon Swithin, all these were local variations of the name SATAN.

Why should Christians relinquish the Christian Sabbath on Sunday, the "Lord's Day", the day on which our Savior rose from the grave, in favor of the Jewish Sabbath on Saturday, which is the "day of Satan".

When Jesus stated that the Jewish leaders were "of their father the devil", (John 8:44), their refusal to change their day of worship to conform to the day of His resurrection makes them worship on Satan's day. (Using their own argument against them).

It is true, flint much later, the Roman-Catholic church confirmed the Christian sabbath as being on Sunday, but they were merely sanctioning an already firmly established day.

Of course, the Adversary has cleverly used the endorsement of Sunday by the Catholic church, to generate confusion and dissension among Christian people, who are constantly under bombardment from Jewish myths. This is why Paul warned Titus against". . . giving heed to Jewish fables. (Gk - "fiction; myths") and commandments of men, which turn from the truth". In verse 10, the Apostle says that there are many unruly and vain talkers, and SEDUCERS, SPECIALLY THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION (Jews) . . . teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (moneys) sake". Yet in spite of repeated warnings against these Jewish seducers, our Israelite people allow them to "subvert whole houses" (vs. 11) and "love to have it so". Or as Jeremiah 5:30-31 says: "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land. The prophets (preachers) prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests (political leaders) bear rule by their means, and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?" How can you warn people who want to be fooled by false preaching? It's impossible!

But strange events took place, unknown to Sunday worshipers and Sabbatarians alike, over 1900 years before Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea, God caused an astronomical event to occur, so as to remember the days of the week, so that our Saturday actually became the first day, according to a 24 hour day, while Sunday would then become the seventh day according to sunrises and sunsets.

When Jesus fulfilled His earthly mission and was crucified and rose from the dead, the old order, with it's animal sacrifices came to an end. God had provided that when the day of resurrection dawned, it would become the sabbath of His Chosen People, "true Israel" (not the people we now know as Jews).

Sunday was to become the sabbath to all those whose sins came under Christ's blood, through the "new birth" of Jolla 3:3. This in no way violated the 4th Commandment.

Throughout all the world's history there has been no day like the resurrection day. When the angel of God rolled away the stone from the sepulchre of Joseph of Armathea, and Christ rose triumphal over death, and the Adversary, he became the "first fruit" of all who died in Christ, both before His coming, and after His return to the Father. (One day, those who have "died in Christ," shall hear His voice again, and rise to live with Him".

Do we really need to wonder why God would be moved, thousands of years prior to this glorious event, and so change the order of sunsets and sunrises, that the Day of Resurrection would become seventh day sabbath.

Read again Joshua 10:13, "The sun stood still (remained in place) in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down ABOUT A WHOLE DAY". Then 800 years later, God added the extra 40 minutes when he caused the sun to turn back tell degrees on Hezekiah's sun dial (Isaiah 38:8). This added a complete 24-hour day to the existing calendar.

That week became a very special week, for it had only six sunrises and six sunsets, and the "long day" was recognized in the Hebrew calendar as two days. That week therefore had seven 24 hour periods, with only six sunrises and Schsets.

As a result, the first day of the following week would be the seventh day, when reckoned by sunsets which was the scriptural method, as the new day always began at sunset.

On the day of the crucifixion, according to Jewish law (John 19:31) the bodies had to be removed from their crosses before sunset, for the setting sun marked the beginning of the Pascal week and was a sabbath. It was on Friday, not Saturday and it was after the sabbaths (plural in the Greek), that Mary came to the empty tomb (see Matt. 28:1; Mark 15:42; 16:1; John 19:31; 20:1).

God in His wisdom so restricted the circumference of this earth, that it is impossible to divide it into seven weekday periods. Thus if two men from any given point on earth, began to circle it in opposite directions, both worshipping on Saturday, they would discover on meeting that their sabbaths no longer synchronized. Which one of them would be worshipping on the correct day? But our God, being a God of order, not confusion, took the guesswork out of the process.

Did God so program the size of this earth (and we know He planned it) to make it difficult for people like the Sabbatarians to criticize Christians from worshipping on Sunday?

Two Sabbatarians, standing on opposite sides of the International Date Line, would be observing different days. One to his horror, would be worshipping on the Christian Sunday. This emphasizes the absurdity of those Saturday worshipers who charge Christian Sunday worshipers with violation of.htm's Law.

There is little doubt in my mind that many of the problems we now have in Christendom, and in America and Canada in particular, are caused because we have failed to keep God's sabbath. Many who claim Christ as Savior, use this day (whether it is Saturday or Sunday) to pleasure themselves, or do chores around the house such as washing the car, or mowing the lawn. This is breaking the 4th Commandment. Others go to a ball game rather than church, while others go to the beach or fishing. It reminds me of a story my grandfather used to tell, about these two Sunday worshipers who went fishing on Sunday morning They were out on the lake when a bad storm came up, forcing them to row to land. As they moved through the rain and mounting waves, they heard a church bell in the distance and one of them said: "I might as well have gone to church with my wife". To which the other self-righteously replied: "Well, I couldn't have gone anyway, because my wife is sick!" That's the kind of stupid excuses men use!

God gave Christians a guide to follow in Isaiah 58:13-14. (Now I realize that many so-called Christians boast about being New Testament Christians, who don't have to obey the old laws), but these words from Isaiah were written for both Old and New Covenant believers: "If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing they pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the Lord, honorable: and shall honor Him, not doing thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words: Then shall thou delight thyself in the Lord; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob (Israel) thy fat her: for the mouth of the Lord bath spoken it".

I remember as a boy on the farm in Central Michigan, how mother would not bake on Sunday. She always made preparation for Sunday diner ahead of time, so there would be the minimum of work on the Lord's Day. While other so-called Christian farmers in the neighborhood would often harvest their hay on Sunday to keep it from getting rained on, dad never would, and he rotated his crops in accordance with scriptural laws. Sunday in our home was a day dedicated to the Lord. We went to

Sunday school and church traveling 4 miles in the worst of weather, even when it took a team and a sleigh to make it through the hip deep snowdrifts. Then it was back again at night for church, and Wednesday for Prayer Meeting. It took some startling event, such as a death in the immediate family, before this routine was broken. We children were not allowed to play ball, go hunting, fishing or swimming on Sunday. It was a day dedicated to God. It was a day of meditation and rest.

Today, few Christians, Sunday worshipers or Sabbatarians, keep the sabbath holy. Instead of it being a day dedicated to God, it has become a day to pleasure one's self. This, believe, is where the sin conies in. Anytime we place anything before God, that thing becomes an idol to us and we have broken the First Commandment. I don't believe for a moment that God expects Christians to adhere to the old Levitical ordinances which restricted a man from traveling more than 5/8th of a mile on the sabbath. (If this were true, few of us would ever make it to church). But God does expect us to put Hun first in our lives, and the "rest part" is an absolute necessity in the hurry and pressure of modern living.

The Christian sabbath is a weekly reminder of what our Savior did for us, and that all who put their trust in Him, will one day live again. This should be a sustaining element in our lives during these days of increasing tribulation against Christian Patriots.

It might be well to caution those who belittle the observance of the Christian sabbath, to take heed lest they come under condemnation for opposing that which the Father programmed thousands of years ago. You will have to make the decision on which day to worship, I can't do it for you.

It appears to me as though this move to "downgrade" Sunday worship is an attempt to Judaize the Christian church, by the same people who attempted to do this to the First Century church and force the early Christians into following Jewish practices. It is interesting to the to note that within Israel Identity circles, much of this Sabbatarian teaching comes from such groups as the ASSEMBLY OF YAHWEH, in Pennsylvania, whose leader, Jacob Meyer, is a Jew. They have even promoted a translation of the Bible, to serve their own purposes.

As Christendom entered the Eighteenth Century, the seeds of this "great apostasy" began to sprout, as Higher Criticism took root, coining for the most part from German-Jewish infiltration of German seminaries, which overflowed into Canada and the United States.

So-called Bible scholars began to question die historical accuracy of the Bible, and this increased over the years, until today, iii 1993, there is a group of eminent scholars (?) who agree that the words of Jesus, as written in the Gospels never occurred, but are the figment of the writers imagination. Thus in many modern Bible translations, the Virgin Mary, spoken of in Isaiah 7:14, has become merely a "young woman" effectively discrediting Christ's miraculous birth. Thus the "Virgin shall conceive" of the King James Version has been changed in the ABPS (American Baptist Publication Society) to read; "behold a young woman shall conceive and bear a son . . ." What's so miraculous about that, it's an every day occurrence? Or the NEW (New English Bible) which says: "A young woman is with child . . ." or the J. B. Phillips translation which says: "See, a maiden shall conceive . . ." or the Jerusalem Bible which says: "It is this: the maiden is with child and will soon give birth . . ." All of these can easily be seen as methods to downgrade Christ's miraculous conception by the Holy Spirit.

The Adversary is not satisfied with bringing into question the correctness of the scriptures, he also wants to cause dissension in the church. This unfortunately has been allowed in Identity circles and is one of the reasons this tract is being written.

It is evident from Christ's own words, that he did not accept the religion of Judaism as His own. In John 5:16, when the Pharisees bragged to Him about how they followed the teachings of Moses, Christ refuted them by saying: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me". Again, plain and to the point!

The Ebionites, whom Paul denounced, taught that Gentiles, (the word is never found in the singular;

and here they were referring to the Gentilized Israelites who had lost their identity in captivity, see Hosea 1:10 - ". . . and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it is said unto them [true Israel] ye are not my people [they were called Gentiles], there it shall be said unto them, ye are the sons of the living God". [Christians], in order to become Christians, had to first convert to Judaism and be circumcised. We have already discussed the early church's reaction to this.

The present trend towards Jewish assertiveness can be seen in the Judeo-Christian church, and even among some in Christian Identity and is aggravated by the timidity of the Christian pulpit to speak the whole counsel of God, and to the Jewish boast that Christianity came from Jewish sources. (For a complete scriptural refutation of this argument, read my new book THANK GOD MY SAVIOR WAS NOT A JEW!)

With the exception of the Greek Christians, who were mostly Israelites to begin with, the early church was hindered by its Judaistic background. Not that it was Jewish by religion, but because people taught them, as now that Jesus was a Jew. They often failed to detach Christ completely from the Cabalist religion of Judaism. The early church, like that of today, was in very real danger of being smothered or absorbed by the Judaizers who had very cleverly infiltrated the church. The Apostle Paul was very well aware of this when he warned Titus in (1:10) about the "many unruly and vain talkers, especially among those of the CIRCUMCISION (Jews) whose mouths had to be stopped, because they were subverting whole families for the money they could make out of it." Little has changed in the Judeo-Christian churches of today. Look at your TV evangelists like Jirirny Swaggart, Pat Robertson, Jerry Falell, Billy Graham, Jack Van Impe, etc., all of whom are Christian Zionists (if there can be such a creature) who subvert the truth "for filthy lucre's (money's) sake". They back the anti-Christ's, because it keeps them on the airwaves.

When the Pilgrim Fathers landed in America, Sunday, as the "Lord's Day" was strictly observed and throughout our American history, until the middle of the Nineteenth Century, by consent of legislative enactment, Sunday was universally acknowledged as the Christian sabbath. Business transactions were not valid on that day, and secular work, was not allowed by both Christians and non-Christians.

But when the Second Coming of Christ failed to materialize in 1844, as had been prophesied by Ella G. White, a new organization called the SEVENTH DAY ADVENT was formed. It began in 1855, and became an official church in 1860, with Mrs. White as the head. (This in itself was against scriptural law).

Ella White was considered to be a prophet and special messenger from God by her group, and her writings became their textbook, often superceding the Bible, as is the case with Mormonism.

In June 1894, C. A. L. Totten, a well known Christian scholar stated: "Saturday, not Sunday, must be observed as the sabbath. This is the present phase of an old piece of Pharisaism".

Mrs. White added her official voice in the destruction of Sunday as the Christian day of worship and her denomination has carried on in her footsteps ever since, adding immeasurably to the dissension that Satan has caused in Christian ranks, and causing friction which is no doubt greatly pleasing to the Adversary.

We must remember that Satan, the Adversary, will often use good Christians, who fail to be strictly on their guard to further his nefarious programs.

Dr. Rand says: "In order to be correctly in step with the sabbatical order of the days of the week with that of Eden, it would be necessary for us to pinpoint the longitude where Eden was located". Of course, no one has ever come up with this precise information, although many have guessed at it.

We know that the topography of the antediluvian world was drastically changed by the Deluge of Noah's day, and that the site of Eden is still unknown. When one moves towards the east or west from any point on the globe, each step puts the traveler out of step with the order of days at the point of his departure.

Early travelers and explorers did not have these Time Zones and were unaware of them as they spread over the face of the earth. These were often God fearing men and women who confined their labor to six days, resting on the seventh. They did this regardless of whether it tallied with any special order of days at their point of departure. Nevertheless, they were keeping the 4th Commandment in accordance with God's Word.

Satan, by beguiling the Sabbatarians into trying to reconcile the irreconcilable, are causing "true Israel", the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, to violate the 4th Commandment, as they depart from observance of the Christian sabbath.

An interesting problem confronts the Sabbatarian who asserts that day begins and ends with sunset. What about the Antarctic regions of this earth? From sunset to sunset at certain times of the year is much more, or much less than 24 hours. But by no means are these days much more or less than 24 hours long.

By no means can days in this region be synchronized with any date from Old Testament history.

The spirit of the law can be kept in these areas by devoting 144 hours, six - 24 hour days to labor, and the following 24 hour period to rest as the sabbath, for this would complete a 168 hour week.

The Anglo-Saxon and kindred people are the House of Israel in the world today and their keeping of the sabbath is a sign between God and His people, (who are not the Jews) through all generations (Ex. 31:13). God's blessings will return to America when we once again elect to enforce the Lord's Day as our Christian sabbath, and obey His commandments.

Before Israel left captivity in Egypt, God instructed Moses and Aaron that the spring month of Nissan should be the first month of their New Year. By doing this, He made provision that the Lamb of God, His Son, would 2,000 years later, die as the sacrificial lamb for the sins of His people Israel. The lamb in the old Hebrew sacrifice (there were no people known as Jews at this time), was to be a male animal without spot or blemish, which was chosen out of the flock on the 10th day of the month and held until the 14th day, when it was sacrificed between the two evenings, between 3 pm. and 6 pm.

Jesus was thirty years old and when He began His earthly ministry. When He reached His 31st year, He became the Lamb of the first year. [ne all gel Gabriel had informed the prophet Daniel regarding this hundreds of years previously when he stated in Dan. 9:26 - "After three score and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for Himself".

From the day Jesus was baptized to His crucifixion was 62 weeks or 434 days. ne was 31 years old when He was crucified, not 33 as most of us have been taught.

When He began His ministry and went into the synagogue oil the sabbath, as noted in Luke 4:17-19, Ne quoted from Isa. 61:1 - which ends with: "To preach the acceptable year of the Lord". This "acceptable year" would be the year devoted to His earthly ministry. Almost without exception, the early church fathers recognized our Lord's ministry as confined to a period of a little over a year.

When Jesus entered Jerusalem on Palm Sunday, it was on the 10th day of the month of Nissan, 011 a Sunday. It was on tills day, that the Jewish high Priest selected Him to be put to death. While the High Priest may not have been all Israelite he was all Edomite), he knew prophesy and in John 18:14 it says: "Now Caiphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient for one man to die for the people".

Four days later Jesus was crucified on Thursday, the 14th day of the month. His body had to be off the cross before sunset, for Friday was a High Holy Day of the Jews. He came forth from the tomb, early on Sunday morning, the first day of the week (Mark 16:9).

It was not until after his resurrection that we herd the term "Lord's Day" used among His followers. Always before that, during His ministry, both Jesus and His followers referred to the sabbath.

Adam Clark, recognized as a great Bible scholar, in his commentary states that the Apostle John received his prophesy in Revelation on the "Lord's Day" (Sunday). He said: "The first day of the week, is observed as the Christian sabbath, because on it Jesus Christ rose from the dead: therefore it was called the Lord's Day, and has taken the place of the Jewish sabbath throughout the Christian world". Christian worship on this day has nothing to do with either Constantine or the Roman church.

But in an endeavor to discredit John's designation of Sunday as the Lord's Day, when Jesus rose from the dead, a Sabbatarian wrote: "The expression 'The Lord's Day', in Rev. 1:10 means the same as the 'Day of the Lord' found in many other passages of scripture".

But the falsity of this teaching can be seen in that the context in which this phrase is used is much different. The phrase "Day of the Lord" in most cases in the Bible means the "day of vengeance, of wrath, a time of affliction and war", while the Lord's Day as expressed by John, is the day of Christ's resurrection.

Read carefully Exodus 20:8-11. Notice that the seventh day is not tied to any day of the week, even Saturday, as the Sabbatarians try and make it appear. As worded in this Commandment, it is a 24-hour period, following six days of labor. The words OF THE WEEK, have been added by the Sabbatarians to promote their own belief. As a result, the Christian Sunday sabbath is as much in conformity with the 4th Commandment, as the Jewish sabbath on Saturday.

It is unfortunate indeed, that people who go by the name of Christian, will deliberately twist scripture out of context and out of concurrence with historical facts, in order to make them conform to what they teach.

An example of this can be seen in the book NATIONAL SUNDAY LAW, written in 1983 by Sabbatarian author A. Jan Marcussen and published by AMAZING TRUTH PUBLICATIONS, Homosassa Springs, Florida. On page 35 of this book Marcussen quotes from Catholic Cardinal Gibbons, from a book titled FAITH OF THE FATHERS page 111, he is supposed to have written: "You read the Bible from Genesis to Revelation and you will not find a single line authorizing the sanctification of Sunday. The scriptures enforce the religious observance of Saturday, a day which we (Catholics) never sanctify". This seems like a very strange statement for a Catholic Cardinal to make, in that it discredits his own church.

Then in the following paragraph, Marcussen uses a common argument with the Sabbatarians, that it was the Council of Trent (Roman Catholic) in 1545 AD. which ruled that "tradition is of greater authority than the Bible". This is probably true, but Marcussen makes it appear that this Council and the Roman church set up Sunday as the "day of worship," when in reality the Lord's Day Sunday had been kept for nearly 1500 years at this point, going back to the very earnest Christian ecclesia.

As you read more, you can readily see that this author, as most Sabbatarians, is a Judeo-Christian (a misnomer if there ever was one), and maybe even worse, a Christian Zionist, for on page 36 he states that the Jews who were hated by the Romans, had worshiped on Saturday from the beginning. This is pure, unadulterated falsehood.

He indicates that because Jesus taught in the Jewish synagogue (Luke 4:16), He also worshiped the god of Judaism. Marcussen was very careful not to mention the fact that the synagogues were not only places of Jewish worship, but were community "town halls" where all sorts of subjects, religious and non-religious were discussed. It was the logical place for an itinerant preacher to promote his beliefs.

But anyone who has made a careful study of Jesus and compared His teachings with the filth of Talmudic Judaism, knows that they are "light years" apart. Christianity could not possibly have come from the same roots as anti-Christ Judaism, because they worshiped a different god. (See my new book THANK GOD MY SAVIOR WAS NOT A JEW)

Marcussen claims, without any scriptural or historical proof, that when dedicated Christians in

Rome protested the change from Saturday worship to the Lord's Day, the church (Roman Catholic) leaders sold them the lie that the Emperor Constantine wanted them to worship on Sunday, because it was the day in which Christ had risen from the dead.

In 321 AD. Constantine had passed a law, stating that all work should cease on Sunday, and that it should be a day of worship. This was so the pagan "sun worshipers" and Christians could worship on the same day. But our Sabbatarian apologist did not bother to state that Saturday was also a day of heathen worship, which had been going on for centuries, when men worshiped Satan under different names

On page 37 this author states that Satan pulled off the "hoax of the ages" and fulfilled the prophecy of Daniel concerning the "man of sin" who would "think to change times and laws." The problem is, this "man of sin" commonly called the anti-Christ, has not yet appeared on the historical scene. But Marcussen, in his all knowing wisdom says it must be the Roman Pope.

Marcussen states: 'Satan hates the 4th Commandment which is obviously true!, for it is possible to worship false gods and keep most of the commandments. Many so called Christians are doing that today . They accept Christ as a sort of Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell, and worship Him, not so much because they love Him, as for what they can get from Him. Few of these want to accept Him as Lord and King, for when they do, they must conform to His will and obey Him, yet they refuse to stop "doing their own thing". This accounts for the major weakness in the modern church

Marcussen on page 25 states that the Roman Catholic church was officially established in 538 AD, this was approximately 500 years after the first church was begun on the Day of Pentecost. He says: "After Jesus went back to heaven, the early church grew rapidly under the blessing of the Holy Spirit. Jesus predicted the treatment His people were to receive". Then he quoted from Matt.. 24:9, where Jesus told his disciples: They shall deliver you up to be afflicted and shall kill you; and ye shall be hated of all nations for My name's sake", This was literally fulfilled! But the author is careful not to tell us who the THEY of Matthew 24:9 really were. If you study this in its context, you will find it is the same one's Jesus accused of being guilty of "all the righteous blood which had been shed from time of time of Abel", (Luke 11:51). It was the Jews who were behind most of the vicious persecutions of Christians in the first three centuries AD, probably some of the worst was under Nero, who was directed in viciousness against Christians by his Jewish wife. When Rome was set on fire by Jewish radicals during the reign of Nero, it was Christians who were blamed at the urging of this Jewess. He then seals his argument by stating that the early church began to compromise for the sake of popularity and gain, and that one of Satan's devices was to go to Sunday worship. (Which, as I have pointed out, had been going on for many years). It is true, that the Roman church carried on a popularity contest to get the heathen and their wealth into the church, but Sunday worship was not part of it. On page 37 he states: "From time to time great church councils were held and in nearly every one the Sabbath which God had given as a memorial of creation of the world was pressed down while Sunday was exalted. The pagan festival (remember Saturday was also a pagan holiday) finally came to be regarded as the Lord's Day (by Pope Sylvester 31-337 AD.) and the church leaders pronounced the Bible Sabbath a relic of the Jews, and those who honored it, in obedience to the 4th Commandment of God were pronounced "accursed." To rip this commandment right in the center, put in a counterfeit, take away the Bibles, and command the world to accept it this was the king of swindles." Nothing is said about his people who add to God's word by inserting FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK in this verse, to strengthen their false teaching.

I have found over the years, that if a man or woman will "lie by omitting essential facts", they will deliberately lie to strengthen their own position.

He then makes a typical Judeo-Christian statement on page 39: "Keep in mind that our God is kind and fair. Those who are keeping Sunday and breaking God's 4th Commandment ignorantly are not

under condemnation. It's those who know what God commands and wilfully disobey who are committing sin. Satan laid his plot so deep that even some ministers are not aware of this great hoax and Satan and many religious leaders of today are putting forth desperate efforts to keep the facts of this subject hidden".

In all my studies of the Bible, I have never come across a verse which states that "ignorance of the facts, makes a man free from sin".

In his appendix on page 94, under the title: TIME NOT LOST, Marcussen states that the days of the week were named after heathen gods. True! Sunday for the sun god, Saturday for Saturn (Satan). Which has exactly nothing to do with Sunday or Saturday worship.

He then makes a statement which is either through ignorance, or deliberate deception: "Though the calendar is constantly being updated to compensate for the 365 days, 5 hours, 48 min..

Then to crown his argument, he quotes from Dr. J. B. Dimpleby, premier chronologist to the British Chronological and Astronomical Association who says: "If men refuse to observe weeks, and the line of time was forgotten the day of the week could be recovered by observing when the transits of the planets, or eclipses of the sun and moon occurred. These great sentinels of the sky keep the seven days inscribed on the inspired page". Well and good! But it seems to me that the good doctor and others like Marcussen, have completely forgotten Joshua's "long day", and Hezekiah's miracle of the "sun dial" which took place centuries before the time of Christ. Is this through ignorance? I sincerely doubt it! If it is deliberate, this makes their sin greater!

When God gave us the illustration of His six days of labor and resting on the seventh day, ne gave no information relative to the weekly order of those days. Were they 24 hour days, or were they in accord with what the Apostle Peter said in 2 Peter 3:8 - "Be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day (presumably a 24 hour one) is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day".

If this is true and we know it is, God established a principle to be served, not a pattern to be performed. This principle was for man to labor for six days, and rest on the seventh, keeping it holy unto the Lord.

If we as a nation are to escape the evil which is engulfing us, we MUST return once again to Sunday Sabbath worship, along with OBEDIENCE to God's other Laws. FOR OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE VICTORY! Marcussen is against the establishment of a National Sunday Law, but I state unequivocally, that in a Christian nation we MUST have a uniform day of worship. It is the responsibility of a Christian government to so establish such a day by law. Until the birth of the present day Sabbatarian apostasy, the Christian nations of this world handled the issue of Sabbath violation quite adequately.

In Jeremiah 17:27, we read where he told the inhabitants of Jerusalem that unless they listened to God and hallowed His sabbath, he would: "kindle a fire in the gates of the cities, and it would devour their palaces" (government buildings), and will not be quenched".

Had God intended His sabbath to be synchronized with the days of the week, He would have written the 4th Commandment to read something like this: "Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work; But the seventh DAY OF THE WEEK is the sabbath of the Lord thy God". These words, DAY OF THE WEEK have been deliberately placed in this verse to change it's meaning, and let those who change God's Word beware!

God has blessed the observance of the Sunday Lord's Day worship in His Israelite nations of Christendom for hundreds of years. I do not believe this would have been so, if the Christian church had been breaking the 4th Commandment. Why should we go back to the "weak and beggardly elements" of anti-Christ Judaism, and be led in our observation of the day of worship by the anti-Christ's?

Who Are The Gentiles?

(A Scriptural study into the meaning of the terms "Gentile" and "Israelite")
by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr AUS Ret.

"A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of Thy people Israel" - (Luke 2:32)

It is generally taught in the Christian churches of America, that the world is divided into three main religious groups - Jews, Gentiles and Christians.

These religious groups teach that anyone who is not a Jew, must belong to one or the other of these remaining groups, and is either a Gentile or a Christian. The modern definition of a "gentile" as given in Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary is: "relating to the nations at large, as distinguished from the Jews."

But here is something important you **MUST** know, if you are to understand the Bible. The word **GENTILE** is not used in any of the ancient manuscripts, simply because there was no such word in the Hebrew or Greek languages. The word **GENTILE** as used in our modern Bible versions, including the "much loved" King James Version, in the Old Testament, always comes from the Hebrew word "goy," (singular) and "goyim", (plural). It is translated five different ways in the Old Testament, according to Strong's Exhaustive Concordance of the Bible; "goy or goyim (singular or plural)", a foreign **NATION** hence **GENTILEGENTILE**; (2) **HEATHEN**; (3) **NATION**, and (4) **PEOPLE**, or **ANOTHER**."

Notice that the Hebrew word "goy, or goyim," is NEVER translated to mean "non-Jew."

The word "goy" is found in the Old Testament some 557 times. Thirty times it has been translated GENTILE; eleven times as people; 142 times as heathen; 373 times as NATION, and one time as ANOTHR. But not once as "non-Jew."

Let's examine a few specific verses of Scripture in the Old Testament, using the word GENTILE in place of the word NATION, as used by the translators. It should be remembered that the word "goy" or "goyim" was used in every instance in the original Hebrew.

1) - (Genesis 12:2) - "I will make of thee (Abraham) a great GENTILE (nation.) Doesn't make much sense, does it?"

2) - (Genesis 17:4, 5) - "... and thou (Abraham) shall be a father of many GENTILES (nations), neither shall thy name any more be called Abram; for a father of many GENTILES (nations) have I made thee."

3) - (Genesis 25:23) - "And the Lord said to her (Rebekah the wife of Isaac, the son of Abraham) two GENTILES (nations) are in your womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from your bowels; the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger."

4) - (Genesis 48:19) - "... And his seed (Abraham's descendants) shall become a multitude of GENTILES (nations)."

This kind of translation does not make much sense. But if you will look closely at your King James Version, you will find the translators used the Hebrew word "goy" as NATIONS in one place and as GENTILE in another. Could it be that they were influenced by the Church doctrine of their time, since the word GENTILE never appeared in earlier manuscripts? The King James Version, for instance was written because King James, disliked the footnotes of

the Geneva Bible, which was the Bible of the Reformation fathers.

Now for comparison let us use these same verses as the modern translations would have us use them, with "non-Jew" in the place of "tribe or nation." This should be a clear indication of how the modern translators, beginning with the King James Version, changed the meaning of these verses:

- 1) - (Genesis 12:2) - "I will make of thee (Abraham a great non-Jew (nation)."
- 2) - (Genesis 17:4, 5) - ". . . And thou (Abraham) shall be father of many non-Jews . . . for a father of many non-Jews have I made thee." Let me remind you again, that the Hebrew word "goy or goyim", meaning "tribe or nation," is used every time in the original Hebrew.
- 3) - (Genesis 35:11) - "Two non-Jews are in thy (Rebekah's) womb."
- 4) - (Genesis 48:19) - "Thy seed (Abraham's) shall become a great multitude of non-Jews." (Of course this prediction is accurate.)

You can see, with a little effort, that the modern translators, using "goy" to mean GENTILE, with it's connotation of meaning "non-Jew" doesn't make very much sense. Yet this is the way most of our preachers translate it.

It is also interesting to a student of grammar, that the Hebrew word "goy" and the five words which are used to translate it into English are all "collective nouns, in Hebrew and as such cannot be used to refer to an individual. These words are HEATHEN; NATION; TRIBE; PEOPLE; or simply, ANOTHER. This means there can be no such individual as a GENTILE, yet I have heard Judeo-Christian preachers brag about how they are a "Gentile saved by grace. This is either intellectual stupidity or dishonesty, take your pick.

Now it is very possible that some who read this pamphlet may be one of those "brainwashed" Christians who will say: "But what you have told us is all from the Old Testament. We are New Testament Christians living in the age of grace and love, and in this age, the word GENTILE does refer to anyone who is not a Jew. My pastor said so!" So let's go to our Bible authority, Strong's Concordance and see how the word GENTILE is defined in New Testament Greek.

If you understand even a little concerning New Testament history, you know that it was written in Greek, not in Latin or English. As a result, we find the English word GENTILE, comes from the Greek word "ethnos," or on a very few occasions "Hellen." The word ETHNOS, which is the most frequent word used means: "race, i.e., tribe, specifically a non-Judean (notice not non-Jew, but non-Judean) tribe, by implication a heathen. Also translated GENTILE, HEATHEN, NATION, OR PEOPLE. No place does it mean "non-Jew."

In a few places where this word has been translated "Hellen", it means "A Hellen (Greek) or inhabitant of Hellas (Greece). A Greek speaking person, especially a non-Jew."

In the New Testament the word ETHNOS occurs 164 times, while the word HELLEN is used but 27 times. Yet in spite of its original meaning, the transiators of the King James Version, 1611, used ETHNOS, as GREEK 93 times; as HEATHEN 5 times; as NATIONS 64 times and as PEOPLE, two times. The word HELLEN, as translated from the Greek is GREEK 20 times, and GENTILE 7 times.

Now take a close look at the word ETHNOS and see how it has been translated. Notice two things in particular: (1) The definition in Strong's contains the words: "a race, i.e., a tribe." (2) The words "non-Jew" are italicized which indicates that this is an improper use.

So once again, as we did in the Old Testament, let us look at a few verses and see how the word ETHNOS was used:

(1) - Luke 7:5 - "He (the Roman centurion) loveth our NATION (Ethnos) and hath built us a synagogue." Here the verse has been translated correctly to mean NATION, since the verse and its context refers to the Judean nation which was living in Galilee at this time. There should be no argument about how it is used here.

(2) - John 11:48, the Chief Priests and Pharisees are speaking: ". . . the Romans shall come and take away our place and our NATION" (Ethnos), again the word ETHNOS has been given its correct meaning. (But notice carefully now, it says absolutely nothing about "Jews, or non-Jews.") It also shows that the word ETHNOS can refer to both JEWISH and NON-JEWISH nations and peoples. It is never specifically used to mean a "non-Jew" and since it is again a "collective noun," it cannot be used to refer to an individual.

(3) - (Acts 24:17), Paul speaking: "I come to bring alms to my NATION (Ethnos)." He was speaking correctly of his Judean nation. (Note that he was a Roman by birth, see Acts 22:25-28). There is only one conclusion we can make and this is that the word ETHNOS, should never be translated to mean "non-Jew."

Let's look at an example of how the word HELLEN was translated to GENTILE in John 7:35. ". . . will He (Jesus) go to the dispersed among the GENTILES (the word HELLEN was used here), and teach the GENTILE (again HELLEN?)

Since the word HELLEN always refers to Greeks, why did the translators not say: "Will He go to the Greeks and teach the Greeks?" Can you see how translators by changing the original meaning of the word, bring confusion to Bible truths?

Many of our fundamental preachers teach only three classes of people on this earth: (1) Jews, (2) Gentiles, (3) Christians. This understanding comes from their interpretation of 1 Cor. 10:32, which says: "Give none offense, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, (here the word was HELLEN) nor to the church of God."

Who was Paul writing to? It was obviously the church at Corinth. Corinth was in Greece and three major classes of people lived there - Jews, Greeks, and Christians. If he had been writing to the church at Rome, he would have said: "Give no offense, either to the Judeans, or to the Romans, or to the Christians." To translate HELLEN here as GENTILE, is not only sloppy scholarship, it is downright mis-leading.

Pastor's love to use Paul's phrase: "to the Jews first and also to the Gentiles," and this has created a lot of theological confusion. In the first two chapters of Romans we find this phrase used three times. The Greek word HELLEN is translated GREEK in Romans 1:16 - ". . . to the Jew (Judean) first and also to the HELLEN (Greek)." But in Romans 2:9 and 10, where the same identical word is used, it has been translated GENTILE, which is incorrect and mis-leading.

If you will take time to do a bit of honest Bible study, and will read this verse in its context, you will see that Paul is simply stating: "The gospel of Christ is the power of God to salvation, coming first to the Judeans (Jews), then to the Greeks." It has no implication, as many preachers attempt to make it say, that the "Jews were first in the heart of God." It does not even imply that!

This verse is simply giving the sequence in which the Gospel was preached. First to the inhabitants of Judea, and we know that many of these were not Israelites since Jesus told the

Pharisees in John 10:26 - "Ye believe not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP." Then the gospel went to the Greeks in Asia Minor, who were members of the Israelite tribes in captivity, and lastly to the rest of the world.

To whom did Jesus send His disciples in Matt. 10:6. He told them "But go rather, (or go only) to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." He never said anything about going to the Jews, or even the Judeans. Although many pastors says this meant "lost Jews," this is not what it says, since the Greek word "lost," as used here is APPOLUMI. It comes from two root words, APO which means "to separate or put away," and OLLUMI, which means to "banish for punishment," exactly what had happened to the Israel nations when they went into Assyrian captivity.

At this time, the ten tribes had completely lost their identity as Israelites. They had been joined by the majority of the House of Judah, since only the inhabitants of Jerusalem had stood against the Assyrians, and they were later taken into captivity in Babylon. After Christ's ascension, when He had given His disciples the Great Commission found in Acts 1:6, they went West and North to areas populated by white people who were members of the "lost tribes of Israel." These had settled in Greece, Italy, Europe and Western Asia.

You may remember how when Paul wanted to take his missionary efforts into the mainland of Asia, (Acts 16:6) he was constrained by the Holy Spirit who sent him North and West. Why? Because it was here, in these areas, that the "lost sheep of the house of Israel" were to be found.

All the Epistles of the New Testament were written to these "lost sheep". Notice specifically the greeting of James n 1:1 - "James, a servant of our Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greetings." The Book of Hebrews was written specifically to these "lost sheep." It was not written to those who were known as GENTILES, or to those who called themselves JEWS, but whom our risen Lord referred to as "those who say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the synagogue (meeting house) of Satan." (Rev. 2:9; 3:9). These people were Hebrews, Israelites to be more precise, to whom the promises of God had been given.

Very possibly the introduction to the Book of Hebrews in your King James Bible will say something like this: "Very likely this epistle was addressed to Jewish Christians in Palestine, or in Rome." Very probably not; for there were very few Jews who accepted Christ as Savior. Most of those who accepted Him were Israelites from Galilee. This is why most of His ministry was in Galilee, and very little in Judea.

Where do you find the Epistles of Paul and John today? They are not in the homes of those who are Jews. They are not found in the hotel rooms of occupied Palestine. Where are they? For the most part, you will find them in the homes of White Christians, and in the hotels and motels in Christian lands. (Where Jewish influence, has not had them removed.)

Who has been the foremost in spreading the Kingdom message of the Messiah? Not the Jewish people, but the White Christian people of Christendom, especially of Britain and America. 90% of the Christian literature and 98% of all Christian missionary efforts has gone out from these two countries. Why? Because they are fulfilling the fingerprints which were to be those of "true Israel," in the closing out days of this age.

If God inspired the writing of the Book of Hebrews, and I am sure He did. It is possible that He had the ability to deliver this message, age after age, into the hands of His Israel people, where it would be revered and spread? The Jews don't have it! In fact they hate Christ's Word with a bitter undying hatred!

We need to remember, that after the death of King Solomon, 12 tribed Israel was divided into the ten-tribed House of Israel, and two tribes Judah and Benjamin, with the tribe of Levi

divided between the two factions. The Northern Kingdom of Israel was conquered by and taken into Assyrian captivity, along with most of Judah. Jerusalem and the remaining Judahites, were later conquered by Babylon and taken into Babylonian captivity. 50,000 of this group, returned after seventy years, to rebuild the Temple. They returned with a new religion, which was not that of their Hebrew forefathers, but was a corruption of Hebrew, into what became known as Judaism, thoroughly saturated by the corrupt and occult practices they had picked up in Babylon. Along with this, they brought back the corrupt economic system of usury, which God had warned against.

Bible historians vary greatly in their estimates of how many of these people were taken into captivity. Estimates run from five to thirty million. In Ezra 2:64, we find that less than fifty thousand ever returned from Babylon, and these were a mixed multitude who had inter-married, contrary to Hebrew law, with the heathen Babylonians. A conscientious study of the books of Ezra and Nehemiah will reveal this.

But since most of the arguments re: Jews and Israel are now centered on the New Testament, by those who call themselves New Testament Christians, (these apparently do not realize that without the Old Covenant, there could be no New) let us go to three of the most important chapters in the New Testament, written by the Apostle Paul in Romans 9 to 11. Most King James Bibles carry headings such as "Salvation is Come to the Gentiles"; THE OPEN BIBLE heads these chapters: "The Jew and the Gospel." The New Scofield Reference Bible says: "The Problem of Jewish Unbelief." My Thompson Chain Reference Bible says "Paul's Sorrow for the Jews." The American Standard Version, "Gentiles vs. Israel," and probably the most liberal of all, the paraphrased LIVING BIBLE of Ken Taylor, says "Are the Jews Rejected?"

Yet not once in the original Greek manuscripts, is the word Jew used, not once! As you read in the King James 1611 Edition, remember that the English word GENTILE, is ETHNOS, and means "race; tribe; specifically a non-Judean tribe." The Jewish Encyclopedia clearly states that the tribes of Israel are not considered to be Jews.

But before we go into this, let me show you how THE LIVING BIBLE further confuses words, which were mistranslated in the King James Version.

THE LIVING BIBLE, begins this chapter by saying: "Oh Israel, My people! Oh my Jewish brothers!" These words cannot be found in the King James Version, or any other version I know of. They have been added to further the confusion our Christian people have in differentiating between Jews and Israel, by making it appear that they mean one and the same thing. THEY DO NOT!

In verse 5, Mr. Taylor states: "Great men of God were your fathers, and Christ Himself was one of you, a Jew so far as His human nature is concerned." The King James says: "Whose are the fathers and whom as concerning the flesh Christ came." Nothing is said in any of the original manuscripts about Christ BEING A Jew.

In verse 6, Mr. Taylor writes: "Has God failed to fulfill His promises to the Jews? No!" But we find the King James Version saying something different: "Not as though the word of God hath taken non effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel." Over and over again, Taylor uses the word Jew, where the word ISRAEL appears in the original. This is intellectual dishonesty of the worst sort. It is a deliberate attempt to give the anti-Christ Jews further Chosen People status in direct conflict with what the Lord had to say about them.

Thirty-one times in these three chapters, Dr. Taylor deliberately nus-translated the word ISRAEL, to read JEWS. He either changed the word, or added it where it is not found in other versions.

Let me give you an illustration: Romans 11:11 reads correctly in the King James, when it

states: "I say then, have they (Israel) stumbled that they should fall? God forbid!" But Taylor has this verse to say: "Does this mean that God has rejected His Jewish people forever? Of course not!" It is this sort of dishonesty, practiced to some extent by the translators of the King James Version, which has caused our preachers to preach the nonsense that "the Jews are all of Israel and are God's Chosen People."

In Romans 9:3, Paul speaks about "My kinsmen according to the flesh." Here he was speaking about his race. Remember, he was a Benjaminite by blood, not a Judean. He was a Roman by nationality, and a Jew by religion. That is until his conversion.

In verse 6, he indicates that not all who are born descendants of Abraham and Jacob/Israel are Israelites.

Then in verse 7, he makes a significant statement. He quotes from Genesis 21:12: "In Isaac shall thy seed be called." Not from a man named Judah, who our theologians say was the father of the Jews, but in Isaac. The word "Saxons" comes from "Sacs-sons" or "Isaac's sons." It was Isaac's son Jacob, whose name was changed to Israel, not Judah.

In verse 14, Paul asks the question: "Is God unrighteous because He shows favoritism or discriminates?" (A horrible sin for modern Christians, we are told.) He goes on to explain this by quoting from Exodus 33:19; Exodus 9:15; Isaiah 45:5-12, and Jeremiah 18:1-10. (You New Testament Christians would be out of luck if we didn't have the Old Testament to refer to.)

In this verse we can pick up two mis-translations in the KJV. The word JEW, as used here should read JUDEANS, since there was no word such as JEW in the Greek language. In the 1611 KJV, it was IOUDEAN. The word GETILE as used here had to do with tribes or nations, in other words, the "lost sheep of the house of Israel, who had become Gentilized and lost their identity as Israelites."

Verse 25, is often used by pastors to bolster their Jews Chosen People myth. But here Paul indicates that it is Christian-Israel, the people who lost their identity, and who are now called by their new name, CHRISTIAN. The Jews have never lost their identity, and have never been called by a new name, especially the "sons of the living God."

Verse 26- The world calls those of us who follow Christ, Christians (Christ's sons). When we pray, Jesus told us to say: "Our Father . .

In chapter 10, verse 12, we read: "For there is no difference between JEW(JUDEAN) and the GREEK." Here the word HELLEN was used and is correctly translated as GREEK. Many Greeks were Israelites. But why was this same word translated seven times as GENTILES?

Verses. 14-17. These are in the form of someone asking Paul a question which he answers by referring to Isaiah 52:7 and 53:1. Both of these verses are grossly misquoted and misunderstood.

In Chapter 11, verse 1 we find another mis-translation. Paul was not a Jew, he tells us so himself, he was a Benjaminite, not from the tribe of Judah. God's people, which He foreknew, were the true Israelites who had disappeared into Assyrian captivity.

In verse 7, Paul raises the question: "What then" and answers it by saying: "Israel hath . . ." Notice, he did not say: "The Jews hath . . . but Israel hath." Paul was very careful of his terminology, something it would be well for our preachers to emulate. Then he quotes in verse 8, from Isaiah 29:10, about the inability of Israel to understand that they were God's Chosen. (The Jews have no such problem, they are constantly bragging about it.)

He then follows with further proofs from Psalm 69:22, 23.

True Israel, for the most part - White, Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, certainly do not know that they are the people of the Book. Why? "Because God has given them the spirit of slumber; eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear." This verse in no

way describes Jews, for they have boasted for centuries about their special status with God, while repudiating His Son. These are the liars of Rev. 2:9; 3:9.

Verse 11 indicates that salvation has come not to some "non-Jew" men called GENTILES, but to the "Gentilized lost sheep of the house of Israel." This was necessary to provoke those of the house of Judah to jealously, so that they too would seek the God of their fathers.

Verse 13 indicates that Paul was the Apostle, not to the "heathen," as the word GENTILES seems to connote, but to the "lost sheep of true Israel."

Verses 17-24 speak about the "olive tree," which in Bible terminology has always meant Israel. (The fig tree has always been the symbol of Judah.) This is why we find on the inverse side of the Great Seal of the United States, an eagle holding an olive branch in his beak. This branch has thirteen leaves, representing the thirteen colonies and Israel's thirteen tribes. The wording on the seal is the Latin inscription "E Pluribus Unum," "out of many (tribes) one (nation.)" The name America comes from the word "Ameri" meaning "heavenly," and "rica," meaning "kingdom," hence "the heavenly kingdom." Our enemies, and even some within Identity, have been trying to brainwash us with the notion that this seal is of Masonic order, and refers to the New World Order. There will be a New World Order, but it will not be under the command of men such as George Bush, thank God, but will be commanded by Jesus Christ, as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords.

The vast majority of White, Israel people have been deliberately blinded to this glorious identity. The phrase "fullness of the GENTILES," in verse 25, which should be correctly translated as "nations," means a "multitude of nations." The Jews have never by any stretch of the imagination been a "multitude of nations," but just recently (1948), became a struggling little nation of less than 4-million people, who could not keep going if it were not for the support of Israel America.

So we can see in these three great chapters, that Paul quotes 35 times from the Old Testament in 90 verses. 39% of the content of these chapters are right out of the Old Testament. Does this mean that you New Testament Christians will refuse to consider them? In fact, we find Paul explaining the meaning of the Old Testament in these chapters. So if you hear your pastor tell you: "We don't need the Old Testament, because we are New Testament Christians," you KNOW the rascal is lying to you. You can be sure of it!

All through these three chapters, the people who are spoken of as GENTILES, are in reality the "lost sheep of the house of Israel." The nations we today know as Christendom.

The word JEW, as used in these chapters should have been translated as JUDEAN, since it has absolutely nothing to do with the Jewish religion, and as I mentioned before, at the time of Christ, there were no people anywhere in the world, who were known as JEWS.

Many JUDEANS believed on our Lord and were converted. There was a man named Nathaniel, spoken of in John 1:47. When Jesus said to him, he said: "Behold an ISRAELITE indeed, in whom there is no guile." This is somewhat different from His condemnation of the JEW Pharisees in John 8:44, when He said: "Ye are of your father the devil."

There was a man named Zaecheus, and Nicodemus, and Joseph of Arimathea, all Israelites. Not one of these was a Jew! Some Judahites were influenced by the Edomite Pharisees, who hated Him and ultimately murdered Him. It was to this bogus crowd that He said: "Ye are not of my fold."

To clarify this apparent contradiction, let me use a modern example. America is made up of Caucasians, Negroes, and many mixed races. Therefore not all Americans are Caucasians. And not all Caucasians are American.

So it was with the Judeans of Christ's time. Some were Israelites, primarily of the tribe of Judah, Benjamin and Levi. They were not known as Jews, but as the House of Judah. The

majority of the Judeans, like King Herod, were Edomites. So were the Pharisees, as can be seen in John 8:33 when they told Jesus: "We be Abraham's children, but have never been in bondage to any man." This clearly indicates that they could not possibly have been Israelites.

Many of the people of Judea were of mixed blood as far as racial purity was concerned, and had come back from Babylon in this "mixed up" condition. This is one of the reasons why Luke took such care in describing the ancestry of our Lord. It just wasn't standard for the average Jew (Judean) of that day to be able to trace his ancestry back to Abraham.

There are a number of scriptures which reveal the different types of Judeans. There were those who followed Christ and became known as Christians. For almost 2,000 years they have gone by this descriptive name. They were never called Jews, although sometimes today, our "brainwashed" Judeo-Christian element call them Christian Jews. This is a misnomer, as false as to say that something could be "hot-cold, or wet-dry."

When Jesus said in John 10:27 - "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them and they follow me," He was not speaking about the Edomite Jews but about Christian Israelites. In John 10:26. He did not say: "Believe in Me and ye shall be my sheep," He said: "Ye believe not because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP!" This would seem to imply that a "sheep becomes a sheep at birth, rather than being converted to sheep status." I know this shoots down a lot of fundamentalist doctrines, but how else can you explain this? Those who heard Christ and accepted Him, did not do so because they became "converted," but because of their status, His "sheep" will hear His voice and follow Him.

We know that Abraham was the father of many nations, so what we see in John 8, is Christ arguing with Edomites, who had some of the blood of Abraham in their veins through Esau, but who were not the chosen through Jacob/Israel. The Bible says: "In Isaac, (the father of Jacob) shall thy (Abraham's) seed be called."

In verse 41 of John 8, we see the "age old doctrine," of Secular Humanism, the "universal brotherhood of man, under the universal fatherhood of God," as it rears its ugly head. The modern Jews give lip service to this doctrine, while declaring to all who will listen and be "brainwashed" by their lies, that they are special in the eyes of God, while at the same time they repudiate Him and His Son.

These religious hypocrites, and I call them that, because this is the label our Lord attached to them, falsely claimed to be Abraham's children of promise, while Jesus accused them of their rightful title, as "children of Satan." (Verse 44)

Who were these imposters? They were neither Israelites, or of the House of Judah, but were the mixed race people our risen Lord spoke about in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, when He referred to those "who say they are Jews (Judeans) and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan." These are the modern day people we know as Jews. Those the Judeo-Christians worship!

In Jeremiah 24, you will find a prophesy concerning the Judeans (Jews) who were living in Palestine. Remember that the fig tree has always been the symbol of Judah, not Israel. Christ's sheep, are the "good Judean figs," of this parable. The "evil figs," are the Judeans who came from the mixed multitude, and the Edomite background and who refuse to accept Him. Knowing this, the symbolism of this chapter should be easy to understand. Where would we expect to find the "evil figs of Judah" today? They are found in Jewry, while the good figs are to be found in Christendom.

The descendants of Esau can be found today in Jewry, existing alongside the Ashkenazi Khazar Jews, who are of Turco-Mongolian background, and who converted to Judaism in 740 A.D. They were a savage, barbarian people from Russia, whose ancestors had never set foot in Palestine. Yet today, in the nation of the Israeli, every one of their leaders has come from this Khazar background. Over 90% of the people we know as Jews today, are Ashkenazi.

If you are curious as to what God has predicted for these people, read Malachi 1:2-4.

The Israelites and Judahites who went into Assyrian captivity migrated west and north through the Caucaus Pass into Europe. This is why we are called Caucasians. There is much historical proof available which will prove this, in spite of the frantic efforts of so-called Christians historians to disprove the true history of our Israel people. They do this, of course, to protect the anti-Christ's of Judaism.

If the people we now know as Jews are indeed "God's Chosen people," as our pastor's insist, doesn't seem strange to you that God Bestowed His greatest blessings on the people of Europe and America? Almost every invention which has brought improvement to mankind has come from the white race. It is only the White race, the so-called GENTILES, who have accepted Christ as their God in significant numbers. Our missionaries know that many times they must work for years, to convert a person of color to Christianity, and often when the missionary is forced to leave, the native reverts to their original condition of savagery in a few years. Why do you suppose this is so?

Ask yourself what nations have taken the Bible as the foundation for their governments and their Constitutions? Not the Jews! It has been the White nations of Christendom.

The people we know as Jews today follow the pagan Babylonian worship as found in their Talmud. They do not follow Moses, as we have been told, for Jesus told them: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me, for he wrote of Me." (John 5: 46). While modern Judaism gives lip service to the Torah, the words of Moses, it is diametrically opposed to what Moses taught the Children of Israel. Take usury as an example. Moses taught that usury was wrong, see Ex. 22:25; Ps. 15:5; Lev. 25:37 and many more, yet for centuries the Jews have been the greatest usurers on the face of the earth.

A great truth which has been avoided by the majority of our preachers is that it is the White race of the seed of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, who is the true Israel of God. They are the Covenant people of the Old and New Testament.

You may think this is arrogant. But why does it disturb you? Do you accuse the Jews of arrogance when they lie about and claim God's blessings on their heathen, anti-Christ teachings? Of course you don't! You would be an Anti-Semite in the eyes of the modern world, and this in the thinking of most Christians is worse than blasphemy against God. Yet my answer to anti-Semites is this. If it means "anti-Jew" then I am "anti-Semite," for not to be would make me "anti-Christ." He denounced them more and better than I can ever hope to do.

You may say: "What difference does it make if I am a Christian? Being saved is all that really matters. I could care less whether I am an Israelite or not." But would you turn down a great inheritance that was offered to you, because you were a Christian? Of course not! Yet you seem willing to allow your pastors to rob you of the wonderful knowledge, that because you are an Israelite, you have a special responsibility to God and your fellow man. You have been chosen by Him, to be His ambassador to unsaved mankind.

When the Apostle Peter wrote the wonderful words of 1Peter 2:9, he was speaking to the "strangers (Israelites) scattered abroad through Asia Minor and Europe. He was not writing to Christian Jews, but to Israelites. The word "foreigners," as used here by Peter comes from a Greek word which means "resident foreigner." He was speaking to then Israelite people who were living in this area by the thousands. He told them, vs. 9, that they were "A chosen generation (stock, offspring), a royal priesthood, a holy nation (not referring to the church), a peculiar (chosen for a special purpose) people." Then in the remainder of the verse he tells why they have been thus chosen: "That ye should shew forth the raises of Him who hath called you out of darkness, into His marvelous light." These were Israelites from whom the veil of darkness had been lifted and who, like you and I have had been called into special

service for the King.

Who were the people who had been in darkness for hundreds of years? Surely not the Jews. They knew who they were. It was "true" Israel," whose eyes have been blinded.

I realize that many of you who ask: "What difference does it make," are sincere Christians. You love the Lord. But my friend, to remain in darkness and confusion concerning the nations and peoples in the scriptures, leaves you an easy prey for those who would deceive and confuse you in a national sense and bring ruin to our beloved land. To remain ignorant of your true identity, is to commit the sin of Esau, when he gave up his birthright for a bowl of bean soup. It is something most must be well pleasing to the forces of Satan and darkness.

It is because Christians have lacked the truth of whom they are, that the forces of evil have been able to take control of America, and most Christians have "become the salt which has lost its savor (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption,") (Matt. 5:13).

When Paul wrote in Gal. 3:26-29 that we are "all sons by faith in Christ," he was not wiping out the role of either sex when a person is baptized into Christ. But simply stating that all believers, through faith in Him, are of the family of God. In a spiritual sense, they have "become Abraham's seed." Thus every one of Anglo heritage, MUST have faith in Christ in order to be part of His spiritual body, the true church.

But does it make a difference? If you elevate the enemies of Christ to a "God chosen" position, you automatically place yourself on the side of the enemies. That's the meaning of 2 John 10, 11. If you give "aid and comfort" to the enemies of Christ, those who curse Him, and spit when His name is mentioned, then you become one with them, and "become partaker in their evil deeds." Are you willing to partake of the condemnation that will come to the Jew abortionist, the Jew prostitutionist, the Jew dope peddler, the Jew who curses your Savior, on that day when they stand before the Judge?

Fundamentalist pastors love these verses in 2nd John, but all too often they use them to blast a Christian brother who does not see "eye to eye," with them on doctrinal matters. But I have had some of them tell me, we cannot apply these verses to the Jew.

The number of Christian pastors who will correctly use these verses are mighty small in number and when one of their number has the courage to tell the truth, such as Dr. Bailey Smith, President of Southern Baptist convention a few years ago, when he correctly said: "God does not hear the prayers of a Jew." And isn't that what the Master said: "No man cometh unto the Father but by me," in when Dr. Smith said that, pastors in his own denomination turned against him in righteous hypocrisy and called him "anti-Semitic." What hypocrites they are! Jesus clearly taught, that no one, Jew, Gentile, Mohammedan, Buddhist, etc., can reach God unless they come through the Son. Study the scriptures and the Jewish Talmud, and you will recognize, if you are an honest person, that they are anti-Christ.

Some of you may have been upset because I pointed to errors in your beloved King James Version. If it makes you feel any better, that is the Version I use for my study. You may say: "We can't believe you, since you don't believe our Bible." But I do!! I believe all of it! But I also have enough intelligence to know that the men who translated the King James Version, were picked by the King of England for this purpose. I also know they were human, and just as translators since, many of whom have been devout men who loved the Lord, made mistakes. I believe the original scriptures were the very word of God, but I also know there are demonstrable errors in translating since then. As sincere students of God's Word, we MUST be able to see errors which were made, in order to have the Bible conform to some church doctrine.

All my readers should be intelligent enough to know that the original Bible was not written in English. The Old Testament originals were written in ancient Hebrew, and the New Testament

in Greek and Amharic. The word JEW and GENTILE were unknown when these manuscripts were written. The word GENTILE is unknown in the Hebrew language and when it is used in the Old Testament, it comes from the Hebrew "goy" which means "tribes or nation." Why was this word mis-translated over and over again, using seven different meanings, when there is really only one?

Was it because the King James translators were trying to fit their Bible to the church doctrines of that time? Just as the liberals are trying to change modern translations to please the Jews and the feminists? Men were burned for heresy at the time of King James, merely for disagreeing with the established doctrines of the church. If you were dealing with the Roman Catholic church, you were a heretic if you refused to believe her doctrine. If you were dealing with a Reformation church, you were considered a heretic if you did not believe as they taught. Usually the result of this disbelief was fatal, no matter who was in power.

So be very careful in your handling of the Bible. I firmly believe the King James Version to be the closest and most accurate of all translations. (You Ferrer-Fenton people please don't get mad at me!) There are no important departures from the original. But there are mistakes, which have caused confusion, such as in the use of words like JEW and GENTILE, and equating ISRAEL and JEW, as one and the same, which they are not!

I most certainly don't intend to "throw the baby out with the bath water," because I don't like the way the KJV translators handled the word JEW or GENTILE. I have enough sense to place JUDEAN where I read JEW, and NATION, where I read GENTILE.

But you cannot correctly understand the meaning of the King James, or any other Bible, unless you are willing to check out the KEY words and see what they mean in the original. That's why voluminous works such as Strong's Concordance were printed. I tried this on Ezekiel 38, 39, and came out with a completely different idea, from any which had ever been presented to me by some prophetic pastor. Often the English language does not have words adequate to express the meaning of the original. But unfortunately, few pastors or laymen will take the time and effort to "Study to show themselves approved unto God," and look these words up. Too often, the lazy layman will ask the pastor what they mean, and he will give them the definition given by the seminary professor, while the true Word goes begging.

Never accept anything from the pulpit, or from writings such as this, for example, without first checking them against the Word of God. If they don't comply with what the Bible teaches, they are not fit to consider.

We need to remind ourselves that it is one thing to believe every word in the Bible, but it is quite another to know what the Bible teaches. Believing the Bible is true will be of no practical help to you, if you refuse to study the Bible, and "search the scriptures."

Cornelius Vander Breggen, Jr., in his booklet **THE PRIVILEGED PEOPLE**, said:

- 1) Be sure you are in the status of John 3:18, 3:36.
- 2) Lay aside all preconceived ideas you may have concerning Israel, the Jews, Gentiles, or any other subject you want to understand.
- 3) Make known to the Holy Spirit, who indwells you if you are a Christian (and this doesn't mean you have to speak in tongues), that you are trusting Him to lead you into an understanding of the truth.
- 4) Then search the scriptures diligently. Use a good concordance, so you will understand the meaning of key words as they were translated from the original languages.

5) When you have done this, believe what the Words says. Don't let ANYTHING human prejudices, church teachings, or (he ideas of men, stand in your way acting on God's Word. Jesus said to the Pharisees, those false Jews in Matthew 22:29 - "Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures or the power of God." So seek the truth. Then act on it. We MUST if we are to exist as a free people, "chosen of God for His special purpose!"

The End

WHO ARE THE JEWS?

by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, C.P.D.L.
(With excerpts from Nord Davis, Jr., STAR WARS)

"But ye (Jews) believe not, because ye are not of My (Christ's) sheep - . . ." -
Matthew 10:26

INTRODUCTION

One of the most baffling questions facing Christendom in the 20th Century revolves around the people we know as Jews. Who are they? Are they the Chosen People of the Bible, the seed of Abraham, to whom God gave the promise of Genesis 12-3 "I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee?" Or are they a heathen, satanic people who have been a "thorn in the flesh" of true Israel for centuries and who have a world plan for the destruction of Christianity?

Much of importance revolves around the proper answer to this question. The fundamentalist and evangelical Christian world, for the most part teach that the present day people who call themselves Jews are indeed the offspring of Abraham, "the friend of God," and that to receive the blessings of God, Christians must help them in every way possible, even when they appear as the Apostle Paul stated in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, to be the murderers of their own prophets, persecutors of Christians, who "please not God and are contrary to all men."

Hand in hand with this problem, comes an even more complex one. "Was Jesus of Nazareth, the Virgin born Son of God, the Savior of the world - a Jew?" Most Christian pastors and Bible scholars say "Yes". But this does not make it so! The Jews themselves have a variety of opinions. Their religious book, the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**, recognizes Jesus and calls Him, "the son of Pandria, a Roman soldier," (**SANHEDRIN**, 67a). The book **KALLAH**, lb, 18b) states: "Jesus was the illegitimate child of a Jewish prostitute and was conceived during menstruation."

Another passage in the **SANHEDRIN** (103) suggests that Jesus corrupted the morals of the Judahite people and in par. 107, of this same book, it states: "Jesus corrupted and deceived and destroyed Israel."

Yet Michael Rodkinson, a Jew, in his book **HISTORY OF THE TALMUD**, states on page 70 - "The **TALMUD** is the source from whence Jesus of Nazareth drew the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world".

Stimulated by this Jewish statement, every Christian, especially every pastor and Bible scholar, should take time to investigate whether this statement is true. Did Jesus Christ derive his teachings from the heathen, occult book known as the **TALMUD**?

In his recent book, **JESUS WAS A JEW!**, Arthur Fruchtenbaum attempts to answer these questions: "Who was Jesus of Nazareth? Was he a good teacher? Was he a well-meaning but confused religionist? Was he the disciple of another teacher? Regardless of how you answer these questions, **JESUS WAS A JEW!**" (UNQ.)

In the introduction to his book, Fruchtenbaum says: "The personality of Jesus of Nazareth stands as an enigma in Jewish history. Hailed by millions as a Savior and giver of life, his name has been used to condemn the Jews and an excuse to take Jewish lives."

Another Jewish group stated in a pamphlet titled **SANTA CLAUS, THE EASTER BUNNY, and JESUS!** written by a Jewish Rabbi from Florida: After mentioning the Christian myths of Santa Claus and the Easter Bunny, he states: "Then comes the hoax of all Christian hoaxes. The story of Jesus.

"The truth of the matter is that there is no historical proof that Jesus ever existed. There is no piece of physical evidence on earth today that can prove that he existed.

"No man knows where he was born; how he looked; when he died; or even where he was buried.

"Just like the story of Santa Claus and the Easter Bunny, the story of Jesus is another foolish Christian myth." (UNQ.)

In another article, written by a one-time Christian woman who had converted to Judaism, she says:

"To be a completed Jew one must first rid himself of all the pagan and idolatrous teachings of Christianity and rise to a higher level of holiness to believe in the one true God.

"The turning point in my life came when my husband and I were invited to celebrate the Jewish Sabbath with an orthodox rabbi. We were startled, because we felt God's presence there.

"After studying under this Rabbi and others and learning the true way of the Lord, I had no trouble abandoning the life of deception I had led until now.

"The day of my conversion to Judaism, I learned the true meaning of being 'born again.' Yes, I have been 'born again' as a Jew.

"Since that day, my husband and I have turned our ministry to exposing the myths of Christianity... the lies, the hatred, and the hypocrisy of its preachers." (UNO.)

Another Jewish Rabbi, from his headquarters in Ft. Lauderdale, Florida writes:

"Christian scholars are coming close to discovering the truth that the New Testament was the greatest book of fiction ever written. Already they have found definite proof that there was no such thing as a 'Virgin Birth', and a 'resurrection.' They are catching up with the proven facts of history, that Jesus never existed.

"Furthermore, Christian Bible scholars have definite proof, that if Jesus Christ had actually existed, he would have been a homosexual, since the traditional Jewish custom was for men to be married by the time they were eighteen. In addition, according to the Christian fairy tale of the New Testament, he never dated, he never had any girl friends, and he ran around with a group of known homosexual friends." (This so-called evidence comes from the pen of a Jewish writer named Phineas Lapide. I wonder what Bible he read.) - ED.

After writing some scurrilous tracts about Christians, this Florida Rabbi wrote:

"Let me assure you that I did write them and am quite proud of them ... I have been able to get some good local newspaper publicity by calling local newspapers and telling them that some Jews have left these at my church and that they were written by a local Rabbi. They fell for this hook, line and sinker, and I became a local martyr.

"In my tract about Communism I showed how the leading Communist agitators today are Christians, and how the New Testament is even more **RED** than the Communist Manifesto! I also pointed out, as a matter of history, that the first Bolshevik, and Communist revolutionaries described Jesus as their teacher and named him the **GREAT COMMUNIST.**" (UNQ.)

These statements are indeed interesting when one compares them with other statements made by eminent Jewish authorities concerning the Communist Revolution.

In the January 1928 issue of **CENTURY MAGAZINE**, the eminent Jewish author Marcus Eli Ravage said: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russians but of all the other major revolutions in your history... We did it with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda."

When Rabbi Stephen Wise, the top Rabbi in the U.S. in 1918 was asked about the Russian Revolution, he was asked his opinion of the Communist Revolution, he was reported to have said: "Some may call it Communism; but I call it Judaism!"

When I have tried to uncover the truth regarding the Jews and who Jesus really was, I have been met with "scorn and derision" on the part of Christian leaders and Bible scholars, and outright hatred on the part of the Jews. Here is a typical letter I received in April 1985, after I had published a tract titled: "**EXPLODING THE CHOSEN PEOPLE MYTH!**" It was hand-printed on a restaurant paper napkin. It will give you a faint idea of how the Jews hate anyone with "guts" enough to expose them.

"You dog, snake, wolf, dragon - you antichrist. Cursed be your soul and that of your followers. An ass has more understanding than you. May the spirit of disease be upon you as you read these words - **MECHNASES** - the spirit of death enter into you. May your eyes be blind, and your flesh melt in the flames of hell's fire. May your wife turn into a frog; your daughter into a dog, and your son into a hog. **DIE, YOU DEVIL!**" The signature was in Yiddish.

So as we seek the truth about the true ancestry of Jesus Christ, our Savior and King, we must of necessity first determine who the Jews really are and where they came from. We will use both the Bible and history in our search for the truth.

THE ORIGINS OF THE JEWS

Was Abraham a Jew?

It has often been stated from the pulpits of Christian churches, that Abraham was the first Jew. The Bible, however, never calls Abraham by that term and for a good reason. The word **JEW** is merely the modern English contraction for the word **JUDAHITE** or **JUDEAN**. Thus the question is not really whether Abraham was a Jew or not; but rather **WAS ABRAHAM A JUDAHITE!** That is, was Abraham of the tribe of Judah? Obviously he could not be, since he preceded the tribe of Judah by three generations.

Abraham was a Semite (that is a descendant of Shem), and he was also a Hebrew (a descendant of Eber or Heber). But to say that he was a **JUDAHITE** is to say that he descended from his own great-grandson! Which is impossible!

The descendants of Judah (Hebrew **YEHUDAH**) were known as **YEHUDIM**, which merely means **JUDAHITE**. The New Testament, which was written in Greek, uses the term **IOUDAI**, which again translated out to mean **JUDEAN**.

It becomes somewhat confusing, when almost all the modern Bible translations use the term **JEW** instead of **JUDAHITE**. But once you learn to place the word **JUDAHITE OR JUDEAN**, where the word **JEW** is found, then the clear distinctions between Hebrews, Israelites and Jews will become clarified.

The Bible uses the term **JUDAHITE** in three distinct ways:

- 1) One who is of the tribe of Judah in a racial sense;
- 2) One who is a citizen of the southern nation of Judah, including the Tribes of Benjamin and most of the Tribe of Levi; it will even include Canaanites and Edomites who are citizens of Judah; and,
- 3) One who is a follower of the religion of **JUDAH** as given by Moses and the prophets. (This usage is found in Esther 8:17 and Romans 2:28, 29).

THE EDMITE CONNECTION

(Genesis 36:19)

The nation of Judah, comprising the tribes of Judah, Benjamin, and Levi, were conquered and deported to Babylon about 600 years before the birth of Christ. After a 70-year captivity, less than 50,000 returned to rebuild Jerusalem under Ezra and Nehemiah. Both of these **JUDAHITE** leaders

had a difficult time keeping the **JUDAHITES** from inter-marrying with the heathen who had settled in Palestine after their deportation. These godly men had tried to institute reforms to cleanse both the people and the priests from these unlawful marriage relationships. (Ezra 2:62; 9:1, 2; Nehemiah 7:64; 12:23-30.)

About 150 years later, when Alexander the Great conquered the known world and set up his Greek Empire, the Greek language became dominant in the world and it was not long before the Hebrew word **YEHUDAH** (Judahite) was replaced by the Greek word **IOUDAIOL**, which also meant **JUDEAN**. This is why the New Testament, which was written in Greek speaks of **JUDAHITES**, instead of Jews, since both words have the same meaning.

Between the time of Nehemiah and Christ, the problem with inter-marriage increased. The climax of the problem came about **150 B.C.**, when the **JUDEAN**, John Hyrcanus, conquered the heathen cities of Palestine and forced the Canaanites to become **JUDEANS** (Jews). Josephus, the Judean historian, writing about 95 A.D. said:

"Hyrcanus took also Dora and Marissa, cities of Idume (Edom) and subdued all the Idumeans (Edomites); and permitted them to stay in that country, if they would be circumcised and make use of the laws of the Judeans; they were so desirous of living in the country of their forefathers, that they submitted to the use of circumcision, and the rest of the Judean ways of living; at which time - . they were hereafter no other than Judeans." (**ANTIQUITY OF THE JEWS**, Book 13, Ch. 9, Par. 1).

A footnote in Josephus' book quotes from Ammonius, an ancient grammarian who said: "The Judeans were such by nature from the beginning, whilst the Idumeans were not Judeans from the beginning, but Phoenicians and Syrians; by being subdued by the Judeans and compelled to be circumcised, and to unite into one nation, they were subject to the same laws and became known as Judeans."

This all took place before the time of Christ. It becomes obvious, then that by the time of Christ, there were a great host of people living in Palestine who were Canaanites and Edomites by race, although Judeans (Jews) by religion. Even the ruling dynasty of the Herods were Edomites and Herod the Great, was an Idumean, that is a "half-Jew," (mongrel).

The **JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**, 1925 edition, Vol.5, p.41, states: "Edom is in modern Jewry."

The Esau-Edomite nation of Idumea ceased to exist as a separate nation at this point in history. Yet the Bible is clear that Edom will be the enemy of Israel in the latter days. (See Malachi 1:2-4). How could these prophecies be fulfilled, if there were no Edomites left in the world? There is only one nation in the world today which can prove ancestral ties with Edom and the so-called Jews themselves claim this dubious distinction.

The Jews have adopted the materialistic anti-God attitude that characterized the father of the Edomites, Esau. As a judgment for their sins, including the murder of God's Son, Jesus Christ, God cast them out of Palestine in 70 A.D. when the Roman General Titus destroyed Jerusalem. The **JUDEANS** (Jews) fled to North Africa and Spain. We find this account in **THE AMERICAN PEOPLE'S ENCYCLOPEDIA**, 1954, p.15-492, under the heading **THE JEWS**.

"Following their dispersal many spread across North Africa to Spain and during this movement converted many Berber tribes to Judaism. (It might be well here, to recall the word of Jesus to the Pharisees in Matthew 23:15, when He said to the scribes and Pharisees: ". . . ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two-fold a child of hell than yourselves."

(Maybe this is why the North Africans had such a hatred for the Christian Spaniards) That portion which moved into Spain and later northward became quite wealthy and gained considerable prestige. (Yes, indeed, several Cardinals of the Catholic Church and several Popes were Jews.) These became known as **SEPHARDIM JEWS**.

Today, there are two main branches of these people we call Jews. The Sephardim Jews of Western Europe and the Ashkenazi Jews of Eastern Europe. In all honesty, we can say that modern **SEPHARDIM** Jewry is a mixture of Judean blood with that of Edom, Syria, Canaan, Phoenicia and North Africa.

THE ASHKENAZIM

If one studies the origins of this branch of European world Jewry, we must allow historians to tell us the story. The history of this branch of Jewry is almost unknown in the Christian world, although there are more than 320 books in the New York library alone, which deal with this history - in addition to the **JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**.

In the year 740 A.D. the Khazar kingdom in Eastern Europe officially converted to **JUDAISM**. A century later, they were crushed by the incoming Slavic people and were scattered over Central Europe where they became known as Jews. It is from this group that most of the German and Polish Jews came and they make up the predominance of Jewish people found in America. The term Ashkenazim is applied to this round-headed, dark-complected division of Jewry. (From **THE AMERICAN PEOPLE'S ENCYCLOPEDIA**, p.15-492).

In the early 1960's the Sephardim numbered about 500,000, while the Ashkenazim totaled over 12-million. Thus, the word Jew, is practically synonymous with Ashkenazim, according to Arthur Koestler in his book **THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE**, p.181.

That the Khazars are lineal ancestors of Eastern European Jewry is a historical fact, even though many Christian ministers and Bible scholars refuse to accept this fact.

The Kazars or "Chazars" as they are sometimes called, were of Turkish origin and their history from the very beginning is woven into the history of the Jews of Russia. (**JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**, 3rd Edition, 1925.)

Who were the Khazars and from whence did they come? Again we will let Jewish historians from the **NEW JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**, 1962, answer this.

They were a Mongolian people who embraced Judaism and flourished from the 8th through the 10th century A.D. in the territory extending between the Don and Volga Rivers, and along the shores of the Black, Caspian, and Azov Seas. The Jewish statesman Hasdai ibn Shaprut of Cordoba, in the 10th century, wrote a letter to King Joseph of the Khazars, in which he gave a detailed account of this conversion.

For the sake of interest, it should be mentioned that the Ashkenaz of the Bible refers to a people living somewhere in the vicinity of Mt. Ararat and Armenia. The name occurs in Genesis 10:3 and 1 Chronicles 1:6, as one of the sons of Gomer, who was the son of Japheth. Ashkenaz was also the brother of Togarmah and a nephew of Magog, whom the Khazars claimed as their ancestor.

Strictly speaking, these Ashkenaz Jews are misnamed, since their ancestor was not Ashkenaz, but his brother. This makes little difference, as long as we recognize that at least 90% of world Jewry comes from this background and is of Togarmah rather than Israel.

GOG AND MAGOG IN MODERN JEWRY

As Arthur Koestler pointed out, Togarmah was a nephew of Magog and here is where the plot begins to thicken, since students of Bible prophecy will recognize this name as an enemy of Israel in Ezekiel 38 and 39. The identification of Gog and Magog with the Jewish Khazars is found on page 135 of Koestler's book, he states:

"The legend which circulated among Western Jews in the Middle Ages provided a curious parallel to the Russian 'bylinda'. To quote Poliaj again: 'The popular Jewish legend does not remember a Khazar kingdom but a kingdom of **RED** Jews.'

When the Khazar kingdom was finally destroyed by the Russians from the north, the Ashkenazim Jews began to disperse in-to what is now called Germany and Poland, as well as other Eastern lands. They continued to multiply until today they are the most populous branch of world Jewry by far.

The destruction of the Khazar empire and the dispersion of these Eastern Jews, brought them into contact with their fellow Judists from the West, the Sephardim. Together, they continued their anti-Christian activity, mainly through their practice of usury, until finally the Christian nations of Europe (who were the true Israelite people) began to banish them.

As they left these countries, they took their usurious practices with them and the European Renaissance began. Koestler quotes Cecil Roth, a Jewish historian, as writing: "In a sense, the Jewish Dark Ages may be said to be the beginning of the Renaissance," (p.178). Thus, we see the blessing of God fall on these Christian nations, as they expelled His enemies of Edom, Gog and Magog. These nations were blessed, not cursed, as our pastors said they would be.

However, the tide began to turn when these Khazar-Jews of Gog and Magog finally succeeded in overthrowing the Russians in what became known as the Communist Revolution. This was carried out with the help of the great Jewish banking houses in Western Europe and America. The Jewish banker, Jacob Schiff, from New York, gave over \$20-million dollars to make this revolution a success and many of the communist leaders came from a group of Jews from the lower East side in New York City, who were exported to Russia with Leon Trotsky for that very purpose.

Thus, we see the rise of Togarmah, Ashkenaz, Gog, Magog, Meshech (the ancient name of Moscow), Gomer, and Tubal (the ancient name of Tublosk) as prophesied in Ezekiel 38 and 39. Today prophecy is unfolding before our eyes, yet most Christians fail to understand it, because they fail to see who the Jews really are and what their place is in God's final plans for this age. As long as the racial origin of the Jews remain hidden from the Christian world, so long will we fail to understand Bible prophesy.

The Soviet Khazar-Jews of Gog, Magog, and Togarmah have already invaded Palestine and stolen it from the Arabs, just as Ezekiel promised. Every one of the Israeli leaders from the start have been Ashkenazim Jews. The Arabs for the most part, understand that the vast majority of Jews entering Palestine are from this heathen source and have absolutely no claim to this land. They have difficulty understanding why American Christians are supporting these anti-Christ. The Khazars have been the traditional enemies of the Arab people since the Middle Ages, and they recognize the true nature of this Ashkenazim invasion.

The Jews who now control the Soviet government have tried to cover their historic tracks in order to prevent Christians in the West from stopping support for Jewish Zionism. They know, that without the support of Christians, their entire bandit venture would soon collapse. So they have taken great pains to convince the Christian West that the Soviet Union is no longer controlled by Jews, after they ruled for a few years. This is not the case however. In spite of the Jewish demonstrations we see in Moscow, emphasizing the plight of the "downtrodden Jews", so that the government would be "forced" into allowing Jews to leave Russia, is it not strange that similar demonstrations by Christians have never been mentioned in the Jew controlled press of America? Does it not seem strange to you that Christians are very seldom allowed to leave? Is it not strange that Jews are the only class in Russia who are privileged enough to leave at all? Does it not seem strange that the only class of millionaires in the Soviet Union, is found among the Jewish community who live in luxury in the Black Sea resort areas? As of 1983 twenty out of the top twenty-three members of the ruling Politburo were Jews, with Jews holding down every top position in the Soviet military and National Police Force. But this persecution of the "lesser brethren", as they are called in the **PROTOCOLS**, their plans are clearly spelled out in the Zionist blueprint for world control. This can be seen in historical action, when in 1948, two ships loaded with Jewish refugees were sunk with the loss of all lives. The British government was blamed by the Zionists, until years later it was discovered the ships had been sunk by **MOSSAD** action. Today,

all over the world, and in the United States in particular, Jews are terrorized by the strong arm boys of the Jewish **MOSSAD** and the **JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE**, which was formed, not to protect Jews from anti-Semitism, but to keep Jews in line with Zionist aims.

For documentation with names, places, dates, and pictures of Communist Jews who took over in Russia, see the book **BEHIND COMMUNISM**, by Frank Britton. This is one of the books which has been banned by the Canadian Government as "hate literature."

Yet, in spite of all the Jewish cries to the contrary, top Jewish leaders, from the beginning, have bragged about the Jewish influence that made the Communist Revolution a success. On September 10, 1920, the following excerpt appeared in **THE AMERICAN HEBREW**, the most influential Jewish newspaper in America:

"The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world." (UNQ.)

The Maccabean, the leading Jewish organ in New York, as far back as 1905 stated that the Russian Jews were planning a "Jewish revolution" in Russia and in 1917, a M. Hermalin, from New York City said: "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews. We have created secret societies and planned the Reign of Terror. The Revolution succeeded because of our convincing propaganda, and our mass assassinations in order to form a government which is truly ours." (UNQ.)

When a Christian wonders why Jewish leaders would be willing to sacrifice thousands of their own people to accomplish their goal of world domination, they should read Article II, par. 5, of their **PROTOCOL**, written prior to 1900, it says:

"Through the Press we have gained the power to influence, while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks to the Press, we have the gold of the world in our hands and notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of oceans of tears and blood. But it has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our~ own people. Every victim on our side is worth, in the sight of God, a thousand goyim (non-Jew animal)."

THE STRUGGLE FOR THE BIRTHRIGHT!

What is it today, that the Jews seek to hide from Christians? This question goes much deeper than the Jewish identification with Edom. The implication goes back to the history of the feud between Jacob and Esau over the birthright, and who the Chosen People of God really are.

As most of you will remember, Jacob and Esau were the twin sons of Isaac, who had been named Israel by God. In Genesis 25, we are told that the two boys struggled in their mother's womb, even before they were born. (Gen. 25:22). Esau, being the firstborn, was supposed to have received the "birthright" blessings. However, God rejected Esau even before he was born. Romans 9:11 tells us: "(For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of Him that calleth;) It was said of her, (Rebecca) the elder shall serve the younger. As it is written, Jacob have I (God) loved, but Esau have I hated."

Because of his love for material things, Esau sold his birthright to his brother Jacob for a mess of "red beans and rice," as we would say down south. (Gen. 25:29-34.)

Esau became angry over this turn of events - angry at his father Isaac and Jacob's God (Jesus Christ) and from that point in history to the present, Esau has struggled to regain this lost birthright. The "children of Esau" want more than anything else to be regarded as the "Chosen People", and if God will not choose them and bless them, then they will choose themselves. They have done a good job of selling this fictitious position to most of the Christian world. (Read Malachi 1:2-4).

Revelation 16-18 tells us about a "great whore that sitteth upon many waters". This is a picture of the False Bride of Jesus Christ, who even now is trying to usurp the rulership of this world - the

inheritance that Jacob received that day when his brother sold his birthright for a bowl of soup. If you notice, this woman rides on the **RED** beast of **RED** communism. She is said to be drunken with the blood of saints. This beast has been said to have seven heads, which are said to be seven mountains. It is interesting to note, that though many Christian Bible scholars try and make this whore out to be the Roman Catholic church, and use as their argument that Rome sits on seven hills, Moscow is also built on seven hills. This woman is that great city that ruleth over the kings of the earth. While the Catholic church has a lot of power in this world, she does not rule over all the world, as International Zionism now does. They control every important country in the world, Communist and non-Communist, through their International Banking system of Babylonian usury.

This city spoken of in Revelation is the counterfeit, "New Jerusalem", which God was to set up at the end of time to rule all nations. The Edomite Jews have set up this false city in order to fool Christians into thinking that they (the Jews) are God's chosen people, the holders of the birthright of Abraham. They have done this through careful planning, by calling themselves Judeans, and their plans of world Zionism. They are the Jews our risen Savior spoke about in Revelation 2:9; 3:9 when He said: "Those which call themselves Jews (**JUDEANS**) and are not, but are of the Synagogue of Satan." (When was the last time you heard your pastor preach on this text? Probably never.)

They have succeeded in gaining a great deal of support from "brainwashed" Christians, who have been deceived as to their true history.

Thus, we can see the tremendous importance of discovering the true origin of these people we call **JEWS**. If Christians had known that modern day **JEWS** were of Edom, Gog, Magog and Togarmah, they would never have been tricked into supporting the antichrist and beasts described in the book of Revelation. But as the Apostle so clearly showed in 2 Thessalonians 2:10 and 11, because they refuse to accept the truth, "for this cause, God did send them a strong delusion, that they should believe a lie. That they might all be damned (judged) who believe not the truth, and have pleasure in unrighteousness." My how that describes modern, pleasure loving church members.

JEWISH ZIONISM PROPHESED IN THE BIBLE

Jesus told a parable in Luke 10 of "a certain nobleman" who was to leave and return. (Of course we know he was referring to His going to heaven and later returning). He gave his **SERVANTS** money with instructions to increase it in His absence. Verse 14, however, tells of another class of people who were not His servants: "But His **CITIZENS** hated Him and sent a message after Him, saying, we will not have this man to reign over us."

These **CITIZENS**, were the **JEWS** of Christ's day. They were citizens of the remains of Christ's Kingdom on earth. At the return of the nobleman (Christ), He gave each servant what he deserved. However, verse 27 says: "But those mine enemies, which would not that I reign over them, **BRING HITHER**, and slay them before me." In other words, bring them back to Jerusalem and execute them! It was necessary that they be brought back to the place where they had committed their crime, in order that they could be judged legally and properly. We have similar laws on our law books, where the criminal must be tried in the county where the crime was committed. So we can see that Jesus was actually prophesying the Jews return to Palestine - **NOT** to inherit the kingdom, as they desire, but to be judged for their refusal to let Christ rule over them. Remember what Jesus said to the Pharisees in Matthew 21:42 and 43 - "Jesus saith unto them (Pharisees), did ye never read in the scriptures, the stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner, this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes? Therefore, I say unto you, the kingdom of God shall be taken from you (because they would allow Him to rule over them), and given to a nation (notice, not a "church" but a nation) bringing forth the fruits thereof."

In Malachi chapter one, the prophet reveals the activities of the Edomites in the latter days in reference to their false Zionism:

- 1) The burden of the word of the Lord to ISRAEL by Malachi.
- 2) I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye (Israel) say, wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau (Edom) Jacob's brother? saith the Lord; yet I loved Jacob.
- 3) And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.
- 4) Whereas Edom saith, we are impoverished, but we will return and rebuild the desolate places: thus saith the Lord of hosts, they (Edom) shall build, but I will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them (Edom) the border of wickedness, and the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever."

We can see from this passage, that God had laid Esau's mountain (nation) and heritage waste and had given the birthright to Jacob (Israel). But Esau rebelled against God and vowed to return to Palestine and rebuild. God's verdict is that He will allow the Edomites to rebuild for a season, but eventually He would "throw down" that which they have built.

A year or so ago, when I was in Canada, I saw a most interesting full page advertisement in a Canadian newspaper. It was signed by 27 orthodox Jewish rabbis from Canada and the United States. It was a warning in essence, to the Jewish people, that the Israelis now in Palestine, were not the true return to the Holy Land and that because they were trying to return through military force, God would destroy them. It was a warning to Jews, not to support false Israel in Palestine.

God has said that at the time when this destruction takes place, the Edomites (**JEWS**) would be known as "the border of wickedness," and would be called "the people against whom the Lord hath indignation (anger) forever." They would no longer be known as God's Chosen people, but as the accursed people of Edom, those who absolutely refuse to have the God of Jacob rule over them, those who hate the God who took the birthright from their father Esau, thousands of years ago. They will never forgive Jesus Christ for doing this to them, and they would rather die than acknowledge Him as their King. This is why Jesus told their leaders in Matthew 21:43, that the kingdom would be taken from them and given to another.

For a further understanding regarding the identity of that nation who was to inherit God's Kingdom, I would suggest reading **HEIRS OF THE PROMISE, ABRAHAM'S CHILDREN**, available from **LORD'S COVENANT CHURCH, America's Promise Ministries, P.O. Box 157, Sandpoint, Idaho 83864**

Another Old Testament prophet who speaks of Edom in the latter days is Ezekiel. Chapters 35 and 36 speak about the bloody characteristics of the Edomites (35:5, 6), their envy and hatred of Jacob for being chosen of God (35:5,11) and their burning desire to possess Palestine.

"Because thou (Edom) hast said, these two nations (Israel and Judah) and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it; whereas the Lord was there (35:10).

"Thus, saith the Lord: Because the enemy (Edom) hath said against you (Israel), Aha, even the ancient high places (centers of Baal worship) are ours in possession (36:2):

"Therefore thus saith the Lord God; surely in the fire of My jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea (Edom), which have appointed My land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey (36:5)."

Notice that Edom's motivation (36:2) in possessing Palestine, is not so that they may worship God, but that they may "possess the ancient high places," which were the hills on which the groves of Baal worship were located. These were the holy places of the Edomites and Canaanites, whose national religion was the worship of Baal. The Edomite Jews covet Palestine in order to repossess the ancient sites of their Baal worship. Do you remember how a few years ago, how Dr. Bailey Smith, President of the Southern Baptists said: "God does not hear the prayers of the Jew?" He was absolutely correct. It would be blasphemy for God to hear the unrepentant worshipers of Baal or any other false religion.

The book of Obediah deals entirely with this conflict between Jacob and Esau. Verses 18,19 and 21 conclude this book with the following proclamation by God Almighty **YAHWEH** Himself:

18) And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau (Edom) for stubble; and they (Israel) shall kindle in them, and devour them (Edom); and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the Lord hath spoken it.

19) And they of the south (Judah) shall possess the amount of Esau, and they of the plain (Israel) the Philistines; and they shall possess the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria: and Benjamin shall possess Gilead.

21) And saviors shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount (nation) of Esau, and the kingdom shall be YAHWEH's (the Lord's)."

Thank God for this great promise, ye Israelites. For the evil designs of the Edomite Jews and their confederates of Gog, Magog and Togarmah, shall not succeed. Their bloody scheme for a world wide **RED** kingdom of Communism shall not prevail. The Messianic Age shall not be ruled by Esau's (Edom's) Messiah, but by that of Jacob, the Lord Jesus Christ, **YASHUAH** is His name. The great whore shall be exposed as the imposter and all the world shall recognize the true Bride of Christ, which shall be given her rightful place in the kingdom, for God has chosen her.

MARANATHA!

NOTICE: The first part of this article was sent to me years ago by an anonymous author. I rather suspect it may have been written originally by Pastor Sheldon Emry, since it is certainly written in his style. I do not take credit for writing it.

The second part **WAS JESUS A JEW?** will be from the works of Nord Davis, Jr., with some ideas of my own added, as taken from his **STAR WARS 3**.

If you are interested in receiving the full set of the **STAR WARS** pamphlets, write to Nord Davis, Jr., P.O. Box 129, Topton, N.C. 27781. Much of this part of the article will be Nord's ideas, possibly paraphrased at times by my own. I have tried in every way possible, not to change his original ideas.

There is a common and false assumption going the rounds in Christian circles these days, that Jesus Christ, our Savior, was or is a Jew. Yet there are no scriptural references in either the Old or New Testament where He is called a Jew or identified as one. It is rather interesting to note, that while world Jewry on one hand calls Jesus Christ an illegitimate bastard, born to a Jewish prostitute named Mary and conceived during menstruation; on the other hand they want to recognize Him as one of them and use every method possible, to "brainwash" gullible Christians into accepting a bastard religion named Judeo-Christianity, which is supposed to be based on His and Jewish teachings. Yet, anyone who teaches that Jesus Christ, the Son of the ever living God, was a Jew, is either ignorant of the truth or an outright liar.

In many pictures of the crucifixion of Jesus, we find the four letter Latin word **INRI** inscribed on the cross, over Christ's head. To those who know Latin, this inscription spells out: "Jesus the Nazarene, Leader of the Judeans". To those who have been "brainwashed" by Jewish teachings, it is translated to mean "This is Jesus, the King of the Jews." Since Latin was the mother tongue of Pontius Pilate, the Roman governor who gave the order for Christ's crucifixion, he was certainly able to express himself in that language. Since the word **IUDEORUM** meant then as it does now **JUDEAN**, not **JEW** and the Latin word **REX** meant "to rule or lead", not **KING**. (It was not until the time of the Anglo-Saxon invasion of England, that the Latin word **REX** came to mean **KING**.)

There is absolutely no foundation, either in history of that time or in the Bible for the implication or innuendo, that the Latin word **IOUDAIOUS**, or the English word **JUDEAN** (properly translated)

had any religious connotation. Any honest Bible scholar should immediately recognize that this word has only a geographical, not a religious meaning. It would be like someone asking you: "What are you?" The chances are 100 to 1, that you would say: "I am an American." Probably the only person who would come up with a religious answer to this question would be a Jew.

What are the far-reaching consequences of the proper understanding of this word? Can you not see, for instance, that the Apostle Paul was a Benjamite by tribe, a Roman by birth, and a Judean by residence? He was not a Jew by religion, even though the King James Version say he was. It was utterly impossible, since there was no religion anywhere in the world at that time by the name of Judaism. Paul states that he had been a Pharisee in Philippians. But he was converted from that false Babylonian religion called Judaism, when he met Jesus on the road to Damascus, Acts 9.

One thing Christians need to understand, is that there is no difference between the Pharisee of Jesus time and the religion of the **TALMUDIC JEW** today. To insinuate that Jesus, the Son of God, was a Jew who practiced the occult religion of Judaism, would be to make Christ out as a sinner. Judaism was the false religion Christ denounced over and over again, and it was for the religious leaders of this religion, the Pharisees, that He had His harshest words.

On one occasion in John 5:46, where the Pharisees had been bragging how they followed the religion of Moses, our Lord dynamited their claims by stating: "If ye had believed Moses, you would have believed me, for he wrote of me."

There are subtle and underhand reasons why these **TALMUDIC ENEMIES** of Christianity would like Christians to believe that their Savior was a Pharisee Jew.

The famous Jewish Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, writing in his book, **THE PHARISEES, THE SOCIOLOGICAL BACKGROUND OF THE FAITH**, states in the foreword: ". . . Judaism .

Parseeism became Talmudism. Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism, and Medieval Rabbinism became modern Rabbinism. But throughout all these changes in name... the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survived unaltered . . . From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia and Eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered . . . demonstrating the enduring importance which is attached to Pharisaism as a religious movement."

So Christian, as you read your Bible, remember, wherever the English word **JEW** is used, it should rightly read **JUDEAN**, which refers to people from a certain geographical area, not a religion.

At the time of Christ, no religion known as Judaism existed anywhere in the world. The major religion of the **JUDEANS**, at this time was Phariseeism. It was based on a set of religious books known as the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**, not the teachings of Moses and the Prophets as we have been led to believe.

Christ's primary mission on this earth at His first Advent is clearly stated over and over again. He came as a Kinsman Redeemer for His Kin, the "lost sheep of the house of Israel." (Matthew 15:24) Why do you not accept His words, rather than the false words written by a Christ-hating Jew?

Nowhere in the New Testament, is there any implication that Jesus came in a futile attempt to reform the heathen **BABYLONIAN** religion of Phariseeism. We should note, that by the time of Paul, most of the Israelite people living in Judea had been seduced by this false religion, which gave lip service to Moses and Moses' God, while following heathen teachings. They were seduced in the same manner that many Christians have been seduced in the Twentieth Century by Judeo-Christianity. Have you ever stopped to wonder why so many of the Sunday School lessons used in Protestant churches are written by Jews who hate Jesus Christ? Why would major denominations which goes by the name of Christian, allow this, unless they had been seduced by these Christ-haters. The Apostle Paul did battle with these Judaisers at every opportunity, just as Jesus had done before him.

While Christ came to seek and save the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," (the Greek word for

LOST is **APPOLUMI** which literally means: "those who were put away for punishment.") It has nothing whatsoever to do with unsaved Jews, as our preachers like to aver. Scripture is absolutely silent about any attempt on the part of Jesus to persuade any of the Pharisee stock to repent. When speaking to them and about them, He used the most denunciatory language possible.

An honest review of John, chapter eight, is in order at this point and with the use of a little common sense, you will readily understand why Judaism today, is doing everything possible, to get Christians to eliminate this Gospel from the New Testament.

Among Jesus words to the **EDOMITE TALMUDIC PHARISEES** are these - why not believe them, rather than the contradictions your pastor may use to excuse the Jews.

In John 8:44, He said: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar and the father of it."

John 8:47 - ". . . he that is of God heareth God's words; ye therefore hear them not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD.**" (Emphasis added.)

John 10:26 - "But ye (Pharisees) believe not **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP . . .**" (Emphasis added.)

Matthew 3:7 (John the Baptist speaking to the Pharisees and Saducees at the River Jordan): ". . .O generation of vipers (poisonous snakes), who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?"

Matthew 10:17 - Jesus speaking to His disciples: "But beware of men; for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues." (Christian, ask yourself this question: "Who is it that worships in synagogues?" There is only one people and they are Jews. Part of this prophecy is taking place in America at the present time, as the Judaizers are hauling Christians into court, delivering them up to the councils (grand Juries.)

Matthew 12:34 - (Jesus speaking to the Pharisees.) "O generation of vipers, how can ye being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh."

Matthew 15:9 - (Jesus speaking to the Pharisees and quoting Isaiah 29:13) - "But in vain do they worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." (That, my friends, is what the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD** is; the teachings of the Rabbis, which conflict with the teachings of Moses and the Prophets.)

Matthew 23:-

Vs. 13 - (Jesus speaking to the Pharisees): "Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men."

Vs. 14 - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows houses, and for pretense make long prayers."

Vs. 15 - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him **TWO-FOLD MORE A CHILD OF HELL THAN YOURSELVES.**" (Emphasis added.)

Vs. 33 - "Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?"

Then in verses 34 and 35, Jesus accuses these religionists, these **TALMUDIC PHARISEES**, of being guilty of ALL the righteous blood shed on earth, from the time Cain slew his brother Abel. Listen, Christian friend. That is your Savior who is making these accusations. Listen to Him!

Are you willing to risk the charge of being blasphemous, by telling me or anyone else, that you believe your Savior came from this devil's brood and this Satanic background?

If you believe that Jesus was a Jew, then you **MUST** accept what he said about them, and that would make your Savior out to be a murderer.

As we follow the trail of the **TALMUDIC PHARISEES** through Jesus expose of them in Matthew 23 and 24, we come to this interesting observation in Matthew 27:24, 25. This tells of the actions of the Roman governor, Pontius Pilate, who was not a Jew, or a member of the Sanhedrin. This Roman knew Jesus was an innocent man, he said so. He knew Jesus was innocent of wrongdoing, and in his anemic weak-kneed politicians way, he tried to save Him. But when he saw that the Jewish officials would not change their mind, and being "afraid of the Jews," he symbolically washed his hands of the affair, declaring: "I am innocent of the blood of this just person; see ye to it."

Note carefully how in verse 25 . . . Then answered ALL the people (Jews), and said, His blood be on us and on our children." (Today, the Jews are desperately trying to get this portion of scripture taken out of the New Testament. They are even getting some Christian traitors to say these words were never spoken, as indicated.)

Jesus had already said that these people were guilty, or responsible for all the innocent blood which had been shed on earth, now they were adding to the blood of the Son of God, to their list of crimes. Yet you still attempt to defend them!

Do you suppose, that Jesus Christ, who became a King at the moment of His resurrection, may one day grant the Jews their wish? Let me quote once more from Jesus' parable of the Nobleman, which we know referred to Himself: (Luke 19:27) -"But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring forth and **SLAY THEM BEFORE ME.**" (Emphasis added.) Do you suppose that possibly this is one reason God is allowing the Jews to once more gather in the land of Palestine? I believe it is very possible.

Anyone with any knowledge of history knows that the curse of Matthew 27:25 has followed the Jewish people wherever they have gone. It will follow them until He returns to make His final judgment on this wicked people.

The followers of this wretched religion we call **JUDAISM**, which Rabbi Finklestein insists is the religion of modern Jewry, is still responsible, not only for the righteous blood shed before Christ's time, and for His blood, but also for the blood of the millions of Christians who have been murdered by Jewish-Communism. While the so-called Jewish Holocaust is constantly being forced down our throats by the Jewish controlled media, and Christian money is pouring into Jewish coffers, why is it that we seldom if ever hear about this Christian holocaust which is a thousand times worse than anything the Jews have ever suffered?

Whenever you find wickedness in the Christian church, look for the influence of the **TALMUDIC PHARISEES**. When you see wickedness in national, moral, social, and economic affairs, look again for the influence and guiding hand of the **TALMUDISTS**. Don't label me with the tag of anti-Semitism for telling you the truth. **LOOK FOR YOURSELF!** You don't need a seminarian, or a preacher to stand by your shoulder and tell you what the Word of God says, or what the daily news means.

The average Christian, and the majority of Christian pastors, for that matter, have not the faintest idea of the contents of the Jewish religious book known as the **TALMUD**. They believe it is a book similar to our Bible, or possibly a Jewish Prayer Book. It is not! It is a set of 63 thick volumes, which cover twelve feet of bookshelf. The **TALMUD**, of which both Nord Davis and myself have read many portions, is so degrading that sample pages cannot be shown in a pamphlet such as this. (Here I am referring to the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**, translated into English by Rabbi I. Epstein in 1935 and printed in London by the Soncino Press.)

Both the **SANHEDRIN AND KETHUBOTH** volumes of this satanic work have a preoccupation with sex which is sickening. It gives, for instance, the authorization to commit sodomy; sexual intercourse with a baby girl as long as she is under the age of three years and one day. The right of a Jewish mother to have sexual intercourse with her under-age son. The statement that when a man has intercourse with a baby girl: "Tears come to the eyes again and again, so does virginity come back to a little girl under the age of three years." (**KETHUBOTH**, 11a-11b.)

In an official statement made by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer in **LOOK MAGAZINE**, June 17, 1952, we read:

"The **TALMUD** is the legal code which forms the basis of the Jewish religious law and it is the textbook used in the training of Rabbis."

Have you ever wondered why Jewish comedians on stage and TV have such filthy mouths? **READ THE TALMUD!** Yet these are the same people that TV evangelists like Jerry Falwell and Jimmy Swaggart, call the Chosen People of God, the "Apple of His eye!" It is these Christ-haters they refer to when they claim to be **CHRISTIAN ZIONISTS**. Utter blasphemy!

In many of the larger city libraries you can find copies of **THE JEWISH ENCYCLOPAEDIA**. Look at Volume VIII, page 539 for instance. It is speaking about the **JEWISH DAY OF ATONEMENT**. (My how excited some Christians become when the Jews celebrate this day, some churches even toll their church bells to sound the **KOL NIDRE**. This is a traditional Jewish melody used at the start of **YOM KIPPUR**.)

While many preachers know the meaning of **KOL NIDRE**, I have known very few who had the courage to tell their people what it means. Jewish authorities states that it was added to the **TALMUD** around the 11th Century.

In English, it is known as the **ALL VOWS PRAYER** and is recited three times by the standing congregation in concert with the chanting Rabbis at the altar. Immediately following the recital of the **KOL NIDRE**, the religious ceremonies of the **DAY OF ATONEMENT** begin. This is the "Highest holy day" of the **TALMUDIC JEWS**, worldwide.

Here is an official translation of the **KOL NIDRE OATH**:

"All vows, obligations, oaths, anathemas', whether called 'konam' or 'konas', or any other name which we may vow, or swear, or pledge, or whereby we may be bound from this **DAY of ATONEMENT** until the next, whose happy coming we await, we do repent. May they be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled, and void, and made of none effect; they shall not bind us nor have power over us. The Vows shall not be reckoned vows; the Obligations shall not be obligations' nor the oaths be oaths." (**END OF KOL NIDRE OATH OR PRAYER.**)

This oath makes it possible for a **JEW** to make agreements, sign statements under oath, swear in court, and if he has been to the **KOL NIDRE** ceremony, at the beginning of the Jewish New Year, he is not obliged by his god (Not the God **YAHWEH** of Abraham) to keep his word or tell the truth. None of his vows or promises are valid, as long as he remembers **KOL NIDRE** when he gives them. This is fully explained in the **TALMUD**, the book of **NEDARIM**, 23a-23b.

Today, as we look at our American Government and judicial system, we will see an amazing number of Pharisee advisors in government, as lawyers, and judges. Was King David predicting the advent of this **KOL NIDRE OATH**, when he stated in Psalm 1:1 - "Blessed is the man who walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly?"

Those of you Christian readers who may one day soon undergo the honor of being investigated by an Edomite Pharisee, acting on behalf of the American government, might do well to ask in court, "on the record", if these persons have taken the **KOL NIDRE OATH**. If they admit to this, then their testimony should be stricken, all evidence they give and all allegations they make, dismissed on the basis of this oath. Christ has told us that they are liars! (John 8:44)

It becomes quite obvious then, that any Christian who makes the foolish statement that "Jesus was a Jew", has never read the **TALMUD**, or even parts of it.

The Apostle John, on three different occasions, recorded a particular phrase which this generation of modern Christians has almost totally ignored. When you find anything repeated three times in the Bible, it is probably of special significance.

John 7:13 - "... no man spoke openly **FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS.**"

John 19:38 - "... after this (the crucifixion) Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly **FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS** (Judeans), besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus."

John 20:19 - "...Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled **FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS** (Judeans)."

First, when Christ began to preach; second after His crucifixion, and third after His resurrection, we find Christians acting out of instinctive fear of the **JEWS** (Judeans?) Why? Because both Christ and His disciples knew the intrinsic character of the Edomite Pharisees. Just a few short years before this, their King, Herod the Edomite, had murdered thousands of Israelite baby boys in a vain attempt to kill the baby Jesus. They knew the danger they were in from this religious band of Judean hoodlums, who said they were of **JUDAH**, but who according to our risen Lord, were "of the synagogue of Satan," (Rev. 2:9; 3:9). They knew they were up against the most accomplished murderers and assassins in the world's history, those who had murdered their own prophets and who down through history were to kill millions of Christians. These are the same people who today, through their **ANTI DEFAMATION LEAGUE**, are trying to do away with Christians and Christianity in America. They have openly bragged of this.

Jesus Christ, the Son of God, the Word from the beginning, the Creator of the universe was murdered by these Edomites on false testimony, (see Matthew 26:59-62; Mark 14:56, 57).

When Jesus died on Mt. Calvary, the second prophesy of Genesis 3:15 came to pass, as the Seed of the Serpent (see John 8:44), bruised the Christ's heel. The "bruising of the serpent's head" is still in the future, but it will come to pass, and I pray that I will still be here to see and take part in that great event. God willing!

It is interesting to note how in the Matthew 27:54 account of the crucifixion, the Roman centurion who was in charge of the execution, a grizzled old veteran of many of Rome's wars, when he saw the events unfolding around the execution of this just man, was afraid and publicly admitted: "Truly, this man was the Son of God."

On the other hand, the Talmudic Pharisees, who were responsible for His murder mocked Him as they said: "Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself, if thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross." Likewise, the **JUDEAN** officials, the scribes and the Chief Priests said: "He saved others; Himself He cannot save. If He be the King of Israel, let Him come down from the cross, and we will believe Him."

A heathen Roman had more sense at this time than all the Judaic leaders. He knew Jesus was the Christ and I truly believe at this moment he was saved.

Valuable lessons may be learned once Christians grasp the concept that **ALL** the righteous blood shed since the time of Cain, can be laid at the door of the Pharisees and their children.

Directly, or indirectly, the Holocausts which have taken place in the Christian world, and there have been many, far exceeding anything done to the Jews during WWI. By studying from Jewish sources, one can see that the so-called Jewish Holocaust of WWII was generated by one class of Jews against another, which resulted in the killing off of millions of the "seed of the woman." (For further confirmation on this, I suggest you read Mr. Davis', **STAR WARS #2.**)

Today, many Bible scholars lay the blame for the inhuman cruelties of the Spanish Inquisition at the door of the Spanish Catholic Church. It is true, that Protestantism was almost wiped out in Spain during this terrible period. But the Inquisition was not begun against Protestant Christians, but

against a class of Jews called **MARRANOS**. These were Jews who had infiltrated the Catholic church under the guise of conversion. Men like Jack Chick, insist that the Great Whore of Babylon took over control of the Catholic Church and from that time on, Christianity in that church took on the trappings of the heathen among whom they lived. He is very careful however, as are other Bible scholars, never to mention the fact that the Main Inquisitor during this period, a man named **TORQUEMADA**, was a leading Spanish Jew who supposedly converted to Catholicism. The period prior to the Inquisition, was a Golden Age of Jewry in Spain, as they took over Church and State, financially, educationally and ecclesiastically. The Inquisition was begun as a means of cleansing the Catholic church from this Jewish influence. (For confirmation of this from a Jewish source, read Cecil Roth's book **MARRANOS**, Jewish Publishing Society of America.)

It is no coincidence, that of all the ancient enemies of Israel, the name Babylon is reserved for the "end time." There are many heads and horns to Babylon, but its connection in these days comes through its **TALMUDIC-PHARISEEISM**. Those Christians who love to parrot the phrase, **JESUS WAS A JEW!** have one thing in common, they have never read the **TALMUD!**

In his two volume book, **HOUSE OF NASI**, the Jewish author Cecil Roth makes an interesting comparison between the activities of his Talmudic forefathers and what happened with the Orthodox Jews in Hitler Germany. His historic account matches that of Edwin Black, another Jew in his book **THE TRANSFER AGREEMENT**, The Untold Story of the Secret Pact between the Third Reich and Jewish Palestine, (Macmillian Publishing Co., N.Y. 1984). Mr. Black who is the son of a Jewish survivor from Germany, tells about the two classes of Jews who existed in prewar Germany. The German Jews who called themselves **HOFJUDEN**, "courtly Jews," while the Polish and Russian Jews were referred to as "those miserable darkened Hebrews." Black claims that the American Jews considered themselves to be **HOFJUDEN** and this was the reason they had little concern for the Polish and Russian Jews (Is it possible that anti-Semitism can be found among the Jewish people?)

Hitler had little love for "those miserable darkened Hebrews," from Poland and Russia, but he could never have come into power without the aid of the **HOFJUDEN**.

The Jewish persecution of Christians is clearly pictured in the New Testament and in early Christian history. In Acts 12:1-3, we read how King Herod, "Vexed certain of the church. And killed James the brother of John with the sword (notice carefully now). And because he saw **IT PLEASED THE JEWS**, he proceeded further to take Peter also."

This Jewish persecution spread wherever the church went. The terrible persecution by the Roman Emperor Nero was encouraged by his Jewish wife, according to historians of that time.

Peter, in 1 Peter 4:12,13 addressed a message of comfort to the suffering Christian of his time when he said: "Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: But rejoice, inasmuch as you are partakers of Christ's sufferings: that, when His glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad with exceeding joy." Paul echoes this in Romans 8:17 - "... if so be we suffer with Him, that we may be glorified together."

Following the Jewish persecution of the First Century, which has actually never ended, the fury of pagan persecution fell on the church as they refused to give "licit" to Caesar. This means they refused to put Caesar first. Like in Russia today, men and women were free in Rome to worship any God they choose, as long as they were willing to put Caesar first. The Christian church refused to do this and became known as "religio illiciti", or an "illegal religion."

But the record of torture and persecution, down through the ages, always had an undertone of Jewish connection.

While millions of Christians died, often at the hands of other Christians (?) during the Dark Ages, many millions more have died in modern times through the Jewish persecution of **ZIONIST COMMUNISM**. Yet, strangely enough, it is only the Jewish Holocaust which is mentioned by our

media.

Christian people, especially Patriotic Christians can expect another wave of final, bitter persecution before Jesus returns, at the hands of the Jews. I believe it has already started in America. This will be the persecution spoken of in Rev. 6:11 - "They (the dead Christian martyrs) should rest for a little season, until their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled." Yet, how can this happen, if the Church is raptured out of the midst of this trouble, as men such as Falwell and Swaggart preach.

The period of intense evangelism we saw at the end of World War I, also brought a Zionist conspiracy to the war weary world called Communism. It rose in Russia, a brainchild of worldwide Zionism, supported by their money, with Jewish leaders in the prominence. It engulfed a third of the world in less than seventy years and killed and tortured more Christians in that period, than had been killed in all the 1900 years that preceded it.

Now the "little season" of Revelation 6:11 is almost at an end. The Age of the Martyrs, which began with the Jewish stoning to death of Stephen in Acts 7, is coming to its final, gory termination.

After many years of trial and persecution, the church, made up for the most part of saved Israelites (not Jews), entered a period of world-wide evangelistic effort that carried the Gospel of personal salvation to the ends of the earth.

The days of persecution and evangelism were closely interwoven and an early church father, Terrulian spoke prophetic words when he said: "The blood of the martyrs is the seed of the church."

Today, as never before in history, the descendants of Esau are determined to have their way. They will fight against God, in their effort to prove to the world that they are the Chosen people, who own the lands of old Palestine. At the present time they seem to be prospering beyond all reason; this is why some believe their story, for they say God is blessing them. But God does not balance His books at the end of every year, and we know, from the scriptures, that this time of Jewish rule will be brief, if bloody and that our God, Jesus the Christ, **YASHUAH**, will be triumphant and will take His place on the throne of David, as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. Nevertheless come quickly, Lord Jesus! **MARANATHA!!!**

Who Are You And Why Are You Here?

By
Lt. Col. Jack Mohr, AUS Ret.

In Psalm 8:4-6 we read: "What is man (or who is man) that Thou (God) art mindful (Heb. "zakar" - 6485 meaning: "to remember; to make mention of; to think well of") of him? and the son of man that Thou visiteth him? (Heb. - "paquad" - 6485 meaning: "visit with a friendly intent; to oversee; to remember"). For Thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour. Thou hast made him to have dominion over the works of Thy hands; Thou hast put all things under his feet." (Control).

The inspiration for this message came from my third reading of PRIMOGENESIS, an inspirational book written by Dr. Howard B. Rand, Merrimac, Mass. I appreciate his permission to use parts of his book in this message.

Have you ever wondered why God chose this earth, one of the smallest planets in the vastness of heaven, as the home for His creation, and special people?

The Psalmist evidently was concerned with this when he wrote in vs. 3 - "When I consider Thy (God's) heavens, and the work of Thy fingers, the moon, and the stars, that Thou hast ordained ("set up; fashioned").

If God planned to crown His creation with "glory and honour". Why did He choose this little planet earth for His purpose?

As we study this question "Who or What is Man?" we must come to the logical conclusion that God chose this planet for a definite purpose, which was the development of the human race.

Knowing that the Law of God is "immutable" (not subject to change), we can know for a certainty that all mankind did not come from the original parentage of Adam and Eve. To have had black, white, yellow, red and brown people come from a common heritage, would have broken the law of the Creator, when He ordained "in the beginning," that everything should "produce after its own kind!" (See Gen. 1:12, 24, 25).

There is some theological question over whether the "male and female" creation of Gen. 1:26, and 27 was the "formation" of ADAM (male-singular) in Gen. 2:7. I am inclined to believe there were two distinct acts involved here. The "creation" of man (male and female) out of nothing in Gen. 1:27, comes from the Hebrew word "bara" - 1254, which means: "to make; create out of nothing.")

Notice that this "creation" was viewed by God as being "very good." Vs. 31.

But in Gen. 2:5, we read a strange statement: "...and there was not a man to till the ground." Following, in verse 7 we see where God "formed" AU-DAUM, out of the dust of the earth (male only) and did something which is not reported in Chapter 1. He "breathed into his (AU-DAUM'S) nostrils the breath of life, and AU-DAUM became a living soul."

Let's look closely at a few key words in this Genesis 2 account. Here the word for "man" is "Adam" - 120. It can have several meanings: "to show blood in the face - in other words, be capable of blushing. Only the white race can do this; to be of a ruddy complexion; a human being; a common sort; a man of mean or low degree." It is essentially the same word which is used in Genesis 1.

But we notice a distinct difference in the Genesis 2 account. Here God "forms" AU-DAUM, (not male and female,) as in the first account, but male only, out of the "dust of the earth." (Here the

Hebrew word for "formed" is "yatsar" - 3335 which means: "to squeeze into shape; to mould into a form; to fashion with a purpose.") Notice that the Genesis 1 account is a "creation out of nothing," while the Genesis 2 account is a "formation" out of the "dust of the earth."

Then notice another difference in Genesis 2:7, where it says that God "breathed into AU-DAUM'S nostrils the breath of life, and AU-DAUM became a living soul." The Hebrew word for "breathed" is "naphach" 5301 meaning: "to inflate; to blow; to cause to live." The "breath" comes from the Hebrew "nsamah" - 5397 meaning: "divine inspiration; vital breath; intellect; soul; spirit."

The word for "life" is "chay" - 2416 meaning: "alive; living thing; living creature."

Notice that it was the "formed" man AU-DAUM, who was placed in the Garden (Gen. 2:8) to "dress it." The word dress means "to work; to serve; to be a husbandman."

The "creation" of Genesis 1:28 was given "dominion over every living thing." The "formation" of Genesis 2, was ordered to be a "husbandman;" caretaker of the Garden.

Now I am not going to be presumptuous enough to say that the "Creation" of Genesis 1 did not have a soul. There is no Scriptural evidence of this. I do not have to make an assumption, since Scripture tells us the truth about these two, distinct groups of mankind, no matter what theologians say to the contrary. (Read Genesis 1 and 2 very carefully and see for yourself.)

We do know, from the biological laws of God, which are as "immutable" as the Law of Gravity, that God ordained that "like should produce like." Therefore we know, that the various races of mankind, with their many differences, could not have come from a common parentage. To have done this, would have required the Creator to break His own law and this He never does!

In order for us to more fully understand the differences between races, we must be honest enough to admit that there are differences in bone structure, hair, color of skin and according to biologists, a difference in the structure of the blood. We know from reading the Bible that in the beginning, God set the boundaries of their habitation. (See Acts 17:26). Here the Greek word for "bounds" is "horothesia" - 3734 meaning: "limit placing; boundary lines." The word "habitation" comes from the word "katoikia" - 2733 meaning: "Place of abode; residence." The word "blood" is "haima" - 129 meaning: "kindred." The word "nation" as referred to here is "ethnos," 1484, which means: "a race; nation; people."

Deut. 32:8 indicates that God Himself divided the "inheritance of the nations" when He separated the "sons of Adam (white race) and "set the place (bounds) of abode of the people."

The Bible, from the 2nd chapter of Genesis to the end of Revelation is written primarily to and about one people. This is the seedline of AUDAUM, the white man who shows blood in the face. It begins with Adam and Eve, then continues through Noah who was "perfect in his generations," (of pure white blood,) or until a special family from this race is called through Abraham in Genesis 12:2, 3 (the blessing and cursing in this chapter, by the way, had absolutely nothing to do with a people we now call Jews, although this is what is generally taught in our Judeo-Christian churches. These people called "Jews" did not exist until almost 1200 years after the time of Abraham, when they first appear in 2 Kings 16:6 and are fighting against Israel. To call Abraham a Jew is the height of intellectual dishonesty.)

From Abraham, through Isaac and on to Jacob, the "usurper", who after being cleansed of his avarice and trickery, became known as Israel, a "prince with God," (Gen. 32:28).

From this point on, about 1739 B.C., both the Old and New Testaments were written for and about this special family, which had been chosen by God from all the families of the earth for a "special purpose." In Amos 3:2, we find God speaking to Israel and saying: "You only have I known of all the families of the earth; therefore (because of this) I will punish you for your iniquities." He then asks a very searching question in vs. 3 - "Can two walk together, except they be agreed?" Other races and nations are mentioned throughout the Bible, but only as they come in contact with the Israel people.

The New Testament begins by stating that it is the "Book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham .

These were a special people, set apart for a special purpose, to be His ambassadors to the rest of mankind. It was to these people, specifically that Jesus came as a Savior. He said so Himself, "But He (Jesus) answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost (banished for punishment for disobedience) sheep of the house of Israel." When Jesus sent His disciples out by twos to preach the Gospel of the Kingdom in Matt. 10:6, He specifically told them not to go into any city of the Samaritans, or into the way of the Gentiles (non-Jew nations), but "Go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."

The Apostle John reiterates this in John 10:26, when Jesus speaking to the rulers of the Jews, tells them: "Ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP." (Emphasis mine.) This seems mighty plain and to the point to me. Why is there an argument among His followers over whether Jews are the Chosen people, when Christ says here they are not?

Again, let me make it plain that Christ was not speaking about people who were spiritually lost, when He spoke about the "lost sheep of the house of Israel." The English word "lost," comes from the Greek word "appolumi" which means to "destroy; or perish." It is made up of two root words, "apo" which means to "separate; depart; cessation" and "ollumi" which means to "destroy; ruin; punishment." In other words, these "lost sheep" were the Israelites who had been banished from their homeland as punishment. All of the New Testament is addressed to these people as can be seen in Gal. 1:1; Eph. 1:1; Phil. 1:1; Col. 1:2; 1 Thess. 1:1; 2 Thess. 1:1; Titus 1:1; James 1:1; 1 Peter 1:1; Jude 1 and Rev. 1:4.

Have you ever wondered why men were the size they are. When you see the extremes of nature, from the invisible atom, to the immensity of the planets floating in space, why are men universally about 5 ft. 8 inches to six feet in height? No doubt, God had something specifically in mind when he made man and women the size they are.

The Bible indicates that God has specific plans and purposes for His creation. That's one reason I don't like to hear Identity preachers, or any others, refer to "dark skinned people" as "mud people." Regardless of what you think of them, the Bible says that God looked on them after their creation and "Behold, it was very good!" Who are you or I to downgrade God's handiwork?

The Bible tells us of a time, when this world will be free of sickness and deaths caused by war. Yet today, multitudes are disturbed by what has been called a "population explosion," especially among the Third World nations. But what will be done with that tremendous population that will result from a world free of the deaths caused by sickness and war? Does God have a solution for all these problems, or is He leaving it up to humankind to find a way out of the maze it is now in?

We can be sure God has a plan, if men are willing to listen to Him and do things His way. If God is the center of ALL creation, as we believe, then His plans and purposes encompass the entire universe, not just this tiny planet earth. Even with modern inventions, mankind has not yet been able to explore the infinity of smallness, nor the infinity of greatness.

We don't know very much in reality about outer space. Our most powerful telescopes will reach out only a few thousand light years into outer space. (This is the speed of light, traveling at approximately 187,000 miles per second, multiplied by 60 seconds in a minute, 24 hours in a day, 365 days in a year. A stupendous distance which our finite minds cannot grasp.) Yet scientists know this universe goes far beyond mere "light years."

Could it be possible, do you suppose, that God will provide for men and women who graduate with honors in His Kingdom, to go on and explore and possibly populate these remote regions? Is this what Jesus meant when He told His disciples in John 14:2: "In my Father's house (Greek - "oikia" - 3614, meaning: "residence; abode; a family household.") are many mansions (Greek - "mane" - 3438 meaning: "residences; places of abode.") ... I go to prepare (Greek - "hetoimazo" - 2090

meaning: "to prepare; provide; make ready.") a place (Greek - "topos" - 5177 meaning: "a larger particular locality; location; home; quarters") for you."

We could translate this to say:

"In my Father's place of abode are many residences. I go to make ready a home for you."

Then He went on to say: "I will come again, and receive you unto Myself; that where I am, there ye may be also."

Is this the heaven we have been told about in our churches, where we have somehow or other been given the idea of people dressed in white, with angel's wings, sitting around on a fluffy cloud for eternity, strumming on a harp and singing praises to God and the Lamb. I think not! Solomon recognized God's "home" as all the universe, when he wrote in 2 Chron. 6:18 - "behold, heaven, and the heaven of heavens cannot contain Thee..." The Father's House includes His entire creation. It is not some compartment on the 1200th floor of the New Jerusalem, as some seem to think it is. One man recently, who has been praised and promoted by Jimmy Swaggart, is supposed to have visited heaven, spoke with Peter and others, and was shown the apartment where he will dwell through eternity. If you believe "fairy stories" such as this, you are a candidate for the "funny farm." You will find nothing about these kind of experiences in the Bible.

There are many places possible for residence in the vastness of the universe. Could men and women be in training here for responsibilities which may lie ahead? Could it be that when Jesus said: "Other sheep I have which are not of this fold, them also I must bring," (John 10:16), that He may have been referring to human life on another planet? I don't know and neither does anyone else! I do know that the Apostle Paul was given a glimpse into the hereafter and it was so stupendous he wasn't even sure of what he had seen. It did cause him to say in the words of the Prophet Isaiah (64:4) - "Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love Him," (1 Cor. 2:9).

The Bible indicates that not all of the Israel people will be able to attend the Marriage Supper of the Lamb, when the Son of God is reunited with His bride, Israel. (Not the "church" which is the "body" of Christ, but His "Bride.") (For further information on this, carefully study the Parable of the Ten Virgins, Matt. 25:1-13). There will be Israelite men and women who will be qualified to "rule and reign" with Him, only because they have been "overcomers." (You don't become an "overcomer" by hiding in an air conditioned spiritual foxhole, asking God to come back and rapture you out of the mess, your apathy has caused.) We read in Rev. 2:7 that those who "overcome" will "eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God." In vs. 11 we are told: "he that overcometh shall not be hurt by the second death." vs. 17 - "he that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written..." Vs. 26, "to him that overcometh and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations". In Rev. 3 this same theme continues in vs. 5 - "He that overcometh shall be clothed in white raiment, and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but will confess his name before my Father and His angels." Vs. 12 - "He that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God; and I will write upon him my new name."

Remember now, this is our Risen Lord, speaking to the Apostle John. Vs. 21 - "To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in His throne." In Romans 8:17 we are told: "...if so be that we suffer with Him (Jesus), that we may also be glorified together." 2 Timothy 2:12 - "If we suffer, we shall also reign with Him; if we deny Him, He also will deny us." You see, my friends, "ruling and reigning with Christ" does not come automatically. Just because you are a saved Christian, does not mean you will reign with Him. Only those who have "overcome" will be given this privilege. I believe that our present life may well be a "postgraduate course" in greater responsibility for what is to come.

This "postgraduate course" which some men call the "Kingdom Age," will be that period when Jesus Christ YASHUAH, will sit on the throne of David and reign over all the universe as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, as He administers the perfect Law of God.

This period will come about in God's own good time, in spite of every opposition from the enemy. In Psalm 2:1-3, we read about the reaction which can be expected from the world's leaders to Christ's Kingship: "Why do the heathen (nations) rage, and the people imagine (ponder over) vain things (worthless). The kings of the earth set themselves (in rebellion against God) and the rulers take counsel (sit down together to consult) together against the Lord and His Anointed (Jesus), saying: 'Let us break their bonds (no longer obey God's Law) asunder, and cast away their cords (chains of the Law) from us.'"

And God's reaction is given in verse 4: "He that sitteth in the heavens - shall laugh; the Lord shall have them in derision." (Hold them in contempt.)

Unfortunately, there will be some Israelites among this rebellious group, who will not qualify for the kingdom. These will be those who rebel against the King and His Law, who are more interested in "doing their own thing," than in obeying Him. They will show by their actions, their unfitness for continued existence in God's perfect creation. In Ezekiel 20:37 we read of these. Remember now, that God is speaking to Israel in these "latter days." "And I (God) will cause you (Israel) to pass under the rod (meaning a stick used for punishment or correction), and I will bring you into the bond (compact; agreement) of the covenant: and I will purge out (clean) out from among you the rebels (those who refuse to follow God's Law), and them that transgress (see I John 3:4) against me; and I will bring them (the Israelite rebels) forth out of the country where they sojourn; and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the Lord."

While scientists cannot understand or come to a conclusion about how the universe was born, we through the power of faith can understand. We know the truth that: "In the beginning was the WORD, and the WORD was with God, and the WORD was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by Him, and without Him was not anything made, which was made." (John 1:1-3)

We have seen the evidence of His power in the lives of millions of men and women who have been changed through His Divine power.

Let me say here, that it is impossible for you to believe the theory of "biological evolution" and believe the Bible. They are incompatible! I know many scholars, including some who claim to be Christian, who will argue about this, but I base my arguments on the Word of God, not what Dr. Ph.D. says is so.

In the Garden of Eden, our mother Eve was tempted. Not by a beautiful apple on a tree, nor by some seductive sexual force, but by the suggestion of an evolutionary theory. This theory is that man can reach the status of God. This idea was promulgated about 150 years ago by a German Jew named Ludwig Feurbach, who stated: "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes that there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea became so firmly rooted in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx, that it became the bedrock on which modern communism was built.

The adversary in the Garden tempted the woman by saying in essence: "The reason God does not want you to eat of the fruit of the tree of knowledge of good and evil, is not because you will die. You will not surely die! But God does not want you to become wise like He is and that is what will happen if you eat of this fruit."

In a like manner, if the enemy can convince our Israel people that they evolved from some lower form of life, then they can be convinced that they can raise themselves by their own "bootstraps" to the level of God.

in the Communist textbook, PSYCHOPOLITICS, first used at the Lenin School of Psychopolitical

Warfare, University of Moscow in 1933, we read on p. 35: "Man is an animal and his entire reasoning capabilities, even his ethics and morals depend on his stimulus response mechanisms.

On page 9 - "Basically, man is an animal who has been given a civilized veneer." On page 30 "Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things with a brute understands." On page 39 "Just as a dog can be trained, so can man be trained," and on page 42 - "In any nation under conquest, the first things which must be degraded is the state of man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reaction patterns. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows, as capable of spiritual endurance or nobility."

How is this degrading done? Through the teaching of the evolutionary theory. In this theory, men are children of apes, instead of children of God.

There have always been intellectual folks, down through the ages, who say they can't believe anything which can't be explained. But if this was true, they would have to do away with many modern conveniences. For instance, I have never heard a television technician who could explain how television works, yet people continue to use it.

Can you explain to me why in the spring a cow, a sheep, a pig and a chicken eat the same grass, yet the cow grows hair, the sheep grows wool, the pig grows bristles and the chicken grows feathers? Of course you can't and neither can any biologist no matter how smart he may be. But that doesn't keep you from using these food products.

The greatest biological minds of all ages are stumped by the simple fact that if you plant a pole bean, it will always grow around the pole from right to left. If you plant a hops plant next to it, that plant will grow in the reverse direction and if you try and reverse directions of growth, the plant will die.

I look at my watch and as an ordinarily intelligent fellow, I know that somewhere behind that watch was a watchmaker. No one is going to get me to believe that it came about by a "fortuitous concurrence of atoms," as the brilliant Huxley explained life.

I look about me and see the evidence of a Creator everywhere. I look in my backyard, for instance and see a banana tree, an oak, a pecan, a fig tree and a pine. All growing in the same soil, all warmed by the same sunshine, all using the same air. Yet each one is different. They have different barks, different leaves, and different fruit. Explain that, if you can! Why? No one can explain it, but that doesn't keep us from using their products.

It is only when it comes to God, that men and women want to rebel and say: "You don't want to face the facts." My answer is: "We are not disputing facts!" Let me illustrate with a simple example. We know that a cow gives milk, that is the nature of the beast. But a milkweed also has milk and so does a coconut. So suppose brilliant mind comes along and tries to tell you that because the cow gives milk, and the milkweed has milk, and the coconut contains milk, they are related and come from the same source. You would laugh them out of existence!

So just because rebellious men and women resemble animals in some ways and there have been times when I have dealt with men, when I begin to realize why I like dogs. Yet, there is still a vast difference, an unbridgeable gap between man and animal, put there by the Creator Himself. If scientists can't get cats and dogs to inter-breed, they don't have much chance of hoodwinking me by saying my ancestors were apes. Because I know better!

A few years ago, I was lecturing at the University of Nebraska in Lincoln. After my speech, on the United Nations, a history professor took exception to some remark I had made concerning God. He was a shaggy dog type, with long hair and a shaggy beard. As he rose to his feet he intoned: "A'hm Dr. Brown from the History Department and everyone with any intelligence knows that God is dead, if He ever existed in the first place." Now how do you answer an intellectual idiot like that? Then a light bulb went off in my brain and I remembered a verse of Scripture, Ps. 14:1, which says:

"The fool has said in his heart, there is no God!" It doesn't say he believes that, but this is what he says. So I told Dr. Brown: "Sir, the point you have just brought up was answered over 3500 years ago by one of the smartest men who ever lived. He said: 'The fool has said in his heart, there is no God. But sir, you are worse than that Old Testament fool, because he kept it to himself while you are blabbing it all over the university.' For some reason or other, he "lost his cool."

I strenuously object to this kind of stupid reasoning, because if man believes he came from some lower animal, he is going to look back down to the beast, rather than up to God. If he believes he was made in the image of God, he will want to look to his Creator for his inspiration.

I detest the "evolutionary theory", because when it is carried out to its logical conclusion, whether "theistic" or "atheistic," it robs Jesus Christ, the "second Adam," of His Divinity and this is exactly what it is designed to do. The "evolutionary Christ" has never saved anyone and never will, for He is incapable of doing it.

Ask yourself one simple question: "Could mindless atoms, coming together by chance, cause this marvelous body of ours to develop?" It's a scientific impossibility and you know it! It's as natural for a small child to believe in God, as it is for them to breathe. They know there is a superior Being. You have to educate men and women into becoming fools.

How can you or I guess as to why we were put here on earth? No way! But when you learn, through the Bible that men and women can become the "children of the King of Kings," through Jesus Christ and that this earth is your royal inheritance, then you begin to realize for the first time that the most important thing you can ever learn, is God's will for your life.

We used to sing a wonderful old song that went something like this:

**"I once was an outcast stranger on earth,
A sinner by choice and an alien by birth;
But I've been adopted, My name's written down,
AN HEIR TO A MANSION, A ROBE AND A CROWN, I'm a child of the
King!"**

God comes to man and woman and says: "All this is yours and I, even I, with all my sovereign power, will not restrain you. Do things as you like, but remember this. For every ounce of your strength; for every atom of your influence, for every moment of your life. I will hold you accountable. All I ask is that you obey my Law, which I in my infinite love and wisdom, have given for your happiness and protection."

So we find three key verses in Scripture which cover man's existence. First, the statement of creation itself; second, the laws governing the continuation of life, and the explanation of man's presence on this earth.

The Bible begins with a final, uncompromising statement; "In the beginning, God created the heavens and the earth." Take it or leave it! God offers no explanation as to why He undertook the task. He wastes no time on details. He stakes His reputation on that one statement. He gives no apologies as to the methods He used. He says He did it! He asks you and I to believe Him! To accept His word in faith and here is where the bone of contention comes in. The educated "fool" wants a detailed explanation. None of this "simplistic stuff," if you please!

If you don't like the Bible account of creation, then let me ask you to provide a more logical one and I'm not talking about this "monkey business," I'm talking scientific evidence. If you ask why I accept God's explanation, I'd have to say: "Who is more qualified to make this statement, the One who did the job, or some atheistic doubter who comes along thousands of years later and who is merely guessing at what happened?"

For the most part, our Bible was written by uneducated men, in the modern concept of education. Few of them had college degrees. Yet the Bible grapples with the problems of modern America, as though it were written specifically for our time. It confronts the human race, from the dawn of creation, to our world today and beyond tomorrow, putting up sign posts warning of dangers ahead if we refuse to heed them and blessings if we obey.

Let the atheists and agnostics produce a better book if they can. The Jews tried and came up with the Babylonian TALMUD, which contains the wisdom of their religious leaders for a thousands years, and it comes out as a "mist-mash of filthy trash!"

Let the greatest minds of men go to the storehouses of knowledge and I challenge them to come up with anything as pure, good, noble and inspiring as the Bible. Let them glean from the fields of geology, botany, astronomy, and science... let them go to the museums of the world and to its great libraries and embody their findings in one book. My friend, I would stake my life on it, they could not come up with a book which was even able to "touch the hem of the garment," of this book we call the HOLY BIBLE.

There is no doubt that men are growing in knowledge. The Bible predicted a time like this before the "end of the age." Man has gained mastery over the forces of nature which have been hid to him for ages. He has computed as units of power, the electricity that lights our streets, our homes and powers our factories; the secrets which have been wrapped up for ages. The lighting that flashed in the skies for ages and was regarded with awe by our forefathers, has become man's "errand boy," to carry his thoughts on the wings of light through the telephone, radio and television.

In every line except character building and decency, man has excelled. The world has literally been made over in my lifetime. I realize there are brilliant men such as Arthur Schlesinger, Jr., who believe that men can become better and better until they reach the heights of God. Listen as he puts his thoughts in words: "Modern man has done away with absurd myths about heaven and hell and believes that heaven on earth is a better goal than heaven in the heavens. The idea of sin has become outmoded and modern man believes that lie can produce a heaven on earth through a combination of technology and his innate goodness; through this, we can produce a heaven on this earth."

But where is the evidence of this thinking? Where is the evidence that this kind of thinking has produced a better world. It just doesn't exist. Those of you who can look back over the past fifty years of American history must agree with me, if you are honest people, that we have been on a downgrade in America in every effort, moral, spiritual, political, militarily, economically. You can see this "downgrading" process by reading your controlled news and watching controlled television. Sure there have been many strange and wonderful changes in the world, some of them good, many of them bad. While we have about eliminated small pox and diphtheria from the list of diseases which have decimated mankind, we now have cancer that kills more every year, in spite of the billions of dollars we spend on research. Now we have the terrifying killer, AIDS. Over 50,000 people die yearly on our highways, more than 30,000 of these deaths due to drunken driving. Yet we subsidize and advertise the use of alcohol as being socially acceptable.

We can now kill more people, more efficiently than at any time in history - hundreds of thousands can be wiped out with one bomb. Yes, we have made a lot of progress in the past fifty years, but we have made absolutely no progress on bringing heaven to earth, because left to his own designs, man is incapable of bettering himself. The Bible tells us rather clearly in (Jer. 17:9) that the heart of mankind is "deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know (or understand) it." Romans 3:12 says that "They (mankind) are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable: there is none that doeth good (naturally), no, not one!"

I have been severely criticized by some Identity pastors because I tell our people that our major problem is not with the Jews, or the aliens in our midst, but is with our own Israel people. The curses of God, which are now falling on the Israel people worldwide, are not caused by any enemy, such as International Jewry, they come about because of the willful disobedience of rebellious

Israelites who "want to do their own thing," rather than obey their God.

We have gone so far afield from the truth, that most of our Judeo-Christian churches are preaching a false Gospel which says that Jesus did away with God's Law on Calvary, although He Himself said: "I came not to destroy the law but to fulfill it."

Man's failure to better himself should indicate the desperate need we have for a Savior. This is the only truth a man or woman needs to know to become a child of God. You don't have to be a college graduate, thank God, to understand the simplicity of salvation. The essential truth is found in John 3:16 and that is all you need to know, to pass the first phase of being a Christian. You don't have to understand the miracles of God. You don't have to comprehend His miracles of science. All you need to know is that you are a sinner and that Christ died for you and then you need to be "called by the Holy Spirit," for you will never be saved on your own volition, without the intercession of the Holy Spirit. The Word says: "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God," (Rom. 8:14).

This is especially true, in a most wonderful way, if you are an Israelite. For Christ came first to you, because you are His blood relative. He became "kinsman redeemer." If you have been led by the Holy Spirit to see your need for forgiveness, and come seeking His forgiveness, then He is willing to meet you more than half way, like in the story of the Prodigal Son (Luke 15:11-32).

Sadly enough, intellectual minds down through the ages have always been disturbed that they are sinners and they don't like the idea that they can't save themselves. They seem to feel that they are on a plane above other humans like you and I and their disturbance always begins with the creation story. Why?

I believe it because if they accept the idea of a Creator, then they will be forced to acknowledge God as supreme and this their intellectual minds will not allow. So as the Apostle Paul said: "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools," (Rom. 1:22).

For this reason they come up with all sorts of implausible theories about how the world came into existence. Few of them can agree on any of the details, other than that there is no God. So why worry about Him? These people are called atheists. They have been around for centuries.

One of the reasons I would not want to be an atheist, is that God looks on them as being "fools." (Ps. 14:1). It doesn't say they believe there is no God, but they force themselves to believe something they know is not true. In Eph. 4:18, we read that "Having their understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the BLINDNESS OF THEIR HEARTS." In other words, their ignorance is a deliberate thing. They don't want to know the truth! These are the idiots who say in essence: "Don't bother to give us the facts; we have already made up our minds!"

These are the Judeo-Christian crowd who says: "Don't tell me that the Jews aren't the children of Abraham; the Bible says they are and that makes it so." Only the Bible does not say that. When I asked a dear Christian lady in Dallas, if that included Sammy Davis, Jr., she got mad and walked off on me.

When I first went to my pastor, the minister of a little Fundamental Baptist Church and tried to show him what I had learned during a summer of study from the Bible and history, he literally screamed at me: "I already know what the Bible says about the Jews; you can't show me anything!" of course, with this kind of a mind set, he will never learn the truth. "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools."

Let us suppose for a moment that you were having trouble with your eye sight. You went to a doctor to find out what was wrong. He said to you: "Of course you can't see, you poor fool. You're eyes are closed.

Open your eyes and maybe you will be able to see." This is what has happened to millions of our Israelite people. They don't want to see, so they keep their eyes closed to the truth. If they opened

them, and learned the truth, they might have to get involved and do something and they don't want to upset the "status quo."

One of the greatest victories our enemy has won over the minds of our people, was when he was able to get intelligent men to accept the evolutionary theory over the teaching of God's Word.

If by evolution, you mean "progress", then I have no argument with you. But if you come up with that devilish term which describes development from one species to another, you and I are going to have a fuss right now. I don't believe or accept the "bastard theory" called "Darwinian evolution." That life came into being through some lucky chance. This is a satanically inspired Jewish fable which has no reasoning behind it whatsoever. If you want to believe that some relative of yours, centuries removed was an ape with his tail wrapped around a coconut tree, be my guest. But my ancestors were "formed" by Almighty God, who breathed into their nostrils the "breath of life," and my ancestor, AUDAUM, "became a living soul," (Gen. 2:7).

If you want to believe your ancestors were apes, then take them and go to hell together. I came from a different species: I came across this poem the other day which sort of explains how I feel:

Two monkeys sat in a coconut tree,
Looking down on people like you and me.

Said one to the other, "now listen you,
There's a certain rumor that can't be true.
That man descended from our noble race.
Why the very idea is a sad disgrace.

No monkey ever deserted his wife,
Left her babies and ruined their lives.
And you'll never see a mother monk,
Leave her babies with another to bunk.

he Sanother thing you'll never see,
Is a monk build a fence round his coconut tree,
And let the coconuts go to waste,
Rather than let someone else have a taste.

Why if I built a fence round my coconut tree,
I'd only invite you to steal from me.
Here's another thing a monk won't do,
Go out at night and come home in a stew.

Or use a gun, or a club, or a knife,
To take another monkey's life.
Yes man descended, the ornery cuss,
But thank God, he never came from us."

Our apologies to all the monkeys in the world, for the fools who say they are our ancestors.

A few years ago, a brilliant acquaintance of mine, whom some of you know, had an unpleasant experience in his life. He became so bitter that he turned against his God and now blasphemously calls Him "that old spook in the sky." Why did this change take place? I believe it may have been because somewhere along the line, he had to face up to the truth that "Jesus is King," and that he would have to knuckle under to His rule and in his super-intelligence, he would allow no one to have authority over his life.

It is a strange paradox of life, for it often seems that the more man learns intellectually, the more stupid he often becomes. A man can be the most brilliant doctor, scientist, anatomist, chemist, or preacher in the world, yet such is the perversity of human nature, that often the most brilliant minds are those who cannot see the simple truth. Maybe this was what the Apostle Paul, an intellectual in his own right, meant when he said in I Cor. 1:26, 27 - "For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called: But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty." The English word "confound" comes from the Greek kataischuno" - 2617 meaning. to disgrace; to shame; to put down."

A few years ago, when man first walked on the moon, the "guru" of CBS, Walter Cronkite intoned: "Today we have seen a gigantic stride forwards, as man the ape, took his first steps on the planet moon."

My ancestors were placed on this earth for a very special purpose. The Apostle Peter described this purpose in 1 Peter 2:9, where he was speaking to Israelites (not Jews) who were then scattered throughout Asia Minor. He said to them: "But ye (Israel) are a chosen generation (stock), a royal priesthood, a peculiar people (set aside for a special purpose)." Not to be dictators and rule like dictators, as the Jewish TALMUD teaches, but "that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness (loss of identity) into His marvelous light. I ne Israel people, white Adamites, were indeed a special people who were to become God's ambassadors to all mankind.

Ask yourself. What people have been instrumental in spreading the Gospel world-wide? Who has printed and distributed the Bibles? Who have built their governments on God's Law? Who have set the slaves free? Who are feeding the world's hungry and who sends help when there is some great catastrophe? Only the white nations of Christendom qualify here, because these are the attributes of "true Israel," in these "last days."

There is considerable evidence that the earth may have been inhabited before the Adamic era. Jeremiah refers briefly to this in (4:23-24): "I beheld the earth, and lo it was without form and void; and the heavens, and they had no light. I beheld the mountains, and lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly (evidenced of a gigantic earthquake). I beheld, and lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heaven were fled. I beheld, and lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and ALL THE CITIES thereof were broken down at the presence of the Lord, and by His fierce anger."

When the atom bomb first came into existence, men scoffed at the idea that an atomic explosion might take place which would destroy the earth. When the first atom bomb was exploded in the desert of New Mexico, the sand turned into fused green glass. Archeologists, digging in the ancient Euphrates Valley of the Near East, have discovered a culture at least 8,000 years old, under this was another older culture, and under this, in a third layer, was a layer of "fused green glass," similar to that found in New Mexico.

Do you suppose there might have been an atomic explosion sometime in the past which destroyed civilization?

We are not told when God "formed" AU-DAUM, where the dust came from that He used. Was it "star dust," or some other substance? We don't know why God did not give us this information, but we do know that man's body contains all the elements which are found in the "dust of the earth." But the mystery concerning the "spirit which animates man," and which came from God, has never been solved.

Man's downfall began in Eden, when a malignant personality, possessing great power, who was not part of the human creation, gained a foothold in the new creation. It tempted Eve into sinning by disobeying God. What this temptation was, we will not discuss here. Some teach that Eve was sexually seduced by a malignant personality called Satan.

Whatever the woman gave in to the temptation was to "become as gods," and disobeyed and led her

husband Adam into transgressing God's Law. This caused death to come into the human race, since the "wages of sin is death."

When Adam and Eve sinned, they gained knowledge and understand lug at the price of disobedience. When the tempter told Eve; "Thou shalt not surely die!" He sat the base of all false religions. Solomon tells us in Ecel. 1:9-11 - "There is no new thing under the sun... It hath been already of old time which was before us..."

There is some evidence available that the art of flying was known before the time of the Flood and that the civilization founded by Cain (Gen. 4:16-18) equaled, if not surpassed the scientific achievements of our day. But they proved, as others have since, that knowledge gained without spiritual understanding, leads only to chaos and disaster. A great philosopher once said: "Education without God, turns men into clever devils." How true!

The godless civilization of the sons of Cain bred wars of conquest and God raised up a righteous line, beginning with Seth, to oppose the aggressive principles of the Canaanitish civilization, which taught that "might makes right." It was during this period of world chaos, that men first began to worship God.

After the flood, Abram was called to carry on the battle. The aggressors were against "right" - and the defenders were "God's people." The aggressor who lives by the sword, will always find himself opposed by God's people. From Adam to Jesus Christ and from Christ to the present, this has been the order of world warfare between evil and the righteous.

But the question still remains unanswered. "What is man and who are you?"

Throughout recent years objections have been raised over facts which are Scriptural, historical and traditional, which indicate that the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandinavian, Germanic and related peoples are "true Israel." Although Scripture gives over 200 "fingerprints" of Israel's identity in these "last days," which are fulfilled only in the people of Christendom, still, for the most part, the "brainwashed" hordes of Judeo-Christendom believe that God's worst enemies, the Jews, are His chosen people. Others believe that "Israel" has been supplanted by the Christian church even though God's promises to Israel were from "everlasting to everlasting," there are still theologians who insist that physical Israel has ceased to exist and that the church has taken her place in God's scheme of things.

But God said that Israel was to become a mighty nation, and a "company of nations," who would be His ambassadors to all mankind everywhere. No other people than those of Christendom have fulfilled these Israel requirements.

Many of the objectors come from orthodox, evangelical and fundamental branches of Christianity. Their objections against "true Israel Identity," are given on Scriptural proof, which completely disregards the context of the message used.

Little regard is given to whether the Scriptural message is to the house of Judah, or the house of Israel and this makes for a tangle of complete confusion. The distinction the Scriptures make over and over again between the house of Israel, cannot be brushed aside as being of no consequence. But as the opponents of Identity have done this, they have failed to recognize the marvelous prophecies which were made specifically for Israel in these "end times," and that they have nothing to do with a renegade anti-Christ people we know as Jews.

The evidence which sets modern Israel aside as being distinct and different from the Jews in these last days, is too strong for honest men to disregard. They do so at their own peril. Yet, so strong is the enemies control of the Christian church in America, and other Israel lands, that decent, honest men refuse to accept the verdict of Scripture and opt to follow the teachings of rebellious men. As a result, we have seen the prophecy of 1 Timothy 4:2, come to pass:

"For the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter days, some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits and doctrines of devils." Who are these seducers of Christianity? (Find out

for yourself by reading and studying John chapter eight; Titus 1:10, 14, and Rev. 2:9; 3:9.)

In 2 Timothy 3:1-5, we are told how in these "last days," perilous times will come because men will "have a form of Godliness, but denying the power thereof ..." Paul then goes on to state that these "religious reprobates," are those who are "ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." Why? Because they do not want the truth!

When one takes the statements of the Israel Identity opponents, and considers them as a whole, it represents a hodge-podge of half-truths, misapplied Scripture texts, with a complete disregard for both Scriptural and historical evidence.

Many of the contradictory statements made by these so-called Christian leaders, show a gross ignorance regarding the subject matter under discussion, a fact which in itself should disqualify them to sit in judgment on the Israel Identity Movement.

The English word "prejudice" comes from the Latin "praejudicium" and means: "to judge beforehand and before the facts of the case are known; preconceived ideas."

"Prejudice" implies a preconceived or unreasonable judgment or opinion, usually of an unfavorable character and usually marked by suspicion, fear, intolerance, or hatred.

The Jews claim that Identity Christians are prejudiced against them, because we tell the truth about what they are attempting to do. While if you listen to the Christian diatribes against identity beliefs, you wonder why fundamental and evangelical Christians hate brother and sister Christians, while admiring and supporting their worst enemies, the Jews. This is a very strange, very sad paradox.

There should be cause for concern in Identity circles, for there have been unscrupulous individuals who have used the name Christian Identity for un-Christian causes. These are false leaders who tell their people that all that is necessary to get into the Kingdom of God, is for them to be white. This is a lie which is refuted by Scripture and by the Master Himself. No one comes into the salvation experience, being "born again;" "born from above," whatever you may choose to call it - you do not come into this experience because you are "white" or because you are of Israelite blood. The salvation experience is completely separated from family, race, wealth, or prestige. Citizenship in the Kingdom of God, comes when an individual is wooed by the Holy Spirit to the point where they recognize themselves as a rebel against God; seek His forgiveness and then pledge to Him their eternal loyalty this is the BORN AGAIN EXPERIENCE, Jesus was speaking about in John 3:3. It comes only as one seeks the king's pardon for the breaking of His law and then accepts Him as King.

Others have used the Identity Movement as a base for violent actions against a corrupt government they rightfully hate. By their violent actions, they have caused an already hostile media to label all Identity Christians as "radical members of the right wing extremists; neo-Nazis; Fascists; KKK, haters.

We of Identity for the most part, recognize the right of other Christians to differ from us in doctrine and to present their case against us when it is done in a Scriptural manner. But we resent it when our avowed enemies, the anti-Christ, are used as a source of libel against us and when Christians believe the "fables" of the anti-Christ, rather than the assertions of their Christian brethren.

Today, just as they did at the time of Jesus' trial and again at the trial of the martyr Stephen, the Pharisees are seeking out "false witnesses" to testify against the Christians of the Identity Movement (see Matt. 26:59, 60; Acts 6:11-13). These minions of evil will stop at nothing, including murder, to keep Christian Israelites from knowing the truth. Many of you who read this booklet will belong in this class, though you may have been kept from this precious truth by your own religious leaders.

Today, the welfare, safety and very existence of White Israelites are at stake. It is the responsibility of those of us who know the truth, to act as "watchmen on the walls of Israel America," and to warn our brethren of the dangers they face, even when they do not want to hear about it. If those of us

who know the truth, refuse to warn our brethren, we face the wrath of our God (see Ezek. 3:18; 33:6).

If our opponents are correct, then we have no responsibilities towards them; but if we are right, then may God have mercy on those of you who refuse to fulfill your responsibilities towards Him.

The people of America, especially its white majority, constitute the "court of appeal" and they MUST render a decision. It might be well for us to consider the truth, that God Himself passes judgment in accordance to the verdict they will render. It would be well for us to listen to the words of Joshua (24:15) as he spoke to ancient Israel: "AND IF IT SEEM EVIL UNTO YOU TO SERVE THE LORD, choose you this day whom you will serve:... but as for me and my house, WE WILL SERVE THE LORD."

Today America is faced with two choices: one leads to prosperity, safety and peace; the other to war, chaos and slavery. "Choose you this day, which way you will serve."

It is our "white, Christian, Israel people," no matter what our opponents call us, God's people, who must make this decision. It is not just a simple matter of national belief or unbelief, but rather an answer to this question which was once given to ancient Israel. "What doth God require of thee?" (Deut. 10:12) The answer is given in vs. 12 and 13 - "And now Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear (respect; honour) the Lord thy God, to walk in ALL HIS WAYS, and to LOVE HIM, and SERVE the Lord thy God with all thy HEART, and with all thy SOUL, to KEEP the COMMANDMENTS of the Lord, which I have commanded thee this day, for thy good?" (Emphasis added).

Let those who oppose the Identity truth ponder well the fact that they have a tremendous responsibility before God. If they are wrong, they will have led millions to disaster, but more serious than this, if our Israel nations refuse to wake up to their Identity, and the responsibility which goes with it, these teachers and preachers will be held accountable before God, for the tribulations, chaos and bloodshed which follows.

When the remnant of Judah (only a tiny minority), returned to Jerusalem after seventy years in Babylonian captivity, the "nation of the Jews" came into being and began to function as the Kingdom. We know this to be true, for Jesus told their leaders in Matt. 21:43 - "The Kingdom of God shall be taken from you (Jews), and given to a nation (not a church, but a nation) bringing forth the fruits thereof." Obviously the Jews must have been in possession of the Kingdom at this time, or the words of Jesus would have had no meaning, and it could not be taken from them.

Jewish leaders recognize this today and Rabbi Stephen Wise, one of the leading Jews in the world a few decades ago once said: "The return of the Jews from Babylon, marked the end of Hebrewism and the beginning of Judaism."

The fact that the Kingdom was in Jewish possession at the time of Jesus was also confirmed in Matt. 23:2, when Jesus said that the Pharisees sat in Moses' seat. This refutes the argument of those who say that the Kingdom can only be in the hearts of Christians.

The argument used for a "spiritual kingdom," is usually found in John 18:36, where Jesus told Pilate: "My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I might not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence."

If you will analyze this verse closely, you will find that the Greek word for "world" is translated "cosmos." This literally means "arrangement; or world order." Jesus was telling Pilate that His Kingdom was not after the order of the world. It was not founded on military power that believes that "might makes right." His kingdom was not set up like that of the world. It had been organized at Mt. Sinai, hundreds of years before, when God laid down the administration for His righteous kingdom, in the commandments, statutes and judgments He had given to Israel.

When the Jews lost this Kingdom, they rejected and murdered the King, just as Jesus had predicted in Luke 19:11-27. So God took the Kingdom from them and transferred it to a nation which would

bring forth the proper fruits. The apostate Jews, those of Rev. 2:9; 3:9, knew then and now, that "True Israel" is still in dispersion.

When Jesus told the Jewish leaders that they would seek Him and not be able to find Him, they wondered if He would go to the "dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentile?" (John 7:35)

Ezekiel's vision of the dry bones in chapter 37 was directed to the house of Israel, not Judah. Notice in vs. 11 God tells the Prophet: "...Son of man, these bones are the WHOLE house of ISRAEL."

When God gave a "bill of divorcement" to His Israel people, they said in Ezek. 37:11 -- "...Son of man, all these bones are of the children of Israel, who said, our bones are dead and our hope is lost; we are completely gone." (Lamsa trans.)

In Isa. 49:1, 3 and 8 we learn that the Israel people will inherit the "desolate hermitages," of this earth. Our opponents say this refers to the Jews, but the Jews have never lived in the "desolate hermitages."

But look at the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples. First they moved to the "desolate hermitages" of America; then to South Africa and Australia. There were no humans in these areas when the first white settlers arrived, with the exception of scattered bands of natives. Truly, the nations of Christendom have settled the "desolate hermitages" of this earth. We have caused these desolate places to "blossom like the rose." This is one reason the native populations want to take them away from us as in South Africa and Australia.

Jesus commissioned His followers to go to "...the lost (put away for punishment) sheep of the house of ISRAEL, and as ye go, preach, the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand," (Matt. 10:5-7).

This commission was not confined to a few months while Jesus was in His earthly ministry, but for the times to come. This was made clear in His statement "Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the son of Man be come," (Matt. 10:23).

We know the Gospel of Personal Salvation has been preached by our white Israelite missionaries over the length and breadth of the world. But today, for the very first time, many Israelite people are hearing the Gospel of the Kingdom, which was never preached before.

Our people have always been forgetful of their origin and heritage. So when we read that Israel will lose their identity, we know the writer cannot be speaking about the Jews, for they have always proclaimed they were the Chosen people. Neither have the Jewish people "followed righteousness," for it was because of their ungodliness the Kingdom was taken from them.

The Prophet Hosea confirms that the House of Israel would lose all knowledge of their past, even to the point when they would deny being God's People. Notice Hosea 1:10 - "...and it shall come to pass that in the place where it was said to them (Israel) 'You are not my people!' there it shall be said to them 'Ye are the children of the living God.'

This is a good word description of Israel in these "latter days," after they have become Christian nations in the "company of Israel nations." Jeremiah pointedly stated that the Israel people who left Palestine, were to become a Christian people while they were away.

When Jesus died for the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matt. 15:24) the Lamsa translation says: "...I (Jesus) am not sent except to the sheep which went astray from the house of Israel."

Some of our opponents say we cannot be Israelites because we have never been circumcised. But when Moses spoke to Israel in Deut. 30:6, he envisioned a time when "the Lord thy God will circumcise thy heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live."

Paul called the "born again experience," "circumcision of the heart" in Romans 2:29 and confirmed it again in Philippians 3:3.

The kindness of God and His Father love for His people never departed from Israel, even when they

were under severe chastisement for disobedience, as we are today. But in the final day of "restoration", the "pastors"; the "shepherds of the Israel flocks" will be condemned for their blindness (read Isa. 56:10, 11 for a word picture of these modern shepherds).

What a clear picture this gives of the many modern church leaders who are interested only in their own welfare, "doing everything for their own good."

These men are asleep to what is happening about them, or else they have deliberately drugged themselves from reality and have become "blind leaders of the blind." These are those who will accept church doctrine over what the Bible teaches. These are those who oppose those of us who are trying to bring truth to our people. No wonder God has condemnation for such false teachings.

As the evil hosts of Gog and Magog gather their forces for a world conflict, not against the little land of the Israeli in Palestine, not against the forces of these anti-Christ, but against the true Israelite people of Christendom, it behooves us to wake out of our fatal sleep and prepare for the Bridegrooms return.

In that day, our opponents will be confounded because in spite of all their efforts "the house of Israel (not the Jews) shall know that I am the Lord their God from that day forward," (Ezek. 39:22). Ezekiel states that the heathen nations will also recognize our God and will flock to true Israel to learn of Him.

That my Israel friend is your heritage. That is why you were brought forth on this earth. "That ye should showd a th the praises of Him who hath called you out of darkness, into His marvelous light. Which in times past were not a people, but are now the people of God; which had not obtained mercy (but were under condemnation), but now have obtained mercy."

Israel men and women. This is who you are! This is why you are here! These are your responsibilities before Almighty God and Him alone.



Crusade for Christ

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.
400 Harper Lane
North Little Rock, AR 72118

From the Watchman's Corner

Who is the Scarlet Woman of Revelations 17 & 18?

Most of the information in this message was taken from a book written by an American patriot named Kenneth Goff, who gave his life in the battle against Godless Communism/Zionism (which for all intents and purposes is the same beast, operating under different heads).

For many years Kenneth worked as a member of the Communist Party, U.S.A., until his conversion to Jesus Christ, when like the Apostle Paul, he made a complete *about face*, and began to speak out against the evil's of Zionist/Communism, and their *long range* plans to destroy "*White Christian civilization*".

He earned the hatred of Zionists and Communists alike for his bravery, and was in constant danger for his life, actually being forcibly thrown under a train, where he lost a leg.

This message is dedicated to him, his bravery under fire, and his love for God, country and God's Israel people.

The Roman Catholic Church was not in existence when Christ charged the Pharisees with being guilty of all the righteous blood shed on this earth from the time of Abel to the Christian era (See **Matthew 23:35** & **Luke 11:51**).

The Babylon System that now controls the world, is three fold:

Political, Economic, and Religious.

Behind these three, you will find the leaders to be Jewish Talmudists, who pull the strings that, control their *earthly puppets*.

The Scarlet Woman

While this message will not give you a complete answer to the identity of the *Scarlet Woman in Revelation 17 & 18* it is my prayer that it will open the eyes of concerned Christians, and further serious Bible study will be the result.

Today many so-called Christians go by a motto, which by their actions says:

"I Don't Want to Read Anything that Might Change My Mind!"

"I Don't Want to Know Anything that Might Change My Mind!"

"I Don't Want to Discuss Anything that Might Prove I'm Wrong!"

"I've Already Made Up My Mind, So Don't Confuse Me With the Facts!"

These poor soul's are the one's who go to their pastors when a question arises and take his answer without ever checking into what God's Word says. This is how men and women are led astray, as the Apostle Paul says in 2 **Timothy 3:7** they are "Ever learning (from the teachings of their church), and never able to come to a knowledge of the truth." One of the most important things Christians need to do today, is learn how to study God's Word, and "Study to shew themselves approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing (explaining) the word of *truth* (2 **Timothy 2:15**)." Jesus further admonished His people saying, "If you will know the *truth* (what God's Word teaches), the *truth* will make you free (**John 8:32**)."

Man's problems begin when they accept the teachings of man rather than the Word of God. In these days when "Men will not endure sound doctrine - but after the own lusts (longing for fleshly material things), they shall heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears: and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned to fables." (See **Titus 1:10, 11, & 14**).

Without a doubt many of you who read these words, are *genuine* born from above Christians. You claim to love your Savior and believe His Word. Yet many who fall in this category, will believe their pastor when he claims: "The Jews are all of Israel, and are God's Chosen", when your Savior in **John 10:26** told them, "But ye (Jews) believe me not, because ye are *not of my sheep*."

Christians *must* be especially cautious these days, as there are already many antichrists in the world that have seduced vast numbers of Christians, away from the truth, into following Jewish and heathen fables.

With this as an introduction, lets spend a few pages together in God's Word, as we seek to unravel the fascinating mystery of the *Scarlet Woman of Revelation 17 & 18*.

The Scarlet Woman

Who is this Scarlet Woman and What Part Does She Play in Bible Prophecy?

Down through the centuries of Christian history, and through the Reformation era, most Protestant preachers have taught that this woman, gorgeously arrayed in purple and scarlet, was representative of the Roman Catholic Papacy.

The greatest interpreter, the Lord Jesus Christ, destroys this teaching, once and for all time, if you are willing to accept what the Word says. Let me explain, before you *write me off as a kook*.

When the Apostle John, in exile on the isle of Patmos, had his vision of the scarlet woman, riding on a strange scarlet beast, in **Revelation 17:6**, he says that she was "drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration (Greek *tharauos*, meaning: "akin to boldness or daring.')." He then went on in **Revelation 18:24** to state, "In her was found the blood of the prophets, and *all* the saints that were slain upon the earth." This is a bold far-reaching statement. Can we back this blunt statement with Scripture from the New Testament? Yes indeed!

When Jesus addressed the Talmudic scribes and Pharisees in **Matthew 23:15-17; 34-36** He made a prophetic statement, almost word for word like that of John's prophesy in Revelation.

In this passage, after reminding the scribes and Pharisees how they had shut up the kingdom of heaven against men; "for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in." He then accused them of "destroying widow's houses, and for pretense make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation."

Then in **verse 15** He says, "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites, for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him twofold more a child of hell than yourselves." (Hardly sounds like the Chosen people many of our pastors claim them to be.)

Then in **verses 34 & 35** He puts the capstone on His prophesy, when He said, "Wherefore (because of all these things), behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city (the reason): that upon you may come *all* the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharius son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar."

In **verse 36** He said, "Verily I say unto you (Jews), all these things shall come upon this generation." (They did when the Roman General Titus destroyed Jerusalem in 70A.D., killing over a million Jews.) Then in **Matthew 23:38**, He tells the Jews,

The Scarlet Woman

"Behold, your house is left unto you desolate." Why do our prophetic preachers avoid the Scriptures such as this, as if they were poison? In these two verses in Matthew Jesus identifies the scarlet woman of Revelation 17 & 18. Here Jesus accused the Jews of being guilty of *all* the righteous blood shed on earth, from the time of Abel in **Genesis 4:8** to the time when he walked on the earth **Matthew 23**.

History today confirms the bloody record of the Jewish people, and many of their leaders openly admit it. In 1857, at the funeral of another distinguished Rabbi, in the Prague, Rabbi Reichorn the leading rabbi in Europe at this time said, "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100 million of them, and the end is not yet." This was before the blood shed of the American Civil War, our mostly costly, and the slaughter of the innocents by Zionist/Communist since 1918.

The Apostle Paul confirms this bloody record in **1 Thessalonians 2:14 & 15** in these words, "For ye brethren (speaking to Israelite Christians), became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews: who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:" This is a perfect word picture of the Jews, down through the centuries.

Following Christ's resurrection, a hasty action was taken by the *Sanhedrin* (the ruling body of rabbis worldwide), to eliminate Christians. It began with their denial of the resurrection (See **Matthew 28:11-15**). "Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch (guarding Jesus' tomb) came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done. And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, Saying, say ye, his disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you. So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day." (Normally the *watch* would have been put to death for sleeping on guard. Another instance of how money talks.)

These statements by Jewish leaders can be found in many books written by Jews, and their Holy Book, the Babylonian Talmud, which with a little effort are available to Christians. One of their national weaknesses is the desire to brag about their conquests against the hated "*goyim* " (a Yiddish word of contempt meaning "non-Jew animal".)

Typical of these words of braggadocio, are these statements made by Harold Wallace Rosenthal, when he was Chief Secretary for the powerful Jewish Senator from New York, Jacob Javits. They were made during a paid interview with Walter White of Los Angeles when Walter was head of '*Western Front*'. I have listened to them, and know their contents are true. Rosenthal began the interview in a rather contemptuous manner by saying, "We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian

The Scarlet Woman

Americans have fallen into our hands. While Americans have waited for Khrushchev to 'bury them', we have taught you to submit to our every command."

When asked about men in high political power, Rosenthal stated, "For the last three decades we have achieved this through political power, which comes from our control of the press." He said, "Americans have not had a Presidential choice since 1932, when Roosevelt was our man. Every President since then has been in our pocket."

He went on to state, "We Jews toy with the American public like a cat toys with a mouse. He stated that the Jewish mind pits every ethnic group against the other, until the blood of the masses will flow as we wait for our day of victory."

Rosenthal said further, "During Christ's time we Jews were seeking a material kingdom, but Christ offered the Jews a spiritual kingdom, which we could not buy, so we rejected Him, and had Him crucified."

When asked about the Zionist/Communist plan to destroy Christians and all members of the preexisting government and their families he said, "We destroy all members of the police, army officers and their families, but never Jews. We will bring about forced class warfare in the United States and many will be liquidated, but we Jews will not be touched. It is too late for you Christians to put up a defense. That time is long past. Long ago, we became the aggressors. That is one of our great purposes in life, to be aggressors."

The Scarlet Woman was an aggressor.

It was while performing one of these liquidation tasks for Jewry, that the Apostle Paul was converted on the road to Damascus. He did a complete turn-about, and became one of Jewries most hated enemies, as he understood them from inside and how they worked. In this he was much like Kenneth Goff.

The New Testament tells us over and over again, how the Apostles fled from city to city, to avoid persecution by the Jews. Stephen was stoned to death. Matthew was killed with a halberd. James, the author of the Epistle of James, at the age of 94, was beaten, stoned and had his brains beaten out. Matthias was stoned and then beheaded. Andrew, Peter's brother, was crucified. Mark was dragged to his death by a Jewish mob. The Apostle Peter was crucified upside down. Jude was crucified. Bartholomew was beaten, and then crucified. Thomas was killed with a spear. Luke was hanged on an olive tree in Greece. Simon was crucified. So goes the bloody history of Christ's Apostles and followers, all except John the Revelator, were murdered by Jewish hatred.

In Volume I, of the Anti-Nicean Fathers, Justin Martin, one of the early fathers in the Christian church, sets forth in no uncertain terms, the death of the Apostle Paul, and other Christians, killed by the Romans under pressure from the Jews.

The Scarlet Woman

He explained how the leaders of the Jewish Sanhedrin were constantly going to Roman authorities with false testimony concerning alleged criminal activity by Christians, so that blame was laid on them for every catastrophe, which took place in the Empire. The most noteworthy was the burning of Rome, which gave the mad Emperor Nero, an excuse for brutally murdering thousands of Christians. Nero was urged into these evil deeds by his demonic wife Poppaea, a Jewish woman with an inordinate hatred for Christians.

When these inhuman spectacles became too much for decent Romans to stomach, Poppaea convinced Nero to commit suicide, thus covering her part in the bloody crimes.

The hatred of Jews for Jesus can be seen in a public remark made by the Jew Ben Heck, a Hollywood celebrity. He was quoted as saying, "The Jews in Rome did a noble thing when they beheaded Paul and crucified Christ. I would have done it differently. I would have had Christ sent to Rome and fed to the lions. It would have been a difficult thing for Christians to make a Savior out of mincemeat."

Through the constant prodding of the Jewess Poppaea, thousands of Christian men, women and children were slaughtered in the Roman Coliseum, as they were torn to pieces by starving wild animals, torn in two between two wild horses, and dipped in oil, before impaling them and using them to light up the arena, where other Christians were being tortured to death.

This persecution was the worst the world had ever seen, until the massacres of Christians under bloody Communism/Zionism beginning in 1918 with the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia.

A marginal note, from the great French historian Guizot, found in Gibbon's book, "**THE DECLINE AND FALL OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE**", states: "In Cypress alone, Jews slaughtered 220,000 Greeks and in Egypt another 240,000. Most of whom were Christians. Christians were often sawed in two from the head to foot." (See **Hebrews 11:37**).

The Jewish book, "**SEPHER JUCHAIN**", states that at the time of Pope Clementius, 91-100 A.D., the Jews "killed innumerable crowds of Christians."

In another passage on page 108 it states: "Upon the desire of the Jews, Dilencion killed a great number of Christians, among which were Pope Caicus and Marcellus, as well as the brother of Caicus and his sister Rosa."

Another historian, Dion Cassus, in his book "**ROMAN HISTORY**", translated by Antoine de Bandale in 1660, states: "The Jews who lived along Cyrena, having for their captain a certain Andreas, killed many Christians in this area by sawing them from the top of the head to the middle of their body."

The Scarlet Woman

At the fall of the Roman Empire, the Jews became scattered over all of Europe, with the majority settling down in the Turco-Mongolian (Khazars) area of Russia, where they intermarried with the heathen Khazars who had converted en masse to Judaism. They are called Ashkenazi, and make up at least 90% of modern Jewry. Every Israeli Prime Minister has come from this heathen background. Which means their ancestors never walked the hills of Palestine. The only Jews with Abrahamic blood flowing in their veins come from the Sephardim Jews, whose lineage can be traced back to Esau/Edom.

These Ashkenazi Jews have always been in control of Communism, which now controls over 1/6th of the world under the iron heel of International Zionist/Communism, killing over 140 million people, including countless millions of Christian Israelites.

To show you that this hatred is no *fluke*, we have many statements by Jewish leaders who love to brag of their supremacy.

The Jewish Chronicle, a major London newspaper, on April 4, 1919, stated, "There is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact so many Jews are Bolsheviks. The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism."

Here we have Judaism in the raw, exposed for the entire world to see.

The Jewish author, Oscar Levy, in his book "**JEWES MUST LIVE**", stated, "We Jews, who have posed as the savior of the world, are today nothing less then the world's seducer's; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners."

Nahum Goldman, President of the World Jewish Congress states, "The Jews might have had Uganda, Madagascar, and other places for the establishment of a Jewish homeland, but they wanted nothing except Palestine ... they wanted it because it is the crossroads of Europe, Asia, and Africa, because it is the veritable center for world control." (Always in dealing with Jews, it comes back to their ages old dream of a New World Order, under their absolute control.)

How does this tie in with the Apostle John's vision of the scarlet women?

With Jesus' identification of this woman as a prostitute, let's go into further study of God's Word, to prove this without a shadow of a doubt.

In the Bible, four figurative women are discussed:

1. "True Israel, the Bride of God", (**Revelation 21:2**). 2.

The "church", (**Ephesians 5:25**).

The Scarlet Woman

3. "Apostate Israel", (**Revelation 2:9; 3:9**).

4. The "Apostate church", (**Revelation 3:15-17**).

Since the woman spoken of in **Revelation 17 & 18** was not a pure woman, but is revealed as a prostitute, we know she could not symbolically represent "True Israel", or the "True Church" (No where in the Bible is the church referred to as the "Bride of God"). The Holy Spirit shows who this is in **Revelation 21:9-27**.

There are many references in the Bible which show that God married *True Israel*; then divorced her for her infidelity (**Hosea 2:1**); but after the death of her husband, she was free to marry again, and when in repentance she turned to God (**Hosea 2:19-23**), she is reinstated as His bride.

The Apostle Paul, in his marvelous seventh chapter of Romans, explains this and in **verse 4** states, "Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another (Christ), even to Him, who was raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God."

Does this mean that the law has been abolished, as many teach? Not at all, for in **Romans 3:31**, Paul says, "Do we then make void the law, through *faith*? God forbid we establish the law." Now instead of being saved through animal sacrifices, we have salvation through believing in and obeying Christ and through His once and for all time sacrifice on Calvary.

Today the Law still remains as *a schoolmaster* to bring us to Christ (**Galatians 3:24**). We look at the old law and see that it is impossible to keep (**Acts 15:10**), so we frantically look for a solution and find it, through faith in a personal relationship with Jesus. There is no other way!

To understand the rise to power of the Scarlet Woman, and the part she plays in these "*end times*", we *must* study the Word.

We first see her, clad in splendid raiment, riding with obvious great power on the back of a scarlet colored beast, which had seven heads, and ten horns. She is guilty of the worst kind of blasphemy against God, and even has these sins engraved on her forehead: **Mystery, Babylon the Great, Mother of Harlots, and Abominations of the Earth.** Verse 6 of chapter 17, says she "was drunken with the blood of the saints, and of the blood of the martyrs for Jesus:..."

Where in Scripture do we have a similar scenario (See **Matthew 23:34 & 35**)? Isn't it logical that these Scriptures refer to the same event? Or do you believe these two Scriptures were put in the Bible at random?

The Scarlet Woman

This atheistic, hell bound, scarlet beast which we call Communism and which was birthed by atheistic, hell bound Zionism, has been rampant on the earth since 1918, flaunting it's bloody banner, while murdering over 140 million people, over 20 million of them Christians. It is still a grave danger to Christians everywhere. More so now than ever before, because it has seduced vast numbers of Christians into accepting it as God's Chosen and supporting it with billions of dollars of tax money. It still has as its creed, the "*destruction of White Christianity*" and the imposition of its New World Order on the entire world. Communism is not dead, as many wish to believe, and which the media want us to believe. It has just changed its name and today, masquerades under the Blue and White banner of the Star of David.

In each of the Communist countries following the Revolution, the majority of its top leadership was in the hands of Zionist Jews.

For instance in Poland the Dictator was a bloodthirsty man named Amsterdomski, with five other Zionists holding top ranking positions.

In Bulgaria, there was Favanov, with four other top ranking Zionists.

In Rumania we find a bloody demoness named Anna Paulka (Robinshon), and two other Zionists in top echelons.

In Yugoslavia, there was Pijada, the Vice President and Dictator and eight top Zionist Jews, including the Director of the Yugoslavakian Communist Party, and eight other top Zionists.

In China Gregori Stem was a Soviet general, and went by the name Kisler. Baradin (Gusenber) was the organizer of the Communist Party in China, with two other high-ranking Zionists serving with him.

In Russia out of 565 top Party members, 467 were Jews from New York City's Lower East Side, and with \$20 million in gold provided by one of the Jewish Rockefeller family in New York City. These were the Jews most prominent in bringing in the era of terror in Russia, after they had murdered Czar Nicholas and his family. Many history books written before 1932 record these horrors which are almost unbelievable and unless you have witnessed them first hand, as I and others have, they are hard to accept as fact.

Many of the Jewish leaders in Russia, Anglicized their names to hide Jewish ancestry. The same thing has taken place in Hollywood, where a majority of the actors and actresses are Jewish. In recent years as Jews have become politically powerful, they seldom make an effort to hide their Jewishness.

Yet the actual acts of brutality are far worse than you can imagine. I still get occasional nightmares from what I saw take place in Korea 54 years ago, and is one of the major reasons I have been in the fight to preserve America as a Free, Christian Republic.

The Scarlet Woman

History indicates that Communism came from the fertile minds of Zionist One World advocates. Over 150 years ago, a German Jewish philosopher named Ludwig Feurbach, wrote, "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself." This sick idea took root in the diseased brain of a radical young Jew named Karl Mordecai Marx, and became the foundation for his Communist Manifesto, which has drenched the world in blood and suffering, and is the by product of International Jewish Zionism.

The International anarchist organization called the *ILLUMINATTI* (the enlightened ones) was launched on May 1, 1776, in Munich, Germany under the satanic leadership of a Jew named Adam Weishaupt. (This is why May 1st is celebrated worldwide by Communism.) Weishaupt fulfilled the first stage of the Zionist dream of world conquest, which was laid down in ancient Babylon during the Jewish seventy years of captivity.

To accomplish this satanic task, Weishaupt set forth the following program: 1.)

All existing governments *must* be abolished. 2.) Existing inheritance laws *must*

be abolished. 3.) All private property *must* be under State control. 4.) The

family *must* be abolished and children raised by the State.

5.) All religions *must* be abolished (Especially the Christian religion which is our greatest enemy).

These five plans, if carried out, were to destroy all orderly society, and replace it with International Socialist/Zionism. They are being systematically being carries out today under the banner of International Zionism and is the very core of their plan for World Control

These plans come in the written form of the Babylonian Talmud, which their own religious leaders brag is the *life blood*, of modern Jewry. This mammoth work of 63 large volumes was written over a thousand years and is the interpretation of many Rabbis. It was during this period, starting about 500 B.C. That Jewish leaders began to put together the religious book, known as the Babylonian Talmud which was finally completed about 500 A.D. Apparently the Jewish religious leaders were intrigued with the Babylonian life style, which was vastly more lenient morally and spiritually, than the sometimes-harsh teachings of the Hebrewism of Abraham, Isaac and Moses. They began to mix Hebrewism with the occultism and heathenism of Babylon. They left behind the

The Scarlet Woman

teachings of Moses, and the temple worship, and came home seventy years later with synagogue worship and Rabbis instead of priests.

That the majority of Jews in Babylon approved of the Babylonian life style, and their new religion can be seen when only about 50,000 out of the millions of Jews in Babylon, returned to Palestine to rebuild the temple. It was on these Jews that Jesus heaped His harshest condemnation.

In **Matthew 12:34**, He said, "O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh."

Matthew 15:9 - "But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

It is difficult for a "*goyim*" to read, as it pronounces the death penalty against any non-Jew who attempts to read it, or any Jew who helps him obtain a copy.

This is one reason so few pastors in the Judeo-Christian and Fundamentalist churches, know very little about the antichrist people they support. They have no excuse because the Bible very clearly defines an antichrist in **1 John 2:22**, and gives a command regarding them in **2 John 10 & 11**.

When the people of Germany, became aware that the Zionists in the Illuminati were carrying out this horrendous plot, they immediately passed laws outlawing this organization, and many of them were arrested. Weishaupt and some of his followers escaped and found refuge in France. Here they immediately formed another anarchist party called the Jacobins. This party was responsible for the bloody Russian Revolution that killed many Russians including untold numbers of Christians who were the main target of the Communist/Zionist Alliance. These were murdered in the most brutal ways possible, to further their plans for the ultimate subjugation of America.

In their Communist textbook, "**PSYCHOPOLITICS**", which was introduced to 47 American college students attending the University of Moscow, prior to their becoming cadre in the Communist Party, U.S.A. On page 30, it says, "Obedience is the result of force.

"Concurrent with force is brutality ... the most barbaric, unrestrained brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience.

"If you would have obedience you *must* have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you *must* make it known that you will have no mercy. Since man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands."

The Scarlet Woman

This is the basis of Talmudic Judaism, and was what Christ spoke about in Matthew 23:35, when He accused them of being guilty of *all* the righteous blood shed on earth from, the time, of Abel's murder, until His time. Please remember this is not my accusation. It is the accusation of Him you call LORD and Savior, made against those antichrists some of you insist are God's Chosen. Can't you see the utter stupidity of such reasoning?

Communism/Zionism is nothing but the modern version of the Zionist plan for control of the world, which many of our Congressmen, and our President Bush favor. They have so stated publicly.

When this takes place, according to the Jewish Talmud, "Every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves." Brother! Sister! That's you and your children they are talking about!

Some of you will be terribly upset with the *truth* I'm giving you, which you may never of heard before. Some may label me as an "*anti-Semite* " (which cannot be true, since very few of the modern Jews are Semites, but come from an Oriental, heathen background). Their own leaders admit this. They will tell you that the term, anti-Semite is used by their leaders to "*blackball*" anyone who has the courage to stand up against Judaism and expose it's evil.

Some of you will go so far as to call me a "*hatemonger* ", but like King David, in **Psalm** 139:21 & 22 - "Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I hate them with perfect (complete) hatred: I count them mine enemies." (Tie this statement with 2 **Chronicles 19:2.**)

As a *Watchman* on the walls of Israel America, it is my God given duty to warn you when I see danger approach, for if I fail to do so, and you are harmed, God will hold me accountable for your blood (**Ezekiel 3:9 & 3:18**). I never want to be in a position before God, where I was accountable for your harm. This is why I preach sometimes harsh, uncompromising message. I would rather have you angry with me than to face an angry God. In spite of all the messages preached about God's love, and He is a loving God, there are times when He gets angry (See **Hebrews 10:31**).

It has been through the vehicle of Communism, that Talmudic Judaism has been able to conquer one third of the world, while enslaving over a billion people.

Through Zionist/Communism, and its sisters Fabianism and Socialism, they have honeycombed every nation on earth with their rotten, deadly virus. It has destroyed freedom everywhere it has taken root. It is a disease of oppression and spiritual rot, which always ends in spiritual death, and very often-physical death of the most horrible sort.

The Scarlet Woman

The Scarlet Woman was beginning to drench the world in innocent blood, millions of which were Christians.

It should be noticed, that the vast amount of anti-Christian propaganda appearing in the media and on radio and television, comes from Zionist sources. They spend billions of dollars each year to keep the stupid Goyim sheep stupid. This is one major means they have in keeping the goyim sheep, Israelite people, destroyed by lack of knowledge (See **Hosea 4:6**). Not *education*, for the Jews control that, but the lack of *knowledge*. We have multitudes of educated idiots, trained in Jewish run schools, that make the Apostle Paul's warning in **Romans 1:22** make sense. He said, "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools."

If you follow, with interest, the political maneuvering, which goes on between Russia and the Israeli, you will notice this cooperation. They are both dedicated to the same principle, the destruction of White Christian civilization.

In the many years Kenneth Goff was a member of the Communist Party, he found that Zionist Jews were at all times in complete control of the Communist apparatus.

In the Congressional Record, of May 1, 1947, a Congressman by the name of Rankin, made the following remarks: "In my intelligence research, I have found documents and authentic excerpts gathered from numerous sources, that Russian Communism, is still under pressure from powerful Jewish influence; also that Jewish soldiers from Russia, and Poland, enlisted in the American army."

In an article in the 1936 issue of "**RUSSIA TODAY**", Levine said, "Special concern for the Jewish people has characterized the Soviet Union; since its birth in 1917, the infant Socialist government, headed by Lenin, legally abolished anti-Semitism, making it the first country in the world to declare anti-Semitism as a crime ... Every manifestation of anti-Semitism was fought openly by the Soviet government."

Isn't it interesting to note how at this time, the Zionist controlled media in America, was raising a *big stink*, about how the poor Jews were being mistreated in Russia. (There appears to have been political repression among the poor Jews, the Zionists were trying to get to migrate to Palestine, while the wealthy Jews who made up the majority of millionaires in the beach resorts on the Black Sea, were living the "*life of Riley*".) Most of them, who did leave Russia, migrated to the Promised Land, of America, preferring the good life they received from our government that included an immediate cash payment for each member of the family, plus the privilege of immediately going on welfare and Medicare if they needed it. Many preferred the relatively easy life they would live in America, and being a parasite people by nature, preferred America to Palestine.

This nature can be seen in an incident that happened to Doris and I in the 1970's. We were returning on a cruise ship and the Miami sky was ablaze with the city lights.

The Scarlet Woman

Doris said, "Isn't it beautiful?" A Jewish couple were leaning on the ship's rail next to us, and a teenaged boy said, "Look, momma! The *promised land!*"

Major Williams, who served in the U.S. Intelligence Service for many years, said in a document on the Jewish Anti-Defamation League: "In 1946, Levine a well known Russian Jewish Communist Leader, wrote of a meeting with many Jewish surgeons and a Russian Jewish General, said, `We keep the Russian people in the dark by using Anglicized names, yet most of them who spoke to me used Yiddish."

Major Williams went on to say, "This is undoubtedly the power behind the merciless, ruthless Russian Jewry. Even the Russian people do not know they are dealing with Jews."

This is more prevalent in the U.S., where many so-called Christian pastors are masquerading their Jewishness.

Alexander Bittleman of the Central Committee of the Communist Party in America, said, "If it were not for the Red Army, there would have been no Jews in Europe, there would be none in Africa, in Palestine, and most certainly not in America. If not for their protection by Communism their existence would be numbered in days. The Soviet Union saved the Jewish people, therefore let the American Jewish community never forget their historic debt to the savior of our people." He conveniently left out the reason why the Jewish people have been disliked everywhere. They were kicked out of every country in Europe, at some time or other, not because they were Jews, but due to their filthy moral habits, and their crooked business dealings. For a Scriptural reason why they were evicted see **1 Thessalonians 2:14 & 15**.

They fit in well with the business of the "*Mother of Harlots* ", the Scarlet Woman of **Revelation 17:14**. They will be the foremost in wailing for her destruction, for they are the one's who have benefited most from her prostitution, and have committed fornication with her to preserve their high places in the world (See **Revelation 18:9 & 10**).

As we study deeper into **Revelation 17 & 18**, we can see how this woman, is described in the lowest moral terms possible, as one who sells her body for monetary gain, or for worldly recognition. Her "*bed buddies* " mourn for her, because she can no longer provide the world things their soul's lust after.

There is only one philosophy of religious teachings that has come down in an unbroken line from Ancient Babylon, and that is know as the Babylonian Talmud. Jewish religious leaders call it, as "*the heart blood of Judaism* ". It contains all the elements of the false religion found in the worship of the Great Whore of Babylon.

Chief Rabbi J.H. Hertz makes the following statement regarding the Babylonian Talmud, "The Talmud is the product of Palestine; the land of the Bible, and of

The Scarlet Woman

Mesopotamia, the cradle of civilization. It goes back before the Babylonian exile and predates the Christian century, before the Roman Republic had yet been born.

"A thousand years later, in 500A.D., it was completed in its codified form in the Jewish seminary, in Alexandria, Egypt."

It is not a single book form, like the Christian Bible, but is an enormous set of 63 large volumes. It contains the sayings and teachings of the top Jewish rabbis over a thousand-year period. It was the principle thing Jesus fought against when He accused the Pharisees of worshipping God in vain: "Teaching for doctrines, the commandments of men" (Matthew 15:8 & 9).

The Talmud did not follow the teachings of Moses but substituted the ideas of the Pharisees who had gone to Babylon and had become infected with its occultism.

Hertz continues, "The Babylonian exile was a momentous period in the history of the Jews, for the Jews discovered themselves. Not only that, but they rediscovered the Torah (the laws and teachings of Moses), and these became a real force in Jewish life. Under this new religion and religious institutions such as the temple, were done away in favor of local congregations called synagogues, and the Levitical priesthood was supplanted by Rabbis."

This Rabbinical explanation is difficult to swallow, when we remember Christ's scathing denunciation of these men in **John 8:37-47**.

Rabbi Hertz not only revealed the facts concerning the Talmud, but also said that the Jews who wrote it were called, **THE MEN OF THE GREAT ASSEMBLY**. On page 4 of the foreword he said, "The men who were their successors were known as scribes. They continued the teachings of the law and ordinances, and received the sanction of popular practice and were known as *HALACHA*, which is a Jewish word literally meaning, "a guide to the Trodden Path", the last word for the Jew, as to the path he must take."

Very possibly Christ had this in mind, when He said of them in **Matthew 15:14**, "Leave them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind shall lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch."

This is the same book that condemns Christ and all His followers, to "spend eternity in hell, standing up to their necks in boiling excrement." These are the Chosen People some of you have elevated to this position, when the Bible says they are children of hell (**John 8:44**). Don't come back and accuse me of being anti-Semitic. The originator of that statement of fact is the one you call, Lord and Savior!

These open statements by Jewish religious leaders should clarify in your mind, beyond the shadow of a doubt, who the Scarlet Whore of **Revelation 17 & 18** really is.

The Scarlet Woman

The statements by Jewish religious leaders should be enough to establish the identity of this woman, as the "prostitute of all prostitutes - the **MOTHER OF HARLOTS.**" The degree of her spiritual filth is unbelievable, as the Word says she was "filled up with abominations and filthiness." Both these words indicate the very depths of moral and sexual wickedness.

All you need to do is browse through the pages of most any of the Talmudic books, to see the moral filthiness that comes from this cesspool, and it is taught to young Jews in their catechism. I was allowed to study eight volumes and believe me, when I finished, I felt the need of a spiritual cleansing. I did not believe that human beings could become under satanic control, far worse than those under this same occultist control in darkest Africa, which I had personally observed during my four-year tour in Eritrea in 1958-1962.

No normal decent human being would believe this sewer of religious thinking that takes up so much space, where the rabbis discuss the moral right of a grown man to have sexual intercourse with a baby girl, if she is under the age of three, laughingly stating, "the breaking of the hymen is nothing, as it will grow back again and she will be pure."

In another place it discusses the right of a Jewish mother to have intercourse with her underage son. Is it too much a stretch of the imagination, to believe this may be when the Jewish boy is taught some of the unnatural filthiness that crops up in later life when he deals with a non-Jew girl? (The Talmud likens her to a "piece of raw meat", put on this earth for the enjoyment of the Jewish man.) Is it any wonder that few of the beautiful Christian girls who break onto Hollywood scene, don't remain virgins very long? They pay for their popularity by selling their virtue to some Jewish pimp.

No other religion on earth endorses cursing one's parents, or burning of their children before a heathen god.

No other book outside of the Talmud, places it's seal of approval on lying, cheating and even murder, as means of promoting its faith.

No other religion has become so racist, that it teaches that only Jews are human. The rest of humanity, are *goyim* - non-Jew animals placed on earth to become the servants of the Jews.

No wonder Jesus calls this Scarlet Woman, who is drunk with the blood of the righteous, the *Mother of all Harlots*.

History records that while the Jews were in Babylonian captivity, a complete reversal took place in their religious thinking, as they were introduced to the occult heathen worship of the Babylonians and evidently reveled in it. I say this because when

The Scarlet Woman

they were given the opportunity to return to Jerusalem, only a handful were willing to return while millions remained to enjoy the easy life of Babylon.

There is no possibility that Christianity could have come from this filthy religious background, and our Savior, Jesus Christ was constantly at odds with it's religious leaders. Do you honestly believe Christianity could have had its foundation in Judaism, a religion our Savior criticized in the harshest terms?

It takes a tremendous stretch of the imagination, to turn these antichrists into a Chosen People. It boils down to whom are you going to believe? Your pastor who says they are God's Chosen, or to your Savior who told them, "But ye (Jews) believe not, because ye are *not of my sheep.*" (**John 10:26**, Emphasis added) You must be a *stiffnecked, blinded Christian*, if you accept the teachings of man, no matter who he may be, rather than the sayings of your Savior.

Surely any intelligent person who knows anything about Judaism can see how incompatible it is with Christian teachings. Christianity and Judaism are two different trains, on tracks, headed in opposite directions. We serve and pray to different Gods.

The Christian world is under psycho political stress from Judaism, in their effort to get Christians to accept them as God's Chosen. Jesus refers to them in **Revelation 2:9 & 3:9**, as those who "say they are Jews, but are not and are of the synagogue of Satan." We know from Jewish sources, that the vast majority of Jews are not of Abrahamic blood, but come from a heathen Turco-Mongolian background. The teaching that the Jews are God's Chosen comes from strictly Jewish fables (See **Titus 1:14**). They are a vital part of the Scarlet woman's harlotry.

For generations the Jewish people have looked forward to a Messiah, who would restore their power. The Jewish leaders in Babylon came, to the conclusion that they were the Messianic people and that only through them and their coming Messiah, would the world be blessed. With this theory, they also claimed that they were the rightful rulers of this world, and that this right, to rule the world, was given to them by God, since all other people were merely animals in His sight.

By a clever manipulation of Old Testament Scriptures such as **Genesis 12:3**, they were able to sell this idea to gullible Christians, who would not take the time or effort to study God's Word, relying instead on the teachings of their church leaders. So by clever exegesis, they teach that **Genesis 12:3** was a promise made to a Jew and progeny, never telling their flock that Abraham was not a Jew, but a Hebrew, and that the people we now call Jews, did not turn up on the Scriptural scene until 1200 years after Abraham's time, when we find them fighting against Israel in 2 **Kings 16:6**. Through this false manipulation of the Scriptures, they make all of Abraham's descendants out to be Jews, when only those who came from Esau/Edom could be so-called. (To see what God thinks of this family line, study **Malachi 1:2-4** and **Obadiah**.)

The Scarlet Woman

Jewish leaders came to the conclusion that only through complete control could the world become theirs, so they set up what we presently call Zionism, which is the political arm of world Jewry.

To accomplish this end, they established a organization know as ***Kehillah***, sometimes called the ***Kabal***, which means "assembly or government."

These men were obsessed with their dream of conquering the world, and establishing a New World Order, where they would be the leaders with the rest of us working for them as slaves. They decided to conquer the world by using the slyness of the serpent, which became their symbol.

It is interesting to note how Jesus Christ dealt with these men, as He referred to them numerous times as a "generation of vipers" (**Matthew 3:7; 12:34; 23:33; & Luke 3:7**). How well He understood their propensity for evil (See **Matthew 23:15**).

It is an interesting observation that when professing Christians turn from the faith, and convert to Judaism, they become a worse menace to Christianity, then a backsliding Christian.

I'm sure that Jerry Falwell and most of his followers, consider him to be *a born again Christian*, yet time and time again he has proudly referred to himself as *a Christian Jew*. This is an impossibility, just as it is to profess to being a "Judeo-Christian", for this is an oxymoron, as they 'are complete opposites, and a "man cannot serve two masters (**Matthew 23:24; Luke 16:13**). A man like Falwell does much damage to *true Christianity* when he supports the enemies of Christ Jesus and it's not because he does not know the truth. I suspect this is true of a number of television Evangelists, who *know* the *truth* about Judaism, but also know that if they spoke the truth about Jewry they would soon be cut off from their lucrative TV time.

This is also true of other TV Evangelists who while not openly supporting Judaism, know the truth about their plans for One World Government, but refuse to warn their people about it for "fear of the Jews". It is a well-founded fear, as some of us know from bitter experience, for even our government caters to them.

As the Zionist snake penetrated into the very hearts of government, it undermined and devoured all non-Jewish powers of these states, until eventually they could be called "***Zionist Occupied Governments***" (***ZOG***). (We are very close to that point in the United States, as over 70 out of our 100 Senates, regularly voting the "straight Israeli tic ket" and the Israeli Prime Minister can honestly brag about the power he exerts over our government.)

At the head of the ***Kehillah***, you find a high-ranking Jew who is referred to as the "*Prince of Captivity, or the Prince of the West*".

The Scarlet Woman

Under him are seven men known as *Grand Satraps*. This organization is pyramided in form, with seven other men under these seven men so on and so on.

These men for security reasons do not know the Jews who are over them. They know only the Jews in their particular segment. In this manner they maintain control over the Jewish people.

When a minority of Jews (less than 50,000 out of the millions who must have been in Babylon), after the seventy years of captivity, made the High Priest of the Sanhedrin, their ruling head, they returned to Jerusalem to rebuild the temple. This policy was continued until the Sanhedrin was completely destroyed in the Roman invasion that devastated Jerusalem in 70 A.D.

After the destruction of the Sanhedrin, the *Kehillah* continued its secret work, always looking forward to its world control and the complete destruction of White Christian civilization, which they recognized as its worst enemy. They did not seem concerned with the colored or mixed races, as they had found them much easier to control. But the White Adamic race had an ingrained love of freedom, which was not easy to control. Therefore that race had to be eliminated or intermingled with the colored races, which has always caused a people to lose the moral strength, which made them great. World history proves this; for every great White civilization that has practiced miscegenation has left its bones to "*rot on the sands of history*". They rotted out from within, long before the barbarians battered down their gates or came swarming over their walls.

The Zionists knowing this have been in the forefront of pushing miscegenation in America, while supporting the dark races.

One of the strongest arguments used by Fundamentalist and Judeo-Christian Bible scholars is found in **Revelation 17:9**, "And here is the mind that hath wisdom. The seven heads are the seven mountains (on which the Scarlet woman set up her kingdom), on which the woman sitteth." They say, "See this makes Rome the culprit, for Rome sits on seven hills." And scholars of geography know there are other major cities that sit on seven hills or mountains, Moscow is one of these.

In an article from Colliers Magazine, April 28, 1951, page 23, we read: "Moscow the show case of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, sits on a large plain, on the banks of two large rivers, which are frozen five months of the year. Out on the plains are seven low hills, on the highest of which sits the Kremlin, the walled fortress of ancient Moscow, and now the guard city of the politboro, overlooking its five million people and challenging the world."

For those of you naive people who believe Communism is dead, the greatest con artists have taken you again. It is not dead; it has merely changed its name to Zionism.

The Scarlet Woman

So now we see that Moscow the Capitol of World Communism, which is under Jewish control, also sits on seven hills.

Last, but not least, there is a significant event that takes place when the Babylon System and the Scarlet woman are destroyed in one hour (**Revelation 18:10**). Jesus said that she made the merchants of the world rich, and He names nearly every type of merchandise they sell, even human slaves.

Any person knowledgeable of international affairs can understand what the Bible means, when it say in **Revelation 18:9** - "And the kings (leaders) of the earth, who have committed fornication (Greek - *porneuo*, meaning: "to act the harlot; indulge in unlawful lust; practice idolatry") and lived deliciously (Greek - *streniao*, meaning: "loving luxury; sensuous; occupied with sex; alluring' shapely; self-indulgent, alluring, ravishing, shapely") with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning." In verse 11 of this chapter He says, "And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more."

Who immediately comes to mind when we mention the great merchants of the earth? We don't think of the Vatican, or the Pope, but of the Jews who now control trading worldwide.

If the Rome Catholic Church were destroyed, it would effect only a small percentage of the world's population, but if the Jews go under, it will effect trading worldwide, even among the many professing Christians who support them.

Therefore trying to make the Great Whore fit *Catholicism* is pointless, and draws our attention away from our real enemy, which is Zionism.

There is only one group of people whose overthrow would affect every merchant on earth and that is the International banking system of International Jewry.

The Jewish drive to capture the world's finance system began centuries ago, long before the time of Christ, or the Roman Catholic Church. They began it through "god forbidden usury", which was considered a grave sin by most Christian churches. There is little question that if the Jewish System of usury were destroyed (and it will be), it would affect every nation on earth.

Thousands of documented pages of evidence show that the Scarlet Woman was not attached to the Papacy, and that in spite of all the evils perpetrated by the Super Church, and they are many, including the evils of the "*Jesuits Assassins*", Christendom must not use them as a "*straw man*" in their ungodly effort to prove the false claim that the antichrists of Judaism are God's Chosen.

God will bring about the destruction of the Scarlet Woman one day (**Revelation 18:17**). And Jesus has warned His Israel people: "Come out from among them (the

The Scarlet Woman

antichrists) my people, that ye be not partaker of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues."

He was not warning us about the Catholic Church, but about: "Those who say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan" (**Revelation 2:9**). He said of them in prophesy in **Malachi 1:2-4** - ". . . Was not Esau Jacob's brother? Saith'the LORD: yet I loved Jacob, and hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, they shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, the border of wickedness, and, the people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever."

For a second witness see **Obadiah 10** - "For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shall shame cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off forever." (See verses 17 & 18)

Why do we need any more proof? God has spoken!

Jack Mohr

WHO IS TRUE ISRAEL?

by Col. Jack Mohr U.S. Army, Ret.

Whenever it is declared that the United States, Britain and other Nordic countries are Israelites, and that they are the Chosen People of God, most Christians call this false and without foundation. However, it is interesting to note, that they refuse to give any Scriptures to prove this reasoning is wrong. They always put us on the defensive by demanding proof for our claims and in response, we give them evidence from Scripture, history, etymology and heraldry. As a reaction to the usual tactics of our opponents, the order has been reversed in what you are about to read.

In I Peter 3:15, the Apostle admonished Christians to *"be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you, with meekness and fear."* I'm afraid, that sometimes, we who know the Identity truth, have a tendency to get "mean" and "sarcastic," instead of remaining meek in our answers. The true meaning of our Identity, should not engender a spirit of superiority in us. Instead, it should bring a great deal of humbleness, as we realize the tremendous responsibility God has placed on us to spread this marvelous truth.

So let me ask - not with sarcasm, but with humility. Can those who disagree with our belief that white Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic and related peoples are the "true Israel" of God, can they PROVE from the Scriptures that WE are not Israel and that the people we now know as Jews are? Man's answer to be true, MUST come from God Himself. It must not be something he learned in a seminary, or from some man with a D.D. behind his name. The only criteria we have MUST be, doe', God's Word teach it.

That this issue may be clear at the start: most Christians state that the Jew's and Israel are one and the same; that the United States, the British Commonwealth nation, and the Nordic nations are Gentile (in the sense of heathen) nation, If their claim is true and the Jews, are the "Israel of God," then they MUST FULFILL EVERY SCRIPTURE WHICH GOD SAID ISRAEL WOULD FULFILL.. So let me ask you the following question. I do not ask you to believe what I say, but be honest enough to read and believe what the Word of God says:

1 - Have the Jews blessed all the nations, of the earth. Genesis, 12:3; 22:18?

2 - Have the Jews ever been circumcised in heart? Deut. 10:16; 30:6; Rom. 2:28, 29; Phil. 3:3; Co. 2:9, 11.

3 - Have the Jews ever glorified Jesus Christ? Has Christ been recognized by the Jewish nation? Isaiah 41:16; Luke 1:32; 7:16.

4 - Do the Jews declare that Christ is the GOD of Israel of the Old Testament? Isaiah 43:10-12; 44:8; 49:3, 6; 52:6; Acts 1:8.

5 - Do the Jews show forth the praise of Jesus Christ? Isaiah 43:21.

6 - Have the Jews carried the gospel to all the world? Have they witnessed for Jesus Christ? Have they opened the Bible for the world? Gen. 28:14; Isa. 43:10; 44:21; 49:3, 6; Acts 1:8. Who has carried the Word of God into all the world? Who has published the Bible, or portions of it in over 1,000 language', and dialects? Who has been responsible for over 95% of all the world missionary activity? Which nations of the earth have based their laws on God's laws? There is only one answer and you know it. It has been the United States of America and the British Commonwealth.

7 - Do the Jews have God's Spirit and the Word of God in their mouth and their

uttermost being? Isaiah 59:21. Oh no, my Christian friend, their religion is based on a heathen book called the Babylonian Talmud, which repudiates everything the Bible teaches. It is the work of Satan himself.

8 - Was the New Covenant written only to the Jews? The Bible states that it was made with the House of Israel and the House of Judah. Jer. 31:33; Hebrews 8:8-10; Matt. 26:28.

9 - Are the Jews the SHEEP of the House of Israel? Ezek. 34:11, 12; Ps. 78:52; 95:1,6,7; Isa. 53:6; John. 10:26, 27; Matt. 15:24. In the passage from John 10, our Lord clearly states to the Jewish rulers: *"Ye believe not, because ye are not my sheep."* How much plainer must the Word of God be for you to believe?

10 - Are the Jews the "children of God scattered abroad?" John 11:52; 10:16; 7:35. Certainly the Israelites "scattered abroad among the Gentiles," were not Jews. When Jesus said in Matt. 10:6 and 15:24, that He was sent only to the *"Lost sheep of the House of Israel,"* He was not speaking of being spiritually lost. The word for lost, as used here, is the Greek word: *"appolumi,"* it comes from two root words: *"apo,"* meaning *"separation,"* and *"ollumi"* meaning *"death or punishment."* Put the two together and you have: *"those who are banished or put away for punishment."* This could only have had reference to the ten tribes of Israel who had been taken captive into Assyria, as punishment for their idolatry.

11 - Is Jesus being glorified in the Jews? Isa. 49:3; Rom 8:28, 29; 11:1, 2; 9:4. Always remember, there is a vast difference made in Scripture between Israelites and Jews. They are not one and the same, as your preachers have told you. To say they are is "intellectual dishonesty" of the worst sort!

12 - Are (he Jews the SERVANTS of God? Isa.41:8; 43:10; 49:3. The Jewish leaders them-selves say that their God is "materialism." They do not believe in the God of the Bible and their Talmud repudiates the God of Abraham. Isaac and Jacob.

13 - Are the Jews a Holy Nation, a Chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a peculiar people? (The word peculiar means: *"set aside for a special purpose."*) Ex. 19:5, 6; 1 Peter 2:9, 10; 1:1, 2. Notice especially, how Peter addresses his Epistle *"To the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Asia, and Bitthnia,"* in others words Asia Minor. These were not Jews, but Israelites.

14- Are the Jews the great characters mentioned in the "faith chapter" of the Bible, Hebrews) 11? Abel was not a Jew, neither Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Jacob, Sarah, Isaac, Joseph, Moses, Gideon, Barak, Samson, David, Samuel. None of these were Jews. There were no people known by the name of Jews, until 2 Kings 16:6, where the name is used for the first time. This was in 742 B.C. at least 1,100 years after the death of Abraham. Oh I know that your pastor has called Moses a Jew, but this is not what the Bible says.

15 - Are the Jews a "righteous nation?" Isa. 26:2. If you will honestly check the record of history, you will find that the Jews have always been a wicked, unrighteous people. They have not been persecuted because Satan hates them, as Jerry Falwell will tell you, for John 8:44 tells us that they are of *"their father the devil."* Satan will not persecute his own children. The Jews have been kicked out of every nation in Europe at some time or other and always for the same reason. Their wickedness, their avarice, and their

greed. I challenge you to look at every evil which is destroying America, which is strangling our freedom and at the top you will find Jewish names in charge. This has been the indictment of all history against these evil people they never have been a "righteous nation."

16 - Are the Jews bringing forth the "fruits of the Kingdom of God?" Hosea 14:8; Matt. 21:43. In the Matthew passage, Jesus speaking to the Jews clearly states that the *"kingdom of God* (this refers to God's earthly Kingdom) *shall be taken from you (JEWS) and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.*" Certainly the ungodly crew which is now in Palestine, is not bringing forth "the fruits of the Kingdom.

17- Are the Jews kind to strangers? Lev. 19:33, 34; Matt. 25:31-46. Today in Palestine, if are not a Jew, you have no rights in the nation of Israeli. A Christian has no rights and a foreigner, unless he is one of the gullible Christians who is being brainwashed by a visit to the Holy Land, is treated as dirt under the feet of the Israeli.

18 - Are the Jews called the "sons of the living God?" Hosea 1:10. They have absolutely no right to this title.

19 - Do the Jews tell us that they are "not God's People?" Hosea 1:10. No, they boast that they are God's Chosen and that is why they have the right to the Land of Palestine. But the Bible says: *"in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God."*

20 - Do the Jews have all of God's Word? Romans 9:3-5; Ps. 147:19, 20; Deut. 33:4. The Jews do not have the Laws of Moses, for they have been superseded by the heathen Babylonian Talmud, which is the Jew's Bible.

21 - Are the Jews a great and mighty nation? Gen. 18:18. They number less than 3-million in Palestine and more Jew's are leaving than are coming in.

22 - Are the Jews today as innumerable as the stars of the heaven and the sands of the sea? Of course not. They number about 16-million, the same number as were alive in the time of Solomon.

23 - Do the Jew's "possess the gates of their enemies?" Gen. 22:17; 24:60. Of course they don't. They do not control the Suez Canal, or the Straits of Gibraltar. They control only a tiny bit of real estate in Palestine. They would collapse within six months if the United States did not underwrite them. Their own leaders admit that it is our aid that keeps them alive.

24 - Are the Jews a nation and a company of nations? Gen. 35:11; 48:19. The Zionist State in Palestine does not represent all Jews world-wide and it is certainly not a "company of nations." The only group that qualifies here is the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples.

25 - Are the Jew's above all people on the face of the earth? Deut. 7:6; 12:2; Ps. 135:4; Amos 3:2. There is no question that they would like to be. Their leaders for centuries have preached Jewish superiority. But today they are struggling to stay alive.

26 - Are the Jews now or have they ever been *"God's battle axe?"* Num. 24:8, 9; Isa. 41:15, 16; Jer. 51:20-23. The "true Israel" of God was to be a group of nations which

would always war against evil. This has never been true of the Jews, they have always been the source of world evil. If you don't want to accept this, I challenge you to look at the names of those who were behind the Communist Revolution; over 90% were Russian Jews. (Interestingly enough - Jew's who had not one drop of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins, as is the case of the vast majority of those who are now in Palestine.)

27 - Have the Jews had an earthly king down through the centuries, who has been of the lineage of David? If they are Israel, the Bible says there must be a Davidic king among them somewhere. Ps. 89:27-29, 35-37; Jer. 33:17. They have not had a king since Jerusalem was destroyed in 70 A.D. But there is a people who have had royalty dating back to David. Whether you are willing to accept it or not; they can be found in the British royal family. You or your pastor may not want to accept this, but the proof is in the archives in London.

28 - Are the Jews called today through Isaac? (The word Saxons, is a derivative of the Hebrew words which means "sons of Isaac.") Gen. 21:12; Amos 7:16; Rom. 9:7; Heb. 11:18.

29 - Do today's Jews claim to have lost their identity? Hosea 1:9, 10; 2:6; Isa. 1:3; 42:19; Deut. 32:26; Jer. 50:6, 7; Hosea 8:8; 9:17. The Jews brag that they are God's Chosen People but the Bible says that very few of "true Israel" will realize who they are.

30 - Do the Jew's have a new name today? Isa. 62:2; 65:15; Hosea 1:10; Rom. 9:25, 26; 1 Peter 2:10; Acts 11:26. The people we now know as Jews, have been called by that name since 742 B.C. But God's "true Israel," will not only have a new name, but a new language, Isa. 28:11. (And by the way, this is not speaking here of "glossolalia" - "speaking in tongues.")

31 - Are the heathen nations aligned against the Jew's alone? Joel 3:9; Ps. 83. If you will take time to do some honest studying, you will find that the Communist nations of the world have not built up their tremendous armaments to fight against tiny Israeli. They are aligned against the white Christian world. This you know!

32 - Are the Jews described nationally as a "great lion?" Gen. 49:9; Num. 23:24, 24:9. No, this designation is made of only one group of nations, the British Commonwealth.

33 - Did the Jews deliver Jerusalem from the Turks in 1917? Luke 21:24. This occurred on the date predicted in Haggai 2:18, 19, 22 -December 9, 1917, which was predicted 604 years before the birth of Christ. It was numbered from the first assault against Jerusalem made by Nebuchadnezzar, plus 2500 years, see Lev. 26:18, 21, 24, 28; Ezek. 4:6; Rev. 2:3; 12:6, 14. It was the "lions of Great Britain" who rescued Jerusalem, another plus for the Israel Identity people, but not recognized by a majority of our preachers.

34 - Have the Jew's ever been called "Great?" Gen. 12:2. Only one nation has, "Great Britain."

35 - Have the Jews released those who have been in slavery? Isa. 42:7; 58:6. No, they have always been "slave traders." It was the Jews who brought the blacks to America in the first place and it was Jewish money, that fought a phony war in 1860, over the

slavery issue. It was Great Britain who first abolished slavery, followed by her younger brother America in 1865.

36 - Have the Jew's ever been a colonizing people? Isa. 35:1; 49:8; Gen. 28:14. Only the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples have been known as colonizers, as they spread out to the east and west, north and south as promised in Gen. 28:14. The Jew's have never been great for going to desolate places and building them up; they were always content to move in on established places and cling to them like some bloodsucking leech.

37 - Lastly, do the Jew's recognize Jesus Christ as God? The Bible says the "True Israelites" would. Isa. 43:10, 12; Luke 1:68; 1 Tim 3:16; Acts 3:14. There are many more proofs I could give. But if you are not willing to accept these, no amount of proof would get you to change your mind and it is under the control of a Satanic power which will keep you from ever knowing the truth.

The separation of the twelve tribes of Israel into the two kingdoms of Israel and Judah, seems to be the major stumblingblock for our preachers and teachers. Few seem to understand that these were distinct and very different peoples. For about 400 years, all thirteen tribes (counting Ephraim and Manasseh) were under one head, but after the death of Solomon, when he had turned from God by marrying heathen wives, God told him that the kingdom would be taken from him and given to Jeroboam.

The Kingdom was split over excessive taxation, with Judah, Benjamin and half of Levi, forming the Southern Kingdom of Judah and the Northern Kingdom of Israel, called Ephraim or Samaria. This Northern Kingdom was taken into captivity into Assyria and was scattered beyond the Euphrates River (2 Kings 17:6). The major part of Judah went with them (2 Kings 18:13). The remainder, except for a small portion known as the "bad figs" of Jer. 24:8-10; were taken to Babylon. Of the total number, only 42,660 at one time (Ezra 2:64; Neh. 7:66) and about 5,000 at another time (Ezra 8:3-20) ever returned. Of this group, many were not Judaites.

Those of Judah taken with Israel trekked westward after Ephraim (Hos. 12:1; Micah 2:12, 13.) (The "good fig" portion of Jer. 24:5-7 are probably Germany, as an incident taking place in 1914 at the Battle of Mons, when 10,000 German cavalry, charging British lines, saw the "White Cavalry" and stopped, quivering. The riders were frightened, the horses blinded and destroyed as predicted in Zech. 12:4.) The German people have always been noted for their industrial and scientific achievements and military poweress (See Gen. 49:8). World War I and II, was a fulfillment of Isa. 9:19-21 and Zech. 12:6.

All of the royal houses of Europe except one, are of Germanic origin (Gen. 49:10; 35:11). The breach I between these two branches of Israel will be healed as promised in Isa. 11:13; Jer. 3:18. German safety will come before that of England and the United States to show us that we are not the only object of God's favor. (See Zech. 12:7). (And this Judah, is not the people we now call Jews.) In this connection, it might be well for you readers to know, that according to Jewish sources, more than 90% of the people in Palestine who go by the name of Jew, have not one drop of Abraham's blood in their veins. They are Khazar Jews from Russia and are Turco-Mongolians who were converted to Talmudic Judaism in the Eighth Century.

If you are honest, there is only one conclusion you can draw after researching the Scriptures and history; this is that the people we now call Jews cannot be the House of Israel, or the House of Judah and that they are not now, nor ever have been Israelites. The modern day Jews are frauds and imposters, who would like to steal back the "birthright" their father Esau lost to his brother Jacob many centuries ago. They are the "false Jews" of Rev. 2:9; 3:9, who *"say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan."*

Who are you going to believe? Your pastor, who has lied to you all these years, (very possibly not

knowingly, but he has lied nevertheless) or Jesus Christ the Son of God, as revealed in the Bible?
Choose today, who you are going to follow!.

The End

Woe Unto Ye Fundamentalists!

A scathing denunciation of those Christians who praise and support anti-Christ Zionism - by a fundamental Baptist evangelist.

A CONCERNED CHRISTIAN'S ANSWER TO DR. JERRY FALWELL!

"My people have been lost sheep; their shepherds (pastors) have caused them to go astray..." - (Jeremiah 50:6)

by COL. JACK MOHR

"Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites." We could well paraphrase this to say today: "Woe unto you Fundamentalists, for while ye save men's souls, you prepare them for the slaughter."

Many of you who read this will have received a letter from me, written in September 1980. Here for the first time, I stated publicly my new position regarding the Jews as God's Chosen People. If you recall, I was a Baptist of forty-five years standing and had been a Fundamental Baptist Lay Evangelist for eighteen years, holding my Christ and Country Crusades coast to coast, and being well-respected in many fundamental churches. Many of you expressed the opinion that God had His hand on me in a special way and that because of my unique experiences in Korea, as a prisoner of the Communists, He had called me in a special way to warn American Christians against this anti-God philosophy. At that time, I was welcome in most of your churches.

Then in the fall of 1980, the impossible happened! Jack Mohr, turned his back on Baptist teaching regarding the Jews. He began to preach, with strong Scriptural proof, that Christians had been seduced, often in their own churches, and that the people we now know as Jews, could not possibly be the "people of the Book." As their sacred cow was attacked and shown up for the bloodthirsty beast it really is, suddenly, almost as if by magic, the doors of America's fundamental churches were slammed in the face of a man, whose only sin was that he was telling the truth. He was pronounced "apostate," by the churches he had faithfully served.

His teachings concerning the Word of God had not changed; his fundamental beliefs were the same, with the exception that he began to see the teaching of a "pre-tribulation Rapture of the church," as a Jewish fable, which Paul had warned about in Titus 1:14. But as to his preaching, he was as fundamental as the most fundamental. In spite of this, within two months of his announcement, the doors of every fundamental Baptist church in his own state of Mississippi, had been slammed in his face and 14 Crusades already scheduled for 1981 were canceled. Why? There can only be one answer! It is a Scriptural answer, found over and over in the Bible and summed up in five little words: FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS!

We find the first reference to this in the Old Testament, in Esther 8:17, where it states: "...and many people of the land became Jews; FOR THE FEAR OF THE JEWS FELL ON THEM." (Emphasis added.) They were not converted because they believed in the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, but because they were afraid of a people called Jews. In Esther 9:2, we see where the fear of an individual Jew fell on the people, as Mordecai, the Jew, became a prominent man in the kingdom: "And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies and officers of the king, HELPED THE JEWS; BECAUSE THE FEAR OF MORDECAI FELL UPON THEM." (Emphasis added.) Notice, they did not fear God, they feared a Jew!

We turn to the New Testament and find this same phrase used in John 7:13 - "Howbeit no man spoke openly of him (Jesus) FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS." (Emphasis added.) In John 9:22, we see where the parents of the blind man were afraid and would not speak up "BECAUSE THEY FEARED THE JEWS!" In 12:42, we find where many who believed on Jesus would not confess

Him openly - FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS. In 19:38, Joseph of Arimathea, a wealthy, powerful political figure in Palestine, went to Pilate in secret, to ask for the body of Jesus. Why? Again the answer is FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS!

Finally in John 20:19, we read where the little band of Christian believers, after the crucifixion, were gathered behind closed doors - FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS!.

This is the primary reason good men in the fundamental camp; men like Jerry Falwell, Jack Van Impe, David Webber, and others, refuse to tell their people, the truth about the Jews. THEY FEAR THE JEWS! So because of this fear and what it is doing to American Christians, and because of the danger we face in this country from this fear, I am going to be very harsh and outspoken in my criticism of the fundamentalist leaders, who have helped to breed this fear.

Recently, the pastor of a great mid-west fundamentalist church, admitted to me, that what I said about the Jews was right. But when I asked him why he didn't tell his people about this, he replied: "I don't dare! My church owes \$1.6-million and the church bonds are held by Jews." FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS! How very, very sad!

How many of you pastors who read this, or Christian business men, are AFRAID OF THE JEWS? Pastors, are you afraid you might be cut off that radio or TV program if you revealed the truth? How many of you shudder when you hear the term "anti-Semite" being used against a man who has had the "guts" to tell the whole truth? You may scream to high heaven that this is not so with you; only you and God really know. For the rest of us, it will have to be a case of "By their fruits shall ye know them." But brother fundamentalist, "Your actions shout so loud, I can't hear what you say!"

We hear you speak so often regarding Genesis 12:3, where you twist the word of God to say something it was never meant to say. You tell your people that this verse says God will curse anyone who does not love and cooperate with the Jews. But this is not what it says!

Read it carefully, in its context. You will find no promise made here to any of Abraham's descendants. The words simply say: "I will bless them that bless THEE; and curse him who curses THEE." (Emphasis added.) To say that this promise was made to the Jews, is intellectual dishonesty of the worst order, since there were no such people as Jews, until more than 1200 years after Abraham's time. Then you compound your falsehood by telling your people "God has blessed America because we have been good to the Jews." This is what Falwell, Van Impe, Thieme, Webber, Swigert and a host of others teach. But any American with any intelligence at all, can see through the falsehood of this statement. What has been the era of America's worst problems? In what era have we lost two wars, to nations smaller than many of our states? In what period has America's spiritual apathy become a national problem? In what era has crime and immorality swamped America? You know the answer. It has been since 1948, the year we recognized "Satan's Kids," as the rightful owners of Palestine. Could it be that God is punishing us for our presumptuousness?

Have you ever bothered to tell your congregation about 2 Chronicles 19:2b? This verse says: "...shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord?" This question was asked of a godly king, by the Lord's own prophet Jehu.

In 2nd Chronicles 17:12, we learn that King Jehosaphat was a godly man. His main desire was to see his people turn to the Lord. But read further in 2 Chronicles 18:1-3, where you find that the Lord had blessed this good king with "riches and honor." Then, when he was riding the pinnacle of success, the Bible says "he joined affinity with Ahab." (If you remember, Ahab was the very wicked king of the Northern Kingdom of Israel.) To "join affinity with," means "to become one with, as a man and woman in marriage." Here we see the sad picture of a godly man, joining with a wicked fellow and encouraging him in his wicked aggression. Jehosaphat told old Ahab: "I am as thou art: my people are as thy people." In other words: "Ahab, I'm behind you 100%, no matter what you do." That's exactly what Jerry Falwell has done with Menachem Begin, the "little Hitler" of the Israeli. When Begin came to America on a recent visit, Falwell told Him: "I am with you, and my

people, the fundamentalists of America will back you, no matter what you do! Because you are God's Chosen People." Shame on you fundamentalists. Who did we hear protest, very, very few!

Could it be possible, that God is shouting to America through fellows like Jack Mohr: "Listen America! Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Now I'm going to warn you, because you have done this, the wrath of the Lord is upon you."

And it is. The trouble we see in America today is not caused by the devil, or by the Jews, or the blacks. It's caused because God's true people, white Christians, have turned their backs on Him and refuse to listen to His admonitions. This generation in which we are living, has spent more money to prevent crime, than any generation in the history of the world, yet in spite of this, crime grows worse, every year! We have spent more on Civil Rights than any generation in the world's sordid history, and our problems with the minority people grow worse and worse.

We have spent more to alleviate sickness than any generation on record, yet many horrible diseases resist even a cure. Could it possibly be that we are facing the lash of God's wrath, as foretold in Deuteronomy 28:15? "But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do ALL HIS COMMANDMENTS this day: that ALL THESE CURSES shall come upon thee and overtake thee." (Emphasis added.)

Then Moses proceeds to enumerate the curses which will come if we violate the Word of God. Vs 21 - "Pestilence, consumption, fever, inflammation, with extreme burning." Vs 25 - "The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thy enemies." Vs 33 - "The fruit of thy land, and all thy labors, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up..." (Foreign aid, billions upon billions of it; food to heathen, anti-God nations, while Americans go hungry). Vs 43 - "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt come down very low." (Government controlled by the vote of the aliens, who have flocked into America in recent years.) Vs 44 - "He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him; he shall be the head and thou shalt be the tail." (This refers to the control of American economics by the International Jewish Banking Cartel, which owns and runs the Federal Reserve System.) And on, and on, and on! Not blessings, as you tell your people, but cursings!

But, oh yes, I forgot. You do not believe in the Law. You tell your people that the Law was done away by Christ on His cross. Even though our Lord said: "Think not I am come to destroy the law and the prophets; I came not to destroy, but to fulfill," (Matthew 5:17). You teach this heresy, and yes, it is a heresy, even though the Apostle John tells us in I John 3:24 - "And he that keepeth his (Christ's) commandments (law) dwelleth in him and he in him. And hereby we KNOW that he abideth in us, by the Spirit he hath given us." Then in I John 5:3 - "For this is the love of God, that we KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS (law)..." 2 John 6 - "And this is love, that we WALK AFTER HIS COMMANDMENTS (laws) (Emphasis added.)

We know that the ordinances; the ceremonial and sacrificial laws were done away with at Calvary. Jesus became a "once for all sacrifice for sin." There is no need for these sacrificial ordinances any more. But the "law of God" still remains in force. So you fundamentalists encourage Christians to sin, by your unscriptural teaching. You say: "But Paul taught that we are now under grace and not under the law." Did he really? It sounds like it in Galatians 2:16 doesn't it? - "Knowing that a man is not justified (saved) by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ..." But go on to Vs 17 - "But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ: we ourselves are also found sinners (disobedient to the law, according to 1st John 3:4), is Christ become a minister of sin? God forbid!" Any time a Christian feels that because he is saved, he's above the law and he goes out and sins, then in the eyes of the world, Christ becomes the "minister of sin."

So you see, we have at least two areas where you fundamentalists have led your people astray. But let's get back to the first and to the curse of 2nd Chronicles 19:2, which is completely neglected by most fundamentalist preachers: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord: THEREFORE (because of this) IS WRATH UPON THEE FROM BEFORE THE LORD." (Emphasis added.)

The good King Jehosaphat ignored the warning of God's messenger and came close to losing both his life and his kingdom, because of his "affinity" for an ungodly ruler that hated God.

In spite of all the good things Jehosaphat had done, the wrath of God fell on him for having helped a wicked king.

Today the Christian church is in a very similar situation, as we see you fundamentalists in affinity with a wicked man named Menachem Begin and the Jews. (The question we are facing here, has absolutely nothing to do with race or religion; for both Ahab and Jehosaphat were Israelites.) The question I want to ask you is this: "What does Mr. Begin think of Jesus Christ?" If he's a Jew, then he hates our Lord; he has to in order to be a Jew. That's at he has been taught from his mother's knee. That's what he's taught in the synagogue, from his holy book the TALMUD. No matter how nice he may be to Jerry Falwell and the Christian ministers who visit him in Israeli, he hates our Lord.

Let me show you a very few things from this heathen book of 63 volumes, called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD and what it says about our Lord and His church:

In the volume SANHEDRIN, (67) - "Jesus is referred to as the illegitimate son of a Roman soldier and a Jewish prostitute."

In volume SCHABBOTH (104b) - "Jesus is referred to as a fool."

In volume HILKOTH MAAKHOLOTH - "Christ's followers are called idolaters."

I could go on and on, hundreds of similar references. The TALMUD, from which Mr. Begin gets his religious teaching, deliberately sets out to teach Jewish hatred of everything you as a fundamentalist say you believe in. It teaches that you, as a "non-Jew" are nothing but an animal, created to serve the Jews. (In fact, as a Christian, you are rated lower than an animal.)

The TALMUD teaches ultimate Jewish control of the world, not under the benevolent dictatorship of Jesus Christ the Son of God; but of a Jewish dictatorship in which all others become slaves and which will make communism look like a Sunday School picnic.

In spite of the fact that your fundamentalist hero, the Apostle Paul, inspired by the Holy Spirit, wrote in 1 Corinthians 16:22 - "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be ANATHEMA MARANATHA!" The Greek word "Maranatha" means an "exclamation of approaching divine judgment," while "Anathema" means to be "banned, or accursed."

Notice this verse says, "ANY MAN." It does not say "except the Jews," It does not eliminate Mr. Begin, it clearly says, "ANY MAN." Yet you fundamentalists somehow or other believe that a man who hates your Lord and rejects Jesus Christ and His church, does not fit in here. Brother, who in the world do you think you are, that you can so twist the Scripture with impunity?

The Apostle John, who wrote more about love than any other in the New Testament, said in 2nd John Vs. 9 - "Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, HATH NOT GOD. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, hath both the Father and the Son. If any (this means Jew or Gentile, there is no discrimination made here) come unto you and BRING NOT THIS DOCTRINE, receive him not into your house, NEITHER BID HIM GOD SPEED: For he that biddeth him God speed, is PARTAKER OF HIS EVIL DEEDS." (Emphasis added.) How in the world can you get around this Scripture when you deal with a Jew?

Brother Falwell won't even answer his mail, when I write to him about this. For one thing he can't answer it within the context of the Word. But how can he get around this admonition, when he throws his arms around the murderer Begin and welcomes him to the United States." The Word clearly says that Jerry "HAS BECOME PARTAKER OF BEGIN'S EVIL DEEDS!"

Don't get mad at me - that's what the Word says!

Somehow or other, for what reason I can't understand, you fundamentalist preachers have given your people the idea that the Jews worship the same God we Christians do, even when they deny His Son. This is not only deception, it is heresy! Any preacher who bids God speed to one who denies Jesus Christ, becomes one with him. Boy, I wouldn't want to stand in your shoes, when you answer to God for that one! Brother, there's no way for you to get around this, you can't tunnel under it and you can't fly over it! It's ae?

Have you ever heard that Mr. Begin believes in and loves Jesus Christ? You can be sure that if he had ever said this, Jerry would have published it all over the country. I did hear one very foolish preacher say, after returning from a trip to Israeli: "Mr. Begin was the most Christian Jew I have ever met." Now there's a real enigma for you to solve.

The following report comes from Bob Jones' University in Greenville, S.C. It was written by Dr. Bob Jones, a fundamentalist in his own right and one of the very few I have ever heard criticize Begin and his government. I got this from Pastor Stadskev's AMERICA'S HOPE. He said: "If this report had been written by a hate monger who made merchandise of hate and fear, I would have ignored it, but it came from a Christian (fundamentalist) University. It is entitled PALESTINE IN PERSPECTIVE. The following statement appears on page three:

"The Irgun's (Jewish terrorist organization) leader (Begin) was one of the two most-wanted men by the British government prior to the establishment of the state of Israeli and could very well give Arab terrorist organizations lessons in cruelty and violence. Under his (Begin's) leadership, Deir Yassin, an Arab settlement of about 250 people was entirely wiped out. No mercy was shown to infants, children or women. Even the unborn were slaughtered, when their mother's abdomens were ripped open. There has never been a more cruel, bloody, or useless slaughter. Under the same leadership, Irgun on one occasion captured four British soldiers and hanged them. They were cut open and the bodies of the hanged men were filled with explosives. When the bodies were found and cut down by their fellow British, the explosives blew up both the hanged bodies, and the live men who sought to bury them. The master terrorist and bloody-handed monster responsible for these attacks is Menachem Begin, today the Prime Minister of Israel." (UNQ)

Jerry Falwell, Jack Van Impe, David Webber, Oral Roberts, R. J. Thieme, all those of you who say this man is one of God's Chosen People, what Scripture will you use, what moral or natural justification can you give for your affinity with this monster in human form?

I've never heard of any of you who have tried to convert Mr. Begin. He'd "spit in your face," if you did. Why haven't you tried to get your friend to stop killing innocent Arabs, many of whom are Christian? If its right for your Jewish friend to be an aggressor, then its right for the Russians to be in Afghanistan.

"Oh," but you say, "there's a difference. These are Jews; they have a right to be in Palestine. God gave the land to them." Show me, if you can, any Scripture which says God gave Palestine to the Jews. Even Falwell can't do that! God gave the land to Abraham. Of this you can be certain. But Abraham was not a Jew and Mr. Begin and his crowd are not of the seed of Abraham -no, not by any stretch of the most vivid fundamentalist imagination. Neither are 99% of that "devil's brood," which now occupy Palestine. Most of the Jews there are Ashkenazi Jews. This means they come from Eastern Europe and have not one tiny drop of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins. They are Turco-Mongolian by background and their forefathers never set foot on Palestinian soil. Even the Pharisees of Jesus time were not Israelites, according to their own witness. Read carefully the eighth chapter of John's Gospel, especially verses 32, 33. I know that most fundamentalists don't like to go into this chapter, but you can't get away from the truth of it.

Look at verse 32, where our Lord said: "And ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free." Then listen to the answer given by the Pharisees, the rulers of these people called "Jews." Vs 33 - "We be Abraham's seed, and were NEVER IN BONDAGE to any man," (Emphasis added.) Now we have no reason to disbelieve this answer. They are merely making a frank admission, that

while they are of Abraham's seed (offspring), they are not Israelites.

"How come?" you ask. Well my brainwashed Christian friend, use your head for a moment. As a Sunday School student, you should know that true Israelites had been in bondage. They were in bondage in Egypt for some 400 years; they had gone into bondage in Assyria, and a few had been taken into bondage in Babylon. So this verse should tell you a very important truth. The Pharisees, who were the Jewish leaders **COULD NOT BE ISRAELITES**. Jesus goes on to confirm this in verse 47 when He tells them: "He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD!**" (Emphasis added.) How much plainer can you get. Don't try and spiritualize these words away, it won't work! Pastor Stadskev abely pointed out: "Your efforts to use the Abrahamic Covenant to justify your affinity for Mr. Begin would be laughable, if it were not such a deadly and destructive error."

Could it be possible, that some of you - no names mentioned - fit the words of Matthew 28:15? "So they took the money, and **DID AS THEY WERE TAUGHT** (by the Jews)." (Emphasis added.)

How long do you think Jerry Falwell would remain on national TV, if he had the courage to tell people the truth about the Jews and expose Begin for the monster he really is? You should know that answer as well as I.

The affinity you fundamentalists have with Jewish evil has reached the point, where even the Jewish owned and controlled press comments about it. They aren't critical, mind you, but it's rather strange that they comment on it. Do remember what Paul

the Corinthian Christians in 2nd Corinthians 6:14? "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?" If you are "unequally yoked together" with Menachem Begin and his unbelieving crowd, who are trying to destroy Christianity, then you are disobeying this verse.

One well-known leader of Moral Majority in a Midwest state recently told me that his greatest opponents were Jews. "I can't understand," he complained, "why the Jews would do this to us, when we have always tried to aid them." Well I told him some facts which he couldn't refute. He admitted that Jews were in control of abortion, ERA, prostitution, drugs, immorality on TV and the movies; that they controlled the alcohol business, which each year is guilty of the deaths of more than 25,000 Americans on our nation's highways. Anywhere money is to be made, no matter what it takes to make it, you will find the Jew. These people were not thrown out of every country in Europe because they were God's Chosen People, as Jack Van Impe would have you believe, but because of their immorality, their greed and their unethical business practices. This is why they are disliked in America. It has nothing to do with their religion, except inasmuch as the TALMUD teaches that it is all right to cheat the Gentile animal.

In the volume ABODAH ZARAH (1 13a) you can read these words: "Usury may be practiced on Christians."

In volume BABBA KAMA (113a) - "Jews must ALWAYS try and deceive Christians."

In volume ZOHAR 91, (106a) - "A Jew may lie and perjure himself to condemn a Christian."

In ABHODAH ZORAH (26b) - "Even the best of goyim should be killed".

In volume ZOHAR (11, 43a) - "Extermination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice."

And on, and on we could go, through page after nauseating page of this most holy book of Judaism. Christ was not fooled by the Pharisees assumption that they alone knew the mind of God. In Matthew 13 and Mark 7, He asked them: "Why do ye also transgress the commandments of God by

your tradition?" The TALMUD allows a man to curse his parents, as long as he does not use the Jewish holy word Y-H-W-H, called the "Tetragrammaton." It is perfectly all right for him to say: "May the Almighty, or Divine One curse you to hell."

This is the kind of hypocrisy you fundamentalists are backing, when you support the Jews.

Although fundamental pastors know that the Jews are their foremost enemies - this can be seen from any intelligent observation - yet they still insist on telling their "brainwashed" followers: "So what! They are God's Chosen People and therefore can do no wrong!" How utterly sad and fatal!

Jesus knew the capability for evil of the people we now call Jews, much better than we do today. He knew their record for evil and double-dealing, which was one of the major themes of the Old Testament. The prophets from Moses to Malachi shouted out their condemnation. Then the Apostle Paul admits it, when he tells the Christians at Thessalonica, (1st Thessalonians 2:14, 15): "For ye brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen as they (the Christians in Judea) have of the JEWS: Who not only killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (Christians) AND THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN." (Emphasis added.)

When Jesus addressed the Talmudic leaders of Judaism in 30 A.D., He said: "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites.. ye be witness unto yourselves, that ye are the children of those which killed the prophets: FILL YE UP THE MEASURE OF YOUR FATHERS. Ye serpents (snakes), ye generation of vipers poisonous snakes), how can ye ESCAPE THE DAMNATION OF HELL?..." (Emphasis added.) Then in verse 35 of Matthew 23, we find the specific reason: "That upon you (Jews) may come ALL THE RIGHTEOUS BLOOD SHED UPON THE EARTH, from the blood of righteous Abel..." What a terrible indictment to make against any people, but made, nevertheless, by our LORD. Dear fundamentalist, WHERE ARE YOUR EYES THAT YE SEE NOT? WHERE ARE YOUR EARS, THAT YE REFUSE TO LISTEN TO THE TRUTH. It has been well said: "None is so blind, as he who refuses to hear."

On November 21, 1489, the following document was sent from the World Jewish leader, to Chemor, the main Rabbi in France. It was published in the Rothschild Journal in 1889: Note this part only: "...arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that you mix yourselves in the affairs of State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke, you may dominate the world and be avenged on them."

Have you ever wondered at the disproportion of Jewish lawyers in the last eight Administrations which have governed this country from Washington D.C.? Why do we find Jewish lawyers, such as William Kuenstler, in the forefront of defending the enemies of America? Is it the lure of "big money" alone? (Lawyers are among the highest paid professions.) Or does it go deeper than this? Why do Jewish judges in particular, consistently rule against Christians in courts of law? Why do so many Jewish judges turn violent criminals loose on some stupid technicality, knowing they will "prey on society?" Do these things all happen by accident? Don't argue with me about this - just check out the record!

Ask yourself why it is that the Jewish founded and led American Civil Liberties Union (A.C.L.U.) is always in the forefront of efforts to de-Christianize the great religious holidays of Christmas and Easter? They do not want to do away with them - too much money is made by Jewish merchants on those days - but they do attempt to take Christ out of Christmas and Easter and substitute a jolly heathen called Santa Claus, and an equally ridiculous Easter bunny.

Listen to the following paragraphs, taken from the Jewish-Communist textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS, WRITTEN in 1933: "We have battled in America since the century's turn, to bring to nothing, any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere.

"So you must work until Christianity is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, state and county governments will not think twice before they pounce on Christians as enemies.

"You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for conquest into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys (no difficulty when they are Jews) and judges, into an intense belief that Christianity is bad, insanity causing, hated and intolerable." (For further information on this, read my new book [THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT](#))

Jesus once said: "Abraham rejoiced to see my day," (John 8:56). Does Mr. Begin and his cohorts rejoice in the birth, life, death and resurrection of the Lord Jesus? YOU KNOW THEY DO NOT! Instead, they consider those of us who believe the Scriptures, including you, my fundamentalist brethren, as "idolaters and heathen, goy." You are not ranked on an equal with animals, you are the "lowest form of animal," in the eyes of those you help and who desire to destroy you. To them, a Christian is the most despised form of life.

Christians top the "hate list" of those you call God's Chosen. In the curses of the 7th and 12th of the "18 benedictions" called SHEMONEHESREH, which the orthodox Jew recites three times on weekdays, and four times on Sabbaths and Holidays, the Christian is planted forever in hell, under a deluge of hot "excrement," while our Lord is drowned in "hot semen." (Vulgar and crass, I realize, but true nevertheless. I could give you many more references from the TALMUD, which would "literally turn your stomach.") It is one of the most vile books imaginable, but is the one from which the young religious Jew gets his earliest training.

While Jewish influence screams loud and long, about the destruction of immoral and vulgar books in our public schools; they teach in the Jewish Encyclopaedia, under the heading of GENTILES, that "Christian books such as the Bible should be burned."

While the Christian world speaks about "brotherhood between Christian and Jew," the Jewish Encyclopaedia and the TALMUD, both say that a "non-Jew" is not only not a brother, he is "less than human and should have no human rights under the law." (Now I realize the Jews will scream about this statement, for they are always in the forefront of Civil Rights for aliens and minorities, as long as it does not effect them. But regardless of what they say, this is what their holy book teaches.)

The term most fundamentalist preachers love to use is "Judeo-Christian." This should in itself be a "dead giveaway." The term "Judeo-Christian" was coined by those who would destroy "true Christianity," by merging it with the anti-Christ faith of Judaism. Yes indeed, O ye fundamentalists, read and absorb 1st Timothy 4:1 - "...in the latter days, some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to SEDUCING SPIRITS AND DOCTRINES OF DEVILS." This is a perfect "word picture" of Judaism, which is built on an occult, Satanic base.

All Christians, fundamentalist and otherwise, should appreciate the good things which have been done by fundamentalism - and they are many. We appreciate the vast host of people who have been "led to the Lord," by the aggressiveness of the fundamentalists. Yet sometimes I wonder. If there are 45-million "born again" Christians in America, as recent polls indicate, why is it that they have such a little effect on the country. Why is immorality on the constant increase, along with crime and sin of every kind? Why is it that the "average" Christian, fundamentalist and otherwise, is not "the salt of the earth," which Jesus told us to be in Matthew 5:13? (The main property of salt, you know, is to hold back corruption.) What has gone wrong? Could it be that our witness has been weakened, because we have had "affinity" with evil men? I'm not accusing; I'm merely asking a rhetorical question. It would seem to me that the fundamentalists love for the modern Ahab named Begin, which causes you to put pressure on our government and on your own people, to raise money to help "those that hate the Lord," would bring your belief in Him into question.

You have often become so zealous in your efforts to win souls, that you have completely forgotten about the Kingdom of God on this earth. You do believe in this, don't you? At least you say you do,

every time you repeat the Lord's Prayer. So often fundamentalists have "become so heavenly minded," they are "no earthly good."

This can become fatal! You have been so insistent that your people will escape the suffering of the Great Tribulation, that you have not prepared them spiritually to face any suffering or pressure from the enemy. You have helped raise the present "marshmallow Christian," who couldn't "fight his way out of a paper bag," if the need ever arose. Many of them have become so anemic, they are afraid to bow their heads and pray before they eat, in a public place, for fear that someone will think they are odd.

I know how easy and exhilarating it is to pray or testify in the warm atmosphere of a friendly church; especially when you are among people who admire your eloquence. But how many of your people carry their Christianity out into the everyday world? Far too many; I'd say the overwhelming majority of them, are Alka Seltzer Christians, they come to church and "fizz" for an hour or so on Sunday, but the rest of the week you would never know they were children of God. "By their fruits (not their words) shall ye know them."

Twice in John 8:39, 40, our Lord tells the Jewish leaders that they are not Abraham's children. Have you had some special revelation from the Lord which contradicts our Lord's own words? Has some angel given you a vision, in which Begin the Pharisee, suddenly becomes a righteous man, accepted in the eyes of the Lord and through the Abrahamic Covenant? Or maybe some of you fundamentalist preachers don't really know what the Abrahamic Covenant is?

Brother, I know this, you are treading on mighty dangerous ground, close to the point of sacrilege, when you teach that Judaism came from God via Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and Moses. Jesus said of the Jews: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?"

There is so much condemnation in the Gospel of John, by our Lord, against the religion of the Pharisees - which is and was Judaism, that modern Jewish Rabbis want this Gospel taken out of the New Testament.

What we are looking at on the world scene today in the form of men such as Menachem Begin, are "pseudo-Jews." They are the one's our risen Christ spoke of in Revelation 2:9, when He said: "I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not; BUT ARE OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN." (Emphasis added.) These are the "Christ-haters" you fundamentalist support and honor.

The people you are praising and elevating to the highest possible post of humanity, are guided by the heathen book, the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. Rabbi Finklestein, in his book HISTORY OF THE JEWS, says: "The TALMUD derives its authority from the position held by the ancient academies (schools of the Pharisees). . .at present, the Jewish people have no living authority comparable to the status of the ancient Sanhedrin or the later academies. Therefore, any decision regarding the Jewish religion, MUST BE BASED ON the TALMUD. (Notice, not the laws of God, as given to Moses, but the TALMUD.) This is the final resume of the teaching of those authorities when they existed." (UNQ.) (From THE JEWS - Their History Culture, and Religion, Vol.4, p.1332, Jewish Publication Society of America, 1949.)

In the November 17, 1959 issue of a best selling book by Herman Wouk, we read: "The TALMUD is to this day the circulating heart's blood of the Jewish religion." This is the book which is the very heart of the people we now know as Jews and it is a book which calls your Savior, a "bastard!"

Why do you suppose the TALMUD is kept secret from "non-Jews?" Why do you suppose the death penalty is decreed against any "goyim" who dares to read this book? Or any Jew who assists him in reading it? Why can't you find it in the public library? Why isn't it made available to the public like the books of other religions? Why all the secrecy over the TALMUD? Why was it burned in medieval Europe, on orders of the Pope? Why was it condemned by the leaders of the Protestant

Reformation?

It is because of its contents. If Christians were to know what modern Jews were taught; what they believed; they would be driven from the land. Not because they were Jews, but because as Paul said, they are still "contrary to all men," in their religious teachings. The basic law of the TALMUD is - "only the Pharisee is a human being," all others are "asses" belonging to the Jew master. The attitude which has resulted from this teaching to the Jewish masses, is resentment by the asses" in every country where the Jew has resided - as well it might be. Only the "brainwashed fundamentalists and evangelicals" have called these so-called "superior beings," friends, which is like making friends with a rattle snake, sooner or later, you are going to get bit. This has been the sad lesson learned by every people who has tried to befriend the Jews. But the "non-Jews" resentment of being thought of and treated as animals, has always been called "persecution" by the Jews.

From the time of the Babylonian captivity, about 590 B.C., when the abomination called the TALMUD was begun; through the rise and fall of the Roman Empire, the TALMUD has always been the basis of world Jew belief. Now that the Seventh Anti-God World government has been set up by the Babylonian Talmudists, in the name of the United Nations, backed by the power and gold of the Rothschild's, Lazard, Freres, Lehman, Kuhn-Loeb; the Warburg's, the Schiff's and others of the International Banking bandits, in short today by the American Jewish Committee, every step of the Jews rise to world power, has been chronicled; culminating in the Communist drive for world power in 1918, which was financed by Jewish money and brains. It is documented fact, that at least 95% of the conspirators in Russia were Ashkenazi Jews.

Since the end of World War II in particular, the word "hate" has been "dinned" into the ears of the Christians of America. Ostensibly, this cry is directed against people like me, who are supposed to be spreading "hate poison" - against groups who believe that "races should remain pure and not mix." The operation of these Jewish propaganda artists, has been spectacularly successful. But one thing the vast majority of American Christians do not know, is that the very ones who scream "hate and prejudice" are the same ones who are spreading throughout the nation, the slogans of "anti-Semitism"; these are the ones who have done more to inflame blacks against whites; Protestant against Catholic; minorities against the majority - than any other. Only they spew out their hatred under the canopy of their "TALMUDIC religion." Shouting hate slogans from one side of their mouth, while piously preaching "brotherhood" from the other side.

Their crusade against "hate" is but part of their larger conspiracy to control the world. Yes, Virginia, there is a conspiracy, whether you want to accept it or not. They are trying to destroy the unity of the American people, especially Christians. For once the unity is destroyed, then control becomes easy. The two-facedness of this technique is so obvious, that even you "brainwashed" goyim should be able to see it.

The NAACP, for instance, is an outfit in name only: it was created by Jews, financed and officered by Jews for the most part and is one with the racial strife which is constantly being masterminded by the "Anti-Defamation League" (ADL) of the Jewish Masonic lodge, the B'nai B'rith. These "Jewish haters" (and don't forget they do hate you if you are a Christian) piously claim that their entire interests are motivated by "humanitarianism," and insolently denounce anyone who disagrees with them as being "bigots" and "hate mongers." (See the new ADL book, EXTREMIST GROUPS IN THE UNITED STATES, which is being supplied to Public Schools, so that children can receive the Jewish view of the prejudice picture.) With a little research, you can easily discover that it has been Jewish influences which have been behind vicious Supreme Court decisions, which have hurt white Christians. Yet when they are caught in their "crimes," they merely scream "brotherhood."

Nowhere are the American people more vulnerable, than in Jewish attacks on the minds of our youth. These facts are available to you, if you want them I did not make them up. They can be found in the Year Books and Confidential Bulletins issued by the ADL and the American Jewish Congress (AJC) over the past decade. But when these reports were published by "right wing"

magazines, they had barely hit the press, when Jewish sources began to scream that they were "hate sheets." In the New York Times, January 25, 1959, this article appeared under the caption: MORE HATE LITERATURE DISTRIBUTED; It said: "The distribution of hate and racist literature reached a new post-war high late last year, it was reported Saturday by Ralph E. Samuel, Chairman of the National Executive Board of the American Jewish Committee."

Yet the information Samuel's was screaming about, came "verbatim" from Jewish sources. So much pressure was placed on Congress, that a joint statement was issued by spokesmen of both the Justice and Post Office Departments of the United States, which stated: "A joint study will be made into the possibility of new legislation to prevent these publications (the one's who had been telling the truth, previously published in Jewish periodicals), from being sent through the mails." This would bring the same sort of censorship in America, which can now be observed in West Germany and Canada, where people can be jailed for making "anti-Jewish" statements, no matter how true they may be. You can "defame, libel and tear down" someone like the author of this article, because he has dared to tell the truth, but you must not expose the enemy which seeks to destroy you. "What fools we mortals be."

While the "Pied Pipers" of Hollywood, TV and the news media can scream "prejudice, hate, Naziism, and Fascism", today, to be "anti-Communist" immediately labels you as being "anti-Semitic" I wonder why?

How do they get away with it, in a nation which is better educated than most? Well one big reason, is because of the propaganda which is coming from your fundamentalists pulpits. You are cooperating in the destruction of your own country. From a strict stand-point, you are according to the Constitutional viewpoint, a TRAITOR to America, for you are "giving aid and comfort to the enemy," (See U.S. Constitution, Article III, Sec.3.)

In addition to the "fundamentalist dupes," in most every community, we have a collection of organizations such as the Chamber of Commerce, the Lions, Kiwanis, Rotary, American Legion, PTA's, Women's Clubs, etc., all devoted on the surface to keeping their members abreast of events and conditions in the country through speakers they engage for luncheons and/or dinner meetings. In combination, they could go far to offset the "brainwashing effect" of the controlled media.

In a News-bulletin, put out in 1958 by a well known, respected public speaker, he pinpoints why these organizations have been "less than effective" in bringing the truth to the attention of the American people. He said: "The reason for this brainwashing by the enemy-controlled press and TV is one reason - but there is a far deeper reason - that is the suppressing and muzzling of those who could at least partially offset the brainwashing of the media. Those most guilty for this muzzling of the truth are men and women who proclaim 'Americanism' the loudest. I refer to the officials of our Service Clubs and to the ministers in our churches. In recent years, speakers who have had the courage to expose the real enemy of America, have been labeled by these people as "rabid rightists," and 'controversial' and have been banned from telling the truth." (UNQ.) I can vouch for this from personal experience. I have lost count of the times when I have been told by ministers and Service Club officials: "We believe in what you are doing. But you are too controversial; you would cause too many ripples in the pond." In effect: "We don't want anyone to rock the boat."

Occasionally there are pleasant surprises. A few years ago, after several unpleasant experiences with the American Legion, of which I was a working member, (while with the Birch Society, very few Legion Posts would let us use the Legion Halls for meetings: "too controversial.") I was invited to hold a series of lectures, sponsored by the Legion. My subject: THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS. This tour was set up by a fine patriotic Christian Legionnaire, who wash State Americanism Chairman for the Legion. The tour was so successful, that at the next State Legion Convention, a Committee was appointed to look further into the CFR and they came out with a report which branded them as being anti-American. It can happen! But here is how Jewish pressure is used against these organizations. This is an actual incident, being explained by the president of a Service Club: "Several months ago, I scheduled Mr _____ to speak in our club. He had just

returned from a visit to the Middle East and was considered as an authority on that area. The subject of his speech, quite naturally, was the Middle East question. Unfortunately, on his arrival, at a news conference, before his lecture, he stressed the plight of the Arabs and the seizure of their homes by the Israeli. Immediately I began to receive calls from the ADL and other Jewish organizations; I even got a call from the 'Christian-Jewish brotherhood;' they descended on me screaming bloody murder - the newspapers made snide comments on our choice of a speaker - some of our members protested - and I was forced to cancel a speaker our people should have heard." FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS.

This is not a unique case. Many a fundamental church, has allowed an anti-Christ Jew to speak in their church, telling them about the terrible persecution of Jews under Hitler and begging for funds; but how many fundamental or evangelical churches do you know that have allowed their people to listen to the story from a Christian Arab? Very, very few! Certainly Jerry Falwell would not be in that group.

Now according to Myron Fagan, "there is more than one way to skin a rabbit." He tells the story of what happened in an all-white community in Westchester County New York a few years ago.

"Early in 1958, one of the residents in this community, an employee of one of the largest oil companies, was transferred to another State. Having no time to seek a buyer for his home, he transferred it to the local bank, which carried the mortgage on the property."

"About a month later, to the horror of a woman who lived next door - let's call her Mrs. X - a black family moved into the house. Actually it was more than a family; there was a young couple with three children; an elderly couple, plus a younger sister and her two children. Judging from the garb worn, the younger negro man was a 'Reverend.'

"As she beheld the brood of Negro teenagers, Mrs. X realized that this was the beginning of integration in their community - she thought about what integration had done to other communities, how racial unrest had been increased, how the school systems had almost been destroyed by integration. She was a mild mannered woman, she did not hate blacks, but she did want to preserve her neighborhood from the fate which had descended on Washington, D.C. and other all-white communities. She decided to do something about it.

"Her first step was to find out how the house had been financed. The black family obviously was not wealthy and the house was in the \$50,000 category, mighty expensive in those days. To her amazement, she found that the bank had allowed them to move in for a small down-payment of \$2,000 and a very small monthly payment. No white family in the community had ever received such an offer.

The next morning Mrs. X stormed into the bank and informed the bank's president that they were unhappy with Negroes in the neighborhood and the reasons for it. Immediately Mr. Banker stopped her and informed her that this Negro was different. He was not only a minister, but he was a member of the NAACP, the URBAN LEAGUE and was a highly regarded member of the national Board of the CHRISTIAN AND JEWISH BROTHERHOOD. Then he burned her to a crisp with the smug assurance that this particular Negro family was needed in their neighborhood.. Mrs. X informed him that if he didn't do something about it, she would withdraw her account from the bank. He said: "Go ahead; the loss of your business won't break this bank!" That remark was his undoing, for it planted an idea in Mrs. X's brain.

That afternoon she telephoned twenty of her friends in the community. They held a meeting at her house that night and on the following morning, with five of these women, Mrs. X again confronted Mr. Banker. This time the banker was not quite so arrogant, not so smug. Mrs. X wasted little time in getting down to business. She bluntly informed him that her committee represented thirty additional families, all of who had authorized her to close out their accounts, unless he, Mr. Banker, would agree to get the Negro family out of the community within five days. "Furthermore", Mrs. X grimly informed him, "If the loss of thirty-five accounts will not break this bank, all of us will go

door to door in this community, until we get enough accounts withdrawn that you will cease to operate in our community."

The Banker attempted to "reason" with the angry women and pointed out that the house was now the legal property of the black family and there was nothing he could do about it. He was grimly informed that he had deliberately caused the problem in the first place and that he would either take care of it or his bank would go out of business. When he shifted to the "humanitarianism" phase of his argument, he was told to keep that for the Board of Directors, when they asked him to explain the loss of all those accounts.

To make a long story short, three days later, the black family moved out without an incident. Some of you may think this was "racist," I say it was decent people, working for the welfare of their community. It was later discovered that this black family had been brought in for the purpose of integrating the community, by who? The NAACP and the CHRISTIAN AND JEWISH BROTHERHOOD. It was not to help the blacks, but to force integration.

The moral of this story is to point out how one woman saved a community from the fate which has overtaken Washington, D.C., New York, Philadelphia and a host of other places, where deliberate attempts have been made by Jewish led organizations, not to help bring understanding between blacks and whites, but to stir up trouble. You will find without fail, that most Jewish and yes, Christian "humanitarians and bleeding hearts," whether they be bankers, judges, or preachers, will forget their "humanitarianism" the minute their own skins and their pocketbooks are in danger.

It is one thing for you fundamentalists to reject "hate propaganda," but it is another, when you reject completely, whole chapters and many passages of Scripture in the Word of God, merely to please "them that hate the Lord."

There is bitter poison in your "Judeo-Christian" beliefs, my fundamentalist friend and every genuine fundamentalist should know this. John tells us to "try the spirits," and then goes on in 1st John 4:3 to say: - "Every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh IS NOT OF GOD: and this is the spnsan of ANTI-CHRIST." Use this criteria when dealing with the Jews.

Could it be, that in your zeal to hasten Christ's return, you are aiding and abetting the anti-Christ?

I too shout MARANATHA! But when He returns, it will not be as a Jewish Dictator, but as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords. "Nevertheless, Come quickly, Lord Jesus!"

The End

You Decide Who Is True Israel

By Col. Jack Mohr U.S. Army, Ret.

Read your Bible, study history, pray then make up your own mind!

Fingerprints of Israel!

Fingerprints of Israel!	Anglo-Saxon & Related Nations	Jews
ABOVE ALL OTHER NATIONS. - Gen. 27:29; Deut. 7:6; 15:6	X	
A PEOPLE GLORYING IN - CHRIST. - Isa. 41:16; Acts 5:31; Rom. 11:26-27	X	
CUSTODIAN OF GOD'S WORD, THE BIBLE. - Ps. 147:19, 20; Isa. 59:21	X	
A GREAT NATION AND COMPANY OF NATIONS. - Gen. 35:11; Gen. 48:19	X	
A MISSIONARY PEOPLE. - Gen. 22:18; 28:14; Isa. 43:10-12; 66:19	X	
A NATION FOREVER. - Jer. 31:36	X	
TO HAVE A NEW LANGUAGE. - Isa. 28:11	X	
TO HAVE A NEW HOME NOT IN PALESTINE. - 2 Sam. 7:10; Isa. 41:1, 5, 9; Isa. 42:4,10, 12	X	
TO BE GOD'S HERITAGE. - Deut. 7:23, 24; Isa. 43:21	X	
WOULD BE BLIND TO HER IDENTITY. - Isa. 29:1-12; 42:16; Rom. 11:26-27	X	
WOULD BE A BLESSING TO ALL NATIONS. - Gen. 12:3; 22:18	X	
WOULD DECLARE THAT CHRIST IS GOD. - Isa. 43:10-12; 44:8; 49:3, 6; Acts 1:8	X	
WOULD BE THE LOST SHEEP CHRIST CAME TO SAVE - Ezek. 34:11; Ps. 78:52; 95:1,6,7; Jn. 10:26, 27	X	
WILL GLORIFY JESUS CHRIST. - Isa. 49:3; Rom. 8:28, 29; 11:1, 2; 9:4	X	
NONE OF THOSE MENTIONED IN HEBREWS 11, the "faith chapter" of the BIBLE ARE JEWS.	X	
WILL BRING FORTH THE FRUITS OF THE KINGDOM. - Hosea 14:8; Matt. 21:43	X	
WILL BE CALLED THE "SONS OF THE LIVING GOD." - Hosea 1:10	X	

WILL BE AS INNUMERABLE AS THE SAND OF THE SEA.. - Gen 22:17; 32:12; Isa 10:22; Hose 1:10; Rom 9:27; Heb 11:12	X	
WILL LOSE THEIR IDENTITY. - Hosea 1:9, 10; 2:6; Isa. 1:3; 42:19; Deut. 32:26; Jer. 50:6; Hosea 8:8; 9:17	X	
WILL HAVE A NEW NAME. - Isa. 62:2; 65:15; Hosea 1:10; Rom. 9:25; 1 Peter 2:10; Acts 11:26	X	
WILL RELEASE THOSE IN SLAVERY. - Isa. 42:7; 58:6	X	
WILL BE A COLONIZING PEOPLE. - Isa. 35:1; 49:8; Gen. 28:14	X	
WILL RECOGNIZE JESUS CHRIST AS GOD. - Isa. 43:10, 12; Luke 1:68; 1 Tim. 3:16; Acts 3:14	X	

These are only a few of the more than 200 "fingerprints of Israel." The people we now know as Jews do not qualify in a single one!

MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND!

CRUSADE FOR CHRIST AND COUNTRY
By Col. Jack Mohr